
Alpha Game Plan

Vox Day *et al.*

"Breaking the chains, winning the games, and saving Western Civilization"

The socio-sexual hierarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2011

I have a great deal of respect for Roissy, the various contributors at the Chateau, and many of the other theoreticians and practitioners of Game. However, I think the stark division of men into successful alphas and unsuccessful betas is too simplistic and reflects an artificial limitation on the broad applicability of Game beyond the sexual imperative. The inutility of the binary division should be obvious, since even those who subscribe to it tend to subdivide the categories into Greater and Lesser Alphas and High and Low Betas, while some also add the Omega category.

When we examine any conventional human social circle, we reliably observe a broader range of distinctly identifiable social archetypes that go well beyond mere sexual activity. And it is based on these observations that I have expanded the Alpha-Beta division into a hierarchy that covers the broad spectrum of socio-sexuality.

Alpha: The alpha is the tall, good-looking guy who is the center of both male and female attention. The classic star of the football team who is dating the prettiest cheerleader. The successful business executive with the beautiful, stylish, blonde, size zero wife. All the women are attracted to him, while all the men want to be him, or at least be his friend. At a social gathering like a party, he's usually the loud, charismatic guy telling self-flattering stories to a group of attractive women who are listening with interest. However, alphas are only interested in women to the extent that they exist for the alpha's gratification, physical and psychological, they are actually more concerned with their overall group status.

Lifetime sexual partners = 4x average+.

Beta: Betas are the good-looking guys who aren't as uniformly attractive or socially dominant as the Alpha, but are nevertheless confident, attractive to women, and do well with them. At the party, they are the loud guy's friends who showed up with the alcohol and who are flirting with the tier one women and cheerfully pairing up with the tier two women. Betas tend to genuinely like women and view them in a somewhat optimistic manner, but they don't have a lot of illusions about them either. Betas tend to be happy, secure in themselves, and are up for anything their alpha wants to do. When they marry, it is not infrequently to a woman who was one of the alpha's former girlfriends.

Lifetime sexual partners = 2-3x average.

Delta: The normal guy. Deltas are the great majority of men. They can't attract the most attractive women, so they usually aim for the second-tier women with very limited success, and stubbornly resist paying attention to all of the third-tier women who are comfortably in their league. This is ironic, because deltas would almost always be happier with their closest female equivalents. When a delta does manage to land a second-tier woman, he is constantly afraid that she will lose interest in him and will, not infrequently, drive her into the very loss of interest he fears by his non-stop dancing of attendance upon her. In a social setting, the deltas are the men clustered together in groups, each of them making an occasional foray towards various small gaggles of women before beating a hasty retreat when direct eye contact and engaged responses are not forthcoming. Deltas tend to put the female sex on pedestals and have overly optimistic expectations of them; if a man rhapsodizes about his better half or is an inveterate White Knight, he is almost certainly a delta. Deltas like women, but find them mysterious, confusing, and are sometimes secretly a little afraid of them.

Lifetime sexual partners = 1-1.5x average

Gamma: The introspective, the unusual, the unattractive, and all too often the bitter. Gammas are often intelligent, usually unsuccessful with women, and not uncommonly all but invisible to them, the gamma alternates between placing women on pedestals and hating the entire sex. This mostly depends upon whether an attractive woman happened to notice his existence or not that day. Too introspective for their own good, gammas are the men who obsess over individual women for extended periods of time and supply the ranks of stalkers, psycho-jealous ex-boyfriends, and the authors of excruciatingly romantic rhyming doggerel. In the unlikely event they are at the party, they are probably in the corner muttering darkly about the behavior of everyone else there... sometimes to themselves. Gammas tend to have a worship/hate relationship with women, the current direction of which is directly tied to their present situation. However, they are sexual rejects, not social rejects.

Lifetime *voluntary* sexual partners = .5x average

Omega: The truly unfortunate. Omegas are the social losers who were never in the game. Sometimes creepy, sometimes damaged, often clueless, and always undesirable. They're not at the party. It would never have crossed anyone's mind to invite them in the first place. Omegas are either totally indifferent to women or hate them with a borderline homicidal fury.

Lifetime sexual partners < 2

Sigma: The outsider who doesn't play the social game and manage to win at it anyhow. The sigma is hated by alphas because sigmas are the only men who don't accept or at least acknowledge, however grudgingly, their social dominance. (NB: Alphas absolutely hate to be laughed at and a sigma can often enrage an alpha by doing nothing more than smiling at him.) Everyone else is vaguely confused by them. In a social situation,

the sigma is the man who stops in briefly to say hello to a few friends accompanied by a Tier 1 girl that no one has ever seen before. Sigmas like women, but tend to be contemptuous of them. They are usually considered to be strange. Gammas often like to think they are sigmas, failing to understand that sigmas are not social rejects, they are at the top of the social hierarchy despite their refusal to play by its rules.

Lifetime sexual partners = 4x average+.

Lambda: Those men who have quite literally no interest in conventional male-female sexual relations. They clearly have their own hierarchy of sorts, but I can't say that I know much about it other than it appears to somehow involve youth, free weights, and mustaches.

Lifetime sexual partners = 10x average+

Now, it is important to keep in mind that it serves absolutely no purpose to identify yourself in some manner that you think is "better" or higher up the hierarchy. No one cares what you think you are and your opinion about your place in the social hierarchy is probably the opinion that matters least. There is no good or bad here, there is only what happens to be observable in social interaction. Consider: alphas seemingly rule the roost and yet they live in a world of constant conflict and status testing. Sigmas usually acquired their outsider status the hard way; one seldom becomes immune to the social hierarchy by virtue of mass popularity in one's childhood. Betas... okay, betas actually have it pretty good. But the important thing to keep in mind is that you can't improve your chances of success in the social game if you begin by attempting to deceive yourself as to where you stand vis-a-vis everyone else around you.

The downside of status

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2011

In their rush to declare themselves alphas, before whom men cower and women tremble with anticipation, what is often forgotten by perfectly normal deltas and gammas is that socio-sexual status very often comes at a price. It is the rare alpha - usually the religious type who dutifully passes up his multitude of opportunities presented - who has not contracted at least one sexually transmitted disease at some point in his life.

While the macro data is inconclusive on the statistical applicability of the general 80/20 rule, or 90/10 rule as some believe it to be, this data on [herpes infection in New York City](#) offers strong support for the idea that a small group of men are having sex with a larger group of women. Consider this report from the New York City health department in 2008.

The Health Department reported today that more than a fourth of adult New Yorkers are infected with Herpes Simplex Virus-2, the virus that causes genital herpes.... The new study suggests that genital herpes is more common in New York City than nationally (26% of adults versus 19%). Among New Yorkers, the rate is higher among women than men (36% versus 19%)....

Now, it is certainly possible that a greater susceptibility to the herpes virus could explain the higher infected female rate. Against this, however, is the fact that the infected male figure includes the estimated six percent of New Yorkers who are gay and are between two and five times more likely to contract STDs. But the logical conclusion is in line with the theory of Game, as is the observation that women gravitate to urban centers in order to "have fun", which in Game terms translates to "alpha-chasing". Unfortunately, in health terms, it translates to "disease-catching".

The most important thing to take away from this is to avoid having sex with a woman who has lived in New York City unless you consider 16/9 odds that a woman is not diseased to be a risk worth taking. Of course, if your instinctive reaction to reading this is that the statistical probabilities can't possibly apply to you, there is a very good chance that you are actually an alpha and the point of this post is therefore lost on you. Alphas are sexually successful, but no one ever said that they were necessarily bright. As per the movie *Idiocracy*, the preponderance of the available evidence tends to suggest that they are not.

The inner fury of the Nice Guy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2011

This is about as flawless a portrait of a Gamma that anyone could possibly paint. It is the demon that lurks inside the twisted, affection-starved heart of every Gamma, a demon that can only be exorcised through the powerful ritual of a pretty woman's unsolicited smile.

Have you ever hated something so much that the act of hating it actually makes you deliriously happy?

EvilGuy does. Hating women in the U.S. makes him giddy with happiness. In fact, every day, he finds a new reason to hate them a little bit more. He loves to hate them so much. It's a pleasure that he knows is wrong... it may be wrong, but it feels so right. It's like EvilGuy sprang-into existence strictly to hate women. What is solely responsible for EvilGuy coming into being? NiceGuy being forced to metabolize a steady diet of American female bullshit for the past decade, that's what.

Dude, seek psychological help. You're scaring me.

Actually, NiceGuy did see a psychologist for a while. And the psychologist happened to be a woman. She agreed with him on many of his observations: specifically, she agreed that women often place unfair expectations on men and she also agreed that women's own insecurities often drive them towards men who don't treat them right. She also said NiceGuy's angrier emotions stem directly from frustration in dealing with women which has built-up over a long period of time. (Like he needed to pay \$200 an hour for that info.) She offered no solutions other than 'be yourself and just do things that make you happy in the meantime'. So he has. And she approved of his decision to move

to Japan, if he thought he could find happiness and a gainful future there. So, NiceGuy has sought psychological help, and it's only served to reinforce his convictions.

But EvilGuy... he's beyond help. He's a complete, rabid psycho. Letting him temporarily loose is all that can be done to stop him from consuming NiceGuy entirely.

EvilGuy's Achilles' Heel

EvilGuy has one weakness: he can be rendered temporarily impotent by a random act of female kindness. He can be disarmed simply by receiving unprompted, kind attention from a female.

Now, consider the key identifying factors here:

1. He identifies himself as a nice guy, and more importantly, behaves as one. None of the women with whom he interacts is aware of EvilGuy.
2. He maintains an interior monologue that is at odds with his inoffensive exterior dialogue. This interior monologue is significantly angrier and more socially offensive than his interactions with others would suggest.
3. He is reactive rather than proactive. Everything is presented in an if-then format. Everything simply happens to him and he refuses to take responsibility for his own fate. *"You're not stopping me from hating you."*
4. He is constantly looking for an excuse to exculpate women for the crime of ignoring him and return to his more comfortable NiceGuy persona. *"Okay, I'll make a special policy for tonight only, said EvilGuy to himself, if one woman comes-up and starts a conversation, I won't be evil tonight. I'll let NiceGuy back into this body if that happens. That fair? Just one woman. You ladies are going to have to make the effort tonight. One*

of you is going to have to start a conversation with me."

5. He not only prefers the company of men, but is uncomfortable in female-dominated social occasions. *"There's going to be a large number of women present. He can feel the blood starting to boil inside of him. Personally, he'd much rather play billiards with an all-male crowd than have to deal with any feminine crap."*

6. He is a sexual reject, not a social one. NiceGuy is invited to the party, after all, and his presence is welcomed by the men. *"I've been standing here and quite a few guys have said 'hi' to EvilGuy, but not one woman. What the flaming hell is wrong with you chicks? Why the hell won't one of you so much as say 'hello' to me?"*

But believe it or not, there is hope for the gamma, even such an ideal form of a gamma such as NiceGuy/EvilGuy. Read the entire story, because there is a twist at the end that shows even the most hopeless gamma has the potential for change and potential advancement in the human socio-sexual hierarchy. The inchoate rage of the Nice Guy is not, as it happens, entirely hapless. In fact, one can even see the ending as an apt metaphor for the collective response of men to the socio-sexual changes in society that have taken place in the Age of Equality.

Stumbling toward Alpha

Written by John

Originally published on Mar 07, 2011

My experiences as an "intrepid," young Delta weren't always negative. Sometimes, I would win. The skies would part and I'd enjoy a fleeting glimpse into the higher castes of the socio-sexual hierarchy. One moment I would be stumbling through the social scene without the slightest idea of what I was doing, and the next, I'd emerge to find a small patch of Alphadom waiting for me. Does this sound familiar?

Before, she'd use you as a mobile ATM whilst chattering on about that guy at work and how he's just *so* funny.

Now, she's bringing you lunch and asking you about your day.

Before, you'd be lucky to snag a goodnight kiss on your better days.

Now, she has you pinned against the seat in a decrepit movie theater as her tongue explores your mouth.

Before, you'd come over to find her arrayed in pajama bottoms and an over sized t-shirt, a half-empty carton of Cherry Garcia in her hand.

Now, she meets you at the door in a low-cut top and a short skirt that would make even the most adamant atheist thank Providence.

"You've got it made, my Delta friend," I'd assure myself. "Sure, things were confusing before, but now it's different. Alpha times are here to stay. Right?" Well, I wouldn't be posting as the resident Delta, if that were the case. As fast as this increased attention from the ladies came, it went, and, with it, all my new found confidence. So what went wrong?

The answer -nothing *went* wrong, as the default mode of operation for the average Delta *is* wrong. What happened is that, for one brief moment, I did something right. The increase in attention was a direct result of my "mistake." The loss of attention was simply the result of my slow regression back into the haze of Delta hood. The socio-sexual bubble had burst, and my testosterone-laden boom was now a bust.

Let's examine a practical example, shall we?

I had been dating a girl (let's call her "Red") for about seven months, and our relationship was on the rocks. Though Red had started the relationship with a sense that I possessed high value in the dating market, that conviction was steadily eroded by my classic Delta behavior. I would fawn over her, tell her how beautiful she was, and unabashedly pursue her attention. After months of being placed on a pedestal, and with the increased attention she was receiving from the men at her new job, Red was ready to move on. She said she, "needed a break," and that she, "needed time to think." To translate this for the average Joe, she was tired of being with a minion of a man and wanted to sleep with her coworkers without feeling guilty about it. From a *purely Game perspective*, who could blame her?

So I rode off into the sunset, dejected. But something unexpected happened. I started to date again. It had only been two weeks into the "break" and I'd already been out with three different women (don't ask me to explain this anomaly, just go with it). Before long, Red found out that I was actually thriving in the socio-sexual market. Our mutual friends were talking about me and how happy I seemed to be. It was subtly suggested that perhaps I'd been cheating on Red all this time.

After two weeks, I had several voice mails from Red. She wanted to talk. To my great relief, Red told me how much she'd missed me during her little break. She said that she had realized "just how much I meant to her," and I, like the typical Delta, swallowed it all. We got back together that night. At first, it was great. Red was sweet and accommodating. She'd spend her time pursuing *me*, in public and in private. I'd never been happier with our relationship. Fast-forward one month—we'd just broken up and I was a quivering mass in the corner, wondering where it all went wrong.

As Deltas, you and I have the potential to adapt and grow into more capable men. Those glances into the realm of Alpha are opportunities to push past our natural myopia and observe male-female interaction more clearly. What can we learn from my little misadventure?

1. Never put a woman on a pedestal.

Women are human, just like you. It doesn't help to inflate an already oversized ego.

2. Learn the difference between a Good Woman and a Good Time.

A slut may be easy to snare, but she'll be impossible to hang on to. Catch and release (or, better yet, don't bother catching at all).

3. Scarcity.

As in economics, so also in Game. Watching your time get taken up by other women or personal interests will automatically raise your perceived value in the eyes of most women. Nobody will want a commodity that you're just giving away. *Value your time.*

My collective experiences have driven me to seek a long-term, monogamous relationship with a girl that compares favorably with my standards. Your experiences may, of course, take you in a different direction altogether.

And remember, **Game Experience May Change During Play.**

The danger of self-deprecation

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2011

Many years ago, I learned a method to ease tense situations. Make fun of yourself. This was effective for breaking the ice in sales situations, lightening up the mood, and getting things moving. It is currently presented as an effective tool for public speaking because it eases tension between the speaker and audience and puts you at their level. This is a staple of stand-ups, think Louie Anderson, Chris Farley, and Woody Allen.

I do not denigrate the caliber of their comedy to state these three never reaped the quantity of hot women as a Charlie Sheen.

I noticed a couple weeks one day that self-deprecating humor was not working for me any more in work situations, and it clicked for me because half of the people that work for me in my department are women and the balance are feminized men. So my Delta buzzer went off and I changed gears. Now I go straight into a self-deprecating joke, but instead of my usual subject, I pick my most difficult employee that week and throw him or her under the proverbial bus.

Employees are acting more respectful and the women's eyes glisten that they have a department led by a man. Score! Work issue solved by Game.

To back up my anecdotal results I have been watching natural alphas. I can't find very many of them doing any self-deprecation, and if they do it is slight and often combined with throwing someone else under the bus. Self-deprecation is not to be confused with a roast or a guest spot with late night host pimping a new movie. Both of these, by design, give the mark such a large quantity of social credibility that they can spend it like a

lambda wearing tights in boys-town.

I believe you can still use self-deprecating humor in setting social sexual hierarchy, but sparingly and under the two following conditions:

1. You must have plenty of social capital to spend.
2. It must be delivered in a manner that leaves no doubt as to you being on top.

Robert Orben said it best. “Self-deprecating humor should always be two-pronged. It should comically acknowledge a criticism or situation, but also infer that there is no substance to it and that you are in the driver's seat.”

For those of us still learning game, self-deprecating humor is not a great tool.

- DJ

Alphas are not orcs

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2011

While I tend to roll my eyes at alphas and their burning need to have their social superiority recognized, I don't see any reason to falsely denigrate them. They may not be the brightest collection of men on the planet, but neither are they orcs. They don't have green skin and they most certainly don't ride warpigs. In light of that, I never cease to find it amusing how men who are new to the theory of Game and don't know the first thing about it are so prone to triumphantly declare themselves an alpha... or even "a natural alpha". This post by Eric Raymond, entitled "[A natural contemplates game](#)" is a spectacularly amusing example of the genre:

I'm what PUAs call a "natural", a man who figured out much of game on his own and consequently cuts a wide sexual swathe when he cares to. Not quite the same game they're playing, however. For one thing, I've never tried to pick up a woman in a bar in my entire life. College parties when I was a student, yes; SF conventions, neopagan festivals, SCA events, yes; bars, no.

Also, and partly as consequence of where I hang out, it has been quite unusual for me to hit on women with IQs below about 120 – and it may well be the case that I've never tried to interest a woman with below-average intelligence. (Er, which is not to say they don't notice me; even in middle age I get lots of IOIs from waitresses and other female service personnel. Any PUA would tell you this is a predictable and unremarkable consequence of being an alpha male.)

Because the women the PUAs are after aren't the kind that interest me, much of "game" as described in the PUA culture fills me with a mix of recognition and revulsion.

Sure they don't, you precious alpha snowflake. But it is true that Raymond is not playing the same game, in fact, it is eminently clear that he doesn't understand Game at all. What he clearly fails to realize that the kind of women pursued by pick-up artists are *slender, pretty* women, the *most attractive* women, which is not exactly the sort of woman one tends to encounter at "[SF conventions](#)" or "neopagan festivals", much less "SCA events". I am a published science fiction writer, a life member of the Science Fiction Writers Association, and I can tell you from experience that while the average woman who attends SF conventions may well have an IQ north of 120, she is also likely to have a weight north of 180 to go with it. There is nothing wrong with this. Large girls need love too. But the fact is that it isn't the socially dominant, sexually successful alphas who are providing it to them.

But it wasn't necessary to know where Raymond is rooting around for women to know that he is no alpha, not when there is such a distinct stink of delta/gamma delusion that belies his reported swath-cutting. The reason that much of Game fills this self-styled "natural alpha" with revulsion is because, far from being any such thing, he is a fairly typical delta with a few gamma tendencies who is given to placing women on pedestals. His delatude explains why he won't hit on women he deems insufficiently intelligent and why he finds himself fundamentally disgusted by the "thought of flinging negs to score sex". It's why he qualifies his wide sexual swathery. And it's also why he doesn't need to be an asshole - my dear snowflake, real natural alphas most certainly are NOT faking it - for the obvious reason that the smart, overweight, 4-5s with whom he is achieving success with his nice guy, kino-rich anti-Game don't require it. This has all been explained, in no little detail, by the Dark Lord of the Crimson Arts over [at the Chateau](#).

The main thing that Raymond has failed to understand is that *quality* is every bit as significant an aspect of socio-sexual status as *quantity*. Brad Pitt scores far more status from being with one highly desirable bitch like

Angelina Jolie than he would by scoring with ten thousand nice, smart, mediocrities. Raymond shows his gamma side when he defensively feigns disinterest in the sub-120 IQ women who are out of his league; notice how he assigns positive value to some of the very attributes that actually detract from [a woman's sexual market value](#). This, too, is entirely typical.

Still, it must be said that Raymond makes a cogent point when he points out that until most women stop ignoring nice, well-behaved deltas and gammas and rewarding the socially dominant alphas with sex, nothing will change. This is not news to anyone who has read much Roissy, of course, but it does prove that Raymond isn't actually unintelligent or deluded, he is merely ignorant of the actual specifics of Game. If he ever bothers to learn it and put it into practice, I see no reason he won't be able to put the clever warpigs to pasture and move up from self-appointed "natural alpha" to solid beta status. On the other hand, if he prefers to enjoy life as an alpha of the geeks and freaks convention circuit, who is to gainsay him?

The Bitter Discovery

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 08, 2011

After reading Game blogs for the past two years I have come to the conclusion that a man's reaction to the attitudes, techniques, and ideas that make up Game can be classified into roughly five categories. This in turn allows one to classify the man in the hierarchy.

For the sake of this discussion we can safely ignore the first category: natural alphas. They are rarely seen commenting on a Game blog. They are more likely to be seen in the wild running the Game that has worked for them since they hit puberty. This goes for greater betas as well. These naturals have always had some degree of success with women and subsequently have no reason to change their habits. If they do get exposed to Game they are usually indifferent or contemptuous. They usually describe their Game as "Just have confidence" or "Just be yourself". This is very useful advice if one is already an alpha. For the rest of the rest of us Game is our only option.

For deltas Game is the most valuable skill one can learn. These are the success stories. These are the lesser betas, gammas, and sometimes omegas who have applied themselves, and are more than willing to change and Game is the guide they always needed. They are the men who are willing to try anything to attract women, or save their marriage.

If the success stories on Roissy, Athol Kay, and the Hawaiian Libertarian are to be believed, Game has saved numerous marriages and gotten thousands of men the sex they have always wanted. Reading the success stories often gives the impression that discovering Game was like a thirsty man discovering water for the first time. These men have

always known that they were fairly low on the social ladder but did not know how to ascend until they discovered Game. In some cases Game is simply permission to ascend. A great example of a delta success story is “The Game” by Neil Strauss. Every delta goes through something like Neil’s story.

For a gamma, Game is heresy. It is blasphemy against the god of feminism and niceness and her prophetesses. Its purveyors should be burned on a pyre of copies of the mystery method and its practitioners castrated. These are the feminist males; the true believers in the gospel that women preach. They are hopeless. Their counter-part, the lesser gamma, ignores Game and goes about his celibate ways wondering why the love of his life does not return his affections. Game has little to no effect on these men. They have invested too much in being a ‘nice guy’ and Game flies in the face of everything they believe.

Sigmas are about as rare as alphas as commenters, if not more so. Marked by above average intelligence Game is an interesting intellectual exercise to the sigma. He has never needed it but understanding it is not a waste of time.

At the bottom-most rung is the omega. These hopeless souls have no Game. They have repulsive anti-Game. In fact it is a lucky omega who only has zero Game. At least with zero Game you can hide and have people simply ignore you. Anti-Game draws far too much attention and is the source of a lot of pain. Omegas either do not participate in the social ladder due to severe punishment for trying (often doled out from their peers while they were in public school), or they do not even know that a social ladder exists.

For an omega the discovery of Game is very, very bitter. If they can get past all the mental justifications for why they are what they are, Game serves only as an explanation of why they have always been treated

poorly. What makes it bitter is that an omega cannot, without Herculean effort, change. The social ladder exists and he cannot climb. “Just be yourself” is one of the worst pieces of advice for an omega, as it will probably get him labeled as creepy or worse get him a restraining order. An omega does not need Game, he needs therapy.

There are two types of omegas: the angry omega and the indifferent omega. Both are socially clueless. The angry omega is dangerous. While there is no way to tell where his snapping point is, the important thing to know is that it is there. If you push him too far you will regret it. Many school shooters have been omegas, notably Seung-Hui Cho of the Virginia tech shootings. The best way to deal with an angry omega is to avoid them.

The indifferent omega is usually not dangerous. They simply are not aware of social rules. They are loyal to a fault, easily wounded, and very awkward. At some point they simply gave up. They do not want social interaction or female attention as both desires have been beaten out of them by successive failures.

This been my category for the last 28 years.

I was raised in a Mormon Fundamentalist community and I was taught that marriage was the result of prayer and a revelation from God. On meeting a girl I was attracted to, I was instructed to first speak to my father. If he said yes I could then approach a designated religious leader in the community about my intentions. If he said yes I could then approach her father and ask for permission to court his daughter. If he consented I could finally speak to the girl and let my intentions be known. At this point we could begin dating. When we felt that it was right to get married I would go through the whole process again.

Being the devoted believer that I was I followed these instructions to the letter and did so multiple times. There was one girl who I felt with absolute certainty I was to marry. I was not interested (she was a 3) but felt that it was right. So I asked. She said no. One girl I fell in love with never returned my interests and I did not get over her for five years. I tried again. She said yes, but then broke up with me two months later. By text. There were a few other failures and I eventually gave up and left the community.

With that as my model it should come as no surprise to anyone that reading "The Game" was a culture shock of massive proportions. It opened my eyes like nothing else has. For those inclined to look for evidence of hypergamy and social proof, look no farther than polygyny. A man who marries never really goes off the market. While there are brutally strict rules, spoke and unspoken, that govern non-marital sex, there is no reason a man cannot accumulate multiple mates. Any mid to high status woman can marry a reasonably high status man if she decides that is what she wants. Lower status men usually leave because they do not stand a chance. Why would a woman marry an unproven man when she can marry the man her beautiful sister married two years ago?

For evidence of hypergamy all you have to do is look at a man's wives. The hottest women all end up with the highest status men, without fail. Conversely the ugly ones end up with the low status men. Looking back I can see why all those girls rejected me. It was not because they were not praying to God for the answer it was because I was so low status that a 3 could reject me without blinking. Religious devotion had no effect on the women I approached. Their instincts dictated the outcome.

The changes I have had to make to my personality for Game to work for me have not been small. And the successes I have achieved are very small. But the fact that I had a cute 7 come racing after me yesterday wondering why I did not come talk to her is a testament to the fact that even for an omega who had given up all hope, Game works.

Strangling the Inner Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2011

I am constantly looking for ideas to create conflict with my inner delta. I am looking for situations that will bring my deltaness to the surface ...at which point I will wrap my fingers around those thoughts and squeeze. You get the idea.

The other day, I decided to go beard-free. I have either been with beard or goatee for 10 years. I have noticed recently that more and more emasculated men sport the goat, therefore it is time to disassociate myself. In the past I would have just shaved it off, gotten two or three comments, and gone on with life. Not this time. This time I went with the full-blown Elvis sideburns that are two strands of hair short of mutton chops. My purpose was to get reactions from people so I could evaluate how alpha or non-alpha I reacted to these reactions and modify my own reactions as I went.

The first three opportunities, I couldn't shut myself up. I was yabbering on about this being the first time in a decade with a bare chin, and thanks, and other such examples of diarrhea mouth. After the third time, I realized I was in for a fight with my inner delta. I chambered another round and remembered the maxim: *when in doubt, shut up*. The next couple of comments I waited, then just nodded and said nothing. Then something remarkable happened, something clicked!

Suddenly, the responses I got went from "what-the...?" and "shave it off" to "Elvis!" or "Wolverine!" Now when someone attempts to mention my new appearance in a derogatory tone, I respond in one of two ways. I either give them a sarcastic verbal agree-and-amplify: "I'm glad you like it, I did it JUST for YOU." Or, I pause, look at the intruder, nod and grunt. For the last two weeks, this little shaving exercise has been effective at

resetting the different pecking orders I am in.

To get out of a rut sometimes one must turn the wheel and step on the gas. If anyone has other suggestions to locate and strangle my delicate inner delta, fire away.

- DJ

The Gift of the Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2011

In which NiceGuy reveals that the gamma's view of the world as it should be does not accord with [his experience of reality](#):

I was in my first year of attending one of the world's best grad schools and I didn't have a girlfriend. My cousin didn't even have a regular job, go figure. Boy, that made me feel pathetic. I really didn't feel like meeting Kara. I didn't like having my lack of a girlfriend painfully rubbed in my open sores. So a few hours later, my aunt, my cousin and "Kara" show up. My mouth drops. GAWD! She was... radiant. She had a pretty face, the exact kind of curly brown hair that I like and she was barely over 5'2" (I like petite women!). She was a gorgeous, little petite Goddess. And, she had the body of a porn-star. Now I was jealous.

My cousin, although younger than me, is taller than me. He's a bit intimidating at first, and boy, I was really feeling inadequate. I was really feeling like "what's wrong with me that a woman like Kara won't date me? Am I not tall enough? Am I not attractive enough? Do I smell bad?" Mentally, I was reviewing all the possible flaws I might have. I was starting to get depressed.

So, we start socializing. Kara hits it off with my sister straight-away. My sister is very willing to say none-too-flattering things about men, and this is an automatic route for women to bond with her. My sister starts talking to Kara about what impolite pigs guys are, and gets a laugh. Kara starts to feel a bit more comfortable and starts to talk about herself for a few minutes; she really seems like a nice girl. Eventually, my cousin rolls his eyes and grumbles to her "Don't you ever shut up? You talk SO much."

I'm aghast. It was that moment that I started wishing that society would bring-back dueling. I would slap my cousin across the face with a glove and say "Suh! You have insulted the dignity of this young lady! I challenge you to sabers at dawn!" Well, I would need a saber, but you know what I mean.

My sister chastises my cousin: "OH, VERY nice. Very classy. Kara, why are you even with him??" Mentally, I'd asked myself the same question the instant I saw her. Kara just shrugs and giggles. I can tell she really likes him.

So, now it's time for the presents.

I knew what I wanted for Christmas: I wanted a girlfriend. I got a clock-radio. I don't remember what Kara got, but it was exactly the kind of sensible, useful present that my mom gets for people. Kara was polite, she says "thank you" and apologizes for not bringing anything for anyone else, she obviously didn't expect to have all this attention lavished on her! What presents did my cousin bring for Kara? Nothing. Nada. Zilch. Bubkiss.

Hell, if she was my woman, I'd be giving her presents every other week!

The fascinating thing about the gamma mindset is the way in which it causes the gamma to stubbornly cling to his preconceptions in the face of his own observations. There are several clear gamma signs on display here. The first is the extreme level of the interior white-knighting. While deltas and to a lesser extent betas are also prone to placing women on pedestals and acting as their rescuers and champions, only the gamma is going to fantasize about killing another man for nothing more than the crime of being *mildly impolite* to his own girlfriend. The gamma doesn't even know this girl, he has *just met* her, and he's already dreaming of challenging his own cousin to a duel over her nonexistent honor.

The second one is the introspective narcissism. Whereas the delta might feel envious of the guy with the girl, his first reaction is to look up to the other man and respect him, if not admire him. The gamma's reaction, on the other hand, is entirely self-referential and negative - *what's wrong with me?* - rather than about the other guy. *What is right with him?* This narcissistic navel-gazing is why it is so hard for gammas to learn anything that will help improve their situation; they operate in a closed-loop that doesn't allow for much in the way of new input.

The third indication of gamma is the propensity for gift-giving. Because the gamma doesn't assign much intrinsic value to himself, he tends to get caught up in attempting to provide external value as substitute compensation for the value he perceives to be receiving from the woman. This is in direct contradiction to the alpha assumption that because his attention is valuable in itself, he has no need to provide anything of external value to the woman. But what the gamma fails to realize is that he is not offering gifts so much as tribute, and tribute is what a defeated inferior pays to the victor to whom he has surrendered.

It is no accident that so much romantic language is framed in the language of defeat and submission, since so much of it is written by lovelorn gammas. Dante, for all his literary immortality, never got anywhere with Beatrice. What the gamma always fails to understand when he offers his heart so freely and completely is that a woman does not value an effortless conquest any more than a man does.

Gifts to a woman are fine when they flow from genuine affection or sheer abundance. But the moment that a man gives a gift to a woman in an attempt to impress her or win her favor, he has reduced his value in her eyes.

Setting the Course

Written by John

Originally published on Mar 09, 2011

“If a man does not know to what port he is sailing, no wind is favorable.”
- Seneca

I know that most readers want to get down to specific techniques to generate more success with women. However, a major theme behind this blog is that Game can be extrapolated out to other areas of human action. I want to take a look at a foundational aspect of how the typical Alpha/Sigma approaches life, and what we can learn from that.

Watch an alpha or sigma in action – not just in approaching women, but in general as well. They act **with purpose**. The alpha knows what he *wants*. Granted, it may be to rut his way through the social scene à la Roissy, but he still knows. The sigma knows what he *wants*. In fact, the sigma will pursue his desires so completely that it nearly removes him from the socio-sexual herd. The point is that alphas and sigmas know what they want and where they want to be. They don't just drift along in life, hoping that the waves will bring them something. They have a destination, they take the necessary measures to reach it, and they recognize the “favorable wind.”

When I came to understand this, it completely changed the way I approached most things in life. When I was first starting to learn Game, I rarely acted with intent. For example, I would run into a certain girl (we'll call her “Ella”) at the music venues I would frequent. As I had already been improving in my interactions with women, we'd talk, engage in

rapport, and. . . nothing would happen. In truth, I approached her like I did most other things in life, **indecisively**. I was waiting for something to happen. This changed when I had my arse kicked by a natural Alpha friend of mine. He saw me chatting with Ella, saw that she was telegraphing interest, and pulled me aside.

“What do you want?” he asked.

I just stood there. I wasn't sure what he was asking me.

“Do you want *her* or not?” he asked.

“Yes.”

“Then stop screwing around and ask her out.”

I **reopened**, jumped back into **rapport**, and then **closed** for a date. It worked.

When watching alphas in action, one notices that they approach life with purpose. I'm not saying they act with a particularly noble, moral, or productive purpose, but they act, nonetheless. Just look at any **jobless alpha who's dating a high-tier woman**. He desires to do little more than drink beer and sleep with his girlfriend (and her sister), and he gets what he wants.

Deltas, on the other hand, aren't known for their decisiveness. When they get married, it's usually because they are pushed by circumstances or by the woman. When they go out with friends, they don't take the lead, but tag along. When they see an attractive woman at the bar, they have to be goaded into approaching her by their male-support group. You can be running great techniques, but if you don't begin to alter the way you view everything – relationships, women, and yourself – your Game will fall apart the moment you get into a viable relationship.

So how did learning this affect my life?

I first met my fiancée through a group of mutual friends. No one suggested that I talk to her and it wasn't arranged for us to meet. I thought she was attractive, so I approached her. I liked her personality, so I got her number. I wanted our relationship to be a romantic one, so I made that clear very early. My purpose was that *I wanted her*, and I acted on it. This isn't to say that I was running perfect Game. It was simply a result of learning how to want something.

The fact that you're actually seeking to improve your Game means that you've already recognized the problem and have determined to fix it. Continue in that vein.

1. Start to set goals for yourself in both the short term and the long term. These goals can range from, “I want her,” to, “I want to establish my [authority in the office](#).” For those of you who already have goals and desires, learn to place those at the forefront.

2. Make your goals specific. When you have specific goals or desires, you become more choosy about how you spend your most valuable assets – your time and focus.

3. Stop being fatalistic about your life and relationships. Don't wait on someone else to make things happen in your life. Set your goals and pursue them. Don't be “[Evil Guy](#)”.

I'm not advocating the PUA lifestyle. I want to inspire other deltas (and gammas and omegas) to take back their masculinity from a rabidly feminized society. One of the best ways to do this is to pursue the things that *you* want.

Share your experiences and the goals you're setting below.

Signaling Theory

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2011

This is a guest post contributed by [Le Cygne Gris](#).

Why routines?

Perhaps one of the nastier criticisms hurled at the practitioners and purveyors of Game is that the routines suggested and then put into practice demonstrate its artificiality. Essentially, the argument is that Game can't be true because it is a conscious, overt application.

While it is true that application of Game is often intentional and overt, it does not follow that the fundamental insights of Game are incorrect. Ultimately, though, Game is nothing more than a specific application of signaling theory.

Signaling theory is a branch of economics that arose in order to explain why people didn't behave with perfect rationality. What economists quickly discovered, however, is that people were, in fact, behaving quite rationally, but the signals that economists observed were quite removed from their eventual consequences.

The classic example of this phenomenon is that of education: the reason why some students went to college wasn't simply because they wanted to learn more about the world surrounding them, but rather because they wanted to demonstrate to employers that they were well qualified to be hired for specific jobs.

Now, one could take the principles of signaling theory and apply them to one's educational choices in an overt and conscious manner. For example, if one wanted to be an astronaut, he would do well to major in

astrophysics and participate in sports, since astronauts must be in shape and be quite intelligent. This would signal to potential employers that he was quite serious about becoming an astronaut. It is, then, quite ludicrous to claim that making an obvious and overt application of signaling theory invalidates its existence, principles, or conclusions. In fact, just the opposite is true: deliberate application of signaling theory, when successful, validates its claims.

The same is true for Game. Routines and sets give men a way to field test the validity of the core principles and tenets of Game. If men successfully apply the tenets of Game, then they know that it is correct. (Note that testing Game by attempting a routine requires that one not botch the routine in order for the results to be considered valid. This is a general principle of the scientific method, and certainly applies here.)

But routines offer men more than just a way to validate the claims made by proponents of Game. It also offers men keen insight into the mind of an Alpha, for routines are more than just lines, they also encompass delivery and choreography. In order for a routine to work, a man must, much like a method actor, adopt the mind of that which he wishes to embody.

Routines are therefore useful in enabling a man to become a better man. As a man adopts the mindset of an Alpha, he becomes aware of how an Alpha moves, how he talks, how he interacts with others, what he thinks of others. And as a man does this, he becomes more and more in tune with the workings of the Alpha mind, until one day he is no longer able to distinguish between his Alpha persona and his “normal” persona. In essence, he fakes it until he makes it.

And thus, contra to the claims of haters and heretics, routines do not invalidate Game. On the contrary, they offer men a chance to test the truth for themselves. And in doing so, they allow men to become the men they are destined to be.

On terminology

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2011

There appears to be an amount of confusion relating to the difference between Roissy's binary hierarchy and my more graduated hierarchy. However, it's not difficult to distinguish between the two hierarchies, nor is there any contradiction between them. Roissy's hierarchy is solely sexual in nature, whereas mine is socio-sexual. Therefore, his two categories are supersets of my seven categories.

ALPHA: natural alpha, synthetic alpha, sigma, high beta, high lambda

BETA: low beta, delta, gamma, omega, low lambda

In order to distinguish the sexual supersets from the socio-sexual sets, I suggest that when referring to a Roissyan superset, all caps should be used. When referring to a socio-sexual set, use lowercase letters. So, there should be no more trouble confusing an ALPHA with an alpha. Now, there is room to discuss whether low betas should be distinguished from deltas or not, (I tend to feel that delta is such a broad category that it merits the distinction), and if lambdas even belong in the supersets considering that the supersets are defined with regards to sexual success with women rather than sexual success per se.

Regardless, the point remains that there is no intrinsic contradiction between the sexual and socio-sexual hierarchies. Roissy's hierarchy remains perfectly valid and it is all that is necessary for PUA-centric discussions of Game. After all, scoring is inherently binary in nature, as one either scores or does not score. However, the logical, and I would argue, *necessary*, expansion of Game into areas beyond the crimson arts requires a more articulated hierarchy that is eminently justified by the observation of human social dynamics.

Facing the truth

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 10, 2011

The interesting thing about an alpha's ego is not its size nor its resilience. It is the fact that the alpha ego is grounded in reality. A man who has banged a large number of hot women, or has significant athletic or military achievements has little reason to question himself. He has proven that he has what it takes. However he also knows that there are others who are better than him and can recognize excellence when he sees it. This means that even the largest alpha egos have a natural check on their size. An omega's ego, on the other hand, has very little grounding in reality. As such the size of his ego often rivals that of an alpha.

Because it does not have any checks on its size an omega's fragile ego will grow without bounds. In an effort to avoid the pain of his life an omega will lie to himself. He will find elaborate justifications and excuses to avoid reality. This often takes the form of criticizing others for their shallowness or stupidity. It is not the omegas fault that he cannot find someone that understands him. He cannot help it if other people are too stupid. Rarely can he compete in reality so instead an omega will build himself up in his head and disparage others. He will do anything to avoid facing the fact that he has very little value in the real world, as it is just too painful.

In some areas though omegas do well. When they do have an advantage they will maximize that advantage to the hilt. It is no mistake that many omegas are computer nerds. Video games allow them to live out a reality where they are the hero and tech support skills give them real value. In an episode of "The Big Bang Theory" every guy (except Sheldon) is more than willing to provide free tech support to the hot manipulative babe that moves in above the apartment. They do not care that they are being manipulated. For a brief period of time they can do something that gets

them the attention they crave. For an omega a small amount of worth and real human connection will grow completely unfettered in his mind. Even though all he did was set up a phone for a girl, it is enough of a connection that the next day an omega will be fantasizing about marrying her. In my early teens I would fantasize about marrying a girl if all she did was smile at me. In the end an omega will be unable to change because of the elaborate fantasy world he has created. Often it will reach the point that the fantasy world is far preferable to the real.

For this reason the first thing an omega must do to change is face the truth. Without an anchor in reality it is far too easy to go back to lying to yourself. Often the web of lies is so thick that it takes years to gain a clear view. In my efforts to change I had to face many truths about myself and others. This is a list of some of the more important things I have learned:

- If your father is has not been there for you in the past he will not be there for you in the future. Find someone else to fill that role and move on.

- Talking to your mother about your problems will get you nowhere. Women are rarely objective and have difficulty making tough decisions. Talking to your mother or any woman will have you running around in circles. Move out of her basement and try to minimize contact until you no longer need to lean on her.

- What has happened and what will happen to you is your responsibility. It may or may not be your fault but it will always be your responsibility. Bad things happen and all you can do is choose how you will respond. Avoiding the problem is a choice like any other.

- Suicide is the cowards way out. And in ten years all you will be is a sad memory. In twenty years no one will notice that you are gone.

- God (if he exists) may provide a way, but you have to take it.

-No one can save you from your misery except yourself. You may have help but the work is all yours.

-Nothing about this is easy. As such do not beat yourself up over your failures. Just get up and keep moving forward.

-People who are less intelligent are often kinder. Seek them out and do not look down on them.

-The people you love and trust the most will let you down and hurt you. When that happens remember all the times they were there for you and try to forgive.

-The world is very cruel. All you can do is improve your ability to withstand the bad things that happen.

-Firefly will never be renewed.

-If you are ready to start talking to women do not expect them to jump your bones the first night out. It will take time before you see significant gains.

-You cannot change alone. Because of this my recommendation to any omega looking to change would be to find help. I found help in the form of an eighty year-old hypnotherapist. It really does not matter what form the help takes, but successful help will have certain things in common:

1. It should be from a man, preferably one who is much older than you. Avoid female help. While some women may give good advice it is too easy for them to become emotionally involved and lose their objectivity.

2. It should NOT be from a peer. Peers have the same problems you do. Most likely they will tell you the lies they tell themselves in the form of advice. This does not mean that having friends cannot help you, just that

they should not be your primary source of change.

3. He should expect you to change and have a specific way for you to do it. If he tries to make you feel like you do not need to change or accept your position in life, leave. The point is to change and achieve real happiness not sit around and complain. In this vein, avoid talk-therapists. You will end up talking in circles and leave \$100 poorer.

4. Whatever he tells you it should involve facing difficult truths. You don't need someone helping you lie to yourself.

5. He should hold you accountable for your actions. This does not mean that he beats you over the head with them only that he makes you acknowledge your problems or self deception and continue to move forward.

6. He should be objective but committed to helping you change.

7. Pastors, bishops, some therapists, sensei's, grandfathers, uncles, are all potential sources of help. But most importantly whoever you choose you should see real change after some time.

-No one is going to do it for you. Stop waiting.

NAWALT and You

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Mar 11, 2011

From Urban Dictionary:

NAWALT: acronym for 'not all women are like that.'

Repeated endlessly by women to men in hopes that if men hear NAWALT frequently enough, they'll believe it.

The reality is that all women ARE like that (manipulative, abusive, sociopathic, destructive, drama-oriented, liars).

The acronym NAWALT has its origin in the belief that women as a collective are complicit in the implementation of injustices against men during the last 40 years. As you can see from the more commonly used meaning above, it's come to signify the degenerate nature of all women, on all fronts.

If you are interested in learning Game strictly to get beautiful women into bed, you may find that subscribing to this broader meaning does not interfere with your objectives. Indeed, it may inure you to the "collateral damage" that may occur if a woman catches feelings for you.

As a blogger who writes about relationships, and appreciates the potential of Game for its ability to increase the pool of eligible men, I would point out that swallowing this particularly bitter pill will disqualify all women as unworthy of your love and trust. If your goal is to find a partner worthy of you, then you must be disciplined about evaluating women for character.

There are some ways in which all women are the same, i.e. "like that":

1. All women share a biological imperative to reproduce, with

complementary strategies for short- and long-term mating. Social dominance is a key attraction trigger for women, as it implies a man's ability to garner power, and therefore resources.

2. All women under 40 have been raised in the feminist era, and have benefited from its changes with respect to opportunities in education, the workplace, and state assistance.

3. All women under 40 have been raised in a highly materialistic and consumerist culture.

4. All women under 40 have witnessed a weakening of the American family, due to a reshuffling of gender roles, the "divorce as emancipation" meme that came out of the Women's Movement, and declining rates of marriage and childbirth.

5. All women born after 1955 grew up with a media that found the feminist goal of fully unleashed female sexuality extremely profitable. Hypergamy swept the population as women started gunning for the most desirable men, having learned that shedding clothes invited male attention and validation, even if temporarily.

6. All women educated since 1990 or so were subjected to specific curricula designed to enhance their self-esteem, and close the perceived academic gap with boys. (The boys, meanwhile, were subjected to a realigning of standards in schools to reward strictly female ways of learning and behaving.)

Obviously, men have been exposed to precisely the same trends, but have responded very differently. They were not coddled as women were, into believing in the precious gift of their unique "specialness." The corresponding effect to the "men are delaying maturity" theme, recently written about by Kay Hymowitz and others, is the explosion of female narcissism. Once believed to be a personality disorder primarily displayed by males, it's now 50/50 (and rising).

It's no wonder that many men believe that there are no good women left, at least not in the U.S. If, despite everything, you hope to find a woman

partner, then you must:

1. Abandon blaming the female collective in your personal life.
2. Learn how to discriminate between worthy women and narcissist head cases.

While it's tempting to bemoan the state of the American female, in truth we reside on a spectrum of beliefs, attitudes and characteristics. Once a woman has crossed your threshold of physical attraction, it's your responsibility to evaluate her full character. I suggest the following approach:

Personality Traits

Personality is thought to be about half inherited, half acquired. The acquired traits depend on a host of factors that you needn't worry about. If her family life was terrible, it will show up in her personality. If she's been highly promiscuous, it will show up here. Her behavior will tell you everything you need to know. The frequent advice to ignore what a woman says in favor of what she does is excellent. Take people at face value - that applies to both sexes.

The dominant psychological model for evaluating personality consists of the Big 5 primary traits:

- I. Openness - desire for new experiences; curious vs. cautious
- II. Conscientiousness - self-discipline; preference for plans vs. spontaneity
- III. Extraversion - tendency to seek out stimulation, and the company of others
- IV. Agreeableness - compassionate and cooperative vs. self-interest
- V. Neuroticism - emotional instability

A woman with a high degree of openness, low conscientiousness, high extraversion, low agreeableness and high neuroticism?

Every man's nightmare. (Note: it is precisely this male profile that succeeds so well with women.)

The last 40 years have seen a dramatic increase in the acquisition of undesirable traits. In addition, recent research indicates that about 25% of the population has a mutation on the D4 dopamine receptor, leading to high impulsivity, high risk-seeking, and a high desire for novelty.

Look for women who:

1. Are interested in and open to new experiences, but not reckless. They pursue a variety of independent interests. They don't throw caution to the winds. They are moderate drinkers. They weigh novelty vs. consequences.
2. Demonstrate self-discipline. They have a strong future time orientation. Fitness and spending habits are two good clues.
3. Enjoy interacting with others but have no need to be the center of attention. Beware a woman who always wants to go out, who can't get enough of the party scene. Rule out women who dress extremely provocatively or flirt shamelessly.
4. Actively display kindness and compassion. They take turns paying or reciprocate generosity with effort. They demonstrate appreciation for good treatment. They like men.
5. Are not psycho bitches. Any woman who loses control, yelling, crying, having a tantrum, is not a suitable relationship prospect. Yes, we get upset, but men tolerate far too many female histrionics in the belief that we're all like that. Don't feed that beast.

The women who meet these criteria will not be the ones who are grinding in a bar. They will not have the showiest online dating profiles. You will most likely need to employ day Game, which is challenging.

The SMP is in a state of extreme dysfunction. Those looking for more than a casual hookup will have to navigate the treacherous landscape in a systematic and deliberate way. There are good women out there - Spacebunny and myself are just two examples. :)

- Don't give women a free pass. Make them prove their worth before you invest any emotional resources.
- Display a low tolerance for unattractive behaviors. Reward only desirable behaviors.

It's not romantic, but after 40 years of social re-engineering, some pragmatism is called for.

Developing Sigma

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2011

Although it would not be unreasonable to suspect me of snowflaking in developing the concept of the sigma, this was not the case. Its development came about as a result of the observation that there was a significant distinction between the attributes and behavior of Roissy's sexual alpha and the socially dominant alpha male, and it was the contemplation of the various distinctions and similarities involved that inspired me to come up with the concept of a *socio-sexual* hierarchy in the first place.

The reason for the development of the sigma was fairly simple. It was readily apparent that Roissy's alpha description applied to both my brother and me, but the two of us are nearly as different in attitude, attributes, and behavior as Narcissus and Goldmund. His appeal to women was based on extraordinarily good looks and an open, charming demeanor. Mine was largely derived from the reaction to my arrogance and vicious comportment. He was popular and at the center of all the social activity from junior high onward. I was unpopular until tenth grade and couldn't be bothered to show up for homecoming, prom, or an invitation to rush the most desirable fraternity on campus. He was affable and friendly. I was cold and cruel. About the only thing we had in common was an unusually high level of self-regard.

But there was an important difference even there. His self-regard was externally derived, whereas mine was internal. He blossomed like a flower in the sunshine of feminine and masculine approval alike, whereas I tended to hold both in contempt. He had many friends, I had all of one until eighth grade and didn't see any need for more. But neither of us ever lacked for attention from highly attractive women once we hit sixteen.

So, it was perfectly obvious to me that one category was not enough to contain two such vastly different social animals if anything beyond a crude sexual scorecard was to be taken into account. It was also clear that while my brother's behavior was very much in keeping with the conventional description of the alpha, mine was not. Moreover, there happened to be a very small number of men of my acquaintance who tended to not fit the conventional alpha pattern in very much the same way that I did not. Thus was developed the concept of the sigma.

Many people interested in the expanded socio-sexual hierarchy have asked me if I think sigma status is more akin to the natural alpha or the synthetic alpha of the Game master. I think it is more like the former, as there appear to be some developmental elements that cause the sigma to be more comfortable outside the social world than inside it. Having grown up in the company of an alpha from his earliest childhood, it is fairly easy to note some of the ways in which our development processes differed.

The two biggest childhood differences between us, as I recall, were that my personality was much less intrinsically likeable than his and my accomplishments were more impressive. I was the larval form of an omega, (remember, the sexual hierarchy can't apply directly to pre-pubescent children), while simultaneously being openly recognized as intellectually and athletically superior to all of my age peers at school and other organizations. It's a rather unusual combination, given that athletic accomplishment usually translates to at least some level of social success. Usually, but not always.

Note that by recognized, I don't mean people saying "yah, that kid is real smart" or whatever. I am talking about objective metrics that no one could help noticing, whether it was winning all of the spelling, math, and reading competitions at school or finishing first in the events for the annual Presidential Physical Fitness programs that everyone had to do in elementary school. It doesn't matter how modestly you comport yourself,

if you're kicking everyone's ass on a regular and comprehensive basis, other children will eventually come to resent it. Particularly if you happen to be the smallest, youngest kid in the class with a relatively disagreeable personality.

Gabriel [noted in a previous post](#) that the difference between the omega's oversized ego and the alpha's is that the alpha's ego is based in reality. So, I think that we can reasonably infer that a sigma is what results when an omega develops an oversized ego that happens to be reality-based. In support of this explanation is the observation that the few men that I consider to be sigmas on the basis of their a) genuine indifference to the social hierarchy, and b) uniform involvement with highly attractive women also happen to be exceptional in one or more regards.

This may explain why sigmas are relatively rare. They can more reasonably be considered a strange, socially successful form of omega than a non-conformist alpha variant. Gammas, deltas, and betas who learn Game can become synthetic alphas, but I don't know if they could as easily become synthetic sigmas. Whereas faking confidence often leads to real confidence over time, I have not seen that faking indifference leads to genuine indifference in the same way. Still, since we have defined Game as the intentional and articulated emulation of the naturally successful by the previously unsuccessful, synthetic sigma-hood should at least theoretically be possible.

Unlike omegas, sigmas always learn the rules of the social hierarchy from observation, but their understanding of them is more of an intellectualized practical grasp than a true intuitive understanding. They don't struggle with the hierarchy, they only struggle to take it seriously. Whereas the beta and delta automatically abide by the rules and the gamma resists them, the sigma's usual reaction is one of vague surprise. "You cannot be serious" is the sigma's mantra, and is applied instinctively to everything from an alpha's dominance display to a woman's test. Because whether

he abides by the rules of the social hierarchy or fails to abide by them, the sigma doesn't have much of an opinion *because he doesn't regard them as applying to him*.

Is the sigma classification really necessary? I don't know. Perhaps "high omega" would be as meaningful and inspire less confusion among gammas who are reluctant to acknowledge their place on the totem pole. But it sounds cool, and if there is one thing that sigmas have going for them, it is that they are usually viewed as being rather cool in comparison with the average alpha or omega.

On teaching Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2011

Are you asking yourself: "Is my son too young to learn Game?"

Depends on your definition of Game, using the definition of Game that this website is devoted to, then no. If you are not a natural alpha and honest enough with yourself to realize this, then now is the perfect time to teach your son Game. Learning Game together is like changing your first alternator or building a porch with Jr. It becomes a life-changing memory that will be remembered by both father and son for many years to come.

Game is about confidence and interacting with others, to position yourself in a better social slot which gains you the benefits of respectful interaction with mankind. Their respect not necessarily yours, as it doesn't need to go both ways. I believe it is never too early to teach boys how to be men, as many of us learning Game were never taught to be men. If you are interested in learning Game as a self-confessed non-alpha, chances are high that you did not have a father like Winston Churchill or if you did he wasn't around enough for you to learn to emulate him. If you didn't win the genetic lottery and have a natural alpha for a father, what medium was going to teach you to be a leader? Every week news comes out that bloodies the hands of our elected leaders. Hollywood train wrecks are a dime a dozen. TV is filled with eunuchs and homosexuals, school is filled with a double portion of feminist nonsense. Church? Maybe, but it is rare to find a parish without emasculated doctrine.

So, dads, it is time to break the cycle. Your father wasn't a natural alpha and consequently you are not one either. I challenge you to teach your sons Game as you learn the same. Am I recommending working Roissy routines with your son in tow. Maybe, but I don't think this will work well with the judge at the next custody hearing: "I like it when daddy picks up

hot chicks at the grocery store"

In order to become a leader, one must overcome fear. Much of the debilitating inner voice that prevents the non-alpha from acting in social situations comes from fear. I am aware of two ways to get past fear: nuke it, or overcome it. Few choose to overcome fear with the nuclear option as it is usually a result of a traumatic experience, which no father would wish on his son. That leaves the other option of helping your son overcome his fears with support. Do not confuse coddling with support.

Since I began playing with Game and its applications, I have continued to look for opportunities to teach my son behaviors which avoid the mistakes that I made. Here is a recent example that proved useful, hopefully it will inspire your own creative juices and enable you to pounce on similar opportunities.

My son and I were at one of our favorite restaurants and my son asked me a question that would impact the way he ordered his tacos next time we ate there. I knew the answer but my teaching moment light bulb turned on. I told him I wasn't sure and sent him over to ask the gal wiping down tables. He tried to back down and no longer desired the answer, (a delta just like his Dad, I will fix that). I helped him fix his specific question in his mind then nudged him and sent him over. He received a typical Trixie response, she gave him the brush off and went on to do something else. He shrugged and shuffled back to our table, dejected, a delta chip off the old block. I spent the next five minutes coaching him on how to project an attitude of importance. (Preaching at myself with twice the intensity.) The time to leave arrives, I remind him of his unanswered question and announce he is going to get an answer. We walk up to the same girl and I planted myself physically in her presence with my body language projecting "Serve me now!" She responds with a "Can I help you?", I smile and open for my son "My son has a question." He steps up and asks. No more dejected son. No more delta future for my son.

The benefits of teaching your son game are multiple:

1. Break the cycle, all your sons grow up to be alpha or beta.
2. Witness your younger self and how many of your own action-killing fears were generated in youth.
3. No loving father consistently fails with his son's future on the line.
4. Provides an additional powerful and motivating force to learn Game.

Teaching your son game is one of the greatest gifts you could ever give him. I do not intend to denigrate anyone by closing in this way: if our fathers would have possessed the capability to teach us these skills, they would have taught them to us.

- DJ

Game is the antidote

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 13, 2011

Here's an addendum to a basic Game maxim: If a man is writing as the token male at a female-oriented publication, [his advice regarding male behavior](#) should be considered even less legitimate than female advice:

It's a typical but tragic mistake: MRAs wildly overestimate women's power, sexual or otherwise. Men, they insist, are helpless by comparison. But that claim ignores a long and unmistakable history of male domination in human history. And if there's one undeniable truism about our species, it's that the rules are made by the dominant group..... the pain so many men feel from broken relationships, social isolation, and the gnawing sense of personal powerlessness is not women's fault.

It's the fault of a rigid code that was set up eons ago, a code that many of us continue to perpetuate. Extricating ourselves from the emotional straitjacket the code forces us to wear requires taking responsibility for our own lives and choices. It requires letting go of blame. And it requires seeing that feminism—with its remarkable claim that biological sex has nothing to with our human potential—is the best avenue for our personal and collective liberation.

This is arrant nonsense of the most ignorant and pernicious sort. It is entirely dependent upon the idea that the dominant group - who admittedly are men - are making their decisions based upon what is to the benefit of their entire sex. There is absolutely no evidence that this is the case, Schwyzer simply states this as a postulate despite the fact that human history is absolutely littered with male elites making decisions that are to the direct detriment of the vast majority of their sex.

Schwytzer's argument is not only groundless and historically incorrect, but biologically false. Biological sex is absolutely and directly connected to our human potential. Feminism isn't about liberation, much less equality or maximizing human potential, it is about using the force of government to legally cripple men and subordinate their services to the feminist-perceived interests of women. And finally, it is logically absurd. Women are absolutely to blame for the majority of divorces, for denying fathers custody to their children and imposing an ex-relationship tax on their former partners. It is easy to demonstrate that women are completely responsible for the pain they have caused without the need to argue over which sex is responsible for sex-biased family courts because not one single woman has ever been forced to file for divorce, custody, or alimony in the entire recorded history of Man.

Women are not passive, helpless creatures who cannot be held responsible for their own actions, they have chosen to act, and in acting, they are 100 percent responsible for all of the pain that they have inflicted. It's not the fault of some rigid, unarticulated male code that magically prevents a man from staying married when his wife decides she isn't happy anymore or removes his children from him. The demonstrable fact is that feminism is pure and unadulterated evil and is one of the primary causes, if not the primary cause, of the decline of Western civilization. Feminism is the single most poisonous ideology of the 19th and 20th centuries and has amassed a body count that dwarfs that of Communism and Socialism combined. As I have previously written, calling a feminist a feminazi is an insult to the German National Socialist Workers Party.

And Game is the antidote to the ideological poison that is feminism. That is why it terrifies feminists. That is why intelligent women who value civilization instinctively support it. Feminism *requires* reducing men to

gammas and omegas who fear to question the chains of the Mother State. In most cases, gammatude and omegadom are not natural states, they are behavioral evidence of crimes that have been committed against young boys with the intention of psycho-sexually crippling them in adulthood.

Dragon slaying

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2011

I see all manner of posts and thoughts about approximating the behavior of Alphas. I thought it would be far more useful to explain how Alphas become Alphas in the first place, and what you can do to train your sons, and yourselves, to be Alphas.

Do not approximate. Do or Do Not. There is no Approximate.

An insightful blogger here pointed out that the alpha ego, enormous as it is, is based in reality. The alpha's positive self-image and confidence are the direct result of what? It comes from success. But success at what? Well... that's the important question. It has to be what people consider... real. Business... sport... music... art... anything.... almost. Video game success is going to help you out with your geek clique but the rest of the world just doesn't give a crap about your latest World of Warcraft raid. If you want to move up the social ladder, you do that not by aping behavior., but by growing into an interesting person. Now, I hear the Gammas hissing already. I know, I know... you are interesting and if everyone else was just smarter they'd see how amazing you really are. You gammas are free to stop reading now, as for the most part, you're utterly hopeless. A pox on you.

But you omegas... you low deltas... you're the ones I'm really talking to. Look, you don't need therapy dudes. You need a life. That's not an insult, its a pathway. Its advice. Let me 'splain.

Alphas are always described as the center of attention, telling loud self-aggrandizing stories. Well... what if they had no stories? What if the stories weren't true? They wouldn't be alphas, would they? That is the very difference between alphas and omegas and deltas. Alphas are

interesting, and they have reality-based self-confidence that stems from challenges bested.

Men have been denied challenge their whole lives. You've had no adventures. What have you done? When you look back on your life to this point, what makes you smile and say "wow that was something most people haven't done"? If the answer is "I have a level 80 Undead Death Knight" then congratulations, you're a delta or more likely an omega. If your answer is, "Well... I climbed Kilimanjaro and one night in Stockholm I kicked Izzy Stradlin's ass" then you're probably an alpha.

Ah, but you say, "Dude I can't afford to go to Africa and Sweden's weird."

You're right. But you don't start at the top. You start at the bottom... and the basis of all self confidence is accomplishment. So pick a challenge and go meet it. Don't just meet it, destroy it. Crush it. Learn mountain climbing. Learn to rappel. Learn sky diving or scuba diving. If that isn't your style, then build something. Learn wood working and build things with your own hands and when the products are finished, they will stare back at you and the excellence before you will be an external proof of your own worth. You don't need to stand in front of a mirror and recite any stupid self affirmations. The proof is right there. There was no sturdy, well-built table and now there is. The very table itself looks at you and says, "you're good enough, you're smart enough, and dog gone it, people like you."

You know this is true. You know it because you tasted it when you setup that pretty girl's DSL modem for her. It wasn't her attention that fed you. It was your accomplishment and the fact that however small your contribution was, there was real, externally verified value there. Now imagine if you hadn't done a geeky thing like that. Craftwork is the elementary school for self-confidence, friends. Start with your hands. If you've already surpassed that level of self confidence, then its time to

move on to adventure. Go places. See things. Do. Go and Do. If you're not an extrovert, that's fine. Go alone. In fact, in a lot of ways that makes you cooler. Sigmas are alphas whose challenges are largely bested alone.

The difference in natural-born alphas and you is that we were born with this burning desire to challenge ourselves, and in our minds we never fail. Never. We never fail because we never quit. As a child I would hear my friends say, "I can't do that." and it sounded absolutely alien to me. I would think "what do you mean you can't do it? Have you tried? Have you worked at it really hard for days on end?"

It's bollocks.

What one man can do, another can do.

So get off your ass and do it. Live, dammit! You're a man. The world may not provide you with dragons to slay, but you'll die if you don't. So create your own dragons and crush them. Crush them, dammit, and their carcasses will feed your soul and their blood will fill your heart... and a pretty girl will seem about as threatening as the dried leaves of fall you crush under your feet without a second thought.

So... what are you gonna do?

- Nate

Facing your fear (of approaching)

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 14, 2011

The biggest obstacle to success with women, or success in anything, is fear. The first time I cold-approached a girl it took me three hours to actually talk to her. When I finally did approach, I was a mess: my hands were shaking, my face was hot, my palms were sweaty, and when I spoke I sounded like a lost lamb my voice was shaking so much. I was not even asking for her number. I had been practicing sleight of hand for three years and wanted to get into get into street magic. Even though my delivery was awful, I was able to perform the trick successfully (she said it was cool), and went home elated. I had done something that for me was incredibly difficult. I had faced a major fear and did so successfully. I was proud of myself.

Fast forward to last Saturday. This time I am actually looking to get her number and I have to laugh at myself because nothing has changed: I am still afraid (though in control), and it still takes me a half an hour to actually approach.

When it comes to approaching the only thing that will drive the fear away is consistent practice.

Unfortunately this does not help for someone who is just starting out. Successfully managing your fear is often the difference between success and failure. So what do you do?

First: Get out of the house. Clean yourself up, dress well, and get out. You are not going to face your fears from your mom's basement. The dragons are out there, not in your apartment. GET OUT.

Second: Recognize that fear is a sign you are going in the right direction. If you are doing something that make you afraid that mean that you are

doing something that challenges you. Ignore the people who say it is easy. They are not where you are. You have your challenges they have theirs. Do not let others dictate to you how difficult it should be. This is your challenge. Own it.

Third: Commit to the approach. Whatever happens **DO NOT GIVE UP**. This is probably the most important thing you can do. You will approach and you will ask her for her number. You may find that you abort the approach before you reach the girl. If that happens, compose yourself and approach again. If it takes a dozen tries, if it takes all day you will approach your target and you will ask for her number. Do not give up.

Fourth: Whatever she says be proud of yourself. If you are new to cold-approaching just getting past your fear is a success. It does not matter what she says because you have faced your fear and beat it. Do not let anyone tell you otherwise. You did something that was difficult for you. This is something to be proud of.

Fifth: **IMMEDIATELY** after the first approach, do another. The momentum from one successful approach is often enough to propel you through another; do not waste it. If you do one approach, do another. Success breeds success. Use the energy from pushing through the fear to get you through multiple approaches, this will give you practice.

Last, I want to talk about a technique that helps me face my fear. Often I find that the three second rule is not enough and I abort the approach before I have reached the girl. When this happens I find a place nearby and sit down. The fear from the aborted approach is often still there trying to get me to give up, to go home, or any number of excuses to get me to not try again. So I try again. This will trigger the fear again. So I continue to listen to it. I let it in and try to feel it completely. This allows me to get used to the feeling. I goad it on. I dare it to try and get me to give up. I face it completely. I become completely aware of it. Most importantly I do

not give up. I face the fear. I listen to it. I see it as separate from me. It is not me. It does not control me. I choose, it does not. This puts me in the driver's seat. It can push me but it cannot get me to give up. If I do this eventually I will approach and I will achieve my goal. I face my fear.

I permit the fear to pass over and through me.

When it has gone past I turn to see its path.

Where the fear has gone there is nothing.

Only I remain.

Alpha Mail: marriage and comedy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2011

Jakob W unintentionally equates marriage with pain:

Having read the quoted article I found Schwyzer's central theme to be relevant to this blog: a narrative of helplessness - as indicated by "It is easy to demonstrate that women are completely responsible for the pain they have caused without the need to argue over which sex is responsible for sex-biased family courts because not one single woman has ever been forced to file for divorce, custody, or alimony in the entire recorded history of Man." Which leaves out the fact that men aren't forced into marriage either. See: Narrative of Helplessness.

There are several problems here with Jakob's nonsensical reply. First, referring to the active female choice to file for divorce does not in any way leave out the fact that men are not forced into marriage. Men are responsible for taking the risk of divorce when they choose to get married; the only way to avoid it is to not marry. But the important difference is that a man is not choosing to inflict pain on himself or his wife when he marries her in the way that a woman is choosing to inflict pain on her husband when she chooses to divorce him.

Second, the MRAs that Schwyzer is criticizing are openly and vehemently anti-marriage. So, Jakob's statement makes no sense in the context of Schwyzer's anti-MRA narrative, since the MRA argument is that because women can so easily and unilaterally choose to inflict emotional and financial pain on their husbands, men should not marry.

Third, other than not marrying, men are in fact legally helpless if their wife unilaterally decides to divorce them, take the children, and asset-strip them. Their only legal defense is to remove themselves from the judicial

regime, which in most cases requires abandoning their children as well. They have other actions that they could take, of course, but none within the legal system. I very much doubt that these extra-legal responses are actions that Schwyzer supports in his call for men to take responsibility for their feelings of helplessness.

On the premarital front, CD wonders to what extent a man should follow a woman:

I thought it might be ok to get your input on this. My fiance and I have had more than a few arguments on this situation. She loves comedy, has a great sense of humor, and has an interest in the field. She wanted to attend Second City in Chicago (a comedy school) and thought that if anything came of it, I would happily follow her and her dream, move to Chicago and let her pursue the comedy thing. I'm not going to lie, I have a big problem with the idea of riding the coat tails of a woman's journey. The idea just seems absurd to me. Am I being ridiculous?

The situation has died down now. She went to Second City for a week (about a year ago), really enjoyed it, but nothing really came of it. She talks about it occasionally. I think she would still love to move to Chicago but hides that from me given my previous reactions. I'm trying to find a middle ground, as I don't want her to resent me in her mind for crushing her dreams, but at the same time, I don't want her to feel like she can mold me into a "tag-along" that will follow her anywhere she wants to go. That's my situation, any advice and/or input would be greatly appreciated.

Yes, CD is being ridiculous. In cases such as these, a man has two choices. Either let her go to pursue her dreams or crush those dreams and don't think twice about it. Either option is valid and they represent the full range of viable choices. Resent him? If he chooses to crush her dream, CD's fiance should thank him for doing what she most likely wants, which is to release her from her fear of failure by taking the burden of the decision off her shoulders. She doesn't actually want to "pursue her dream" of becoming a serious comedienne, she just wants to do what women often do, which is dabble in something, go to school for it, and do pretty much everything related to it that doesn't involve actually doing it or taking any substantive risks. If CD's fiance was serious about comedy, she'd already be performing in the local stand-up clubs several nights a week like men who want to become comedians do. She has absolutely no need to go to Chicago to learn that she's not good enough to compete in a ruthless and highly competitive industry.

CD needs to sit his fiance down and have a serious conversation with her about whether she wants to be a wife and mother or if she wants to go to the big city in pursuit of excitement. If she equivocates at all with regards to the former, I would not hesitate to break up with her. I suspect that CD and his fiance are fairly young, probably in college, and so the idea of riding the carousel is most likely looking very attractive to her right now, especially if CD is her high school boyfriend. Forget comedy school, if CD merely makes the mistake of moving to Chicago with her, there is a very high probability that she'll either cheat on him or break up with him within the first six months. That's simply what young women do. As each new chapter of life begins, they want to leave the characters from the previous chapter behind.

This is a classic Game dilemma. CD has handled the initial stage pretty well, but he hasn't closed the deal yet. This is because he hasn't applied Maxim XVI. *Never be afraid to lose her.* To paraphrase the font of all wisdom, he who would keep his woman will lose her.

An Alternative to Cold Approaches

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Mar 15, 2011

RM's post on cold approaches inspired me to write a post about the power of using familiarity to create attraction in the opposite sex. It has limitations, i.e. LJBF, but can also be productive. Don't overlook the potential of "consequential strangers."

If you're interested, it just went up at [Hooking Up Smart](#):

[How to Use Familiarity to Create Attraction](#)

The church of delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2011

When I was a younger delta, I believed I had strong convictions about waiting for marriage for sexual intimacy. This was the result of my many years of churchianity morality training. Some of it was Biblically correct... other parts not so much. What I have come to understand is that this was more than a belief, it was a convenient mask for my delta ways.

I am reminded of a specific church affiliated camp experience with exciting speakers. They pounded home the idea that monogamy was inherently good and waiting till marriage was equally important. Made perfect sense to me, I was shy with girls and waiting was good, because those cool guys up front didn't wait and later regretted it. This and other experiences helped me create what I thought was a solid fact based conviction in sex is best saved for marriage.

Conviction: a fixed or firm belief. Convictions are not so easily tossed aside when a tasty opportunity comes along. They also contribute to the makeup of ones backbone which is necessary for manhood. You will see from this account that two root causes of my young delthood were self-deception about what I believed, and having Jell-O for a backbone.

When the first opportunity came along to break this "conviction" everything that had been driven into my head was conveniently forgotten. That high school relationship with a train wreck ended two years later. Fast forward to the next opportunity, I am dating my now ex-wife. Magically my strong conviction disappeared again but with the following additional twist.

Early on while dating, the discussion of number of partners came up. In typical style I was honest, on the other hand she...due to a hamster

impaired rounding error arrived at the same exact number. Tied to this discussion I mentioned how I wanted to wait for marriage. In case some of you readers missed it I will repeat in clear uncertain terms:

As the male party in a relationship I clearly defined and communicated my decision to remain celibate till ring swap ceremony had taken place at a church of our unified choice complete with the socially required family members delivering wrapped things from Target in exchange for dinner.

Because this discussion happened before we were intimate, it changed the dynamic. Sexual intimacy had now become a s-test. I had purposefully drawn a line in the sand which now stood as a signpost of male spiritual and household leadership. She crossed that line flippantly. Was I a willing participant? Absolutely! It was not date rape. However, I set a standard and didn't hold to it breaking both IV and XV of the 16 core game maxims. As I look back at the years and how my marriage unraveled in terms of game, this was the first big s-test I failed.

In my journey to understand game I have come to believe that sex with ones spouse is designed by our maker to be a "gimmie" in natural manhood. (my take on core maxim XIV) When a man marries and beds his wife he gains certain alpha credibility free of effort with her. Even greater cred. if she hasn't spent years riding the ALPHA carousel. In a perfect world, even the weakest of married men would receive this gift on his wedding day.

Certain observations now lead me to believe that I am not alone. When I look around church on Sunday morning I see a large contingent of BETA men married to whales. (a majority of these women were not bloated when they donned the expensive white dress) Tie that observation to the statistics on premarital sex among American churchgoers: while many believe it is wrong to have sex before marriage they also continue to do so in large numbers. These statistics and my personal observations point

to a reality that I am not the only one who has created and failed this specific s-test. Coupled with this loss of status for the husband is the additional burden of guilt laid on by the social organization of the church which I will not go into detail here. Suffice it to say, a very damaging one two punch for the church attending married man.

If you failed this s-test but are still trying to be an honorable husband my advice is simple, learn game and save your marriage. As for me, my old understanding of churchianity marriage has been replaced with a Genesis 24:67 definition. In a tent, without a rubber chicken dinner, and most importantly, lacking any government licensing fee.

- DJ

A lightbulb

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 16, 2011

Thinking further about the subject of fear I had an insight. I began to ask myself why I was afraid. I started looking for the source of the fear, going beyond facing it and rather trying to understand it. What I found was that I am not afraid of girls. If I was I would not be able to go out in public. Really, why would I, a 6'2" guy be afraid of a tiny 5' girl? Nor am I afraid of conversation with a stranger. While I prefer my own company, having a pleasant chat with someone is not that difficult. What, then, makes me nervous when I approach?

I began thinking about what I would do if I stopped trying to follow a script and just go with my gut. What would I say? How would I say it? Would I try to be the charming guy that I was trying to ape? Or would I go straight to the point? A great deal of game that I have read addresses indirect game; how to generate attraction to reduce a girl's resistance to your advances. But what if I was being too indirect? What if I was attracted to indirect game not because it fits me or because I have found great success with it, but because it was indirect? What if I was afraid, not of the girl or the approach, but of making my intentions known? What if I am afraid of my own desires? What if I have been trained to never care about what I want and always be concerned about what others want? In other words if I want a woman WHY THE HELL DO I NOT JUST SAY SO? I want to spend time with her and know her and enjoy her company but no one ever told me to view my wants as more important than hers. Since I cannot DO anything about her wants why should I care? If she does not want me then she is a waste of my time and the sooner I know that the better. If I want something why not just ask for it, and stop pretending that what I want is not important? As far as I know what I want is far more important than what other people want. I can only take care of my needs, and unless she becomes part of my life I cannot take care of her's so why

should I try if she is not a part of my life? I cannot read minds so why should I assume that I know what she wants? If it is not me she wants, than it is time to move on to someone else. My stupidity amazes me sometimes. . .

In short, my game is going to become much more direct. I do not intend to give up on indirect game, just use it far less. I expect to crash and burn, but why not? If it is worth all this effort to become a man it is worth falling on my face in the process. It seems the attitude of a selfish asshole is called for. . .

How to crush a woman's dreams

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2011

Here is a maxim which some may regard as controversial, although it really isn't. Men who want a strong and lasting long-term relationship should crush a woman's dreams without hesitation, if those dreams are not entirely consistent with her primary role as a wife and mother.

There are four reasons for this. The first, and most important, is that in most cases, a woman's dreams are ephemeral and therefore irrelevant in the long term. They are seldom more serious than the child's dreams to become a wizard or a dinosaur. How can we know this is the case? Because what a woman wants - or rather, *thinks* she wants - changes on a regular basis. Never forget that women are extraordinarily dynamic beings. Every woman I knew in high school and college swore up and down that she didn't want to have children. Every single one. All of them that are married, as well as some who are not, have children now. The rest wish they did. Most of the married, but childless, working women I knew said that they wanted to continue working after they had children. Only about half of them returned to their jobs and most of those who still work wish they didn't need to do so. Women don't have dreams the way that men have goals and objectives, they tend to be more akin to daydreams or romantic fantasies.

Second, most women's dreams are entirely incompatible with what society actually needs them to do. The West will survive without more female scientists, engineers, social workers, and bureaucrats. It will not survive without more wives and mothers. There is literally nothing that a woman can do that is more important than having and raising children, since everything else men can do, and in most cases can do better.

Third, if one looks beneath the surface description of female dreams,

ninety percent of what women say they dream about doing involves little more than putting them in a position where they can expect to have the opportunity of sex with a certain type of alpha. That's not to say they don't genuinely enjoy the comedy skits, the ear-tagging, or the big city life, but at the end of the day, it is sex with the dominant men in those environments that harbors the deeper appeal for them. The woman who dreams of being an archeologist probably has a genuine interest in archeology, but she is usually less interested in archeology qua digging up ancient artifacts than she is in the requisite affair with the handsome, world-famous archeologist in an exotic locale. We saw this in the martial arts all the time. Put a woman in a dojo and she'll be having sex with one of the black belts within weeks. The same thing holds true with tennis instructors, workout trainers, divemasters, golf instructors and so forth, which is why it's considered one of the important perks of the job in those otherwise poorly compensated professions.

Fourth, women tend to like the idea much better than the reality. Like the pretentious guys who hang out in coffee shops and put ten times the effort into telling you about the book they are writing than they do into actually writing anything, it is the *feeling* of the journey that is the point rather than the arrival at the destination. And this leads us to how a man can completely crush a woman's dreams while still managing to come off as the good guy.

I once read a book review of Hillary Clinton's book, *Living History*, in which the reviewer made use of what he admitted to be the sadistically cruel tactic of quoting the author literally and in full. I mention this because the best way to convince a woman to abandon her dream is not to argue with her, to attempt to reason her out of it, or even to oppose it in any way, but rather to back her dream to the hilt with manic enthusiasm. Think Janice helping Chandler go to Yemen on *Friends*. If a woman speaks yearningly of her desire to vaccinate poor children in Mozambique, contact an aid foundation, offer to help her fill out the

application, make an appointment for all the vaccinations, and tell her it's a great idea for her to spend the entire summer in Africa since you're going to be watching the World Cup anyhow. If she talks about wanting to attend comedy school, sign her up for a local stand-up show and make handouts to give to all her friends and family. If she says she wants to be a writer, buy her a thesaurus and offer to hold her accountable to a daily word count.

In short, call her dream with cheerful and over-the-top abandon. In most cases, she'll begin to hate the idea within a few weeks, quietly drop it, and get angry with you if you so much as mention it to her again. Don't rub it in, just let her drop it and be careful not to get caught up in Male Objective Syndrome and actually put her on the plane to Yemen; remind yourself that she doesn't really want to go. And on the off-chance that she's serious about wanting to devote her fertile years to studying ear mites that are only found in a certain species of fruit bat in Madagascar, the sooner you find that out and move on to someone else who actually wants to spend her life with you and bear your children, the better.

The why vs the what

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 18, 2011

I don't subscribe to the biological determinism of many theorists of Game, but it would be hard to deny [the logic of the connection that Delusion Damage draws](#) between the herd imperative of historical women and the behavior of modern women today:

Nothing was as important for a woman's survival and that of her children as being socially accepted. That imperative to survive, imprinted deep into the female brain by countless years of natural selection, is still there. Even today, nothing is as important to a woman as being in good favor with the herd. There is only one general case in which women can, with any reliable frequency, be seen going against the wishes of the herd – when they're catching a man. The scientific explanation is simple – the entire surplus labor supply of a privately owned man, caught in the net of a sexual pair bond and never set free again, can do even more for her than a share of the collective plate.

It is in this special case when the seeming contradiction in female behavior appears – where normally she'd do everything she can to be just like all the other girls, not to single herself out in any way for instinctive fear of being kicked from the herd, she must now do the opposite. In order to ensnare a man so completely that he can be relied on not to break free from her spell until he's fed and protected the children through their helpless growth phase, she must make herself seem so incredibly special that there's simply no other woman he could even consider sharing some of his – now, her – surplus labor with. She must indeed make herself the only girl in the world for him.

The underlying mechanism is the same – the prime directive to

make sure she's always provided for by someone else – only its target changes from the collective to the individual, and the behavioral manifestation of the dependence instinct changes to what can on the surface seem like its opposite. It's the same instinct of unfaltering attachment to a meal ticket, with a new coat of paint.

Due to the paramount importance of fitting in for survival, the idea that anything popular is good is irremediably built into the female brain. Human brains have not changed since tribal times. Today's woman is still looking for the approval of the herd before anything – no matter how harmful, how illogical or how ridiculous a thing is, if it's popular, she must have it, love it and defend it with all her power. It feels to her like a matter of life or death – because that's exactly what it used to be.

Give women money, they'll buy what they think others are buying. Let them vote, they'll vote for what they think others are voting for.

Give them influence over every aspect of society, and every aspect of society will be permeated with the idea that everything popular is great and all other alternatives are death. Give them control over education, and they'll discourage experimentation, achievement and discovery, extolling the virtues of conformity, conformity and conformity. Ordinary will become the new extraordinary.

Give them a majority share in the workforce and fill the rest with boys educated by the twelve-year feminine conformity program mandated by law, and you'll get a workforce that'll take anything

lying down. Give them sole custody and put their fatherless male children in female-run conformity training for their first twenty years, and you get a population of men who won't lead others or even stand up for themselves.

While there is no need to cite evolutionary fairy tales or logical explanations in order to construct a reliable model of predicting female behavior, they serve a useful purpose whether they are eventually shown to be true by the historical and scientific evidence or not. Even if they are absolutely fictional, such devices still serve to put us in a state of mind allowing us to clear the cobwebs of the literal decades of propaganda to which every man and boy under the age of 45 has been subjected since kindergarten.

In the end, it's not the historical explanations that matter, but the reliability of the Game models. The Why may be an interesting question to ponder, but it is much less important than the What or the How. Still, it is useful to have a conceptual understanding underlying the observation of the female craving for security and social acceptance, so that we do not delude ourselves into thinking that convincing women such priorities are not in their long-term benefit is a simple matter of presenting them with a logical case.

It may not, in fact, even be possible, in which case there is no solution for a society once it reaches the equalitarian stage beyond a) violence and tyranny, or b) waiting for its inevitable collapse. I do not accept the idea that equalitarianism is an intractable problem any more than I believe that men and women are nothing more than meat puppets subject entirely to their biomechanical imperatives. Man is more than the physical sum of his parts as both the intellect and the spirit are capable of surmounting

the body. But I am certainly open to the possibility that the situation may be intractable, and indeed, there is an increasing amount of evidence that the quasi-democratic societies of the West do not have the structural ability to address the economic and demographic problems that they are presently facing.

Alpha Mail: be careful what you wish

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2011

HM5 engages in some enlightened snowflaking:

As a woman, I find this discussion very enlightening. I don't know what sort of women you know, but you don't appear to respect them very much. Women do, as a whole, have a deep need to be mothers; its in our dna. However, the fact that you discuss treating women like they have no clue what they want is really astonishing. Perhaps it is what most men are truly thinking. Perhaps your women respect you too much to believe that this is really the way you feel. Perhaps if they read your comments they would see some part truth and some complete misunderstandings that are so far off base as to be funny. And by the way, I am a conservative, stay at home, homeschooling mother of five. And although I know what I want, I also know that I can't usually have it because my children and husband are more important than my dreams. That doesn't mean that my dreams are less valid ore important, it just means that I am willing to give them up for the good of my family.

What could possibly be astonishing about treating women as if they have no clue what they want when they observably do not? Remember, we're not talking about momentary desires here, but rather dreams, those life objectives that fundamentally reflect the deepest and most sincere aspects of the individual's personality. If a grown man tells me that his dream is to be a NFL quarterback, I correctly conclude that he is deluded because it's not possible for someone to start playing football post-college at such a high level. If a young man tells me that his dream is to be a nuclear physicist and a marine biologist, I correctly conclude that he doesn't know what he wants because the two objectives are mutually exclusive. And if a man says he dreams of becoming a rock star but can't

sing and doesn't bother learning to play an instrument, I correctly conclude he is not serious about it.

So, why would one reach conclusions that are any different when one hears women express dreams that are either a) impossible, b) mutually exclusive, or c) totally at variance with their present course of action? HM5 says that the female need to be a mother is in every woman's DNA. I think she is correct, so what is a man to conclude when literally every woman his age tells him that she does not want to have children? He can either take them all at their word, which is what HM5 is implying, or he can do as I advise and ignore what they say they want.

And in retrospect, considering that every single one of those women eventually changed their minds, it is readily apparent that the latter choice is the correct one.

To illustrate the nature of the problem, we need look no further than HM5's mutually exclusive assertions that 1) her dreams are no less valid or important than her children and husband vs 2) her children and husband are more important than her dreams. (NB: note the tell-tale order there). While we can, and should, laud her for putting her family first, there is no way for us to take her at her word because she contradicts herself.

Most men understand on some level that they cannot hold a woman accountable to her words in the same manner they do men, even if they are reluctant to articulate this or admit it to themselves. Women habitually say no when they mean yes, pretend they don't want what they desperately desire, and tell people things they don't actually mean. And women can't afford to have men take their words seriously, for if they did, only gammas and low deltas would ever stay with any woman more than a few hormonal cycles. In fact, one of the coldest things any man can do is take a woman literally at her word and quote her words back at her

when she reverses course, as she will inevitably do over time.

"Oh, so now you want children? Well, that's just too bad. I *respect* you far too much to not take your past declarations on the subject as final."

"What's that, you want to stop working and stay home with the kids now? Oh no, you said you wanted to continue with your career, and I absolutely *respect* that decision." "You hate me? Very well, I'm out of here... after all, you wouldn't have said it if you didn't mean it and I *respect* what you're telling me now."

It is said that one should be careful what one wishes for. There is a price to having one's words taken seriously, and I very much doubt it is a price that most women would be wise to pay. They do better to prefer the luxury of being able to change their mind. This isn't to say that one can never change one's mind, after all, situations change. But one cannot simultaneously expect to enjoy the flexibility of changing one's mind at any moment as well as respect for one's consistency.

The observable fact is that women are intrinsically more dynamic than men. We see this from a very young age, when "yes... no" and "no... yes" becomes such an important part of every young girl's vocabulary. This dynamism is one of the things that makes women such fascinating creatures to study, but it also renders it impossible for the sufficiently experienced man to put too much credence in anything a woman says at any one time. A woman may know what she wants today, but experience informs us that we can be fairly confident that whatever it may be she wants tomorrow, it will not be that.

The usefulness of a new attitude

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 19, 2011

When I expressed a need for a change in my attitude toward approaching in my [last post](#) I was very eager to go out and see what effects it would have on my game. I wanted to know if approaching a girl with boldness and not being afraid of what I wanted would have any significant effect. After finishing the post I immediately went to a local mall and began approaching.

Usually if I go out to meet girls I find it very hard to get past the initial nervousness. As I have mentioned in previous posts it usually takes me some time to push past the fear. This time was different. While it took a minute to find a target, as soon as I had one I made my move. The interaction was very brief because while I did my best to be charming my goal was to get used to the idea that I was pursuing what I wanted. So I asked for her number after about five minutes of interaction. She was married.

I quickly moved on and approached a girl I had wanted to talk to for a few weeks but had not had the courage. She was tending a sunglasses kiosk. She was also married.

I approached another and simply focused on flirting because she looked kind of young. She was responding very positively. At an appropriate time I asked her if she was going to school. Yes she was, to high school.

The next girl had a boyfriend. But she seemed impressed about my boldness.

The final approach was the worst. I was very encouraged about the fact that I had talked to four girls all within the space of an hour. I was so

confident I simply said: "I am looking for a girlfriend." Not surprisingly she indicated she was not interested and neither was her friend. This brought me down to earth quite fast and I made a hasty retreat.

I did talk to a few other girls that night, just to strike up a conversation. In the end I learned some important things from these attempts and subsequent interactions.

-Being bold and honest about what I want, and pursuing it without apology is an effective antidote to fear. Especially if I was primarily afraid of my own desires.

-Rejection sucks. Big time. I am still kicking myself over the "I am looking for a girlfriend" line {Cringe}.

-Rejection is bearable and it is necessary for refining your approach.

-Malls may not be the best place for approaching. There are too many high-schoolers. I am thinking that going to a college may be a better place to approach.

-Boldness has a great deal of momentum. It gave me confidence to move from one approach to another without hesitation.

Since then I have done a number of approaches. Some with the intent of getting a number others just to strike up a conversation. This has taught me that doing several approaches with the intent of attracting a girl has its merits, but it is not necessary to separate your interactions into game and non-game categories. Every interaction is an opportunity to practice your skills whether projecting a bold attitude or simply practicing your people skills. Remember that game is a life skill and it is important to recognize that it can improve all areas of your life, not just your interactions with

women.

After all an alpha is an alpha all the time, and if you have the attitude that game is something you are practicing all the time you will get better that much faster.

Seeking the mission

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 20, 2011

One of the contributing factors of me not being an alpha or sigma is my failure to understand, or even attempt to do, Maxim III: *You shall make your mission, not your woman, your priority*. Sure, there were things in my life that I wanted, and when I wanted them, I went after them. In looking back those times are the rare fifteen minute intermissions in my 30+ years of living.

Over the last few months I have been thinking more and more about the necessity of this subject. I have considered goals that I have, goals that I think I have, and the goals that I should have. This is a result of me reading countless blog entries on game and the following two books:

Four Hour Workweek by Timothy Ferris

The Law of Success (first 5 lessons) by Napoleon Hill

Napoleon Hill described my situation best:

"It is most appalling to know that ninety-five percent of the people of the world are drifting aimlessly through life, without the slightest conception of the work for which they are best fitted, and with no conception whatsoever of even the need of such a thing as a definite objective toward which to strive."

- 1928 The Law of Success Lesson Two A DEFINITE CHIEF AIM

I was one of those 95 percent that Napoleon Hill discussed. I spent over a decade of my life as a sales weasel and as a result I have read many books, attended seminars, heard many a great speaker about creating goals, and pursuing them. I have always known what I do well or what I would kind of like to do, but never set a chief nor a definite aim. Many of

the sales training seminars focused on setting goals in terms of monetary achievement, a new sailboat, fancy house, or a car that sparkles. None of those things turned my crank. I would put the dream boat picture on the fridge and then a few months later I would take it down because it was not driving me. In the same way, the PUA goal of bedding 10 women, then lather rinse repeat rings hollow to me, largely in part because of my “tent theory” of marriage.

If you are among the fortunate that you do have goals or aims, and even more fortunate that you have taken the time to write them down and review them on a daily basis, or if you are a natural at setting and chasing goals and have no need to write them down, good. If, however, you are part of the 95 percent who have no chief aim, then according to Roissy's Maxim III, it is no surprise that you do not do well with the ladies. The following equation explains it all:

(Man without Mission) + (Hot Chick with Hamster) = (Splitsville)

Because I am a typical hardworking delta, I have plenty of sick time available, so yesterday I called in sick to do nothing but develop a chief main aim. The phone call went something like this: “I am calling in because I am sick (mute button) of expending my energies pursuing someone else's goals.”

I have now typed up my Definite Chief Aim, signed it, dated it and posted it where I brush my teeth morning and night. It is posted where I will read it aloud to activate the self auto-suggestion mechanisms that work so well at training the human mind. I will share with you the last two sentences before my signature as they are significantly different than any goal setting exercise I have ever seen.

“Any woman who is fortunate enough to come into my life will be second to and cheerfully support these aims. I am free to change, modify, add to

this goal as time goes on.”

So my question to you the reader is this; Do you have a Mission? Do you have a Chief Definite Aim? If not make time to develop one. Once you have a Mission consider the following equation:

If (Size of Womans Hamster) > (Strength of Man's Mission) Than (Man) + (Woman) = (Splitsville)

Women are wired to have the man lead, but Westernized women have been schooled to chase hamster dreams, therefore if the man is not leading then the relationship is doomed. I can point to three different and specific examples in my own failed marriage where I supported and encouraged my wife's dreams which were not pro-family. This is the opposite of what Vox discussed in his post on [how to crush a woman's dreams](#) and it bore the exact fruit that the theory of Game predicts.

Part of being an alpha male is having a driving goal or driving force in your life. That is the only way you will be able to lead your lady or have the back bone to overwhelmingly succeed her s-tests. Sure, you can synthesize the traits of an alpha for a while, (fake it till you make it), but ultimately you want to become a natural in leading your household. Develop and strengthen your mission or forever be a BETA.

- DJ

Why We Shit Test

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Mar 21, 2011

In my recent post [NAWALT and You](#), one of the things I advised men to do in filtering out unworthy women was:

"Display a low tolerance for unattractive behaviors. Reward only desirable behaviors."

This led Hooking Up Smart commenter Dream Puppy to share an example from her own married life, one where she lobbed a massive shit test at her husband:

I'll give an embarrassing anecdote from my stupid youth. When my husband and I were around the one month mark, we got in a stupid fight in our apartment. I cried, yelled, stormed out, and slammed the door. Hard.

And I waited for him to do what every single other person had ever done when I threw a fit like that. Come running after me- look for me- call me to see if I was all right...

so I waited.

And waited.

And waited.

Finally after two hours. i got tired of walking around the park in a huff and went back home. He was on the computer.

I told him, "Um, didn't you see me crying! You're supposed to run after me! The guy is supposed to do that!!"

He said, "That is stupid. I am not running after you. Look what you did to the door. If the landlord notices, you are paying for it. Don't be reckless again."

"Um. Ok."

Dream Puppy got exactly what she wanted in that exchange, which was to know that her husband could stand up to her emotions. She felt comforted, even relieved when he thwarted her attempt at control. She went on to say this about shit tests:

I have a little theory on shit tests. Women want power, as that is access to resources, but women also need protection. Protection from other men, predators, etc.

The shit test basically asks. Can you stand up to me? If the man fails, he is communicating to the woman that since he cannot even stand up to her, it is probably the case he will not be up to the task of protecting her and her children. This is probably why some women have such a visceral reaction to very beta men. They are communicating- "Sorry, cannot protect you or your children. I am WEAK."

Our instincts would be to not mate with those men and avoid them at all costs.

I agree that shit tests are essentially a form of testing for fitness, or strength. Roissy describes shit tests as a woman's means of "[weighing your stones](#)." Shit tests come in many variations, from a woman's asking you to hold her purse at the mall, to storming out during a fight, or even an ultimatum about the relationship.

I distinctly remember the first time I ever shit-tested a guy. I was in the eighth grade and he was a freshman at the high school. I had just moved into his neighborhood. He was a big guy, a very promising football player, and cute. He liked me, and was extremely attentive and sweet.

One day he talked about his father's funeral the year before. As he described the feelings that had come over him as he approached the open casket, he broke down and began to sob. His huge, masculine body shuddered as he poured out his heart and his grief. I felt a surge of empathy, but also alarmed. I had never been in this role, and felt unprepared to cope. I also felt repelled as the tears streamed down his cheeks and fell from his cleft chin.

What I did next will undoubtedly strike you as heartless and indicative of the true nature of women, which of course it is. I share this admission because of its potential to reveal a glimpse of the female psyche, and because I do not believe that my response was in any way unusual or unpredictable.

A couple of days later, we hung out and he was back to his cheerful self, but now truly emotionally tethered to me. He gazed at me adoringly and told me how lucky he was to have found such a nice girl. He asked me for my photo, so that my face could be the last thing he saw before he went to sleep each night.

Here is what I said.

"I'll give you a photo, but only if you do something first. You have to earn it. My favorite song is *Band of Gold* by Freda Payne. Tonight when you get into bed, turn on your radio. Promise me you won't go to sleep until you've heard it."

He promised.

The next day after school he came over and excitedly reported that he had stayed awake until 3 a.m., but that they had finally played the song. He'd been exhausted all day, but had done exactly as I asked.

I gave him the photo, and dumped him three days later.

At 14, I didn't know enough to recognize and understand what I was feeling, other than the fact that I had completely lost attraction for him. He had leaned on me, hard, long before our relationship could sustain emotional intimacy of that kind, and he had signaled weakness. In my own mind, the cruel test I set up was really about giving him another chance. The only way he could have held onto me at that point was to call me out for being a manipulative bitch.

I'm not proud of this story. It's a story I've shared with my kids as an example of shameful behavior from my own childhood. But it demonstrates in very stark terms what a shit test is, and how important it is for men to refuse to play.

We're wired that way. If you fail a crucial shit test, you won't get a second chance. If a demand strikes you as unreasonable or gratuitous, trust your instincts. We'll like you better for it.

Building status with time

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2011

What is your time worth to you? What is your time worth to others?

Last week I was in an hour long management meeting and was paged seven times. The pages I returned were... useless. I thought about it in this way: how often does the owner or the vice presidents get paged? Three to four times a week combined. Contrast that against my paging history and even a new hire can tell where I am on the social hierarchy at work. Somehow I have encouraged this behavior, and now am enjoying my just deserts.

One of the techniques used by PUA's to display higher social value is to appear to have limited available time. The BETA has plenty of time available because he isn't juggling 3+ different girls or a demanding job that requires late nights or odd hours, and so makes himself too available and less attractive in the hamster's view. The PUA is creating the appearance of a shortage of available time to approximate the demanding schedule of an alpha. If you are seen to be in demand, a woman automatically respects and values the crumbs of time you bestow upon her.

My life experiences have demonstrated to me that people don't waste the time of alphas or business owners. Picture in your mind the most alpha person you personally know, and then picture you interrupting their lunch with a stupid question. What was their response? Assuming they allowed the interruption, they managed to convey the importance of their time to themselves, and also the importance of their time to you.

Here is the hard part, I have always prided myself on being someone who takes initiative and gets things done. When people interact with me they

get answers and results. Sounds kinda ALPHA, but when handled wrong becomes BETA. I have allowed people to invade my time with trivial matters. Lets snap back to the meeting. Management meetings are great opportunities to review to do lists, plan expatriation strategies, and remember that you are paid to sit still and look attentive while you watch the souls get sucked out of your coworkers one at a time. Two of the pages were for things that I could fix over the phone, two more where things that were not urgent and so I proceed to tell them to email me the details and I would review it. The other three pages I did not hear an extension so I didn't call them back. All in all, I was glad that the pages happened during the meeting but more importantly realized that something needed to change.

I decided during that meeting that I needed to reclaim my time at work and here is the process I have implemented, with some moderate success. When paged, I respond. "Hello, you paged?, I'm in the middle of _____ (something urgent, or meeting or etc.), how can I help?" They state something. If I deem urgent and my responsibility, I address, if not one of two options; Send them to review situation with one of my lieutenants, or ask them to type up an email and I will review when I return to my desk. For email scenarios, I have implemented a 4 hour delay. I also add the following to the email response: "this was not an urgent matter thank you for refraining from paging me for non-urgent matters in the future" One such email gained me the response of one of my BETA friends. "Watch the Tude." In typical delta fashion I responded by explaining that his employee has a history of paging... and not distinguishing... (read diarrhea mouth), whereas the alpha response would have been no response or "What Tude?"

Here is another great example of teaching my coworkers the value of my time, this one I have been practicing with great results for the last 3 weeks. I refuse to look things up in the computer for coworkers any more. I offer to show them how to find the information or I offer to set them up a

shortcut on their computer desktop so they can look up the information. One such coworker declined my offer to set up a shortcut on his computer. So when he predictably called up for a piece of information, I spent an extraordinarily long time on the phone with him discussing how if I look up the piece of information that he was requesting it would involve using the same shortcut that I had offered to provide him, and how it would have saved him so much time that he could go home early. Around the 5 minute mark, he finally felt the necessary pain and hung up. I think I found a good use for diarrhea mouth. Pain.

As you train your inner alpha you must begin to learn to value your time. Once you begin to value your own time it will be natural to impress upon others about how valuable your time is. By setting your time as inherently valuable you reorder the social hierarchy around you. As an additional bonus those that want to waste time or are lazy will begin to avoid you.

Most time management seminars and training gurus teach you to prioritize better, or multi-task better. My new preferred method of increasing personal productivity is to whack people over the head when they waste my time.

- DJ

Acting boldly

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 22, 2011

I have found that acting boldly has an interesting effect. Being bold requires that I not be afraid; that I have to act without second guessing myself. As a result I find myself acting in ways and doing things that I did not plan or expect. Sometimes the effect is so drastic as to leave me wondering: "Did I just do that"?

A few weeks ago I was with a group of people who I had just met. I knew very little about them, yet they were friendly enough to put me completely at ease. I lost all anxiety. They were members of a small congregation that I was visiting with a friend. After the service was over I stayed and visited with some of them. While visiting some of us began fooling around with the instruments used for worship. Not feeling any fear, I joined them and began playing one of the African drums at the front. I should mention at this point that I have never played drums before in my life. Also, I suffer from stage-fright. I do play piano, so I have a decent sense of rhythm, but this was a new experience. I ended up playing in an impromptu band for about an hour with a group of people I had never met. All because at that time I was willing to act boldly, without fear.

Last week while doing cold-approaches I found that boldness allows me to act with very little inhibition. It freed up my mind to find new things to say and do that would help move the interaction along. My favorite discovery was a neg that I started doing without thinking. I have done it a few times and reaction so far has been good. If the girl is short, I kneel so that I am at eye-level with her and say with a slight smile: "I believe in equality." When I did it the other day her response was: "That's a jerky thing to say!". But her grin and barely suppressed laughter indicated otherwise. The guys in the group I was with thought it was hilarious.

None of this would have happened if I had been afraid to be bold. Fear restricts your thoughts and responses and keeps you away from what you want. Boldness frees you up to act on your instincts and improves your responses. So act boldly, you may be surprised at what you can do.

Alpha Mail: to marry or not to marry

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2011

LS ponders the question:

I'm thinking about marrying a girl. She's open to being a housewife (kinda likes the idea), already wants to have lots of kids, and is intelligent. Agrees with me and my opposition to affirmative action and the like (hard enough to find another black person like that who won't fill my children's heads with black victimology nonsense). In short, she's about as close to perfect as I feel I could hope to get, except that she's not at all open to listening to any new ideas, such as homeschooling.

I have tried logical debate (yeah I know, but what else can I do), but she makes it personal. She says she will outright refuse to do it, even if she's a housewife. Also, she wants to get married soon and doesn't get why guys are so slow to want the same. I tried to explain to her my fears and where they came from: the fact that there essentially are no fathers now, just men who women allow these men to parent their children until they watch the wrong episode of Desperate Housewives or something.

I didn't put it like that, but I said that I am taking a massive risk by marrying and having children with her. And that I was afraid of having a sexless marriage. She doesn't see sex as a wifely duty. She didn't wanna hear it and simply shut down conversation. I tried to suggest getting a covenant marriage or just getting married in a church without a legal marriage, but I don't know if she'll go for it. What do you think I should do? Is there a better way I could've gone about things? I'd rather try to persuade her. It's so hard to find someone who has all those good qualities.

This is not a hard question to answer, but it is perhaps a hard answer to hear. Never marry a woman who does not see sex as part of her marital duties, because she is a woman who does not believe a woman has any marital duties. Sex is the single most important aspect of a marriage, indeed, it can even be theologically argued that sex *is* marriage.

This woman is already telling LS that she will not accept him as the head of the household, will not put the academic interests of her children ahead of herself, and will only have sex with him when she happens to feel like it. I would be astonished if LS managed to stay married to her for four years, if he is sufficiently unwise as to propose to her.

I have no doubt that she has many good qualities. She is to be admired for them. But admiration and a lifetime commitment are two completely different things. Furthermore, as a black man who is both willing and able to marry, LS should be aware that he is in very high demand, being in relatively short supply.

In summary, if you think she's shutting down conversation with you now, imagine how she's going to behave once she begins to believe she is bullet-proof, as all women are prone to do once they possess the security of a ring backed up with the full force of the American family court system.

My first shit-test

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 25, 2011

The first time I felt the need to separate myself from my mother's influence I was eleven. Growing up I was a voracious reader and it was common for me to read a book per day. Over the years I found many favorites, many full of violence and adventure. This fed my already overactive imagination and as a result I had the desire to create stories of my own. One night I grabbed a notebook and started writing. I did not get very far. It was late and I did not know the first thing about moving a story forward. If I recall, I finished about three hand-written pages before writer's block set in and I went to bed. Despite my lack of ability, it was very important to me that I succeed. I wanted to write a whole novel, as good as the novels I read all the time. I wanted to create. Most importantly, though I did not know why, I had to keep my effort an absolute secret.

A few days later I found my mother going through my stuff. She was reading the few pages I had written and was full of praise for it. She loved it. I, on the other hand, became upset. I did not cry or throw a tantrum. Rather, I was at a complete loss for words. I tried to express that now that she knew about it, I could not finish the story. While she thought that it would help me to praise my work, what I just could not explain was that I was not trying to get any praise. I simply wanted to create something important. At some point my confused babbling got through to her and she realized that I was upset and she apologized. For what, I doubt she knew. What she never found out was that I never even tried to finish the story. I did not know it at the time but my need for privacy came from an instinctive need to become independent of my mother's influence.

This pattern occurred several times as I tried to become a man. I would become interested in doing something, frequently with a great deal of

significance to me, and I would be determined to follow it through to the end. Then I would foolishly tell my mother and for some reason I would lose all desire to finish. After a while I noticed the pattern and tried not to tell her my goals but my need for approval was too strong and I would eventually tell her everything. As a result it became very difficult for me to commit and follow through on anything.

What I did not know was that I was looking for approval from the wrong place. At a certain age a boy needs to be removed from his mother to begin learning from his father. This never happened for me. As far as I can tell it does not happen for many men. In *Wild at Heart* John Eldredge claims that every man has a 'wound' where he did not receive approval from his father. The statistics over at fatherhood.com tell a similar story. The need for approval from a father seems to be very important in a man's life.

I did not receive approval or guidance from my father. He was absent, not in body but in mind. He was never really aware of me. He was always lost in his own world. I waited for years for him to realize that I needed him to show me how to become a man, once going so far as to tell him that I needed him to show me. He never did. Eventually I stopped waiting. I simply decided that if he would not take responsibility for guiding me, then I would have to learn on my own. Because of this he has no say about my life and I refuse to ask for or take advice from him. Because that need can so easily sabotage my life I have closed that door to him. He cannot get that relationship back without asking for it.

I know that not getting approval from my father had a significant effect on me, but what about looking for approval in the wrong place? Since I did not receive it from the correct person, how did getting it from my mother affect me? Why did it affect me that way?

A common topic on the Game blogs and forums is the concept of the shit-

test. A woman challenges a man, often in a manipulative way, to determine if he is capable of standing up to her. Passing it then increases her attraction. This is behavior that skilled men recognize and understand. While we know that it affects the woman by increasing her attraction, what is not often talked about is the efforts a man has to go through to be able to pass those tests. He must have an ego, bolstered by success, strong enough to not be shaken by her efforts to topple him. It takes a lot of effort to get to that point. Becoming a man is difficult work and being able to pass those tests is testament to that work. Even if the only work he has done is to learn to recognize and respond to shit-tests, it still takes effort and practice. The challenge of becoming a man is as important as succeeding at the challenge. If it is not hard it does not provide a chance for growth. Men know this and do not give approval unless it is earned, which makes earning it a real accomplishment. Unfortunately, I received approval from my mother, who gave it regardless of whether I had earned it.

Because I received unconditional approval from my mother, I rarely felt the need to do anything challenging. When I did feel the need to prove myself I would go talk to my her about it and she would praise me for even having the idea. She was proud of me no matter what I did. It had more to do with the fact that I was her son than any real accomplishment. I would get approval from her without having to do anything except say that I wanted it.

This was my first shit-test. My mother gave approval even though I did not need it from her, and I did nothing to discourage her. What she did not know was that I had to earn approval to feel good about myself; in other words I do not need self-esteem, I need self-respect. I passed the test by ending the relationship. I stopped looking for approval from her. I began acting without concern for what she thought or felt. I took responsibility and stopped using her to feel better about myself. Every shit-test is to determine whether the man is willing to act without concern for what the

woman thinks. With my mother, if I cared about what she thought, her every fear, worry, and insecurity became mine. This was paralyzing. It became absolutely necessary for me to stop seeking her approval. She may not have been shit-testing me to determine my fitness, but what she was doing was keeping me from ever being able to prove myself. So I broke up with my mother and pulled away from her influence. Now, I no longer talk to her unless I am visiting the family. I avoid prolonged contact so that I can break that habit of seeking for approval. I suspect that this attitude will be necessary to some degree for the rest of my life but I cannot do anything else. Becoming a man is simply too important to concern myself with the way my mother, or any woman, is feeling.

Negging as a cure for bitchiness

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 26, 2011

Michelle is a bitch. No one can say anything around without her sarcastic commentary. Her husband, Derek, is a very cheerful guy, but she does nothing but shit-test him. Having her around can bring a whole group down. I have wanted to call her a bitch to her face for a while now but refrained because her husband is a friend, and I doubt it would have much effect anyway. The only thing I could do was ignore her and try to avoid engaging her.

Today I could not avoid it. I was getting some lunch with Derek and found out half-way through that he had invited his wife. The first thing out of her mouth when she sat down was a shit-test directed at me. I failed miserably. The contempt just radiated off her. As she went to get her meal I pulled myself together and got into the right mind set. As soon as returned she lobbed another shit-test at me. I ignored it and asked Derek: "Is it the hormones?" (she is pregnant which makes the bitchiness even worse). She laughed and tried again. I asked her if she felt her IQ go down while pregnant. She laughed. Now I know that these were not really negs. They were closer to insults, but for this woman they were warranted. Throughout the meal I did nothing but neg and tease her. I teased her about being fat, stupid, and generally obnoxious and the more I did the more pleasant she became. I highly doubt that this approach would work with every grouchy pregnant woman but at least I found a way to make future interaction with this particular grouchy pregnant woman much more bearable.

(Names have been changed)

Sub-omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2011

Is there a letter in the Greek alphabet that **comes after Omega**?

Today, my wife created a "Points Reward" system for the privilege of sex. 10 points for doing the dishes, 20 for the laundry, etc. How many points do I need before I can have sex with her? 2300.

This has to be a joke, or at the very least a serious exaggeration. If not, it serves as an extreme warning of what a man may have to expect should he absolve himself of responsibility for the household and submit to his wife. Women tend to have a predilection for organization and systems and gargantuan catalogs of petty rules; this works very well in some situations but is not particularly well-suited for complicated and unpredictable things like human relationships.

The monstrous generation

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2011

Women are more naturally solipsistic than men. For whatever reason, this has always been the case. But the societal changes that have "liberated" women from what can be described as "civilized mores" or "patriarchal oppression" depending on your perspective have tended to act as a force multiplier on women's natural solipsism. [The incident related below](#) is interesting for the number of myths it explodes, as it shows that neither intelligence, education, nor non-European ethnicity is intrinsically sufficient to restrain fully blown female solipsism in pursuit of its momentary wants:

A 17-year-old girl was charged Friday with aggravated assault with a deadly weapon, unlawful possession of a firearm and battery after deputies say she pulled a gun on her mother during an argument. Rachel Anne Hachero was upset because her mother wouldn't co-sign on a vehicle purchase, according to a Lee County Sheriff's Office report. The teen's mother told investigators Hachero threatened to kill her when she refused to co-sign for the vehicle. Hachero then confronted her mother at home with a gun and pistol-whipped her head, according to the report.

Now, there are certainly men capable of behaving in such a manner. The difference, however, is that these men are never elite college material; Miss Hachero has been accepted to several Ivy League universities. The strongest correlation to male criminal behavior is not poverty or race, but low IQ. Unlike his less intelligent brethren, a smart man is capable of seeing that pistol-whipping one's prospective co-signer is likely to produce far more cost than benefit to him and is therefore reluctant to act. A highly intelligent woman, on the other hand, is perfectly capable of making the same cost-benefit judgment, but then goes ahead and

commits the crime anyhow.

How do we explain this? Is the girl simply crazy? That's always possible. But more likely, the answer is to be found in the mother's response. *"The mother told investigators she did not want to press charges against Hachero, because she had recently been accepted to several Ivy League colleges."* There is the root of the problem. Take a naturally solipsistic person, raise them without any sense of personal accountability, and you create a monster. Far too many young women have been turned into such monsters by the failure of their parents to "oppress" them, or to put it another way, "civilize" them.

Just as women are forced to be aware that every charming man with a winning smile is a potential Ted Bundy, men need to be cognizant of the increasing possibility that a pretty young woman is a budding Rachel Hachero. Because if a girl will pull a gun on her own mother for nothing more than refusing to obey her, just imagine what she will be willing to do to you the first time you cross her.

Maxim II: make her jealous

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2011

Roissy's Maxim II is a maxim that I had a fair amount of difficulty accepting, or understanding the value of, as a self-professed Christian man. Hadn't I always been warned in Sunday school that jealousy is a sin? Why would I want to cause a spouse or a future spouse to sin? So I did a bit of study and discovered that the word jealous occurs 49 times in the NIV translation and not all of the occurrences are a negative inference for the word. Whereas the word Covet which is only listed 11 times and all are negative including the 10 commandments. Having mentioned the Bible in my post I can assume that the greatest experts of ancient texts in the entire world will rally around and dissect the proper meanings of the Arabic, Hebrew and Greek sources for the two words in question. Please do not. I mention it because that was a component of why I my inner delta so strenuously objected to this maxim.

Jealous: feeling resentment against someone because of that person's rivalry, success, or advantages (often followed by of): He was jealous of his rich brother.

Covet: to desire wrongfully, inordinately, or without due regard for the rights of others: to covet another's property.

To the PUA this distinction may not mean much until the fling becomes a stalker, but to those of us with a background in churchianity this is an important distinction, because from many a pulpit these two words are used interchangeably. I have come to the conclusion that jealousy is not inherently wrong, however, when a desire drives you to consider breaking the law (moral or legal) to obtain it, that desire then becomes wrong.

Is there a time when jealousy is warranted and good? Yes. An example

from my own life: The electronic toll booth informed me of a twice-weekly affair that sent my wife's vehicle north away from the house at 5pm and south toward the house at 4am. Most would agree with me that this is an appropriate time for jealousy. Because the feeling of jealousy is so visceral it is difficult to look at it objectively in our modern paradigm of politeness, similarly it is difficult to distinguish it from covetousness. My jealousy at the time was driven in the following two veins: What was rightfully mine (I had paid the price to obtain the matching ring) had been taken from me. I was doing everything right (read BETA) and someone else was enjoying physical intimacy with my wife. Did I desire anything wrong morally or illegally? No, therefore I perceive feelings as jealousy.

Now that I have made the case that jealousy is not by its nature evil, let us consider the reasons why it is an effective component of game. While men are competitive in many arenas, women are very competitive in one specific area, that of obtaining a premier mate to procreate with. In competition, relative success and the resulting rivalry is one of the driving forces which motivates people to better their position within that specific measurement matrix. How many times have you heard the story of some great athlete who remembers a turning point when a coach cuts him from the team, or when some other important figure tells him he will "amount to nothing". This specific painful rivalry becomes the driving force which propels them to great heights of success. The same thing is true for a woman. They are driven to mate with the best available man at a biological level. I am not saying women are strictly beasts, but rather this is a biological driving force which they choose to either obey or not. The same concept is played out time and time again in animal herds and packs where the females compete for the attention of the best male, and in many cases physically beating away the competition. Jealousy plays upon this rivalry.

So am I suggesting overt manipulation? Maybe, but the reality is there is a biological instinct in every one of us. If you are not making the case to

your wife's hamster that you are the dominate male someone else will. If your wife notices other women flirting with you, it will remind them that you are a valuable catch, and when you go home, they remember that you chose them. Their hamster also spins the wheel considering Maxims VII and XVI. If you encourage the flirting of other women with you, it may even cause your wife to act out in a turf protective manner. Here is where I kill the sports analogy: Just like a competition on the court of rivals increases the male competitors skills, athletic prowess, and love for the game in the same way a woman's competition will spur her on to pursue you all the more.

As I look back on my failed marriage, I did the exact opposite of what Game recommends. I discouraged flirting in front of my wife, and ignored flirting when she was not around. I had a big white-knighting complex. During one particularly silly s-test my wife accused me of flirting with my brother's fiancée. I failed miserably. I denied up and down the accusation, also tried the standard appeal to logic (uber fail). That s-test kept coming back and hitting me in the forehead for the three years that lead up to our divorce. Knowing what I know now the response would have been much different. In reality she was begging me to man up and tell her to quit the BS.

So learn from my mistake, flirt, flirt and then flirt some more, with your waitress, with the punk teen scanning your groceries, and tease your nieces at family events. Tell your wife about the lady at work who baked you muffins. Show your wife know you are a desired commodity, and enjoy the ensuing fireworks. Be warned, if you flirt, you will be s-tested. Be prepared.

-DJ

Alpha Mail: alpha-watching and hamster-wheeling

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2011

Sarah's Daughter busts a friend who was texting her while alpha-watching:

Jill: So I'm sitting at the pool with the kids, this teen guy is talking to his buddies about how there weren't any hot chicks at some place, then bragging about his muscle tone on his back. I'm thinking he's what is wrong with female self esteem. I look up and he is NOTHING to look at, pimples and boney haha. God I'd love to be every insecure girls' voice saying "sweetie, he's really NOT all that." He's bragging about sit ups and saying bad things about other recruits. Lmao

Kari: I would burst his lil bubble!!!!

Jill: Still bragging! This guy is out of control and he can't swim for shit though he is totally talking like he can. His buddies were laughing at him behind his back.

Jill: Its ok, a girls swim team just showed up, all business. They make him look like the chump he is. Girl power! Haha. I think he just joined the army, lmao, no wonder John is getting out, I would too after I saw this jackass joining.

Kari: Love the Douche Bags they let in! And most likely he's an officer lmao!

Me: A kid with that kind of confidence will land himself a hottie.

Girls love that, especially if he treats them a lil' shitty and aloof. Tweaks her hamster a bit. Good on him. I'm also partial to an officer with confidence. Though a bit different than this kid, it never crosses his mind that he's not hot, no need to talk about it. The teen is a hoss in the works.

Jill: He was way past confidence, he was right into complete self denial and arrogance haha. But ya at that age most girls dig the jerk. Sad part was, I think he was too stuck on himself, I mean the boy couldn't talk enough about himself, I would really guess that he's the guy who does the air kiss to himself in the mirror hahaha. His buddies were stroking his ego to his face but as soon as he would clumsily go swim a lap, they would laugh at him and talk behind his back. I can only guess he's a rich kid that people pretend to like. The swim team of leggy beauties didn't even give him a first look. He's that guy that only thinks you're a hot chick if you are into him. Turn him down and he's a total jerk. I watched him come out of the locker room to grab something and just started to laugh because he had that super smug look on his face with that grin like he's thinking, ya you all want me lmao. I like confidence too, but man that kid was just wayyyyyy ahead of himself lol.

Me: Jill, he's called a "natural alpha male", the guys talking with him and then talking about him behind his back are what's known as beta males. Visualize parrot fish that feed off of the alpha, they maintain close contact with him because he always puts himself in the way of available women. He'd argue with you that it isn't arrogance, it's truth. The simple fact that you, a woman off the market, was paying attention gives credence to the magnetism of the natural alpha. When considering natural alphas (but not necessarily good looking) think Donald Trump, Ocho Cinco, Brett Favre, Bill Clinton, General Schwarzkopf...

Jill: Well I couldn't not notice, he was standing in front of me, his buddies were almost standing on me. I know the alpha male stuff, I just thought it was funny. Also called peacocking minus the clothing of course.

Jill: You are right, though, I think after a while that fluff wears off. I definitely do not like arrogant alpha men as much as I like more intellectual quiet types. I'm a nerd girl lol. I admit, I'd love to see a hot woman just crush him a little and knock him down a peg.

Me: It's rare when you see a natural, most guys are doing their best to emulate them. You are talking/behaving predictably having had one in your presence today. I'm seriously not trying to pick on you, but you are saying the exact things that all women say about Alphas. They hate them, however when in their "riding the carousel" years, they sleep with them.

Jill: I know haha, that's what sucks about it! Its sad and true. When I was young I totally was drawn to the jerky alpha guys. Now if I were single I highly doubt I would be interested in a guy like him but at this age our needs are far surpassed as sexual ones. And lets face it when we are young we really don't have any other objective than to mate lol. Now though I find myself more interested in the nerdy guys, I enjoy having an intelligent conversation not one about how many sit ups a guy can do in a minute hahaha.

I thought I got my point across, no need to point out her lies of "I couldn't not notice" considering she was watching him for quite some time. Nor her snowflaking.

The exchange is as amusing as it is informative. Sarah's Daughter is correct; despite being "off the market", her friend betrays an almost inappropriate obsession with the young man, in part *because* his natural assurance is at odds with his actual abilities. The desire to see him taken down a peg is closely related to the desire to have sex with him. It is indifference that is the opposite of desire, not critical fascination.

It also shows that the characteristic ALPHA ruthlessness with regards to women is entirely justified. Why shouldn't they treat women with contempt and cruelty when women who don't even know them are hoping to see them get emotionally crushed? And finally it shows how self-deluded women can be with regards to what happens to turn their own cranks. Jill asserts that she is a nerd girl who likes quiet intellectual types... but there were probably ten or more quiet intellectual types that she was ignoring while staring in rapt fascination at the grandstanding antics of the young alpha.

NB: It's also interesting to note that Jill has heard the term "peacocking", but quite clearly doesn't know what it is. The concept is related to how a man dresses and accessorizes, hence the term, not how he behaves.

It's a Small, Hypergamous World

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Mar 30, 2011

It's been less than two years since I was first introduced to the concept of female hypergamy - the desire for a woman to be with a mate of the highest possible status. This desire will drive women to "trade up" when given the opportunity. For that reason, it profits men to maintain as high a level of status as possible. Though prestige and affluence clearly play a role, women often prioritize a man's level of social dominance as the most telling predictor of mate fitness.

For obvious reasons, this "instinct" often malfunctions in contemporary terms. The thug who may provide strong physical genes that will enable your offspring to survive infancy is also an unpleasant individual, lacking partnership skills. Yet the thug, and the many variations on that "bad boy," will often attract more women than stable, attractive, productive men without the dangerous edge.

The Sexual Revolution, ushered in by the Pill and the Women's Movement, unleashed female sexuality in an unprecedented way. The result has been a hypergamous free-for-all, with women demanding increasingly long checklists of features from men as qualifications for dating. No one wants to "settle," so we've created a sociosexual environment where a brilliant and attractive professional may go without a date if he isn't the male that all other males turn to for guidance on what's cool. Never mind that he's doing brilliant research - it will count for less than the ability to walk off a rugby field battered and bloody but still smiling.

I believe that this sorry state of affairs is worst in the U.S., since feminism is more entrenched here than anywhere else, and most contemporary cultural trends (including hookup culture), originate here. This weekend,

though, I encountered thought-provoking examples demonstrating that hypergamy is thriving around the world.

My husband and I watched the film *Leaving (Partir)* starring Kristin Scott Thomas, who seems to have made something of a career of acting bilingually in French films. She plays a wife and mother living a gracious and comfortable life. Her husband, a successful doctor, is guilty of having fallen into the routine of taking her for granted, but so has she - they're a typical affluent couple approaching middle age, and their marriage is boring.

She throws it all away for an ex-con who roams from short-term gig to gig, and she destroys numerous lives in the process, including her own. My husband was surprised (and reassured) by the strength of my reaction to the total selfishness of Scott Thomas' character. My impression was that the female director sympathized with her more than I did. The film received critical praise, and I recommend it highly. No effort required - we streamed it from Netflix.

I then spent much of Sunday with my nose buried in a book I simply can't put down: *To the End of the Land*, by David Grossman. From Amazon:

To the End of the Land is a book of mourning for those not dead, a mother's lament for life during a wartime that has no end in sight. At the same time, it's joyously and almost painfully alive, full to the point of rupture with the emotions and the endless quotidian details of a few deeply imagined lives.

Ora, the Israeli mother in Grossman's story, is surrounded by men: Ilan and Avram, friends and lovers who form with her a love triangle whose intimacies and alliances fit no familiar shape, and their sons Adam and Ofer, one for each father, from whom Ora feels her separation like a

wound.

When Ofer, freshly released from his army service, volunteers for an action in the West Bank instead of going on a planned hike with his mother in the north of Israel, she goes instead with Avram, who fathered Ofer but has never met him and has lived in near-seclusion since being tortured as a prisoner in the Yom Kippur war three decades before. As they walk and carefully reveal themselves to each other again, Grossman builds an overwhelming portrait of, as one character says, the "thousands of moments and hours and days" that make "one person in the world," and of the power of war to destroy such a person, even--or especially--when they survive its cruel demands.

Grossman, whose own son was killed during the 2006 Israel-Lebanon conflict, writes directly from the heart in this scorching antiwar novel.

Ora, Ilan and Avram meet in a hospital in 1967 when all three are recovering from serious hepatitis, and forge a lifelong bond. Ilan is emotionally distant, but intimidating, and on one occasion he kisses Ora in a feverish state that makes her weak in the knees. In contrast, Avram is smart and funny and incredibly present emotionally. Here is the text of a telegram he later sent Ora, after they'd been released:

"It was not love at first sight because I loved you long before that stop before I met you stop I love you backwards too stop even before I existed stop because I only became me when I met you stop."

I guess you know who got the girl.

Avram, a prolific writer, continues to share his thoughts in letters to Ora, who pulls back after receiving his telegram. He shows amazing insight, and no resentment whatsoever, in this excerpt:

"Last night I was at a jazz show with Ilan (who keeps trying to peek over my arm at what I'm writing, even though he continues to insist that he's not interested in you!). Anyway...I was able to pull together some of the opinions I've been gathering about girls lately, and I came up with some well-founded and interesting theories about them, and mainly about you.

I believe that, ultimately, you will not tie your fate with mine but with some other dude, Ilan or someone of his ilk, the point is, a guy who will definitely not tickle your navel with giggles like I do, and won't drive your mind wild with sharp observations like I do, and make every organ of your body tremble with pleasure like I do. But the thing is, he'll be hunkier, much hunkier, and calmer and more solid, and mainly more understandable to you than I am. Yes: that in the end you'll mate for life with some gorgeous, grave-looking, silver-haired alpha male.

...For I suspect, my duplicitous Ora, that deep in the depths of your light-filled and beautiful soul (which, I do not need to tell you, I love very much) lies a minuscule recess (like the ones in some corner stores, where they keep the old preserves?) that is, forgive me, slightly narrow-minded in matters of love. Of true love, I mean.

..I can only eat my heart out over the fact that it didn't happen to you with me, that revelation of love (because love is a revelation!!), because I was so close (fuckit, hissed the defeated Avram as he poured out his wrath), and that's also something I feel quite a lot in my life, the almost-happened, and I only hope it won't be the guiding principle of my life, the main tenet of all the guiding principles of my life."

"Yours, Dispirited by Torments."

I'm honestly not sure what to make of these inter-cultural confirmations of unchecked hypergamy. Game is a response that turns Avrams into Ilans.

But it turns out, of course, that Ilan wasn't such a great catch - he remained remote, and selfish as well.

Forgive the cliché, but all I can think of is Fitzgerald's immortal closing sentence:

"So we beat on, boats against the current, borne back ceaselessly into the past."

Straight Talk On the Rooftop Sex Controversy

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Mar 31, 2011



For those who may have missed it, the fine, young gentlemen of Kappa Sigma of USC are in the news again. This time, a member got busted for rooftop sex. It turns out this was happening during a philanthropy event in the quad below, and hundreds witnessed it. Of course, that was undoubtedly planned - the two wouldn't have been right at the edge if they weren't getting off on the exhibitionism. The photos were taken by a kid in the dorm across the quad, and it was the fear for the couple's safety as they approached the edge of the roof that reportedly inspired another kid to call 911.

Most of the commentary on this event has been predictable and boring, but last night Tucker Max went on the Joy Behar show and weighed in. It was a very interesting discussion. My thoughts and the video can be found [here](#).

Self-limiting beliefs

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 31, 2011

I have a particularly self destructive belief. I found its effect on me as a result of forcing myself to approach women. I would begin an approach and find that I was acting as if I had already been rejected. I was assuming that the interaction would end with them rejecting me. It was as though failure was built into my frame. My belief was that no woman would ever want me. In other words game was futile. I could do everything right and still always fail. This was, of course, irrational (and somewhat melodramatic) , but it was a belief I had to deal with. I could not reason my way out of it, I could not ignore it, and I could not turn it off (at least not directly). Not really having anything to lose, I listened to it. This does not mean that I accepted that the belief was true, it means that I became completely aware of it. It was like studying a disease and knowing it intimately so that I could avoid it in the future or create an antidote. I have many self-limiting beliefs like this. To cure myself of them I had to become fully aware of the problem. In a sense I had to know these beliefs as intimately as I know game so that I could learn to avoid them. Since denying a weakness is a waste of time I made a habit of examining these beliefs and I have learned some very important things.

First: Beliefs come from somewhere, they do not just appear fully formed in your mind. They have a reason for being there and finding that reason is very important for correcting them. For example, I recently discovered that I have a problem maintaining boundaries with people. This resulted in allowing people to walk all over me or me walking all over them if the opportunity presented itself. I was able to correct this once I realized that my parents have the same problem. Now that I am aware of this I insist on boundaries with my parents and for that matter, everyone. Without those boundaries I cannot protect myself. Boundaries are necessary to confident and if I let them down with the people closest to me I lose that

confidence.

Second: Critics are frequently a source of poor advice. They will tell you their beliefs regardless of whether those beliefs will help you achieve your goals. Ignore them. Instead look for people who have done what you are trying to do and look for their advice. Adopt their frame. If they are successful there is a reason. Game is a perfect example. Every man who is successful with women seems to use at least a portion of the ideas in Game. Limit who you listen to, and do not let other's self-doubt become your self-doubt.

Third: Find the source of your faulty frame and avoid it. You may have learned your beliefs from parents, friends, the media, or society. Wherever they came from separate yourself from that source, whether mentally or physically. For me I am seriously considering Roissy's advice: "If [everything else] fails, consider physically moving away from [them] . . . Friends, family, everyone. Gather your savings, quit your job, and move to a new city or even a new country.

Fourth: Write your beliefs about yourself down, both good and bad. As you grow and learn new beliefs, being able to return to the changes you have made will reinforce those changes.

It has taken me awhile to get past the majority of my self-limiting beliefs. There are many left to uncover, but I am at a place where Game can work for me. While I seriously doubt that this is going to get much easier, if I want to be happy do I have any choice but to keep working at it?

Alpha Mail: Game and parenting

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2011

PC wonders about how to transmit the lessons of Game:

I've enjoyed reading your game posts as well as Roissy and others. It has explained some mysteries from my single days, and still applies somewhat, now that I've been married for a long time. Here's the rub: given this model of female behavior, how does one raise daughters? Mine are currently pre-teen.

Some things are pretty obvious:

1) Don't "ride the alpha carousel". Not expressed in those words, of course. More along the lines of "don't give away your heart until you find the one you'll marry."

2) Choose very carefully:

a) Would you be willing to "submit" to this person for the rest of your life? We're Catholic, so "submission" is hardly emphasized at all.

b) Is this the person you want to be the "daddy" of your children?

c) Is this the family you want to marry into?

d) Any red flags?

3) It's okay to be friends with boys, but avoid dating any but "good prospects." See #1.

Less obvious:

4) Being aware of "the hamster".

5) Attraction vs. suitability.

6) College/Career.

What have I missed? My wife was a single mom with a career until we had our son. Since then she has stayed at home. She's not always happy with that choice, but sees the value in it.

What you've missed is that subtlety is entirely lost on women, especially young women. Women are astonishingly - and I would go so far as to argue *willfully* - obtuse when it comes to not understanding what they do not wish to understand. Ask any Gamma or Delta who has loyally laid his heart at a woman's feet for months, if not years, and whose first romantic gesture is still treated as if it plunged unexpectedly out of orbit, just how observant women are of subtlety.

Anything short of "don't spread your pretty little legs for exciting losers" is going to be completely lost on PC's daughters. But because they are too young for that sort of direct message at this point in time, what PC needs to be instilling in them is a respect for male strength and a desire to seek male approval. The woman who can distinguish between genuine dominance and the strutter's parody of it in the three seconds that women allot to sexually categorizing men is the one who will be less likely to find herself riding the carousel throughout her twenties.

Three minutes

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2011

Three minutes. 180 seconds. [That's how long a man has](#) before a woman categorizes him into one of two slots: "yeah, I would" or "no, I would never".

The average female spends 180 seconds sizing up a man's looks and fashion sense as well as appraising his scent, accent and eloquence, the Daily Mail reports. Women are also quick to judge how a man interacts with her friends and whether or not he is appropriately successful or ambitious. They study found women are reluctant to change their minds about a man and are likely to believe 'they are always right' in their judgements.

This explains a great deal about why Game functions so effectively and why men have such a difficult time accepting it. Men reject the observable fact of Game because it shows that their basic approach to women is largely futile and counterproductive. Most men think in terms of getting to know a woman and gradually demonstrating to her that he merits her sexual interest in him. I know successful, good-looking men who will take up to six months "getting to know" a woman and "waiting for the right moment" to express romantic interest in her... and usually discover that she is involved with someone she met *after* she first met them.

But this has the process precisely backward! The problem is that the woman had already made up her mind about them after the first three minutes, on average. (NB: "Yeah, I would" does NOT mean "Yes, I definitely will". That usually requires alcohol or a three-point difference in attractiveness.) Perhaps it was a little less, perhaps it was a little more, but regardless, all that men manage to do in attempting to demonstrate their worthiness over time is to disqualify themselves by appearing weak, passive, and indecisive. In general, it is *very* difficult to move from the

"no" category to the "maybe" one; it is much easier to move from "maybe" to "no". Remember, "women are reluctant to change their minds about a man". So, the first lesson is to cease attempting to demonstrate worthiness to women over time, because it simply isn't going to work in most situations.

The second lesson is that men who lack wives or girlfriends should focus improving aspects of themselves that are readily apparent within three minutes. This is why spending a few hours at the gym a week, improving your wardrobe, or developing an arrogant swagger is much more likely to achieve positive results than spending a few hours reading philosophy and improving your character or devoting time to serving your fellow man. Women are not attracted to character. They may value it, to be sure, but male character doesn't fill them with sexual desire any more than skill in the kitchen or being an excellent mother makes a woman more *physically* attractive to men.

So, three minutes. That's all you've got. If it isn't perceived or communicated within three minutes, *it doesn't exist*. That's why the shallow alpha buffoons often look so attractive in comparison with psychologically stronger men of greater character. What the alpha has may not count for much in the long run, but something will always beat nothing if it is there when it counts.

This also explains why omega mouth is such a fatal mistake. Remember, if she's engaged beyond the three minute mark and isn't sending indications of disinterest, you're already potentially qualified. You're halfway there and the game is now to avoid disqualifying yourself, not to talk her into qualifying you. So, unless you are a natural alpha whose instincts merit trust or you happen to be blessed with a scintillating charm that permits you to get away with almost anything, keep the temptation to run your mouth in check, let her do all the talking, and allow the natural process of attraction to unfold.

Sarcasm: The sixth love language

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 04, 2011

Observing an ALPHA in the wild is fascinating:

Yesterday I was visiting with a group of friends. All of them were married and about a decade older than me. There were three couples and myself. They were all Christian.

We were discussing relationships and how marriages work, which seems to come up a lot when I am answering questions about my polygamist background. At some point one of the women mentioned that she thought that there was a sixth love language: she said she felt loved when her husband was sarcastic with her. This immediately caught my attention and I pressed for details. She explained that if her husband did not tease and make fun of her she felt like he was ignoring her. She said his teasing included comments like: "you look fat in that" or "you're going out in
In the past I would have wondered how they could get away with being rude and sarcastic to each other, but from what I have learned from game I could tell that they were doing exactly what they should. He was negging/teasing his wife on a regular basis, and she toned down her shit tests, possibly because he acted ALPHA the majority of the time. What really struck me though was that they consciously knew what they were doing and could talk about it clearly. They used different terms but it was as if they made a habit of reading Roissy or Athol Kay. I was impressed.

The reaction of the other two men in the conversation was not so positive as mine. One said that he could only stand so much sarcasm before he had to leave a conversation, while his wife loved being sarcastic. I wondered how she would respond if her husband began being sarcastic back? The other said he could never get away with being sarcastic with his wife. She was too sensitive. I found it somewhat strange that one of

the men in the group could tease his wife, and his daughters, and have them see it as love, and the other men were either afraid or very uncomfortable with the idea. I wondered how good their marriages were. I wish I could have told them about game, but based on past experience most men simply dismiss it out of hand, so I said nothing.

This ALPHA did not say much, he simply smiled calmly, while his wife and daughter were radiating happiness when they talked about him. I suspect that he had very little reason to speak up: why talk when you have everything important figured out?

A Zen Master of Game?

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Apr 05, 2011

Yesterday I put up a post about Yohami, an occasional blogger but more prolific commenter on Game blogs. He has successfully journeyed from omega (his description - personally, I find it hard to believe, he's a musician) to a guy who does *very* well with women. He's been nicknamed the Zen Master and I think he's earned it. You can find some of his best insights here:

The Wisdom of Yohami

The comment thread is interesting so far - there's a lot of controversy and conversation about what Game really is, or should be. I've been accused of having drunk the Yohami Kool-Aid, which may be true. It's pretty clearly a group of lovers and haters over there.

Women: don't cut your damn hair

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 06, 2011

Athol Kay [explains why it is a bad idea](#):

Dozens of times in my life I've experienced having one of those mild background crush feelings for a woman, instantly disappear as soon as she cuts her hair very short. I mean seriously, real feelings of attraction just instantly gone. Monday I was into you with your pretty shoulder length hair; Tuesday morning arrived and you walked in with it trimmed away to not all that much, and I have no more attraction to you.

Of course all her friends and coworkers just love her new hair style! Of course they would, she just botched her appearance and if she falls off the top of the sexy ladder, everyone else gets to move up a place. So like OMG I just love it!

I am among the many men who absolutely despise short hair on women. If a woman's hairstyle is described as "cute", I can just about guarantee that I'm going to hate it. Even when an attractive woman can [pull it off](#), she almost invariably [looks even better](#) with long hair. Spacebunny has long, blonde hair, longer than it was when we met, and I like it just as it is. I would hate for her to cut it off. Athol is correct to point out the ulterior motive women have for praising women who chop their hair off, as it makes them look more attractive in comparison.

So why do women do it when so many men actively hate short hair? I think there are two reasons, one which applies to younger women and one which applies to older women. Because only a very pretty woman can look attractive in a short hairstyle, female logic tells the woman contemplating hair-butchery that if she cuts her hair off and can manage to pull off the look, then she must be extremely attractive. This sounds

absurd to the rational mind, but remember, most women overrate themselves by at least two points because they rate themselves by their hottest-ever hookup rather than by the average of their past romantic record. And since she will inevitably be rewarded with praise from her female friends, she wrongly concludes that she has indeed pulled it off and is therefore highly attractive even as her attractiveness drops a point or two in the eyes of all the men around her.

The second reason is that women are much more concerned about hair health than men are. So, as they age and their hair turns grey and loses texture and body, they believe they will look better if they just cut it off. Which is ridiculous, at least as far as men are concerned, as evidenced by Athol's preference for his wife's "badly-damaged-with-an-accidental-bleaching-incident" hair to her healthy, natural, brunette hair. One need only to have lived in the 80s to realize that men could not possibly care less about the appeal of "healthy hair" what with all the perms, home-bleaching, and cheap hair spray that was de rigueur back then.

The unpleasant, but observable fact is that post-menopausal women who cut their hair off tend to look like short, squatty men, even if they elect to rock that inexplicable blue puff perm on top that is apparently meant to signify female status. Forget who is more attractive, who looks more *female*, [this woman](#) or [this one](#)? Guys of any age don't care how healthy a woman's hair happens to look if she looks like a freaking man; it's not as if men turn gay because Matt Damon's coiffure has a healthy, well-conditioned shine.

Anyhow, if you're a woman, let your locks flow long and don't trust any woman who encourages you to chop them off. The more hair, the more better.

The Ultimate in Anti-Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2011

If you are interested in improving your Game, just watch this video. Then, in every circumstance, do exactly the opposite of what you imagine a Conscious Man would do in that situation.



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

As one of the Dread Iik pointed out, self-emasculatation has seldom proven to be an effective means of attracting women.

Alpha Mail: the self-esteem defense hamster

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 08, 2011

Jill provides us with a vivid portrait of the female self-esteem defense hamster, which is not to be confused with the rationalization hamster:

Has it occurred to any of you that we women couldn't give a crap what you think about our hair? Honestly, this whole discussion makes you guys appear to be pathetic, shallow, and insecure. You're the last people I'd EVER want to impress so why would I care if you like my hair or not?

This is classic female illogic combined with false posturing. Of course it has not occurred to us that women couldn't give a crap what we think about their hair, for the obvious reason that women readily break down and cry if we only *refrain from praising* how they have reduced their attractiveness to us by chopping off their hair. Asking "do you like it?" and "what do you think?" is a very ineffective means of demonstrating a lack of concern. So is having your face crumble into tears and snivels when a man greets your "super-cute" new androgynous look with nothing more than a raised eyebrow and a shake of the head.

Jill's emotional projection is readily apparent. If she truly didn't care what men thought about her hair, she wouldn't be lashing out with such vehemence. She really shouldn't care whether we like her hair or not, since we are but faceless, sexless pixels on her screen, but because she is shallow, insecure, and female, she does. But even more amusing than her illogic was her sputtering incoherence:

"You can prefer whatever the hell you want. What's offensive is that you seem to think that your preferences = fact."

She dimly realized that being offended by our preferences made no

sense, so she attempts to manufacture an excuse... only our preferences are pure matters of fact. They are simply what they are. I strongly prefer long hair, as do [56 percent of men in general](#). Note that the best showing for a short hairstyle was the 10 percent of men who favor the classic bob.

It's no concern of mine if Jill decides that she would like to limit her appeal to the 7 percent of men who claim to like pixie cuts instead of the majority of them, but it shouldn't be incomprehensible to her where we get these ideas. Of course, to any competent theoretician of Game, it's entirely comprehensible how her self-esteem defense hamster produces hers. What Jill has chiefly failed to understand is that because we have no need of her approval or her vagina, her attempt to influence us by threatening our socio-sexual rank is doomed to failure.

Her futile efforts are all the more amusing given the way in which she's not only attempting to socio-sexually devalue a *sigma*, but one who already has a much hotter and higher-value woman than Jill.

Makeup as Mating Strategy

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Apr 08, 2011

Yesterday I posted at HUS about women's use of makeup as a way of signaling how available they are and in what way. I wasn't sure whether Alpha Game readers would relate, but since VD has posted on women's hair, why not? There are a lot of men who have weighed in with their preferences on the comment thread. From the post:

I've had a theory for a while about makeup. Women wear it to attract men, but often apply it in such a way as to subvert their own goals. I believe that different looks attract different types of attention, and women should use makeup strategically in keeping with their mating objectives. My theory was given a boost last weekend, when Jenna, an attractive college senior I know personally,

Continue reading [here](#).

Uncharted Territory: Success

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 08, 2011

Repeated rejection is making me numb. Like a tech support monkey taking his thousandth call, with every approach or interaction I care less about the outcome. Familiarity breeds . . . boredom. Girls are becoming predictable. I make a mistake and like clockwork her interest wanes, I say the right thing and it increases, but I am not surprised. I mark it down as a moment to review later and I continue. In cold approaches this happens very quickly, usually within the first few minutes. Cold approaches are the equivalent of the hard setting on a video game: the cost of a mistake is higher, but after playing long enough, lowering the difficulty makes the game incredibly easy. Like a video game I cannot blame my opponent, she is running on the only program she knows. I am increasingly detached. Mistakes are not something to feel bad about, merely something to learn from. The more I learn the more I become cold and calculating about my actions. Unfortunately I now have more success than ever. Failure I can deal with, but success is completely different. An omega chasing girls is like a dog chasing cars: he wouldn't know what to do with one if he ever caught it. I am so close to catching one I am suddenly wondering what I got myself into. Recently, I lowered the difficulty on the game by practicing on girls in my acquaintance. This has made the game ridiculously easy. With a cold approach there is very little margin for error. With these girls the margin is huge. I can screw up and try later. I can work a target for weeks. Because of this I now have a girl actively pursuing me. She is asking to spend time with me and broadcasting (heh) her interest like a bull horn. I like it, but I now have a challenge I did not expect: neediness. Getting this close to success is like cooking food in front of a starving man. After years of indifference I no

longer cared if I had a girl friend. The beast was asleep. Now it takes all my self-control to not start the meal before it is done cooking. At this point I simply need to stay the course: stay aloof, engage in push-pull, maintain frame. I am going to ask her on a date very soon. If it is successful I will be in uncharted waters: a relationship with a girl who is interested in me.

She can't take what you havent got

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 12, 2011

An Australian man [avoids the financial rape](#) of divorce court:

A man who blamed greed for ruining his marriage has acted out the ultimate revenge on his estranged wife. After selling their house for \$395,000 he gave every cent to charities, a court has been told.... The man told the Federal Magistrates' Court, sitting in Victoria, that he bought hundreds of envelopes and posted \$395,000 in donations. He said he was now jobless, with \$2000 in the bank, a \$1000 car, and land worth \$10,000. Magistrate Norah Hartnett concluded the man had taken the drastic action to deprive his wife of any money after 20 years of marriage.

I expect to see more and more men utilizing this tactic as the economy worsens. After all, if you are going to be asset-stripped anyhow, why not give the money to those who might actually do something positive with it? And perhaps if more divorce-prone women realized that this was a legitimate possibility and that there is no post-marital gravy train awaiting them, they might be a little less keen about ending their marriages.

While I'm a little dubious that a woman who is willing to asset-strip her husband is worth keeping anyhow, the fact is that it is always foolish to offer a financial incentive for women to file for divorce as is presently the case in most Western nations.

A intellectual exercise

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 13, 2011

Growing up in a polygamist society I have often wondered what it would game would look like in polygamy. By polygamy I do not mean a Roissian de facto polygamy, rather a de jure polygamy where sex outside the marriages is considered adultery. To what degree would the rules change, if they changed at all?

According to the Roissy's [second commandment](#) making a woman jealous is necessary to make her desire you. When a woman knows that her man is desired by other women it increases his value in her eyes. In a polygamist situation this is magnified. The husband has no need of flirting with other women he already has two women who are in competition for his attentions. If he is ALPHA his wives will want him more, but with an increased desire any attention that he pays to one wife will be considered by the other wives as attention not paid to them. This is a quick route to jealousy. The problem with jealousy, at least in the culture I was raised in, is that it is looked down upon. The women are expected to get along; to be unified. This presents an interesting dilemma.

In this [video](#) (at the 1:54 mark), the husband's solution is to apologize when his wives get jealous. After reading a great deal about game from the ALPHAS on the internet this seems to me to be the wrong answer. Why should he apologize when they feel he does not love them enough? It seems a show of strength, a la [commandment fifteen](#), seems in order. In other words it is a shit-test; the woman who is complaining is worried about her position among the other wives and needs reassurance. On the other hand Athol Kay says that women need a balance of [ALPHA](#) and [BETA](#) traits in their husband to be happy in their marriage. It seems to me that projecting and ALPHA attitude towards one wife would make her feel reassured, but would it reduce her jealousy towards the other wives?

Would it make the other wives jealous if they knew how he is with another wife, thus driving the wives apart? Would being ALPHA most of time (more than if he had only one wife) fulfill their emotional needs? Do they need BETA reassurance that he will not leave, or ALPHA reassurance that he is capable of taking care of them?

As an omega I really do not know. I suspect that it is better to err on the side of too much ALPHA rather than too little. Since I have no intention of pursuing polygamy (I have a hard enough time getting the attention of one let alone two or three) this is more of an intellectual exercise. What I really want to know is: what do the readers think?

Never underestimate the power of the hamster

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 14, 2011

An intriguing little survey [on re-virginizing](#) confirms a core Game concept:

Watts engaged in a lot of prayer and thought, and now declares herself a virgin once again. "The most important thing was to realize what my values were and what I want in the future and the bigger goals in my life," she says. "That's why I can call myself a renewed virgin...."

But whether this can literally make somebody a virgin depends upon one's point of view. When Carpenter did a study about what she called "secondary virginity," she found wide disagreement not only about the plausibility of secondary virginity, but also about whether "virginity loss should be understood as a physiological or an emotional-experiential phenomenon." Interestingly, of the 61 women and men interviewed, "three-fourths of men adamantly declared secondary virginity to be impossible, compared to about one-fourth of women," though men sometimes declare that they are born-again virgins, too.

The important point to take away from this is not whether surgical or spiritual re-virginizing is possible. Of course it's not. One can no more un-lose one's virginity than un-lose one's severed arm. And while both arms and hymens can be reattached, it is obvious that a reattached arm is substantively different than one which was never severed in the first place. The scars and the memories remain.

First, a caveat. The survey is tiny and statistically insignificant. That being said, it indicates 75 percent of the surveyed women and 25 percent of the men are willing to shamelessly reinterpret sexual history in the most extreme manner possible. Now, consider how many more people will be

willing to do so when the historical revisionism is a little less glaring....

This is not to say that an unwillingness to provide accurate information about one's past necessarily matters a great deal. Honesty is wildly overrated in relationships; there are things we don't even want to know about ourselves, much less anyone else. While the past behavior is an indicator of future behavior, it is not a completely reliable guide. The correct response to any female assertion about her sexual history is little more than a dubious snort and a roll of the eyes, perhaps livened by some exaggeration and amplification. There is absolutely no point in playing sexual prosecutor, much less sexual inquisitor, in order to learn more about what you already know about a woman. In most cases, she's neither a saint nor a completely soulless whore, and over the course of time she'll drop enough references to her various male "friends" from the past - and they will inevitably be described as "friends" rather than "boyfriends" unless they dated exclusively for at least six months - that you'll have a pretty good idea of where she fits on the slut scale. If you lack the ability to read a woman this way, just ask one of your alpha or sigma friends what his estimate would be.

I don't recommend for men to broach the subject at all, because if she thinks her sexual history is something you might find alarming, she'll likely bring the subject up at some point, or alternatively, inadvertantly give the game away. Just listen, note the occasional contradictions when she regales you with her stories, and eventually the picture will become sufficiently clear.

But above all, recall that Alpha Game doesn't concern itself with being first, but rather with being current, and in the case of Married Alpha Game, being last. Men of high socio-sexual rank don't worry about the past; do you imagine Brad Pitt loses sleep over whether Angelina Jolie is

secretly pining away for Billy Bob Thornton or some fat little director from her casting couch days? Of course not, because he knows a) Brad > Billy Bob, and, b) if Angelina does inexplicably decide to go back to Billy Bob, he will be free to move on to a younger, hotter woman who hasn't adopted half of Turkmenistan.

Alpha Mail: the dancing gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2011

I have to confess, I'm not exactly sure what to make of this email:

I was at dancing recently, and took some video. Watching my body language, I was horrified. I thought I'd stopped pedestalizing women. But my facial expressions said otherwise.

Now, the Gamma, he pedestalizes women from a position of weakness. He thinks they are greater and better than him, or pure and virginal, or nonsense like that. I have had no such illusions for quite a number of years. Gamma is the White Knight. So, in my mental frame, I wasn't pedestalizing women.

Now, we go to your description of the Omega. You characterised him as having deluded self grandeur. Now that makes sense. You can put a woman on a pedestal from the opposite direction. Roissy teaches that you might have to use anti-game on the uglies, the women who are more than 2 SMP points below you. The grandiose Omega assumes he is a TEN, and the women are FIVEs at best... He puts them on a pedestal because he thinks he is so darn superior to them!

Same end result; pedestalization. Women don't want to be treated like China dolls, they want just enough roughness to know that you COULD rough them up... but that you in control of yourself, and can control them. Whether Gamma or Omega, pedestalization deprives them of those vagina tingles of feeling off-balance, but safe and secure.

This entire email smacks of Gamma overthinking and socio-sexual incoherence. While the Omega does tend to overrate himself, I don't think the concept of putting someone on a pedestal because they are inferior to you makes any sense at all. Indeed, the rampant misconceptions of Game run amok are one of the very reasons I started Alpha Game, in order to lend some coherence to the various contradictory concepts floating around. So, to be clear, "putting women on a pedestal" means viewing them as intrinsically superior to men on some basis by virtue of their sex. This may mean a belief that women don't lie, that women don't like to have sex if they are not in love, that women are more pure, noble, and innocent, or another of any number of ideas that diverge from the reality of observable female behavior.

As to the topic of dancing, it is a tricky matter. Most men and women are bad dancers and look a little ridiculous when they are dancing, the difference is that most men realize they are bad whereas most women not only think they are pretty good, but tend to consider themselves to be in a position to criticize the mediocre male dancers. (Now bite that lip and swing that bottom on the two-beat, baby!) What this amounts to is that a man should generally avoid dancing unless he is out on the floor with a woman who is a very good dancer, which means, counterintuitively, that she is not likely to be critical of him. (For some reason, very good dancers tend not to be critical of other people's dancing, probably because compared to them, practically everyone is pretty bad.)

For all that they talk about it, it doesn't appear that most women are attracted to men who are good dancers on the basis of their dancing. I have a friend, a classic beta and high quality wingman, who is a very good dancer. He is a master of all the Latin dances and is a known fixture at the salsa nights in the various city nightclubs. But aside from being a fun mutual pursuit with his current girlfriend, a dedicated tango enthusiast, I've never seen it do him any good with American women. They even appear to be a little put off by his ability, as if they see it as

somewhat effeminate for a man to dance well if he does not have the requisite dark skin to excuse it. If you think about it, women don't tend to have the same positive reaction to hearing a man is a dance instructor that they do to a personal trainer, a tennis instructor, or even a yoga teacher. It may not hurt, but it doesn't help.

Anyhow, as with most things for men, the best approach to dancing to either master it or not mess with it.

The inequity of divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2011

How, one wonders, are men expected to continue marrying if they can be [asset-stripped like this](#), even with the so-called protection of a prenuptial agreement?

He said: "This is how absurd it is: I have paid her \$16 million, I am left with about \$8.5 million, out of which I have to pay her another \$5 million. So she'll get something like \$21 million, and I am left with \$3.5 million, and we never had children. People say "why didn't you have a pre-nup?" The answer is I did have a prenup but it had no legal force in the UK and to my astonishment, I found that it didn't have legal force in the United States either."

Now, obviously John Cleese has something wrong with him, as he hasn't ruled out marrying for a fourth time even after being stripped of more than four/fifths of his assets in his THIRD divorce. But it does demonstrate the complete absence of legal equality in the equalitarian system with which American men, and apparently English men as well, are now saddled.

I don't recommend marriage for any men but Christian men, and then only to a Christian woman. (Or, for that matter, between a man and woman who happen share another traditional religion with due regard for the family.) Unless a man has something besides momentary affection on his side providing an incentive to both parties to stay married, the odds are stacked unreasonably high against him. Even for Christian men and women, it is advisable to marry in a state that supports covenant marriage, such as Arizona, Arkansas, or Louisiana, since that will somewhat raise the bar for filing divorce.

Alpha Mail: when parents divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2011

A young reader emails his concerns:

I'm pretty sure my parents are headed for a divorce. My mom is a pants-wearing, bread-winning, top-of-her-class VP of marketing. She's also an ISFJ, which is a big point in her favor. My dad is an ENFP and a serious gamma. Telling him about Game is out of the question; its very existence would offend him. He makes about half her income.

I'm a pretty recent convert to the Game crowd, although I haven't studied much application. Reason being, I'm not very interested in starting a family or women in general. Seems like too much work and not much payoff. Anyway, I started out as an omega/loner/outcast/whatever. I'm smart, but I didn't pay any attention to social dynamics until earlier this year. Social climbing doesn't interest me in the least, but social ignorance has already cost me more money than I'm comfortable telling. Thus, I'm changing my ways. Big results too: dominant body language does wonders.

Why all the background? My estimation of people isn't very good yet, so I don't want to give a false impression of confidence. Here are the indicators of divorce:

- 1. The youngest child is a year from leaving the house.*
- 2. My mom is asserting independence in other areas, like talking to job headhunters.*
- 3. Her church attendance has dropped to zero.*
- 4. They don't talk without fighting.*
- 5. My siblings and I are not doing well on our own.*
- 6. They both prefer the "feeling" rational cognitive function to the*

"thinking" rational function (ISFJ and ENFP).

Here are the indicators against divorce:

- 1. They're both Christians.*
- 2. They're 50 and both have little to zero value in the sexual market.*

Here are my questions:

- 1. Ought I interfere?*
- 2. Can I interfere?*
- 3. How would I go about interfering?*

In brief answer to the questions, I would say 1) You owe it to them to try, 2) You have the right to try, but be aware that the likelihood of success is low if things are as you perceive them to be. 3) Talking to your father at this point will serve no purpose, you first have to figure out your mother's current state of mind. I would have a frank conversation with her about her feelings and her intentions. Don't argue with her, just hear her out and attempt to gauge if your perceptions are correct, and if so, try to estimate how rapidly her rationalization hamster is spinning.

If she drops the "I love your father but I'm not in love with him" line, then as per Athol Kay, she has probably already met someone else who is a possible replacement for her current husband. In that case, it's all but over already given the various factors you mention. If, on the other hand, she expresses frustration and appears to be compensating for that by focusing on her career, there is still a chance things can be salvaged. At that point, you can consider having a frank conversation with your father about your belief that your mother is going to leave him soon if he doesn't start belatedly transforming himself into a man she can be attracted to again.

I find it hard to imagine that the two positive factors you mention will amount to much. Since your mother has already abandoned church, this is an indication that she will rationalize away any religious objections to her actions. And as hard as it may be to believe, 50-somethings of low sexual market value may actually place more importance on entering the market than much higher value 20-somethings because it is their last chance to do so. Since you are not a particularly social creature yourself, I would be surprised if you were to learn your suspicions were completely mistaken; things must have gotten fairly bad for you to have become aware of them at all.

Above all, keep in mind that their problems are not yours and that you can genuinely benefit from learning from their mistakes. You may not find women very interesting, but you should be interested in one day starting a family if you are of the opinion that the human race is worthy of continued survival. A parental divorce will leave its mark on children, even adult children, but it doesn't need to be a serious one. So, do your duty by your parents by seeing if you can help get past their difficulties, but don't worry about it if you cannot.

Two mints and success

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 18, 2011

A month ago I met a girl. Cute, fun, and most importantly easy to game. Because of this I made her a long term target. Saturday we had our first date.

To understand the significance of this you have understand how much of an omega I was. I am twenty eight. I have had a total of five dates in my "Because you seem experienced." I had to work very hard to not laugh. "Enough", I said.

When we reached the end of the trail she looked me in the eyes, asked if I was going to kiss her again, and leaned forward. I pulled back and said "Maybe." She looked slightly disappointed.

Back in the car the shit-tests began in earnest. She asked if the make-out had paid off one of the favors she owed me. I said maybe, and she said that she felt that they should have an expiration date, that they might go rotten. I was not sure what to say so I said nothing. She seemed less than happy with my response.

The next shit-test came at a Starbucks. She ordered coffee. I ordered a Frappucino. I joked that I was getting the girly drink. She latched onto this and made fun of me for being late, ordering a girly drink, and her making the first move. I made it worse by mentioning that I had gone to school for massage therapy, and some of the embarrassing stories from said school. This was a very bad idea. She made fun and said that I seemed like the kind of guy who would go to massage school. I had no idea what to say. Lesson learned, though: I will never bring that detail up again, to any girl, ever. Neither will I use self-deprecating humor. I simply do not have the ALPHA points to spare on stupid mistakes like that.

Later while driving her home she said I was obvious. I was not sure if this was a test so I decided to err on the side of caution and agreed and amplified. She laughed. I knew I was in a bad position so I began to be very careful with my responses; if it even had a hint of a test about it I agreed and amplified. I could not let my guard down and say something stupid again.

I mentioned that I was taking marital arts in an attempt to regain some ground (partially true, I took some classes recently) and she seemed to perk up and asked some questions. I sold it as best I could and I felt a little better.

At the end I said I had fun, and she said she would like to do it again, but did not seem as enthusiastic as I hoped. I am somewhat hopeful for another date, but I do not expect much. If anything, I learned a great deal, and I will make far fewer mistakes next time, whether with this girl or another.

One thing that surprised me: I knew that girls would shit test a guy, but I had no idea that it would be so often. I suppose it was my own fault that there were so many, but I could not help but be surprised.

Most importantly I found that game works. Whether in success or in failure it was like I had Roissy's voice in my head providing commentary on everything I did. I was able to see the theory in action. Nothing happened that did not fit into game theory. I have always believed that game worked, but this time it actually had results. I made a lot of mistakes but for a previously hopeless omega, I feel pretty damn good.

Is Feminism Desire's Kryptonite?

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Apr 19, 2011

The Interpersonal Power of Feminism: Is Feminism Good for Romantic Relationships?

The paper is actually comprised of two 2007 studies conducted by feminist scholars Rudman and Phelan at Rutgers. Study 1 included 156 female students, and 86 males, all in heterosexual relationships. Subjects got credit for participation and the experiment was run in a lab. A questionnaire asked participants about their identification with feminism, and whether their partner was a feminist. It also asked questions to establish the relative degree of relationship quality, equality and stability.

Fearing that the first study did not adequately incorporate the full range of feminist experience, Study 2 was constructed to include 289 volunteers, 208 female, 81 male.

Rudman had found in an earlier study that "women and men who endorsed beliefs such as "men perform better sexually when they are in charge" and "romance depends, in part, on men being in charge," showed low enthusiasm for feminism. This suggests that female assertiveness and autonomy, attributes that are instrumental for gender equality, are perceived as promoting sexual conflict. Study 2 afforded a check on the accuracy of this perception."

The age range was 18-65, and the questionnaire was administered online. Participants were recruited from Craigslist, various Yahoo! and Google Group forums, and two psychology websites. The average education level was 14 years.

This study has been trumpeted by feminists for years, without any justification - well, I take that back, there is one tiny statistic they may take comfort from, which I'll share in a bit. In fact, the study demonstrates clearly that female feminism has a negative effect on relationships, though not surprisingly, the effect is mitigated if they are in relationships with male feminists.

The Studies

First, subjects were asked if they agree with the statements "I am a feminist" and "My partner is a feminist," on a scale of 1 (strongly disagree) to 10 (strongly agree).

The degree of feminist identification among the participants overall was a big meh. Neither study was predominantly feminist in its identification, and no analysis was conducted based on the disparity within this response.

Subjects were then asked a series of questions re relationship quality, equity and stability. In Study 2, a question was added to determine the correlation between feminism and sexual satisfaction in the relationship. According to the researchers, this was because the first study missed the "fish/bicycle" generation of feminists, who were more qualified to weigh in on sexual matters.

"Young women's experience is inarguably limited, compared with older women, vis a vis intimate relationships, balancing them with careers, and with sexual discrimination."

That is not inarguable. I would indeed argue that young women have a very different sexual experience than did the second wave feminists, one with much more physical intimacy and less emotional intimacy as characterized by hookup culture. The erosion of emotionally intimate

relationships among young people has been steady since the Sexual Revolution, and picked up steam in the 90s when dorms went coed and hooking up became the collegiate norm.

Here are the correlations derived from the regression analyses. Don't go away - it's more interesting than it looks, and I'll highlight the best bits.

Correlation of Feminism to Relationship Satisfaction: Findings

1. Being a feminist woman is negatively correlated to all measures of relationship happiness across the board.

However, having a male feminist partner was positively correlated. The researchers believe that this is the similarity effect. Women feminists are happiest dating other feminists.

According to the researchers, "It is not clear whether women feminists select like-minded partners or shape their partners' beliefs." They acknowledge that asking only one partner in a relationship about views on feminism is problematic, and that future research should attempt to ask both halves of any couple.

2. For men, having a feminist partner correlated to relationship dissatisfaction.

"[Men's results] are the mirror image of women's reports, [and are an indication] that feminism troubles relationships."

3. Relationship length was negatively correlated to relationship equality.

The longer women were in relationships, the more disagreements arose around gender roles.

4. Study 2 results were similar.

"We found [that] feminism [was] a negative predictor of women's relationship quality, equality, stability and sexual satisfaction."

5. One particular statistic is the singular finding that has feminists kicking up their heels in triumph throughout the media. It's may be the most abused piece of data ever to come out of an academic research project. It shows a .33 positive correlation between men's relationship satisfaction and having a female feminist partner.

81 males, aged 18-55, whiter than the original group (72% vs. 56%) and 10% outside the U.S. found that while being feminist themselves decreased sexual satisfaction (-.20), having a feminist partner increased sexual satisfaction (.33).

Rudman and Phelan were unhappy with their results overall, and adjusted them for "suppressor variable effects." Their explanation was weak and did not stand up to scrutiny, in my opinion. This reduced, but did not eliminate the negative results for women's view of feminism in relationships.

The study authors conclude:

I. Feminist male partners may be important for healthy romantic relationships.

II. Feminism may also be healthy for men's relationships. First, feminist men in Study 1 reported greater agreement about relationship equality. Second, men in Study 2 reported greater relationship stability and sexual satisfaction to the extent their partner was a feminist.

May be? The study concludes little, and has inspired no additional

research since it was conducted. I'm troubled by the merging of Study 2 with Study 1, and I find the design of Study 2 especially poor. The Sexual Satisfaction finding seems flimsy, especially as women in Study 2 still felt that being feminist was detrimental to their own sexual satisfaction.

Obviously, Feministing's claims are blatantly false. But what do you think about the bigger question?

Does gender equality in the bedroom inhibit arousal?

Are women turned on by male feminists?

Are women feminists hot in the sack? If so, why?

Mommy is not sexy

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 19, 2011

Susan asked in her post yesterday if gender equality in the bedroom inhibits arousal and if women feminists hot in the sack. My answers to them were yes and no, at least for most psycho-socially healthy men. Here is why.

1. If a man wants to get bossed around in bed, he wouldn't be with you, he'd be tied up in a dungeon with Mistress Dragoncrotch repeatedly cracking a whip over his bruised posterior. This doesn't mean he won't enjoy you being on top, telling him what you want, or taking the initiative for a change, but outright issuing orders tends to be, shall we say, deflationary.

2. If he wanted to get his hand swatted and told that he's a bad boy for wanting to do X or touch Y, he wouldn't be with you, he'd be getting himself off while indulging in his Oedipal fantasies. In case you haven't noticed, women can engage in baby talk and it's sexy, or at least cute. Men, not so much. There is almost nothing more unsexy a woman can do than the sexual equivalent of mommy swatting the naughty boy's hand for reaching into the cookie jar.

3. If a man wanted true and genuine equality in the boudoir, he would not be with a woman in the first place.

Shocker! Slutty Behavior is Ineffective in Preventing Rape

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Apr 20, 2011

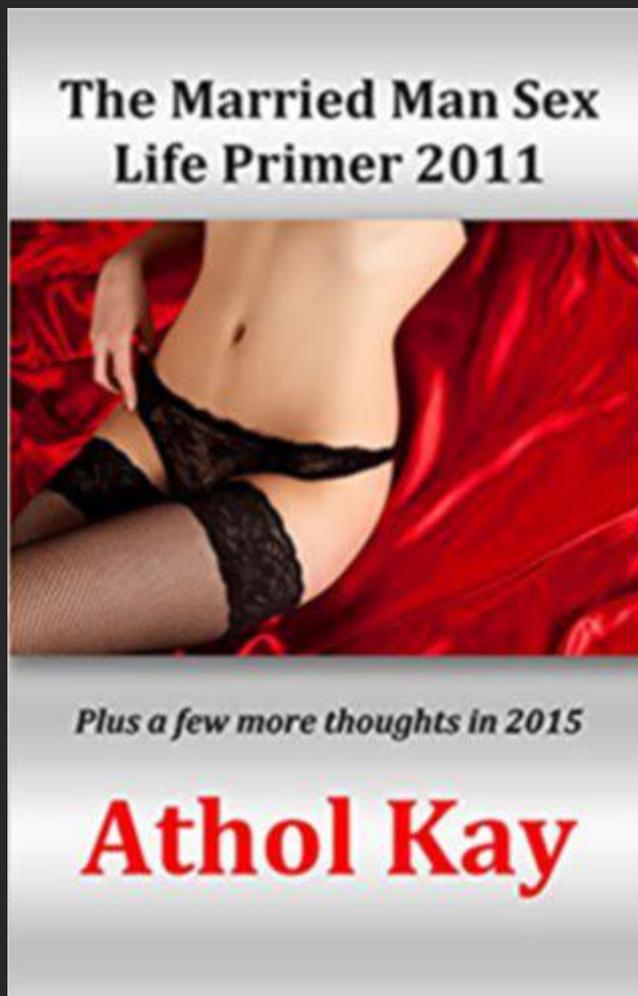
This isn't a post related to Game, but for anyone interested in the question of the effect of female promiscuity on the sociosexual environment (and it is profound), I'm tackling the sex-positive feminist camp on this issue over at Hooking Up Smart. ([Link here.](#))

Review: The Married Man Sex Life Primer

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 21, 2011

The Married Man Sex Life Primer 2011



by Athol Kay

CreateSpace (344 pages, \$14.99/9.99 ebook, April 2011)

The Married Man Sex Life Primer is, without a doubt, one of the more eye-opening and alarmingly informative books one is ever likely to read. Athol Kay is one of the foremost theoreticians of practical Game, with a particular focus on its application to married life. His background as a male nurse is significant, not only in relation to his highly developed ability to communicate with women, but in his frighteningly clinical ability to write more freely about bodily fluids and body parts than anyone since Galen or possibly the Marquis de Sade.

And if ever a book should come with a warning label, it is this one. Kay has arguably been remiss in not attaching a large sticker shrieking TMI in bright red letters. I, for one, am not entirely certain I could bear to face either Kay or his superlatively obliging wife, Jennifer, should I ever encounter either of them. On the other hand, it is eminently clear that the man is clearly doing something very right indeed.

The most significant aspect of *Married Man Sex Life* is the way it focuses on what married men can actually do to improve their marital sex lives as opposed to waiting for things that their wives should - but probably will not - do. Kay's thinking is based on the combination of a basic logical conclusion, (the only actions that will reliably be performed are those which can be performed by the change-seeking actor) with an important observation, (women like to follow their husband's lead).

Kay views things through the conventional Game perspective of Sex Rank, in which individuals are rated from one to ten with regards to their sexual appeal to the opposite sex. Given the observed human behavior which indicates that both men and women regularly desire sex with those of a higher sex rank, Kay concludes that the primary non-medical reason for a lack of sex within a marriage is a relative decline in sex rank on the part of the husband. His solution is both logical and straightforward. To improve your sex life, improve your sex rank. Much of the book is dedicated to various practical, tactical measures of doing precisely that. Kay doesn't merely tell the reader he will have to become a better, more desirable man, he provides him with some detailed instructions for doing so.

Kay freely confesses that he is neither a pick-up artist nor an ALPHA with a encyclopedic history of sexual conquests, he is by nature a BETA. But counterintuitively, it is precisely this that makes his book so valuable, first because his ALPHA behaviors are learned and therefore articulated,

second because he has a much more sophisticated and nuanced approach to dealing with sexual disappointment and/or rejection than the ALPHA's instinctive resort of moving immediately on to another woman.

The Married Man Sex Life Primer is realistic. It doesn't promise miracles and it is forthright about the possibility that even a man who follows Kay's advice and improves his Sex Rank will still not be able to interest his wife in improving their marriage. He can be brutally explicit about the possible consequences of a man's long-term failure to improve himself and is not gentle to either sex with regards to their common failure to meet the opposite sex's marital needs.

Text Sample: Men who are highly attractive have firsthand knowledge that women are definitely not the moral angels that they may like to present themselves as. The good girl image is nothing more than the social equivalent of the biological concealed ovulation strategy which was covered in the Body Agenda chapter. Women very much like sex with men they find attractive and can be exceptionally devious and insistent on getting it.

It is extremely politically incorrect to say so, but all women have a component of slut in their makeup. The trick is not to fear it, seek to sanction it, or flee it, but to adapt to the presence of the slut in your woman and harness it for your mutual enjoyment. But if you don't pay her active attention to account for her slut influence, you might find that it gets up to all sorts of mischief.

The Married Man Sex Life Primer isn't merely for those who languish in miserable marriages, or even for men who are already married. As Kay states with regards to the purpose of his book, it is for both men and women who wish to improve what is, after all, the core bedrock of every marriage. I highly recommend it, albeit with the requisite warning that it is sufficiently explicit to make Japanese tentacle porn look conservative.

Confidence, standards, and giving advice to ALPHAs

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 22, 2011

With success comes more confidence in the concepts of game. Before I had any success I was somewhat embarrassed to discuss what I had read; I felt somewhat pathetic. Now, I can discuss and defend what I know with a degree of confidence that I am not familiar with. Perhaps the confidence comes from an increase in [testosterone](#), or because I have seen game in action and know that it works, most likely both. Regardless, I have had some valuable discussions with various people since then.

The first was with my younger brother. In a strange quirk of genetics I have four brothers, three who could reasonably be described as lesser ALPHAs (one was recently offered a threesome by two very hot girls). So I was surprised and somewhat pleased when one of them (not Mr. Threesome) opened up to me regarding his long-term relationship with his girlfriend.

He confided that he has problems with feeling treated like a little boy in the relationship; that she frequently acts like his mother. He also confided that ever since he cheated on her the relationship has been even worse. I explained the theory behind shit-tests and how it applied to his relationship. I told him that she was acting the way she was because he was not acting in a way that made her feel safe and stable. Cheating only made it worse because it made her feel even more unstable. I gave him some examples, and told him that if he could begin passing her tests the relationship would improve. It took a number of restatements before it really sunk in, but it was not hard to tell when it happened. When it finally clicked he let loose with a long string of swear words, most directed at himself for being so stupid. Later that evening I introduced him to some of the better posts about shit-tests and asked him to let me know the results.

I am still waiting but I expect a good report next time I see him. I have hope for his relationship.

I had another conversation about the same subject with one of my roommates. A few weeks previous I introduced him to some of the same posts on shit-testing. His response was not nearly so positive. After my date the subject came up again and he said that he disagreed with the idea. I asked him to be more specific. He said that he felt that acting the way the posts recommended was demeaning. I proceeded to defend and clarify the concept. I argued that it could be used that way and that some people did use it that way, but how it was used did not change the fact that the theory was accurate. I realized that his resistance to the idea came from the fact that he felt that it was wrong because of the way it was portrayed. With some discussion I was able to convince him that the theory was correct and at that point he began to apply it to his own relationships describing his previous girlfriend and their problems. This was a rather surreal experience for me as he is also an ALPHA. He has never had problems attracting women, and I was pleased that he took my point of view seriously once I presented it in a palatable manner.

The turning point in the discussion was when I explained that moral standards are not in themselves attractive, but, when an ALPHA has them they can become attractive. In the hands of an ALPHA they can become a set of standards that can apply to the women he chooses. Since he is already attractive, having those standards and more importantly ruthlessly applying them can become a turn on for the woman. If he has the moral strength to apply those standards in the face of temptation he is displaying that he is strong enough to control himself. The woman finds that the value of her currency in the relationship, sex appeal, is reduced, and his currency in the relationship, stability, is increased and his moral standards become a DHV. When he made the connection he went quiet (a major achievement, he is a very loud person), and the discussion was over. He seemed affected by the realization and I hope that the ideas I

presented will help him, but that remains to be seen.

My goal in learning game was to attract women, but it appears that it has a far broader effect than I expected. My small successes have given me a great deal of confidence in many areas, not just approaching women. I suspect that what I am doing will completely change my life, the only mistake now would be to stop.

The Danger of White Knighting

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 25, 2011

It is never a good idea to decide to play white knight on behalf of another man's woman:

A pair of lovebirds facing life as jailbirds were arraigned Sunday on charges they capped a boozy date by stomping a would-be good Samaritan to death in the street. Quintin Guerrero, 61, was killed when he rushed to aid one of his accused attackers, Tosheba Alford, 20, after she jumped out of a moving cab in front of his Bronx house to escape a beating from her boyfriend, Alford's mother, Queen Smith, said.

As I have written on several previous occasions, unless you are prepared to interfere by immediately utilizing lethal force, you would be wise to stay completely out of a physical encounter between a man and a woman who are romantically involved. It is not at all uncommon for the woman to turn and attack the man who thinks he is coming to her defense.

A Defender of the Girl Tree

Written by RM

Originally published on Apr 27, 2011

Last week the girl I have been pursuing decided to no longer see me. I found this out through a friend of mine that she confides in. Because she comes from the same religion as I, she tries to have high standards and was feeling guilty about our date (making-out is frowned upon). She contacted my friend, who gave her advice that, while it did not directly involve me, resulted in her decision to stop seeing me.

A day after their discussion he contacted me to tell me to stay away from his friends, particularly young and impressionable girls who are trying to live a life with standards. Out of respect my friend I contacted the girl to indicate that we should talk and perhaps break things off. At this point I did not know that she had already decided to end it. Other than a text indicating that she would no longer see me, I have not heard from her. While I am unhappy that the relationship is over, almost before it had even begun, what bothers me the most is that I was not given the chance to save the relationship in a way that would have also preserved my friend's need for standards with girls he considers his friends. It appears that I do not have the respect from my friend that I thought I did, something I would have liked to remedy had I been given the chance.

I suppose it was my own fault for pursuing a girl who I knew might feel guilty about the whole thing. I can also see how my friend may have felt that I had not conducted myself appropriately, considering he told her I was a good guy before all this happened (something I did not know about). Regardless I feel blindsided by the whole thing, and somewhat hurt. I do not know yet what will happen to our friendship but this whole mess reveals a significant difference in how we see each other.

One thing is for sure I am not going to act like a desperate omega and pursue this girl further. I am seriously pissed about the whole thing but if I can do it once I can do it again, and there are always more girls on the girl tree.

EDIT: I did tell him about the date before he had his discussion with the girl, so he knew what was making her feel guilty.

Hypergamy in education

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2011

The intermediate term consequences of [this devotion to educational hypergamy](#) should be interesting, considering that women now make up nearly 60 percent of college graduates:

For many, a 4-year college after high school is simply a given. They don't live in a world where there are other options. For many, it would have been hard to imagine dating a man without a graduate level education, let alone a Bachelor's. It isn't to say people with more education are "better," but as far as raising children is concerned, for some, education is as important to me as religion is to many. For them, marrying a man who thinks it's OK to not go to school would be akin to being a devout Christian married to an Orthodox Jew. It wouldn't work.

In other words, women with less education will be much more likely to find men and breed. This is one of several reasons female education is negatively correlated with reproductive fitness. But the attitude is understandable. After all, what could be more appealing to women than a 30 year-old Starbucks barrista with a useless PhD. It's always interesting to see when social signifiers fail to keep pace with reality.

Forever Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 30, 2011



The Duke of Edinburgh shows that one is never too old to be alpha. Rumor has it he said "They're all chanting kiss, kiss... what do you say we give them a show, my dear?"

The Complex Algorithm of Female Attraction

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on May 02, 2011



Ogi Ogas, a computational neuroscientist, and author of *A Billion Wicked Thoughts* infuriated the feminist community recently when he described feminism as toxic to sexual arousal. A predictable and natural enough response, I must admit.

Over the weekend, he penned *The Online World of Female Desire* at the Wall St. Journal, which is more closely aligned with the material in his upcoming book. Ogas and a colleague analyzed a billion web searches for sexual content.

Looking at online activity has the advantage of examining the use of a precious resource: time. Whether someone ultimately pays for content, there's little doubt that both men and women are investing significant time on arousal, though in very different ways.

"All across the planet, what most women seek out, in growing numbers, are not explicit scenes of sexual activity but character-driven stories of romantic relationships."

This isn't news, exactly. Everyone knows that women are the consumers of rom coms, chick flicks, chick lit, and romance novels. Ogas goes into the science, i.e., "the unconscious evaluation" of how attraction and arousal work in women, calling it "the source of feminine intuition."

"Using investigative skills, the female brain evaluates all available evidence regarding a potential mate's social, emotional and physical qualities to make an all-important decision: Is he Mr. Right or Mr. Wrong?...Though the female brain carefully processes many stimuli simultaneously, it is experienced only as a general feeling of favorability or suspicion toward a potential partner. This feminine intuition is designed to solve a woman's unique challenge of determining whether a man is committed, kind and capable of protecting a family."

Ogas examines female erotica to understand how the female brain differs in this respect from "the much simpler male brain." For example, women account for 2% of online porn subscriptions, but 90% of romance novel purchases. He points out that in all romance novels, a "gradual elucidation of the hero's inner character leads to an emotional epiphany between the hero and heroine." Sex never is gratuitous or merely pleasurable - it always leads to long-term commitment, even when, in this modern age, it occurs beforehand.



Recently, female fan fiction as exploded on the internet, where women write their own stories about beloved franchises: Harry Potter and Twilight, for example. The most popular site is [FanFiction.net](https://www.fanfiction.net), which gets more than 1.5 million visitors a month.

Ogas boils down the differences between the online sexytime of men and women:

1. They search for different things.

- Men search primarily for racy pictures of famous women they find attractive.
- Women search for details on celebrities' personal lives. If they search for sexual content, it is more likely to be erotica in which their favorite character stars.

2. They consume pornography differently.

- Men almost always consume pornography alone.
- Women prefer to discuss stories in "probing detail," exploring the emotional arc, the characters, and the "nuances of the relationships."

Of course, there are exceptions. Ogas estimates that between 25-33% of the visitors to pornography sites are women.

Our data suggest that these women probably have a higher sex drive than other women and that they are more socially aggressive and more comfortable taking risks.

This is a reference to some women having high testosterone, the hormone that influences sex drive. In other words, a high testosterone woman can have sex like a man because she is more like a man.

For most women, the evaluation of a mate's social, emotional and physical qualities "must be completed before mind and body are united in sexual harmony."

It follows, therefore, that a woman who is not high testosterone but attempts to "have sex like a man" anyway is living in a state of disharmony, one where her mind and her body are at war with one another. This is characterized by doubts, feelings of guilt, rejection or loneliness after casual sex.

Anne Campbell, a researcher at Durham University in England, conducted a One-Night Stand study with 1743 subjects. Although she found that the many of women were regretful immediately afterwards, and reported feeling used (46%), the real eye opener was the motives of the women engaging in no-strings sex:

"Women were not hooking up in an effort to secure a long-term beau, but because they felt flattered by the overnight proposition.

They were mistaken...men lower their standards when it comes to one-night stands, so the presumed flattery is a fantasy or close to it.

Often [women] said things like, 'I felt so flattered, so happy that he found me attractive. It was so nice to be wanted. What women don't seem to see is that men drop their standards massively for a one-night stand. No woman should be flattered because a man wants to have sex with her once.'

Every woman comes equipped to deduce a great deal of information about a man to determine whether she is attracted to him. For her intuition to give her the green light, she must like his smell and the taste of his saliva, both of which clue her in to his level of DNA dissimilarity, an essential component of successful mating. She must also like his demeanor, his emotional affect and his social persona. For most women, one-night stands short-circuit the process.

This is the checklist that matters. Women must respect and heed their intuition in mating. And men should understand that there is much to the process that is truly not personal. If your DNA resembles her own family's, you're not going to give her butterflies. As an acting coach once said to me, "You are not for all markets."

Ultimately, sex and even love are pure science. We cannot control it, but we can find greater satisfaction, even peace, by embracing it. We certainly can't cheat it.

The Necessity of a Systematic Approach

Written by RM

Originally published on May 03, 2011

Up to this point my approach to learning game has been haphazard. I had no plan, nothing that resembled a strategy. I would read about a technique and give it a shot at my first opportunity. This meant that I learned, and achieved some success, but other than a rough description of the techniques I used, I could not say exactly what I did to achieve that success. I am like a beginning musician who knows that certain chords sound good played together but would be hard-pressed to use them to create a new song.

As a rank beginner my game is barely out of junior high. Most people begin their education in game in high school. As a deeply introverted person I did not take that opportunity when it was present. While everyone else was making the effort to attract members of the opposite sex, I was hiding in the library, doing my best impression of a chameleon. As a result I never entered the sexual arms race. Everyone around me got a education in game by simply making the effort, while I did and learned nothing. At this point I have a lot of catching up to do. I do have an advantage in that I have everything spelled out for me, and the wits to know to use it, but without a systematic approach, I will not learn more or any faster than a teenager guessing his way through high-school.

Realizing the need for a plan is the result of reading Athol Kay's great book: [The Married Man Sex Life Primer 2011](#), specifically his description of the MAP. If a married man should be willing to put that level of effort into change to keep his woman, I should be willing to put the same level of effort into getting one. As an aside, I cannot speak highly enough of Athol's book. I have heard a great deal of marital advice, and I have read a number of books on the subject. I feel confident in saying that Kay's book is among the best. Due to his book I will be doing a great deal more

to apply game starting yesterday.

So, since I get a great deal of motivation from accountability, here are the first points from my personal MAP:

1. Diet/Exercise: Yesterday I began a weight lifting program designed to quickly increase muscle size through high protein intake and high intensity work outs. Since I have never done any significant amount of lifting this is more of an experiment, but I expect good things.

2. Consistent Approaches: Starting this week I will go out three times a week and approach at least four girls each time.

As I add goals and make progress I will post about any insights or achievements. I hope to get to the point that a date is no long considered a great success. Regardless of what happens I expect it will be interesting.

Rapebait

Written by VD

Originally published on May 07, 2011

I find myself wondering if the brilliant women who came up with the notion of [slut-walking against rape](#) also advocate dangling red meat in front of large predators in cages.

Remember the cop in Toronto who said that women who don't want to be sexually assaulted shouldn't "dress like sluts"? Well, activists in Toronto and elsewhere are fighting back! Toronto has organized the SlutWalk this Sunday. Come out for the march and stand up for every women who's ever been told if only her hemline were longer, she might not have been raped. There is no justification for sexual assault – ever – and it's time to stop slut-shaming and victim-blaming.

I find the clueless, histrionic response to the Toronto cop's perfectly sensible remarks to be both amusing and all too predictable. As I have repeatedly pointed out, many women absolutely hate the idea that their decisions and actions have any consequences and feminists have been actively fighting reality in this manner for literal decades. They were complaining about this when Camille Paglia was pointing out that it is just as stupid to get drunk and go to a man's room in a frat house as it is to leave your purse unattended in Central Park more than 20 years ago.

Now, a woman doesn't deserved to get raped simply because she is a slut. That would be tantamount to saying that all women deserve to be raped, since all women have at least a modicum of slut in them; Athol Kay even goes so far as to say that a woman's ability to unlock and slake her inner slut within her marriage is an important aspect of a happy and successful marriage. I tend to find sluts fairly likeable, for the most part, especially those who are sluts because they enjoy riding the alpha carousel as opposed to those who are merely ideologically slutty due to

their incoherent feminism. And yet, I don't shed any more tears over a slut getting raped than I do over a gambler winding up broke. It's not inevitable, but the odds are what they are.

The reason the slut-walk is ludicrously counter-productive is because encouraging more women to dress and act in a provocative manner in public places is literally asking for more rape and sexual assault. The slut-walkers are daring men to respond to their provocations, and there can be no question that the predatory part of the male population will be quite pleased to do so at the earliest opportunity. Just as you don't teach a tiger to stop devouring steak by continuously waving a bloody t-bone in front of it, you can't encourage rapists not to rape by appealing to their visual senses. Even animals understand that an effective way to avoid becoming prey is to not look like prey, so it is remarkable that feminists have managed to functionally lobotomize themselves to such an extent that they are now operating below the level of lower animal intelligence.

The amusingly ironic aspect of this is the way the slut walk flies in the face of feminist rape ideology. After all, if rape is a matter of power, and not sex as the feminists insist, then both the way a woman dresses and the slut-walking are entirely irrelevant. But then, Canada is a relatively free country and if young women wish to make themselves rapebait, then we should neither be bothered by their actions or the potential consequences of those actions. In any event, it is less a woman's appearance than her behavior that increases the likelihood that she will be sexually assaulted. A woman who wears nothing but fishnet bikinis but doesn't go unaccompanied to strange men's dwellings or stay out past midnight is much less likely to be raped than a girl who dresses tastefully, but is willing to party with strangers.

Don't Be Evil: A Case For Enlightened Self-Interest

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on May 10, 2011



Since publishing [Robinson's letter](#) last week at HUS, a firestorm of sorts has erupted in the Comments section. The hotly debated issue is nothing new: What are the ethical considerations a man should observe when seducing women? I've written plenty in the past about [players](#), [jerks](#), [douchebags](#) and practitioners of what some call Dark Game. Mostly I've seen my role as one of warning women about the tactics that these men use, and also admonishing women that there's no such thing as "don't ask, don't tell" in relationships. If you don't ask, and he doesn't lie, it's on you.

Still, I've commented from time to time on behavior that I've found especially exploitative and repellent, even when the woman participates by allowing herself to be treated poorly. Examples include:

- Physical violence
- Lying

- Cheating
- Inconsistent sending of signals in an LTR, i.e. push-pull, that leave a woman uncertain and anxious about your affection
- Using insults to demean a woman's appearance in the guise of "playful teasing"

I've gotten a fair amount of pushback over time on this from many of the guys. Men who I respect and feel great fondness for argue with some force that chicks dig jerks, so it makes sense to comply. Others have said that with all the terrible experiences that good guys have had at the hands of callous women, it's only fair that some women should suffer too.

Women do terrible things to guys as well:

- Lying
- Cheating
- Nuclear rejections, with gratuitous cruelty
- Taking advantage of men by getting them to spend money
- LJBF with insensitivity, while continuing to milk a friend for attention and affirmation
- Rewarding the worst character traits in men, while rejecting guys for being too "nice"

I've been giving this a great deal of thought, and have realized that regardless of where I draw the line on what's OK and what's not, that's *my* personal boundary. Yours may be different, and that's a question that each one of us has to wrestle with. I'm sure there are behaviors in these lists that all would agree are heinous, and others where there would be very little agreement, especially between the sexes.

So I've decided to approach this another way, through the lens of self-development, which is really what HUS is about, and also what Game is about. Each of us must decide, with total commitment, how we will interact with and respond to others. We will be imperfect, but we should have a considered philosophy about this. Ultimately, you answer to yourself, and to those whose lives you touch.

This question is as old as mankind itself. The Golden Rule was first documented in ancient Egypt, 2040 BCE. Hippocrates wrote an oath for students of medicine that included the promise to "do no harm." And today Google's unofficial corporate motto is "Don't Be Evil," conceived at a time when the company felt that its competitors were exploiting users to maximize short-term profits.

Yesterday while waiting for my car to be serviced, I finally starting reading Stuart Diamond's book *Getting More: How to Negotiate to Achieve Your Goals in the Real World*. I heard him speak a month ago about the book, which is based on his very popular course at Wharton. Reading, I was immediately struck by how applicable the principles were to the SMP, especially in light of the current discussion.

After all, mating is a series of transactions, a meeting of the supply and demand curves at the micro level. A woman who has consensual sex has made a deal, even if it's with the devil. Each party negotiates the terms of any encounter, and is solely responsible for his or her terms and subsequent agreement.

Diamond's approach is the first innovation in negotiation strategy since *win-win* in the 90s. He believes that approach leaves too much on the table, and that focusing on making an emotional connection between the parties increases the size of the pie, resulting in both parties getting more of what they want. Self-interest is not objectionable, it's natural - the key is finding a balance between the two parties.

Diamond on Framing:

"Framing will often change the balance of power in a negotiation, no matter how big or powerful the other party. It should be used carefully and in a positive way...You don't have to accept the other person's standards and framing. A big part of framing is "reframing." You start with how they phrase something, and then you find a different way to interpret it, so that they get insight - and hopefully will meet your goals.

It is much more persuasive to let others make the decision, instead of telling them what the decision should be. You want to lead them where you want them to go, through framing and by being incremental."

Diamond on Trust:

"Trust is a major people issue. The benefits of trust are huge: faster deals, more deals, bigger results. Not having it is costly...Trust is the feeling of security that the other person will protect you. With some trust, another person will help you until it's too risky for them or a better opportunity comes along. With a lot of trust, the other party will help you even if it harms them. It is *very important* to understand the trust dynamic.

The major component of trust is honesty - being straight with people. Trust does not mean that both sides agree with each other, or are always pleasant to each other. It does mean, however, that the parties believe each other.

The opposite of course, is dishonesty, or lying...That includes telling the truth in such a way that you omit facts and create a false impression. It can be clever manipulation of emotions. It can be the distorting of information or bluffing. It's anything that doesn't pass the *smell test*."

There's nothing wrong with self-interest, or with putting your needs first. Diamond is no touchy-feely romantic. He's a pragmatist who gets results.

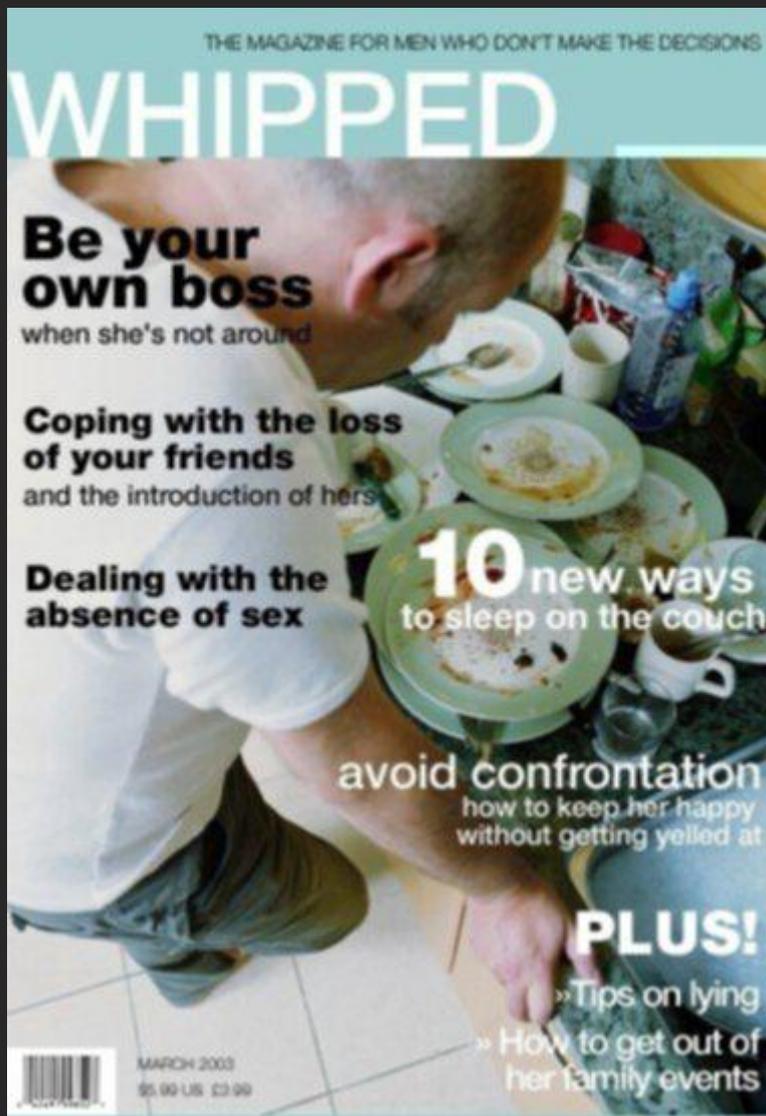
He has laid out a very strong argument for self-interest enlightened with emotional intelligence in relationship with the other person. It's better than win/win - it's get more/get more.

Omega Game

Written by RM

Originally published on May 10, 2011

Those who try to imitate the ALPHAs of the world underestimate the charms of the other end of the bell curve:



I mean, who needs sex, right?

In song form:



Of course a real OMEGA would never get married in the first place.

Ignoring What People Say

Written by RM

Originally published on May 14, 2011

I recently realized that I get almost as much intellectual pleasure from only playing the game as I do winning. I have observed that many people are content to find one strategy that works and stick with that. This of course is reasonable; if it works why change it? But, while I do enjoy the female attention I get, I also like the challenge I face when I am in a group where I am at the bottom of the ladder. I could be content to confine myself to the groups where success comes easily, and make no mistake I like those groups and their attention, but when I am at the bottom of the ladder I start to wonder how I could climb it.

This is an attitude that seems to bother some people. When I begin to experiment with the rules to determine the way up, people react. It makes them uncomfortable. Often they will give advice. More often they will mock me. The advice is regularly useless, and the mocking stings. We are hard wired to try to fit in and when someone points out my lack of skill I can not help but feel bad. It is price I pay for growth. What intrigues me through, is the advice. I know people mean well by it but I am often surprised at how bad the advice is. There is a strange sense of incongruity about advice from someone who, despite his ability to attract women, cannot maintain a stable relationship. Or relationship advice from someone who has no relationship.

Before I learned game it was not hard to observe the disconnect between what people said to do and what they did. They could not articulate why what they did worked. As a result I simply stopped listening to anyone. It was a frustrating waste of time. I could not attract women or be social on any level, but nothing anyone said worked either. This is still the case. Ignoring what people say has become a way of life. I used to wonder how I could fit in and get accepted and I wished someone would

show me. Now I wonder how much I get away with; how well I can play. If I had a single strategy I would be locked in to its limitations. I now have the theory behind most strategies. The acceptance part is now, thankfully, trivial (something I never thought I would say). The limits of what I can do in the game are far more interesting. Now I just want to play.

Yes, women really do lie

Written by VD

Originally published on May 15, 2011

In which a feminist belatedly discovers that [women do lie](#)... albeit only at the cost of her son facing criminal charges:

Despite no evidence, despite the fact that she is obviously a troubled woman, despite other attempts by her in the past to accuse people of hurting her in some way, despite her own admissions of wanting to sue others still, despite my son's spotless record and the support of myriad women who have known him for years, the state has chosen to pursue this "case."

If you think that women don't lie to get back at men, how naive can you be? Yet we live in a culture of "women don't lie," a culture fostered by women's groups since the 70s. A culture I helped create and support. A philosophy I believed.... But who is going to protect our sons? We who were on the front lines in the 70s when things were bad for women, we have raised good sons. Men we are proud of. Who will stand up for them?

I am now appalled to think that I was one of these women who thought that women don't lie...and where there smoke there's always a fire. Despite having raised a beautiful son, I was a sexist. Then I started doing research. There have been studies done since the 80s citing the percentage of rape allegations that are false. Some studies say as high as 60%. People who have been dealing with this for years have tried to tell us that women do lie. But we haven't wanted to hear.

It's always fascinating how few women can understand the larger societal realities until it comes to affect them personally in some manner. This woman spent literal decades working to advance the very thinking that has placed her son in jeopardy, and only now is she suddenly open to the possibility that a woman might, on occasion, be less than perfectly honest.

As every player knows, women lie with brutal abandon, usually starting with themselves. Not that men don't lie, they most certainly do. But they are significantly less likely to lie to themselves. The female tendency to self-deception is one of the single most important aspects of Game to accept and master, as a failure to understand it will usually lead to significant relationship difficulties that are otherwise easily avoided. And for the would-be ALPHA, learning how to make use of that tendency is a highly useful skill.

It may sound strange to point out what most men probably believe to be obvious, but most men prone to pedestaling either women in general or a specific woman, (which is to say deltas and gammas) genuinely believe that women are intrinsically honest by nature. It is their very innocence that leads them to become the most inveterate women haters when that innocence blows up in their faces. Whereas the ALPHA knows that women uniformly lie with some degree of predictability, is amused by it and even makes use of it on occasion, the BETA usually believes that women don't lie until the cognitive dissonance between his beliefs and the female actions he has observed become too great for the former to survive.

Alpha Mail: resigning one's captaincy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 18, 2011

Anon asks how she can follow a husband who is reluctant to lead:

We are a mix of #3 and #4. My husband has always joked that he "got married so he wouldn't have to make" certain decisions. Several years later my career blossomed, we moved out of state for my job, and I now make 50% more than he does. I believe that may be the root of his non-committal behavior. Early in our relationship he was very much "in charge" and VD's post made me realize how much I miss that.

Last year we lost our first child - she was stillborn. Since then he just does whatever I want or ask. I don't take advantage (seriously), but his lack of leadership is astounding. I can usually get him to make decisions on big ticket purchases, but not much else.

I fully admit that I am a control freak at times – feel I must care for the house, the husband, the pets, and my career. With our recent tragedy I truly want to simplify my life and allow him to take a much larger role in the running of our lives. How??

The unfortunate reality is that despite decades of equalitarian propaganda, men still tend to find it infantilizing to be supported by a woman. When this state is coupled with being trapped in a marital position of sexual submission, it virtually guarantees a complete abdication of male leadership. How can a man possibly lead when his wife not only wears the metaphorical pants, but he is wearing a metaphorical diaper as well?

In a relationship that has reached this level of structural imbalance, there

isn't much room for subtlety. Since there isn't much Anon can do about the job situation except to avoid rubbing it in his face, the best place to start is probably the central core of the marriage. Consider that there is a word for men who are financially supported by their women but are the indisputable leaders in the relationship; it is not a coincidence that pimps who are financially supported by their hos tend to exhibit much stronger psycho-sexual leadership than do husbands who financially support their wives.

So, I would recommend for Anon to first try to purposefully set aside her control freakdom. Her husband is already in a state of mind to receive and follow orders rather than to give them, so any additional directives given to him will tend to reinforce that undesirable mental state. It will be hard, but Anon should attempt to limit herself to making only genuinely necessary requests and to be careful that they are always framed in a way that could be rejected. "Would you mind doing X?" or "Do you have the time to do X?" rather than "You need to do X!" or even "X needs to be done", that sort of thing. (Based on what she says, he's probably going to do whatever she wants no matter how she phrases it, but the point is for her to begin helping her too-obedient husband adjust out of his reflexive, see-what-a-good-boy-I-am-Mommy instincts.)

The second recommendation is for her to resign her sexual captaincy, if I am correct in concluding that her frustration with "his lack of leadership" means that she decides when and how they are having sex. It is unfortunate, but the common female idea that "no one decides, it just happens" actually means that "she decides or it doesn't happen." Many, if not most, men quite reasonably give up initiating after being shot down too many times. Think about it. Prior to marriage, a man who does not give up on sexual or even romantic pursuit after being shot down is labeled a creep, a sexual harasser, and a criminal. Given this, it is ludicrous to expect men to do a complete 180 after getting married and keep pursuing their wives actively when their wives are shooting them

down on a regular basis. The normal and entirely rational male response tends to be something on the order of this: "She has rejected sex often enough for her to know that I'm interested, so rather than continuing to put myself in a position to be shot down, I'll just wait for her to let me know whenever she happens to be in the mood." And since female sexuality is predominantly responsive in nature, thus begins the downward spiral into Married Degenerative Bed Disorder, the less fatal, but still potentially crippling heterosexual form of Lesbian Bed Death.

Now, not knowing Anon's husband, I don't know if he will respond well to her telling him that she trusts him, she wants him to take responsibility for their marital relations, and she intends to do as he instructs her to do in the future. He may be so far gone into submission that he simply won't believe her. And if she makes the mistake of attempting to dispute or reject his initially timid direction, he will surely give it up and return to his submissive, reactive posture. But the unfortunate fact is that there is no way for a woman to encourage her husband to embrace his leadership in any marital area, let alone the core one, without first consciously resigning her own.

In these days of easy, no-fault divorce, a feminist family court system, and a steady stream of wives blithely abandoning their marriages in pursuit of self-fulfillment, self-discovery, and personal happiness, (translation: "sex with older alphas or younger deltas"), virtually no man is going to fight his wife for the sexual captaincy. The prospective reward is high, but the risks are too great. This means that in most cases, a woman is going to have to either actively disdain her leadership or accept the responsibility that comes with it.

If Anon is successful in these two measures, I suspect that once she manages to make her husband realize that he cannot rely on her control freakiness or her sexual captaincy to make what should be his decisions for him any longer, he will gradually become accustomed to the role and

eventually begin to assert leadership in other areas of the relationship as well. There are no guarantees that the recommended approach will work, obviously, and the husband's apparent comfort with his BETAtude certainly poses an additional challenge to the process, but the central principle to keep in mind is that if a relationship is not working as it is presently structured, then structural change is needed.

Exhibiting Sigma

Written by VD

Originally published on May 22, 2011

One's socio-sexual rank can often be determined by the way one responds to an unfamiliar woman's [request for assistance](#):

A couple weekends ago, I came back to my apartment with some female friends to watch a movie. I went into the kitchen, and one friend said, "Uh...is that a big bug on your ceiling?"

I looked up at the ceiling and didn't see anything. Then I looked where she actually meant, and there, sitting on the vent, was a cockroach that was maybe 2 1/2 inches long. My friends immediately wanted to find a guy in the building to kill it. I suggested a neighbor who I was pretty sure was male (judging by the chubby guys I had seen entering with bottled beer on another occasion), so my friends ran over to recruit his services. Alas, he was not home.

The instinctive Game-related interpretation of this situation would be to read it as a conventional test. Whereas the BETA will leap at the opportunity to demonstrate his servile willingness to provide services on the off-chance that this will make him appear more attractive to the cowardly woman, the Alpha understands that doing her such a service will only be a display of low value and render him a utility tool in the woman's eyes.

The Sigma, on the other hand, will cheerfully agree to help the woman out, but only, as he explains to her with a slightly unsettling smile, because he "likes to kill". Bonus points if he asks her if seeing things die turns her on, triple bonus points if she backs away wide-eyed, retracts the request, and flees. Women like dangerous men; notice how supervillains are always surrounded by attractive and extremely obedient women.

Why Alphas don't believe in Game

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2011

Dr. Helen mentioned that she recently bought two of the core Game books, by Strauss and Mystery, in order to help out a clueless male relative for whom the "just be yourself" advice has predictably failed. As so often happens in Game-related discussions, the chest-beating Alphas were quick to leap in and insist that Game can't possibly work because they don't know anything about it and have nevertheless had considerable success with women.

At the age of 17, I had more girls than most guys date in their lives. You want to believe the bullshit of braggarts? Go ahead. That's not bullshit, and I'm not bragging. I am telling you that my method works; it has for 35 years.

I responded thusly to the furry chest-beater:

Congratulations. You have managed to completely miss the point. If what you are saying is true, then you are a natural alpha. And being a natural alpha, you have absolutely no idea what it is that you do or how you do it. You can't successfully tell other men how to behave any more than Magic Johnson could coach basketball.

What Game is, at its core, is articulating and synthesizing natural Alpha behavior. This allows non-Alphas to attract women as if they were Alphas. It is real, it is scientific in the historical sense of science, and it is extraordinarily effective with all women. Unsurprisingly, both natural Alphas and women who have not thought the matter through tend to hate the very idea of Game, as has been demonstrated in the comments above. Natural Alphas hate losing their monopoly and women fear discovering they chose a synthetic Alpha rather than a natural one.

Women aren't actually lying when they mislead men, they are merely being incomplete. When they say they want a nice, polite man who respects them, they are assuming that he is someone they are already attracted to. They have no idea how a man attracts them; asking a woman what attracts her is about as effective as asking a duck about what it would prefer in a duck call.

Those who attempt to argue against Game, almost always in ignorance, are foolishly arguing against that which has been hypothesized, tested, and proved with a much larger sample size than any drug ever approved by the FDA.

Chameleon

Written by RM

Originally published on May 24, 2011

For years I have had the horrible habit of trying to fit in. I am an expert on how to sound like I belong to a group. I could step into a church and I know just what to say to appear that I belong. I still can. Dazzling people by explaining what they believe better than they do is really my only social skill. I just had to be careful to never hang around people who would call me out, which was not very difficult as few people are willing to do that. Because I was so desperate to belong I became very skilled at appearances, to the point that I fooled even myself.

Lying to myself came at a great cost though. Eventually I had to face reality and when I did I lost my faith and the basis for many of my relationships. I went from believing that I knew everything important to knowing how little I knew. It was a miserable experience, but it was probably the most important thing that has happened to me yet. I now firmly believe that learning starts with admitting ignorance. Ruthless skepticism, though, is not necessarily an attractive trait. I found that if I was to take this journey out of ignorance I would have to do it alone.

The problem with appearances is if they are the goal as long as the appearance is maintained there is no reason to make further effort. When I faced the truth and admitted that I knew almost nothing I was left without a need for the facade. I still held on to it in hopes that it was more than just an appearance but that hope died very quickly. I found I had no personal substance. I could talk the talk but the walk was another matter entirely. I had no real character. My need for acceptance was so deep I had completely failed to develop any character. I was a chameleon.

When I realized these things, I was relieved. Maintaining a lie is exhausting, and admitting my lies to myself allowed me to drop the facade for the first time. I accepted the responsibility for change and I stopped looking for approval. When your only goal is to fit in you have to pay very close attention to what people think of you. You cannot afford to be caught so you must change to fit everyone's mood. Who you are is determined by what people say and think of you. Once the facade was gone I ceased to care about what others thought and I began to focus on what I needed to do to grow.

In the past I used to say "I don't care" as a defense. It was a way to avoid the pain of implicit rejection, real or imagined. What I am experiencing now is completely different. I used to imagine doing great things and what others would think of me (omegas tend to be delusional). I would make plans with meticulous detail. I was always thinking of how to make myself look good.

Nothing ever came of these plans. Regardless of how carefully I thought it through I was paralyzed with fear about how it would look if I failed. I could not bear the thought of being laughed at. I would plan and never act.

Now I simply act. Plans can be made on the fly. Mistakes are inevitable but acceptable. Nothing needs to be perfect or even look good because I am learning to not care what other people think. If I am doing it right they never once cross my mind. My choices are my own, they have little to nothing to do with what other people think. This has made for real change. For example, I told myself for years that I should workout, that I should exercise, but I could not do it. I had no useful motivation because it was all external. I was paralyzed by what people would think. Now I am working out on a regular basis, and I do it alone. I have no gym partner

because I do it for myself and a partner would get in the way. My motivation is internal. It must be internal for any success to occur. In fact I have found that nearly every success has happened when I gave no thought to what people were thinking of me. I acted and focused on the challenge at hand.

That is not to say that I do not fall into old habits. I recently announced here that I would be doing a number of approaches every week. Since then I have done only two. If I am learning game to impress people on the internet I am doing it for the wrong reason. I am currently examining my reasons for learning game. I have realized that if I do not do it for the right reason it will fail.

In the end I am alone in this. If I am to correct my ignorance I cannot afford to let other's discomfort at my skepticism deter my questioning. If I am to gain any sort of character I must act without regard for the movement of the crowd. In the end I must act, because no one else will do it for me.

How to Be Hot: Women Should Smile More, Men Less

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on May 25, 2011

Women should look friendly and approachable to get the most favorable attraction response from the opposite sex, and men should look proud. That's the clear finding of [a new study: *Happy Guys Finish Last: The Impact of Emotion Expressions on Sexual Attraction*](#) that takes a look at exactly which emotional expressions appeal to each sex. The study examined the relative sexual attractiveness of individuals showing pride, shame and happiness.

The researchers began by noting that showing a happy, smiling face is considered essential to social interaction. But no one had ever studied the impact of a smiling face on sexual attraction. In this study as in so many other recent research, women and men were proven to be profoundly different based on evolutionary adaptations. Women like men who look proud, and men like women who look happy. In addition, women dislike smiling men, and men dislike proud looking women.

All three emotions are universal across cultures, which indicates evolutionary origins. In general:

Our scientists say: "We and other researchers have documented that men interpret a woman's smile as a signal of sexual interest," Buss says. "So flirty smiles trigger what we call men's 'sexual over-perception bias.'" Or, as McCord puts it, "Flirting works. Duh."

But only for women, not men. "There is good evidence that men high in status smile less and that smiling is sometimes interpreted as a sign of submissiveness. Also, some male smiles can look like leers, so it's good to avoid those," Buss says.

That doesn't mean men should play aloof in person. McCord adds, "Looking into the distance draws the women in — but as the negotiation continues, kindness and generosity will begin to play a bigger role."

Go forth and smile, or not, according to your evolutionary blueprint.

Alpha Frame: eye contact

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2011

It is difficult to exaggerate the importance of eye contact when it comes to social dominance and psycho-sexual rank. A significant amount of human non-verbal communication takes place via the eyes; one can readily perceive intelligence or the lack thereof by nothing more than a one-second exchange of eye contact.

Deltas, Gammas and Omegas habitually avoid eye contact, especially with the opposite sex. Alphas, on the other hand, tend to turn it into a dominance game. Therefore, to communicate high status to the opposite sex, it is important for men to not look away when a woman happens to notice them looking at her. This doesn't mean one should leer or stare, (and by all means, do not smile), all that is necessary is to hold eye contact for about one second before deliberately blinking, then looking away. It is important to blink first, before looking away, as this sends the clear message that one is consciously deciding to break eye contact, not instinctively or reactively showing embarrassment at being "caught". The slower one blinks, the more deliberation it conveys.

The technique is extremely effective in same-sex dominance challenges too. That is the situation where I first learned to utilize it in a conscious manner. When one is being challenged in some way, either verbally or physically, it is a powerful dominance move to remain silent and expressionless, lock eyes for two or three seconds, then deliberately blink and turn away. This conveys contempt and is usually received as a message that one is not afraid of the other individual and his challenge does not even merit one's attention. An audible sniff and slight curl of the lip can serve as an exclamation point if one wishes to actively assert dominance rather than simply reject the challenge. Warning: such an action does run the slight risk of sparking an immediate verbal or physical

attack.

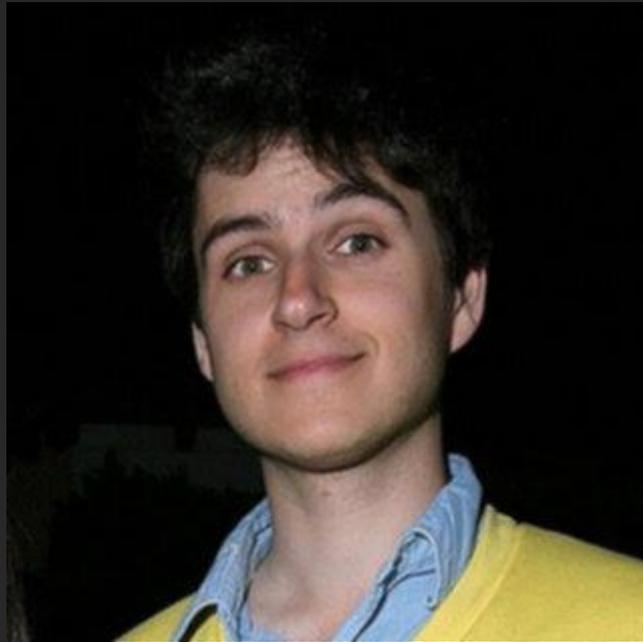
On the other hand, the small minority of men who are naturally dominant may need to deliberately avoid eye contact on occasion in order to evade accidental dominance clashes. Usually, a simple acknowledgement nod of the head, (be it upward or downward) is sufficient to defuse any potential clash between strangers. For example, I was at a big theme park last year and there was a tall, socially dominant man running one of the rides - in his robes, he looked like an aristocratic monk straight out of the Middle Ages - who was clearly enjoying his role directing traffic and making flirtatious small talk with the many mothers passing through. What I found interesting as I observed him was that he was constantly scanning the crowd as he engaged the customers; when he saw me watching him from our position about 20 rows back, he froze for a second, then nodded in impassive acknowledgement. He also made a point of addressing me, rather than Spacebunny, when we reached the front of the line. Obviously, he was an alpha (at the theme park, at least), who mistook me for a fellow alpha, but that happens on a regular basis to sigmas.

Human beings are predators and predators always watch their prey. This is why women correctly find men who watch them without expression to be either frightening or arousing depending upon the man's psycho-sexual status. Eye contact is the Force Recon of social dominance, so its conscious management can be useful.

Guitar Game

Written by Susan Walsh

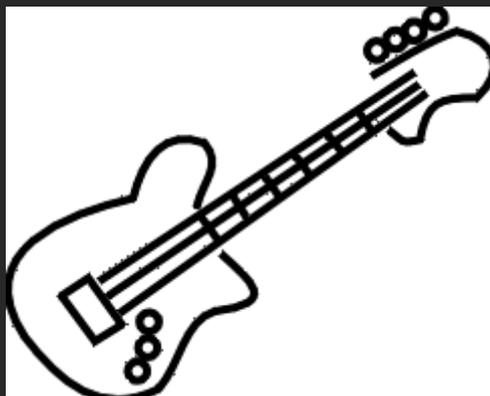
Originally published on May 27, 2011



I'd like to introduce Ezra, one of my favorite nerds.

Ezra is a nice Jewish boy who grew up in New Jersey. A bright boy who happens to be the son of a psychoanalyst and grandson of philosopher Richard McKeon. He got into Columbia, Yay! where he majored in English. Upon graduation, he took a job as a middle school English teacher in Brooklyn. Such a nice guy.

Somewhere along the way, he picked up one of these:



And voila!



The dude's now the frontman for Vampire Weekend, one of the hottest, hippest bands on the planet. I'm totally obsessed at the moment with the song *Oxford Comma*. Check it out:



Vampire Weekend - Oxford Comma

Not bad, right? When I searched on Ezra's name for the first time, Google prompted me with "Ezra Koenig girlfriend." The guy has totally got it made. He'll probably wind up marrying (because nice boys do get married) a Victoria's Secret model.

There is no more valuable prop for seduction than a guitar. Vocals are necessary, but you needn't have a great voice, just a committed, impassioned delivery. I am in no way suggesting that Vampire Weekend is not hugely talented - they are. They draw on many different world music traditions, and their lyrics are insanely clever and catchy. But there's something about a man with a guitar that makes women throw reason out the window (and snap their knees apart).

I know a couple in their early 20s who have been on and off for four years. She's done but he wants another round. Last weekend, after hours of emo talk, at 4 in the morning he picked up his guitar and sang each of the three songs he's written about her over the years. It's worked every time he's tried it before. She didn't give in this time but the pull was mighty strong.

What is it about guitar playing troubadours? I don't think the virtuoso violinist gets any points with women, nor the soulful cellist. Definitely not the opera singer, or even the talented a capella singer, with rare exceptions. Certainly there's a cultural element, but I think it's more than that - something about the pouring out of emotion in song form that cuts straight to the heart (and the vag). The contrast of that confessional medium with what is often a complicated emotional nature is total catnip to women.

In *This is Your Brain on Music*, Daniel Levitin writes that Darwin believed music evolved as a mating strategy, preceding speech as a means of courtship - he equated music with a peacock's tail.

Jimi Hendrix had sex with hundreds of groupies, and in an era preceding birth control, would have fathered many children. Robert Plant had this to say about touring with Led Zeppelin in the 70s:

I was on my way to love. Always. Whatever road I took, the car was heading for one of the greatest sexual adventures I've ever had.

Levitin goes on to observe that even an ugly physical appearance isn't an issue, citing Mick Jagger as his prime example.

Cognitive psychologist Geoffrey Miller suggested that musicianship would have signaled sexual fitness on two fronts:

- Singing and dancing advertised stamina and good health.
- Anyone accomplished at music advertised that the male had enough resources to spend time developing an unnecessary skill.

In contemporary society, wealth and luxury send this message, but the allure of the musician is still powerful. Interest in music peaks during adolescence, and young males are often motivated by the desire to attract young females with their music.

It's also possible that evolution selected creativity as a marker of sexual fitness. Miller and Haselton's research has shown that creativity trumps wealth for human females. Wealth may predict who will make the best caregiver dad, but women give additional weight to males who possess the best genes for fathering. One study showed that ovulating women prefer the creative but poor artist to the not creative but rich man.

There's also a clear genetic correlation between sociability and musicality. There is some evidence that people who lack genes for inhibition use a larger set of neural structures than others when listening to music. In general, then, we may deduce that highly sociable males are more likely to relate to music, and be inspired to create music. This is another indicator of genetic fitness.

Finally, the fact that musical tones are used frequently in mating by other species lends credence to the theory of music as an evolutionary adaptation. It may be that the male creates music to make a memory - whenever that same sound is heard again, the female will be reminded of that particular male.

Levitin concludes, "As a tool for activation of specific thoughts, music is not as good as language. As a tool for arousing feelings and emotions, music is better than language. The combination of the two - as best exemplified in a love song - is the best courtship display of all."

In contemporary society, the allure of dating a musician includes the real possibility of playing potential muse to a creative genius. I once had a roommate in New York who was dating a famous musician. He wrote a song for an album and called it *Celeste*, after her. She insisted that he change the name to *It's You*, which is how it appeared. I told her she was crazy - who wouldn't want to be memorialized in that way? (Perhaps it was the fact that her neighbor was his heroin dealer, and she knew the relationship wouldn't last.)

Allison Schrager, an economist based in New York, recently wrote [Where Do Love Songs Come From?](#) for The Economist. In it she explores the "conundrum of the muse," a role she found herself in when an ex-boyfriend TV writer modeled a character on her in a popular sitcom.

"The role of the muse—someone who can inspire something wonderful, moving and ever-lasting—occupies a romantic space in our psyche... More often than not, if someone creates art about you, it's probably because the relationship itself was difficult and unfulfilling. Legend has it that the song You Give Love a Bad Name was inspired by Jon Bon Jovi's brief fling with Diane Lane. Bon Jovi ended up marrying and having four children with his high-school sweetheart, but this lasting romance doesn't seem to have yielded any memorable ditties.

In interviews with several composers and songwriters about the relationships that inspired their music, few said they wrote about happy, long-term relationships while they were in them."

Even when a love song is angry or angsty, it provides real evidence to the world that at least for a time, you captured the attention of this prize specimen. It doesn't matter if he's really no prize. We all want to be Helen of Troy.

Singing and playing the guitar is a massive Demonstration of Higher Value.

If I had a son today, I'd forego the piano lessons and go straight for the electric guitar. It is perhaps the best signal of evolutionary advantage that modern man has at his disposal. It sure worked for Ezra.

Athol isn't cut out for this

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 01, 2011

The pressure of being the Love Doctor [appears to be getting to him](#):

A recent email got to me.... She unleashed the dreaded "I love you but I'm not in love with you" speech on him and he knew enough to know that things were bad. He scrambled around the Internet for a bit and eventually found his way here. Within a day or so he's getting up to speed on the Alpha Beta thing and orders the book.

Within two weeks he's getting results and she's starting to respond to him better. It's working. But she started cheating on him three days after the "I love you but I'm not in love with you" speech anyway.

Eleven years together, double virgin relationship start. I had to be the one to tell him that "I gave him a blowjob and he fingered me while I was naked" was very likely not the entire truth.

It's very difficult to immerse oneself in other people's pain. It's a rare skill to be able to do so and come out unscathed, so I admire Athol's determination to subject himself to it while wanting no part in it myself.

But on the subject of betrayal, the harsh truth is that while you can improve your odds of relationship success with your behavior, the behavior of other people will always be beyond your control. If a man wants to cheat, he will. If a woman wants to cheat, she will. It may be bitterly disappointing, it may be tremendously hurtful, or it may be a lifetime pass to nailing hot 18-year old Lithuanian professionals, no matter how you react to the actions of another, the choice was never yours. And their choice does not need to define the rest of your life.

The important thing, I think, is to realize that an individual who is willing to betray you is an individual who *never* merited your trust from the start. They are not the person you thought they were, that person never existed. That doesn't make them an intrinsically awful or evil person, it simply means that your faith in them was built on a false foundation. Whether you forgive and forget or whether you move on without looking back, it is necessary to deal with the reality of the individual, not the fictional notion of who you thought they were.

Learning to Swim in the Deep End

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Jun 02, 2011

I've just put up a new post after receiving a request for advice from a 39 year-old male with zero Game and a serious case of one-it-is.

I've asked the readers to contribute feedback and suggestions, and I'd be honored if any of you would care to join in. I'm leaving the convo there because the writer will be checking that comment thread.

Learning to Swim in the Deep End

Vox [recommends reading](#) and adds: this was my advice.

"First, Tim, grow a bloody pair! Second, realize that there is no "right moment" to ask a woman out. The right moment is always right now! Women absolutely DESPISE diffident men who are always waiting for that magical moment to strike. But you have to MAKE the moment. You are essentially acting like a woman, which naturally is a major turn-off to women. Stop looking for excuses to talk to her, forget about the stupid pictures and the ridiculous note, just walk directly up to her and say something like this.

"Look, I'm sorry I was such a complete coward before. Here's the deal. I like you, I think you're pretty, and I think we'd hit it off well together. Come have a drink with me this afternoon/tonight."

That's about the only chance you have of salvaging the situation, since you've done such a thorough job of convincing her that you're an undesirable wuss. The thing is, YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE. If women make you nervous, let this always be your mantra:

“When you go in the lion’s den you don’t tippy toe in, you carry a spear, you go in screaming like a banshee, you kick whatever doors in, and say, ‘where’s the son of bitch.’ If you go in any other way your gonna lose.”

And if it’s too late, remember, there are plenty of girls on the girl tree."

Vox Nails It, as Usual

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Jun 03, 2011

When Vox left his comment for Tim over at HUS, I cringed. It was so harsh! Telling Tim to grow a pair, calling him an undesirable wuss. Of course, I am simply ignorant of the way men communicate with one another, because Tim liked VD's advice best of all:

@ vd: i like your advice. i'm going to write down exactly what you said to say on a 3" X 5" card, memorize it, and carry it in my back pocket just in case.

Loyalty is not hot

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2011

I found [this exchange in the comments](#) at Badger's to be particularly illuminating:

"How do we know whether or not our exes are genuinely interested in getting back with us, or just want a P&D?"

If, when they approach you about getting back together, they come across as confident, desirable, sexy and having their shit together, then they probably just want a pump n dump. If they come across as needy, desperate, undesirable and basically just a wreck, then they are probably serious and really miss you.

"Hah...so it's a no-win either way."

This is a revealing insight into the female mind. The fact that the man cares about her and is genuinely interested in a relationship with her is completely outweighed by the way he carries himself in front of her. This is why all the romantic gestures and vows of eternal love tend to avail the average delta and gamma so little. Women find loyalty to be a positive trait in men, they simply do not find it to be an *attractive* one.

The way women initially view loyalty in men is rather like the way men view a woman having an impressive degree or a good job. It's nice and perhaps even worthy of respect, but it simply has nothing to do with whether one is going to find her attractive or not. That doesn't mean that a man's loyalty isn't valued *once the relationship starts*, only that it isn't going to somehow convince a woman to be attracted.

Game and Weinergate

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 06, 2011

Andrew Klavan notes [the unfortunate obvious](#):

I blame women. No, really. Women — by which I mean each and every single member of the female gender — you know who you are — need look no further than themselves to explain why Weiner-types behave toward them in this fashion. We men are always hearing complaints from women about how badly we treat them, what pigs we are, how pushy and abrasive... on and on. But what these same women conveniently fail to mention is that this stuff really works on them!

Charles C. Johnson writing about Weiner's johnson at Big Government reports that the media has long described Weiner as "a lean, mean dating machine," who has "a bevy of babes surrounding him," wherever he goes. In other words, this guy has been cleaning up in the romantic department. Arnold Schwarzenegger didn't seem to have any trouble getting dates either. Neither did alleged serial rapist Dominique Strauss-Kahn of the IMF. Chicks dig these creeps!

No doubt it will sink the spirits of many women out there and crush the romantic, white-knighting hearts of many a gamma. But the harsh, observable reality is that young women are more favorably impressed, in the sexual sense, by a man who tweets pictures of his wang to them than a man who writes them poetry or sends them flowers.

And women are MUCH more likely to make themselves sexually available

to a complete jerk who practically drools as he shamelessly and inappropriately hits on them ala "the Great Seducer" than a man who is circumspect and genteel in his approach. One may not like this, but one cannot reasonably deny the observable facts of the matter. Nor can anyone claim that Roissy didn't warn them.

The man with no Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 08, 2011

A few days ago, at my other blog, I wrote a post in response to a plain jane scientist [having a very public conniption](#) over the fact that a shop clerk had *deeply offended* her by telling her she was *too pretty* to be a scientist. She wasn't. But my favorite response was a remarkably clueless one from a white knight in shining gamma armor named Qindai:

Wow. You guys are asshats. Enjoy the virginity.

Now, I don't know with any degree of certainty that "Qindai" is an Asian scientist, but it is clear, even from such a short statement, that the poor man might as well be because he has no Game whatsoever. As anyone who reads this blog surely knows, it is not the sort of men who leap to defend women and treat them with great solicitousness who are sexually attractive to women, but rather the "asshats" from whom these intrepid male defenders are trying to save them.

One would find it much easier to feel pity for these Gameless gammas, except for the fact that they are so self-righteous about their delusions.

Talking to Strangers

Written by RM

Originally published on Jun 09, 2011

Of everything I have done to learn game the cold-approach is still the hardest. It seems like so much work for so little return. While I have got a few numbers from talking to random cute girls not a single one has resulted in a date. Despite this I have come to the conclusion that the cold-approach is one of the most important things a man can do to learn game. Nothing exposes deficiencies in your social skill set faster than talking to a random stranger. When you are in a social setting with people that like you, most of the time they will be willing to overlook your social gaffes, and will work to maintain the good feelings. Strangers are not so generous. By default, talking to a complete stranger is an uncomfortable experience, even more so when it is unexpected. This means that even small mistakes become glaring, and big mistakes end the interaction immediately. But without the ability to see your mistakes, it becomes very hard to make any improvement. Thankfully, even a small number of approaches will expose them.

My biggest weakness is conversation. I cannot talk to women without it feeling forced and awkward, if I am able to talk at all. My mind simply crashes. This fact has become my amygdala's go to excuse to keep me from approaching. I know that I will not be able to say anything to keep conversation going so I rarely try to initiate one. This is not like approach anxiety that I can just push past it. If I have nothing to say things end very quickly. Just plunging in and hoping for the best does not do much either. I am too focused on regulating my anxiety to free my mind up for creative spontaneous banter. Adrenaline is not exactly meant for relaxed conversation. The fight or flight response tends to slow higher brain function and I am left with my default programming: awkward silence.

However, when I do sleight of hand this problem rarely comes up.

Currently I have about ten tricks in my arsenal. I have done each trick so many times that I can do them automatically, freeing my mind to talk and explain what is happening. I am relaxed and confident because I know that should I make a mistake I can abort the trick and move on to another one. I have a safety net. I have realized that I need the same thing when I am not doing magic. For this reason I am turning to conversational routines to get me past my lack of ability.

With a routine you are free to take risks. If you try something that does not work you can fall back to something that does. Both comedians and magicians do this. If a new joke does falls flat the comedian will follow up with a sure-fire joke to recover the audience. If a magician makes a mistake he will abort the current trick for a new one. Knowing the routine by heart also frees you up to work on other, more subtle things. You can check your body-language, watch for IOIs, plan your next move, or mentally prepare for the next routine.

With practiced routines you become free to be spontaneous. Successful improvising is not a result of randomness and guessing. Rather, it comes from practice and you must first know the routine before you can practice it. Unfortunately, you will not know if the routine will work unless you first test it. Instead of creating an original routine, find one on the manosphere that has been tried and tested. Once you have found one that you are comfortable with, the challenge is bringing the routine to the point that you can execute it with little effort. You do not want to memorize the routine word for word as that would be counter productive. You want to focus on the interaction more than the exact words. In this case rehearsal is better than memorization. To rehearse, write the routine down. As you write, mentally walk yourself through what you will do. Describe your thoughts and feelings as you go through this imaginary approach. The point is to practice the interaction while you are not under pressure. You are training your mind to react correctly when the pressure is on. Try to think of as many outcomes as you can. It is important to put the routine

on paper as it removes any ambiguity in your mind. It is also easier to correct your mistakes when you have something concrete to refer to. After you go out and try the routine you can refer back to the original, record mistakes, and tweak it.

None of this is meant to make you completely comfortable with talking to strangers. If you were completely comfortable you would not need game. The idea is to give yourself the tools you need to take yourself to the edge of your comfort zone and stretch your limits.

Know When to Fold 'Em

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Jun 09, 2011

Americans are raised on a plethora of proverbs like "If at first you don't succeed, try, try again." Persistence is valued as a great virtue. Of course, we've all experienced too much of a good thing, as anyone who's had a stalker can tell you. W.C. Fields said, " If at first you don't succeed, try, try again. Then quit. There's no point in being a damn fool about it."

Recently, I learned of a guy who's been interested in a young woman for a while. Only recently has he become emboldened enough to pursue her. Trouble is, she's sorta kinda still got lots of drama with an ex, and isn't really available in the way he would like. Plus, she is not attracted to him. This has all become clear to him as he has witnessed her out with her ex, heard that they're still fighting/hooking up, and confronted her, only to be rejected outright.

His response to this situation as described over beers with a mutual friend?

"I'm not giving up, I'm going to keep trying. I'll get her."

When is persistence a bad thing, a creepy thing, a thing that makes you look and act like a tool?

I was only eight when the Beatles exploded onto the U.S. scene. I played their records on my tiny phonograph and dreamed about Paul. That summer I organized a neighborhood karaoke contest (yes, I was an attention whore even then). I chose to perform the B side of *She Loves You*, a 1963 song called *I'll Get You* that remains one of my favorite Beatles songs, even though it was never a hit.

Oh yeh, oh yeh.
Imagine, I'm in love with you,
It's easy 'cos I know,
I've imagined, I'm in love with you,
Many, many, many times before.
It's not like me to pretend,
But I'll get you in the end,
Yes I will, I'll get you in the end, oh yeh, oh yeh.
I think about you night and day,
I need you 'cos it's true.
When I think about you, I can say,
I'm never, never, never, never blue.
So I'm telling you, my friend,
That I'll get you, I'll get you in the end,
Yes I will, I'll get you in the end, oh yeh, oh yeh.
Well, there's gonna be a time,
Well I'm gonna change your mind.
So you might as well resign yourself to me, oh yeh.

Charming, even noble, but is it good advice?

Eric Barker wrote about persistence, and throwing in the towel in [Can Being a Quitter Pay Off?](#)

"The notion that persistence is essential for success and happiness is deeply embedded in popular and scientific writings. However, **when people are faced with situations in which they cannot realize a key life goal, the most adaptive response for mental and physical health may be to disengage from that goal.**"

Scientists followed 90 adolescents for a year, and kept track of the physiological effects of unattainable goals. Kids who refused to quit had higher concentrations of an inflammatory molecule C-reactive protein (CRP), which is linked to bad stuff like obesity, smoking and depression.

Don't make yourself sick longing for something you will never have.



It's not rocket science

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 13, 2011

A female commenter at Athol's place highlights why men should seldom pay any attention [to female advice on dealing with women](#). In response to Athol's post on the problem some women have in getting their overly indoctrinated men to fuck them rather than make sweet, soft, and gentle love to them, the commenter recommended - I kid you not - "literal verbal consent". After all, that worked so very well for everyone at Antioch College.

"I would like to touch your breasts now. May I proceed?"

Yes, you may."

Hot stuff!

I would suggest a slightly different approach! I believe in discussion, negotiation and literal verbal consent when trying something new within a relationship, especially with regard to sex. The negotiation itself can be fun!..mmm...you can't make someone into someone they are not. However, I believe most people would truly enjoy sex more if they could really let themselves go and men hold back so as not to hurt their partner, so perhaps that is the first place that I would start if I wanted more vigorous, passionate assertive sex.

Or you could simply tell him "fuck me HARDER" at the appropriate moment. Throw in a moan or two and you'll get what you're after. Nice guys who can still recall *Sex and the City* should recall that it was nice little Charlotte, not Samantha, who declared that sometimes a woman just wants to get pounded. All women have an inner slut to one degree or another, so really, the only decent thing is to oblige her on the occasions

when she wants to let it out. Even if you're a man who genuinely doesn't go in for that sort of thing, take one for the team. You might even learn to enjoy it.

And women, keep in mind that the simple phrase "I want you to fuck me" is usually a more effective turn-on for men than any amount of lingerie, scented candles, and power ballads combined. If you don't believe me, just try it out. I realize that women tend to dislike such a direct form of communication, but does six simple words really seem more painful than hours of "discussion, negotiation and literal verbal consent"? Now, there is absolutely nothing wrong with a man and his wife making tender love to express the depth of their heartfelt love for each other. It's nice. It's lovely. It's even beautiful. The world is unquestionably a better place for it.

But it's no substitute for the sort of sex you can still feel the next day.

Losing Out By Putting Out

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Jun 13, 2011

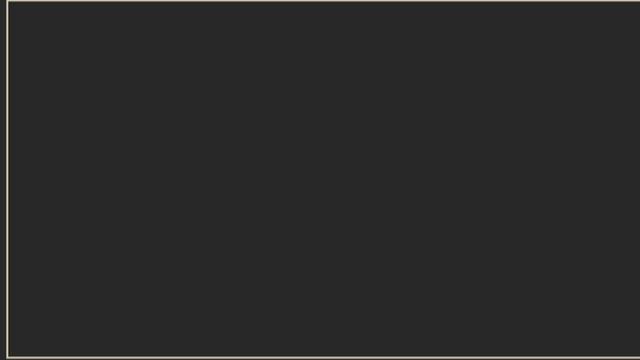
Over at [Hooking Up Smart](#), I've got a post up in response to a female reader who had sex the first night she met a guy, and would now like to go back to square one and "not be that kind of girl." With the same guy. Fail. Unfortunately, I believe her dilemma, as well as her misguided notions, are very common among young women today.

[When Putting Out Means Losing Out](#)

A Pick-Up Flow Chart

Written by RM

Originally published on Jun 14, 2011



[Editor's Note: Image could not be properly formatted due to length]

Why men favor a low-count wife

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 15, 2011

As with most things, it's all about the probabilities of future behavior **being predicted by past behavior**:

The University of Iowa study shows that 31 per cent of women who had sex for the first time as teens divorced within five years, and 47 per cent within 10 years. Among women who delayed sex until adulthood, 15 per cent divorced at five years, compared to 27 per cent at 10 years.... The findings were published in the April issue of the Journal of Marriage and Family.

These are hugely significant statistics. But it's not just about the count, it's about when the count started. A man's risk of divorce very nearly *doubles* on the basis of his wife having started having sex as a teenager. The study does attempt to distinguish between a loss of virginity that was "wanted" vs "not completely wanted", but given that "Forty two per cent reported that their first sexual intercourse before age 18 that was not completely wanted", that is a dubious and subjective factor that does not warrant being taken into account here.

This doesn't mean that if your girlfriend was getting it on with Scrawny Joe Junior in the back seat of a Camaro during 10th grade that any marriage to her will be doomed to divorce. It does, however, mean that divorce is twice as likely. But this increased risk also has to be balanced against other risk factors, such as religious commitment, individual discipline, and her overall sex count. A woman who started having sex with her boyfriend at 16, then had sex with two or three more boyfriends during and after college is a much better marital bet than the woman who stayed a virgin until she went away to college in the big city and racked up a 15+ count after the age of 18.

The problem, of course, is that very few girls believe they will ever want to get married and have children at the age of 15 or 16 since they are encouraged to focus only on college, career, and fun. So, the idea that she might pay a price for her behavior down the road, either in the form of divorce or rejection by a man who might have otherwise liked to marry them, probably isn't going to make a difference to many girls. The girl who is already actively thinking about her life and future ten years hence is very seldom the one who is having sex in high school.

Don't listen to female advice on dating

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2011

Seriously, in most cases you would be better off doing precisely the opposite. Dr. Helen Smith [notes a certain contradiction](#) in the advice from the author of *Dating 101*:

I read an article this morning (via Instapundit) entitled "18 Things Men Need To Know That Women Won't Tell Them." The Your Tango expert article is written by Deanna Frazier, the author of Dating 101: The Second, Third, or Fourth Time Around. She states that "It's not how much money you have, or looks, or power, its PRESENCE.."

Really? Then why is all the advice given about how to improve your looks, confidence (which on some level gives the illusion of power), and money, because without it, you can't hire the coaches, and buy the manicures and hand lotions you need to impress the women.

It cannot be stressed enough that female dating advice is aimed at ALPHAS and concerns how women wish ALPHAS would behave. It isn't aimed at the majority of men, because to women, the majority of men simply don't figure into their calculations at all. As OK Cupid has demonstrated, [women rate 80 percent of men below average](#).

"Females of OkCupid, we site founders say to you: ouch! Paradoxically, it seems it's women, not men, who have unrealistic standards for the "average" member of the opposite sex."

This is why all of the myths so cherished by deltas and gammas are precisely that, myths. Women aren't attracted to a man who is a gentleman, they are attracted to an Alpha and they would like him to

behave like a gentleman. They are not attracted to a delta who behaves like a gentleman for the obvious reason that he isn't an ALPHA. Basically, from the female perspective, there is essentially no difference between a male 1 and a male 6. They're all below notice.

So, when a woman is talking about men, it is always vital to translate and determine if "men" = all men or "men" = ALPHAS. And if she is providing what passes for advice to men, you can be certain that the latter meaning is intended.

Gamma War

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 18, 2011

If you want to know why gammas are so intrinsically contemptible, consider [the case of the late Tom Ball](#). After getting arrested for an exaggerated case of "domestic violence" that would have seen at least half the mothers in the 1980s jailed and separated from their kids, he wound up getting a divorce and being ordered to pay child support. As a protest, he ended up immolating himself in front of a New Hampshire courthouse; he left behind a post-mortem message which included the following:

I am done being bullied for being a man. I cannot believe these people in Washington are so stupid to think they can govern Americans with an iron fist. Twenty-five years ago, the federal government declared war on men. It is time now to see how committed they are to their cause. It is time, boys, to give them a taste of war.

A taste of war! Brave words indeed. Now I will admit that my sense of humor is inclined to the black, but even the more delicately minded must find this quintessentially gamma drama to be at least a little amusing. It would appear that Ball failed to understand Gen. George Patton's dictum: the purpose of war is not to die for your country, it is to make the other guy die for his.

Ball demonstrates that even to the fiery end, the gamma is ultimately more concerned with trying to make others feel sorry for him than he is in actually accomplishing anything material. There are men who die like lions and men who die like sheep. But what can one say of the man who chooses to die by his own hand like an inanimate piece of firewood?

It's not a mystery

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 19, 2011

Women seem to have a very hard time understanding why men who are single in their 40s don't tend to prefer dating women who are in their 40s. But even if you are a heterosexual woman, which woman would you find more attractive if you were a man?

This [woman](#)? Or [this one](#)?

Just how spectacular and scintillating would the conversation have to be for you to prefer the company of the former to the latter? How much education, intelligence, and all-around fabulousness would compensate for the other's youthful pulchritude? The truth is, as even most women would have to admit, is that there is no comparison.

This doesn't mean that men are all inclined to dump their aging wives in favor of younger women; one of the benefits of love is that men are often predisposed to view their wives through a filter of their memory, assuming that she has not changed so dramatically that it is simply not possible. Also, the shared years together can create such a strong bond that even the hottest little swimsuit model could not break it.

But such bonds simply don't exist in the world of single forty-somethings. So, a woman in the position of the "bright, attractive, successful, fabulous", single, and forty-something Ms Pasternak should do what I advise all such women to do. Stop looking at the 40-something men and start looking at the 60-something ones.

A more equitable comparison

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2011

Spacebunny pointed out that yesterday's comparison between Ms Pasternak and Miss Upton was not entirely fair, given the probability that there was no way Ms Pasternak was ever anywhere close to [Miss Upton's league](#) even in her youth. (I nevertheless note that the comparison is not unreasonable given Ms Pasternak's claim that success, intelligence, and middle-aged fabulousness should trump beauty in the eyes of middle-aged men.) Even so, let me propose a more equitable comparison between a supermodel in her twenties and in her forties.

Here is Mrs. Seymour [at the age of 42](#). Here is [another picture](#). And here are two [from 20 years ago](#) for the purposes of [comparison](#).

The married Mrs. Seymour is not unattractive, she's still more attractive than many of her age peers. But she shows her age, she is at least 25 pounds heavier, and I am dubious that any amount of education and accomplishment would make the 42-year old version more attractive than the 22-year old one to a 40-something man meeting her for the first time, even if one takes into account that the young Miss Seymour was cognitively challenged enough to get involved with Axl Rose.

It's also interesting to note that Mrs. Seymour is married to a man of 63. It is remarkable to think that many single middle-aged women who cannot find men of their own age to be interested in them will not consider men the same age as the former supermodel's husband.

In praise of slender women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 21, 2011

Susan Walsh compares pictures of two Miss Californias who became Miss USAs, separated by nearly 50 years, and wonders [if men genuinely prefer the more slender variety](#):

Putting aside the question of natural assets, today's rexy winner appears to be in starvation mode, a la Angelina Jolie. What the hell happened? What does this evolution (devolution?) in beauty standards mean? Is it part of the erasure of traditional gender identity? Beauty pageants are won and lost based on male preferences – does this say something about what males find desirable?

“Forget about the .7 waist-to-hip ratio! I want stick insect arms! Man, I love a woman who doesn't fill out a dress!”

I don't get it. Please enlighten me if you can.

The answer boils down to the triple A. Age, Angles, and Asses. Both women pictured in Susan's post are extremely attractive, but whereas Miss USA 1962 has lush curves, Miss USA looks younger, has more sculpted cheekbones, and, although we can't see from the pictures provided, almost certainly has shapelier legs and a prettier posterior.

What happened was breast implants. Breast implants allow a woman to maintain a higher state of fitness and to be healthy/slender rather than skinny/fat while still filling out a bikini in the right places. You can imagine Miss USA 2011 running along the beach or biking hard while it's hard to imagine Miss USA 1962 doing anything more strenuous than cowgirl. Slender women also tend to age much more gracefully, as they tend not to gradually transform into sexless, bulging pear-shaped figures. And

finally, when a woman is slender, it creates an illusion of height, which both sexes tend to find attractive.

Although I prefer blondes and Nordic features, I happen to find 2011 to be more attractive than 1962. But men appreciate a much broader range of beauty than most women tend to credit, and their personal preferences also tend to vary more widely than women's. After returning home the night I met Spacebunny, I told my roommate, who historically favored short, dark-haired girls with serious curves, about how I had met a pretty blonde girl with high cheekbones, grey-blue eyes, and hips like a snake.

"Perfect for you," he said. "Sounds like a boy."

So, male mileage varies. In any event, the answer is that while men's personal preferences vary, there is probably general bias towards slender women, as they are perceived as higher status, less common, and more desirable.

The godless gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 22, 2011

I know many alphas and even recovering deltas working on their Game find it impossible to comprehend the full depth of cluelessness about women possessed by the average gamma. But I doubt it will surprise anyone that a self-described "liberal skeptic, rationalist and atheist" who entertains "a passion for science" doesn't grasp [the very first thing about women](#).

Yes, because when a woman is irritated at some dolt dismissing any possibility of her having a career other than being a Hollywood pin-up babe on the sole basis of her aesthetics, she's obviously just flattered. And hiding it. Underneath her venting. For some reason.

Vox must be just incredibly in-tune with the female mind, because that makes absolutely no sense to me.

I have absolutely no doubt it doesn't. Because like most gammas, the poor lad thinks that women essentially think like men, except of course for their greater purity of character. He simply cannot fathom that women view *everything* through the perspective of their own sexual market value. Steve Sailer provides an excellent example of this in a different field in [Sailer's Law of Female Journalism](#), which states that the issue that will tend to most passionately engage non-self-aware female journalists is that society should be turned upside down so that she, personally, would be considered hotter-looking.

Okay, now I get it, it's a double bankshot version of Sailer's Law. The problem with casting a 28-year-old actress opposite 40-year-old Ewan McGregor is that audiences will assume the beautiful 28-year-old is actually a beautiful 40-year-old, which will make the 33-year-old Marcotte seem less hot in comparison. I strongly doubt that audiences will do any such thing, but to alleviate Marcotte's worries, I propose:

Memo to Hollywood: the surest way to ease Armanda Marcotte's concerns that the women in movies are hotter than she is would be to cast Armanda Marcotte as the sexy lead in all your 2012 releases. Is that too much to ask?

Unfortunately, getting a gamma to accept the reality of Game is about as hard as convincing an atheist that God really does exist. It can be done, it HAS been done, but because it requires such a complete upheaval of not only their worldview, but very self-identification, in most cases there isn't much you can usefully do besides laugh at them as they continue to push on the door marked "Pull".

The Breaking of the Delta Heart

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 23, 2011

In which a woman bolds, underlines, and italicizes [the intrinsic falsity of Delta-Gamma thinking](#). Even if she eventually comes around, she's never truly going to come around:

My problem is that I am not sexually attracted to this nicest guy in the world and I feel super guilty about it. I don't know what's wrong with me; I feel like a horrible and shallow person by saying this but I am not attracted to his body type. We haven't had sex, and we rarely kiss when he tries to make out with me (I usually have to force myself when we do). He has asked me on several occasions if I am not attracted to him and I have always lied and said that I am and that I am not ready to have sex, but the truth is I am not ready to have sex with him.

Recently he has introduced me to his family and has even mentioned the "love" and "marriage" words, and now I am confused and afraid that I am far too into it to just tell him that I am not into him. I don't want to hurt his feelings as I believe in Karma and think that it will come back to bite me. I want to be sexually attracted to him because I think he will be a good provider and is definitely marriage material but I don't know how to get myself there. I have read self-help books to try and seek the answer to this question but with no help. I can't have a conversation with my girlfriends because I am afraid they will judge me. I don't know what to do. I don't want to end up alone or realize that he was the best thing in my life after he is gone. Please help. — Not Sexually Attracted

There are five things to take away from this.

1. Never put much credence in anything that women tell you with regards to love, romance, sex, and dating. There is no point in asking women about these things because while they may occasionally tell the truth, they lie so readily that it renders their words totally unreliable. The guy senses that she's not attracted to him, he asks her about it... and she promptly lies to him. Repeatedly. So, how's that working for everyone? The solution is to go with your gut and don't bother asking her about it. And when in doubt, walk. I've never known any man to look back and regret doing so, as usually subsequent events reveal worse behavior than was suspected.

2. Women aren't attracted to kindness, caring respectfulness, or being treated like a lady, even when they desperately want to be. They might - might - appreciate those things in a man to whom they are already attracted, but that's about it.

3. If a woman doesn't attempt to put her tongue down your throat when you're kissing her, move on. Women generally love kissing, so those who give polite little chicken pecks instead of throwing themselves into it are simply are not into you. Find one who is.

4. Always add "with you" when a woman makes statements like "I'm not ready to have sex" or "I'm not looking for a relationship". A woman who is into you will do ANYTHING to be with you, including cheating on her husband, so you're misleading yourself if you think time is going to change or cure anything.

5. Attraction is binary. Even when it takes a while to kick in, it's a totally subconscious process. If it's there, you'll know it. If it's not there, you'll suspect it. Ergo, if you suspect it's not there, it's not there. You can't make a woman be attracted to you, she either is or she isn't. The only thing you

can do is increase your Sex Rank and see if she happens to respond to it. If not, don't worry, someone else will. Someone else always will.

Of course, there is always the sixth point. Learn Game or develop at least a moderate case of narcissistic sociopathy. Either will attract the women.

Effortless appeal

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2011

I was sitting by myself near the side of the pool the other day, safely ensconced in shadows. Everyone in my party was otherwise occupied, sliding down the water slide or splashing about in the pool. Seeing I was apparently unaccompanied, a pretty little blonde wearing a red bikini approached me, drawn insensibly to my masculine presence. I nodded to her and she was so forward as to sit down next to me, before addressing me in French.

"Je sui desole, je ne parle pas francais", I apologized. She nodded, understanding, and was content to sit quietly at my side, occasionally stealing a glance from time to time. Spacebunny, with that primordial instinct to sense a rival that only women possess, suddenly appeared upon the amiable scene.

"So, who's your little friend?" she asked. Could that be jealousy in her voice? I paid it no mind. Had not my behavior been impeccable?

No doubt intimidated by Spacebunny's bikini-clad splendor, sculpted by hundreds of hours in the gym, the embarrassed little blonde mumbled something that may or may not have been an excuse and walked away. But no sooner had Spacebunny again taken her leave than my new friend was back once more, this time shyly offering a flower as a token of her regard. I accepted it with pleasure, patted the bench next to me, and she was pleased to join me.

I asked her if she spoke *anglais*, but she shook her head. The suggestion of *italiano* merely inspired a look of confusion, *deutsch* outright dismay. So, we merely sat there in silent communion for a while, until an older woman began calling her from the other side of the pool.

"Non, non," she protested, looking over at me in mute appeal. But the woman, glaring at me as if my intentions involved anything but quietly minding my own business, stalked over and grabbed her by the arm, pulling her away.

"Au revoir, mademoiselle," I called. She waved in return, her pretty face a mask of outrage and disappointment. I was not disappointed. I am, after all, a man well content with the woman with whom destiny has endowed me. And yet, I would not have been human had I not felt some regret at the departure of such a picturesque little blonde.

I will say, however, she was always a bit young for my tastes, being somewhere on the order of four decades my junior.

A Femenist's Sparkly Nightmare

Written by RM

Originally published on Jun 30, 2011

Few phenomena underline the disparity between girl's stated desires and their actual desires more than the obsession surrounding the Twilight series. According to [Box Office Mojo](#) the film adaptations of the the first three books have grossed over 750 million dollars, and with the two part adaptation of the final book it should surprise no one when that total passes a billion. Those that doubt the insights provided by game and its description of female desires should seriously consider the type of man a large number of girls are voting for with their money.

When the craze was initially taking off I was working at Barnes and Noble . I saw first hand the interest in the book and borrowed a copy to read. I eventually read all four books in the series, and I admit that it was to see how the whole thing ended, though it did give me something to talk about to the girls who came in to buy it.

Lacking the insights I have now I attributed the popularity of the books to the author's approachable style. There are no challenging concepts, new ideas, or complex sentence structures to slow the reader down. There is nothing to keep a girl from experiencing Stephanie Meyer's fantasies as her own. In fact the lack of characterization for Bella encourages the reader to user her as a proxy, enhancing the fantasy. But these facts only partially explain why the books are so popular. For a complete explanation we have to look at Edward in all his sparkly glory:

-He is a serial killer: During a rebellious period (girls do love a rebel) he went on a killing streak, feeding on humans instead of the more acceptable local wildlife . However this is okay with Bella as he only killed bad people.

-He is dangerous: He wants to kill Bella. As in rip her throat out and drink her blood. He even goes so far as to take her to place where he could kill her. He doesn't, but that is beside the point; he could kill her, he wants to kill her, and it only makes her lust after him more. Also, see serial killer, above.

-He is strong: He is so strong he can make diamonds with his hands. De Beers is currently negotiating with Buffy.

-He is rich: The whole family drives sports cars; (DHV, duh).

-He is manipulative: "No one will believe you".

-**He is in control of his sexuality**: They never do it until after the wedding. With one exception it is always Ed that stops it before they do the deed. As this particular trait exists only as a means of controlling the relationship, I suspect that any girl who throws herself at a guy the way Bella does is in for a very rude awakening.

-**He rapes Bella on their wedding night**: The sex is so violent Bella wakes up the next morning with bruises all over her body, and she does not care. So much for being gentle for a girl's first time. Keep in mind that this was written by a Mormon house wife who by all accounts fits every stereotype. If there was anything that confirmed the inner slut theory it would be this. There is even a pair of vampires who explain that they have demolished entire houses because their lovemaking was so violent. It seems that even the sweetest, most feminine women have some pretty violent fantasies.

He has sparkly skin: This of course is an example of peacocking. If he can survive in wild looking like a Vegas stripper then he must have great genes. Darwin says so.

Some would object that Edward has a lot of BETA traits, such as devotion. But keep in mind that women do want these traits as well so long as the guy is sufficiently ALPHA.

As an aside: When the Twilight was released on video a few years ago a local Wal-Mart had a midnight release. As part of the festivities they had a Edward look alike contest. A few of my (alpha) brother's girl friends convinced him to come dressed as a vampire. They went the all the way, covering him with glitter and giving him yellow contacts (gotta have a powerful frame to pull this off). While girls were waiting to purchase the movie he went up and down the line chatting them all up. He even approached one girl and whispered "You are my brand of heroin" in her ear. She lost it. He won a 42" HDTV.

None of the above should come as a surprise to anyone who has ever read Roissy. The whole phenomena reads like a [feminist's nightmare](#). I suspect that many women would say NAWALT to this, and I would have to agree, but it does not matter. If game only worked on a large minority of women it would still be valuable to learn. The fact that so many women have implicitly identified themselves as susceptible to game makes the NAWALT objection trivial. Guys that want only sex need only play the numbers game, since, statistically speaking, they will eventually will run into a responsive girl. Which, based on the type of girl that I saw buying the Twilight books, is often hot (I know, fat chicks are all fans, but many hot girls like the series too). The thing is, despite all the objections to game, all the accusations that game is sleazy, that it does not work on women with high self esteem, as long as women pine after a imaginary alpha, there will be a real alpha, synthetic or natural, who will gladly fulfill her fantasy so she can vote for the type of man she wants. Though for real men, women do not vote with their financial assets.

Alpha Mail: don't be a passive-aggressive bitch

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 04, 2011

While this advice applies to women too, it is absolutely vital for a man:

How's this for starters. As she left for a grocery run I told her we were out of a personal item. She protested and said I should get it. At first I tried to explain why she should then quit and said OK, I'll get it. Later she came back and said she'd get it, she didn't want to be difficult. I gave a cheerful chuckle and smile and said "too late".

To be blunt, it is terrible. It's bad enough when women behave like passive-aggressive bitches. It is MUCH worse when men behave that way. Think about it. If you wouldn't say something to another man, don't even think about saying it to a woman.

Anonymous made no less than three mistakes here. First, he should have ASKED her to pick up whatever the item was. Think about it. How do you prefer to be informed about something that is needed at the store when you are going out. "We're out of milk" is not a request, it is a statement. "Will you please pick up some milk?" is the correct and civil way to ask someone to do something. Information is not a request.

Second, if she is being a bitch about it - and admittedly, many women are completely hypocritical about refusing to do for others what they regularly demand others do for them - it is a huge mistake to argue or attempt to explain why she should behave like a civilized human being capable of reciprocity and enlightened self-interest. If she's in the mood to act like a useless animal, you are not going to be successful in attempting to reason with her as if she is a rational human being. You made the request, she said no, so leave it at that. Don't get mad, don't show your irritation, don't make any idle threats about future consequences, just

calmly accept her response at face value and know that you'll have to do it yourself.

Third, while Anonymous did the correct thing in simply taking care of business himself, he subsequently blew it by acting like a nasty little girl. Saying "too late" and flashing a bitchy, passive-aggressive smile shows neither alpha strength nor sigma indifference, but gamma weakness. The correct response would have been to say calmly, "thanks, but I already took care of it."

The right time to act - not speak - is the next time you go out to run some errands. The delta tendency will be to silently acquiesce to her requests and do her shopping in the hopes that the positive example will change her behavior in the future. Hint: it won't. The gamma tendency will be to get into an argument about why you shouldn't have to pick up things for her if she's not picking up things for you. The alpha response is to simply say "No" and go about your business without regard for hers. Rest assured she will know exactly why you are refusing to act as her errand boy and she may subject you to the silent treatment for the rest of the day. But the next time she leaves the house, there is a very good chance she will politely ask you if there is anything she can pick up for you while she is out. Don't ask any questions, don't discuss it, simply respond with any requests that you might have.

Based on my experience, the sigma tendency would apparently be to completely forget the previous incident, agree to pick something up for her, get distracted and end up buying something that is completely unrelated to any of the planned or requested errands, and return home without anything that was on anyone's list. Today I went out to buy a gas cap and see about the car tires. Naturally, I came home with a portable roll-up hose system... it was half-price and came with a free jet attachment. You can't convincingly fake nonchalance, so if it doesn't happen to come naturally I would not recommend it. Go with the alpha

approach and Just Say No.

Anyhow, there is really no excuse for men or women to refuse to behave in a reasonable and civil manner. A man can refuse to play along with a woman's self-centered and hypocritical behavior, in fact, he should refuse to go along with it. But it is counterproductive for him to stoop to her uncivil level, still less to utilize feminine tactics, in doing so.

Alpha Mail: you are not the Reality Cop

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 05, 2011

A gamma working his way up the hierarchy poses a question:

I'm a former gamma, still working my way up and out. I recently married a smart, sexy woman and erstwhile bitch. Sometimes my gamma and her bitch come out together to remind us what a horrible couple we would have made 10 years ago. For example, yesterday while driving home from a friend's house and discussing something completely innocuous, she said a particular thing had never happened, which I thought was improbable in the extreme. (It's not important what it was that did or didn't happen.) I didn't want to say "That's absurd," so I said something like "It probably happened and you just forgot about it."

Then followed an argument of the yes it did/no it didn't sort until I stepped back and asked why we were arguing about something that didn't matter. She responded with, "What do you mean it doesn't matter? You're telling me that I'm stupid and don't have a fucking clue about what goes on in my own life!" (She actually has a higher IQ than I do, but her intelligence is frequently eclipsed by her emotions.) I denied it and then we argued about that for a few minutes before I said I was done and nixed the topic.

We rode the rest of the way home in complete silence and didn't speak more than two words to each other at a time until the next morning. The entire night I knew that this was exactly the wrong thing to be doing, but I couldn't for the life of me think of the right thing. I know that we'll be in this situation again, and I'd like to be able to handle it better. What are some better responses?

The best response was to simply let it go from the start. This is why sigmas tend to find women so much easier to handle than gammas, we're too caught up in our own narcissistic interests to be overly concerned about whatever their latest whims happen to be. To recap, she said something completely trivial and he not only took it seriously, he actually went out of his way to be disagreeable and start an argument. Consider this to be the requisite slap to the back of his head.

What the gamma needed here is Indifference Game, which is all about letting the wookie win. Did it matter what she said happened or didn't happen? Did he care one iota about the matter before she brought it up? It's hardly unheard of for women to say absolutely stupid and provably false things for no reason. So let them. You are not the Reality Police. Unless a woman has asked you to refine her mind or is showing an active interest in improving her capacity for reason, always leave her to her Happy Unicorn Land. Unless a woman is actively disagreeing with me or is opining on a substantive issue, I don't care if she wants to assert that the Yankees won five Super Bowls or Brad Pitt is sexier than George Clooney. What does any of that have to do with me or my interests?

Gamma: "Um, I think you mean the Cowboys or the 49ers. Or maybe you were thinking of the Steelers, they won six."

Sigma: "Are you a Yankees fan too? I love the Yankees! Do you think they should have drafted a quarterback this year?"

That doesn't mean to ignore a woman when she is talking or to communicate solely in the form of wordless grunts, it simply means that you should go along for the ride. You can have a perfectly lovely time discussing practically anything with practically any woman so long as you don't take them seriously. This is why women consider gay men to be such great conversationalists; most gay men could not possibly care less what any woman thinks about anything and they are perfectly happy to

ride along on whatever flight of fancy happens to present itself.

And while everyone does it from time to time, arguing about arguing is totally pointless. It merely leads to absurdities like the gamma's wife demonstrating that she is, at the moment, at least functionally stupid and without a clue. Hint: if you are beginning a sentence with "are you saying that" or "you're telling me", then the chances are the accurate response will be "no, I'm doing nothing of the kind." Once the argument reaches that point, stop talking, stop listening, and enjoy the fact that you have an evening of guaranteed free time on hand.

On a tangential note, I suspect one reason that many women instinctively dislike online games is that they have entirely defanged the threat of the silent treatment. "Okay, I understand that you're mad. But let me get this straight. You're not going to lobby me to go shopping, watch a romantic comedy, or even interrupt me while I play *Call of Duty* online for six straight hours? I shall endeavor to survive the punishment."

Marriage, love, and money

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 08, 2011

Many women, and not a few men, have taken great exception to my advice to not take anything that women say literally. To such people, I pose a simple question. If a man wishes to take everything that women say literally, how is he to reconcile **two seemingly mutually contradictory statements**?

Talk about a Catch-22: while being unemployed provides the free time many engaged couples trying to plan a wedding would kill for, turns out tying the knot isn't on the horizon for most recession victims.

According to a recent YourTango and ForbesWoman survey, 75% of women wouldn't marry someone who was unemployed, and 65% wouldn't tie the knot if they themselves were jobless. Ironically, 91 percent of single women say they would marry for love over money.

I have no doubt that a poor, overworked hamster will produce something concerning the inherent unlovability of an unemployed man, but the statistical fact is that if a man loses his job, there is an increased chance that he will lose his wife as well. Nevertheless, if one is genuinely marrying for love rather than money, what difference does a man's employment status make?

As usual, one has to ignore the literal words in order to understand the meaning. In the same way that women assume ALPHA status when

describing the BETA traits they theoretically favor, women assume a basic level of employment and income when describing how love is more important than money. What they actually mean, of course, is that love is more important than wealth... so long as it is understood that an ability to provide for a basic standard of living is more important than either.

Hugo Schwyzer Proves the Need For the Sexual Double Standard

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Jul 13, 2011



Cringeworthy Hugo Schwyzer

"We treat men with the "soft bigotry of low expectations." Of course, the real price for those low expectations is paid by women, who become responsible for managing and redirecting what we refuse to expect men to manage for themselves."

Hugo Schwyzer

Oh yes, there's been some major managing and redirecting by Hugo and his former FWB gal pal Jill.

This morning longtime reader GudEnuf tipped me off to a piece that feminist apologist [Hugo Schwyzer](#) wrote for The Good Men Project, which has been reprinted at Jezebel. Many other bloggers will be taking a crack at this story today, so I may not be able to add insight or originality to this horrific tale, but I feel compelled to stand up and be counted anyway.

I May Have a Son, But I'll Never Know For Sure is a story from Hugo's past - 14 years ago. He collaborated in a scheme to cuckold another man. He notes that he was not sober until 1998.

"That doesn't mean I can't be called to account for what I did before July 1, 1998 (my sobriety date), but it does mean that the decisions I made before that time were made with an entirely different moral calculus."

How thoroughly cowardly and predictable that Schwyzer falls back on moral relativism.

With three failed marriages behind him, Schwyzer had a FWB he was seeing on the reg named Jill. On one occasion, apparently, Jill banged Hugo and another guy within a 48 hour period. Shortly thereafter, she learned she was pregnant, and had no idea which man was the father.

She and Hugo decided the other guy should raise the kid, leaving the guy in complete ignorance that the child might not be his.

"A paternity test would be needed, and Jill didn't want one because she had made the gut decision that Ted was the father. Perhaps that was hope, perhaps that was intuition, perhaps that was practicality. Perhaps it was all three."

Jill made the gut decision that Ted was the father.

"Jill wanted to be a mom. Ted wanted to be a dad. I wasn't sure what I wanted. In her mind, these facts settled it: the baby was Ted's. Or it needed to be Ted's."

It needed to be Ted's.

Jill and Ted are still married and have two other children. The 13 year-old boy has the coloring that both men share. As far as we know, Ted is none the wiser.

"Women have it harder, and not only in terms of pregnancy, labor, and delivery. It is Jill, not I, who carries the burden of an unresolved question through her relationship with her husband and her first-born son. Perhaps that weight has become so light that she's forgotten it altogether. I hope so.

...The solution to the problem isn't suspicion or frantic demands for paternity tests, Jerry Springer style. The solution isn't even the rigorous use of contraception (though that's a very good idea.)

The solution is to remember that it is love, not sperm, that makes a great dad."

What complete and total crap. It's easy for him to say, having contributed nothing but possibly his sperm. He shrugged off a potentially expensive and emotionally demanding responsibility, at the expense of another man. A man who has the right to know whether the child he has loved and supported in every way is genetically his.

"I'll say it again: Heloise is my daughter and I am her father. That's a relational statement, not a biological one. And if I were to discover that she and I did not share genetic material, that wouldn't change a thing. As far as I'm concerned, a man for whom it would make a significant difference doesn't deserve the title "father." Sperm doesn't make love."

Knowingly raising a child whose genes you don't share is a very different thing than being cuckolded. Hugo and Jill made a fool of Ted, and now Hugo writes proudly of this fraud, claiming that any resentment on Ted's part would make him unfit to be a father.

"And people, to call this cuckolding is absurd. Jill never cheated on Ted; the first time she slept with him was 48 hours before she last slept with me, when she and Ted were just starting to date. (And yeah, in the real and imperfect world I lived in once and a lot of people still inhabit, people have sex on the first date and don't use condoms even though they should.) There was no infidelity, no cheating, no promise broken, no lie spoken. There was information withheld that perhaps shouldn't have been — but that was NEVER my call to make, and it still isn't.

I've said all I'm gonna say on the matter... I'm at peace with this, my family is at peace with this, and the consensus of the very large number of people I've consulted (including people with more expertise in this than you) over more than a dozen years is to leave it be."

As far as I'm concerned, it isn't Hugo's decision to "leave it be" at this point that is so troubling. It's his cavalier parading of his part in this deception that rankles as much as his original culpability potentially passing off the responsibility of his own child to another man.

By the way, Hugo Schwyzer is writing under his real name, and it's by no means out of the question that the poor sucker Ted, or even his son, will learn of this. Anyone who knew Hugo and Jill could easily report it to them, especially anyone who thinks Hugo deserves to go down, hard. Schwyzer's article is pure selfishness and self-aggrandizement.

A commenter at Jezebel had this to say:

"Presumably he's writing under his real name, so he's kind of just outed the fact he might have a lovechild somewhere. If the child ever gets curious or someone lets something slip, bam...instapain. I am kind of saddened this coward even has a voice."

Most of the comments have been deservedly critical, both at Jezebel and GMP, but some people, including men, are offering this feminist BS:

"Either Ted's a good guy and nothing would change, or Ted's an asshole and would abandon his son, who shares his values and morals and traditions, simply because they are insufficiently biologically related. And if the latter is true, he DESERVES to be lied to."

"This is a perfect illustration of the difference between a father and a dad. Any guy can be a father, but a *dad*? Those are special. If you were a father but couldn't be a dad, and could recognize that distinction, then I think you did the right thing. Now that you're able to be both a father AND a dad, everybody seems much better off."

"I think Hugo did it right. Jill made the best decision for her, Ted made the decision he wanted to make and he might be objectively correct. Hugo should have used protection but so should have Ted. Either man could potentially be paying child support and the one supporting the kid volunteered. Win-win.

Way to go." (by a male)

"Not really much to add, except some variation on "Love to you, Hugo" You might be a socialist git, but you have style. And principle.

(Kiwi) John"

"I would say it's a more patriarchal view to think that a man should have a "right" to a child based on genetics. The rights of a father are earned, not genetically determined...However, Hugo at the time was not a good feminist, or even a good man... He has not earned the right to participate in that child's upbringing."

One of the best rebuttals I read was by well-known manosphere commenter Dragnet:

"This article is 110 percent pure unadulterated bullshit.

If biology makes no difference whatsoever, then why do hospitals devote hundreds of hours and millions of dollars to implementing systems and checks to ensure that mothers get their biological children when it's time to go home? If biology was irrelevant and love was all that mattered then what's wrong with just giving any child to any new mother and sending them home together? Oh that's right—biology is only irrelevant when men are concerned!! The whole idea is just so transparently misandric and illogical it makes your head spin.

Articles like this are just more proof that feminism really isn't an equality movement. It's really about enhancing women's rights and alleviating the responsibilities that accompany those rights—at the expense of men.

This is revolting.

And also, a child has a right to know his genetic heritage. So many illnesses and health conditions we now know have a genetic basis, and we will soon have genetic treatments for them. It's in the child's best interest to know his or her true genetic heritage. The real question is whether a mother's wishes trumps her child's well-being.

Pretty soon, the feminists and their male apologists are going to run out of excuses and rationales for protecting women at the expense of men & children. We men have our own hopes and dreams, our own ideal of fatherhood. We cannot and will not be fathers on someone else terms."

That's the story, and here is my only original contribution to it:

The sexual double standard evolved for good reasons. If Ted had had an inkling his wife was banging this asshole casually when she was getting together with him, he might have made a different choice than to flip a coin and marry her.

Hugo Schwyzer and Jill schemed to steal that choice from him.

If you want to screw around, have at it. But be prepared to stand up for what you believe in - your right to have sex without consequences. Then prepare for the consequences. As Helen Fisher said, "Sex is never casual."

Yes, she is a girl. So hit her.

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 15, 2011

Relax, it's a metaphor. Leonidas explains a common female argumentative tactic:

[Here is] a textbook example of one of the most classic feminist arguing tactics. You've probably seen it a million times. It goes like this:

Step 1: Pick a huge fight by being extremely argumentative.

Step 2: As soon as it looks like you're losing, deploy the "Don't hit me, I'm a girl" defense.

I've seen this one a lot. My sister is an absolute master at it. My sister-in-law is less adept at it but she loves to use it.

Step 1 usually begins with the woman in question stating a principle that of course any right and decent minded person would agree with – never mind that it might be downright offensive to somebody present. In fact, it's usually part of the point that it's offensive to somebody. Then when you begin to argue the point they can turn and claim that you were the one who started arguing. Not them, oh no. You had to go and turn it into a fight, and they really don't want to fight. Cue batted eyelashes, innocent look, and maybe some tears.

It's bullshit, of course. They start out with an insulting premise. They throw the gauntlet in your face and then act shocked when you dare to pick it up. Sometimes they genuinely are shocked. In many cases nobody else has ever dared to do so before. This is especially common for women who are smart but not as smart as

they think they are. It's also very common for women who surround themselves with like minded thinkers and rarely find themselves in the company of halfway intelligent people with dissenting views.

The second step is almost never actually phrased as "Don't hit me, I'm a girl." A good feminist can't phrase it that way. It implies that women are weak and really can't compete with the big boys (which, for the women who employ this tactic, is generally actually true; they're employing it because they've already lost the argument and they know it). It's usually some variant of, "can't we all just get along?" or, "why do we have to argue about this?" Sometimes you'll also see it as, "why do you always have to win every argument?"

There is, however, a way out of the dilemma when it occurs. Call them on it.

Leonidas offers one way of responding to such tactics and it's not an unreasonable one. However, it is a little too gentle to be an effective object lesson as it allows a path of retreat. This is why it does not instill the necessary amount of intellectual shock and awe of the sort that women find attractive and men respect. Note that he says he sees it a lot. That's because he hasn't addressed it in a conclusive manner.

First, unless she is holding a loaded firearm, there is absolutely no reason to be afraid of contradicting a woman - or, for that matter a man - spouting nonsense. Especially not when that nonsense is specifically intended to be provocative. But calm and reasoned argument is much less effective, and much less ALPHA, than open contempt and ridicule. While there are times that social etiquette will demand a politely contemptuous reply, there is no reason to hide one's disdain for the nonsensical blather being produced.

Casual: "So, are you actually retarded enough to believe what you are babbling or is this some sort of test to see who will be the first to point out how absurd it is?"

Polite: "You know, what you said reminds me of something PJ O'Rourke once said about Jim Morrison. People like to talk about how he was a poet, but they usually leave out the fact that he was an awful one."

Remember, only high value men hit back. It's the low value men who don't dare. After a woman published an article in our college newspaper accusing my roommates and me of being "sexist pornographers", I wrote an article for the same paper that so viciously shredded both the woman and her argument that I was subsequently informed of how she burst into tears and cried after reading it. An interesting consequence was that men I didn't know started offering me high-fives as I walked around campus, while women also I didn't know started pointing at me and approaching me to ask about the incident.

Consider George Clooney. He kicked both Elisabetta Canalis and Sarah Larson to the curb for little more than talking nonsense about him in public, so what are the chances that he is inclined to sit meekly nodding along in faux agreement whenever a woman starts babbling incoherently about Hollywood or the Sudan in his presence? One of the primary male displays of high value is a refusal to tolerate nonsensical female speech. Now, it's not a disaster if you go to the trouble of factual refutation; I myself am unfortunately occasionally inclined to reel off mind-numbing, statistics-laden mini-lectures in response to fallacious arguments.

But the reality is that since the insulting proposition on offer is not fact-based and is seldom supported by any reason, there is no requirement to utilize objective facts and logic to tear it down. Contempt and ridicule are faster, more effective, and display higher value. Unsurprisingly, women rapidly learn not to play the "don't hit me, I'm a girl" game around men

who demonstrate they won't hesitate to smash any such player, of either sex, in the teeth.

Sure, there will be women who will hate you as a result, but don't forget, in the female mind, hate is just another way to say "I'd let him fuck me." In the head is all but in the bed.

Fixing Daddy Issues

Written by RM

Originally published on Jul 15, 2011

More than anything I wish my dad knew game. I wish he were open to it. In the last few weeks I have been the reluctant observer to several family situations that could have been avoided had he known game.

It seems so simple at times. I have only a rudimentary understanding of game and yet after applying it with a small degree of regularity I am far more confident than I ever have been. I used to have a mild panic attack if anyone even spoke to me, now I engage in pleasant conversation with complete strangers. To be honest game is not entirely responsible for this state, I have had therapy for years now, but nothing I have learned from therapy or from game has really been in conflict. Both have been about facing fear, and facing it over and over until I overcome it. If I do not I have only myself to blame. I am the only person responsible for my happiness.

As I have learned to manage my emotions, fears, insecurities, and negativity I find that people can tell. When people know you are stable they will look to you for support. I have no claim to being an alpha, but even a slight move in that direction has changed how the people around me respond. Several have commented on the difference they see. They say I am more social, calmer, cooler, and my favorite: zen-like. Significantly, certain family members have decided to lean on me heavily, and in every case the problems these people are facing would either be reduced or eliminated entirely if my dad knew game.

I watch my brothers flounder about trying to maintain stable relationships and know that if my father knew game they would not have these troubles. I watch them struggle to move their lives forward and know that if my dad was reliably alpha they could turn to him for encouragement. I

have had to listen to my sisters wondering if he loves them, something I doubt they question with me. They are constantly seeking my company even though (and possibly because) I tease and neg them relentlessly. I listen to my mother complain about her marriage and wonder why she is confiding in me. I listen to all these people and know that if my father had even a rudimentary understanding of game these people would have someone to turn to. As it is I am a poor substitute.

If anything my family's struggles have convinced me that game is not optional. If I would be a man and raise a family, game is an absolute requirement. I have heard some people talk about breaking the cycle of abuse when it comes to their family. As I see it, learning game is breaking the cycle of weakness. Every man should know it. It can be used with everyone, and if used properly it will not only change you for the better it will change the lives of the people around you. Maintaining frame, passing shit-tests, negging, these are not trivial techniques to just get girls into bed. They are means of demonstrating strength, calm, protection, and competence. When you demonstrate value as a man you are demonstrating something that everyone values, something that is rare. You cannot lose by learning game. There is no reason not to.

Cracks in the pedestal

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2011

Just because women can't afford to walk out doesn't mean it is safe to assume [they won't walk about](#):

Rosie Freeman-Jones, of Illicit Encounters, said: 'We've seen a dramatic rise in membership in London as the recession has forced people to stay in marriages they would rather get out of.'

But it seems women are still keen to move on, despite being forced to stay in an unhappy marriage. The site has also seen a 20% rise of women joining in the last year and now active users are three and a half women to every man.

Freeman-Jones said:'In these economic times no one wants to make an investment either financially or emotionally. Many women have expressed that it's an escape from the drudgery that is reality at the moment. Most women would be looking for Mr Right but these woman are looking for Mr Right Now- the thrill that doesn't cost them emotional upset.

This is further evidence that women can be much colder-hearted in their narcissistic pursuit of that ephemeral happiness than most men realize. If a woman can't leave the economic comforts of a broken marriage in what she considers to be reasonable financial condition, it appears she will not hesitate to make do with cuckoldry in the meantime.

I wonder if Illicit Encounters has ever considered exploring its opportunities to produce ancillary revenue? I imagine once its growth begins to slow, it could significantly extend its income-generating lifespan

by offering an anonymous search function to husbands and wives who wish to learn if their spouse has ever been a user of the site.

Alternatively, if Internet-enhanced adultery turns out to be a growth market, how long will it be before we see Google introduce Google Cheat.

Roissy, Roissy, wherefore art thou?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2011

roissy.wordpress.com is no longer available. The authors have deleted this blog.

This would be a definite loss to the Game community. But if Roissy has indeed departed the Blogosphere, we shall do our best to do our part in helping fill those large and slightly sticky shoes.

Review: Crazy, Stupid, Love

Written by RM

Originally published on Aug 07, 2011

Every time I watch a movie with any romance in it I can't help but notice whether it portrays game accurately. It is satisfying to see romance portrayed realistically. Unfortunately, realism is not very popular in Hollywood. So we see movies like Hitch, where the titular character shows well developed ALPHA traits in the first half of the movie, and in the second half he tosses out everything he knows because he has seen the light and realizes that everything he believes does not work. His enlightenment is accompanied by a reversion to his previous state as a BETA. While the formula is not necessarily completely inaccurate, after all, if a guy decides he wants a LTR he does have to show some interest in commitment, most of the time the behavior that gets the girl's interest in the first place is rejected in favor of some nonsense about true love or soul mates. While the need to sell tickets is certainly understandable, I would like to see a movie that is a little more realistic when it comes to game.

So when I saw the promos for [Crazy, Stupid, Love](#) I was somewhat hopeful. I hoped to see a entertaining portrayal of the MAP, and possibly game in general. I was not disappointed, much.

In the beginning we are introduced to Cal Weaver, a frumpy, passive-aggressive husband whose wife cheated on him. After his wife announces she wants a divorce, Cal does nothing to save his marriage and moves out immediately to get away from her. He ends up at a local bar and complains loudly about his wife and divorce to anyone who will listen. After a few nights of this, Jacob, one of the bar's patrons and a skilled ladies man, takes pity on Cal and offers to help him to rediscover his manhood. Cal accepts and Jacob then guides him through the MAP, with a hilarious combination of contempt and concern.

This part of the movie was the best. Jacob comes across as a believable pick-up artist. He runs a highly confident direct game, while not as tight as it could be, would probably work with the powerful frame that he has. He peacocks with a wide array of colorful clothing, mostly suits, all perfectly fitting, in contrast to Cal's ill fitting clothes. The best thing about Jacob is his frame. The movie is worth watching just to see what amused mastery looks like. His frame never cracks, he is always calm and always confident. His movements are slow and deliberate, and he never looks like he is wasting energy. In short he is an ALPHA, and one worth watching.

Cal is unquestionably a BETA, with more problems than just his clothes. He is passive-aggressive, sad, and hopeless with women, including his wife. Despite this he is likable and I wanted him to succeed in his efforts to change. Cal's transformation is mostly portrayed through his change in wardrobe, which is fairly dramatic. It drives home the fact that a change in clothes has a significant effect on how attractive a guy is. But it also shows him working out, and though Jacob's lessons, changing the way he thinks about women. It all comes together when Cal begins approaching women in the bar. At first his attempts are awkward, but after some stumbling he begins to have a great deal of success. I appreciated the nod toward realism as Cal's success admits that game works to attract women. When he finally talks to his wife again he gives her this small speech about how he should have fought for her that the divorce was partly his fault because he became complacent and boring. At this point I was seriously wondering if the script writer had read Athol's blog.

Sadly the movie quickly loses ground. After the speech the movie turns into a sitcom. It stayed funny throughout but I was disappointed to see that the work Cal had done not mean much in the second half of the movie. The connection between his change and his attempts to get his wife back were weak and not convincing. In the end the movie devolves

into praise of BETA traits and soul-mates. I was left thinking that the movie was far from over. Cal did some things right but at the end he still had a long way to go. He still needed to stop saying passive aggressive things. He needed to start gaming his wife. Really he needed to continue on the same track that Jacob sets him on in the first half of the movie, but this time with an eye to getting his wife back.

This is not to say that the movie is bad. It is quite good and very funny. It would be a great date movie. But while this movie comes closer to understanding game, I am still waiting for one that gets it completely. I can dream, right?

Exchange Rates

Written by RM

Originally published on Aug 15, 2011

Last night I had a discussion about relationships with my sister and her husband. I found that NAWALT does hold true in some rare cases. I steered the conversation to some of the topics I have been thinking about regarding the SMP and to my surprise my sister agreed with nearly everything I brought up. DHVs, hypergamy, teasing, shit-tests; we discussed them all and she gladly confirmed them. She was surprisingly aware of what attracts her. Perhaps being in a stable relationship allows her to feel less insecure about her self and thus more willing to acknowledge her behavior. For me the conversation was enlightening, because I understand things better when I can talk them out.

In the majority of the blogs I have read, the dating scene is always referred to as the Sexual Market Place (SMP). This analogy is an apt one, but I never really considered its deeper significance. It makes sense as there is an exchange of goods between two people but it can be taken much further. During last night's discussion the implications of treating dating as a marketplace gained a great deal of weight.

In the beginning of a relationship a BETA's tendency is to invest himself and his resources on the girl. He will buy flowers, treat her to expensive restaurants, make every date memorable and special, put aside most of his time, comfort her, and generally pour himself into making the relationship work. His goal is to receive some reciprocation from her. The problem with this approach is it screws up the exchange rate. By giving everything he has and not negotiating for a larger return he is subsequently devaluing his currency. If it takes a hundred dollar meal, and trip to the ballet to get a peck on the cheek, how much is it going to cost him in resources to get her into bed? Unless he is ridiculously rich he will not have enough resources to afford the exchange. What makes it

worse is the assumption that if the girl is still not interested, or reluctant, then the solution is to continue to spend resources on her until she comes around, which further devalues the man's currency. While this approach is not the most efficient, it can result in a relationship, though not the one man wants. The problem with any relationship based on such a disparate exchange rate is that if a better offer comes along the woman will have very little incentive to stay.

For any guy in this scenario the solution is not to continue spending, but rather to increase the value of his wares, by either increasing his objective value i.e. working out, getting a better job, dressing better, or negotiating for better prices i.e. game. This improves the exchange rate in his favor and gives him an advantage while shopping for what he wants.

These realizations may be obvious for most people but until recently for all I knew relationships ran on fairy dust and magic*. I was so blind I did not see that every relationship, not just sexual ones, runs on these principles. For a friendship to last all parties must invest time and energy into each other, but freely and with the trust that the others will do the same. Every relationship involves transactions. They may be unspoken and implicit, but there is always an assumption of exchange. This is a foreign concept to me (social retard here), and I always thought it was very strange when people were willing, and more recently, wanting to hang out with me. But it makes sense in light of the fact that I am no longer actively devaluing myself to everyone through insecurity and self doubt. I have value and people seem to be happy to exchange friendship with me because of it.

Happily, because of this, I now know that rejection is rarely personal. The girl either does not want what I have to offer, or I have not spent sufficient time displaying what value I have. It takes longer than five minutes during an approach to convince a girl that she wants what I have to offer. Persistence is key. I need to keep the interaction going until I get a clear

no. Even then I should not give up, she may be testing me to determine if she can get a higher price. It is a negotiation and a negotiation is not over until both parties are satisfied.

*Literally. I thought relationships worked because God intended the two people to be together.

A duty to womankind

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 26, 2011

Sexual Intent Is a Duty Owed to Womankind

by Joseph Dantes

The PUA's journey from gamma to ALPHA is a long and winding one.

Beginning at gamma, he pedestalizes women in the worst BETA way, and exemplifies introversion and inversion (in the inward, not the homosexual sense) in sexuality and personality. He is afraid to express sexual intent.

PUA teaches him aggressive dogma, and he begins to take tentative miscalibrated steps, bold for him, alternatively sallying and panicking. This is still a long way from ALPHA, and may produce counterproductive results initially, but it is progress.

As he grows more jaded and practiced, he begins to see women in a different light. From wholly positive to wholly negative. Previous judgment reserved for unchaste women now extends to all of womankind, who become universally contemptible or (if he lacks conservative sexual mores) simply susceptible to and desirous of sex, indiscriminately. In a word, dirty filthy sluts.

Yet there is also fear in this. Women are a constant shit test. A test of his game. It's a test with a binary answer - would she (with him) or wouldn't she? Did she or didn't she? This feedback determines his self-evaluation, the metric by which he judges himself. Thus women still hold power - less perhaps than they did when he was a clueless gamma swooning with one-itis over 6's, since he now views them as interchangeable fuckholes. But still holding great power over his self-image, his self-esteem, his sense of progress, his soul.

So there is still this pattern of bold sallying and panicked scrambling retreat.

This can all be complicated further if the PUA still holds remnants of traditional conservative sexual mores. Those, which have been working against him from the beginning, will do their utmost to prevent him from becoming what he must, to achieve the final stage.

In the final stage, PUA practice is no longer a performance by which he measures his personality. He is what he is, regardless of external social feedback, not because he knows this is the optimal strategy, but because he is what he is. This is similar to the gamma, who also ignores external social feedback, stubbornly "being himself." But of course, no one would confuse a gamma with an ALPHA.

Enough foreplay, here's the principle:

"Women are happy and comfortable in the presence of ALPHA sexual intent."

It's like a magic switch. Doesn't matter what she's complaining about, what issues, what life circumstances, are floating about. Just flip the switch in yourself, and watch her instantly melt and glow.

Now keep in mind, this does NOT mean you have to ACTUALLY fuck her. Sexual intent is something akin to appreciation. But instead of the gamma's eunuch pedestalization, it's the direct and escalating yet coy flirtation of the ALPHA.

I repeat: You do NOT have to actually fuck her.

And that's why it's so powerful. Because you can do it without letting go of

your morals. Or without the logistical inconvenience of actually becoming a sexaholic.

In fact, this principle is the foundation of those chivalrous social niceties, of good breeding, etc.

You should apply this to all women. Literally. Because women don't mature. They always need this validation, this appreciation, the currency their fair sex demands, without which the flower of the feminine soul withers and hardens into a bitter lump. And by the credibility of this threat, a demand becomes a right.

Thus, you MRA's, take note, a true feminist right, at last: The right to ALPHA sexual intent.

A Clever Approach

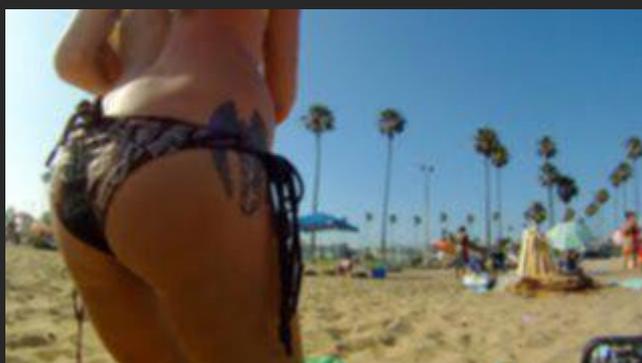
Written by RM

Originally published on Aug 27, 2011

Driving a FPV RC truck around a beach as a means to pick-up chicks is pretty clever. Despite the geekiness of the hobby this seems to work pretty well. The approach starts at 3:40.



Geek Gets Girl part 1 "Tonka Summit too"



Geek Gets Girl part 2 "Tonka Summit too"

A portrait of Hell

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 01, 2011

One of Susan Walsh's commenters sketches it for us:

“I saw this while out at a trendy Atlanta restaurant with the wife this past Sat. It was a small clique of gals in their 20’s dressed to the 9’s at Prime Time on Sat night, sitting at the next table. On a Date. With each other! Amazing to witness. And they could not stop taking photo’s of themselves smiling and camping/vamping for their camera phones and then posting about their fantastic night out onto their FB pages. Like every 5 minutes or so. Replete with their ‘reaction shots’ of their faces to various things said via their FB pages. All damn night. The wife’s comment was ‘if they’re actually after some guys, that’s a strange way of going about it’.

You can almost smell the brimstone and sulfur. It's like Dürer's Apocalypse in prose.

Disturbed gang-bangs Taylor Swift

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2011



Taylor Swift vs Disturbed - Your Perfect Insanity

This is Game set to music, the perfect juxtaposition of naive young female delusions about bad boys and the predatory male perspective. One cringes at the lovely little lamb's attitude about how it will safely lie down with the poor, misunderstood, and very hungry lion. Disturbed and Taylor Swift are like one of those couples where you look at them and figure she'll be lucky if she ends up in the hospital instead of the morgue. It's also unusual in that the mash-up is arguably better than either song that goes into it. If whoever put it together could have only somehow pulled a Rock Sugar and mixed in the psychopath's manipulative line from [Decadence](#) as well, it would have been perfect.

"If I scare you now, don't run from me. I've been hiding my pain you see."

Consider the insurmountable gap in understanding between these interwoven lyrics:

Swift: If you could see that I'm the one who understands you. Been here all along so why can't you see, you belong with me?

Draiman: Come inside now I implore, do you think you can restore the crucial pieces missing from my brain.

Swift: Hey, isn't this easy!

Draiman: What seems to be the matter dear? Why do you cry and shake with fear?

Susan's post on [defense against the dark arts](#) would appear to be a little more than apropos here.

A Date

Written by RM

Originally published on Sep 19, 2011

Date:

1. Meet girl.
2. Rate her as a 7.
3. Establish rapport.
4. Get girl's number.
5. Set up date a few days later.
6. Pick her up.
7. Cancel original plans to go hiking due to rain.
8. Go to local indoor rock climbing venue, change mind due to excessive price.
9. Contrive to have car temporarily break down.
10. Decide to purchase food.
11. Walk to restaurant
12. Begin Kino, but tentatively.
13. Purchase food.
14. Receive IOI of deliberate full body contact.
15. Discuss family and religion (note need for better subject matter).
16. Note her good girl status.
17. Note improvement in the weather.
18. Succeed in starting your car.
19. Go to park.
20. During journey to the park, note that she playing with gear stick.
21. Wonder why she is playing with gear stick.
22. Retrieve her hand from gear stick.
23. Hold her hand for duration of the journey.
24. Learn later (from third party) that interest in gear stick is an IOI.
25. Reach park.
26. Walk with your arm around her waist (note and enjoy adrenaline due to desire to kiss).

27. Step off path
28. State that you want to try something.
29. In response to her curiosity, indicate your desire to kiss.
30. Move in for kiss.
31. Note her objection that she hardly knows you, respond that you do not know her either.
32. Kiss her.
33. Note her enjoyment.
34. Continue walk.
35. Find place to sit to continue kissing.
36. Attempt second kiss.
37. Note that she does not want to kiss again.
38. Fail to push past objections, find objections amusing.
39. Note that she questions your interest in getting to know her.
40. Talk.
41. Lay back to look at stars.
42. Cuddle.
43. Note proximity (if she were any closer she would be on top of you).
44. Note the novelty of cuddling.
45. Enjoy novelty and proximity.
46. Note the cold and your lack of insulation.
47. Get up to return to parking lot.
48. Joke about the difficulty of walking with your arm around her waist, due to disparity in height.
49. Pick her up to go faster.
50. Note the way she is looking at you.
51. Put her down.
52. Take advantage of the opportunity and kiss her again.
53. Note her enjoyment
54. Leave park.
55. Attempt to return date to her home.
56. Contrive to have car overheat.
57. Park.

58. Go on walk while car cools down.
59. Hold hands.
60. Note that she likes boating and other water sports.
61. Mention that you own a boat.
62. Contemplate possibility of future dates due to boat.
63. Imagine date in a bikini.
64. Enjoy mental image.
65. Return to car and replenish radiator with water.
66. Note need for new radiator.
67. Return date to house.
68. Get final goodnight kiss.
69. Be pleased with your lack of apology for the mishaps.
70. Be happy.
71. Text date the next day to indicate enjoyment of date and desire to repeat experience.
72. Wait.
73. Wait.
74. Repeat step 71 two days later in voice-mail form.
75. Wait.
76. Wait.
77. Wait.
78. Realize that she is not going to call back due to buyers remorse.
79. Note the need to calibrate horniness on first dates in order to achieve second date.
80. Note the need to calibrate aggressiveness in pursuit of kissing.
81. Be sad, but briefly.
82. Accept date as learning experience.
83. Note the overgrowth on the local *salix discolor*.
84. Soldier on.

Note: All notes are to self.

Alpha Mail: to wait or not to wait

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2011

EA asks about a potential relationship:

Thanks for this blog. It's nice to see Game in the context of a Christian worldview. Would that I had discovered it years ago. It might have helped my first marriage. I was definitely Gamma for years. I would say I have been steadily progressing toward a more Alpha presence, but not there yet.

I was hoping you or one of your guys at Alpha Gameplan might assist me. I will try to be brief:

Me: 35, divorced (married a slut), engaged to a loyal woman, whose worldview diverges so significantly from mine that I have to end it (I have been wrestling with it for 1 1/2 years).

Recently a girl who I have known for over 2 years and I were on a trip together (coworkers, but don't often work closely). We have always noticed the signals, but we have ignored them. Everyone else has noticed of course. This time we did not ignore the signals, and we had a great time and ended it with a life complicating kiss. She confided that she is dissatisfied with her boyfriend of 1 year, and that she had "dreamed of this."

On the trip home, we talked a bit about our situations, but she is not at the same point as I am. I have no doubt she and herb will split - she described him as a "very kind man," and she earns more than him (bothers her). In the meantime, I don't want to lose "hand" which I (think I) have now since I took charge. This girl and I connect like nothing I have ever experienced. She is marriage material, and I have thought so for nearly the entire time I have known her.

While she is certainly motivation to end my current relationship, I don't want her to perceive that she has such power over me. I've told her I reached the conclusion recently that I have to break off my current engagement. How do I demonstrate that she is not the influence? I really don't want to mess this up.

What other factors should I be watching for?

Her: 25, very beautiful, intelligent, college degree, but not a career woman. Not a slut. Wants a family. Not an attention whore. She's a cute hippie chick who has turned libertarian (like me), largely due to my influence. We share a curiosity about life. She's a bit artsy. She also a country girl at heart who lives within her means. No debt; very responsible with her money. She has longer time preferences than most girls I meet.

First, break up the engagement immediately. You obviously don't want to marry this woman, so stop dragging things out. Fear of flying solo is a low-Delta trait at most. You don't need to worry about motivations, people will concoct plenty of them for you. The only one that matters in the end is "I don't want to spend the rest of my life with her." You owe your fiance that truth, but you don't owe her any long-winded, half-true, complicated justifications for it. Just break it off and tell her that you don't want to marry her. Not that you don't want to marry, or it's not you it's me, just the plain and simple truth.

As for hand, you've already lost it if you're sitting around waiting for her to ditch the herb. After you break it off with your fiance, which must be done no matter what the other girl does, thinks, or says, then simply call her up and take her out. Just act as if the boyfriend doesn't exist, refuse to get into any discussions about it, and if she won't go out initially, take someone else out that weekend. But if she's seriously interested in you, she'll go out with you first and dump him later. That's just what women do;

they're highly risk-averse and most prefer jumping from man to man than spending time unattached. A woman who is seriously interested in a man won't let anything get in the way, not her marriage, not her kids, and most certainly not a boyfriend of only one year.

When she asks what you ended up doing, and she will ask, then simply say that you went out with Penelope. Don't tell her that you're actually more interested in her or assure her that Penelope doesn't mean anything to you, just give her enough information to set her hamster spinning. Then ask her out again a few days later. If she's genuinely interested in you, she'll ditch the herb by the third try.

If not, demote her to the "maybe someday" category, and remember that there are plenty of girls on the girl tree. If she ditches the herb and you're still available, take her out and see what happens. Under no circumstances consider getting back together with your fiancée, as you've already wasted enough of each other's time.

Since you're trying to work your way up from gamma - forget alpha, based on what you've said here I'd say you should shoot for high delta - remember that decisiveness is alpha. Indecision isn't so much gamma as female. It seems to me that you've already made your decision, you're just afraid to implement it. So, ignore the fear and do what you already know you have to do now. A man actively makes the moment, he doesn't wait passively for the right one.

And if after six months together you're certain she is still the person you now believe her to be, then go ahead and marry her. If you're engaged to someone for 18 months, you really don't want to marry them.

You must not fear

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 21, 2011

The Gamma's Litany Against Fear

I must not fear

Fear is the woman-turnoffer.

Fear is the cringe-maker that brings female rejection.

I will face my fear.

I will kick its ass if that is the very last thing I do.

And when it lies there, broken and defeated, I will see that it is nothing.

My fear will be gone.

Only I will remain.

There is nothing but me and all the girls on the girl tree.

Yes, they lied to you

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2011

The question is, what do you do about it? A commenter at Athol's site speaks for many normal men when he explains how [his anger is rooted in his sense of betrayal](#):

I wanted to know why your advice worked. You explain it in the book to an extent, but I wanted to know more. I went to Hooking Up Smart, and from there to Dalrock, Kane, and on to PUA sites like Roosh. What I learned reading these sites literally made me sick. Not just the content of the blogs, but the comments as well. I felt like an idiot. I felt lied to. I felt cheated. I realized that I spent years of time and effort trying to be what I was taught to be a "good man" only to learn the assholes I held in contempt for treating woman so badly had it right all along! I had travelled the hard road, staying true to my morals on the belief that it was the right path only to learn that the same women who told me I was going to make some woman a great husband were sleeping with those same assholes! And those same women would cry on my shoulder when they got dumped. I felt used.

And here I am trying to reconcile all this while in a relationship. Its hard to not wonder if I'm sleeping with the enemy sometimes. But at the same time, I can't be angry at my SO for her biology. I am angry that I wasn't correctly informed about it when I was younger. I am angry that all the important women in my life raised me to give women way more credit than they were due. I am angry that I was raised to be exactly the wrong kind of man to appeal to a womans biology because being a "manly man" was no way for an enlightened male to be.

There are three things to keep in mind here. First, you can't argue with the facts and you can't really hold people morally responsible for the vagaries of biological chemistry. The reason women were never permitted to vote or be involved in government isn't because ancient men hated ancient women or got their kicks out of oppressing them, they simply lacked the ability or the desire to permit abstract idealism about sexual equality to trump what they observed in their daily reality. You can never, ever, place much confidence in a woman's words; anyone with a daughter knows that the difference between yes and no, between "I want X" and "no, actually I want Y" can often be measured in milliseconds. Place no undue significance on a woman's words, be they positive or negative, only pay attention to her *actions*. This is not to say women are always lying, only that their words are almost always in alignment with their feelings at the moment. Since feelings are variable, assigning any long-term significance on them is doomed to failure. You cannot derive reliable long-term static conclusions from short-term dynamic inputs. And while some women are capable of maintaining life-long commitments, you can't possibly know ahead of time which are and which are not. So, give her the benefit of the doubt, but withhold judgment and verify over time.

If this approach sounds too dismissive, you can also try mentally placing "Right now, I feel" in front of every female assertion. Men would be far less confused and get themselves into far less emotional turmoil if they would simply understand that "I will always love you" means "[Right now, I feel] I will always love you". Which, unlike the literal statement, implies that tomorrow that might not be the case. Again, let her actions be your guide. And try to remember that harboring anger and hatred at women for their dynamic and unreliable nature is rather like being angry at a kangaroo for bouncing. It's not just what they do, it is a structural element of what they are.

Second, understand that society is extremely vested in deceiving men

and taking advantage of them for the benefit of propagating both the species and the society. If most young men truly understood what a little slut their pedestaled picture of ideal young womanhood actually is, even if her sluttiness is only in her own mind, they would tend to recoil. All are fallen... and Eve fell first. If the definitionally average delta male was accurately informed that their prospective wife-to-be didn't only have sex with her high school boyfriend, her college boyfriend, and that one foreign guy during the summer after college as reported, but had proactively gone about being sexually penetrated by 12 or more other men, they would be far less likely to marry her or devote their lives to supporting her and any subsequent children. This degree of illusion is *necessary* for societal survival in much the same way that bathroom doors, showers, and deodorant preserve the illusion that we don't all stink of sweat and shit, at least until more conservative social norms are reestablished or the Ummah triumphs over all.

Third, it is perfectly understandable that the fact that you were lied to and deceived would make you feel angry. And you should feel used. You were used. But anger isn't conducive to leading a happy, productive, or successful life. It will serve you no purpose, except perhaps to remind you when you find yourself susceptible to falling back into your previous Delta mindset. Instead of anger, consider yourself very fortunate that you managed to figure this out before it was too late for you. Without Athol, without Susan, without Dalrock and the others, you would still be wandering around helplessly like a sheep surrounded by wolves.

You should always take the facts of the situation into account. But that doesn't mean you need to be emotionally guided by them. You're not a woman, after all.

Historically easy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 26, 2011

I'm not sure this news is going to cheer up the deltas, gammas, and omegas of the world. Failure is bad enough, but failure when **success has never been easier** throughout the course of human history really tends to indicate that you're not going about it properly:

Women are jumping into the sack faster and with fewer expectations about long-term commitments than ever, effectively discounting the “price” of sex to a record low, according to social psychologists.

More than 25% of young women report giving it up within the first week of dating. While researchers don't have a baseline to compare it to, interviews they have conducted lead them to believe this is higher than before, which increases the pressure on other women and changes the expectations of men.

On the other hand, I am rather dubious about the claim that it has never been easier for men. Didn't the researchers ever see *Clan of the Cave Bear*? As easy as it may be to score these days, I've never actually seen nor heard of a man going up to an unsuspecting woman at the modern equivalent of the watering hole and shagging her while she waits for the bartender to make change.

Killer Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 28, 2011

I find it interesting to observe that a man is FAR more likely to attract women **by raping and killing another woman** than by behaving in the gentlemanly manner so enthusiastically endorsed by women:

Japanese women have set up online fan clubs idolising the jobless student accused of murdering British teacher Lindsay Ann Hawker Tatsuya Ichihashi, 30, was arrested in Osaka in November after spending more than two-and-a-half years as a fugitive. He now faces the death penalty for the rape and murder of Miss Hawker, whose body was found buried in a bath of sand on the balcony of his Tokyo apartment in March 2007.

But despite the horrific nature of the allegations, Ichihashi has become a cult hero to hundreds of Japanese fans. Social networking sites Mixi and 2Channel have been inundated with admirers who have awarded him elevated nicknames, such as Ichi-sama (Lord Ichi) and Tobo Oji (the fugitive prince). Some content themselves with lavishing him with praise while others have fantasised about having sex with him....

The Gyotoku police station where Ichihashi is awaiting trial has also been struggling to deal with a slew of fan mail - including a woman who arrived to deliver an album of dog photographs.

Think about the implications of this, deltas, gammas, and omegas. Women find it sexier for you to rape and kill a woman than putting them on pedestals and being a nice guy. I'm not saying that you should rape and kill anyone, but I would recommend, at the very least, dropping the nice guy routine and pushing over the pedestals.

Women have plenty of positive attributes. But they're not angels, and when it comes to what sexually attracts them, even the nice, well-bred ones are more insanely twisted, from the male perspective, than the average serial killer. Remember, attraction isn't about logic or reason, it is instinctive and there is very little that anyone can do about it. Foot fetishists don't ask to be turned on by feet any more than women ask to be turned on by rapist-murderers. But expecting women who get a warm inner buzz from a Tobo Oji to be attracted to a nice delta who buys her flowers is about as likely as expecting the foot fetishist to be turned on by a woman with ugly feet and a perfect posterior. It's not so much wrong as it is a category error.

There are no victims

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 29, 2011

One of the interesting things that came up in the discussions on the Yes, They Lied to You post was the idea that women can somehow be victimized or abused by men who practice what Susan Walsh described as the ominous-sounding Dark Game. By this, she means the predatory Game utilized by men with Dark Triad personality traits, which are narcissism, Machiavellianism, and psychopathy.

But the ironic thing is that this sort of Game doesn't catch any woman who isn't determined to be caught. All that avoiding it requires is to do the obvious and react in a reasonable manner rather than allowing the hamster to propel you into engaging with the man who is playing you like a puppet.

The key, I think, is for the woman to remain calm and ignore any provocations. As strange as it sounds, anger and even hatred are attractants for women. I cannot tell you how many times I have heard a woman say "At first, I could not *stand* him" when talking about a man with whom she subsequently had sex. It is readily apparent that if a man's mere demeanor somehow offends a woman, she is going to be drawn to him. Since women fear rejection to an extent that few men can understand, their instinctive response when meeting with rejection and/or contempt is to try to placate the person rejecting them.

This, of course, is closely related to the concept of Displaying High Value. It is the higher value individual who rejects the lower value individual, therefore if a man is rejecting a woman, he is therefore higher value and attractive. If a man is insufficiently steeped in the dark arts to slap a woman or spit in her face upon being introduced, an equally effective tactic would be to snort dismissively and turn away, or better yet, emit a

burst of derisive laughter.

Now, a woman wise in the ways of Dark Game would recognize these as provocations, ignore them, and remain safe. The average woman, however, is going to respond with outraged fascination and attempt to "tell him off" or "show what a loser he is" or some other hamsterization. The problem is that the emotional engagement has already been established, the hook has been firmly sunk, and it's just a matter of time before the little fish is reeled in.

This, by the way, is why some men grab women's asses. Because it really does work sometimes, although annoyance is a much less powerful attractant than hate. The problem stems from the female inability to consciously distinguish between what women actually find attractive and the behaviors they wish attractive men would exhibit.

Anyhow, the point is that just as a woman who doesn't go and talk to the man who grabs her ass or catcalls her isn't likely to find herself enmeshed in a problematic relationship with him, the woman who doesn't leap at the lure of the Dark Gamer isn't going to be "abused" by him. If you find yourself on the hook, it's your fault for taking the bait. You're not a victim, you're a participant.

All your vaginas are belong to us

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 30, 2011

The case for [government-distributed sexual access](#), courtesy of the woman who is presently running for the U.S. Senate in Massachusetts. And let's face it, if a man's labor can be commandeered in the public interest by the government, the interests of sexual equality demand that a woman's can be too.

Lie back and think of America, ladies. Ask not what your country can do for you, but who you can do for your country.

The Madness of the Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 02, 2011

I've never agreed with the definition of insanity as doing the same thing over and over again while expecting different results. I have known too many neurotics and psychopaths to think that definition even scratches the surface of madness. But, it is certainly a form of craziness that renders the individual ineffective. I saw this comment on a site somewhere and it was amazing how the obvious escaped the man:

I am 45 and my entire life I have had the same problem. I find a girl I like, then I do everything I can to court her properly—phone calls, texting, flowers—everything you could think of to be a nice, caring guy. Every time, they tell me they just want to be friends and I end up heartbroken. Help! There is nothing I want more than to start a family, but even though everybody says women are desperate to marry and have kids, I can't seem to find the one desperate enough to take me seriously. What is going on?

The rational observer would note the difference between the objective and the results and conclude that the gentleman is going about it all wrong. Which, of course, is exactly the case. Men, particularly Deltas and Gammas, have to get it through their heads that when women say "women find X attractive" what they actually mean is "women like it when attractive men do X".

X!=attractive

The secret is to distinguish between behavior and attractiveness. Proper courting behavior isn't any more intrinsically attractive to women than defecating in the toilet. No man expects a woman to be attracted to him because he doesn't crap in the living room, and in like manner, he shouldn't expect her to be attracted to him because he cares, buys

flowers, or sends complimentary texts either.

Now that doesn't mean you must never care or buy flowers or whatever *once a woman has established that she is sufficiently attracted and committed to you*. Yes, I know most Game theoreticians recommend staying mean to keep them keen, but keep in mind that most of the most successful pick-up artists don't know a damn thing about being married or having long-term relationships because so few of them any successfully experience of either. This does not mean transforming yourself into a hateful gamma man-servant catering to her every wish, it simply means that loyalty and commitment merit the same.

Girls don't need brains

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 07, 2011

At least, they don't need them to attract the opposite sex. A reader at Athol's asks a question about whether intelligent young women **should act dumb**:

My daughter is in gifted classes, etc. - more the book worm/nerd type. She actually asked me if she should act dumb around boys. I told her to just be nice and smile and be fun but not to change herself. Women get conflicting information. Angelia Jolie or Marilyn Monroe? Tough or sweet? Unavailable or available? Dominant or submissive? Or is it like with men, a little bit of both? Do the same things that impress women, impress men?

No, the same things that impress women most certainly do not impress men. The first thing a smart young girl should contemplate is how sexually attractive she finds Stephen Hawking. Now divide that by a factor of 100. That's about how much value boys place on her intelligence as a factor in how attractive they find her. Now, I understand there are decades worth of movies that have equated snappy, disrespectful banter with a) intelligence and b) attractiveness to men, but it must be kept in mind that these were movies written, produced, and directed by gay men, many of which starred secretly gay men, and not infrequently also happened to be starring women with lesbian leanings.

A triple-gay play is not a reliable model for successful heterosexual behavior. This is why those women who based their approach to the sexual market on *Sex and the City* tended to fail in spectacular fashion. Acting like a homosexual man is really not the ideal way to attract normal men. The only time men place any value whatsoever on female intelligence is a) when they are looking for a sugar mommy, or b) when they are contemplating the propagation of the species. If the male object

of a woman's interest doesn't presently fall into one of those two categories, her intelligence is simply a complete non-factor.

And it is worth noting that the tedious snappy banter that too often passes for intelligence is the hallmark of the mid-witted, not the genuinely intelligent. The hallmarks of the truly intelligent tend to be a) social avoidance of the intellectually inferior, b) effortless mastery of the crowd with one sardonic remark that cracks everyone up at the expense of the dancing alphas, c) murdering everyone for their failure to adjust their behavior to suit the rational utopian society one has designed to improve upon the previous model.

I try to limit myself to (a) and (b), but it is worth noting that (c) is more conclusive and seldom requires much in the way of repetition.

However, the answer to the main question is "no, a smart girl should not act dumb because she is hypergamous." An intelligent girl should actively look for more intelligent men because she will eventually find herself unhappy if she chooses less intelligent men. Tall girls are happiest with taller men, rich girls are happiest with richer men, and smart girls are happiest with smarter men. However, she should understand that she will be competing with less intelligent women who will be equally appealing to those smarter men despite their lack of intelligence. The main thing to avoid is foolish reliance upon a non-existent advantage; in short, a smart girl should use her intelligence rather than rely upon it, or any supporting evidence of it such as academic credentials, being attractive in itself.

The problem is that because smart women find male intelligence intoxicating, they find it very difficult to imagine that smart men don't feel the same way. But because female intelligence tends to express itself in a fairly light and haphazard manner, it doesn't actually look all that different from a lack of intelligence to the intelligent man. Gifted classes and academic degrees mean nothing. I'm simply not going to be impressed if

a woman indicates that she has heard of Sextus Empiricus or makes a reference to the Skeptical school of philosophy, especially if she does so in passing before spending the next half hour rambling on about people in exactly the same manner as the hot blonde with the implants and the perfect gym-honed posterior does.

Intelligence that is unused or foolishly directed is not substantively different than a lack of intelligence.

54% Fatties

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 09, 2011

This **the reality** that men are facing today:

More than 50 percent of women in a study confessed that they thought about food more than sex. Ten percent of those surveyed by the weight loss company Atkins, revealed they would feel guiltier straying from their diet than being unfaithful to their partner....

More than a third of respondents said they thought about food and dieting more than they thought about their partner and 54 percent confessed they thought about food more than sex, the newspaper said quoting the study.

Keep in mind that this survey was asked of women who are actively dieting, which means that there is probably a higher percentage of thin women in the mix than in the general population. And keep in mind that any woman who is more interested in food than in sex is a fattie-in-waiting no matter what she weighs today. The slender woman picking daintily at her salad is probably far more obsessed with food than the equally slender one who simply goes ahead and orders a malt with her cheeseburger; the former is more likely to eventually turn into a land whale than the latter because her weight relies on willpower, not metabolism. She's also more likely to fall into the 10 percent that are so narcissistic that they are more concerned about cheating on their diets than on their husbands.

And of course, this has profound impact with regards to Game. A woman who is part of the 54% will be massively susceptible to any food- or weight-related negs. Statements like "That's going to look really good on your thighs" or "So, we're going for the Kim Kardashian look, are we?"

are probably most effective on a food-obsessed slender woman.

Some will consider it unfortunate, but since value is relative, tearing her down is as effective as building yourself up when it comes to establishing DHV. And before anyone gets their knickers in a twist, recall that I don't make the socio-biological laws, I merely observe them.

Susan Walsh in The Atlantic

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2011

The mainstream media begins to discover the Game bloggers... or at least [the more accessible of them](#):

This past July, Kate Bolick, the gorgeous journalist you see on the cover of this month's Atlantic, dined at my home along with five young women I've been close to for years. She is 39, and she has never been married. She has written a very interesting article about her experience, and the various factors that have influenced how and when Americans marry (or don't). Kate has done something we'll be seeing a lot more of in the coming years – she's talking about the reality of single life for many women. There's an element of choice, but also an acknowledgement that men are lagging behind women in education and career advancement. She rightly identifies the Women's Movement as the prime influence in the deterioration of the SMP. Rather than bitching or blaming men, she's living her life in a very positive and productive way.

First, congratulations to Susan. It is good to see the Game perspective on the reality of the sexual and marital markets penetrating the media. Second, I thought the story was most interesting for what it didn't say. Despite the reactions of the young women to the writer's single status and everything that Susan was attempting to explain to the writer, the middle-aged cat-lady-in-training simply couldn't fathom that yet another Single Lady story attempting to justify a woman's barren life is the exact opposite of what most young women need to hear. No one believes the Song of the Cat Lady or needs to hear another iteration of it anymore. That the piece in The Atlantic was less celebratory and somewhat more reality-aware than most doesn't change its essence.

The reluctance of women to admit that the choices they have made are responsible for the consequences they have realized is remarkable, although not surprising. But the concept is not that hard to grasp. If a woman is going to spend the 12 Prime Years from 20 to 32 chasing and involving yourself with unsuitable men, she is going to have to either learn to a) adjust her behavior and her sights or b) find herself childless and alone.

Needless to say, there is a reason why most successful societies have historically limited the right of young women to select their own mates: young women tend to make very sub-optimal choices. And that inclination towards poor mate selection is why it is a mathematical certainty that the West will return to that system sooner or later.

The presentation is the message

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 14, 2011

Over the last few years, I have become increasingly convinced that most communication utilized to determine one's place in the *social hierarchy* is nonverbal. Last week, I was in Spain at a conference that was the nexus for four groups of people.

1. Technology entrepreneurs
2. Big investors
3. Small to medium investors
4. Journalists

Now, when I refer to big investors, I am referring to people who have invested literal billions purchasing companies and so forth. Many of the corporate and financial names would be immediately recognizable. So, there were everything from small fish to very, very big fish there, although there were no individuals with household names this time. I've been around the community long enough that I am not the smallest of fish in the pond, but I'm certainly a lot closer to that side of it than the big side.

Of course, at these sorts of events, people tend to gravitate towards the big fish. There is a sort of a polite, murmuring buzz that surrounds them in sort of a moving halo, as almost everyone is too well-behaved to go and pester them, but everyone wants to at least meet them and exchange cards since you never know who might be a useful connection in the future.

What was interesting, then, was that by virtue of simply wearing a well-tailored black suit over a black t-shirt, then slipping on a pair of black shades, everyone at the poolside bar was highly cognizant of my entrance, almost as if I was one of the big fish. (Keep in mind that it was

very sunny even in the late afternoon; the sunglasses were not an affectation, much less a Corey Hart deal.) One financial guy even cracked wise as I approached the thirty or so people gathered there, asking loudly who I had been hired to kill.

"Seen anyone here from Goldman?" I asked him in response. Everyone cracked up, including the bankers in the crowd.

Now, I wasn't the tallest, the best-looking, or the most important guy there. I was very far from any of the three, as a matter of fact. But a very positive impression was established right from the onset. So, having a style that works for you, as simple as it might be, and sticking to it can go a long way towards establishing an amount of the sort of social significance to which both men and women respond favorably.

Don't talk to single women

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2011

At least, not if you're interested in them. This cartoon series called [Girls With Slingshots](#) is a good example of why irritated and dismissive disinterest is one of the most effective ways for a man to make a positive impression on a woman.

This isn't theoretical. I think my first words to Spacebunny were "What?" Other equally eloquent initial introductions include the phrases "So?", "I'm sorry, who are you again and why are you talking to me?", and in one memorable case, "fuck off, can't you see I'm talking to someone?" These weren't conscious negs, they were what might be described as the external expression of Inner Game, or to put it in more prosaic terms, I really dislike being interrupted by women in public. Pretty social butterflies, in particular, often seem to believe that they can join any conversation in progress and change the subject to something as idiotic as it is uninteresting, and I tend to react to such attempts with unmitigated hostility.

The reason that social talk-talk is so ineffective for men, and why women like the author of the cartoon advocate it in order "to get to know a girl", should be obvious to anyone who understands the core concept of female solipsism. Remember, everything they say about men *actually applies to them*. So, a single woman meeting a man doesn't want to talk so that a man can get to know her better, she wants him to talk in order to permit her to disqualify him.

This is part of why Asshole Game works so well and why all the hamster-spinning about how it is its reflection of male strength that is really the appealing aspect and so forth are mere attempts to rationalize the uncomfortable. And yet, it is true that women dislike being treated badly;

they hate it. But the important thing is that they *respond* to it and most of them can't help themselves. The rude, cold, arrogant man is immediately attractive for the obvious reason that he *refuses to permit himself to be disqualified*. It's seldom a conscious thing, but the net effect is that he successfully rejects the woman's internal self-appointment as his judge.

And whether he realizes it or not - I certainly didn't in the gloriously misspent days of my youth - in rejecting that self-appointment, she sees him setting himself up as *her* judge, which is something that harbors intrinsic appeal to the submissive element in the female spirit. His will has already conquered hers without even necessarily opening his mouth. It's a simultaneous frameswitch and DHV, which is why it is such a powerful tactic. The problem with utilizing it strategically that it is very difficult to fake because women are like bloodhounds when it comes to sniffing out genuine male emotions.

The Orbital Leapfrog

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 19, 2011

Athol shines the spotlight on one of his commenters concerning [the humiliating experience of orbiting](#):

I got into someone's orbit, once, back in the Blue Pill days. I did all sorts of things for her, treated her nicely, waited patiently while she ended a relationship, undertook a lot of responsibilities for her. And then, at a critical moment, I made my Move. She was shocked. She was offended. She rejected me good and hard, told me that we would only be friends at best, that "I wasn't her type." She was kind of brutal about it, as if the very idea of me dating "out of my class" was ludicrous.

So I walked away. I quit calling her. I found distraction. I quit answering her calls. I got angry with her, then objectified her, and I completely severed any ties with her. Since we had a common group of friends (we were undergraduates) the group ended up shattering when I quit attending functions, and our friends wanted to know why. She blamed me for getting mad, blamed me for upsetting the group and starting a fight with her friends, and blamed me that I wouldn't "just be friends" and keep coming to her study group.

And you know what? I survived. Not only survived, it was the first real taste of "red pill" I'd ever had.

Now, to be fair, I have seen orbiting work on occasion. But it requires an insane amount of patience and the opportunity cost is monstrous. In the case of one of my friends, it took him most of our college years, three, in fact, to land the pretty Italian dancer around whom he had been orbiting. So, while he did manage to outkick his coverage, in the end, the

relationship lasted about one-third as long as the orbiting. That's far from the most effective use of a young man's prime predation years, in my opinion.

Orbiting happens when a man with lower SMV locks onto a woman with higher SMV. Gammas, particularly nerds, are especially susceptible to this sort of behavior due to their social ineptness and overly romantic natures. Their natural tendencies towards pedestalization and singular focus are exacerbated by the messages they receive from the entertainment media, female friends of the woman they are orbiting, and the woman herself. It's important to remember that women being orbited enjoy the experience, as it not only makes her feel attractive but increases her status among other women. Women consider attractiveness to be much more nebulous and subjective than men do, which is why they instinctively feel that a woman with a collection of orbiters must be more attractive than the exact same woman without them. The female instinct to attract and maintain orbiters is no weaker or less valid than the male instinct to assemble and maintain a stable.

The irony is that by orbiting a woman, the orbiter tends to reduce the probability that he will ever become sexually involved with her. But this doesn't mean his cause is hopeless. The optimal strategy for a lower SMV man infatuated with a higher SMV woman can be described as the Orbital Leapfrog. The results are by no means guaranteed, but they are much more likely and come with a much lower opportunity cost. The Orbital Leapfrog requires a likely orbiter to refuse to show the otherwise orbited object any sexual interest at all while simultaneously pursuing her less attractive friends with enthusiasm and vigor. This will usually be perceived as an insult and a provocative challenge by the higher SMV woman; if the non-orbiter is successful in scoring one or more of her friends whose SMV is closest to her in her social circle, in most cases, he will not have to make The Move because the object of his real interest will sooner or later make a move on him. Then it's a simple matter of closing

the deal, preferably in a manner that doesn't restore her to a place on her previous pedestal, in which case the triumph will be a very short-lived one.

This is, of course, a rather cold strategy that can be more than a little harsh on the women being leapfrogged. But again, I don't make the rules of human behavior, I merely observe them and comment upon what appears to work and what does not. And while the Orbital Leapfrog approach will not be successful with women who genuinely put their female friendships before their egos or their interest in men, that is a sufficiently small percentage of the female population that it will be unlikely to hinder the successful application of this strategy.

And by the way, Athol is correct. Orbiters never understand the phrase "no, it's not ever going to happen" unless it is spelled out very clearly and somewhat harshly for them. One single, gentle, "let's just be friends" is not going to overcome a decade of chick flicks and "you just hang in there, champ, and eventually she'll see what a great guy you are" talks from dozens of men and women. But I am dubious that most women who are orbited actually want their orbiters to go away, as I suspect they just want to keep them safely orbiting without either breaking free or making The Move.(1)

So, don't orbit. Don't ever orbit. You may not be sufficiently alpha to maintain your own stable, but that doesn't mean you have to be a pathetic little orbiter wasting years mooning uselessly over the same unattainable woman either.

(1) Note that the capitalization of this term is a dead giveaway of the former orbiter's gamma status. Can you even imagine an alpha talking about "The Move" when he might quite reasonably make more than one move an evening... and do so successfully?

It's not her fault. It's not her fault.

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 20, 2011

Where is Robin Williams [when you need him?](#)

Women will more often than not profess to be 'in the right' when it comes to arguing with their partners. And it would seem that they are never in the wrong when it comes to road accidents as well, a study has found. Eight out of ten women involved in a car crash denied it was their fault and looked for something - or someone - else to blame.

I don't think this is an instinctive behavior so much as it is a learned one. Male children seem to be every bit as inclined to attempt to escape responsibility as female children, but it's clear that adult women are much more inclined to try to avoid responsibility than adult men. This tends to indicate that the difference in behavior between the sexes has a societal cause rather than a biological one, although it falls well short of proving it. It could also be a consequence of the chemical cocktail to which everyone is subjected in adolescence.

But regardless of the causal factor, it is important for men to understand that few women are ever going to take responsibility for their words and actions in the way that most men are. This is in part because women communicate more directly from their emotional centers; how can anyone remember the verbal particulars of what is essentially a non-rational verbal torrent? When a woman isn't making sense, (such as when she's angry), or doesn't appear to be listening to herself while she's talking, (such as in a social setting), you can be relatively confident that she wouldn't be able to tell you what she said even if she very much wanted to. And she's not going to be inclined to take responsibility for something she can't even remember.

Now, as a man, you can either accept observable reality and deal with it accordingly or attempt to transcend it by virtue of your masculine willpower. Good luck with that one.

On a side note, one of the things I find annoying about the media's use of statistics is that they never bother accounting for the obvious. While men are 70 percent more likely to be involved in a serious crash than women, they also drive 63 percent more miles on an annual basis. So, the more relevant statistic would be that on an equivalent mile-for-mile basis, men are seven percent more likely to be involved in a serious crash than women. Is that really so hard?

Stalking the virgin

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 21, 2011

Yohami provides [a glossary of approaches](#):

Dark player: Hey honey, I know you are a virgin, and Im virgin too. I had a girlfriend but something sad happened. I really want you, I want to see the rainbows and our children, lets take this dream home. Love love love. Hold on, my other girl is on the line.

Alpha player: Eh, you are a virgin, too bad! I dont want to ruin your innocence (wink).

Under Omega: You´re so beautiful. I´ll never be with you. I wrote you a poem. You will find about it when Im dead.

I would adjust a few classes of identification, such as beta for alpha, high delta for beta player, delta for beta, gamma for omega, and omega for under omega, but Yohami is otherwise spot-on. And, of course, he left off the sigma, which could be the dark player approach but is more likely something akin to this.

Sigma: You're a virgin? Yikes, I did that once and it was six months before she stopped crying into my voicemail. Good night, good luck, win awards. (Promptly departs and is last seen talking to a girl in a miniskirt that doesn't hide the skull-and-crossbones tattooed on her ass.)

The true sigma not only assumes success in deciding upon his objectives, but unlike the alpha, also takes into account how tedious it will be to extricate himself from the entanglement afterwards. In the sigma's ideal situation, the woman's social circle doesn't even know she is

involved with him. Whereas alphas blithely leave trails of broken hearts behind them, the sigma prefers to vanish into the shadows as effortlessly as he arrived.

And he does not sparkle.

Ignorance and the Art of Observation

Written by RM

Originally published on Oct 21, 2011

Admitting to myself that I do not know much was a huge relief. For years I had assumed that I had most of the answers, and I held on to that belief like a child with a blanket. It took a great deal of conflict between my beliefs and reality for me to finally see that I was full of shit. I read somewhere that confusion is the beginning of understanding. I would say that recognizing that confusion is the beginning. It certainly was for me.

Accompanying that relief was a growing sense of curiosity. If there is more than one way to be happy, then what are the possibilities? If my failure to attract girls and live a happy is based on a incorrect understanding, then tossing that model is the first step to obtaining what I want. This is why mistakes rarely bother me. The fact that I make mistakes means that I am learning. Even with my minimal efforts to change I have seen success. But none of it would have happened had I not been willing to make mistakes.

"I don't know" has become a personal mantra. If I consider every approach an experiment where I do not know the outcome, then I have no reason to become emotionally attached to what happens. Most importantly emotional detachment allows me to observe myself.

A few weeks back I had the pleasure of a confrontation with a feminist. She was a 5 and I was not interested. I sat next to her in the reading section at Barnes and Noble because I needed the power outlet. She was using it to power her laptop. I was intent on minding my own business. Despite my attempts to ignore her she kept talking to me, so I gave up trying to read and engaged her. I was curious. It was an opportunity to practice and learn.

She was more than willing to do the majority of the talking and as soon as I asked what she was doing she was off. She explained that she was looking for work and that no one was hiring. She was an English major and I took the opportunity to gently tease her that it was "shocking" that

an English major could not get work. She seemed a little miffed at my teasing and asked what my degree was in. I told her that I was a programmer, but that I did not have a degree.

I said: "Yeah, I am smart enough to learn on the job", throwing a little arrogance into the mix.

She said: "Wow, you're not shy."

I shrugged and said: "Yeah, not very much."

I asked how many jobs she had applied for. I was a decent number and she complained and blamed the difficulty on the need to know the right people. Specifically she complained that she could not get a job because she was not LDS. She asked if I was LDS. I said that it was complicated. Curious to see how she would react I told her about the polygamy I was raised in. She was a bit shocked and asked how I felt about polygamy. Would I practice it? I said that there was a small possibility, but that it was unlikely (again I wanted to see her reaction). At this she became offended and stopped talking to me. But only briefly. She tried to convince me how awful polygamy is. She called the practice disgusting, that it was unfair to the women, that it was impossible for someone to spread himself among multiple women, that a man could never know his wives in a polygamist relationship the way that a monogamist man could, that it should not be allowed. I listened but after I explained that I had no problem with the practice. I asked her if she agreed with gay marriage. (At this point she confirmed that she was a feminist. She said that she did and that it was a different situation than polygamy. For the first time in the conversation I became slightly confrontational.

"So you feel that one group of people should be allowed to pursue what makes them happy, while another should not be allowed?"

She reiterated her previous argument and explained that it was different because a gay couple could get to know each other in a way that a polygamist relationship could not. She tried again to convince me and when I did not budge told me that I needed to travel so I could see other points of view. She said that her summer in Italy gave her a larger perspective and that I could benefit from it. Then she played the

education card. She said that I thought the way I did because I was uneducated.

"What makes you think I am uneducated?"

"You don't have a degree."

"Since when does a degree equal education? I know people who have degrees but are total idiots."

She took this personally. "Are you saying I am an idiot?"

"I don't know you well enough." I said.

"How are you educated if you do not have a degree? She asked.

"I read. A lot."

"Like what?"

"Science, history, math, Newton's Principia, mostly novels. I never did finish the Principia though." I said. This quieted her down and she tried a different tack:

"You are part of the problem, you know."

"How is that?" I asked.

"There are a lot of computer science majors with a degree who are in competition for your job. It is not fair that people with a degree have to compete with people like you." She said.

I said: "That is not my problem. Its not my fault I am smarter than them."

She got pissed and said she could not talk to me anymore, she had to get back to work. She was about to start up again when my party showed up and I left with them.

Throughout the entire conversation I was motivated almost exclusively by curiosity. I had no investment in the outcome. If it had been less hostile the outcome would only be different in that I would have forgotten within hours. But because I had no investment I was able to observe myself and learn several things:

-Feminists get pissed about polygamy. Not surprising, and definitely something to bring up if I ever want to get a feminist riled up.

-I need a stronger more aggressive frame. I was too passive.

-When I answered her question about my education I was playing into her

frame, in fact I played into her frame several times. During the conversation I could feel that answering the question the way I did was BETA. Making that mistake was valuable since I need practice catching those moments.

-I was honestly surprised that she took my comment about idiot degree holders. I knew that women take things personally but this was unexpected. It was directed at her at all but she took it that way regardless. I will keep this in mind as another tool to rile girls up.

-The arrogance was overstated. I could have been more subtle about it with a similar effect.

Most importantly I did not care about the outcome. If she had not talked to me I would have done nothing to strike up a conversation. I truly did not care. That attitude is something I want to transfer to interactions where I want something from the a girl. Because I had no emotional investment in the outcome, nothing she said could make me feel worse about myself. Later, I thought about what she said and realized that I would have been justified in getting very offended. During, it did not even cross my mind. My most successful approaches have always had this in common: the outcome was trivial. Once I cease to care I am free.

It's not his fault. It's not his fault.

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 23, 2011

Roosh needs [Robin Williams](#) too:

You made me learn game. You made it very clear that being nice, chivalrous, and patient was not the way to have sex with you. You let me know that being your friend, listening to your problems, and supporting you through hard times would only result in me getting to hear you fuck other guys. You pushed me to approach a million women to improve my ability to get laid.

You made me a selfish asshole. You rewarded me with sex when I treated you poorly. Your pussy got wetter the less I respected you. You made me go against my kind nature by being more cocky and arrogant.

You made me emotionally cold. You punished me any time I told you my feelings. You lost interest in me whenever I showed you basic human affection before you gave me affection first. You showed me that the less I concerned myself with your well-being, the more you did what I wanted.

This is a common theme among the male Game bloggers. I can't honestly say the same, being cold, arrogant, and cruel by nature. I have even been informed that I was standoffish as a baby and seen an amusing picture that appears to support the notion. But that is why I recognized the essential truth of Game from the moment of my first exposure to it and why I required no convincing. It is very hard for a nice, decent, well-meaning man who think highly of women in general to grasp the truth that lies at the core of the Crimson Arts, but it is all too easy for the cruel, the cold, and the unkind to knowingly nod their heads. And ironically enough, that truth is a Biblical one.

All are fallen short of the glory of God. No one is innocent. No one is worthy of a pedestal. All suffer the infernal temptations of Hell. All desire in their secret hearts what is evil and destructive. Man craves domination or submission; women in particular hunger for the latter even if they have intellectually rationalized the precise opposite. The only real question that faces a man with regards to intersexual relations is if a woman's submission is worth the effort required for him to obtain it. In most cases, the honest answer will be no.

Game simply is. There is no more need to hold an opinion on its existence than there is to have an opinion on the existence gravity, the absence of a convincing material explanation for it notwithstanding. What merits discussion is the application of it to whatever the desired outcome happens to be. Just as gravity has to be taken into account regardless of whether you want to fly a plane, throw a ball, or land on the fourth moon of Jupiter, Game has to be taken into account whenever an objective involving the opposite sex is involved. But this doesn't mean that all the purposes for which Game is used are good, justified, or morally right.

And there need be no bitterness towards the women who opened the former nice guy's eyes to the existence of Game. After all, a lot of men crashed and burned while trying to figure out how gravity worked as well. Once you're flying high, better to keep your eyes on the sky.

Alpha Mail: Of Beatrice and breaking the frame

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 25, 2011

Indyguy asks why it is a DLV to acquiesce to female interrogation:

Is it really playing to her frame if you're going to give her answers that kick her teeth in anyway? I cannot stand bickering with liberal idiots or most women because they skip from one topic to another so fast and never focus. It's like they have a laundry list of idiotic positions they hold and want to make sure you're on the wrong side of every single one.

The short answer is yes, it is playing to a woman's frame to sit there and allow yourself to be subjected to her questioning regardless of how radical, mind-blowing, and astonishingly cool your witty answers are. Here is a general hint. If you are trying to address a quantitative issue with a qualitative solution, you are probably attempting to rationalize your BETA inclinations.

To see how broadly this principle applies, take Yohami's hilarious summary of the omega approach. *"You're so beautiful. I'll never be with you. I wrote you a poem. You will find about it when I'm dead."* That's so obviously omega that it's funny. Now, consider a certain committer of poetry named Dante, who was famously enamored of a particular young woman.

*I' son Beatrice che ti faccio andare;
vegno del loco ove tornar disio;
amor mi mosse, che mi fa parlare.*

Dante saw Beatrice twice in nine years, then wrote *La Vita Nuova* and *Divina Commedia*, two of the greatest works of literature in the history of Man. Granted, in this particular instance the consequences were glorious, but even with such historical results it is still the very phenomenon that Yohami was describing. The superlative quality of the poetry doesn't change the fact that Dante was writing reams of love poetry for a woman who would never appreciate either it or him.(1)

Now, to return to the subject of female interrogation, the interrogation test is not a qualitative one concerning what answers are provided by the man, but rather, a quantitative one concerning his willingness to submit to questioning. It's binary. If you answered the questions, then you failed.

Note to gamma aspies: this doesn't mean you can't ever answer a woman's question. If a woman asks you what time it is, tell her the bloody time. The sort of interrogation being discussed here is the very common one in which a woman appears to be expressing interest in a man by asking him all sorts of questions concerning politics, ideology, and personal inclinations in an attempt to disqualify him. Most men read this, incorrectly, as an indicator of genuine sexual interest and happily disgorge everything about themselves, their beliefs, their hopes, and their dreams, then wonder what went wrong as the woman extricates herself from their presence.

In the discussion that ensued in the comments, Indyguy subsequently admitted that he has a strong desire to explain himself. He wrote:

I do want to explain myself, in order to have someone better understand concepts that they currently do not. Or at the very least, shake the foundations of their "thoughts".

But he is not, as JCclimber reminded him, the Reality Police. It is not his job to be sure everyone is in touch with reality and the Truth. It is no man's responsibility. Notice how Indyguy's thoughts are all relative and anticipatory. They are deeply concerned with what a hypothetical woman might think, both of him and of whatever the issue at hand might be. This is downright anti-ALPHA thinking and it should be no surprise to anyone with any consciousness of Game that it manifests in the form of behavior that women find unattractive. Deltas explain themselves. Gammas lecture women about why they are wrong. Alphas justify their actions after the fact, if necessary.

Note that I am not criticizing Indyguy here in any way. I merely intend to show how complicated human behavioral patterns are and how difficult it is for us to read our own. Sometimes, even when we think we are displaying high value, we are doing precisely the opposite. Therefore, when in doubt, consider the consequences. If women consistently find your actions in a certain scenario to be a turn-off, this is an indication of counterproductive BETA behavior.

(1) To be fair to Beatrice, she met Dante when she was only eight and died at 24, five years before Dante published the first collection of poems inspired by her. In fact, the only thing we know of their relationship speaks well of her, as she greeted Dante in the street, which greeting inspired the famous sonnet "A ciascun´alma presa" or "To Every Captive Soul".

Even so, worthy though she may have been, she remains what must be considered the ultimate example of pedestalization.

*To every captive soul and gentle heart
into whose sight this present speech may come,
so that they might write its meaning for me,
greetings, in their lord's name, who is Love.
Already a third of the hours were almost past
of the time when all the stars were shining,*

*when Amor suddenly appeared to me
whose memory fills me with terror.
Joyfully Amor seemed to me to hold
my heart in his hand, and held in his arms
my lady wrapped in a cloth sleeping.
Then he woke her, and that burning heart
he fed reverently to her, she fearing,
afterwards he went not to be seen weeping.*

All of which is to say she had him at hello.

Alpha Mail: arguing with girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 26, 2011

In which Toby belatedly discovers that young women don't necessarily like it when young men are agreeable:

Highschool taught me a lot about girls. I always thought pissing them off will send them away while being playful with them will do the opposite. But during highschool I learned a different story. Vanessa was the hottest chick in our batch. She was the girl that even the higher year guys would hit on and she always wins beauty pageants. And from what I can observed, Vanessa perfectly knows how attractive she is. I rarely interact with her since we never get to be in the same class until 4th year. The first time I saw her she was talking to this boy. It seems that he made a move on Vanessa and she was pissed about it. When she did not want anymore from him Vanessa waved her hand on his face and turned away.

There were other students who saw this. Their immediate reaction was disgust and started calling her a bitch. My reaction was "WOW!" and it was quite load since Vanessa heard it and turned my way. She was surprised. She had the looked where a huge question mark was written on her forehead.

Vanessa: Wow?

Me: Yeah! Wow! That was my first time seeing you do that.

Vanessa: So you're one of the soft boys then.

Me: Soft boys? You mean gays?

Vanessa: No! I mean boys who can't deal with girls who can stand up to them.

Me: You mean boys who can't deal with a spoiled little girl.

Several students cheered in agreement with me.

Vanessa: I'm not spoiled!

Me: Yes you are. You are spoiled! spoiled! spoiled!

Vanessa gave me the death stare and walked away. I thought her face was really cute when she was angry. The next class came as a surprise to me. It was a combination of two sections, mine and Vanessa's. It was the faculty's attempt to be efficient. Vanessa was on the same row as me and seated 2 chairs away. The teacher started the class by introducing the topic of debate. So he asked one of us to start a topic that everyone can debate about. Then Lani volunteered to propose a topic.

Lani: I have one, teacher. Why are boys so clueless?

The girls started laughing. Then some of the boys started booing. I asked Lani out loud.

Me: Lani! Did Carl piss you off again?

There was laughter from both sides. Vanessa was laughing too. Carl is Lani's boyfriend and most of us already know that when Lani starts to rant about boys it is because Carl pissed her off. But somehow Vanessa thought it was a perfect time to get back at me for what I did earlier.

Vanessa: So tell us, why are boys like you so clueless?

I stood up and started addressing the class.

Me: I admit that I did piss you off awhile ago. But that is not a good reason to think that boys are clueless.

The teacher agreed with me and demanded that Vanessa and Lani drop the topic. Vanessa started giving me the death stare again.

Fast forward to 4th year. Vanessa and I were classmates now. During english class our teacher gave us an activity where we write letters to our classmates that really made an impression on us. Vanessa wrote me a letter. In it she confessed that she had a crush on me ever since the day I called her a spoiled girl. I was like "WTF! That was like two years ago!". I read on and she continued telling me how she finds me really attractive during one of the class debates where I participated. She thinks that I was really brave and manly. But what she really find attractive the most is the fact that I was not like the other boys whom she can easily manipulate. She finds it annoying at times whenever I make it so difficult for her whenever she asks me for favors.

I tried to think more about my interaction with her in our class. All I can remember is that I rarely praise her nor do anything for her while I tease her a lot. Well, I rarely do anything for any girl even for my girlfriend. But to know that arguing with them and treating them badly could make a very attractive girl fall for you was a surprise.

I replied to her letter:

I was surprised by your confession. I can tell if a girl has a crush on me but I never sensed that from you. But you know that I already have a girlfriend. I am flattered that a very pretty girl like you has a crush on me but right now I do hope you find someone else.

Vanessa never became my girlfriend primarily because I never pursued her. After high school there were times I thought I should have gone out with her.

And that was the sound of one car crashing.... This is an interesting case study because Toby is clearly a delta with some gamma tendencies. He didn't get the girl who was sending him *written and signed indications of interest*, presumably because he was afraid to pursue. And yet, despite his modest socio-sexual rank, notice how two public interactions in which he stood his ground in front of an audience were sufficient to make him look attractive to one of the higher ranking girls. There are two lessons here. The first is to be bold in standing up for yourself. Women respect it. Women find it attractive.

The second is to be fearless in pursuit of the pretty. Game theoreticians often advise young women not to waste the pretty, but young men shouldn't assume it is going to be sitting around waiting for them forever either. For the bold, for the would-be alpha, the right moment is always *now*. Toby's problem was that he wasn't cognizant of the effect that his actions would have, and therefore he blew an excellent opportunity to outkick his coverage.

Redditors on Casual Sex

Written by Susan Walsh

Originally published on Oct 26, 2011

I haven't posted here in a while, but I thought you might be interested to see this. It's a smallish sample, just 93 comments on a Reddit thread, but I found it somewhat surprising, as did other women there.

I came across a very interesting [thread on Reddit](#). The poster is male:



Has anyone else had casual sex and realized it wasn't for them?

I've had a few one nightstands and - most recently - an acquaintance that I hooked up with... and it's occurred to me that casual sex doesn't work for me. I mean, it's fun to have but afterwards I feel like "blah".

Maybe it's because I've never had a mind-blowing good time, or maybe it's because I enjoy having a girlfriend, I don't know.

Anyone else feel like this?

Reading the comments, I was surprised at the number of comments from men saying it really doesn't work for them. I went through and tallied up the numbers as best I could:

	Female	Male	?
Like Casual	5	6	2
Dislike Casual	16	25	3
Prefer FWB	4	6	

A few guys expressed that it's better than nothing, so they continue to have it when they are not in a relationship. Only a couple of people on the thread have not had casual sex and would appreciate the opportunity.

The comments from the women who like casual sex were particularly interesting, and in keeping with my belief that a small minority of women are just wired differently:

tangledlight

If casual sex with the same person involved cuddling (fucking LOVE cuddling), I would never want to have a boyfriend. I want to be able to ring someone up, have a good night and some cuddles, and for them to go home the next morning without drama. I have someone I currently do this with ... or would more often, but he sucks and doesn't like driving out my way often, since I'm without a vehicle.

J973

Nah. I love sex with my husband, don't get me wrong, but I could have been a hooker, as far as my feelings towards sex/emotions anyway. I completely do not need emotions with sex. I just need physical attraction and a bottle of liquid courage.

Pannanana

I had a period in my life where all the sex I was having was casual.

Context: Late junior high until my early twenties - had two significant relationships in that time frame - all the rest were one day/night stands. During that time, I also came out as a lesbian to my whole family, and was celibate by choice for 2 years.

I didn't really know what I was doing, I was just... having sex. Yes, I did get pregnant. The very first time I had sex, I was 13, and got knocked up.

I had a FWB from 8th grade until right before soph year of high school, taking time out for my first significant relationship.

Currently, I am in a 5 year long relationship. Been swinging for 2 years. Half-open relationship for a month or so.

ssnakeggirl (F)

I enjoy casual sex, but it seems that most people don't. If you don't think you will like it then don't do it. Do whatever works for you :-D

CaptainHooker

The one-night stand with strangers, I got that kind of "bleh" feeling because it felt cheap and nasty. But having a fuck-buddy...I found it was the best thing for me. I don't do relationships, or commitment and that stuff, not right now because of my own personal issues I haven't quite worked through, but still want sex...It really is just a personal thing. I'm a female and I hate the relationship, cuddly commitment stuff.

Swiftymoon

I'm still not sure how I feel about it honestly. My boyfriend and I have played with the idea of an open relationship and swinging because of our personal views on sexuality. I didn't necessarily dislike it, but it wasn't amazing either. I did learn that I'm really good at not letting it change my relationship with someone, since we've really only done any swinging with people we know and trust.

Here are some interesting comments from the guys:

lemur84 (M)

Yup. One night stands are great for an hour or so (longer if you count the build-up, where you are the conquistador and she your coy strumpet) but I tend to feel horrible the next day. Devoid of even loneliness or ennui.

Doesn't stop me doing it though. I like to touch vaginas, y'see.

ryanman (M)

I'd love to see how many people agree with you (and me). I was so excited about casual sex, but for the most part it's been severely underwhelming, sometimes during and almost all the time afterward.

Shandd (M)

I'm a dude and I've done the exact same thing. Lately that is all I've been getting was casual so i'm working on it, but it is super tough.

ARDad (M)

Before I met the woman that is now my wife, I had some one night stands, and some one FWB relationship. I found that, without exception, sex is just...plain?...without any emotional feelings attached to it. It's something that is hard to put into words, those of you that know the feeling, back me up on this. It just feels more intimate.

YoohooCthulhu (M)

Ehh, it can be good in the right situation. I won't say I seek it out (like most people, I think a casual/FWB thing is more comfortable), but I'm not dead set against it, and I'm sure it'll happen again. Atypically, all the experiences have been fairly good sex/positive--it's just that they were with girls that I wasn't particularly into as people who got entirely too intense afterward :-/

basilobs (M)

Yep. This is me. I feel filthy if we're not seriously into each other.

FlintsDoorknob (M)

I really wish I realized it sooner. That never works out. For me, the fact that I don't have someone exclusive to me, or really cares about me really messes with my head. I have casual sex with a friend, but I regret rushing into it.

IM_ON_A_ZEPPELIN (M)

Casual sex is so meh. FwB is slightly better, but I'd rather have a meaningful FwB, i.e. a relationship.

The Pensive (M)

I've done the casual sex thing a little bit, and I completely agree with you.

It was...nothing special for me, because half the fun I get out of sex is making the woman that I'm with feel really good. I can't make myself give as much of a fuck about that if I'm just doing it with someone I don't care very much about, and as a result I care less about the entire activity.

Stevenj214 (M)

I've had a lot of casual sex and it doesn't work for me either. It's pretty much just a slight step up from solo masturbation. Sex with someone I actually like and respect is a thousand times better!

SenseiSparky (M)

yup....but that doesn't mean i wont keep trying if i get single again.

thebope (M)

A lot of times if I have sex with a girl I don't care about I'll just cum really quickly. But if its a girl that I'm absolutely infatuated, well... lemme just say, it goes a lot better because I actually want that girl to feel well you know? Its not some random I don't care about and just want to cum in

MrFuddlesworth (M)

I'm right there with you. (Little Back story) Im a 23 year old male and I never really got in to the whole casual sex thing. I had a girlfriend from high school all the way till Junior year of college. Then hooked up with one girl my senior year. After that I had a girlfriend after I got a job for a little over a year. We broke up and I've been single for about 8 months now. Hooked up with one of my neighbors causally but just never really got into it.

I know for me I've noticed that I seem alot more confident in the bedroom when its with someone I care about, rather then someone I'm just fooling around with. Plus your right with the whole afterwards thing, usually its an awkward just laying there for a few minutes then one of us being like "welp, good game. see you next time." After a few times, even though it felt good and was pretty decent sex, I gave up on it cause I decided it just wasnt for me. Me and my right, or on special occasions left, hand are doing quite fine looking for ms right currently. fingers crossed for both of us eh?

FrankieWalrus (M)

I don't really feel sexual attraction properly until I know someone well, so were I to initiate sex with a stranger it'd be pretty horrendous.

Tralan (M)

I'm like this. I use to man-whore it up a long time ago when I was younger. Not because I was particularly horny, but mostly because I was trying to be cool. I mean, it was cool to be getting laid... but afterwards I was still single, lonely, and as you said, none of it was mind blowing. I did have a FWB for a while, and it was cool. She was a great person and I enjoyed hanging out with

her as much as I liked fucking her, but because that's all it was: either friends, or fucking, but no intimacy, it got stale. As sappy as this sounds, I like being with someone. It makes the sex so much better when I care about her, and she for me. And, I like spending time- both friendly and (non-sex) intimate- with a person.

Now that I have neither, however, I am totally willing to bang a random chick for just a little companionship cries in the corner

doctorsound (M)

It beats no sex, that's for sure. But, at least for me, it tends to get emotionally messy really quick.

swishcheese (M, original poster)

It beats no sex for sure - which is why I still do it here and there.

Brandon91245 (M)

Yeah the moment she brought her other boyfriend over and preceded to kiss him in front of me. Felt emotionally sick for a long time after that.

And that's how I discovered that casual relationships don't work for me.

darkotter (M)

I wholeheartedly agree with you here. In fact it's got to the point where I some girls have started undressing because they assume that I must be up for casual sex, and I have just refused.

Having said that, like other people here, I have had better experiences with FWB style things, if you are specifically looking for sex without a girlfriend. Other than that, I quite agree, I would much rather have a girlfriend.

ackmon (M)

For me casual sex is sometimes better than masturbation but often not.

trashed_culture (M)

I think it has to be with the right person. It can be very difficult to find someone who is mutually attractive, but not serious SO potential.

I've had some bad FWB and some great FWB. I've never had a one night stand either, but I've 'dated' women who I realized too late that I just wasn't interested in. No wonder the sex wasn't that great.

xix_xeaon (M)

If all it is is pure physical sex, then I enjoy masturbating way more, and it requires much less effort too. I really don't understand why other guys put in so much effort to have "just sex" with girls - they must be really poor masturbators.

Having sex with an other person is all about the intimacy for me, and for that to work it has to be with a person I know and like. Also, for me FWB and GF kinda flow into each other.

The female responses were pretty much what you'd expect - it doesn't work for most:

lazysundae (F)

Casual sex with the same person is great. But the thing is, I always end up developing feelings for them, which, 100% of the time (for me), doesn't get reciprocated. :(

wickedtinkygirl (F)

I had one guy I planned on having a casual thing with, or even just a one night thing....yeah almost 5 years later we are still together :) I guess casual doesn't work for me either

statusisnotquo (F)

Every casual sex experience I've had has left me feeling mostly unsatisfied. The sex is pretty consistently mediocre, especially since it seems like most guys don't really care if their one night stand gets off, too. Plus, I'm way too much about the emotional closeness of the experience. Casual sex is just physical, and it just doesn't do it for me. I've had a couple good experiences, but not many.

Meeeh (F)

Yup, my feelings exactly. But then as a long time single person, the pressure to "get some" every so often pushes me to do it again, only to go back to square one :-/

jennaraetor (F)

Casual sex isn't for me. I don't like the feeling of, "I don't like you enough to call you tomorrow" or "I wonder if he liked me enough to call me tomorrow". I'd rather wait until I give a few emotional fucks about a person to decide if we should give each other a physical one.

JaneRenee (F)

I have a couple times. Each time I ended up trying to make a relationship out of it. I wasn't comfortable with it being casual. So I just don't do it anymore. :)

thisisnotmyrealsnyo (F)

I completely agree. I've been doing the casual sex thing for a while now, and it's better than going without, but I feel like when there's no emotion there, the experience is so much more... routine. It's like - ok now we're making out, here comes the foreplay, etc etc, but when you're with someone you care for and really respect, every little thing has significance - finding out what their breath sounds like hitched in their throat, discovering that they like to be kissed behind the ear or on the neck or back, coming across little physical quirks and scars and birthmarks and inexplicably finding all of them sexy or adorable. The experience is so much more heightened and fulfilling to me.

adelaidelaide (F)

I already know it isn't for me. If there's no intimacy and commitment with the man I want to sleep with, it's impossible for me to get into it. I'd make the most terrible hooker.

taratara (F)

Only times I've had casual sex have been pretty unfulfilling, mostly because one or the other party develops feelings the other party doesn't.

apetts13 (F)

I feel the same way. Its fun until after then I feel like its not worth it.

heatb0t (F)

I totally agree. Half of my number was recurring, relationshipy sex and half is casual sex. Casual sex has its place and usefulness, but overall it's pretty blah. It pales in comparison to sex with feelings involved.

Two thoughts:

- 1. I continue to be surprised, and encouraged, by the number of men who prefer relationships to casual sex.**
- 2. If it feels like crap, stop doing it.**

The warier sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2011

Women are not necessarily the helpless creatures swept up in waves of emotion that the average chick flick [would have you believe](#):

Previous research indicated that women are more expressive about how they feel - and tend to be ones who fall in love first. The reality, according to the latest findings by psychologist Marissa Harrison, from Pennsylvania State University in the US, is that women are actually more circumspect than men when it comes to romance.

I think the average man who is not Game-savvy would likely be astounded at how cold and calculating women can be when it comes to their romantic lives. In my own limited observations, it is mostly men who have fallen head over heels on the basis of a single meeting or even a glance; a woman might well decide to have a one-night stand or a short affair with an attractive musician, artist, or waiter, but she usually knows from the start that she has absolutely no intention of falling in love with him.

The fact that women's intentions are sometimes betrayed by their biology doesn't change the fact of what those intentions originally were or the fact that a calculation concerning the man's attractiveness and prospects was not performed.

This tends to support Roissy's Maxim #13: *When the love is gone, women can be as cold as if they had never known you.*

Separating players from gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2011

Is it real? Women wrestle with this question all the time. But the answer struck me as I was driving down the road, listening to [the greatest rock band of all space and time](#). The key was to be found in the lyrics of "Round and Separated", which are of course nothing more than the lyrics of "Separate Ways" by Journey.

*Someday love will find you
Break those chains that bind you
One night will remind you
How we touched
And went our separate ways
If he ever hurts you
True love won't desert you
You know I still love you
Though we touched
And went our separate ways*

Now, this superficially sounds like a love song. It is nothing of the sort, although "love" is referenced or declared no less than 13 times. The singer declares true love, laments how much he will miss the girl, and even strikes an pseudo-protective pose against the possibility that a future lover might wish to hurt her feelings. But - and this is the point - he is moving on nevertheless.

Beneath all the deceit, a fair warning lurks. True love won't desert you... *but I am deserting you*. This is classic player doubletalk. As Yohami so memorably put it:

I really want you, I want to see the rainbows and our children, lets take this dream home. Love love love.

Now, players aren't the only men who freely talk about love from the very start. Gammas do so as well. Gammas are just as inclined as players to bring up rainbows and children, they will likewise ramble on about "the dream" in the mistaken assumption that it is their willingness to embrace it that women will find attractive. The difference, of course, is that whereas the woman buys into vision that the player paints, she is alarmed by the gamma's.

Hence the easy distinction. If a man is expressing his love inappropriately soon, such as within one month of a first date, he is either a high-ranking player or a low-ranking gamma. If this speedy declaration of love is exciting and pleasing to the woman, he is a player. If it is distressing and troubling to her, he is a gamma. And in neither case should any such declaration be taken seriously.

Why women fall for liars

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 01, 2011

Many deltas and gammas have a hard time understanding why women reliably fall for lying jerks who are not what they seem to be and treat them badly time and time again. This goes a little beyond the conventional Game explanation, in the sense that it is one thing if a woman is attracted to a lying alpha who treats her badly and goes along with the program in the full knowledge of the consequences, it is something else entirely when the woman is legitimately surprised that the lying alpha would behave in exactly the manner anyone who has observed him for a reasonable time would expect him to behave.

Now, Game certainly explains an amount of the phenomenon with the Rationalization Hamster. But it's not always enough, in the not-infrequent cases when there isn't even any rationalizing taking place. [The following survey offers a compelling explanation](#) for why some girls simply cannot discern when a man is a liar and when he is not. It also explains why deltas and gammas have such a hard time accepting the inability of those girls to do so.

A new study by the Girl Scouts of America, "Real to Me: Girls and Reality TV," found that not only are the reality-TV shows popular with young female viewers, but these same viewers have a hard time discerning fact from fiction. Of the 1,100 girls surveyed for the GSA report, 50 percent said the shows are "mainly real and unscripted" when just the opposite is true. If that isn't bad enough, those questioned also have come to accept the antics regularly portrayed on the programs such as fighting and gossiping as part of normal behavior

The hard truth that those who tend to pedestalize women will find difficult to accept is that *many women really are that stupid*. If a woman can't tell that reality TV isn't real, how on Earth are she supposed to be able to tell when a man is posing, when a man is lying, and when a man is only pretending to care about her?

And this is precisely why male predators don't hesitate to tell even the most ludicrously absurd stories to women. They will do so because a statistically significant number of women will believe literally anything you tell them. Combine that tendency with the Rationalization Hamster effect on women who are actually capable of actual cognitive activity, and that means that an attractive man can reasonably expect to convince most women of almost anything so long as he does so with a straight face.

Now, my circles tend to run to intelligent, educated women, but even there, I've seen that women often don't react with disbelief to what most men would regard as obvious nonsense. My sense of humor is such that I have been occasionally known to indulge in wildly absurd Cliff Clavenisms that only sound plausible so long as you don't think about it. And one thing I've noticed is that while men very rarely fall for it, many women will more often than not so long as it is at least tangentially connected to the subject at hand.

Sadly, Spacebunny seldom does. I think she may be onto me.

Alpha Mail: Dear douchbags

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 02, 2011

An epistle, [witnessed](#):

Dear douchebags,

Please stop dating the cute girls and breaking their hearts. It makes our job harder.

Sincerely, nice guys

Yeah, I'm sure that will do it.

She is going to gamma hell

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 03, 2011

This expert on romance [has the goods](#). I may have to revise one of my earlier statements. Not only would slapping a woman in the face then walking away be much more effective than the advice offered here, your odds would actually be better if you *cut off her head with a chain saw* then waited for her to rise from the grave one night and show up for some hot, headless zombie sex:

Write her a check for a million kisses.

Send her a birthday card EVERY DAY FOR A MONTH!

Send a special note with special flowers:

Tulip: "I've got two lips waiting for you."

Sunflower: "You brighten my life."

Forget-me-not: "Forget-me-not."

No doubt she'll be desperately hoping for poinsettias so she can gobble them up in the feeble hope of the Reaper granting her a sweet, sweet release from gamma hell. This is actually pretty good advice, however, if you want to get rid of a girl but don't want to take responsibility for the breakup.

I would also suggest trying to harmonize with yourself while singing "Only You" to her in a restaurant when you're out to dinner with her family. The more out of tune, the better.

The hair equivalent of obese

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 04, 2011

Short hair [doesn't work on Hollywood actresses](#). It's not going to work on you:

Take Michelle Williams - one of the prettiest young actresses around - who recently announced that boys hate her hair. She told Elle UK: 'I've really grown into it - I feel like myself with short hair. And it's been a really long time since I had long hair, five years. Of course, the only people who like it are gay men and my girlfriends. Straight men across the board are not into this hair.'

We're pretty sure we could find at least a couple of straight men who still think she looks gorgeous, but the 31-year-old has only found one exception.

One exception... and he killed himself. QED. Short hair on women isn't merely ugly, it's aggressively unsexy. There is a reason strippers and porn stars have extraordinarily long hair, which is that their jobs depend upon being sexually attractive to men. So, unless you're genuinely trying to look less attractive to men, don't even think about chopping off your hair. And if you want to be more attractive, then grow your hair longer.

Of course, your girlfriends will coo over how "cute" a short hairstyle is. Do you know what else is cute? Babies. And puppies. Now ask yourself this question: do most men want to have sex with babies and puppies? Women love to encourage other women to cut their hair off for the very simple reason that it makes them look better by comparison. It's the same reason they're always telling women who are 15 pounds overweight that they are "too skinny" and encouraging them to eat more.

It would be interesting to work out exactly how unattractive short hair is to

men on average using the fat metric. I would say that short hair is the rough equivalent of a woman carrying an extra 20 pounds, but then, I tend to prefer very slender women. So, for the average man, I would estimate that short hair reduces a woman's level of attractiveness by around 30 pounds.

Scientifically sexy

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2011

You needn't take my word for it. The appeal of long hair on women [is science](#).

Yale psychologist Marianne LaFrance found that medium-length hair is best for looking smart; too long is too sexy, and too short is too boyish.

Or rather, it would be if psychology was a science. Which it isn't. But that doesn't make long hair any less attractive or short hair any less offputting. Still, it is informative to know that working women are actually advised to cut their hair if they want to reduce their sexual appeal, is it not?

Ladies, if you require any assistance working through the logical implications of this and how you can use those conclusions to increase your sexual market value, I am here to help.

BETA Fish

Written by RM

Originally published on Nov 05, 2011

It would appear that hypergamy is [everywhere](#):

IT'S not just women who can fake orgasms. Female brown trout do it too, to dupe potential partners into premature ejaculation. The trick may help females avoid mating with undesirable males or attract more partners, biologists suggest.

As courting pairs of brown trout prepare to spawn, both fish quiver violently with their mouths open. Usually eggs and sperm are then released simultaneously, to maximise the chances of fertilisation.

Sometimes, though, the female quivers without releasing her eggs. To investigate this behaviour, Erik Petersson and Torbjörn Järvi of Sweden's National Board of Fisheries watched trout in an aquarium, and found that females faked orgasms in 69 out of 117 couplings.

"The females behave as if they should spawn," says Järvi. "They trick the males into releasing their sperm".

The ruthlessness of the female gender is surprising discovery when one is a BETA. Women are to be programmed to nurture and care for their offspring, and a man's first interaction with women usually involves his mother. This, coupled with ignorance due to a lack of a ALPHA teacher, seems to cause some men to never realize how little woman's instincts care for his feelings. It seems that many men expect women to be as loving as their mothers, without considering the other side of the genetic coin. The attachment to the idea that women are inherently more loving and moral than men keeps many of those men stuck in a constant cycle

of confusion regarding why girls act the way they do when they are no longer interested, or were never interested in the first place. This was certainly my experience: female ruthlessness had to be pointed out to me.

An important thing to remember is that those same instincts that drive a woman to nurture and protect her offspring even to the cost of her life come from the same place as ruthless hypergamy. Protecting her offspring does not start after they are born, it includes protecting them from weak genes. And if those instincts care little for a woman's life in favor of her offspring's, imagine how little those instincts care about rejecting lonely BETA after lonely BETA.

Don't work, just kill

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 07, 2011

Post-Qaddafi [Libya shines a light](#) on the principles of Game:

"Before, I was not even daring to look at girls as wife material, because I knew I could not afford" to get married, say Faqiar now.

These days, though, Faqiar wears the mismatched camouflage of Libya's rebels and a dashing bandana on his head, pirate-style. He carries a gun. He is a veteran of battles for Libyans' freedom from Qaddafi's regime -- and it's the women who are talking to him.... Jokes passed by cell phone text messages across Libya confirm the newfound eligibility of the young civilians turned fighters.

"Forget doctors and engineers: We want to marry a rebel," one of the widely circulated text messages goes. "Looking for a rebel to wed?" another SMS asks: "Press 'M' for a husband from Misrata, 'B' for a husband from Benghazi..."

This tends to confirm the Roissyan observation that the sexual liberation of women is intrinsically contra-civilizational; the economic and societal decline of the West is not merely happenstance. What young man will ever aspire to be a builder when it is the destroyers who are deemed much more attractive to young women?

This may be a terribly bitter pill to swallow for sexually liberated women

and the ALPHAS who are happy to help them explore the full extent of that liberation, but an instinctive denial of observable reality is no basis for rational analysis. Cocaine feels pretty damn good too, but that doesn't mean walking around feeling as if you could wrestle a tiger all the time is conducive to leading a sustainably functional lifestyle.

Black canaries in the coal mine

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 08, 2011

It appears we are on the verge of Pat Moynihan part II: [The Decline of White Marriage](#):

The Philadelphia-based Pew Research Centre study, published in The Atlantic magazine, suggests female graduates are being put in similar situation to that faced for some time by black women. In America, 70 per cent of black women have no husband and there are twice as many black women as black men with university degrees.

It will take time, of course, but there is no reason to expect that the white marriage rate will not eventually decline as black marriage rates have done, just as the white illegitimacy rate eventually rose in imitation of the black illegitimacy rate as Senator Moynihan predicted. History shows, and hypergamy explains, that civilized society requires men with higher wages and more advanced education than women. So it should come as no surprise to anyone with any knowledge of either history or Game that structurally modifying society to ensure higher wages and more education for women will tend to significantly destabilize society and solidify trends leading towards its eventual collapse.

Stories about how "most women eventually get married" are written by statistical illiterates with journalism degrees. It took 60 years for the percentage of black women who are presently married to decline from 63 percent to 30 percent, an average rate of 0.55% per year. 45 percent of black women have never been married by age 40, compared to 23 percent of white women. But since white women are roughly 25 years

behind the trend set by black women, this indicates that about around half the college-age white women today will not marry by the time they are 40.

I'll have to do some more detailed research to provide harder numbers, but that's what the first casual glance at the numbers appears to suggest.

Game set to music

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2011

Athol [translates the lyrics:](#)

*See we've been getting on
So good so far for so long
No, you never hurt me
No you never gone and done me wrong
(Lots of Beta, I feel so safe.)*

*I know that something just ain't no good
But you always do exactly what you should
(But I'm a little bored.)*

*So tell me?
How do I let a good man down?
How do I let a good man dow-ah ha down?
(I love you, but I'm not in love with you.)*

*You got to believe me
I didn't mean to find nobody else
I don't wanna hurt you but I gotta do right by myself
(It just happened... over 40-50 hours of chatting on Facebook.)*

*You make me happy but he gives me thrills
You give me comfort but he gives me chills
(His Alpha makes me wet. You're nice.)*

Now, being possessed of a more than generous helping of Dark Biad, I've never been what you would call naturally inclined towards BETA behavior. I've never really understood men who are upset for extended periods of time over women who leave, for the obvious reason that if a woman doesn't want to be with you anymore, *she doesn't want to be with you*. In most circumstances, a woman who doesn't want to be with you will make your life a lot more miserable than it would be if you're completely free to do whatever you want all the time without concern for her or anyone else.

Seriously, how can that possibly be deemed an *intrinsic* net negative? I'm not saying that it can't be painful when a relationship ends or that some degree of regret might not be in order, but you have to admit that *being completely free to do whatever you want all the time without concern for anyone else* is pretty damn good compensation.

Then again, I suppose the opportunity cost equation might look a little different to the non-narcissistic. Or perhaps one reason women tend to leave men they find boring is somehow connected to the lack of interests possessed by said boring men. Anyhow, the key is to understand that happiness doesn't ultimately derive from other people, being an intrinsically subjective thing means it ultimately has to come from within.

Perhaps the wisest thing Spacebunny ever told me was that I could not *make* her happy. It's her responsibility, not mine. And my happiness is not her responsibility either. In a relationship, your responsibilities concern your *commitments* to one another, not the futile task of actively managing the dynamic state of the other's feelings.

We already know the answer

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 11, 2011

It was supposedly a great societal problem and proof of discrimination against women when women made up less than half the college population. Strangely, [the current sexual imbalance](#) doesn't appear to be indicative of either a problem or discrimination against men.

INCREASING the number of women in science and technology has been an important goal for universities and industries, and substantial progress has surely been made. More women than ever major in so-called STEM fields. Still, women earn only 17 to 18 percent of the bachelor's degrees in engineering and computer science, and just over 40 percent in the physical sciences and math. Where are the women? Clustered in the life sciences. About 58 percent of all bachelor's, master's and doctorates in biology are awarded to women.

If it is a problem that there is a 10 percent shortfall in the number of female physical science and math degrees, why is it not a problem that there is an eight percent shortfall in the number of male biology degrees. Or the thirty percent shortfall in the number of male sociology degrees? Surely society requires more male sociologists!

Science has spoken

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 12, 2011

It would appear that ALPHAS are the secret key to women [maintaining a youthful appearance](#):

According to psychiatrist Dr. Naomi Greenblatt with the HealthyWomen organization, "hitting the skins" may be as important as hitting the gym when it comes to preserving one's youthful looks—and women aren't doing enough of it.

According to a recent survey, "women who had sex at least four times a week were scored as looking up to ten years younger than their actual age," said Greenblatt. "While pleasure and intimacy with your partner should be a primary motivation to have sex, the health and wellness benefits are a big bonus."

It's very hurtful that so many women attempt to denigrate the service that ALPHAS are selflessly providing them. It is tremendously unfair, to say nothing of unscientific, for women to label them "manwhores" and "cruel, heartless bastards" when all they are doing is attempting to spread the health and wellness benefits to as wide a section of the female population as possible.

In fact, it appears the female monogamy fetish is driven by nothing more than the same catty, competitive nature that causes them to encourage each other to chop their hair off and wear unflatteringly "stylish" clothes. When a woman tries to prevent a man from having sex with another woman, she is merely trying to make that woman look older than she is. That's just selfish behavior and really should not be tolerated. ALPHAS should really be honored for their sacrificial service to others and buying them drinks should be tax-deductible. They're the Doctors Without Borders of sex.

What I find interesting here is that most women will do practically anything to look younger or hotter. If Estee Lauder tells a woman that smearing a mix of scientifically blended dog poop, frog semen, and bat urine on her face will take six months off her appearance, she'll not only do it but pay hundreds of dollars a year for the privilege. Women will have themselves injected with blowfish neurotoxins, blasted by lasers, and carved up by Mexican plastic surgeons with degrees from medical schools in countries that don't even exist.

But have sex four times a week? Nah, that'll never work.

That's not the ironic thing, however. The ironic thing is that they will reject the idea while simultaneously insisting that they like sex every bit as much as men.

Meanwhile, the average middle-aged man would have sex with the dog, the frog, and the bat FIVE times a week if it meant his receded hairline would grow back. Although I personally tend to favor the ancient method concocted by Estevus Lauderus Aegyptus which involves the fat of lion, hippopotamus, goose, crocodile, snake and ibex.

Job advice for women: be pretty

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 16, 2011

In other news, [Fox is hiring blondes](#):

[W]hen you are a woman, and you want to get ahead, it really helps if you are pretty. Ever since feminism reared its Hydra head, feminists have been making being pretty complicated. Nowadays, you can read a million different articles, blog posts, and chunks of advice about what to do about your looks at work. Play it down. Don't be too sexy. Or they say it doesn't matter what you look like. Or they say attractive people do better, but don't be too attractive. Or don't play that card, or play that card but don't play the sexy card. It goes on and on until young women don't know what to do anymore.

When I started out as a journalist, I was younger, and I was attractive. Attractive enough that it made a difference in meetings, that it gave me a kind of confidence that fueled my drive, that it got me on TV over 100 times. That's the way it is.

If you're a twentysomething woman who is looking for a job, it really helps if you're attractive. If you're not, or you pretend it doesn't matter what you look like, or you attempt to hide the fact that you're pretty in some weird way out of feminist-induced anxiety over your sexuality, it's going to make things that much harder for you. This is just a fact.

I think it is almost remarkably courageous for Susannah Breslin to dare to point out the completely obvious. I mean, does anyone seriously believe that the pretty 23 year-old woman discussing the significance of the spike in Italian bonds on Fox or CNN or CNBC actually knows the first thing about the words coming out of her mouth?

And would they put newswomen out to pasture at the age of 40 if intelligence or experience had anything to do with working in the media?

It's not your imagination

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 17, 2011

There is a reasonable chance that [she is legitimately crazy](#) by medical standards:

More than one in four American women took at least one drug for conditions like anxiety and depression last year, according to an analysis of prescription data. The report, by pharmacy benefits manager Medco Health Solutions Inc, found the use of drugs for psychiatric and behavioral disorders in all adults rose 22per cent from 2001.

I recommend staying away, very far away, from any woman who is in therapy, or who is on any sort of prescription for psychiatric or behavioral disorders. It's difficult enough out there in the current legal regime and there is no sense adding a degree of difficulty to your situation. No one is going to award you any extra points for attempting to manage crazy.

The calculating sex, part II

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 18, 2011

Men would do well to realize that the media's portrayal of women being swept up in emotion is no more realistic than loud explosions in space. The "caught up in the moment" concept is mostly an ex post facto excuse, it is seldom the causal factor behind the action, nor does it have anything to do with "falling in love":

The reality, according to the latest findings by psychologist Marissa Harrison, from Pennsylvania State University in the US, is that women are actually more circumspect than men when it comes to romance. The study, published in the Journal of Social Psychology, showed men were more likely to fall in love within a few weeks, while most women said it took several months.

And perhaps even more importantly, men must understand that telling a woman you love her is not attractive. It is unrelated to attraction. As with men, attraction has to precede love for women, so telling a woman you love her as a means of making yourself appear attractive to her is putting the cart before the horse.

The girl tree flowers every spring

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 21, 2011

Athol Kay explains that there are [always more girls on the girl tree](#) :

The truth of the matter is that for the most part, women are fungible. Meaning one can be replaced with a different one and life can move on ahead much the same as it was. It's like, as you say, a restaurant where everything sucks, is easily replaceable with a restaurant that doesn't suck. What really makes one woman more special than another one is our feelings for her.

So if she's special only to you, but not really anyone else, then she's not really truly special. If you start thinking someone else is special, and your wife is no longer special, then she will very quickly become uncomfortable about what is happening.

The one angle where they aren't 100% fungible is that often they are the mothers of our children, and that complicates things as I'm sure you know.

One of the great lies of Western society is the "soulmate". It is especially ironic that so many men and women subscribe to the concept, given that many of them don't believe in the existence of the human soul. The greater success rate of arranged marriages puts the lie to the concept; the "love marriage" is actually a rather inefficient means of establishing lasting, loving marriages.

For some reason, men seem to be much more aware of the fact that they can be replaced than women, perhaps because they are more accustomed to there being competitors for the favors of the women in whom they are interested. Women who feel they have the upper hand seldom behave magnanimously; one need only ask women who have

worked for other women to confirm that. Therefore, it may behoove the average Beta, Delta, or Gamma to occasionally act in a manner that reminds his wife/girlfriend that she is not, contra what his normal behavior indicates, his only option. Alphas and Sigmas need not bother, as their women tend to be hyperaware that their men not only have options, but know they have options.

As for Omegas, well, if she's your only option, that's all right. She probably knows she doesn't have a lot of options either.

The 80's lied to us

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 22, 2011

Sex criminals stalk the elementary schools:

A sheriff's deputy was dispatched last week to a Florida elementary school after a girl kissed a boy during a physical education class. School brass actually reported the impromptu buss as a possible sex crime, according to the Lee County Sheriff's Office.

It seems to me that a standard theme of the movies of the 80's was that conservative adults were no fun and their goal in life was to prevent teenagers from being cool, having fun, and engaging in dancing or sexual activity. Liberals, on the other hand, were cool, fun, and were more inclined to reminisce about their own hijinks rather than condemn or otherwise get in the way of kids being kids.

Call it the Footloose template, for lack of a better term. However, as the progressive ideology of the 1960s has gradually completed its long Gramscian march through the institutions and permeated the organs of societal authority, it turns out that the liberals are far more repressive than the conservatives ever were.

A conservative adult shakes his fist and tells you to slow down when you drive past him on your motorcycle. A progressive adult passes mandatory helmet laws, raises your insurance premiums, and finally bans motorcycles altogether. A remake of Footloose that was truly reflective of the changing times wouldn't end with the prom and the reverend dancing with his wife, but with a therapist explaining to a tearful Kevin Bacon that he had been expelled from school and would be facing criminal charges

due to his sexual harassment of all of the girls he had subjected to his unsightly and obscene pelvic thrusting.

Remember, whenever the Left is warning that the Right wants to ban something, they are engaging in projection.

Women don't want equality

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 23, 2011

They never did. The female attitude towards the mythical beast of sexual equality is no different than the Arab Muslim attitude towards democracy. It's just a train with various stops that **one exits whenever it appears most advantageous**:

Higgins, a senior, and Rodriguez, a sophomore, are among roughly two dozen boys competing on girls teams in Massachusetts because their schools do not have boys swimming programs. They are able to do so because of the open access amendment to the state constitution, which was voted into law in the 1970s and mandates that boys and girls must be afforded equal access to athletics.

Boys have been members of girls swim teams since the 1980s, but until recently they were mostly a sideshow. It has only been in the last year or two that boys have swum well enough to draw attention — and people's ire. The epicenter of the debate is the 50-yard freestyle, an event in which strength can trump talent or technique.

At the Division I state championships on Saturday at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, there are eight boys in the 28-swimmer field in the 50 freestyle. Although Norwood's Higgins was ruled academically ineligible Friday and will not compete at the state meet, two of the top four seeds in the 50 freestyle are boys, giving rise to the possibility that a boy could be the girls state champion.

Sarah Hooper, a senior at Needham High who is the fourth-fastest female entrant, finds the situation difficult to swallow...

“Absolutely, it has changed the atmosphere on the pool deck,” said Marilyn Fitzgerald, the longtime swim coach at Andover High, a perennial powerhouse. At her sectional meet last week, she added, “Coaches on the pool deck last weekend were going bloody out of their minds.”

Cooler heads are not found in the bleachers. At the Bay State conference meet earlier this month, Hooper’s father, Eric, lost his composure after watching her get beaten by boys. While waiting for her after the race, he said to her male competitors, “Good job for beating the girls.”

This should come as no surprise. Notice that the only reason the boys are swimming against the girls is because *there are no boys teams*. Whereas women once complained that boys teams got all the resources, now they're not happy even though the girls teams get literally all the resources devoted to a sport.

There is no such thing as sexual equality. And keep this in mind the next time you here a woman - or a man - attempt to justify anything in its nonexistent name.

But the faux equalitarians will no doubt be breathing easier this year, since Sarah Broderick, Sarah managed to hold off Scott DelRossi, beating him in the 50 meter freestyle with a time of 24:11 to DelRossi's 24.35. Her "championship" time was more than a second slower than the slowest of all the boys competing in the 2010 state championships.

Happy Thanksgiving

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2011

How the various socio-sexual ranks spend their Thanksgivings:

Alpha: If married: Wife makes fabulous Thanksgiving dinner at his home. Watches football. Has somewhat careful sex that evening after a third helping of pie. If single: invited to five different Thanksgiving dinners, shows up for three of them. Brings the prettiest single girl from the second dinner for pie to the third one.

Sigma: If married: Wife makes fabulous Thanksgiving dinner at his home. Watches football. Has somewhat careful sex that evening after a third helping of pie. If single: Forgets there is a holiday, wonders where everyone is, goes out for Chinese by himself and picks up sad Asian waitress with violent tattoos.

Beta: Wife/girlfriend makes fabulous Thanksgiving dinner at his home which is filled with her relatives. Watches football. Assumes wife/girlfriend is too full for sex.

Delta: Has Thanksgiving dinner with wife/girlfriend at wife's relative's house. Watches football at relative's house. Wife/girlfriend claims to be too full for sex.

Gamma: Has Thanksgiving dinner at parents' house. Is invited over to female friend's house for pie afterwards, brings bottle of wine, is devastated when she greets him warmly and ignores him for the rest of the evening in favor of some guy he's never seen

before. Thinks football is lame. Goes home alone.

*Omega: Thinks Thanksgiving is lame. Thinks football is lame.
Plays COD:MW3 for 14 hours.*

But whoever we are, however we stand, we all have something for which to give thanks to God. Today is the day to remember that, no matter how hard life is treating you.

Boys are criminals

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 25, 2011

The Matriarchy is intent on teaching men their place **while they are young enough to be impressionable**:

Last week the parents of a Wisconsin boy sued Grant County District Attorney Lisa Riniker for charging their son with first-degree sexual assault, a Class B felony, after he played "butt doctor" with a 5-year-old girl. He was 6 at the time. When the boy's lawyer tried to have the charge dismissed, Riniker replied: "The legislature could have put an age restriction in the statute if it wanted to. The legislature did no such thing."

The lawsuit says that once he turns 18, he will be listed as a sex offender.

Needless to say, the girl was not charged. So, we have now arrived at that interesting state of affairs where adult women are not held responsible for anything they do, but a 6-year old boy can be a sex offender. It would appear the next logical step will be charging little boys who are molested by adult women with sexual assault.

This is the predictable consequence of white knighting as applied to the criminal code. And this also serves as a reason why you should never give into the white knight's mindset, even in the most seemingly harmless of scenarios.

Beyond rubies

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 28, 2011

Contemplate this conclusion from the man who photographed, dated, and even married some of the world's most desirable women:

[T]he one iconic beauty he did not photograph was Marilyn Monroe. Terry turned the chance down because he was in love with someone else.

'I was in a relationship with Pat Newcombe, her PR, and I knew taking Marilyn's photograph would spoil it. So I declined.' He laughs. 'I don't regret it because it's harder to find a good woman than a beautiful one.'

Keep in mind that this is coming from a man who once dated Jean Shrimpton, a woman quite reasonably considered to have been one of [the most beautiful women of the sixties](#). Beautiful women are desirable, to be sure, but genuinely good women are even harder to find and are therefore ultimately more desirable.

Better than the Scarlet A

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2011

You know, getting a tattoo from the tattoo guy that you cheated on is probably [not the wisest idea](#):

A FURIOUS woman is suing her ex-boyfriend after he tattooed a steaming poo on her back. Rossie Brovent wants £60,000 in damages from Ryan Fitzgerald. Rossie, from Dayton, Ohio, US, wanted a scene from the Narnia trilogy inked on her back. Instead she was left with a pile of excrement with flies buzzing around it.

Mr. Fitzgerald may not have Game, but he obviously has an amount of common sense. He was smart enough to ensure that she signed "a consent form agreeing the tattoo design was "at the artist's discretion".

Important Lesson: don't cheat on guys with ink.

The Pedestal Breaks

Written by RM

Originally published on Nov 29, 2011

I am changing. I am changing enough that others are commenting on it. It has been happening for over a year now, and the comments are more frequent. But to a degree that change has been an act. I have been aping the behaviors that will get what I want, but never quite feeling comfortable acting that way. A few nights ago that changed. The paradigm shift that comes from studying game was, at least temporarily, internalized.

The change is partially a change in perspective. Thanks to game I realized that I have always had a mindset that pedestalizes women. Over the past year that pedestal has slowly crumbled. Game revealed the pedestal, observation damaged its integrity:

-I have my first kiss. I would have been thrilled if it had gone for ten seconds. I was prepared to hold back due to respect for her. She turns it into a twenty minute make out and nearly gives me a lap dance. My presumption of inherent female purity is damaged.

-The girl with whom I have my first kiss, has a twinge of "conscience" (I suspect she was turned off by my BETA tendencies more than anything), and turns to a friend who helps her get back on the straight and narrow. I see her a few months later with a guy who I learn is as distant from her church as I am. The power of the hamster is revealed.

-My brother's ex breaks into our apartment and causes hundreds of dollars worth of damage. When confronted she tries to pass responsibility to him. We find out that the tantrum was due to her witnessing him flirt with another girl at a bar. She ends that night in the ER with concussion and stitches after she tries to chase him while he drives away in a friend's truck, face planting in the process. My first face to face encounter with a

genuinely bat-shit insane woman.

-A friend's marriage begins to unravel. He is a devoted husband and father, a genuinely caring person, and former military. None of this changes things. His wife gives him the "I love you, but I am not in love with you speech." They separate. I realize that I am watching one of the scenarios in Married Man Sex Life, and that my friend needs ALPHA traits. I insist that he read Married Man Sex Life. As of right now they are back together, the relationship is on shaky ground but I am hopeful.

-I observe the depth of contempt that a woman can hold for a BETA: My sister openly mocks an old boy-friend who suffers from depression (though not to his face).

-While some of my brother's friends are visiting, one walks in after a smoke break stating: "I found a straggler. " He has a cute girl in tow. It rapidly becomes clear that she knows no one. She is a complete stranger. I head to bed and as I fall asleep it occurs to me that any one of the guys could overpower her and take advantage of her. I am not particularly concerned as I know these guys. But she does not. She willingly walked into a possibly dangerous situation without a second thought.

Before all this I was a very nice guy: patient, considerate, and kind. I held women up as pure creatures who were by nature better than men, and I treated them as such. I was even convinced that the way I was acting was the way to win a woman's love. Needless to say acting like an asshole was never even a consideration. Since reading Roissy I have endeavored to against that nature, but could only act the part. Last week things shifted.

It started with a conversation with my little sister. She is seventeen and recently began dating. Due to my parents general cluelessness I have felt

the need to explain how men think and what they are after. She has accepted this and thankfully seems determined to wait. Even so her head is currently up in the clouds about her first boyfriend. This is due in no small part to his status as a player at the local high school. After hearing her description of his behavior I explained that it was unlikely that the relationship would last long. She got somewhat upset at this and I watched as the hamster spun so she could tell herself that the relationship was more than just a high school crush. She then asked what she could do to be more adult so he would take her more seriously. At this point I ceased to care about the conversation. She wanted to act like an adult and I had told her how. Nothing else I could have said would have changed her feelings about this guy. Despite how much I care about her, I do not care about her relationship. What I felt at that point could be described as benign contempt. I disengaged from her little world and went back to my own thoughts.

A few days later my brother had guests at our apartment. Two girls, one blonde, one brunette, and two of my brother's friends came over for several rounds of beer pong. I quickly exited, but not before discussing the brunettes hair color. It was dyed and I asked her the original color. When she said blonde, I said: "Oh, that explains alot." Her jaw dropped, and I left before she could say anything else.

I went to another party that my aunt was throwing. She is a lesbian but frequently has her straight single female friends over. Unfortunately none of the straight friends, male or female, were there. Not to be rude, I stayed for a few hours. Usually under these circumstances I have been able to ignore the situation and at least tolerate the company. The easiest way to do this has been to be quiet and let my mind wander until someone brings me into the conversation. Once they find that I am not very enthusiastic about the conversation they generally leave me alone. This did not work so well that night. I found myself utterly bored. I cared nothing about the conversation, and little for the company. Lesbians have

all the obnoxious female qualities, and almost none of the endearing ones. That sense of contempt returned. I eventually made my excuses and left.

I returned to my apartment. Everyone had left for a smoke break. The first person to come back was the brunette who I had insulted. Her first words when she saw me were: "I hate you." I just grinned and said: "Good." After everyone had come in, one of the friends offered me ten dollars to do a shot with him. I rarely drink and was reluctant, but eventually gave in.

From the shot on I was a very different person. I think that it was a combination of factors. First, I had injured my back earlier and I was in pain. Second, I had more alcohol in me than ever before. But third and most importantly I was in a bad mood after the lesbian party. I had no "nice" left in me.

It started when I began to do card tricks for the girls. Most tricks require a surface with some give like a carpet. We do not have carpet so I went with the nearest soft surface available: the brunette's thigh. The best trick was a vanish that involves rubbing the card on whatever surface you are using, multiple times. Any self-consciousness that could mar the kino was gone and I was very pleased that I had found a way to escalate touch VERY quickly.

After the initial round of tricks I got into a discussion with one of the guys, which the blonde felt necessary to interrupt. I quickly became annoyed and put my hand to her face and said: "Shhh." I did it several times, as she did not get the hint the first time. She got miffed and walked away. Later it happened again. This time I lost patience and said: "Shut. Up." She got visibly angry at this. According to her, no one had ever told her to shut up before. She commenced trying to get me to apologize. I refused and turned it into a game where she was coaching me on how to say sorry,

but no matter how hard she tried, a different word came out every time.

"Say sorry."

"No."

"Say sorry."

"I can't."

"Why?"

"Because I am an asshole."

"Say it with me: Sor . . . ry" She said.

"Sssssss . . . asquatch." I said.

Admittedly my BETA nature was kicking in at this point and I began to evade a bit. Then one of the guys told me that it was a losing battle, and that I should apologize to end it. This woke me up. I solidified my resolve and never apologized. She could not get over this and kept trying to shame me into apologizing. It eventually evolved into plaintively questions about why I did not like her. After she had asked this several times I told her to come over to me and get closer. "Let me show you how you can get me to like you." I then put my hand over her mouth and said: "Be quiet."

I took liberties that night. I slapped asses, whispered in ears, kissed faces (no lips), negged, teased and generally acted like a jerk. I was amusing when the brunette (Miss "I Hate You") gave me a drunken hug before she left and said: "I like you."

Now, I know that not all of my behavior that night was ALPHA, and it lacked any degree of subtlety. But more importantly, none of it was an act. My perspective had shifted. Both girls were looking for my approval by the end of the night, and all I could feel was contempt. Despite my physical attraction (the blonde was an 8, the brunette was a 7), I felt nothing for them. Their behavior was, in turns, childish and slutty. I was raised in a community where propriety was valued, and neither of them displayed it to any degree.

There are women out there who are valuable, I know a few from my church. These church girls' value is, however, guarded by a rigid set of rules, both spoken and unspoken. These rules are laid down by fathers, family, and church. I used to think the rules were only to protect the girls from the immorality of the men, but they primarily exist to protect women from their own nature. Women are not better than men. They are not perfect, pure, or naturally chaste. The pedestal has crumbled: women are merely human.

The high art of pigs

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2011

This is what happens when you educate women and then [ask them to produce art](#):

She admits she has a fear of germs. But for her new art installation, Miru Kim has decided to live with pigs for 104 hours, non-stop. The former medical student is staying in a pen at the front of one of the galleries at Art Basel Miami 2011, and visitors can watch her, naked, through the window.

'When I mingle with pigs, I feel my existence more than ever,' she said. Spending four days naked inside a glass box living and sleeping with pigs might not be everyone's idea of fun, but the performance artist calls it high art. She will eat and sleep alongside the animals for the next four days.

Note that Kim is a "former medical student". This is a woman who is more intelligent and better educated than the average woman, almost certainly more so than the average woman inclined to have a conniption over the rational conclusions to be drawn from Kim's artistic vision. What is now condemned as the historical sexual oppression of women produced Mozart and Monet. Liberating women, educating them and encouraging them make their own choices has produced Miru Kim sleeping naked with pigs. What an exemplary vision of human progress!

Can there be any doubt that after 30 more years of highly educated women high art will consist of women with PhDs being fucked by pigs in

public?

I defy any delta or gamma who places women on pedestals to deny that reading the linked article doesn't put a crack, however minor, in his pedestal.

Alpha Mail: the iron doesn't care

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2011

Marcus Marcellus somehow manages to completely miss the primary objective of Game:

The problem with you and those who self-consciously subscribe to this "game" concept are two-fold: 1) you were all obviously very bad with women before it dawned on you to do something about, which is to now over-compensate by being a soi-disant asshole. No real gentleman who is good with woman needs to be an asshole; just don't be a pushover. Typical American over-compensation and response: no subtlety; no class; no clue. Secondly, you are like someone who learned there is no Santa Claus - on your 21st birthday. By being so self-consciously "alpha" and studying "game," don't you see how your obsession makes you as pathetic as any other loser? Self-conscious nonchalance is still self-conscious.

Marcus here indicates that he understands neither Game nor women. His first point is objectively incorrect. While RM, having started as a self-identified Omega, has been consciously using Game to improve his socio-sexual rank, I was openly recognized as an ALPHA by men and women alike long before the concept of Game was articulated. Game wasn't ever a means to an end for me, it was merely the coherent articulation of inter-sexual behavioral patterns that I had already recognized and utilized.

The statement "no real gentleman who is good with woman needs to be an asshole; just don't be a pushover" is not only absurd, it is a tautology. Marcus might as reasonably have said: "No Beta needs to be an asshole, he should just be content with Beta status and be careful not to engage in Gamma behavior". That's fine and all, but it is both sub-optimal for Betas

and totally useless for the Deltas, Gammas, and Omegas of the world. And it is downright laughable to the Alphas and Sigmas of the world, some of whom are assholes and some of whom are gentlemen. I further note that a "real gentleman" almost surely does need to be an asshole, or at least be able to convincingly simulate one, if he is to improve from being good with women to being great with them.

The most useful way to think of Game is through a free weight analogy. Those who are naturally strong often tend to think of weightlifting as unnecessary, even though weightlifting will make them stronger and allow them to lift more weight than they ever could naturally. And it is downright necessary for the weak, who will never increase their strength by being "real gentlemen", "just being themselves", or "not being a pushover". In further support of the analogy, the naturally strong not infrequently refer to those who have built themselves up through weightlifting as being "puffed up" and "not having real muscles".

But the only relevant metric is if the bar moves when you try to push it up. The iron doesn't care if you come by your strength naturally or through a wide variety of artificial means. It either moves or it does not move, depending solely upon the amount of strength you have to bring to bear. The lift counts the same regardless of the amount of effort involved.

Think about how remarkably silly Marcellus sounds when applying his perspective to any other aspect of self-improvement. *Don't you see how your obsession with [losing weight] makes you as pathetic as any other [fatty]? Self-conscious [weight loss] is still self-conscious.* This is true, but Marcus is failing to recognize that the whole point of the exercise is to lose weight! Or, in the case of Game, increase your socio-sexual rank. He is attacking a strawman of his own device here since a lack of self-consciousness is not the goal of Game. This should be obvious in that an important aspect of Game involves simulating the Dark Triad traits, including narcissism, which women find so powerfully attractive. In fact, it

is the lack of other-consciousness that is one of the more central objects of Game.

Like many men who find their socio-sexual rank to be satisfactory, Marcus finds Game distasteful for three reasons. First, it challenges his sense of superiority. He doesn't like the idea that a rising Omega like RM might one day be able to score more attractive women than he himself does. Game means more competition from those who previously never had a shot. Second, it shakes his sense of reality. He believes that women respond to men being "real gentlemen" and "not being a pushover" and it is troubling to consider the possibility that he is, despite his present satisfaction with his socio-sexual rank, simply misguided and has been all along.

Third, and most important, is the simple distaste for change that is always inherent to those satisfied with the status quo. If Game is correct - and it is - then Marcus would be well-served by modifying his thinking and his behavior, which he quite naturally is loathe to do. For men of high socio-sexual rank, there is very little to be gained from Game, except perhaps reducing the speed with which time and age naturally tend to reduce their rank. Thus, their interest in Game is either nonexistent or intellectual; the Alpha could not care less about the possibility of the Omega moving up to Delta. For men of moderate but satisfactory socio-sexual rank, on the other hand, their complacency as well as their ability to compete against other men of similar rank are materially threatened by Game, which is why they react in such a hostile manner to it.

Whenever one sees a nonsensical, emotion-laden criticism of Game by a man who considers himself to be good with women, particularly one who decries the possibility that high status women could be attracted to men who don't behave like he does, you can be almost certain that he is either a Beta or a High Delta.

Alpha Mail: on terminology

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 05, 2011

King A fails to grok the essence of Sigma:

The criticism of your contrived alpha ALPHA beta BETA sigma lambda taxonomy will fall on deaf ears. I get it. It is pointless to rehearse every argument against it. Add to that the sycophantic groupie yes-men who defend Vox qua Vox, and the symbiosis of suck becomes unyielding.

So don't take this as a plea to shitcan the idea, if only because I am self-aware enough to know the futility of persisting in making fun of you for importing this Sci-Fi D&D World-Maker tendency into a discussion of men. Shaming a mere nerd into shedding his nerdliness is much more plausible than attempting to counsel a Lord of the Nerds into a rejection of his assembled sycophants' obsequence.

How true and necessary, that our analysis must not be "tied merely to women." "Roissy's binary sexual hierarchy" is indeed limited and limiting for a general discussion of the social dynamic.

But this isn't a world of your imagination, this is the world I happen to live in, and you're not the dungeon master who can establish by fiat an entire mode of communication. It must be tested against and accepted by the field with whom you are trying to communicate, deficient in vision though they may be. The need for a term (much less an entire lexicon) must present itself before the term can be foisted on a discussion. When there is a need, and the need is met by le mot juste, adoption is rapid and universal. You can better convey your philosophy that the "binary" categories are not large enough to encompass the

expansion to "socio-sexual" matters (a philosophy I share) without the attempt to rewrite the game glossary.

Roissy intuits this necessity and you do not. He sends up test phrases all the time. Some stick, some don't. But he doesn't persist using them if they don't obtain near-immediate currency.

First of all, it is important to understand the difference between Roissy and me. While we respect each other and have reached a number of similar conclusions about society, we are not the same and we have different objectives. Roissy is a prophet, and like all prophets, he has a Message and a Mission. I am not and I do not. I am merely an intellectual and a dilettante who happens to be sufficiently intelligent that some people find my way of thinking to be occasionally interesting or useful in some way. Ironically enough, this is a clear example of the difference between a social Alpha and a social Sigma.

The reason I extended Roissy's terminology is that it was necessary for me in order to think more coherently about the socio-sexual hierarchy that I observed in action. It is a matter of total indifference to me if anyone else decides to make use of it; I still think in terms of both omniderigence and the division of science into scientage, scientody, and scientistry even though many have adopted the former and no one has adopted the latter.

Whether others believe there is a need for a term or not is totally irrelevant. I perceive the need for it, ergo I coin the term so that I can contemplate the matter. Since I do an amount of "thinking out loud" on the blogs, I naturally make use of those terms. I wouldn't expect anyone to adopt the terms if they are not thinking about the same subjects I am contemplating since they have no need for them.

It's not that I'm unwilling to listen to criticism. If it is substantive and it is

relevant, if someone can point out to me that I am missing something substantial about the observable hierarchy in social circles, then I wouldn't hesitate to modify my terms accordingly. But simply complaining about the way I think because you don't think it is necessary to think the way I do... that's not criticism, that's just white noise.

Alpha Mail: which came first?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 06, 2011

Sarahs Daughter wonders which is the chicken and which is the egg:

I'm curious as to your take on this: which comes first, your socio-sexual archetype, or temperament? And, can your socio-sexual archetype change your temperament as you move up the hierarchy?

The temperament always comes first. One can witness personality on display even in the womb; one child will endure uncomfortable positions with complete equanimity while another will immediately communicate its displeasure to his mother with feet and fists.

I tend to suspect the Alphas are overrepresented among those demanding their way even as unborn children. And it is perhaps interesting to note that my Sigma status may have been foreshadowed as an infant, as my mother once commented that I was the only baby she'd ever seen who was inclined to sit back and observe the world with an attitude of narrow-eyed contempt. *Plus ça change...* That sounds ludicrous, of course, but I have seen a picture or two that would appear to back up her story.

However, there can be no question that our socio-sexual rank is capable of subsequently modifying our temperament. Even the most taciturn will tend to become more garrulous with success and popularity, and even the most bubbly will tend to become more morose and withdrawn with each successive social failure. So, I think temperament is most important when it comes to the extremes of the socio-sexual rankings; temperament probably plays a major role in separating Alpha from Sigma, or Gamma from Omega, and a much smaller role in distinguishing Beta from Alpha or Gamma from Delta.

I also think the effect of temperament is almost entirely social, which is to say that I doubt it plays any role at all in the ALPHA-BETA divide. There are no shortage of morose and gloomy men who attract women desperate to cheer them up, and there is no dearth of cheerful, upbeat guys who strike women as alarmingly, even creepily, chirpy. Consider, for example, the relative sexiness of Heathcliff versus Pee Wee Herman.

Epic Gamma Fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2011

Communication with women is always a minefield. One of the reasons women like "strong silent men" is because the refusal of such men to provide them with information permits their little rationality hamsters to fill the subsequent void with all sorts of mysterious and fascinating explanations that almost surely have no basis in reality. [And this disastrous 1,615-word email](#) to follow-up a first date is the exact opposite of setting the hamster to spinning happily away:

Hi Lauren,

I'm disappointed in you. I'm disappointed that I haven't gotten a response to my voicemail and text messages.

FYI, I suggest that you keep in mind that emails sound more impersonal, harsher, and are easier to misinterpret than in-person or phone communication. After all, people can't see someone's body language or tone of voice in an email. I'm not trying to be harsh, patronizing, or insulting in this email. I'm honest and direct by nature, and I'm going to be that way in this email. By the way, I did a Google search, so that's how I came across your email.

I assume that you no longer want to go out with me. (If you do want to go out with me, then you should let me know.) I suggest that you make a sincere apology to me for giving me mixed signals. I feel led on by you.

Is there anyone cognizant of Game who is the least bit surprised that the object of this email was not at all interested in seeing its author again? Read the pathetic, self-pitying, self-justifying epistle closely, just to understand that it is the exact wrong note to take with a woman. It's so extremely wrong that the woman not only rejected it, she found it so disgusting that she had to share it with the world.

Deluded? Check. *"I'm both a right-brain and left-brain man, given that I'm both an investment manager and a philosopher/writer. That's a unique characteristic; most people aren't like that."*

Feminine emotional appeal? Check. *"I've never been as disappointed and sad about having difficulty about getting a second date as I am with you."*

Futile attempt to convince? Check. *"If you don't want to go out again, in my opinion, you would be making a big mistake, perhaps one of the biggest mistakes in your life."*

Pathetic attempt to display higher value? Check? *"Needless to say, I find you less appealing now (given that you haven't returned my messages) than I did at our first date. However, I would be willing to go out with you again."*

Concerned about what others think? Check. *"You already knew what I looked like before our date. Perhaps, you're unimpressed that I manage my family's investments and my own investments. Perhaps, you don't think I have a 'real' job."*

Creepy? Check. *"By the way, I did a Google search, so that's how I came across your email."*

So if, in the future, you are not sure if you are contemplating or exhibiting

Gamma behavior, ask yourself if Mike the Banker would do it. If the answer is yes, then by all means, do not do it! After a first date, the correct thing follow-up is to call one time. If she's not there, leave a message. Once. If she's sufficiently interested, she'll get back to you. If she isn't, she won't, so move on to your next option.

If you like, you can always go ahead and throw out a one-word text a month or two later. If she responds to that, then she's stable quality, she's not potential relationship material.

One thing that few men understand is women don't actually want them to share their thoughts or their feelings most of the time. They only think they do as long as they don't actually know what you're thinking. It's like the monster in the horror movie that's always much more frightening when one is only permitted brief glimpses of it. It doesn't matter if you're contemplating a solution to the European currency crisis or the recreation of the Kama Sutra utilizing the entire squad of the Dallas Cowboys Cheerleaders, nothing you are thinking is going to be as fascinating to her as what she is imagining you might be thinking.

Music and emotional resonance

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 09, 2011

Music is an important influence on people, especially when they are young. It is one of the significant social cues from which men receive the misinformation that impairs their socio-sexual development and sends them on the slow dry train to gammatude. I was thinking about this the other day as a song from the BackStreet Boys came up on the vehicle's iPod mix while I was driving home from the gym.

The choral lyric purports to be from a boy about his feelings concerning a girl.

*I don't care who you are
Where you're from
What you did
As long as you love me
Who you are
Where you're from
Don't care what you did
As long as you love me*

Now, this does not sound as if it is in any accordance with the relationship realities of Game. As we know, men care very deeply about what a woman did before, so much so that most men will refuse to involve themselves with women on more than a very short-term basis if she has too much experience. What tends to be forgotten here is that although the Backstreet Boys are male, their audience is not. While the common perception is that they are singing *to* their audience, the emotional reality is that they are singing *on behalf* of their audience. It may sound like a minor distinction, but the difference actually produces tremendous confusion among men who see what appears to move women and then

misapply that information in order to reach exactly the wrong conclusion.

What emotionally moves us is what speaks for us more eloquently than we can speak for ourselves. And therefore, music that we find emotionally compelling *can tell others a great deal about our inner selves*. For example, once you know that two of the songs I find to be most emotionally resonant are "Do You Hear the People Sing" and "Killing in the Name Of", it doesn't take a genius to figure out that my political commentary is likely to be inclined towards the iconoclastic.

The significant aspect of the emotional resonance of a song isn't the sex of the performer, but rather, its emotional theme. The man who is moved by Fantine isn't so much moved by her sad story and failed dream, but by the way the song reminds him of his own, just as the woman who is moved by Linkin Park is probably one who would really like her partner to just shut up for once and stop bossing her around. This means that a woman who finds the Backstreet Boys' song to be emotionally compelling isn't attracted to a man who will love her unconditionally regardless of her past, she is instead a woman inclined to be attracted to a man regardless of his.

Once you know what music or other forms of entertainment cause a woman to cry or otherwise exhibit signs of strong emotional resonance, you can derive a tremendous amount of useful information from it. Fortunately, women tend to be rather less interested in this form of relationship analysis, otherwise they would be able to draw some similarly informative conclusions from one's own musical tastes.

Down with the fatness

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 10, 2011

Open up your mouth and [let the food flow freely](#):

The average weight of women in Britain is rising. In 1991, Miss Average weighed 10st 5lb, but today, she tips the scales at 11st.

A stone is 14 pounds, so 11 stone is 154 pounds. It was already absurd that British women weighed an average 145 pounds 20 years ago, and it's downright grotesque that they've managed to add nearly another half-pound per year. At this rate, women will have to start evolving wheels just to get around by the end of the 21st century.

Look at the pictures. Only the woman who is over six feet tall even has what can reasonably be described as a normal feminine body, and even she is a little on the husky side. And one has to cut the tall blonde a little slack, as she looks as her thunderous thighs are more the result of a brontosaurus heritage than dietary indiscipline.

The worst thing is that it is absolutely unnecessary for any woman to be that big. I know women in their forties with four, five, and even six children who weigh between 30 and 40 pounds less than the UK average. Nor is it any better in the USA; in 2002 the average weight of the American woman was 164 pounds, up from 140 in 1960.

Game-denier

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 11, 2011

We must all throw sticks at Athol and accuse him of being a BETA, a feminist, and a Game-denier. He is claiming [Game Doesn't Work For The Morbidly Obese](#), which is obviously a lie since Game works flawlessly for every man all the time. He is obviously worse than Hitler.

Game and society

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 12, 2011

Maximus bridges the male generational divide with [some cogent and timely observations](#):

Gen X came of age as feminism and grrl power was just beginning to make its march to the apex of power it would become in the mid 1990s, but still too early for its man-hating values to wholly corrupt us and throw us into the pit of total nihilism that is Generation Zero (the Gen Ys/Millennials, anyone under 30). These young men are of another age, that of full-blown feminism/secular/divorce-is-the-norm society. This group of young men generally find themselves in the Game camp and advocating passionately that it is the only option for men their age to approach life and women in the full-blown feminist blast furnace that they were cast into by their fathers. The not-quite-Baby-Boomers-but-close-enough-to-be-guilty-by-association (i.e. those men above 40 but under 55) are on the other side, the MRA camp. These men suffered the first salvos of a most brutal feminist divorce assault on marriage and the family in the 70's and 80's and have the battle scars to prove they were there. They were blindsided by divorce because this is a group of men that expected the same partnership and respect their Boomer fathers got from their mothers, with the caveat they would have to placate some whining/empowerment females with feminist head nods once in awhile of course to get laid. But things would be "ok" because things had "really not changed" that much after all, right? These men now know how wrong they were and are doing their best to warn the younger generation not to swallow the shit sandwich in their lunch box being offered to them today in relationship and marriage with and to a Western woman....

As a philosophy toward life, I will make clear my bias up front — I think Game and the PUA lifestyle is a misguided philosophy for man to ultimately live his life by. That said... I recognize the UTILITY of Game as a TOOL, a means not an end, to solving the problem of removing the feminist cancer that is bringing Western civilization down on its very knees. Game is the swiss army knife that will solve any problem that comes a man's way and his biggest problem has been and always will be — handling women.

While Game, with its total and complete understanding of a female's psychology and mating behaviour, has its successful adherents that clearly demonstrate the TRUTH of its claims, Game itself has NO AUTHORITY over what is a man, what is masculinity or how a man should rightly conduct himself on this earth.

Game... is not a philosophy of man.

This is the error Game advocates make. Much like a hammer is not a philosophy on how to build a house, what that house should look like, or why you are building a house in the first place. Game is a tool, nothing more. Game is not optimal. It will take a man in this fight against feminism only so far. Game will be the weapon of choice in the fight on the beaches for some men, but not all. Alone, Game will not take the feminist beach and move men inland to the heart of enemy territory — politics, education and that one time revered institution called "the family." These are matters of philosophy, not utility.

Just because something is TRUE, does not make it GOOD or

JUST or RIGHT in the moral sense. This is where Game advocates go right off the rails. They fail to grasp or comprehend the MORAL aspects of Game because, as a member of Gen Y, they grew up without any morals at all.

This is an excellent point and one that needs to be understood by the pick-up artists and men's rights activists alike. The two perspectives are not intrinsically in conflict, they are different, but complementary aspects of inter-sexual relations. I fully share Maximus's outlook here, not because I am also a Gen-Xer, but because I am capable of a) recognizing a real and useful tool without b) mistaking it for a philosophy of life.

Attempting to live one's life by Game is like trying to live one's life by Austrian economics or correct free-throw shooting technique. It's not wrong, it is a category error. Knowledge of Game is useful regardless of your philosophical creed, your social objectives, or your sexual goals, and it is no more immoral than knowledge of physics. As is so often the case with science, the terminology tends to be somewhat confusing as the same word applies to the theoretical and applied concepts.

(I can just hear the anklebiters wailing now. No, not more neologisms! For the love of all that is warm, wet, and willing, not more neologisms! Very well, for the nonce I shall restrain myself. But don't say I didn't warn you that it will be needed.)

I don't think it serves any particularly useful purpose for the societally-minded to shake their fingers at the pick-up artists who elect to use their Game-derived powers for nihilistic and hedonistic ends. But by the same token, the pick-up artists should recognize that they are enjoying the music while Rome is burning, and that the fires will soon consume them as well. Not everyone is up for the burden of attempting to save the West from its women and those who have used them to destroy it. But the least we can do is to refrain from hindering those heroic, quixotic men who are willing to exert themselves in such an effort.

Alpha Mail: Game and the self-denying woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 13, 2011

Thalia explains why men should prefer butterballs:

The most feminine attributes, softness and sweetness, are not found in hard-toned bodies. Women who have single digit body-fat percentage are not nurturing by nature. They are tautly disciplined and their first response is "No!"

It seems kind of silly that you Gamesters go on and on about feminine natures, and the way women "should be," but the physical profile you select is exceptionally high in testosterone! Taking normal distributions into account, those rail thin women could have more testosterone than many men! You guys got it SOOOOOOOO backwards.

First, let me admit that Thalia is absolutely right with regards to her initial observation. Gym bunnies with their slender, beautiful bodies are quite often literal hard asses. They tend to be rigid, disciplined, less submissive and more difficult than the average woman. And it's true, they are without question the champions of the instinctive "No!" This instinct to deny others is a necessary consequence of their ability to deny themselves.

But where Thalia's logic runs off the rails is that this makes them any less desirable. Her erroneous assumption that "softness and sweetness" trumps "slender, hot body" for men. This isn't to say that men don't value softness and sweetness, we absolutely do. Ideally, men would prefer a beautiful hardbody with a sweet disposition. But if a man faces a choice between a soft, sweet warpig and a slender, hot, pain-in-the-ass, well, the latter is going to win every single time. And the higher status the man, the more confident he is of meeting the challenge presented.

This is, in fact, precisely where Game comes into play. It is Game that permits a man to increase his sexual market value as well and gives him the tools to prevent the slender, hot, pain-in-the-ass from freely indulging in her waspish instincts and help her stay in touch with her softer, sweeter, more feminine side.

When John Adams wrote about "the tyranny of the petticoat" back in the late eighteenth century, he was referring directly to the female tendency to rule with cruelty. Game permits a man to reject the female rule to which so many men now find themselves subject, and therefore allows him to pursue the more dangerous, more desirable women without fear.

Female flameouts

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 14, 2011

Strangely, many young women never seem to have considered the fact that the reason people have to pay you to work for them is because **work is neither self-actualization nor entertainment**:

One reason that women are burning out early in their careers is that they have simply reached their breaking point after spending their childhoods developing well-rounded resumes. “These women worked like crazy in school, and in college, and then they get into the workforce and they are exhausted,” says Melanie Shreffler of the youth marketing blog Ypulse.

Many also didn’t think of their lives beyond landing the initial first job. “They need to learn life is a marathon, not a sprint,” says Kelly Cutrone, president of People’s Revolution PR and author of “If You Have to Cry, Go Outside: And Other Things Your Mother Never Told You.” Ypulse’s Shreffler adds, “They expected things to be better now that they’ve arrived and made it. But instead they are starting over on the bottom rung and still striving. You can’t see the end of the tunnel because they are so many twists and turns. It’s impossible to see what life will be like in 20 years these days. It’s hard to look just 3-4 years in the future. They don’t know what they are striving for, which makes it really hard to move forward.”

Even those who did plot out their lives past the initial first career have unrealistic expectations about full-time employment. It’s not as if these women expected their jobs to be parties and good times, but many underestimated the actual day-to-day drudgery. “College is nothing more than a baby-sitting service. These students are totally unprepared for the real world. The reality for

women who want to work in PR is that they are going to be working with 24 catty [women] who will backstab and compete with them. No one will say thank you. You will eat lunch at 5 p.m. It sucks and it's hard work," says Cutrone.

What few people still in college, or post-college education of either sex realize is that work is very, very different than academic achievement. In the education machine, effort matters. In the work world, or rather, the productive work world, only results matter.

This is something that those who are accustomed to "succeeding" by receiving brownie points and pats on the head find shocking and demoralizing. Since young women are far more successful in the academic world than young men, it should be no surprise that they find the transition to the real world more difficult even though they are statistically much more likely to gravitate towards non-performance jobs in government and large corporations.

I found this quote to be rather amusing: *"Ultimately these women are going through the difficult realization that they may have to redefine their goals and come up with different measures of success in order to thrive in the corporate world, says Thompson."*

What? She can't possibly mean that simply showing up to every classmeeting and turning in your homework—assignmentsPowerpoint demonstrations on time isn't the key to workplace success!

What I found particularly interesting, and totally unsurprising, is that there is no call for these young "burned-out" women to man up. When a young man drops out of the high school-college-work program, no matter at what stage he drops out, it is blamed on his immaturity. When a young woman drops out, it is a consequence of societal changes placing unfair

pressure on a high-achiever.

The sad fact is that playing apocalyptic video games will likely be better preparation for the global economy to come than straight As, a Masters in Management, and job as a junior executive in Human Resources.

The broad utility of Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2011

There have been more than a few misguided souls who continue to lionize Game while simultaneously failing to understand what it actually is. Game is not a philosophy. It is not a way of life. There is no part of it - none - that is intrinsically linked to sex, pick-up artistry, or even inter-sexual relations, and the ALPHA-BETA distinction, far from being the essence of Game, barely scratches the surface of what is a very powerful and effective concept.

Those who think Game is somehow limited to its initial, Straussian manifestation are confusing the seed with the hypothetical harvest. The conventional aspect of Game that is related to young men having more casual sex with more attractive women is merely its initial application; reducing Game to pick-up artistry is akin to claiming that a computer is a Facebook device.

This is why it is a category error to ask if Game is compatible with Christianity or if Game is applicable to the workplace. The question makes no more sense than asking if gravity is compatible with Buddhism or if thermodynamics is applicable to the home.

Now, I have always pointed out that I am not a critic of Roissy, but rather one of the many who respect him and have extended some of the concepts he first articulated. It is interesting to see that unlike many of his more enthusiastic acolytes, he, (or perhaps one of his co-writers), publicly recognizes that the utility of Game goes well beyond its effective use by pick-up artists. For, as he writes at the Chateau, [Game is universal](#):

For those denialists of the human condition who completely misunderstand and fervently believe that game only works on bar sluts, behold its power to improve relationships with overbearing mothers.

Of course, even this unconventional use of Game is still an inter-sexual one. But because Game is, at its heart, the conscious and articulated simulation of the attitudes and behavior of successful individuals in order to achieve better results than one has hitherto experienced, it can be used effectively in a very wide variety of situations, many of which have nothing at all to do with sex.

The Grim Beeper

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2011

Susan Walsh tries to knock some basic reproductive facts [into her readers' heads](#):

A recent survey found that women dramatically underestimate how much fertility declines with age. They estimated that a 30 year-old had an 80% chance of getting pregnant in one try. The real likelihood is 30%. They also thought a 40 year-old woman would have a 40% success rate, while those odds are less than 10%.

Women are surprised to learn this information and they're angry about it. One woman had this to say about her 10 year struggle to conceive:

I just feel like it's something else that they lump onto women that we have no control over. You tell us, "Oh, your fertile years rapidly decline in your mid-20s." Well, if I'm not dating anyone, and I want to have a family, what is that information going to do for me?

Barbara Collura heads the National Infertility Association. She says the first thing women say is "Why didn't anybody tell me this?"

Let's be honest, women don't want to hear that they can't have it all. We can have a great job, we can have a master's degree, we don't need to worry about child-bearing because that's something that will come. And when it doesn't happen, women are really angry.

So why aren't women getting the message? How can women with master's degrees have such a poor understanding of their own bodies? Three guesses, the first two don't count.

"A decade ago, a campaign by the American Society for Reproductive Medicine sparked a vicious backlash. Ads on public buses in several big cities featured a baby bottle shaped like an hourglass, to warn women their time was running out. But women's rights groups called it a scare tactic that left women feeling pressured and guilty."

So now they're feeling barren and depressed instead.

This is important information for young men to know as well. If you're going to get married and you want to have more than one healthy child, you probably don't want to marry a woman any older than 25.

They really do want to tear you down

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 16, 2011

For many years, I was vaguely aware that women appeared to instinctively desire to tear men down. This was primarily due to the frequent belittling I saw wives and girlfriends meting out to their husbands and boyfriends. I was largely impervious to it myself throughout my youth, mostly because I tended to favor dating women who ranged from barely self-aware to slightly above-average intelligence. Let's face it, no matter how hot she is, very few women are seriously going to try to tear down a man who has an 80-point IQ advantage over them... and the arrogance to match.*

But it was quite normal for my highly intelligent female friends to attempt to "put me in my place", which is a very telling expression when you think about it. One of my favorite female friends and I had a pattern throughout high school and college wherein she would directly challenge me in a very direct manner, often in public, only to get brutally slapped down. Again. This would upset her and she would stop speaking to me for a few weeks, after which time everything would return to normal. This didn't bother me in the slightest; she is a wonderful woman and I still regard her as the sister I never had.

But even if this treatment was seldom directed at me, it was still disturbing to witness the way in which so many women who had barely lifted a finger in thirty years to support themselves regularly attempted to cut down the very men who paid their bills and made their comfortable upper middle class lifestyles possible. It didn't matter if the male accomplishment was in business, sports, or hobbydom, it was quite

normal for the woman in his life to belittle it at every opportunity.

Game, of course, accounts for this, but it is still interesting to read [an explanation of the phenomenon from the female perspective](#):

The reason that women resist and reject advice to flatter men is basically an issue of power. You wouldn't know it from reading manosphere sites, but men, especially if white and educated, get the majority of perks in the world. They get the best jobs. They occupy the top of pretty much every occupational field, fields of women's interests included (fashion, beauty, cooking, media). They make the most money. They're more implicitly trusted in matters of business. They get to have sex with tons of people and receive very little judgment for it. They get to marry women young enough to be their daughters and have kids at age 70. They get to be funny, outrageous, outspoken, and wild, and people just chuckle affectionately. (Women who are funny, outrageous, outspoken, and wild, on the other hand, just get called bitches, sluts, and bulldykes.) They get to do most of the exciting and interesting things in this world, and they tend to think they know everything about everything. And generally they don't pay much of a social price for getting fat and dressing dumpy.

Meanwhile, women are expected to be quiet and have babies, always be up for sex, never gain any weight, and never have an opinion that contradicts a man's. Given these circumstances, it's pretty easy to see why a modern woman balks at making a man feel good about himself.

Translation: the one thing that Freud got right was penis envy. And while Haley is obviously cognizant of the fact that this is self-destructive behavior for the woman who seeks happy and positive relationships with the men in her life, what Fred Reed calls "the chip" is nevertheless readily apparent. She also misses the point, which is that the primary reason

men have most of those perks is *because they have earned them*. For some reason that I have never been able to understand, few women find it natural to grasp the distinction between effort and accomplishment.

There is also an amount of solipsistic projection here. For example, I don't know any men who are the least bit troubled by a woman harboring an opinion that contradicts his, but very few women indeed can handle their opinion being contradicted by anyone, male or female.

But for men, it is important to understand that very few women truly understand the concept of being on your side, right or wrong, the way your male friends do. (The female version has it reversed; if she is on your side, then you are right.) And even when she is for you, she may simultaneously be against you for the various reasons that Haley lists. Furthermore, the lower down the hierarchy you are, the more difficult it will be for you to deal with the challenges this mindset poses.

** I'm aware of what Roissy writes about intelligence being a handicap, but he himself tends to belie the notion being a hard rule. Remember, genuine contempt = female catnip. The main reason smart young men tend to be omegas and gammas is because they a) pedestalize the opposite sex, and b) place little social value on their own intelligence. And the lack of physical exercise plus not showering regularly doesn't help.*

Fire away

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2011

I don't have a FAQ here yet, so in the process of putting one together, I'd like to invite you to ask any Alpha Game-relevant questions you might have. I shall do my best to answer them, within reason. But please keep in mind that I'm not going to answer any personal questions that concern my relationships; if you're looking for vicarious thrills, I suggest you consider visiting [Athol's site](#).

Female bullies and how to deal with them

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2011

Athol explains the difference between [reasonable anger and relationship bullying](#):

I'm talking about anger as a routine thing, not an occasional response to an obvious inappropriate event. Her being angry after you attempt to drive into the garage without opening the garage door first, would be a perfectly fine use of anger. Getting yelled at four or more times a week for minor and trivial infractions means she's just being a bully.

Note that you don't have to actually "win the fight" in the moment, to actually pass this sort of testing. You just have to continue doing the behavior you want to do, in the face of her anger and/or fail to perform the task she is demanding of you.

There is nothing wrong with women being angry from time to time. Some situations justify it, even demand it. But women often make use of habitual anger as a relationship management tool, and if permitted to burn uncontrolled, that sort of anger can destroy any relationship, be it marital, romantic, familial, friendly, or even maternal. The combination of the harpy wife whose kids can't stand her and the helpless husband who meekly bears the weight of her scorn and anger is all too common. What Athol recommends is an effective anger management tactic and over time will usually reduce the amount of attempted bullying. However, it doesn't necessarily communicate the unacceptable nature of the behavior to the bully, nor is it necessarily applicable in a social situation.

Compounding the problem is that most women are tone deaf. They will shriek like banshees while denying they have even raised their voices, then accuse a man who slightly raises his tone of yelling at them. This

scenario is all too common between the sexes.

Man: Why are you talking like that?

Woman: (in angry, nasty voice) Talking like *what?*

Man: Like THAT!

Woman: STOP YELLING AT ME! YOU ALWAYS BLAH BLAH BLAH....

But if women are deaf to tone, they are oversensitive to language. Men tend to be the opposite; we are sensitive to tone and indifferent to language. So one thing I find works with almost all women is to respond to unacceptable tone with even less acceptable language. Use vulgarity to control tone. This tends to be most effective if you call them out in a polite and even tone and your customary language is not very salty. In such scenarios, the same conversation usually plays out more like this:

Man: Will you please speak in a civil fucking manner?

Woman: (in high-pitched, slightly alarmed voice) Why are you swearing at me?

Man: Because you sound like a rotting cunt.

Woman: All right, all right. *Just stop it!*

This serves three purposes. First, it changes the frame and sends a clear message that you're not going to accept being addressed in such a bitchy, disrespectful manner and you don't give a damn who knows it. Second, it rings her social alarm bells; if she's being called out in front of other people, her eyes will widen and she'll instinctively look around to see if anyone is noticing her.* Both men and women who are aware that you don't ordinarily speak in such a manner will immediately understand that you have been provoked into it by her behavior; her panicked response stems primarily from the awareness that *your* behavior is reflecting poorly on *her*. Third, it teaches her that escalation will be met by escalation. She can choose war or she can choose peace, but aggression will not be rewarded with submission.

Women are perfectly capable of controlling themselves. There is absolutely nothing that prevents them from simply having a quiet word with you in the corner rather than attempting to communicate her displeasure to you and everyone else in the room with her tone of voice.

Because women are taught that gentlemen will mind their language around them - even if she herself swears like a sailor - they tend to perceive vulgarity directed at them by men as being vaguely menacing. It very clearly communicates that they have crossed a line that is not to be crossed. Remember, even verbal communication sends non-verbal signals and non-verbal communication is often more effective when appealing to the less logical parts of the brain.

Using vulgarity to control tone is particularly useful if children are around. And being exposed to a few old Anglo-Saxon expressions from time to time isn't going to harm them any, certainly not as much as being exposed on a daily basis to the behavior of a female bully who is attempting to use nastiness and volume to get her way. And that doesn't even include the socio-sexual damage it does them to see a man cowering before a woman.

**For some reason, many women seem to believe that no one ever notices when they are being nasty bitches, but that everyone notices when it is pointed out that they are being nasty bitches.*

Alpha Mail: where to start?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 19, 2011

ZP wonders where to start:

If someone is looking to apply Game to his life, what would you identify as the most important change/action to take to get started?

I have two answers, one physical and one mental. The single most important physical action is to commit to working out. If you're not working out at least three times a week, you will probably not have the self-confidence or the endorphin flow to maintain any significant Game. Not only will you look better and feel better, but you'll be regularly putting yourself in a "I can do this" frame of mind. A man's mood is heavily dependent upon his level of exercise, so don't even think about trying to master Game if you're not improving your physical fitness.

The most important mental action is to force yourself to see women as they actually are rather than through whatever romantic or idealistic or fearful lens you have constructed over time as a result of your interactions with and imaginations of them. This means no more pedestals, no more rationalizations, no more fantasies, no more silently excusing behavior that you would not accept in anyone with whom you don't wish to have sex.

If she's acting like a bitch, she is, at least in part, a bitch. If she's behaving rudely, she is a boor. If she's arguing nonsensically, she's irrational. Accept it and deal with it according to the principles of Game, don't continue to manufacture a host of reasons why it's okay for her to behave in an otherwise unacceptable manner. And if her behavior merits contempt, don't hesitate to show it. To a certain extent, and allowing for a bit of metaphor, it can reasonably said that men create their women.

If you're not in a relationship, it's even more important to see women as they actually are. Even if she's being pleasant to you at the moment, look very carefully at how she treats those from whom she doesn't want or need anything. That is her true persona.

Alpha Mail: gamma history

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2011

An Omega/Gamma asks about the wisdom of full disclosure:

[I]f you're a retiring Omega/Gamma (like me), should you admit your loser history to a girl? If not, what to do when the subject of former lovers comes up? Is "I was a late bloomer" a good excuse?

No, absolutely not. Plead the Fifth. No, absolutely not.

No ALPHA discloses even a quarter of his sexual history to women. Even if he talks about his previous girlfriend, or primary high school girlfriend, he will omit the girl from the night after he broke up with his previous girlfriend, the waitress from the Saturday after that, and the salesgirl he from the night before he met the woman du jour.

An Omega/Gamma without a sexual history should take the same approach. Total silence. If she brings up the topic, simply turn it around and ask her about her number. She'll either get distracted and provide potentially significant information or she'll clam up and change the subject. And if she pries, break out Roissy's magic phrase - it's complicated - and leave it at that.

Don't worry, she'll concoct an imaginary history for you that will exceed your most outrageous lies.

No Game can kill

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 21, 2011

And it can be seen that despite their gentlemanly pretensions, [White Knights](#) are more fundamentally evil than the Darkest Gamer:

A musician hanged himself after receiving a message on Facebook telling him to 'go and die', an inquest heard today. Simon Foxley, from Hyde, Gloucestershire, was left heartbroken when a girl he met on the internet deleted him as a friend on the social networking site and when he tried to contact her he received taunts from her friends. After the final message he climbed from his bedroom window into the garden where he ended his life....

Mrs Foxley said: 'Simon had a few problems and suffered from a lack of confidence but we were making real progress with him We just didn't teach him what girls could be like occasionally and he was down about it - then he got the Facebook messages.'

This suicide was tragic because it was so utterly unnecessary and easily preventable. With even a basic understanding of Game, or better yet, a basic understanding of Game combined with an introduction to the socio-sexual hierarchy, the poor young Omega would likely not only be alive today, he'd be in possession of the tools to improve his rank and construct a plan for getting the girl.

Most White Knights and BETA orbiters believe they are "gentlemen", but in reality, their actions are far more damaging and evil than the most

heartless and Dark Triadic player. At least the player is merely pursuing his own interests and can at most be accused of insensitivity, whereas the orbiting deltas and gammas are being intentionally and knowingly cruel to another man in a futile attempt to impress the woman around whom they orbit.

Alpha Mail: departures

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2011

BP asks a pair of questions:

1. How does your take on game if at all differ from Roissy's, Rooshv's, Mystery's, etc?

2. What are some of the most common mistakes men make that game theory can fix?

Their approach is largely practical and focused on inter-sexual objectives. Mine is much more theoretical and is more broadly applied to society in general. But I don't think there is any significant disagreement, at least on my part, since I see their take as being a subset of my own.

The most common mistakes that men make are a) taking women at their word, b) failing to recognize the dynamic nature of women's feelings and attitudes, c) believing that women reward honesty or value the same positive attributes men do, d) oneitis.

President BETA

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2011

Is this really [a surprise](#)?

Barbara Walters, ABC News: "What is your biggest peeve of each other?"

President Obama: "I don't have one."

Walters: "Aww."

Michelle Obama: "My list is too long."

Now, I'm not saying that Barack Obama is delta or gamma, although I suspect the latter. It's entirely possible that he's actually lambda. Any time you see a man who has underkicked his coverage to the extent that Obama has with the woman once described as King Kong's baby sister, you're quite clearly not looking at an alpha, sigma, or even a beta.

A cogent observation

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 24, 2011

One of Trust's comments is well worth highlighting:

I've come to the realization one of the reasons women are so suspect of men who treat them well is because women tend to use pleasing behavior as a manipulation, therefore that is how they see it.

Psychological projection not only explains a significant amount of human behavior, but also provides a tremendous amount of insight into the mind of the individuals with whom we interact. We all witness and interpret the words and actions of others through our own psychological filters. For example, most of the unfaithful men I know are absolutely terrified of being betrayed by the women in their lives, whereas it doesn't even occur to the faithful men that their wives could be capable of cheating on them.

In neither case does the proclivity of the woman to be unfaithful or not bear any relationship to the man's belief in her capacity for treachery. The reality is that no one can truly know the depths of depravity or the heights of self-sacrifice to which another individual is capable, much less inclined, so barring any meaningful evidence or observable behavioral patterns, it is totally useless to spend any time contemplating such matters.

But behavioral patterns are often on display and evidence is often freely provided. When a woman is openly suspicious of kind and generous behavior, or worse, simple civility and human decency, the chances are very high that you are dealing with a damaged and/or solipsistic individual. Since nearly all of their behavior is intrinsically manipulative, they literally cannot imagine that everyone else's is not equally manipulative.

Just as it is unwise to involve yourself with a woman who is prone to incessantly challenging you, it is a very bad idea to have any involvement with a woman who is suspicious of men who treat her well. Not only will she entirely discount all positive behavior on your part, but she will justify any amount of negative behavior on her own. The delta's impulse to white knight and rescue such a woman from her negative attitude about men will often prove to be profoundly self-destructive, and will soon turn into a pattern where he repeatedly attempts to prove his worthiness through sacrifices that only inspire her contempt.

A man should be decent, kind, and generous to others for his own sake, not for how such behavior might be useful to him. That being said, one of the very valuable returns from such positive behavior is reliable information about the character of those who are the beneficiaries of it.

Merry Christmas

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 25, 2011

Merry Christmas to all, from alpha to omega. May you use your powers of Game for good, rather than evil, in the name of the one whose birth we celebrate today, who is both Alpha and Omega.

Roissy calls it again

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 28, 2011

Usually one sees science reports backing up Roissy's speculations. But this news of [a minor British business celebrity divorce](#) is also in line with his maxims:

Ultimo boss Michelle Mone and her husband Michael are to separate after 19 years of marriage. The 40-year-old mother-of-three built up the business after leaving school in Glasgow at the age of 15 and is now believed to be worth around £39million. She is also co-founder of MJM International with her husband. She recently began modelling her own range of lingerie after shedding six stone - a move she admitted her husband was uncomfortable with.

The fact that a middle-aged married woman suddenly loses a lot of weight doesn't necessarily mean she's preparing to go back on the market, but it is a remarkably reliable indicator. It strikes me that this, like several other aspects of Athol's IMAP, indicates how much Married Game for men is merely an articulation of behaviors in which married women already engage, consciously or unconsciously.

And it makes sense. As a general rule, people who are looking to change their lives significantly in one way or another are usually going to end up deciding to ditch their spouses even if that was not their original intention. Because there are few things that define our lives so much as our marriages do.

Conservative woman misses the point

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 29, 2011

Nancy French asks what marriage has to offer men and decides that **some major changes have to take place** if young men are going to start considering marriage part of the normal and anticipated process of adulthood:

*[P]arents have to stop getting divorced for less than dire reasons. Many, if not most, of today's 20- and 30-somethings are products of these divorces and thus have no role models. They may be looking for love, but they have no idea what to look for. Susan Gregory Thomas, author of *In Spite of Everything*, is a great example. Her parents split when she was twelve, and in an article about her book she laments the lack of guidance available to young people. "Why would we take counsel," she asks, "from the very people who, in our view, flubbed it all up?"*

Second, we must retract the message Boomers sent young women about female empowerment. Indeed, it isn't a coincidence that marriage rates have plummeted alongside America's fascination with the feminist movement. Empowerment for women, as defined by feminists, neither liberates women nor brings couples together. It separates them. It focuses on women as perpetual victims of the Big Bad Male. Why would any man want to get married when he's been branded a sexist pig at "hello"? In the span of just a few decades, women have managed to demote men from respected providers and protectors to being unnecessary, irrelevant, and downright expendable.

Changing both of these things won't accomplish anything. It's not true that men have no idea what to look for. They know what they want, they're just not finding it as easily anymore. And it's not being branded "a sexist pig" that turns men off to marriage, it is the guarantee of severe economic liability and the unacceptably high possibility of losing his house, his children, his savings, and reducing his future net income.

It is unconscionable to recommend marriage to any man under a legal regime in which he has no protection under the law and can be forced out of his own home by a single false charge. While this state of affairs is fair to neither individual men nor individual women, the lamentable fact is that very, very few women, even conservative, politically minded women who are correctly concerned about what low marriage rates will do to American society, are willing to speak out against Marriage 2.0 because they still wish to retain the legal benefits it affords married women in the event of divorce.

Marriage is extremely important for societal stability and survival. But the current legal form of marriage is evil and is not only deleterious to society, but to men, women, and children alike.

The future will be hot

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2011

It is said that the future belongs to those who show up for it. In light of that, I find it interesting to note that it isn't mere financial success that causes women to lose interest in breeding, but some combination of education and office work. And as far as the common "intimidation" theme goes, are we really supposed to believe that the average woman with a degree in communication and a job that involves a good deal of paperwork and Powerpoint is more intimidating than millionaire international supermodels?

But if one looks at the world's most elite young women, it is remarkable how many of them have married and have children at a relatively young age.

Kings of Leon frontman Caleb Followill and his model wife Lily Aldridge are expecting their first child together. 'We are thrilled to announce that we are expecting our first child together,' the pair confirmed in a statement to America's People magazine. 'We can't wait to meet the new addition to our family.'

Lingerie model Lily, 26, is thought to be three months pregnant.

It's not as if she's the only one. Pretty much all the younger generation of top models are all under thirty and either married or getting married. Marissa Miller, Adriana Lima, Brooklyn Decker, Miranda Kerr, and Alessandra Ambrosio are all demonstrating that there is a more satisfactory path than the conventional college, office, settle-after-thirty, one-child, struggle-with-debt plan that most parents recommend to their children.

And to those who point out that these young women are all very wealthy, I

would merely point out that they can do anything they want... and what they want to do is not get a PhD or become an astronaut, but get married and have children. They're clearly not "putting their careers first", in fact, they're quite often **putting their careers on hold in order to have their children.**

No longer content with just impressing the world with their lithe, post-baby bodies, one Victoria's Secret model has upped the stakes on her fellow Angel mothers Doutzen Kroes, Miranda Kerr, Adriana Lima; Alessandra Ambrósio was pregnant when she modelled in last month's runway show.

Even if the movie Idiocracy was correct and sub-normal are significantly outbreeding the intelligent and educated, at least we have the comfort of knowing that the supermodel genes will be passed on to future generations. *Homo sapiens posterus* may not be smart, but he'll be darned good-looking. And that might even be to his benefit, since he won't be able to think up a society anywhere nearly as self-destructive as the one the intellectuals of the West have produced over the last sixty years.

Good Christian, bad sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 31, 2011

In which I disagree with a godless sex maniac [concerning the subject of bad sex](#). Athol writes:

When you are born and growing up, your sexuality is a blank slate in terms of your beliefs and socialization, but your physical body is designed to enjoy having sex. So your basic default orientation is going to be that sex is a positive and desirable experience. Unless you have some sort of physical fault that makes sex painful or unpleasant, you're going to like having sex. If you're inexperienced at sex, it won't be crazy wonderful good sex, but you will like it and feel good about it.

So if you don't like sex, if you think it's nasty, dirty, disgusting, wrong, bestial, sinful, degrading or frightening, it's because you have been taught to think that way about sex. And to overcome your own body's design to find sex the most enjoyable experience possible for a human, that training either needs to be systematic purposeful education to crush sexuality, or as physical sexual abuse as a child. And with deep regret, I have to say that parts of the church specialize in both.

Speaking as someone who would appear to have a bit more experience in this area than Athol, I can testify that while this makes sense in theory, it simply is not empirically true. There are 30 year-old virgins raised in the Church who turn out to be near nymphomaniacs once they get married and are able to finally unleash a decade of pent-up desire, and there are also atheist women raised entirely without religion in a culture of sex positivity who are more sexually repressed than the average Catholic nun.

In fact, the younger a woman starts having sex, which is negatively correlated with church attendance and the sort of active parental involvement required to have been taught that sex is dirty and degrading, the more likely she is to have some sort of strong sexual inhibitions. Show me a woman who began having sex at twelve or thirteen, and most of the time, I'll show you a woman who has a far more problematic attitude towards sex than most women in cultures that practice female circumcision. The self-loathing slut who derives her sense of self-affirmation through casual sex is fairly likely to turn off on sex altogether once she hops off the carousel into the soft, undemanding security of a marital relationship with a delta or gamma.

No disrespect to Athol here, but if I recall his biography correctly, he genuinely wouldn't have any reason to know what he's talking about here. This is not to say that one *can't* be taught by others that sex is "nasty, dirty, disgusting, wrong, bestial, sinful, degrading or frightening", only that it is more often the unforgiving school of actual sexual experience that provides such lessons. Also, one's personality plays a significant role in such matters. Those who are self-conscious almost never enjoy sex as much as those who are not, or as those who have the ability to set their self-consciousness aside in intimate situations. Also, as should be readily apparent, instinctively negative people are always worse in bed; "no" is the unsexiest word in the English language, unless one counts "idontlikethat" as a single word.

One reliable indicator of a woman's attitude towards sex is the way she reacts towards having her picture taken. If she hates cameras being aimed at her and can't avoid being uncomfortably self-conscious for thirty seconds with her clothes on, there is a high probability that she will be even more uptight in the bedroom as well. Such women are too self-centered and too self-conscious to understand that sex doesn't entirely revolve around what they happen to like, or as is much more often the case, don't like.

As for the Christian aspect, there is a reason the apostle Paul instructed men and women not to sexually reject their husbands and wives. Such rejection not only poisons the marital relationship, but it also tends to have a negative effect on the person's relationship with God.

"The wife's body does not belong to her alone but also to her husband. In the same way, the husband's body does not belong to him alone but also to his wife. Do not deprive each other except by mutual consent and for a time, so that you may devote yourselves to prayer. Then come together again so that Satan will not tempt you because of your lack of self-control."

In other words, if you take the Biblical instruction seriously, your attitude towards every aspect of marital sex that your partner desires should be to simply smile, relax, and do it, so long as it does not scare the children and horses or violate the local ordinances. The Devil is a deceiver and if Paul is correct, then you can safely conclude that he wants you to be as uptight, vanilla, and sexually repressed as you can be, as this will have negative marital and spiritual ramifications. And who knows, you might even come to like it in time.

Alpha Mail: a category error

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 01, 2012

I received a few emails asking me about my opinion concerning a difference of opinion between Susan Walsh and Dalrock concerning a discussion of frivolous divorce. To be honest, I have to admit that I haven't been paying any attention to what appears to have been a bit of a kerfluffle even though I linked to the original post, which was a rather good one. Based on perusing the comments and the various responses, it seems fairly apparent to me that both sides have been talking past each other.

Susan's response to Doug1 was clearly one of a blogger dealing with an annoying commenter pushing an agenda, and therefore, her response is best understood in that context. I don't believe she had any intention of issuing a general challenge; I certainly didn't perceive one. Moreover, her core assertion was correct. A woman choosing to file for divorce due to her husband's infidelity isn't frivolous under any meaningful definition of the word, in fact, such an action is the exact opposite of frivolous. As Susan has rightly pointed out, once the marital contract is broken by infidelity, it is broken and divorce is the logical, if not the only possible, consequence. End of story. While it's possible to imagine situations where a woman has stage-managed the destruction of her marriage in order to play the victim, one cannot possibly assume this is the case in many, much less most, divorces for which the husband's infidelity is the proximate cause.

However, I don't think it is possible to either agree or disagree with the statement that "wife initiated frivolous divorce is exaggerated and overblown in the manosphere echo chamber" because it is first, an opinion, and second, it utilizes three subjective terms. Note that "exaggerated" and "overblown" are both unquantifiable terms, as is the

adjective "frivolous". Were I involved in the discussion, I would have requested definitions of all three words before even attempting to determine what my own opinion was.

Now, I will say that I tend to think too much energy is devoted to bitching about female behavior that is the obvious consequence of the current legal regime. Yes, the zoo animals will tend to run wild if the cage doors are left open. But it serves little purpose to complain about the animals, it's the zookeepers and the open door policies that are the relevant controlling factor.

That being said, I completely [support Dalrock's perspective](#) concerning his right to hit anyone as hard as he sees fit, for any reason that suits him, including personal amusement.

So long as women demand to be taken seriously, I'll reserve the right to take them at their word. If they put themselves in a position of leadership and/or make direct challenges to me or a group I'm part of, I'll reserve the right to respond. I'll do this understanding full well that many will feel that I'm unfairly picking on a poor defenseless girl in doing so.

Equality means never having to apologize. While I haven't gone over the numbers in any detail, I recall sufficient statistics to know that there simply isn't enough male infidelity to potentially account for the majority of female-triggered divorces. How many of those divorces are frivolous, I could not say, in the absence of a definition that can be quantified. Regardless, Susan is a big girl and she's got a better grasp of economics and statistics than most men, so if she's not fair game, then who could be? Her arguments are fair game, of course, nor are they going to be correct all the time for the obvious reason that no one's are, not even those produced by a coldly charming superintelligence with a certain *je ne sais quoi*.

What I think both parties are missing here is that there is absolutely nothing personal about intellectual debate. The facts are what they are, regardless of how well or poorly we happen to understand them, and so it is a category error for anyone to even talk about "pulling punches" or "piling on" because neither Susan nor Dalrock can be reasonably confused with either their opinions or their arguments.

Run, don't walk

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 03, 2012

One of Athol's readers, who is presumably an occasional visitor here, poses [a question with an obvious answer](#):

Another concern for me is that I never really saw that "sparkle" in her eye for me. Maybe that sounds ridiculous, but I have seen that sparkle in many girls' eyes when interacting with me, and it almost always = sexual and romantic interest. And more concerningly, I have seen that sparkle in Sue's eyes for several other guys....

The question I face now is: Cut my losses and move on, happy to escape a situation that probably won't work long term (due to lack of animal/primal attraction on her part)? Or, try to make this work, and continue to increase my social/sexual rank, knowing I've got a trustworthy and good girl, who's only real downfall is that she nearly certainly prefers more of an "asshole"/dominant guy than I am naturally?

I'm with Athol on this one and I would put it even more strongly. Ditch her and ditch her now. She's settling because he's just about finished med school and appears to be capable of keeping her in the style to which she would like to become accustomed. This is why it is pointless to convince a woman into a relationship; ultimately, she'd rather be in one with someone else.

As other commenters have pointed out, his value is only going to go up, not only relative to hers but to other women in general. So, he'd be compounding his mistake by permitting her to settle with an early investment in a higher status man whose status she won't value. It would be fine, in fact, perhaps even ideal if she was truly in love with him, but it

is readily apparent that she isn't.

Move on. Look elsewhere. Be thankful and pleased that you figured this out on the right side of the marital ceremony. And don't forget, for highly educated men, there are now more girls on the girl tree than ever before. And then, of course, there is the small matter of the ultimatum. I think the doctor-to-be must have a mistaken conception of the term "sigma", because any genuine sigma would know there is only one correct response to an ultimatum and it begins with the letter "F". As in what she can go and do by herself, to herself.

To go ahead and marry a woman after being posed that sort of ultimatum wouldn't so much cement BETA status as marital bitch status. She could have asked nicely. She could have pleaded her case. She could have told him how important he was to her. But instead, she chose to run a power move on him. So, think about what that says concerning her probable approach to quotidian married life....

Game with rock guitars

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 04, 2012

A few people have encouraged me at times to put out music that is related to economics or Game. But, as it turns out, I have already done the latter to a certain extent. I've written before about the way in which the core concept of Game made immediate sense to me when I encountered it for the first time at Roissy's place, but the extent to which I actually lived by those concepts became even more clear yesterday when one of my bandmates sent me copies of the three songs recorded in 1991 for the demo tape that scored Psykosonik a record deal with Wax Trax! a few months later.

[Sex Me Up](#) was the first Psykosonik song written and was recorded before half the band had joined or the band had even been named. (The phrase that now sounds a bit cheerleady before the guitar solo is actually "go psycho sonic" and is the source of the band's name.) Paul and I wrote it when we were both 21, just after Paul had finally kicked his longtime live-in girlfriend to the curb, so it had a lot of youthful energy to it. It was a lot of fun to listen to it yesterday because I hadn't heard it for something like 18 years.

But what I found fascinating about the song from the perspective of Alpha Game is the number of Game-related concepts that can be gleaned from it despite the fact that it is more than 20 years old and predates Game as an articulated set of observations. It might help to note that the "whore" line was actually supposed to be a female voice, but neither of the two girls who were there the night we recorded the group vocal were willing to provide it.* So, we improvised, and as it turned out, it worked even better that way although it didn't make sense in the way we'd originally intended it.

As Yohami can testify, a good song makes emotional sense, it doesn't necessarily make logical sense. So how many basic Game concepts can you identify in the song? I count at least five, but there are probably more.

**It would take a mighty pedestal indeed to survive the sight of a bunch of pretty twenty-something girls on the dance floor raising both arms and gleefully shouting "you know that I'm a whore" along with the song.*

The utility of solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2012

Evidence that solipsism knows no age limit, just in case you think it's likely that [she's going to grow out of it](#) one day:

A 4-year-old stray cat that was rescued from the streets of Rome has inherited a \$13 million fortune from its owner, the wealthy widow of an Italian property tycoon. Maria Assunta left the fortune to her beloved kitty Tommaso when she died two weeks ago...

One of the hardest things for men to understand or even recognize its significance is female solipsism. What this means is that most women view everything from their own perspective. And by everything, I don't mean everything that directly or indirectly involves them, I mean *everything*. This, for example, is where the Team Woman concept comes from. As most observant individuals recognize, women aren't team players and habitually sabotage their female friends and relatives.

(No, you're not fat, in fact, you're TOO skinny... have another piece of cake! It would look so cute if you cut all your hair off. And definitely break up with your CEO husband who used to be a pro athlete, you can do so much better than him!)

And yet, a man can't make a negative comment about lesbian Finnish women with PhDs in Mongolian Horse Milking without straight American women who never went to college leaping to their defense and taking great personal umbrage that anyone might dare to suggest that Dr. Piia-Noora Kiviniemi-Damdinsüren could be anything less than fabulous. This is because even though a woman has absolutely nothing in common with Dr. Kiviniemi-Damdinsüren and possesses absolutely no opinion whatsoever on Mongolian Mare Milking, she nevertheless identifies with the other woman and therefore feels that your negativity towards the

doctor is actually somehow *an attack on her*.

This is, of course, insane. But it is the way women naturally think, which is why it actually makes a degree of sense for a wealthy, childless woman to decide to leave millions of dollars to a cat she picked up off the street instead of choosing to do something that might benefit at least a few of the 7 billion people on the planet. The important thing is to grasp that this solipsism isn't a problem once it is understood, nor is it something to be criticized or confronted. It is simply there to be *utilized* in various ways. For example, a solipsistic woman allows for some truly subtle negs, as she can't reasonably object to comments that quite clearly have nothing to do with her, even though she feels they do, thus making deniability is not so much plausible as complete and material.

A pertinent question

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2012

A commenter at Susan's asks what is a very useful question, given that women have a much harder time detecting players than their fellow men do:

What are some strategies for women to weed out men who have had many partners? How can you tell?

First, ask him. If he's smoothly evasive and doesn't actually mention any quantity while changing the subject or flipping the frame onto you, he's almost surely a player of some degree. If he's not that experienced, he'll generally be awkward and overly explanatory, going into strange details about this and that girlfriend, trying to determine what counts and what doesn't. In general, if you're left feeling halfway embarrassed for the guy, you're safe. If you find yourself realizing half an hour later that you never got an actual answer, you're screwed. So to speak.

Perhaps the best example of this sort of non-answer was when Charles and Diana were asked if they were in love. She said: "Of course!" He said: "What is love?" and smoothly deflected the interviewer. If you get a "what is love" sort of philosophical answer, you're probably in over your head. If you're really unlucky, you'll run into a Dark Gamer who will pull a Yohami on you. "Love love love, let's bring this dream home." Nothing you can do about that.

Second, ask your male friends, particularly those you are confident are not interested in you. Men's radar for these things is vastly superior to women's; we tend to see right through the sorcerous BS that so entralls women.

The Path Ahead

Written by RM

Originally published on Jan 08, 2012

Anger is unfamiliar to me. I have only felt it as powerless frustration. I have almost always been passive aggressive. It has slowly turned into vindictive bitterness over the years. And it was made worse by over analysis and unfamiliarity with the purpose of what I feel.

Recently the quality of my anger has changed. It has matured. I find a growing intolerance for passivity. I find a growing intolerance for dysfunction. I can no longer tolerate self-victimization. While things have happened that are not my fault, they are sure as hell my responsibility.

I have come to realize that the depression that I have dealt with for the majority of my life is caused by a severe lack of boundaries. Five years ago I could have hardly described what boundaries were had someone asked me. Now I see that my inability to distance myself from dysfunctional relationships has left me feeling powerless. I can no longer jeopardize my happiness because someone it makes someone else uncomfortable. Their comfort is not my responsibility.

These personal discoveries have led me to believe that one of the most important tools a man can have is his anger. Perhaps a better term would be will-power. Regardless of the term used, I am referring to the emotion that facilitates the ability to create expectations for others, with rewards if they comply, or punishments if they refuse, and to do so reasonably. I believe that this emotion and the ability it facilitates is absolutely necessary for game, for social skills, for relationships, and even general happiness.

When a boundary is stated, the person who states it must be willing to follow through. A father who threatens to “turn this car around, right now if you two do not stop fighting”, must follow through with his threat if he want respect from his family. If I insist that a girl friend not tear me down in public, if she continues to do so must end the relationship. If a roommate is consistently late with rent and it is causing problems, and I threaten to move out, I must do so if nothing changes. If I do not follow through, I am powerless, and I deserve what happens to me.

The irony of anger is that it has allowed me to feel more compassion for those who have hurt me in the past. While I cannot justify their behavior, now that I see that it was not done maliciously, and that it was done in ignorance, I can be more forgiving. This does not mean that the boundaries come down, that would be foolish, but now that I am free of their destructive behavior, I am free to forgive.

Of all the discoveries I have made through this emotion, the most significant applies to myself. Tolerating bad behavior in other people is one thing. Tolerating bad behavior in myself is something else entirely. As an omega I have some very self-destructive tendencies, and I have suffered for them. Familiarity with anger allows me to create expectations for myself. Failure no longer has finality: it is no longer my fate. Instead it wakes up a deep intolerance. I can no longer be passive. I can no longer tolerate my weakness. I can no longer tolerate my fear. These are old habits, and so they are resilient, but they must die. I must be free.

Game and politics

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 09, 2012

It is a well-known fact that the taller candidate with better hair usually wins the presidential election. Based on this metric, Mitt Romney looks like a sure thing. But is it possible that those aspects of an alpha male are merely stand-ins for the candidates' socio-sexual status? If so, [this personal anecdote](#) may explain the tepid response among Republicans to Mitt Romney in 2008 as well as this election cycle:

Tagg didn't get it back then, but now at age 37 he finally understands why his father has been willing to suspend his regimented ways when it comes to his wife. "When they were dating," Tagg says, "he felt like she was way better than him, and he was really lucky to have this catch. He really genuinely still feels that way, thinks, 'I'm so lucky I've got her.' So he puts her on a pedestal."

Mitt Romney is a tall, handsome, wealthy man with a big family. But based on this description by his son, he's also Beta at best. That incongruence between his superficial attributes and his genuine persona may explain why male and female voters alike tend to regard him with relative indifference.

Alpha Mail: ugly blasts from the past

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2012

Saraha's Daughter wonders what motivates stalkers from the past:

Expand on this for me, if you will: My husband's late high school/early college years, he will admit, he was clearly exhibiting Beta [or BETA - VD] behavior. His conquests were 5's at best. He quit college, started bar tending, and started down his Alpha journey dating/sleeping with 7-9's.

Over the last few years, the 5's (now 40+ year old 5's -ish) have been trying to get in touch with him and/or stalking him. Not once has he had one of his prior 7-9's try to get a hold of him. I met several of the 7-9's, I can attest, they were beautiful. These women that are trying to reacquaint themselves with him now are...not pretty (and a couple are liberal feminists to boot).

What you're seeing here is tangentially related to the way in which a woman rates her own sex rank as the highest caliber man whom she can claim as a conquest of some sort, not necessarily sexual. Unlike men, women count a pursuer, be he successful or unsuccessful, as a win. And women only attempt to stay in touch with men they regarded in the past as possessing higher sex rank, in most part because they are attempting to reassure themselves that they still rate an 8 even though they have never been more than a 5. After all, if Plain Jane is Facebook friends with Joe Cool after all these years, clearly she must have meant something to him back in the day and therefore she must have been, and must be, attractive beyond the average, at least for her age.

When I think about the various women I know and hear about the "old friends" with whom they have reconnected via Facebook or Google, they are usually referencing the men they found most attractive in the past. I

don't think it's a conscious thing or even a problematic one, those are simply the men that they still think fondly about from time to time. Their erstwhile BETA orbiters have either stayed in some form of loose contact with them over the years or don't rate looking up. In like manner, I don't often find myself getting looked up by the very hottest women I dated, but I do find myself getting friend requests from various 7s and 8s, sometimes even from girls in whom I never expressed any interest, much less dated.

Who contacts whom is a reliable indicator of the relative historical sex rank. So, based on what SarahsDaughter is saying, I would guess that her husband was a Delta who eventually raised his Game to Low Alpha, that he was a man who naturally rated 7s but occasionally outkicked his coverage courtesy of his bartending occupation. Of course, one must also keep the ravages of time in mind, as it's entirely possible that some of those "not pretty" women were once considerably more attractive.

A Facebook Whore

Written by RM

Originally published on Jan 10, 2012

For those who want to forgo the difficulty of earning social-proof through game, there is a [solution](#):

I'll be your girlfriend on facebook for 10 days. I'm Cathy, a 23 year old student and I live in New York city. There's a second option by the way: If you want a few messages (3 max.) on your profile to make someone jealous that's also possible, just send me the message(s) and the facebook-link! byebye!x (I don't! do any promotional stuff!

Though many girls deny that game works on them, this is evidence that they understand it (at least instinctually), and use it to their benefit. While it is probably not as effective as hiring an escort to make someone jealous, it is certainly cheaper. And she is just cute enough that she really could inspire jealousy, or at least interest. What would your three messages be?

Alpha Mail: can you go home again?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 11, 2012

Sensei asks if it is wise to attempt to go back and retrieve a situation that was previously lost:

Given a situation where you meet someone towards whom you have more than a passing interest, but with whom you failed to succeed due to ignorance of the rules of game, after some time has passed (at least two years) would you say that the principles of game can be successfully applied to make another attempt, or does the very act of "going back"/"trying again" itself violate the principles of game, and one should simply write off the loss?

I am more specifically asking whether in your judgement female psychology is susceptible to game once an opinion has already been formed, or whether the window of game's operational effectiveness is closed whether or not game was actually applied the first time around.

Thanks for spreading the game theory around, by the way. As a Christian I've generally misunderstood it to only be helpful for landing one-night stands, and therefore not much use to one who fears God. After your explanations, though, I immediately grasped the applicability to a much wider sphere of life, and have been profiting accordingly. To be honest, I think what you are describing actually goes somewhat beyond basic game theory and more closely resembles a path to recovering actual masculinity from the clutches of our half-ruined culture.

I appreciate the positivity from the non-predatory crowd. I would simply say that what I am attempting to do with Alpha Game is to apply the basic principles of Game more broadly to socio-sexuality rather than focusing solely on a particular subset of sexual relations as other Game bloggers do. My interest also tends to be more theoretical, whereas Roissy and Athol, just to give two of the more substantive examples, are both relentlessly practical in their applications of Game to pick-up and marital relations, respectively. This is not a criticism of either of them in any way, as I both appreciate and respect what both men are doing in their tangential areas of interest.

But my more theoretical approach doesn't mean it is a bad idea to put these theories into practice from time to time in order to see if the empirical results correspond with the logical conclusions. And as much as I dislike the myopic and literally navel-gazing topic of so-called Inner Game, it may actually be somewhat applicable here. If one is "trying again" due primarily to a bad case of lingering oneitis, then one should obviously not return to the scene of the previous failure since it will likely not only result in additional failure, but could well cause one to take several steps backward in one's exercise of Game.

If, on the other hand, one has a good grasp on precisely how things went wrong as well as what mistakes were made, and the situation is one of well-understood and low-hanging fruit, then it could be an excellent opportunity to test how far one's skills have developed during the interlude. For example, I know it was both mystifying and confidence-inspiring to hear, in eleventh grade, the very girl that completely rejected me three years before was telling people that we had "gone out" in the past. (This, by the way, underlines my previous point that for women, it is the pursuit that is the conquest, not the end result.) As it happens, I didn't look back because I was no longer interested, but the incident taught me a valuable lesson in the dynamic nature of female attraction as well as about female unreliability with regards to personal history.

The challenge here is that once behavioral patterns are formed, they tend to stay fixed. It was fascinating to attend a reunion at a school I did not attend and observe how the group's behavior still tended to fit the historical pattern rather than the one it would have naturally formed on the basis of who the people were at the time had they not been previously well-acquainted.

However, I detect danger in the language Sensei uses when he asks if "one should simply write off the loss". If he has not already written it off, if he did not do so as soon as it was clear to him that she did not feel a level of attraction to him similar to the one he felt for her, then he is probably too emotionally caught up in her and would benefit from putting her behind him. There are so many girls on the girl tree that it is totally counterproductive to spend two years or more wondering about the one that was out of reach.

My advice is to move on and not look back. If he happens to run across her and she provides legitimate indications of interest - and remember, her rank will be declining over time as his is increasing - then checking to see if there is anything there won't do any harm, so long as he doesn't immediately melt into a pool of supplicating BETAtude the moment she gives him a sign that she might be attracted to him now. He has to maintain his frame, and I have some doubts questions about his ability to do so with this specific woman for whom he clearly has a particular jones.

The mystery deepens

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2012

Strange, how [this "disease"](#) seldom seems to strike women once they're married. We hear of married women becoming obese, and becoming alcoholics and pill junkies, but seldom, if ever, of women developing an insatiable hunger for marital sex.

The women spend hours online looking at pornography or looking for sex. Some fantasize about being sexual in public. Others cruise bars looking for anonymous encounters with strangers. Tolerance builds and things get boring, so the women have to engage in ever-riskier or more frequent behaviour to get the same "hit," or even just to feel normal.

Little is known about the prevalence of sexual addiction in women, but psychologists say the phenomenon is real and only now getting the attention given men.

Before raising this behavior to the level of an addiction, it would be informative, I think, to learn how many of these sexually addicted women are a) married and have sex readily available to them, and b) having less sex than normal with their husbands despite their so-called addiction to the activity. I tend to doubt that the alcoholic wife refuses to drink with her husband or that the obese wife refuses to eat with him.

Women care more about female opinion

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 13, 2012

The heightened sensitivity women show towards the opinions of other women probably isn't the conclusion that will be drawn by most readers of [this news report](#), but it's the most significant one:

Don't rely on the man in your life to tell you that you're piling on the pounds. Chaps are much more reluctant than women to confront a partner about their weight. Almost a third of men don't want to raise the subject compared to a mere 10 per cent of women who would be reluctant to suggest their partner slimmed down.

However, when it comes to telling a close friend to go on a diet, it's a very different story. Then, 23 per cent of women would find it hard to bring up the subject compared to only 8 per cent of men.

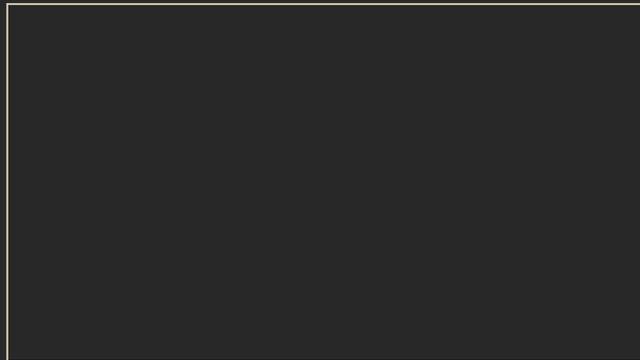
It isn't news that many men are afraid to confront women. I'm only surprised to learn the number is only around one-third. But it is informative to learn that whereas 90% of women are willing to tell a man he's too fat, they are more reluctant to confront their friends. This helps explain why women will completely blow off a man's opinion about her appearance, while obediently complying with one absurd and counter-productive piece of advice from her friend after another.

From the Game perspective, of course, one does not want to be in the 30% of men who are afraid to call a whale a whale. If you can't even manage that, don't be surprised if whales, and ill-tempered whales at that, are the only girl you can get. The fact is that pointing out flaws, real or imaginary, on an otherwise shapely woman is an effective means of modifying the relative value perception.

Game: you're doing it wrong

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2012



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

It's hard to argue with the writer's conclusion, which is that it is no wonder **the average guy thinks Game is a scam**. But the salient point here isn't that tubby little Douche Mc Doucherson has any idea what he's talking about, it is that if you have a conventional church-and-media-and-school-instilled idea of women and what they find attractive, even Douche Mc Doucherson has a more advanced understanding of the opposite sex than you. That's why he's getting better results than you do, not because women are all secretly slaving for the Lesser Potbellied Love Machine.

Even a journey of a thousand miles begins with a single step. But don't make the mistake of believing that because Douche Mc Doucherson is a few steps ahead of you, he has therefore reached the ultimate destination. When considering the advice of any PUA or theoretician of Game, the first thing you should keep in mind is if their objectives are in line with your own. A mismatch doesn't mean that they are necessarily wrong, but it does make you unlikely to reach your own goals by following their advice.

Women commit nothing

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 16, 2012

It is deeply ironic that men are generally considered the commitment-phobic sex when it is easily observable that the main reason they tend to increasingly avoid making commitments is because they are forced to take them very seriously. Women, on the other hand, superficially appear pro-commitment, but this only holds true so long as there is no substantive and quantifiable aspect to the commitment for which they can be held accountable. It's rather fascinating to see the way in which marriage has been transformed from an institution wherein wives were expected to provide actual "marital duties" to one in which sex is now widely considered to be at the sole and unilateral discretion of the wife while the husband is not permitted any reliable expectation of it, much less right to it. Consider the following question, and more importantly, [the subsequent advice provided](#):

Q: I have been with my partner for two years and we are talking about getting married. But, he says he won't commit himself to me (or anyone) unless there's a firm deal in place about how often we make love. His marriage and last relationship ended because both women lost interest in sex. He says he wants an undertaking that we would have sex at least twice a week, unless one of us is ill or away. I hate the idea of sex becoming a duty rather than a pleasure. Shouldn't love be unconditional?

A: It's very daunting to say that you'll be up for sex twice a week, whatever happens, even if you are feeling depressed, or menopausal, or pregnant or exhausted. And no individual can guarantee how they will feel about making love five years in the future, let alone ten or 20.

Indeed, why not ask your man how he would feel if his flag was

at half-mast and you promptly dropped him. The truth is that you could make a deal on regular sex with the best of intentions and still find that circumstances change and you can't fulfil the terms of that agreement.

Your partner must know this sex pact is unenforceable.

In answer to the question about love being unconditional, the reality is that marriage is surfeit with conditions, all of them imposed by the state. But the exchange is nicely clarifying, as the advice columnist is not only saying that the singular aspect of a marriage that literally makes a marriage a marriage, the one and only thing that a married man does not have license to obtain elsewhere at will, is not guaranteed, but even a woman's signed and written agreement to provide an agreed amount of sexual favors would be worthless.

Whether that is legally correct in all current jurisdictions or not, her answer summarizes why it makes absolutely no sense for men to marry any longer. From the material perspective, the current form of legal marriage amounts to trading a massive, long-term, government-enforced financial commitment for quite literally nothing except whatever a woman happens to feel like granting at the moment... which happens to be exactly the same thing to which any other man is equally entitled. Unless and until the concept of marital obligations are restored, paternal rights are enforced, and unilaterally imposed divorces are banned, men should staunchly refuse to enter into any relationship that can be construed as legal marriage. While I am happily married, believe very strongly in the positive importance of marriage to society, and conclude it is the optimal structure of relations between the sexes, the legal aspects of it have now been so perverted that I can no longer recommend it to any other man with a clean conscience.

Consider the following statistics. The average American watches 2.7 hours of television per day, or 1,134 minutes per week. Durex reports that

married couples have sex an average of 98 times per year. Since the average sexual encounter takes 7 minutes, then the average couple spends about 13.2 minutes per week on the structural foundation of their marriage, or less than one-eightieth the time they spend watching television.

The prospective husband of this woman, who has been twice-burned in the past, is only asking for a firm assurance of what is likely less than a half an hour per week - one television show's worth of time - and yet she is balking at agreeing to even so small a material commitment. Therefore, he would be wise to refuse, even under pain of lifelong celibacy, to put a ring on her finger, because it is all but certain that if he is foolish enough to do so, he will discover the joy of being thrice-burned.

And as for the idea that neither of them will know how they feel about the other in 10 or 20 years, that has been true of every single married couple since the invention of the institution. If you cannot commit to having sex twice per week, then you should never, ever, even begin to consider getting married and it would be best for everyone if you were forced to wear a blue icicle on your clothing so that the opposite sex could have a reasonable idea of what they are getting into with you.

Men must always keep in mind that if a woman commits nothing material to a relationship, she has no grounds for complaining about a man doing the same. If you are coming under pressure to marry a woman, simply tell those putting pressure on you that you are perfectly willing to make a legally enforceable material commitment that is equal to the legally enforceable material commitment made to you. Since that is not possible under the current legal regime despite its claims to equality under the law, it is an easy means of successfully deflecting the social pressure to marry.

To paraphrase Dalrock, no man should feel any social or moral obligation to marry in a legal environment where the “commitment” is predominantly one-sided and can be effectively terminated with a single telephone call to the police or a divorce attorney.

Winning the No-Win Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 17, 2012

Now, I absolutely love no-win situations. This may explain why I tend to find women relatively easy to deal with, since the conventional female power play is to attempt to put the other party in a no-win situation, at which point the other party is supposed to turn to the woman and submissively ask her for direction. This behavior tends to confuse most men, since they don't understand why the woman doesn't simply ask for what she wants in the first place when he has already signaled that he is willing, perhaps even eager, to please her.

What these men are leaving out of the equation is that the No-Win Game allows the woman to get what she wants and also gives her the sense of being in control of the relationship. If she asks for what she wants and then receives it, that makes her a supplicant and forces her to bear the dreadful burden of being appropriately grateful to the person who granted her request. If, however, she plays the No-Win Game successfully, she not only assumes a position of control over the other individual, but also removes herself any obligation to feel grateful to the other person. She is now providing the answer, not the request. She is the problem-solver... and it is to be left unmentioned that she created the problem in the first place. This is classic *ordo ab chao* manipulation.

It all comes back to female solipsism. Most women are less grateful than Charles DeGaulle or Camillo Cavour, both of whom are said to have declared how their nations would astonish the world with their ingratitude towards their foreign benefactors. Women absolutely hate feeling materially obligated to anyone - witness yesterday's post, for example - and they will go to much further lengths than most men imagine to avoid it. Throw in the dark Machiavellian pleasures of manipulation and the heady feeling of relationship hand, and it's not hard to understand why

the No-Win Game is such a go-to tactic in the female playbook.

And yet, the No-Win Game is more easily countered than Darth Hoody shutting down The Miracle of Tebow. Consider this. If you happen to find yourself in a no-win situation, then what difference does it make which option you choose? Either way you lose, right? *This means it makes absolutely no difference what you do!* Therefore, a more useful way to look at the No-Win Game is to think of it as Carte Blanche instead. Ironically, once a woman has successfully maneuvered you into a no-win situation, she has granted you the unrestricted freedom to act at your own discretion. The game is flipped. *Chao ab ordo*. Remember that control freaks, by definition, cannot handle chaos, which means their manipulative machinations can be disrupted easily, either directly or indirectly, at will. Anything you do that is outside the script is almost guaranteed to produce better results than obediently falling in line with it.

What got me thinking about this was the unconscious attempt of one of Badger's readers [to create a no-win situation](#) with regards to what Badger refers to as "plate theory". Juxtapose these two statements from the same individual and figure out how men are supposed to balance them:

1. *"I always notice the reactions to rejection, whether it was a playful one to slow him down, or a REAL one. The last reaction you wrote about, the calm, is incredibly appealing. It comes across confident & can make a woman feel like the guy really wants her (since he persists, despite her resistance) and he doesn't give up that easily."*

2. *"Wow.. For some reason, I found Mike C's comments really distasteful... I have no use for men with "spinning plates"*

In other words, she finds the ends "incredibly appealing" but she finds the means "really distasteful" and claims that she has no use for men who accomplish those ends through such means. The problem, of course, is that it is very, very difficult, and for most men, impossible, to achieve such desirable ends through any other means. While there are certainly men who could meet sexual rejection while in a completely celibate state with zen-like indifference, Tibetan monks are seldom known to hit on Western women.

If we apply the concepts laid out above, the solution is obvious. A no-win situation has been constructed, therefore *carte blanche* applies. The correct thing to do is to apply the means and achieve the desired end without informing the woman of the means utilized. There is no need to lie or be dishonest, as that would be counterproductive. Simply don't talk about the means and don't offer any explanations for them or answer any questions about them. And even if one is subjected to the third degree and pinned down, *carte blanche* still applies. By setting up a No-Win Game, she is quite literally *requiring* that men lie to her.*

The confident calm that is more accurately described as indifference comes only from having options, and more importantly, knowing that you have them. This is just one of the many applications of how you can play *Carte Blanche* to win the No-Win Game. The downside, of course, is that if you are involved with a sufficiently intelligent and self-interested woman, she will soon begin to grasp how *Carte Blanche* works and you will run the risk of finding yourself in an adult relationship where requests are communicated in a direct manner, mutual obligations are established and respected, and you no longer have the freedom to do whatever you please whenever you like.

**With regards to the moral aspects of telling the truth that could be raised, my answer is that we are so far outside the limits of morality here that it*

would be nonsensical to attempt to bring them into the discussion at this point. In demanding the sort of interest that can only come from sexually incontinent men, to say nothing of indicating her own intention to engage in pre-marital sex, there is no room for morality in this discussion. This, of course, is why those who dabble in immorality are always bound to be trampled by those who are rationally amoral.

19th century Philosopher Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2012

Schopenhauer explains why it is a dangerous game [to take women at face value](#):

[I]t will be found that the fundamental fault of the female character is that it has no sense of justice. This is mainly due to the fact, already mentioned, that women are defective in the powers of reasoning and deliberation; but it is also traceable to the position which Nature has assigned to them as the weaker sex. They are dependent, not upon strength, but upon craft; and hence their instinctive capacity for cunning, and their ineradicable tendency to say what is not true. For as lions are provided with claws and teeth, and elephants and boars with tusks, bulls with horns, and cuttle fish with its clouds of inky fluid, so Nature has equipped woman, for her defence and protection, with the arts of dissimulation; and all the power which Nature has conferred upon man in the shape of physical strength and reason, has been bestowed upon women in this form. Hence, dissimulation is innate in woman, and almost as much a quality of the stupid as of the clever. It is as natural for them to make use of it on every occasion as it is for those animals to employ their means of defence when they are attacked; they have a feeling that in doing so they are only within their rights.

Now, the obvious female response will be an instinctive one that tends to underline Schopenhauer's point, which is to accuse him of having been a misogynist and promptly refusing to pay any attention to what he has written. It's an understandable and perfectly natural reaction to what will almost surely be viewed as an attack. But this would be a massive mistake, because as it happens, Schopenhauer's conclusions are hardly singular when one considers the various great thinkers of human history

who have addressed the subject. As a general rule, if you find yourself on the opposite side of the issue from individuals whose intelligence has been highly regarded for centuries, it's probably a good idea to take their position seriously even if you completely disagree with it at first glance.

What is interesting about this conceptual unity from the modern perspective is that these men were writing about sexual equality before the equalitarian era, which has subsequently confirmed in almost every way those statements that can now be reasonably described as prophetic assertions. Consider this statement, which could easily be written today in response to the female relationship with the welfare state:

That woman is by nature meant to obey may be seen by the fact that every woman who is placed in the unnatural position of complete independence, immediately attaches herself to some man, by whom she allows herself to be guided and ruled.

The situation actually played out rather worse than Schopenhauer anticipated here, however, as women will readily attach themselves to an authority or even a mode of thought and obey it as slavishly as any man. This is why the great authoritarians of the world, including Mussolini, Hitler, Lenin, and Mao were all strong supporters of sexual equality in politics.

But these are macro level subjects that Schopenhauer addresses, how do they apply in Game-related terms on the practical level? To give one example, Roosh [explains the significance of the statement](#) that "to pay them honour is ridiculous beyond measure and demeans us even in their eyes."

This is a fact that white knights will never understand. As any game practitioner knows, a woman does not respect you if you respect her. Call this sad or unfortunate but that's the reality of human nature. Women do not like you if you attribute value to them that is not actually there. Complimenting a woman beyond her appearance, such as on her personality, courage, intelligence, or what have you, is a sure-fire way to not sleep with her. Even complimenting her beauty has become dangerous.

I think Roosh takes it a little too far initially and then dials it back to the correct observation. Men habitually praise women for things that do not merit praise in men. Being sensitive to dishonesty for the reasons Schopenhauer mentioned, women sense this and find it supplicating and contemptible in much the same manner men would. There is nothing wrong with granting respect to a woman, or to a child for that matter when it is merited, but it is fundamentally unmanly and dishonest to grant praise or respect for pedestrian actions or nonexistent qualities.

Alpha Mail: respond appropriately

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2012

Indyguy asks about when it is appropriate to praise a woman:

So what if a woman actually shows tenacity or discipline that you actually DO admire?

The correct way to respond is exactly in the same way you would respond to a man. Most men make two mistakes:

1. They praise a woman for normal male behavior. "Hey, you changed the oil, wow, you must really know a lot about cars!" The fact that a woman knows that Tom Brady is the quarterback of the New England Patriots no more merits gushing over how cool she is than your male friends knowing that Charlize Theron was in, um, whatever movie she is in these days does.

2. They laugh when girls aren't funny. This is a specific example of a much broader phenomenon and is one reason why women tend to overrate themselves. Men tell plain girls they are pretty and pretty girls they are gorgeous all the time. No wonder women look down on them! Does she look like Kate Beckinsale, Marisa Miller, or Sandra Bullock? No? Then she's not gorgeous, and more importantly, *she knows it*. And you've just displayed your low value by trying to suck up to her by offering up the BS as a toadying supplicant.



This is the low end of gorgeous. If she doesn't clear this bar, you're DLVing.

But that doesn't mean not laughing when a girl actually is funny. By way of example, although she doesn't ever display it in public, Spacebunny has a very dry wit that can be downright hilarious at times. If she says something funny, I laugh. If it's not funny, I don't. Which happens to be exactly how I treat everyone else, including the little talking people inside the magic box. This isn't rocket science.

Consider the manufactured heroism of Jessica Lynch. The story of her heroics was pure Pentagon propaganda, but suppose she really had armed herself with a machine gun and saved a squad of Marines while shooting down ten enemy combatants. How could you ever justify not granting her due respect for that? When contemplating applied Game, it's

necessary to keep in mind that these concepts are intended to be applied to social situations, which by definition are fluid, and therefore there are very, very few hard and fast rules which apply the same way in all situations. That is why its application is an art even if the underlying theories are increasingly based on science.

Alpha Mail: why Daddy ends up with the kids

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2012

Ghosts wonders how to tell his kids that their mother didn't care about them enough to want to retain her court-granted custody of them:

Virtually every divorced man I know has custody of his children (myself included). The story is the same for all of us: after the divorce and our "blind justice" automatically hands our children off to these women. They then use the children like pawns, withholding visitation, threatening to go for sole custody, not to mention the anal raping we receive from the lovely child support services; but then, something happens, and we become the primary custodial parent.

Afterwards, the mothers just... Give up. They (in all the examples I've personally seen) never visit, never call, and quite rapidly sign over their parental rights. Statistically speaking, there's a higher percentage of women who are dead-beat moms than there are dead-beat dads.

You seem a hell of a lot smarter than me, so I was hoping maybe you could help me understand it, possibly in a way I can explain to my boys when they're older. They ask me why their mom doesn't love them anymore, and "because she's a cunt" isn't an acceptable answer for 7 & 9 year olds...

It's an interesting question, since I have also witnessed this process at work in the lives of the only divorced couple that I know. To be honest, it's not only not an acceptable answer for children, it's not accurate either. The process you're seeing at work here is a natural combination of female solipsism with the harsh reality of life as a single parent. One of the key changes in social behavior is that Generation X has observed the

copious blunders of the Baby Boomers and while X women aren't significantly less narcissistic, self-centered, or myopic than their predecessors, they are sufficiently observant to have stopped buying into the "you can have it all" theme or to believe that single motherhood is a reasonable practical alternative to a functional two-parent family. So, they tend to be somewhat less invested in their post-divorce identity as a mother or in keeping primary custody of their children.

Being a parent is hard, thankless, and in the short term, largely unrewarding work. Yes, it's delightful when a child, unprompted, gives you a hug or says something sweet, but the job never ends and the responsibility is always there hanging over the parent's head. So, it should come as no surprise when a woman who is shallow and self-serving rapidly discovers:

1. She now has to do everything that her ex-husband of whom she previously claimed "did nothing" used to do. It's amazing how fast those previously "nothing" tasks of picking up the kids from their various activities and mowing the lawn suddenly become major sacrifices meriting beatification once a woman gets divorced.
2. All the men she thought would be lining up to date her once she was "free" aren't actually interested in her. As it turns out, most minor flirtations are not indicative of a man's willingness to subject himself to a legal raping courtesy of a woman who has already demonstrated her willingness to call in the judicial rapists.
3. Her children severely limit her opportunity to spend time with those men she meets who actually are interested in her. Somehow, this appears to surprise newly divorced women.
4. The men who are interested in her have no interest in the package deal and show no indications ever offering her any assistance with her increased burden of responsibilities.

5. The whole custody thing suddenly looks a lot less desirable post-divorce.

Now, even divorcing woman who understand this will still be inclined to claim custody because the children are her primary means of extracting income from her ex-husband and because it is socially expected of her. Even if she knows perfectly well that she intends to pawn them off on everyone around her as much as possible, she won't want to be criticized for being "a bad mother" even if she has the maternal instincts of a cuckoo. But once she has custody and the income transfer is established, her priorities reverse as her children now become a liability to her rather than a valuable asset. Furthermore, her desire to lash out and harm her ex-husband by denying him his children is gradually overcome by her desire to throw herself fully into her new single life, so she becomes more and more dependent upon his ability to permit her to live it by taking care of the kids.

It is very important to understand this process for fathers who are in the process of facing a divorce. They must always keep in mind there is a very good chance that regardless of the legal posture her lawyers are telling her to take at the moment, she is eventually going to want to relinquish custody to him if he plays his cards right. So, if you want your kids, the correct play is not to strike a grand paternal pose and fight to the bitter and losing end in the courts, but rather, to accede to all of her custody demands while constantly encouraging her to go out and let her freak flag fly. This may be hard, especially because it will likely involve exposing your children to the parade of losers who are willing to pump-and-dump a thirty-something or forty-something divorcee in the short term, but it is a father's best shot of eventually gaining full custody. And, if you've played your hand correctly, they'll always be with you when she's spending a special evening with Donny from work or LaDarrell from the gym anyhow.

The key is to be patient and arrange with your family and friends to

always be available to watch the children at a moment's notice. And since women's moods fluctuate constantly, always have a prepared document on hand for her to sign custody over to you. It's a long game, but it only takes one moment of exhaustion, depression, and weakness, and you'll have your kids back. Even then, be as conciliatory and let her come see them as much as she wants, as Ghost knows, she'll probably drift away anyhow since out of sight is generally out of the female mind.

But to return to the actual question, the correct answer for your children is that while she loves them, she simply doesn't love them as much as she loves herself. This has the benefit of being completely true, it is something that they already recognize or they would not be asking the question, and can serve as a useful springboard for addressing a whole host of other, tangentially-related issues, such as the reason for your marital breakup, the female tendency towards solipsism, the importance of the Golden Rule, and so forth. Addressing the matter openly and honestly will also tend to have the effect of drawing you closer together, after all, she didn't just cast them aside, she also did the same to you.

However, it's also important to resist any urge to poison them against her. Let her do that to herself; as you've probably already discovered, she'll do a far more effective job of that than you ever could. When asked about her, keep your answers truthful, unemotional, and positive to the extent that is possible. Most children of divorce eventually figure out who is the responsible party, regardless of the extent of the parental propaganda to which they are subjected.

No taming the tigress

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2012

Game has its limits. If a woman is a confirmed drama-addicted maneater, it is almost always best **to keep a safe distance**, regardless of whether you are the Alphiest Alpha or a white-knighting Gamma.

The “dramatic,” like other sociopaths, provides glimmers of past abuses in past relationships, which really is bragging about past bad behaviors and promises of new ones yet to come. Men drawn to these women ignore those warnings, and think they have the power to change such women. Clearly, the problem exists on both sides of the gender divide, but the sexual behavior of male sociopaths is another story.

Such a woman subtly displays her sexuality in a way that is more understood by women than by men. She wants to walk into a room to dominate the other women, telling them by her presence that their men are theirs only as long as the “dramatic” decides not to take them. Sexuality is not to be ostentatiously displayed, but to be conveyed in subtle and tasteful elegance. The kind of woman says, “I dress to attract the attention of other women and to dominate them. I let them know their men are mine for the taking. The men, of course, will look at me, but the women will look at me and hate me. I thrive on it!”

Game doesn't work well on female sociopaths for the same reason it doesn't work well on rocks or fish. Their motivations and processes are outside the normal range of human behavior, so they simply aren't going to conform to the usual patterns well and their actions tend to be erratic and unpredictable. No amount of Game or even Hand is going to help here, because the very stability that Game and sexual dominance pleases a neurotypical woman is exactly what the sociopath instinctively

seeks to escape.

It's not the outcome, but the specific form of the disaster that will tend to vary depending upon one's socio-sexual rank. While Gammas and Betas will simply be used, chewed up, and spit out without a moment's hesitation by the sociopathic woman they so nobly and self-sacrificially want to help, the higher-ranked men arguably have it worse. They're the ones who end up getting stalked, whose bunnies get boiled, and whose houses are set alight.

I strongly recommend not getting involved in any way with a woman who talks openly about how badly she was abused by a previous man, especially not if it appears to be a pattern with her, or as the author of the linked article suggests, if it is a point of pride for her. Solipsism is one thing, but cranking it up to eleven by removing even the most vestigial conscience is something altogether more dangerous. Even the most hardened practitioner of Dark Game simply isn't up to the task of dealing with woman of this sort; it's like taking a knife to an exchange of intercontinental ballistic missiles.

There is no cure for crazy.

Alpha Mail: the quantity inelasticity of female demand

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 23, 2012

[Bloggiversary celebrant Badger](#) emails an interesting pair of economics-related questions concerning Game:

1. Is there a term for a good that is absolutely limited in quantity, in the sense that only a portion of those who want it can get one of them? I'm thinking of the fact that there are only so many guys who meet all the female checklist requirements (tall, in shape, interesting job, cool hobbies, can stimulate her daily, impresses her friends, owns the room, etc).

2. I'm curious if there's an econ paradigm for a good that, as it becomes scarce, causes people to become more selective and concerned about its quality rather than simply seeking to grab it as the price pressures rise.

As you know, we have environs like American colleges where the male-female ratio is distinctly female-heavy. To a man unversed in game and psychological economics, he might think this is good for guys; the supply-demand pressures would mean women would have to pair up with guys down the ladder or they'd be resigned to singleness.

But this doesn't appear to be happening. Instead, women get even more anxious with their checklists and concerned about grabbing a top man. We know from the numbers that the number of male virgins in college is growing, not shrinking. So obviously women are even more strongly preferring to sample (and if necessary, share) the apex.

The way I explain this is that the odds of getting a man, any man, are lower when there are fewer men, and so they want to make the most of their limited opportunity by optimizing even more aggressively. Essentially they are swinging for the fences in fewer at-bats. The 80-20 rule appears to scale linearly: fewer men equals fewer top men for women to lust for. Cf. the NYT article where the UNC sorority girl said "half the guys we wouldn't even consider."

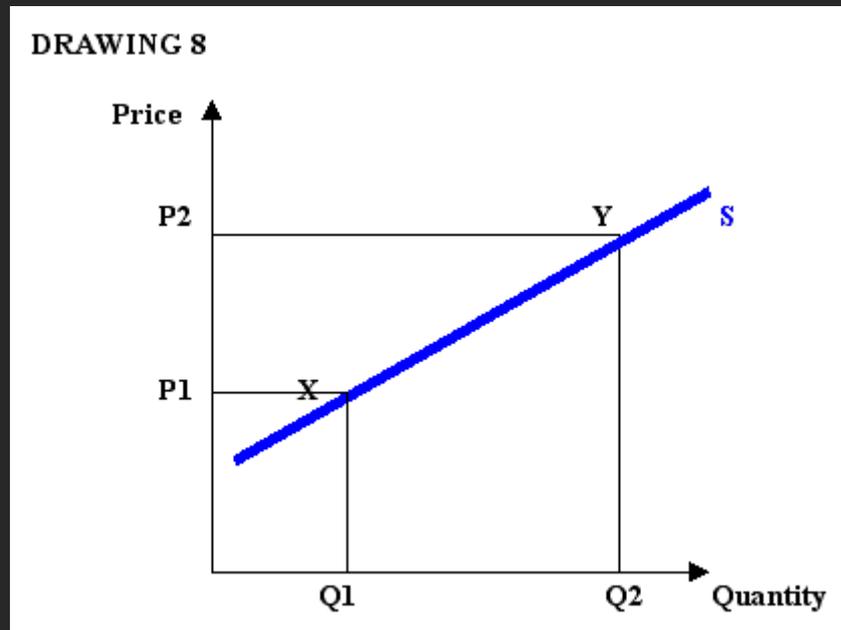
We do have two related moderating influences:

-The fact that boys are being raised to not be sexually aggressive, taking them out of the equation. I don't think this is a sufficient explanation, since unattractive men who are sexually aggressive don't get girls but are instead labeled creepy.

-The fact that female-heavy campuses are themselves constructed of feminist tropes and friendly to female sensibilities, which causes women to seek a respite from the institutional pedestalization through the of a flippantly alpha man. (Such is the paradox of feminism: women who are control freaks, who desperately want a man to take control, but can't admit that without offending the feminist sisterhood).

The basic economics term that is relevant to the first question is "scarcity" and it is expressed in the form of a supply curve. However, since one is not presently permitted to acquire women by exchanging money for them, it's not possible to apply the conventional supply-demand curve here utilizing price as the the Y-axis. But since we're talking economics and not finance, the core concepts still apply nevertheless, only instead of \$ price, we're talking about the various attributes that women value. As a man's collective ability to "pay", or to be more precise, his sum total of female-

valued attributes, goes up, the overall quantity of women available to him increases. In economics terms, a change in price causes movement along the supply curve.

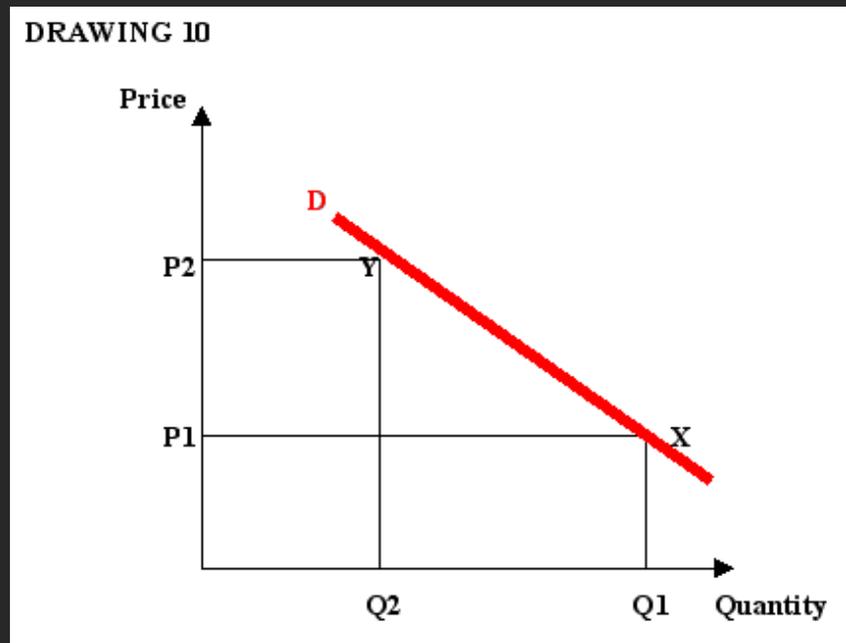


Thus the man who ups his Game or signs a big record contract, or is named a starting quarterback sees his "price" go from P2 to P1, his pool of interested women increases from Q1 quantity to Q2, and therefore the ability to score a Y-quality woman instead of being limited to an X-rated woman. Personally, I'd reverse the X and Y assignments in this specific application, but never mind that.

As for the second, I'm going to attempt to answer what I suspect to be the real question underlying the somewhat nebulous question that was actually posed. What I *think* Badger is attempting to get at is to learn if there is an economic concept describing when the simple intersection of S-D curves and movement along them according to changes in quantity is insufficient to explain what he is observing in the current, female-heavy collegiate sexual marketplaces. As it happens, there are two that are potentially valid here, and the first is known as "conspicuous consumption", a concept first articulated by Thorstein Veblen.

This was the attempt to explain why the demand curve for some goods

actually increases as the price goes up, or if you prefer, why certain market behaviors don't follow the conventional downward sloping demand curve as shown below. Such products are also known as Giffen Goods. Stocks are one example, collectible trading cards and art is another. (Remember, since we're discussing men, the "price" now refers to attractive female attributes, not male ones.)



Conspicuous consumption rather than conventional movement along the demand curve is clearly applicable in the collegiate marketplace, since not only does a lower price *not* increase the quantity demanded, but an intrinsic part of the value of a high-status man for a woman is the validation of her own sex rank that her acquisition of one, however temporary, conveys to her and others. Hence the oft-observed phenomenon of the 6 who thinks she is an 8 because she once attracted the attention of a slumming male 9.

But conspicuous consumption only explains the increased valuation ascribed to men as their price increases, it does not explain the lack of female interest in lower status men despite increasing scarcity that would normally be expected to cause movement along the demand curve increasing the price as quantity decreases. To here, we need to turn to the concept of "elasticity". Price elasticity describes how susceptible

demand is to changes in price. Gasoline, for example, is relatively inelastic since people have to drive to work regardless of whether gas costs \$2 or \$4 per gallon. Demand for airline travel is relatively elastic, since the price of a ticket plays a large role in whether one decides to take a vacation that requires a flight or not.

But in this case, it's not the variance in price that is proving irrelevant to demand, but rather, the variance in quantity. So, one could reasonably describe the unusual economic behavior of the current collegiate sexual marketplace as being an example of *the quantity inelasticity of demand*.

The Omega thesis

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 24, 2012

Focus on the Failures: the Impact of Socialism on Losers--an Abstract

Thesis: Poor prole women used to marry some omega males, now they don't need to anymore.

Abstract: At the very bottom of the human male hierarchy are the irrecoverable social failure, the "omega males." No one writes about these guys; they are largest group of at which no one has ever taken a serious look. (Yes, here we have an "omega" writer, but I'm talking about the category of omega for whom there is no hope.)

These are the least sexually desirable males and therefore are the ones who are unable to find a women for a healthy normal relationship because their desirability is too low given the existence of less women than men, the omega's own standards and, in some places, men marrying multiple women. (There are about 105 males born for every 100 females.)

In modern times, women would rather become the second trophy wife of an older alpha male or never marry at all, than settle for an omega male.

Irrecoverable omega males will be lonely and womanless their whole lives and as an added punishment pay taxes to support the children of women who don't notice their existence, or, if they do, see omegas only in a monetarily predatory way.

So some questions for the experts:

What are some characteristics of irrecoverable omegas?

What becomes of them?

What should irrecoverable omegas do to wring the best out of life?

Some of the characteristics include low self-esteem, fixation on a single woman for an extended period of time, social dysfunctionality, inability to provide for themselves, overdependence upon parents, excessively childish interests, physical unattractiveness, and extreme timidity.

I honestly don't know what becomes of them. I really haven't ever been very well acquainted with omegas; even in junior high when I was at the nadir of the social hierarchy, I was too happily occupied in solitude with sports and computers to become involved with the omega crowd at all.

But what irrecoverable omegas should do to wring the best out of life is to remind themselves that relationships with women are but a small portion of life itself. The average married couple has sex 92 times per year. That leaves 75 percent of the calendar sexless anyway. Isaac Newton never married and was said to have remained a virgin, and while he was certainly peculiar and at least somewhat socially dysfunctional, few members of homo sapiens sapiens have ever risen to such glorious intellectual heights. This isn't to say that one should aspire to become the next Newton, as that is all but impossible, but to look to him, and others like him, as a potential model for a generally happy, successful, and valuable life.

Dark Biad

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2012

I've never attempted to conceal the fact that I possess two of the three Dark Triad traits. Contra the occasional accusation, I am not even remotely psychopathic. Nevertheless, I find it mildly alarming that I am apparently **even more narcissistic than Yohami**. How is THAT possible?

Your Total: 23

Between 12 and 15 is average.

Celebrities often score closer to 18.

Narcissists score over 20.

I wouldn't have thought one could **score so high** with low scores on Entitlement and Exhibitionism. But I suspect that male bloggers in general, and Game bloggers in particular, will tend to be highly narcissistic. What other sort of individual is attractive to women, sufficiently introverted to write regularly, and also assumes, correctly, that others are intrinsically interested in whatever he happens to contemplate?

Everybody hates BETA

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 26, 2012

I've mentioned before that one of the reasons that Mitt Romney is unpopular despite looking so good on paper is that he gives off distinct BETA signals. In light of that, consider this interesting dichotomy noted by the editor of National Review:

Sometime last week I realized that Newt Gingrich was going to benefit from his ex-wife going on TV and accusing him of requesting an "open marriage" after his long-running affair was exposed...while Mitch Daniels didn't even run, in part, because he and his wife split, then reconciled.

For all that he is a fat, corrupt little troll, Newt is a cold-hearted bastard and a strutting, irrationally overconfident Alpha. Mitch Daniels can balance all the budgets and ride all the Harleys that he wants, but everyone still knows that his wife left him and ran off to get banged by more exciting men for several years before eventually returning to him. He's not only BETA, he's a Gamma.

Game not only explains this apparent dichotomy, but illustrates why it is not one at all. Elections aren't exercises in comparative morality, but in apparent socio-sexual dominance. These days, you may recall, women are permitted to vote.

The Gamma dichotomy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2012

Incendiary Insight [contemplates the problem](#):

The Gamma male believes that to win over a woman's heart one must be or appear nice, as what women really desire is a man that's not a player, that takes them seriously, that always respects their wishes, and so on and so forth. The deceptive nature of most Gammas is that they are not inherently nice, as that is usually a facade: most Gammas are somewhat bitter, frustrated, and manipulative. It would be one thing if they were genuinely nice people who simply did not know how to speak with a woman--we can work with that--but the Gamma is not genuinely nice, nor is he good. In fact, the Gamma's goodness extends only so far as it needs to in order to make a woman sleep with him; once/if she does, he believes he can make her stay if he buys her things or cries to her or uses other emotional manipulation to keep her with him.

As has been pointed out before, women have a keen antenna for incongruity. And while the feminist assertion that there are no nice guys cannot possibly be true - they attempt to explain their lack of attraction to men who are nice by claiming that all men who appear nice are merely faking it - there is an element of truth from which they have drawn their illogical conclusions.

Gammas are, first and foremost, socially inept. This is primarily because they are either unable or unwilling to understand social hierarchies and appropriate social behavior. It's actually similar to a female mindset in some ways, being self-centric and comprehensively unobservant. Whereas the Alpha's self-centeredness accepts reality and takes advantage of it, the Gamma's self-centeredness denies reality and

attempts to replace it with his own preferred perspective.

For example, the way that Gammas insist that women are attracted to service and being put on pedestals is strikingly reminiscent of the way women insist that men are attracted to advanced degrees and high-paying jobs. This suggests that the Gamma is attracted to being served and wants to be put on a pedestal himself, and the incongruity that women are detecting is that he is offering what he actually wants. They tend to see this as manipulative, which I think is rather unfair because the Gamma intends it as a noble sacrifice.

But I think that ultimately, the problem is not that the Gamma is bitter and frustrated, because these are learned behaviors; to blame his lack of success on them is to put the cart before the horse. Nor can it be because he is manipulative, since Alphas and especially Sigmas are downright machiavellian, which is one third of the Dark Triad that is so attractive to women.

I think the heart of the problem is that the Gamma tends to be genuinely romantic whereas women simply do not respond sexually to romance. They may enjoy it, but it really doesn't turn them on. Romance is primarily a status game that women play with each other and essentially akin to lion tamers showing off their skill. By demonstrating they are pre-tamed lions, Gammas take all the fun and challenge out of the game and thereby render themselves despicable.

Remember, women don't say "Aw" when they are hot and ready to go. They say it when they look at babies and puppies. The combination of baby-and-puppy projection with sexual pursuit may be, in part, a source of the instinctive disgust that women feel when pursued by a Gamma

male.

This doesn't mean that a man can't be nice, but he has to understand that being nice is not an element of sexual attraction and it may even, in some circumstances, be an actual negative.

The science of nagging

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2012

As unpleasant and annoying as it may be, I tend to doubt nagging is actually as toxic to marriages as adultery. But the mere fact that the comparison can be made is indicative of [the severity of the problem](#):

Nagging—the interaction in which one person repeatedly makes a request, the other person repeatedly ignores it and both become increasingly annoyed—is an issue every couple will grapple with at some point. While the word itself can provoke chuckles and eye-rolling, the dynamic can potentially be as dangerous to a marriage as adultery or bad finances....

Personality contributes to the dynamic, Dr. Wetzler says. An extremely organized, obsessive or anxious person may not be able to refrain from giving reminders, especially if the partner is laid back and often does things at the last minute. Other people are naturally resistant—some might say lazy—and could bring out the nagger in anyone.

It is possible for husbands to nag, and wives to resent them for nagging. But women are more likely to nag, experts say, largely because they are conditioned to feel more responsible for managing home and family life. And they tend to be more sensitive to early signs of problems in a relationship. When women ask for something and don't get a response, they are quicker to realize something is wrong. The problem is that by asking repeatedly, they make things worse.

There are three successive steps that one can take to reduce nagging in a relationship. They are not conclusive nor will they work in every relationship, but at least it's a process that can be applied and reduce the oppressive feeling of helplessness that being constantly nagged tends to produce.

The first is to reflect upon the problems, attempt to anticipate the requests and/or demands, and do your best to promptly fulfill them when they aren't successfully anticipated. But note that this is NOT a BETA attempt to please the other individual, it is actually a means of testing them. A friend of mine once tracked his wife's requests, demands, and complaints for an entire month, recording all of them. The next month, he made sure to do every single thing she had requested or considered to be a problem, and he even succeeded in doing many of them before she even asked for them, much less complained about them. He also kept track of any new requests, demands, and complaints.

He was surprised, and a little disappointed, to learn that his proactive efforts didn't reduce the volume of her nagging at all, it merely changed the details concerning what she was nagging him about. But it was a very useful experiment because he learned that he was not the problem, the real problem was her need for control. So, he promptly went back to doing as little as he had before except he was now able to tune her out with a clear conscience. Carte blanche, baby!

On the other hand, if actually doing the things that were causing the other person to nag reduces the amount of their nagging, then it is obviously your failure to get things done that is the problem. In this case, apply the second step and put yourself on some sort of schedule. For example, I used to be very unreliable about getting the car washed on a regular basis, but now I simply do it on Saturdays whether it appears to really need it or not. If the weather is bad, I do it on the first day after Saturday that the roads are dry. Program your habits correctly and the amount of

justifiable nagging will tend to naturally decline.

But does this mean that one has to suffer constant nagging just because the other individual is a control freak? Of course not, hence the third step. It is based on the observation that most control freaks place far more pressure on others to do things for them than they are willing to do for others. So, again keep track of the various requests, demands, and complaints, but instead of doing anything about them right away, start responding with requests, demands, and complaints of your own on a one for one basis. Every time she nags about X, you nag about Y.

This will likely trigger a good deal of initial resentment - the control freak REALLY does not like doing things upon request because she wrongly believes it amounts to subservience - especially because it is perfectly reasonable. If you are expected to do X for them, why would they not do Y for you? And yet, you can expect all sorts of spurious and stupid excuses as to why you should be at their beck and call but they shouldn't have to do anything for you. Just ignore the rationalizations, tick to your guns, and eventually the aversion therapy will begin to take effect. Even if the nagger doesn't consciously realize what you're doing, the idea that nagging you inevitably means she'll get stuck doing something herself will soon begin to reduce the amount she is willing to do.

And, of course, every time she refuses to do something, you must do precisely the same. If she won't pick up something at the store, then you don't pick up something on the way home from work. I suspect it's best not to make it a direct confrontation, since any argument is only going to lead to an impasse at best, so just produce the same sort of ridiculous excuses that she uses.

However, the single most important thing that everyone should keep in mind is that if you care a great deal about something a) getting done, b) getting done in a particular way, and c) getting done to a specific standard, *then you should do it yourself!*

Why women often lack respect

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 29, 2012

A commenter at Dr. Helen's inadvertently [sums it up in a nutshell](#):

Lot of men grow up learning that if they want something, they have to get it themselves. They have to manipulate the physical world.

Lots of women grow up learning that it's a hell of a lot easier to manipulate a PERSON instead of the physical world. Get a guy to do it for you.

When you do things for yourself, you learn to respect yourself and others tend to follow suit. When you get others to do things for you, you learn to develop expectations of others and others tend to conclude that you're a useless and demanding individual. This is not conducive to developing respect.

So, if you eventually want to be respected by others, either do things yourself or learn to do without them. There is a word for a person who is constantly asking others to do things for them. That word is "child". And while people may like children and harbor great affection for them, they don't respect them. They just don't.

Manipulate the environment, not others.

The Christian Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 30, 2012

Haley correctly points out that [the showy and excess self-abasement](#) of many married Christian men is repulsive, both within and without the marriage:

I am not married, so maybe I'm just being a Neanderthal on this topic, but is it not possible to express gratefulness for a spouse without TOTALLY PROSTRATING ONESELF AT HER FEET?

More importantly, does Nathan Zacharias believe that his wife would write a similar article expressing the following?

- how unworthy she is of her husband*
- that she has no idea why he married her*
- that their one-year anniversary is a miracle*
- that she deserves him even less than she did at the time of their wedding*
- how ugly she sees herself when she looks at herself from his point of view*
- that she often has to apologize to him for things she did or didn't do*

Reading something like this, my first reaction is to think that his wife will be banging the UPS guy before their third anniversary, at which point Mr. Zacharias will conclude that he must not have abased himself sufficiently.

Sometimes I wonder what Bible my fellow Christians are reading. Jesus may not have strutted around Jerusalem declaring, "yo, I'm the son of God, bitches", but except for the night in the garden of Gethsemane, he wasn't crawling on his belly declaring he wasn't worthy either. In fact, he pulled a pretty seriously Alpha move when he visited Mary and Martha and declared: "You will always have the poor among you, but you will not always have me."

There is a massive difference between humility and self-abasement, especially for the sort of public self-abasement of this variety. After all, what does it say about your wife and her judgment if you insist that she so stupid as to shackle herself to the complete loser you claim to be? It's hard enough for familiarity not to breed contempt within a marriage. There is nothing to be gained by actively attempting to feed it.

And if your first anniversary genuinely required a miracle, then one has to assume there won't be a second one. It's not as if Jesus Christ followed up the feeding of the five thousand with the breakfasting of the five thousand the next morning.

On the marital peril of the SAHM

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2012

Athol Kay makes the classic philosopher's mistake of relying upon logic and experience rather than statistical evidence in stressing [the moral hazard and marital dangers of the Stay-At-Home-Mother](#):

In a Marriage 1.0 world, alimony is a good and meaningful thing. A genuinely bad husband, should be forced to support his wife and children if she isn't the one at fault and he is. But in a Marriage 2.0 world, there may be no fault whatsoever on the part of the husband, or even either party. But there may be fault on the part of the wife. Whereupon alimony - formerly a punishment for an at fault husband - turns into a reward for an at fault wife. Divorce is incentivized for women, and thus the divorce rate skyrockets.

The combination of an incentivized divorce plus the ease of a SAHM lifestyle creates a huge moral hazard for a husband. The wife may demand an easy SAHM life, or simply take him to the cleaners if he doesn't provide it for her. This level of threat makes her the default head of household in many cases and thanks to female hypergamy, that increasingly kills her attraction to her husband, further increasing the divorce rate.

First of all, let me point out that Athol is clearly not intending to attack family-focused mothers here and that his basic logic is correct. I also have to give him a lot of credit for understanding, as so many who write on this subject do not, the basic economic principle that an increase in labor supply lowers the price of labor, thereby creating additional financial pressure on married women to work.

"The labor market was flooded with the influx of female workers, thereby

devaluing the current labor supply, which means the male income declined to the point where it's no longer possible for nearly all husbands to support a family on one income. Which then forces women into the workplace whether they want to be there or not."

However, where Athol goes awry is when he assumes that the moral hazard of SAHM status, which he has correctly identified, outweighs the other problems and temptations that face working mothers, which he has completely left out of the equation. This is a fundamental error, as one cannot perform a relative risk analysis and reach a meaningful conclusion while only examining the risks of one of the two options. A brief perusal of the available statistical data would have shown him that the marital risks posed by the working wife he leaves out of the equation are significantly higher than the genuine, but much smaller risks posed by the SAHM. From [The Independent](#):

Working women are more than three times more likely to be divorced than their stay-at-home counterparts, research published this week reveals. Furthermore, the longer hours women work, the more likely they are to be divorced. "Our findings suggest that there is something about wives' work that increases the divorce risk," say the researchers who will report their findings in the Oxford-based European Sociological Review.

Just as the possibility of alimony presents a moral hazard to the SAHM, the possibility of financial independence and the constant proximity to available men presents temptation the working mother. Even if Athol is entirely correct and the "level of threat makes her the default head of household in many cases and thanks to female hypergamy, that increasingly kills her attraction to her husband," that may still be far less problematic than regular exposure to a set of men of much higher socio-sexual rank than her husband.

Nor is the temptation to play for ex-spousal support necessarily absent

from the working mother as she only has to possess a little patience and foresight in order to quit her job, wait six months, and thereby reap very much the same benefits from her pseudo-SAHM status in divorce court as the genuine SAHM does.

Furthermore, Athol also fails to take into account the fact that homeschooling is not only advantageous to the children, but is considerably more intellectually stimulating to the mother than the vast majority of working occupations. I doubt many working mothers are learning a lot of Latin, reading European history, or wrestling with quadratic equations on a daily basis. The following statement tends to indicate that he hasn't really thought the matter through from that perspective.

"Both of our girls are very bright and I doubt they would be content at all with a SAHM lifestyle."

Given that intelligence is heritable and that the women of the cognitive elite are disproportionately inclined to a) be SAHM and b) homeschool their children, it should be readily apparent that Athol's assumption that very bright women are likely to be discontent with a SAHM lifestyle is wildly mistaken. In fact, the more elite the woman's education, (and therefore, the more intelligent she is), the more likely she is to forgo work after her children are born and choose the SAHM lifestyle. 30 percent of the women at Yale plan to stop working once their children are born and another 30 percent plan to work part time; in my experience this means that 75 percent of those who actually do get married and have children will do so. This should be obvious, as it is the wealthy and most educated class that can most easily afford to get by on a single income; this also happens to be the class with the lowest divorce rate.

On an anecdotal level, I happen to know several women with Ivy League degrees, some with graduate degrees. None of them are now in the labor

force. All of them are SAHM by choice.

So, contra Athol's assumptions, SAHM are more intelligent, better educated, and present far less of a divorce risk than working mothers. Add to this the fact that their children are far more likely to be homeschooled and one can only conclude that his conclusions are entirely erroneous because they are based on a combination of false assumptions and a failure to take into account competing risks.

The Aspie drama queen

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 01, 2012

If you want to know why men often react by rolling their eyes when women start babbling about how they have suffered domestic violence, Penelope Trunk offers [a perfect example illustrating why](#):

I am at a hotel. I think I'm dying. I have a bruise from where the Farmer slammed me into our bed post. I took the kids and went to a hotel so I could have time to think. I think I need to move into a hotel for a month. The Farmer told me that he will not beat me up any more if I do not make him stay up late talking to me.

If you asked him why he is still being violent to me, he would tell you that I'm impossible to live with. That I never stop talking. That I never leave him alone. How he can't get any peace and quiet in his own house. That's what he'd tell you.

And he'd tell you that I should be medicated.

He's right. I suffered worse "violence" playing indoor soccer last week. It was nine days ago and you can still see the mark on my knee. Being shoved isn't violence, it isn't getting beat up, and it is an insult to every man and woman who have suffered real violence to claim that it is. Is it nice? No. Is it polite? No. Is it indicative of problems in a relationship? Quite possibly. But only a mentally deranged woman would conclude it justifies calling the police and running off with the children.

Especially when she admits that the husband describes her as

"emotionally abusive". The fact that she has put all of this out there on her blog tends to prove his case. I'd read Trunk a few times when other people linked to her and wondered why people put such stock in the opinions of an obvious nutcase. But perhaps she'll be able to find a new crowd writing victim porn for Jezebel.

Awareness is not an antidote

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 02, 2012

Susan Walsh wonders if female knowledge of Game **precludes its function**:

1. Does female knowledge of Game reduce its effectiveness?

We know that in matters of state, politics, athletics, and commerce it's important to keep strategy secret for maximum impact. If a competitor finds out what you're up to, it's very difficult, if not impossible, to recover. Is this true in dating as well?

Little Miss HUS has experienced some serious negging and push-pull in the last couple of weeks. Rather than feeling intrigued, she's ready to Next this guy. As she said to me:

Can't game Blogdaughter, bitch!

This was said in jest, but does it have an element of truth?

No, unless one confuses principles with tactics. And even then, it usually doesn't matter. The principles of Game would stand intact even if a specific tactic were to become less effective with foreknowledge. However, as Roissy has pointed out on several occasions, the fact that a woman is aware a man utilizes Game is no more going to make him less attractive to her than the fact a man is aware that a woman is wearing a push-up bra makes her any less attractive to him.

If anything, men tend to both enjoy the view provided as well as appreciate the woman showing that she is willing to put in the effort to be attractive. When women claim that a specific Game tactic isn't effective on them - snowflake alert - because they are aware of it, in most cases,

this is only the obvious consequence of the man who is using it being of insufficient socio-sexual rank. Game isn't magic and it's not going to turn the average man into Tom Brady or whatever the Hollywood flavor of the day might be.

Whether they care to admit it or not, women enjoy getting negged and dissed and push-pulled *for the sake of the experience*. As Penelope Trunk has demonstrated, they even enjoy "domestic violence" for the sake of the drama and self-importance it provides. And the enjoyment exists regardless of whether their enjoyment of it is enough to push a man employing such tactics into the attractive zone or not; notice that Little Miss HUS didn't actually state that it was the Game tactics that were the impetus to throw the guy into the discard bin. They may be the only reason she hasn't done so already, even if she doesn't think she is intrigued.

It sounds as if even with his apparent knowledge of Game, Mr. Push-Pull was always borderline in Little Miss HUS's eyes. The informative thing would be for Susan to track if similar behavior were to prove successful when utilized by a more attractive young man, or if stronger Game were successfully employed by a young man of comparable attributes.

There speaks a man

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2012

Munson, a commenter at HUS, strikes [an admirable example](#):

I don't believe anyone, anyone, wants to "play" at having intercourse and relationships. I believe, as Kahlil Gibran said, that even when we search solely for pleasure, we find she has seven sisters, each more beautiful than pleasure. I wanted to bear witness that if you find that person, the one you will be with always, while you both will age, a part of you will stay 25 forever. And you'll see that in them; yes, you'll note the years and what they do in their passing, but you'll also see them as they looked when you met them, that part will stay alive and you alive with that. Love can do that.

And it can do more. Last night my wife and I were returning home from getting Chinese food when my doctor called ; we pulled over, we had been waiting. The results of my CT scan were the worst possible news: metastasizing malignancies on my liver, from a yet undetermined source. Together we were confronted today with the implications of that. My wife and I have been of course crying and consoling today, but she has told me "I don't care if we live in an apartment or a tent by the Boise River, all I need is you." It doesn't matter what I lose – my hair, my colon, my liver-I will never lose her, nor she me. The image I have of us is (a little corny) two rocky outcroppings joined together against the ocean; though wave after wave assail us, we're still there. I hope each of you in this noisy point in your life finds that, finds someone who lives the vows of "for richer or poorer, in sickness and in health."

Best of luck to him in his upcoming battle. The remarkable thing is that despite the turn events have taken, it is clear that he regards himself as a lucky man. And the image he presents isn't corny at all, it is the epitome of the masculine marital ideal.

The declining female sex drive

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 05, 2012

Interestingly enough, it appears that it may actually be women who are **the sex more bored** by a lack of sexual variety over time than men:

The participants reported being generally satisfied with their relationships and sex lives, but women reported lower levels of desire depending on the length of their relationship. "Specifically, for each additional month women in this study were in a relationship with their partner, their sexual desire decreased by 0.02 on the Female Sexual Function Index," the authors wrote online Jan. 23 in the Journal of Sex & Marital Therapy.

In fact, relationship duration was a better predictor of sexual desire in women than both relationship and sexual satisfaction. While the 0.02 decrease in female desire was small, it contrasts with male desire, which held steady over time, the researchers said.

While I am always very skeptical of studies that rely not only upon self-reporting, but self-reporting by the least self-aware group of people on the planet, namely, college undergraduates, this would be potentially useful information if the conclusions hold up over time.

This is because men tend to take it to heart as a wife's sexual interest in him declines over time. He might try harder, thereby annoying her, he might attempt to freshen things up, thereby upsetting her, or after meeting with consistent failure no matter what he tries, he'll eventually give up in despair and subsist on a guilty mix of porn, prostitutes, biweekly missionary sex and the annual birthday blowjob.

But if it is true that the declining female interest in sex is the simple result

of proximity and familiarity, then a man in a long-term relationship has one of two choices. He can either remove proximity on an occasional basis - this could be seen as a gentler variant of the Dread approach - or he can simply do as men always did prior to the advent of the so-called love marriage and arrange to burn off his excess desire in other venues. The third option is not presently legally permissible in most Western countries, but the long-term trends suggest that some form of polygamy will soon be legalized.

But more importantly, men will be able to make much more informed decisions about whether or not they want to make themselves entirely dependent upon someone whose sexual interest in them is likely to decline regularly over time. While it is far too soon to take these findings seriously, if science does eventually collect a sufficient amount of material evidence to render it a reliable fact, this has the potential to be as significant a game-changer in intersexual relations as reliable male contraception.

A portrait in BETA

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 06, 2012

Sometimes, their decisions are so obviously and incredibly stupid that you can't even feel bad for men when the situation **blows up in their faces**:

For reasons that I am now doubting, there was a large misunderstanding with a customer where she worked and she got fired from her job. At this point, since she had no money, I had two options: 1) let her stay with me and try to find a job in my much bigger town, or 2) let her go back to her parent's place about 500 miles away, effectively ending the relationship.

Since I felt this one had so much promise, I choose option 1). Me and a buddy of mine even went a step further and used our connections to get her a job at the call center for the company we work at. Not a great job, mind you, but much better than the one she had and good considering she didn't finish her degree. I also got her a relatively cheap car because I knew there was no way she could get back on her feet without one (we live in a decent sized town, but not big enough to have a great public transportation system)....

I know that I have more than a little bit of blame here. I made things way too easy for her and didn't really insist on her paying me for things like rent and the car, although we did have an informal agreement that she stuck to until just recently. I don't know what to do.

Seriously? I mean, seriously? Who wrote this, Alan Harper from *Two-and-a-Half Men*? When your situation can be accurately described as one that took place on a mediocre sitcom a few years ago, you're officially an idiot where it comes to women and should not be permitted to make any decisions about them without first asking a Game Council consisting of Roissy, Roosh, Athol, and Susan.

I can just imagine the meetings:

Roissy: [coughs] BETA! Code Red. Trash her. [closes eyes to better contemplate the sad ennui of human existence]

Roosh: No, pump her, then dump her. And then, my man, you should totally go to Uruguay. Bitches be banging in Uruguay.

Athol: Too risky. She'll run the Baby Trap on him.

Roosh: I said pump, then dump, dude. Not the other way around.

Susan: I tend to concur, except for the pumping aspect. She needs to go. But perhaps he can give her some travel money, just to make it clear that he's not a cad and there are no hard feelings. That's the decent thing to do.

Roosh: What is this "decent thing" of which you speak?

Athol: More importantly, throwing some cash should distract her and ward off the crazy. Hey, shiny!

Roissy: [suddenly sits up] Did someone say crazy? Hey, chumpmonkey, you got a picture of this chick?

In summary:

1. Don't get women jobs. They won't be grateful and it will reflect badly on you when it eventually goes bad, as it probably will. If she was reasonably employable, then she'd already have a job.

2. Don't let a woman move in with you if you're not willing to marry her. If that means Little Miss Irresponsible has to leave town, enjoy the parting scene. Just make sure it happens....

3. Don't buy a woman a car, relatively cheap or otherwise, unless you are married to her.

4. If you get a woman a job, buy her a car, and let her move in with you, then discover that she is lying to you and failing to pay you what she owes, DUMP HER IMMEDIATELY. And, as Athol recommends, do whatever you have to do, pay whatever you have to pay, to make sure she goes with a minimum of complications.

This is not rocket science. This is barely even *basic self-preservation*. To be honest, I'd be astonished if this woman hadn't already cheated, several times, on this chump of chumps.

The causality conundrum

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 08, 2012

One almost finds it hard to know [where to begin here](#):

Noticed a pattern lately of women that have short hair and low sex drives. My wife had shoulder length hair before marriage and an ok sex drive and now it is real short. With that came a much lower sex drive. I have some male friends who seem to have wives with similar trends to mine. I also have friends with girlfriends that have long hair who are having good sex. I have one friend who was recently married to a woman with really long hair and I get the impression their sex life is great. I also noticed divorced women who had short hair grow it out (along with losing weight). And they are desperate to find a man.

This isn't a mystery. Men vastly prefer long hair. Since most women know this on some level of consciousness, a woman who cuts her hair short is either a) a sucker who listens to other women attempting to sabotage her and lower her relative sex rank or b) attempting to indicate that she is not sexually available to men. While women will produce no end of excuses and rationalizations, in most cases, it is one of these two things. It's simply not credible for a woman to claim she cut her hair short because she doesn't have the time to care for it when she is watching an average of 2.53 hours of television per day.

This is why lesbians tend to sport crew cuts or similarly unappealing hairstyles, why women who have declining interest in their partners gravitate towards cutting their hair shorter, why younger women react negatively towards older women who have long gray hair, and why divorced women usually start trying to grow their hair longer.

And it's no mystery why this man's wife chopped her hair off. Any man who ends a public post with the ridiculous acronym "lol" is without question towards the bottom of the socio-sexual hierarchy and her subsequent lack of interest in him naturally reflects that.

Alpha Mail: how old is too old?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 09, 2012

Stickwick asks if she should trust women she already knows are attempting to bring her down to know what makes older women look ridiculous:

I have a question for the men. I keep hearing two things over and over from other women: 1) I'd look cuter with shorter hair; and 2) When I reach middle age, I should absolutely cut my hair, because older women look ridiculous with long hair. I have sufficient evidence to know #1 is a lie. However, I want to know if you think older women -- even women in their 60s and 70s -- look better with long hair. Assuming it's healthy-looking, that is.



Since you know they're lying about (1), why would you assume that they are telling the truth about (2)? Yes, older women with grey, silver, or white hair look much better with long hair; the least sexual being on the planet is a fat, pyramid-shaped, 50-something she-thing with a fluffy purple perm topping a close-cropped back-and-sides. Now THAT'S ridiculous. It is also grotesque. But to prove the point, compare the picture of the Hollywood actress on the left with the picture of the woman below, who, judging by her hands, appears to be even older. Who looks more attractive? More importantly, who looks more like a *woman*?



And this is being more than fair to the short hair brigade; women with that dreadful mushroom cap look are ubiquitous and yet I couldn't find any pictures of that common hairstyle on the Internet. Why? Because no one wants to see that! The real reason that women are always telling older women to chop their hair off is because nothing makes a 35 year-old woman who is just beginning to feel the ravages of age look and feel worse than a 60 year-old woman with long silver hair who can still turn men's heads.

All that cropping one's hair short does is make an older woman look even older, harsher, and more mannish.

Defending Mrs. Brady

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 10, 2012

A lot of people have gotten their panties in a bunch over Giselle Bundchen's [little post-game outburst](#) about the inability of various New England receivers to hang onto the ball. Now, any serious football observer knows that Brady wasn't throwing the ball well after he got crushed by Justin Tuck later in the game; the throw to Gronkowski was short, the one to Welker was high, and the one to Branch was behind him. Hernandez, on the other hand, has no excuse; he was turning up field to run and took his eyes off the ball before it got there.

But Giselle isn't an NFL commentator or a quarterback coach, she is Tom Brady's wife. I think it is fantastic that she was so willing to stick up for her husband, whether her defense of him made any sense or not, and it's admirable that something that was important to him - winning a 4th Super Bowl - was obviously important to her too.

Giselle is Brazilian. She almost surely cares far more about the World Cup than she does about the Super Bowl. But because she is married to a man who cares very much indeed about winning Super Bowls, she is emotionally invested in his passion and in his success. That's a sign of a good wife and a good companion.

And let's face it, she's not the only one who can't believe Wes Welker dropped that ball. Wes Welker can't believe Wes Welker dropped that ball either.

The appeal of intelligent women

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2012

Susan has some interesting digressions from [her post on the sex appeal](#), or lack thereof, of Emma Watson:

I am not saying that some men might not find above average intelligence to be attractive, but as a general rule it isn't something that most guys look for, and unless the guy is a brainiac himself it is likely to be a negative.

Susan: Sounds like you've been reading your Roissy. Anything over 120 is just a pain in the ass, as I recall.

Guys with smarts at the upper end of the bell curve wouldn't agree with Roissy's maxims, however. Some of them tend toward the Asperger's end of the spectrum, and I find them to be good company. We "get" each other, and we can sit there and babble on about computer/software/programming/science crap for hours and dig it.

However, Susan and Roissy are correct, the two commenters are not. Any woman with an IQ over 120 has, at the very least, a potential to be a pain in the ass far beyond that of her less intelligent sisters. What is so often forgotten is that the highly intelligent are as far removed from the merely smart as the smart are from the norm. And intelligent men generally aren't looking for intellectual companionship from women the way most intelligent women think they are, as they're more concerned about intellectual compatibility. For example, one of my hobbies is writing books, so it is FAR more important to me that my wife be able to amuse herself for several hours in the evening than provide me with a stimulating conversation about the various books we're reading or whatever.

Also “stimulating conversations” are seldom particularly intellectual in scope or substance, as women tend to prefer talking about subjects rather than actually delving into them. I have met plenty of smart, literate women who enjoy talking intelligently about science, history, literature, and current events, but every single one will flee for the kitchen if something that threatens to go into detail such as intellectual dishonesty in the Euthyphro dialogue or the dichotomy of the Austrian Business Cycle mechanism and equity prices is brought up.

Spacebunny is smart and reads far more than the average individual, but let's face it, if we're going to talk about the latest books we've read, we're going to be discussing the Plantagenet dynasty and some of the historical revisions that have taken place since Runciman published his landmark work, we're not going to be discussing where I think Steve Keen might have taken his critique of neo-classical economics too far and reached some unsustainable conclusions. And with the possible exception of Veronique de Rugy's husband, I can't think of another man who might have the opportunity to do so.

The bigger problem is that for at least the last 20 years, smart women have felt the need to constantly challenge smarter men and it gets tedious constantly have to beat down their pointless arguments. And while it's very easy to blow apart the arguments of a stupid or average woman in such a way that they will accept it, it can be extraordinarily difficult to convince a woman of above-average intelligence of the flaws in hers, even when they are clear and undeniable. The backtracking, the ex post facto redefining, the goalpost-moving, it's all just a vast and tedious exercise in attempted face-saving and it is neither stimulating nor enjoyable.

This is not to say that men of moderate intelligence don't behave exactly the same way when attempting to defend the indefensible, it's just that such behavior is not a relationship concern to highly intelligent men who are not gay.

Introversion, Dominance, and Sigma

Written by RM

Originally published on Feb 12, 2012

Ever since Vox [articulated](#) his socio-sexual hierarchy I have been very interested in idea of a second dominant type, the sigma. For some reason I found the idea more attractive as an ideal than the more common alpha type. Initially it also seemed to be a genuinely original idea, though as I considered it I realized that without ever explicitly naming the concept, writers have instinctively acknowledged the second dominant type. Vox's hierarchy was simply the first to give it a name within the discussion of game.

There were however some problems. Since the discussion of game frequently revolves around the practical application of theoretical ideas, sigma seemed out of place. There was little discussion of how to emulate the sigma type, and so it had little significance beyond theory. By Vox's own [admission](#) the emulation of one of the significant traits, indifference, is nearly impossible to fake. In addition it was frequently misunderstood, which led to broad mockery of anyone who claimed this rare status. Eventually, most readers, including myself, seem to have gained an intuitive understanding of the idea, which led to some interesting discussions, but unfortunately there was still little talk of practical application. To be fair, Vox's reasons for coming up with the idea seem to be mostly [theoretical](#). However I have always hoped for more than just theory.

The cause of these problems seems to be the lack of a precise definition. Intuitive understanding is certainly useful, but I find that once something has been defined clearly, it is much easier to discuss and the conversation tends to be more fruitful. To this end I have developed a possible working definition.

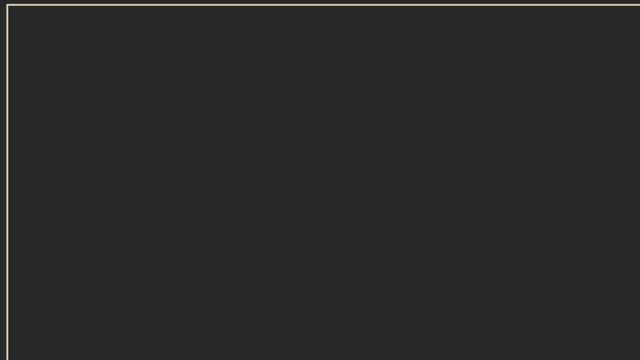
Recently I have been reading a great deal about introverts and their temperaments. The article [Caring for Your Introvert](#), by Jonathan Rausch which seems to have generated some discussion on the Internet, has explained some of the more common traits that introverts display. This was the first article that got me to think about the relationship of game to introversion and extroversion, but the book [Quiet: The Power of Introverts in a World That Can't Stop Talking](#) by Susan Cain, was what led me to what I find to be a very useful definition of the sigma type.

Both works describe introversion, but *Quiet* offers much more insight. The book describes the traits that make up introversion, but more importantly, explains why those traits exist in the first place. For example, one of these traits is a general sensitivity to novelty and stimulus. In one of the cited studies, scientists found that babies who are more reactive (cry more) when startled tended to grow into more introverted adults. The converse was also true, in that less reactive babies grew into extroverts. This reactive tendency was found to be related to heightened activation in amygdala, the part of the brain correlated to emotions like fear and anger. Another trait was a reduced sensitivity to the pleasure chemical dopamine. This was correlated to fewer risk taking behaviors and an increase in caution. Other traits included the ability to concentrate on personal projects for a longer amount of time, a different style of leadership, a desire for deep conversation about subjects important to the introvert, desire for limited social interaction, and a preference to observe before jumping into social situations. All of these traits when combined with ALPHA dominance look remarkably like a theoretical sigma.

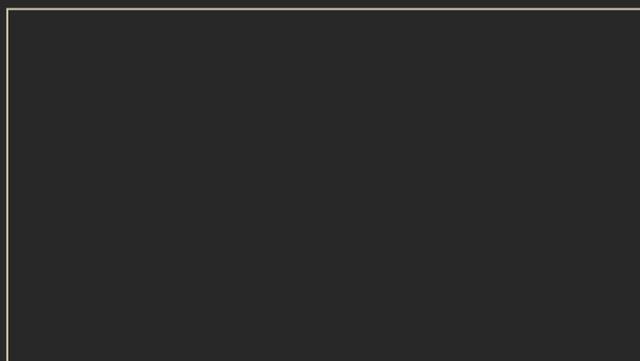
Now, it would be great to have a large number of verifiable sigmas in the same place to observe their behavior, but since they are rare and, by definition, solitary, I will have to justify my idea based on Vox's self-description and self identification as an [introvert](#).

If I recall correctly, Vox once said that he “has the boundaries of a Rancor”, and the way he manages both his blogs and the debates therein supports this statement. As an introverted omega I have only recently begun to understand the significance of personal boundaries. Without personal boundaries, I used to worry about what everyone was thinking, since if they did not like me I could be subjected to mockery and ridicule, which as a high reactive introvert was extremely painful. As I have developed boundaries I have found that they are an antidote to this pain. In fact as they get thicker, I care less and less about what others think, because what they think can no longer hurt me. At the extreme of this I doubt that I will care about anyone's opinion. If dominance is about pursuing what you want, without apology, and introverts find others to be painfully overstimulating, then I can very easily imagine that one thing very introverted, dominant man instinctively desires is to be LEFT. THE. FUCK. ALONE.

For your consideration:



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

Vox has also said that he responds to interruption with **unmitigated hostility**. Introverts tend to prefer long and deep conversations about subjects that are important to them. Combine that with the ability to get people to do what you say, without apology, and you have a person who is not going to tolerate interruption from a vapid extroverted female who thinks that it is okay to interrupt an important, enjoyable conversation.

On the subject of not caring what others think, introverts like to focus on important personal projects. They have great powers of concentration and memorization, and can study the same subject for years on end. Vox's ongoing interest in economics is an example of this. Now if you read with that degree of depth for that long, there are going to be very few people who will be able to keep up with you when you are discussing that subject. As someone who has this trait even I have a hard time taking someone seriously when they say something verifiably wrong, and refuses to change their stance. Intellectual contempt for other people's opinions must be like breathing for a sigma.

An increased sense of empathy is another introverted trait. This is caused by introvert's general over sensitivity. Personally I find this to be a nuisance. When you cannot help but feel bad for a person, even if their pain is self inflicted, your judgment tends to be poor. You want them to not feel bad, since their feelings are making you feel bad, and so you act in ways that lack self respect. In some cases empathy feels like drinking from a fire hose. I used to feel very afraid whenever anyone merely looked angry. As I have developed boundaries, this empathy is slowly decreasing. I suspect that as it gets stronger it will be much easier to not be afraid of other's emotions, since their emotions will have less effect on me. Vox has **said** that he is not afraid of others emotions. I really hope that I will get that far.

Finally the most obvious aspect of a sigma is that he is an outsider. I can easily imagine an dominant introvert seeking solitude. I know that reading about introversion has made me much more comfortable with seeking solitude. I have no desire to climb the social ladder and enter into the inner circle. I recognize that it may be necessary but if I do seek social situations it will be for my own reasons. Social skills are a means, not an end. Vox has said many times that he has no desire to lead, and I doubt there are many people he would follow. He seeks outsider status. Now, I suspect that an over abundance of ALPHA traits does allow for what I would call horizontal social mobility, which is the ability to succeed in social situations without trying. If you are dominant enough, people will naturally want you to lead and you will be pushed inward toward the center of most social circles. The world will be your oyster, just as it would be for an alpha. But a true sigma will have his own agenda, and will actively resist the efforts of extroverted others to recruit him. He will not care for leadership or the roles that others place him in. A sigma will choose solitude, because it fits his introverted nature. He will choose to be an outsider, because it makes him happy. And if game is about anything, it is about finding greater happiness.

Sigma vs Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2012

Whilst watching a movie:

Alpha: That reminds me of this one time....

Alpha's Girl: Tell me about it!

Alpha: [Tells long story that makes him look good.]

Alpha's Girl: Ooh, you're so awful! [Has sex with him.]

Sigma: That reminds me of this one time....

Sigma's Girl: You've got to be kidding.

Sigma: It was actually worse, because -

Sigma's Girl: Stop! Stop now! I don't want to know! [Has sex with him, sleeps with one eye open.]

Women are as strongly drawn to the Sigma as to the Alpha. But instead of having to deal with the simple angst that stems from unfaithfulness, they tend to find themselves facing a wide range of much more complicated angst. A quality Alpha story leaves the audience in a celebratory mood and inclined to exchange high-fives with the Alpha. A quality Sigma story leaves the audience amused and slightly alarmed.

And remember, a woman's hamster loves nothing so much as a vaguely sordid and possibly dangerous mystery.

Alpha Mail: the necessary distinction

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2012

Not only is King A's attempted criticism illogical, it reveals that he doesn't grasp the difference between "social" and "socio-sexual":

Yeah. I got just about the reaction I expected from this blog. An indication of the value of a publication is the quality of reader attracted to it....

Of course there are different styles of leadership. The question is, why does this particular trait require the fabrication of an entirely new category of man? That was never adequately explained, and Occam's razor says it is an embarrassing attempt to project one's cherished idiosyncrasies over an already widely established method of communication.

Since King A is not only a regular reader, but a commenter, he is doing little more than savaging his own tail in a futile attempt to take an irrelevant shot at this blog. And everyone who reads it. Based on this information, what can we conclude about his socio-sexual rank, everyone?

I find his inability to understand the need to define the Sigma class to be more interesting, in that unlike most casual observers of Game, he doesn't confuse the sexual with the socio-sexual, but the social instead. The need for the Sigma class should be obvious, since it is a statistically significant observed socio-sexual type. It's not merely that it happens to describe my own "cherished idiosyncrasies", but also those of many men who have similar socio-sexual success despite behaving in a very, very different way than the more conventional and common Alpha.

As to why the "particular trait" requires the category, Omega's post makes

it perfectly clear. Sigmas are introverts. Introverts do not think like extroverts, they do not behave like extroverts, and they have a fundamentally different psychological profile than extroverts. What works for extroverts does not work for introverts and vice-versa.

In Game terms, telling an introverted Delta to mimic the behavior of an extroverted Alpha not only isn't going to work very well, even if it does work, it's probably going to make life miserable for the introverted pseudo-Alpha. Since 75% of the population is extroverted, it should be no wonder that conventional Game which doesn't account for the introvert/extrovert divide works pretty well for most people. But this underlines the importance of broadening the concepts so that it has the chance of successfully addressing the other 25% as well.

And it's particularly important given that successful Sigmas are far less inclined to care about their social success, much less impart it to others. For example, excluding Spacaebunny, I spoke a grand total of six words to five different adults today even though I was out and about in four different locations for several hours. If I didn't share information on this blog, it would never leave my mind. There will never be a series of Sigmas travelling around the country doing speeches, conducting classes, and selling videos; aside from Roissy, who shuns even interviews, the Pick-Up Artist community is obviously a collection of extroverts, who, like most extroverts, have no clue at all about how introverts can be successful except by mimicking extroverts.

Highly educated whores

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 16, 2012

It would appear that America is going the way of La Serenissima in creating [a class of educated courtesans](#):

People who are looking for the perfect match, both men and women, go online seeking a certain kind of arrangement. A "sugar baby" is typically younger and eager for adventure. A "sugar daddy" is usually an older, financially established provider. A website called www.seekingarrangement.com helps the two meet.

So what is the ratio for these consenting adults? Well, most dating websites have more men than women. But at seekingarrangement.com, it's the opposite. The ratio is 20 sugar babies to every one sugar daddy.

The interesting thing is that this clearly shows the common feminist claim that women are "forced" into prostitution to be false, at least in the USA. The statistics here serve as evidence that women are between 30 and 40 times more interested in providing prostitution services at the "sugar" rates than men are in making use of them. Contra the Platinum Vagina assumptions of women who place an improbably high value on their sexual services, sex has a relatively high price-elasticity. And if the one million users reported is an accurate number, (I tend to doubt it myself), that would indicate around 28,500 men and 970,000 college-age hookers willing to consider transactions in this price range.

That's a substantial quantity, considering that there are only 2.1 million women in the average U.S. school class. I don't know what the age limit of the web site is, but if we assume it accepts women between the ages of 18 to 28, that means that at least 5 percent of all the women that age,

and a higher percentage of all the women in college, are literal whores. Do you feel lucky, punk?

Remember, this is the attitude with which you may, unbeknownst to you, be dealing. *"[A]nother pretty, young Miami college girl, who does not want to be identified, is more direct, asking specifically for 10 to 20-thousand dollars monthly. The 22-year old claims to be looking for someone who will never say "NO" to her needs."*

So much for the idea that all women want is for a man to be nice and confident with a sense of humor.

I don't know if it is more amusing or appalling that the feminist focus on education may have had the unintended effect of turning more young women into willing prostitutes than heroin and pedophiles combined. And the effect of these little sugar hookers finding it easier to pay college than the average woman means that the hypergamous female college graduate is going to be facing even stiffer, more ruthless competition for the declining number of college-educated men.

Question du jour: As a college man, would you prefer to enter into a long-term relationship with a typical college slut (N=15+) or with a sugar hooker with N<6?

Contemplating infinity

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 17, 2012

Various people, including Voltaire, Einstein, and Bertholdt Brecht have been credited with coining some variant of the phrase, but regardless of who said it first, one of the more effective means of contemplating infinity is to consider the limits on human stupidity. This behavior of a bored and wealthy woman who had been married for 18 years is certainly [informative in this regard](#):

In September 2005, in a burst of spontaneous stupidity and without consulting any of my friends or family, I left my husband of 18 years for a man I'd met twice. I made no preparations, and took few belongings. While Malcolm was out one morning, I simply packed a bag, left the house keys with a long letter explaining that I'd left him for another man, travelled to London from Manchester, where I had been living, and moved into David's flat.

For the first 48 hours I was high on adrenalin. I loved feeling passion for the first time in decades, and was girlishly excited by this new chapter in my life.

But my joy was short-lived. Within days I started wondering whether David and I were right for each other, because we weren't getting on as well as I'd imagined. I found David bad-tempered, and rather dull. By the end of the first week, I knew I'd been incredibly stupid to give up everything for a man I barely knew. He talked all the time about his late wife, and I realised that life with him would be lived in the shadow of a dead woman. He'd told me about all his friends and how supportive they were, but when I actually met them they seemed old, jaded and uninteresting.

But the ghastly mistake had been made - and it was now irreversible. Five days after I walked out on him, Malcolm moved his new girlfriend into our house. He had met an 18-year-old Eastern European girl in an internet cafe a day or two after I left, and she was now his girlfriend.

Old Malcolm's clearly got at least a modicum of Game. He's just cruising through the backstretch of life when his insane, insufficiently entertained wife walks out on him for a failure to express interest in what the evidence suggests is her vapid travel writing, and he promptly finds a replacement some 32 years younger.

The dynamism of women tends to make it harder to find the sort of contentment that many men, especially older men, find relatively easy. Malcolm probably would have been content to stay married to Charlotte, but that doesn't mean that he found the situation ideal. Certainly the ease with which he acquired a young girlfriend suggests a man who understands that he has options. But the fact that one has options is very far from meaning that one is wise to pursue those options.

The most telling part of the article, however, is that it shows what is truly valuable to many women. "I missed the big house and garden, and I hated living in one room, and sleeping on a sofa bed. I missed the ease of married life." But old Malcolm himself? Apparently not so much.

Now, obviously not all women are flighty loons like Charlotte. The problem, of course, is that it is very, very hard to know who is and who is not.

Creepy Coldplay

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 18, 2012

OM hits the whippets, then [goes Skinny Puppy on Chris Martin](#):

Coldplay makes Macaulay Culkin look like Steven Seagal, cracking his nuts over a poor beggar's skull to punish him for being hungry. As for our choice of song, "Shiver" really goes up to eleven in terms of Voxian gamma creepiness. Example:

*Did you want me to change?
Well I changed for good
And I want you to know.
That you'll always get your way
I wanted to say,*

Don't you Shiver?

The use of the word shiver is curious: does this mean the singer is expecting the girl to get little-girl-giggle-shivers from the overwhelming emotion of the lyrics? Or is this, in fact, a confession that the singer realizes how repulsive this sort of sniveling is to the ladies?

In fairness to Coldplay, I think it's important to remember that Chris Martin is now married to Gwyneth Paltrow, which probably has more than a little to do with inspiring lyrics about shivering and someone always having to get her way. And what I think OM is forgetting here is that pop music is aspirational.

But for whom? The mere fact that Coldplay happens to be male doesn't mean that its audience is also male; with the exception of the new "Paradise" single, which I rather like and has a very funny video featuring

elephant costumes, I could not tell you the name of a single Coldplay song. So, I conclude that their audience is mostly female, and therefore, although the voice is male, the lyric represents a female psychological posture.

Furthermore, music is emotional, not logical. It doesn't always matter who is nominally being addressed; the "you" from the verse is not necessarily the same "you" in the bridge or chorus. So, it is the female audience who will let the Other get his way, but it is also the female audience who shivers in emotional ecstasy of the release she finds in giving herself this way.

At least, that's what I thought before I read the rest of the lyrics. And on second thought, I was wrong, OM is correct, and this is straight-up gamma creepiness. "Shiver" is simply Coldplay's attempt to write their own "Every Breath You Take", only where that song had a stronger, quasi-serial killer vibe to it, "Shiver" completely fails in its pure Gamma supplication.

*So I look in your direction,
But you pay me no attention,
And you know how much I need you,
But you never even see me.*

What the "shiver" is supposed to be is the chilling aspect of the stalking, but this guy is simply too much of a milksop to invoke any genuine sense of alarm. Whereas Sting conveyed disturbed passion and danger, Chris Martin conveys little more than creepy bathos.

Snowflake season

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 19, 2012

I'm being interviewed for a book that someone is writing on marriage, and among other things, the writer is interested in the basic demographics of those reading this blog. So, if you are an Alpha Game regular and don't mind, it would be helpful if you would answer some or all of the following questions in the comments.

This should be completely anonymous, so don't provide any names or any identifying information. There are no right answers, nor do I care in the least what your answers are, except that you do your best to provide accurate ones.

1. Age and sex.
2. Marital Status. M/D/S.
3. Annual income range. Example: 20k to 30k.
4. N ak total lifetime sexual partners. Blow jobs/oral counts, hand jobs don't.
5. If you are not married, do you intend to get married under the current legal regime? If you are married under the current legal regime, do you regret having done so?
6. Religious? Y/N.
7. If male, what is your self-identified socio-sexual rank? If female, on a scale of 1 to 10, how attractive are you for your generational cohort? For example, Christie Brinkley isn't a 10 for the 20-30 age range, but she is for the 50-60 crowd.
8. What are your three primary interests?

It's all about you now, so share away, you precious snowflake you! And I repeat, NO NAMES. Check to make sure you have selected "Anonymous" before you comment!

Introducing *Hypergamouse*

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 20, 2012



I hope you will enjoy *Hypergamouse*, which may, or may not, be the first Game-inspired comic strip. It will be appearing here on Alpha Game each week on Monday.

Alpha Game demographics

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2012

There were 141 male responses and 14 female responses. In order to more meaningfully calculate the income and partner averages, I threw out the top five and bottom five male outliers and the top and bottom female outliers.

First, the men. Their average age is 37.8 years (median 37) with an average annual income of \$74.8k (\$65k) and 7 (3) lifetime sexual partners. 76% are religious, 24% are not. 49% are married, 51% are unmarried, and 14% have been divorced. Most of the divorced men remain unmarried.

As for the women, their average age is 36 (median 36.5), their average annual income is \$31k (\$22.5k), and they have had an average of 6 (4) lifetime sexual partners. 86% are religious, 14% are not. 50% are married, 50% are unmarried, and 14% have been divorced.

Conclusions:

1. The 80/20 rule is largely substantiated. Even if the outliers aren't included, the 20% (27) most sexually successful men had sex with 617 of the 921 women involved, or 67% of them. But since the Alphas and Sigmas tend, by definition, to be outliers, it's necessary to include them here even though we didn't in attempting to determine what is average. Including all 10 outliers meant that the 28 most sexually successful men had sex with 1099 of the 1447 women, or 76%. So, in the interest of precision, it should probably henceforth be described as the 75/20 rule, wherein 20 percent of the men are having 75% of the sexual encounters.

2. The ALPHA cutoff point is readily apparent when looking at the data.

Interestingly enough, this is the same 15+ partner point that the Centers for Disease Control uses when it divides men into various groups based on the numbers of partners.

3. Women were significantly more pro-marriage than men. 86% of women were either satisfied with their marriage or interested in getting married versus 63% of men. In general, divorced and irreligious men were the most likely to be anti-marriage. Younger men were very slightly less likely to be pro-marriage, but the average difference between the pro- and anti-marriage camps was only one year. To the extent that the "marriage strike" exists, it appears to cover the full range of male ages.

4. Monetary success does tend to correlate with sexual success for men. The average income of the 28 ALPHAs, who had an average age of 38, was 50% higher than the average at \$112k. The average income of the male virgins, whose average age was 31, was 16% lower than the norm at \$63k. Now, obviously the additional seven years was an advantage in providing more time to increase income and gain sexual experience, though not enough to account for the full disparity. And yet, money is clearly not the only determinant since there are ALPHAS with no income and virgins with very high incomes. Still, throwing out just one outlier on both ends would make the correlation even stronger.

5. Despite the explanations previously provided, many respondents still appear to have a hard time understanding what a Sigma is. A Sigma is neither a male loner nor a unique and precious snowflake, but is probably best understood as the introverted variant of the Alpha. If a man is not in the 15+ category, then it should not be hard to understand that he is very, very unlikely to be at the apex of the socio-sexual hierarchy, barring serious religious devotion from a very young age. So, while it is remotely possible for there to be a male Sigma with 0 or 1 partners, there are none with more than 1 or less than 15.

6. There is a noticeable difference between the Alphas and the High Alpha players. The obvious dividing line there is around 40+ partners. So, there is the all-important distinction which many women have requested. Any man with more than 30+ historical partners should probably be assumed to be a ruthless player intrinsically unfit for a long-term relationship as 62% of the men in this category were anti-marriage; only the male virgins, at 66%, were more strongly anti-marriage. Compare to this the 80% of alphas in the 15-30 partner category who were pro-marriage; all of those in this category who were anti-marriage were irreligious and most were divorced.

7. There is a correlation between female income and greater partner count. Women with 8+ partners averaged \$70k income. Women with 0-4 partners averaged \$34k income.

More as I continue to sort through the data.

Ego and the appeal of N

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 22, 2012

Trish, a commenter at Susan Walsh's, doesn't understand that the consequences of ego **don't apply in the same manner** across the sexual divide:

Maybe we just don't like [male] sluts for the same reason men don't, which can be attributed to "ego" as well. Why is that so hard for some people to comprehend?

"There are four reasons. First, women are notoriously bad at understanding and communicating why they do what they do. Second, because women very much like sexually experienced men, so much so that they observably harbor a vast preference for them over sexually inexperienced men. Women outright mock men who "can't get laid", so much so that they regularly resort to such insults even in cases where it manifestly doesn't apply. If a woman is calling a man "a slut" or some similar term normally directed at women, she is usually revealing an amount of jealousy as well as her own willingness to have sex with him.

Third, it isn't true. Any veteran player with strong Game can easily seduce a woman who vows up and down that she isn't attracted to the amusingly mislabeled "man-slut", so long as she isn't religious, in which case she will present a more serious challenge. Note that I didn't only say such a man can do so, but that he can *easily* do so, and in many cases, probably has on more than one occasion.

Fourth, it is true that a woman with a high N is a slut. Period. However, the comparable male figure is not a high-N man, but rather a high-N man with an N that primarily consists of women significantly lower in SMV-rank than himself. Due to the way in which women compete amongst themselves and rank themselves vis-a-vis each other, a man whose high

N is comprised of high-SMV women tends to cause a woman to think that if she attracts his attention, she too must possess a similarly high-SMV. Men, on the other hand, don't much care if you were with Brad Pitt or Joe Doorknob the unemployed plumber, because it doesn't boost their ego or their own perceived value. This means that whereas ego tends to work against male attraction, it usually works to build female attraction.

Women can snowflake all they like, of course, but they're never going to convince anyone who has seen numerous women declaring that they could never be attracted to a "man-whore" eventually succumbing to the charms of a skilled player. Women often tend to forget that because sex with SMV peers and even SMV superiors is always on offer to them, this is absolutely not true of men. That is why the slut with 30+ notches is seldom in any way comparable in terms of desirability to the opposite sex as the player with 60+.

Or, to put it in simpler terms, one can simply refer to the old bad lock vs master key analogy.

Alpha Mail: be careful what you wish for

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 23, 2012

Anonymous is forced to confront the bitter plight of the woman who successfully lands a handsome, sexually attractive man in marriage:

I have seen you give guidance to some guys and I was hoping you could help me because I am a women and admittedly get emotional. I have children and am a fulltime Mother, so these are very hard questions because they come from a place where upsetting the applecart, so to speak, is something to be done in only the most dire of circumstances.

My Husband is in a situation where he works on a daily basis with several women. He works with one and then the others are in his office. He takes the tack of being brotherly with them. He is very friendly. This has often been a problem for me, but he insists that it is common in his work place (I worked there, I know it is and there are a lot of affairs there as well) but I would prefer he was a bit more reserved out of deference to being married and to me.

He recently listened to a voice mail on speaker from one of these women and she said "Hey, its me, call me back." She said it in a way that made my hackles go up. I confronted him on it and he told me I was crazy. Then he said he can't force her to say "hello, I am so and so."

The problem is, this is just another time where he has been over familiar with female co-workers. He went away to a class of 20 men and four women and he studied with...one of the women. Get what I mean?

And since he knows that I don't like it, he simply doesn't tell me anything. So I trust him less.

He says he is not having sex with these women, he is not cheating, he loves me and our family but that it is just the way the work place is. Knowing it would piss me off, but knowing that it would be more awkward to not do so, he added her and the other co-workers to our facebook page.

It is a situation where he would rather ignore or piss me off than anyone else. I have simply had enough. It will not change because he thinks I am wrong.

All it does is we get into a fight and he goes to work with women slobbering over him and telling him how spoiled I am. He then comes home and tells me how spoiled I am because I ask him to help me with something and I am covered with mess and have sick children. In other words, this "spoiled" attitude toward me is not coming from reality.

Got any advice? You say women are emotional, and we are, but we also can sense things. I find these things out. Over and over. Am I supposed to ignore them?

It appears I am if I am to continue in this marriage. I know it is hard being married to an attractive and successful guy. While he outright rebuffs sexual invitations, he has no problem with pissing me off in order to not piss off other random women.

What is your take on this? I would love to hear I am crazy and this is all in my head.

My take is that you are married to a man with a relatively high Sexual Market Value who has maintained or increased his value over the course of the marriage while you have not. This growing gap between your relative SMVs has made you sensitive, jealous, suspicious, and from the way you describe it, increasingly unpleasant to be around. This does not, however, mean that you are crazy or that it is all in your head.

There are some basic principles to keep in mind here.

1) Mises on Human Action: *"Since nobody is in a position to substitute his own value judgments for those of the acting individual, it is vain to pass judgment on other people's aims and volitions. No man is qualified to declare what would make another man happier or less discontented. The critic either tells us what he believes he would aim at if he were in the place of his fellow; or, in dictatorial arrogance blithely disposing of his fellow's will and aspirations, declares what condition of this other man would better suit himself, the critic."*

2) A man does not answer to his wife. A wife does answer to her husband. This is both Biblical principle and a fundamental reality of Game. A man cannot be simultaneously a) responsible for a woman and b) answer to her.

3) One can only control one's own actions. One can merely hope to influence the actions of another individual.

4) Men tend to mirror the emotions and demeanors of those with whom they are interacting.

5) Men tend to keep their negative opinions of their wives to themselves unless sufficiently angered or pressed.

So how do these five principles apply here? First, it is pointless to

speculate about how you would behave if you were in his shoes. You are not only two different people, but because you are married and people tend to marry, if not opposites, at least complementary personalities, it should be no surprise that he behaves in a very different manner than you do, or than you would like.

For example, I am a notoriously standoffish individual. I don't want anyone touching me and it would seldom occur to me to touch someone else except in a formal, parental, or sexual sense. Spacebunny found it rather humorous that some of our more affectionate female friends would say "I'm going to hug you now" in order to let me brace myself for impact. And as you might expect, Spacebunny is a much more friendly and affectionate individual than I am, so it took us a little while to adjust to each other's expectations of acceptable behavior in public. It wasn't difficult, because we both knew the other person had a different perspective and we both attempted to understand and accommodate that perspective. I do not get the impression that you have any interest whatsoever in understanding or accommodating his perspective here, you simply want him to accede to your preferences because you are his wife and therefore have the right to dictate that your preferences shall apply. But if he was the nebbishy, cowardly sort of man to whom his wife's word is law, neither you nor the women at work would find him attractive, so that's clearly not going to happen.

Second, I have the impression that you have gone about attempting to convince your husband to change his alluring ways by presenting your perspective like a prosecuting attorney to a man on trial rather than like a well-loved subject making a request to her king. Guess which approach tends to be much more successful with men, especially men who hold positions of responsibility and authority? It doesn't matter what you think your "rights" are - and women do tend to make a very foolish habit of standing on imaginary rights that exist nowhere but in their own heads - what matters is what approach is more likely to achieve a more

successful outcome. Do you think your husband would be anywhere nearly as friendly and responsive to his female co-workers if they were regularly presenting him with imperious demands and declaring their rights as his fellow employees? I should also note that I think it is potentially very problematic that you refer or imply several times to ending the marriage over what very well may be literally nothing.

Third, your husband is, like every other man, woman, and child on the planet, always going to do whatever he decides he wants to do. Deal with that inescapable fact as it is a necessary aspect of the human condition. The trick, and it is an art that many women have mastered over the years, is to convince him that he wants to do what you want him to do. Think about this: throughout history, many men have met demands to modify their behavior with stubborn defiance, even at the cost of their lives. And yet, women have often been able to wrap those very same men around their fingers and get them to do whatever they want through the arts of seduction and manipulation. While men usually utilize a direct approach, in most cases, an indirect approach works better for women. Your present approach quite clearly isn't achieving the results you would like. Therefore, logic dictates that you try a different one.

Fourth, if the women at work are being pleasant and deferential to your husband, while you are pouting, being unpleasant and demanding of him, who do you think he is going to prefer to be around? Who do you think he is more willing to please? I remember riding home from work with my father, seeing him laughing and joking and smiling throughout, and then, moments after he walked into the house, heard my mother snapping at him about something or other. In an instant, all the good humor and *joie de vivre* disappeared from his face and he was snapping right back at her, his mood as foul as hers.

And fifth, in the comments you referred to having let yourself get out of shape. The chances are reasonable that your husband finds this

embarrassing and that he is embarrassed by your appearance, even though he would probably rather get his teeth pulled without anesthetics than admit it to you or even to himself. (In other words, resist the temptation to ask, if he has any sense at all he will lie to you if he feels that way.) Men not only judge themselves by their wives, they are judged by others that way too. Rise to the level of the potential competition, don't sit in front of the television and tell yourself that because you managed to get someone to put a ring on your finger a while ago, you no longer have to put much effort into your appearance.

Does all this mean that you should simply suffer jealous agonies in silence like a good little Christian wifey until your husband has an affair and dumps your lumpy posterior? Not at all! But you really have to realize that you can only dictate your own behavior and only he can decide to modify his own. And remind yourself that you are fortunate, you have a husband who not only loves you and his family, but is so desirable that other women actively covet him. Isn't that distinctly preferable to one that nobody wants, including you?

So, my recommendation is that you drop the subject entirely for at least the next month. Focus on making yourself more attractive, more pleasant, and more satisfying to be around than the women in his workplace. Try to up your sex game; you don't have to do it every night, but make sure it's frequent, enthusiastic, and try throwing a curve ball once a week. If you're on the rag, use those evenings to improve your oral skills rather than viewing it as the wife's monthly week off. And remember, you're not doing this for him, you're doing this for you and for your marriage. Remind yourself that most of those women would probably change places with you in a heartbeat if given the opportunity, as the office life always looks significantly more glamorous and exciting from the outside than it does from inside its ceaselessly tedious and soul-sucking reality. After all, you used to work there too and it doesn't sound as if you hesitated to leave it in favor of your current - and, I will add - much more important

occupation.

And get yourself to the gym too. Make the time five days a week. Focus on lifting weights more than running, stop the snacking, and turn yourself into a wife that he can't help but be proud of. The fact that you may have been once doesn't make you one today anymore than the middle-aged bald guy with the potbelly is still the star running back of his high school.

Then, once you've improved your physique, your sex life, and your demeanor, you'll likely be in a position where you can ask him, politely, for reasonable behavioral modifications. But think carefully about what you're requesting. Do you really want to make Facebook an issue? And can you honestly expect anyone to be less friendly to his female co-workers than he is to his male ones? As others have suggested, I would recommend making requests that concern his behavior towards you rather than his behavior towards others, and I suspect that at least a portion of it is in reaction to the way you are behaving towards him. But I don't think it is at all unreasonable, for example, to ask that he leave his work at work and tell his co-workers, male and female, that if they need to contact him outside of work hours, they should do so via email rather than calling his home.

And rather than taking this as criticism, I suggest that it is good news, because your behavior is something you can much more easily change. Now, it's entirely possible that I am wrong, that your behavior has been impeccable and your husband is a sociopath who is having sex with all of the women and half of the men in his office. I couldn't possibly know as I have precisely zero reliable evidence concerning your situation. But, assuming that you have described it accurately, I think you can go a long way towards improving the situation by first concentrating on modifying your own behavior, and then, making the occasional polite *request* concerning his own. Being jealous and suspicious isn't going to make your marriage better, it is instead likely to increase the chances that you

will help bring about the very fate you fear.

Never forget that under the current legal regime, neither of you have any rights in a marriage except those that your mate freely chooses to grant you, and which can be withdrawn at any time. All the law really guarantees is a reasonable expectation of a woman's claim on a man's income should the marriage end.

Alpha Mail: How much do male looks matter?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2012

Anonymous asks about the importance of men's looks:

Yohami and Rollo both posted on the value of looks to a guys game. Rollo seemed to value looks (physical appearance + physique) more highly than Yohami, who looked at it from a total package kind of view. What do you think the correlation is between a man's physical appearance and his status on the socio-sexual hierarchy? Is being good looking alpha? Does being physically attractive automatically raise a man's rank?

Spacebunny and I were just talking about this last night. I definitely come down on Yohami's side, which is to say that looks are one important factor in a man's socio-sexual rank, but not a conclusively definitive one. I perhaps have a useful perspective on this because I have the highest socio-sexual rank in my family despite having been the least physically attractive among the brothers.

My brothers all had minor stints as male models after they were "discovered" when the family was out to dinner one evening. The agency scout didn't so much as look at me, while she was very intent on getting the others into a photographer's studio for some headshots as soon as possible. The most handsome brother always did very well with women, (and he was sufficiently good-looking to cause women to openly gawk at him), but he was always handicapped by an inferiority complex and tended to underkick his coverage to a certain extent.

The general rule when we went out in a group was that women always noticed him and immediately gravitated towards him. However, once we were all engaged in conversation, they often tended to shift their interest towards me due to the group dynamics. But not always. I found it more

than a little amusing when one beautiful young girl, who was bright, charming, and a bit too young for me when my brother started dating her, subsequently lamented a few months later that she had gone after the wrong brother.

I habitually socialized as part of two very different core trios. One was with two men who were very intelligent but of average appearance, the other was with two men who were notably stylish and handsome. I think it's fair to say I was the best-looking of one trio and the worst-looking of the other. There was no question that the average caliber of the women in the female groups I encountered in the company of the latter pair were usually 1-2 points higher on average than when in the company of the former, but there was no real difference in the quantity of women encountered.

My chief observation is that very good-looking men tend to be quite lazy about women. This makes sense. What is the point of exerting yourself to obtain the rare 10 when you can easily rotate a sequence of 7s, 8s, and the occasional 9 without ever having to lift a finger? I think this explains why the best-looking men are quite often with women who are a point or two less attractive than one would tend to expect, whereas the most attractive women are often with less physically attractive men, especially when one considers that less attractive women are more likely to pursue men than their more attractive competitors.

So, I would slightly modify [Yohami's list of female priorities](#) thusly:

1. Game
2. Social proof
3. Looks
4. Assets

Now, assets definitely help, but in terms of attracting women, looks are

more important. In answer to the actual questions, I would say that there is a strong correlation between a man's physical appearance and his status on the socio-sexual hierarchy. Being good-looking is not alpha, it merely prevents a man from falling below delta and increases the chances that he is a natural alpha. Being physically attractive doesn't "automatically raise" a man's rank, but it plays a major role in permitting him to establish a higher rank.

Of course, it would be interesting to hear what the women have to say. So, ladies, if you have 100 points to allocate between Game, Social Proof, Looks, and Assets in building The Ultimate Attractive Man, where would you spend them?

The looming abyss

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 25, 2012

Hawaiian Libertarian explains [the source of the palpable sense of anger](#) that fills much of the male portion of the blogosphere:

To not feel anger at the current situation is inhuman.

I first discovered the MRA/MGTOW blogosphere years ago after I watched my Ex-Aunt desert her family, file for divorce, take my Uncle to the cleaners to cavort with a bad boy motorcycle thug. I literally saw the joy, happiness and vitality for life disappear from the faces of my younger cousins. I saw my Uncle left destitute, heart broken and alone.

Before my Ex-Aunt pulled the trigger and destroyed her family, I lived with them for about 3 months. During that time, my nephews and nieces were a pure joy to be around and play with. I used get awoken by laughing and giggling kids, little children waking me up from sleeping on their couch so they could play with me before heading off to school every morning. Those three months were some of the greatest memories of my young adult life for me. My little cousins would come home from school and give me drawings and paintings they had done in their art classes for me. They were such happy little kids.

I moved to the Mainland for a year to work construction. When I returned to attend college at the U of Hawaii, my Ex-Aunt had already filed for divorce and was in the process of taking my Uncle to the cleaners.

The happy little cousins who were in a perpetual state of playful cheerfulness and excitement at the wonders of life when I left

Hawaii, had become broken, dour, sad and withdrawn kids when I came back. It was a fucking tragedy. They have since grown up and made families of their own as young adults. But they were forever changed and broken by the destruction of their home by their mother's selfish actions, aided, abetted and encouraged by a system designed specifically to profit off of this misery.

I could not comprehend how such an injustice could be inflicted by the State on a Father who did nothing wrong, how my Ex-Aunt got everything and she was the one who broke her marriage vows and broke up her home. After googling up no-fault divorce in a search for answers, my long journey of gaining understanding and awareness began.

That which cannot continue forever will end. And the present system is too sick, twisted, and intrinsically self-contradictory to survive. There are two probable outcomes. Either the entire system will collapse of its own weight, internal contradictions, and perverse incentives, or men finally get so desperate and angry that they refuse to accept its authority any longer and respond to it with violence.

Imagine if every single time a woman unilaterally filed for no-fault divorce, she and her divorce lawyer were found dead within a week. Imagine if every time the police removed a man from his home on the mere basis of accusations by his wife or girlfriend, the officers responsible and their entire families were found slaughtered? Imagine if every time a family court judge stripped a man of his future income because his wife wanted to live off him rather than with him, that judge was found beheaded in her home?

How long would it take before all of these abominable legal practices came to a shrieking halt. One week? One month?

We obviously have not reached that point. Nor is such violence ideal or to

be desired for its own sake. But regardless, we are rapidly approaching the time when such events will appear in the news. To date, the anger and despair felt by those men chewed up by the system has been internalized. Instead of aiming their rage at those responsible for the injustice, they have directed it at themselves, regarding their plight as their own failure rather than the fault of the various responsible parties. It is becoming increasingly obvious, though, that it is the system itself that is sick, that even a good man of honest intent can be rapidly destroyed by it and its twisted incentives that are capable of transforming even the most well-meaning woman into a hellish harpy of familial destruction.

Ironically, immigration and the global jihad of the East has provided the men of the West with the model. The equalitarian system crushes the peaceful but cowers before the violent. So, the logic of human action dictates that it will not be long before despair becomes determination, suicide becomes slaughter, and the purposeful descent into drugs and alcohol is replaced by the vengeful pursuit of retribution. It may seem hard to imagine, and yet, who would have ever imagined that *honor killings* would be occurring in Texas, in New York, and in the UK in 21st century?

Even today, it is not too late for the system to turn back from the raging abyss that looms before it. Such a return to more traditional justice and more reasonable outcomes is not only possible, it is vastly preferable to the alternative. But I see no signs that the system will depart from its present course, because it is of too much use, and of too much *potential* use to too many people, men and women alike, to do so. So when the system finally goes one step too far, when a vicious injustice is done to precisely the wrong man at the wrong time, a fearsome and bloody reckoning will begin.

It didn't have to be this way. It doesn't have to be. But it appears increasingly likely anyhow.

Conclusions on perusing FML

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 26, 2012

1. Never, ever, decide to surprise your husband, wife, boyfriend, or girlfriend with your unexpected presence, especially if you are in a long-distance relationship. The mere fact that you have a desire to surprise them rather than simply making plans like a normal human being would tends to indicate that you already suspect they are unfaithful on some level. If you genuinely think this sounds like a good idea, or worse yet, a *romantic* one, chances are pretty good that you're not going to like what you discover.

2. Never propose marriage to a woman in public or with anyone else around. A proposal of marriage is not performance art, it's not intended for public consumption, and if you are more focused on winning the plaudits of others than the question of whether or not this is the right individual to make the most important commitment of your life, you will well merit whatever disaster ensues. And if you're concerned that she is more focused on the public perception of the proposal's style rather than on its significance, you're probably making a mistake.

3. Getting dumped sucks. How it happens doesn't really matter all that much. The instinct to complain about how it happened is simply a defense mechanism meant to provide an easy outlet for venting one's anger and disappointment. There is no nice way to let someone know you are no longer romantically interested in them, so whatever lends itself to a minimum of unpleasantness is probably best. That being said, I did rather admire the style of the high school kid who broke up with his girlfriend in the school cafeteria, then went running around with his arms spread wide and shouting "FREEEDOMMM" before grabbing and kissing the first random girl he encountered. Even the ex-girlfriend's FML lament sounded more than a little amused.

5. Men, particularly BETAs, have a solid rationale for preferring low N. *"Today, I was fingering my girlfriend. When suddenly she started crying at the peak of her orgasm, when I asked what was wrong, she replied. "I-I-I MISS HIM!" She was crying about her ex boyfriend. While I was inside her."*

5. This isn't news to those familiar with Game, but women cheat much more remorselessly than most BETA men would like to believe. In fact, perusing FML is probably a pretty good antidote to any tendency to place the female sex on pedestals.

This, however, was my favorite: *"Today, we got my brother a pet hamster because he has trouble making friends. We thought a hamster would be a good way to teach him about caring for others. I walked into the room and the hamster was hanging from the ceiling. Turns out there's a reason my brother doesn't have friends."*

Hypergamouse 002

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 27, 2012



JartStar and I have created a site for *Hypergamouse* at Comic Fury, which will allow you to scroll through the entire series in the same way one can view the syndicated comics online. Click on the strip above to go there and see [this week's strip](#) at full size. We've made a few minor stylistic changes, including the shape of one character's ponytail. The second strip introduces a few new characters, including one whose socio-sexual rank should be readily apparent.

Also, I should like to take this opportunity to thank the following bloggers, who have sent readers to Alpha Game this month and helped us introduce the new comic strip:

1. [Delusion Damage](#)
2. [Hawaiian Libertarian](#)
3. [Dr. Helen](#)
4. [Susan Walsh](#)
5. [Badger](#)
6. [Athol Kay](#)
7. [Ferdinand Bardamu](#)

The Christianity of Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2012

I've previously insisted that Game and Christianity are not incompatible. I'm now going to go one step further and insist that, like science, it can be reasonably argued that the conceptual foundation of Game is actually dependent upon a fundamentally Christian worldview.

Consider the history of science. Although the concept of experimentation has been around since the first men discovered that the secret was, in the immortal words of The Newscaster, "to bang the rocks together, guys", it wasn't until the idea of an ordered universe subject to Natural Law imposed by a rational Creator had been widely adopted as the dominant intellectual paradigm that science, as a coherent concept and practice, was formulated. For all that some would pretend they are opposed, without Christianity, science in its presently understood form would not exist. It is not happenstance that science never developed in other religious cultures, even more technologically advanced ones such as China.

So, what is the most significant core concept of Game? I would argue that it is the immutably fallible nature of woman. If there is one concept that must be grokked in full by the would-be practitioner of Game, it is this. And for all that it is usually cloaked in the meaningless mumbo-jumbo of evo-psych, this is an intrinsically Christian concept, which insists a) all are fallen, b) male and female natures are fundamentally different, and c) Man is not materially perfectible. Progressive and secular science tells us that all states are mutable and all beings are perfectible. Humanism declares that reason is supreme. Marxism tells us that all consciousness is liable to modification. Buddhism insists that all such states are illusion. Islam is more compatible with the notion of female fallibility, but its severe fatalism is intrinsically anti-Game.

Only Christianity describes female nature in a manner that is entirely consistent with Game. Regardless of whether one considers hypergamy, the willingness to share Alphas, shit-testing, or pretty much any aspect of Game as explicated by its best theoreticians and practitioners, one can find a Christian conceptual antecedent for it. This does not mean that all the uses to which Game can be applied are consistent with Christian teaching anymore than the Christian belief in demons means that demon-worship is an aspect of proper Christian living. But at its core, Game is not merely compatible with Christianity, it is an articulation of some very fundamental Christian principles.

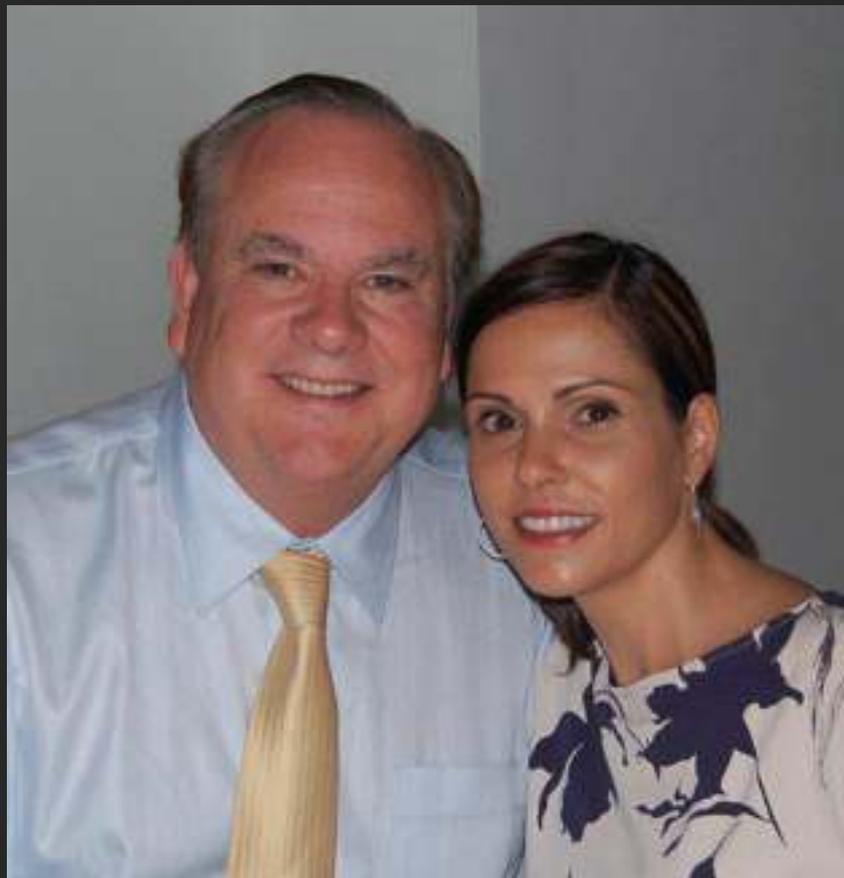
It may be vulgar to state that all women are possessed of a hypergamous and sluttish nature that they can only surmount, with varying degrees of success, by virtue of their willpower, but it is not at all incompatible with two thousand years of Christian philosophy.

A portrait in Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 29, 2012

Is anyone conversant with Game going to be even a little bit surprised at [this sordid California scandal](#)? First, look at the picture below. Simply from the information provided by it, can you correctly guess a) who cheated, b) who told what appears to be a false story to the police, and c) the relative age of the lover and the spouse?



The developing tale of Alameda County Supervisor Nadia Lockyer and her husband, California State Treasurer Bill Lockyer, has thickened, as the San Francisco Chronicle reported the existence of an extramarital sex tape allegedly featuring Nadia and her former lover.

On February 3, police responded to a 911 call from a hotel room where Nadia had been the victim of an assault that required

medical attention. According Bill Lockyer, the attacker was an ex-boyfriend whom he claimed had been stalking his wife. (The San Jose Mercury News identified the man as Stephan Chikhani of San Jose.) However, after further investigation, authorities found that Nadia and Chikhani may have been involved in a consensual extramarital relationship.

So, how surprising is it that Lockyer's "attacker", who turns out not to be a stalker, but her meth-dealing lover, is 25 years younger and **much more visibly alpha** than the fat political herb to whom she is married? Not only does Chikhani have a criminal record, but he still hasn't been arrested or charged by the police for the purported "assault".

This is the sort of fate that Gammas and Deltas who wait for the carousel riders to hop off the carousel and into their supportive arms are often risking without realizing it. The problem is that once a woman acquires a taste for ALPHA, it is very, very hard for her to give it up, regardless of how much sense it makes for her to do so and how much she puts at risk by her extramarital ALPHA-chasing. Consider that Nadia Lockyer was not only willing to risk her marriage but a political position that cost her husband \$1.5 million to acquire. So while it is clearly tempting for men of lower socio-sexual rank to wait and acquire more attractive women than they might otherwise merit by allowing an ex-carousel chick to settle down with them in her sexual retirement, it is very important for them to understand that such women come with a much higher risk of unfaithfulness attached due to their tendency to pull a Brett Favre and repeatedly unretire. The risk may be deemed worthwhile, it may even be worthwhile in some cases, but the important thing is to understand that there are inherent risks involved.

Boys will laugh at girls when they're not funny

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 01, 2012

Ferdinand provides [a surefire indicator](#) of BETA status:

Whenever a halfway attractive woman does something, anything on the Internet, there's always a coterie of sackless chumps ready to praise her just for being alive, in the vain hope that she'll sleep with them. Even if the "woman" is 16 and lives in another country.

This is arguably the easiest means of identifying BETA status. How often do you offer unmerited praise for women that you would never provide a man? Unwarranted praise is supplication. If a woman is attention-whoring on Facebook or elsewhere, feeding the endless abyss is absolutely counterproductive if you are attracted to her.

It's hard for men to realize, since it is exactly opposite to the way that men think, but women tend to react much more strongly to negativity than to positivity. This is because they are other-driven rather than self-driven. I've seen this time and time again, in the office, in sports, and in the sexual marketplace. A woman will ignore 20 men praising her and focus like a laser on the one who shrugs her shoulders at her, whereas a man won't bother with the 20 women ignoring his existence, but will focus his attention on the woman who views him in a positive light.

Men and women make unnecessary inter-sexual mistakes because they wrongly assume that the sexes think alike. As a general rule, they don't. If you're a single guy, experiment with this principle. Try placing five "ooh, you so pretty" comments on the Facebook photos of five women you know, then five "Yikes! I didn't know you were part Bulgarian!" on five others. My estimate is that you won't even get a response from the first

five women, but will get at least four responses from the second five.

Conversely, women should similarly experiment with building a man up rather than "putting him in his place". Do report back with results, if you give it a whirl. We're all about the science here.

Game penetrates the mainstream

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 02, 2012

Slowly, and against its will, but the various concepts of Game are definitely [getting into the mainstream consciousness](#):

During a recent discussion of the Rihanna–Chris Brown case on NPR’s Tell Me More, Arsalan Iftikhar pronounced himself “bumfuzzled” that the singer would continue to associate with a man who, in his evocative description, “didn’t only hit Rihanna, he made her look like Buster Douglas.” I like Mr. Iftikhar, but his clutching at his pearls seemed to me insincere. It is possible that he was in this case unwilling to confront certain ugly truths about human realities, and also possible that he simply never has encountered this particular ugly truth, expressed eloquently by the late Bill Hicks: “Chicks Dig Jerks.”

Normally, the NPR demographic is receptive to the wit and wisdom of Bill Hicks (another ugly and seldom-spoken truth: Bill Hicks had neither wit nor wisdom). Not so much in this case. When I shared Hicks’s observation, the host, Michel Martin, said my remark found her “trying to contain violent impulses” of her own. When I attempted to explain to her that there is a significant body of scholarly work on the subject of the relative sexual success of men with certain personality characteristics — aggression, narcissism, manipulateness: jerkiness, in a word — she dismissed the assertion as being “based on, I don’t know, some novels that you read.”

The interesting thing here is that the mere idea that something that has been reliably observed by objective witnesses for decades, if not centuries, would provoke a female journalist to thoughts of violence. I tend to doubt Ms Martin would have gotten upset if Williamson had suggested that women are sexually attracted to nerds with acne and dual-GPUs; she would have merely laughed.

The reason women get so upset when various pick-up artists and Game theoreticians mention the easily demonstrable fact that at least some women are inordinately attracted to jerks and assholes, especially violent ones, is because they know it is true but they wish it was not. As Camilla Paglia noted more than 20 years ago, sufficiently hot sex obviously serves as adequate compensation for coming out on the short end of the violence stick every once in a while.

One needn't claim that violence is good in order to observe that some women find it desirable. After all, there are no shortage of men who regularly risk injury and even death because they enjoy violent past times such as football, hockey, boxing, and the martial arts. So, since the violence of sport is intrinsically enjoyable for the winner and loser alike, who is to say that the violence of a chaotic sexual relationship cannot be?

Even women who observe this phenomenon tend to shy away from accepting it, attempting to categorize the attractiveness of the Dark Triad as the appeal of confidence. And while male confidence is attractive to women, that can't possibly explain the appeal of violence, which tends to be rooted in a lack of confidence combined with one or more of the Dark Triad traits.

Of female advice and anger

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 03, 2012

This comparison of two quotes from Michelle Langley's book on female infidelity demonstrates the intrinsic flaw in thinking that simply paying more attention to what women are thinking will help men improve their success with them. Note that the two quotations are separated by all of six pages.

"When women start getting that uncomfortable feeling about sleeping with their husbands and they start making excuses not to have sex, they're usually scared. The feeling is familiar to them. They've experienced it before in prior relationships. They are also afraid of their husband's reaction to their disinterest in sex. They're afraid their husband will cheat on them or eventually leave them because of it. It's like having a problem falling asleep when you know that you have to get up early. Your fear of not being able to sleep actually keeps you awake. Women's fear of not wanting to have sex keeps them from ever wanting sex. They become preoccupied with their disinterest in sex. Men may even fuel their wife's fear by implying that they may go elsewhere for sex or leave them because of it, which is the worst thing a man can do if he wants to help the situation."

"Today, Kevin wanted advice on how to rekindle sexual desire. I think he's under the impression that if he does what I recommend he will be able to fix his problems with Tracey. Unfortunately, if someone else has entered the picture it's probably too late for that. Tracey's problem will no longer be rooted in a loss of sexual desire, but in the awakening of sexual desire."

Although she's correct in that it is too late to fix a married couple's problems once those problems involve more people than the two who are married to each other, Langley's advice is the exact opposite of Roosh and Roissy's and runs directly counter to Athol's as well. Ironically enough, the flawed nature of her advice can be seen for a reason that she herself identifies: "It's impossible for you to understand anything about women in this country today, unless you understand that a) they're angry, and b) their anger is directed at men. Women today aren't seeking equality. They want retribution—revenge."

Now, obviously not all women are angry, much less seeking revenge for the vicissitudes of human history, and those who are angry are not angry because, as Langley piously asserts in conventional feminist manner, they are an oppressed people enraged by thousands of years of societal suppression. In my observation, women are primarily angry because of the imbalance between their perception imposed by 16+ years of relentless feminist propaganda and the experience of objective reality. But it should be obvious that one doesn't placate anger by supplication, and anyone with any knowledge of Game knows that whereas women respond very badly to BETA responses, they counterintuitively tend to respond in a more mutually positive manner when the fear of abandonment Langely mentions is stimulated. The problem with Kevin's response wasn't that he mildly suggested that he was unhappy his wife had gone off sex with him, it was that he didn't make it clear that she would be responsible for ending the marriage if she didn't get her act back together.

Regardless of one prefers the Dread approach or Athol's more civilized program of self-improvement, it is important for men to be decisive and make it clear that "loss of desire" is absolutely and totally unacceptable in any marriage barring genuine medical issues.

Similarly, if things have already progressed to what Langley calls the third

stage in which a wife is being consciously attracted to other men despite her so-called "loss of desire" and is openly talking about separation, decisively applying the core Game tactic of amplification is probably the only thing that might head off an imminent affair at the pass. In this case, the man shouldn't attempt to pull her back to him, but rather push her away, hard and fast. This tactic works very well for players, so it has at least the potential to work with wives who are already mentally at least one step out the door.

The core principle is very straightforward. If a woman doesn't *actively* want to be with you, then you certainly do not want to be with her. And in case you're not sure that it's the Game guys and not the adulterous women who have it right, then consider this assertion from Langley: "Eventually men and women will abandon traditional gender roles and find new ways of relating to one another."

This time it's different. That sounds so familiar! Now, where, I wonder, have I heard that before?

Alpha Mail: ungrateful little bitches

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2012

A mother considers female entitlement:

This past Thursday, my son and I dropped my two daughters off at dance class and proceeded on to the gym to work out. Afterwards we went to the grocery store. My son wanted a candy bar and told me he'd pay for it and he would also purchase two more candy bars for his sisters. I told him that was fine and helped him choose which candy bars to buy for his sisters.

I had no compunction to make him pay for the candy but as we were getting into the truck, he took \$3.00 out of his wallet and handed it to me. I told him "That's okay, you don't have to give me your money." He said, "Mom, I dug this out of my wallet already for you." He seemed intent on paying for the candy and wasn't going to give in.

When we arrived to pick the girls up from their dance class, my son handed them their candy bars. To which they responded with complaints that those were not the candy bars they wanted. They bickered and complained so much that I had to intervene and scold them that if it weren't for their brother purchasing the candy for them, out of his own money, they would have nothing. I was stunned.

"Ungrateful little bitches" is kind for what I was thinking. How did we go so wrong as parents?

This turned into a fantastic learning opportunity. We have had in depth discussions of God's word and the irrational nature of women (and the propensity towards unmerited and undeserving

expectation). The whole experience has been wonderful for me to have witnessed the generous nature of my son and his inclination to provide. And, an eye opening realization that unless we as parents root out the "free candy bar" indignation of our daughters, we will have failed.

It is interesting to see how one little incident can open our eyes to the various aspects of Game. This should be extremely educational for the male Delta, who can see a very clear demonstration of how little his gifts, labors, and sacrifices can be expected to avail him. And it is also useful for women, who can see how easy it is to rise above their romantic rivals in male eyes by the simple expedient of expressing simple gratitude for the services provided by another.

Where the reader has failed, to date, with her daughters is in not crushing the spirit of entitlement out of them. This is not to say that boys don't also have one, only that they are a) less naturally inclined that way, and b) less permitted to get away with expressing it. Now, I wouldn't recommend going all fire and brimstone on even the most obnoxious young woman - you deserve nothing but to burn in the endless fires of Hell! - but I think PJ O'Rourke expressed it exceedingly well in his article entitled [Fairness, Idealism and Other Atrocities](#).

I've got a 10-year-old at home. She's always saying, "That's not fair." When she says this, I say, "Honey, you're cute. That's not fair. Your family is pretty well off. That's not fair. You were born in America. That's not fair. Darling, you had better pray to God that things don't start getting fair for you."

One can't merit gifts or they would not be gifts in the first place. The only correct response to a gift, no matter how ill-conceived or unwanted it might be, is to smile and express gratitude, for the kindness of the thought if not the perspicacity of the giver's judgment. The possession of a vagina is no doubt a wonderful thing, but it does not endow its owner with any expectations of tribute from anyone.

Hypergamouse 003

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2012



An educational experiment

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2012

Sofia [discovers the male perspective on her sex](#) by creating a male dating profile:

So, I've been posing as a guy online for nearly twenty-four hours with positive results. I am competing against a pool of polyamorous-vegan-feminist-omegas, but it's still a minor feat nonetheless. A few things I've learned....

- Women are fickle. Even if a sequence of messages seems to be going really well, a woman will arbitrarily change her mind at any given point if you did not re-calibrate effectively, or her competing options are disqualifying you as a sexual candidate. This trait in particular made me really sympathetic to the hoops men have to jump through when acquiring a girl's attention, even though most women have nothing to offer.

- Women are boring and have very high estimations of themselves. I mean, I really should say "people" in this case, because having maintained a female profile on such a website, I can tell you that most men (at least online) don't really know what they're doing either. The difference is the self-evaluation. Most men undervalue themselves online and most women overvalue themselves. I understand this is a natural consequence of the sexual marketplace, but after you read the literally hundredth, carefully worded profile of a girl touting her intellectual strengths and esoteric pop culture references, it gets EXCRUCIATINGLY boring. The annoying part is that she thinks she's being really unique with her taste in independent music + film, off-kilter or

“quirky” sense of humour (god, that word gets abused) and how intelligent she is (knowledge accumulation is very different from stringing two abstract thoughts together to make an original one).

While the idea that women are, for the most part, incredibly boring, will likely surprise many women considering how interested men *appear* to be in their banal little thoughts, it is absolutely true. The tedious nature of the female intellect is why most intelligent men do not look for intellectual companionship in a mate; remember that just as men will laugh at women when they're not funny, they will feign interest in the parroted meanderings of the intelligent and literate woman as well.

The main reason women are boring is because they are solipsistic. Since they see all of Creation only from their own perspective, and their interest in things only extends so far as those things can be related to them, they have literally nothing of interest to offer anyone who does not share their unique and precious perspective, which is a set that consists of most of the other 7 billion people, male and female, on the planet.

This, in fact, explains why intelligent men often prefer less intelligent women. Now, I know many intelligent and educated women, and I have observed, over a period of several decades, that the three primary uses of female intelligence are a) identifying and contextualizing solipsistic connections in order to direct the conversation towards herself, b) concocting ex post facto justifications for her own questionable behavior, c) winning arguments through fast-paced verbal legerdemain. Does anyone really believe that demonstrating superior skill in those three things is going to *enhance* a woman's appeal to any man?

The handicap of solipsism also explains the huge absence of female accomplishment that was expected over the last 90 years of the equalitarian era. Women now outnumber men at the highest levels of education, but what have they used that education to do? Mostly talk

about themselves. The rare female exceptions tend to come from, as one might expect, the omega females, who are so sexually unappealing that they have no choice but to develop their intellects and actually do something with them if they are to have any male contact at all.

So, it really is the fault of men that women never develop their intellects, but in exactly the opposite manner that most believe. It is not male oppression that has retarded the intellectual development of women over the centuries, but rather, the surfeit of male interest in women.

Anyhow, read the whole thing. It's fascinating to see way in which the light bulb turns on for her.

Of sluts and sexual insecurity

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2012

Glenn Reynolds ponders the question of why sexual liberation [has also increased female sexual insecurity](#):

The political reaction to “slut” was opportunistic, of course, but it worked with a lot of women because — apparently, even in this age of sexual liberation and “slut pride” — women are still somehow deeply affected by charges of wanton and indiscriminating sexual behavior. This might even account for the importance of the contraceptive issue, because mandated contraceptive coverage may be seen as representing not just a modest monetary benefit, but also perhaps some sort of societal validation. I would have thought that a strong independent woman wouldn’t need a stamp of societal approval for her choices, but apparently I would have been wrong. I leave it to the evolutionary-psych folks to work out why the “slut” charge retains such power in liberated times.

Apparently, however, it is especially wrong to “slut-shame” even though lefties feel no compunction about shaming people regarding other personal choices — from not recycling to owning an SUV to, worst of all, being a Republican. As I say, there’s something more going on here. And if the “shaming” part of slut-shaming isn’t bad, because shaming is fine in other contexts, then it must be the “slut” part.

There’s a very real kind of sexual insecurity underlying this, it seems to me. Very odd, after so many decades of liberation. Perhaps some of the ev-psych bloggers will comment.

There is no need to resort to the ESS fairy tales of evo-psych, as Game suffices to explain the phenomenon that Instapundit is observing. Freed from the cultural restraints of a civilization that prioritized marriage and child-rearing, women were "liberated" to pursue their hypergamous, serially monogamous instincts and politically empowered to legally enforce their instinctive desire for resource security.

However, such changes don't happen in a vacuum. As the sexual marketplace changed, male behavior also changed. So, not only are there fewer men now deemed marriageable, but those fewer men face significant negative incentives to marry. As per the law of supply and demand, the "price" of a husband of even moderate socio-sexual rank has gone up due to the decline in the supply.

One of the most highly valued aspects of a wife is a low N-count. This is instinctively preferred by most men, and indeed, there is considerable statistical evidence that such women make for higher quality wives who come with considerably less risk of divorce. So, as the percentage of divorces increases, the importance of wife possessing a low-N count increases in line with it as a statistical indicator of fidelity. We haven't reached the point where virginity is a requirement, but the trends are generally pointing in that direction.

This means that for a woman to receive the slut label, she is also being served with a quasi-death sentence for her expectation of marrying a man with high socio-sexual status. Indeed, it reduces her chances of any marriage at all. This is why women with even a moderate amount of sexual experience, almost without exception, will lie about the true extent of that experience. They feel justified in doing so because their future lifestyle, as well as the lifestyle of their theoretical children, often depends upon it.

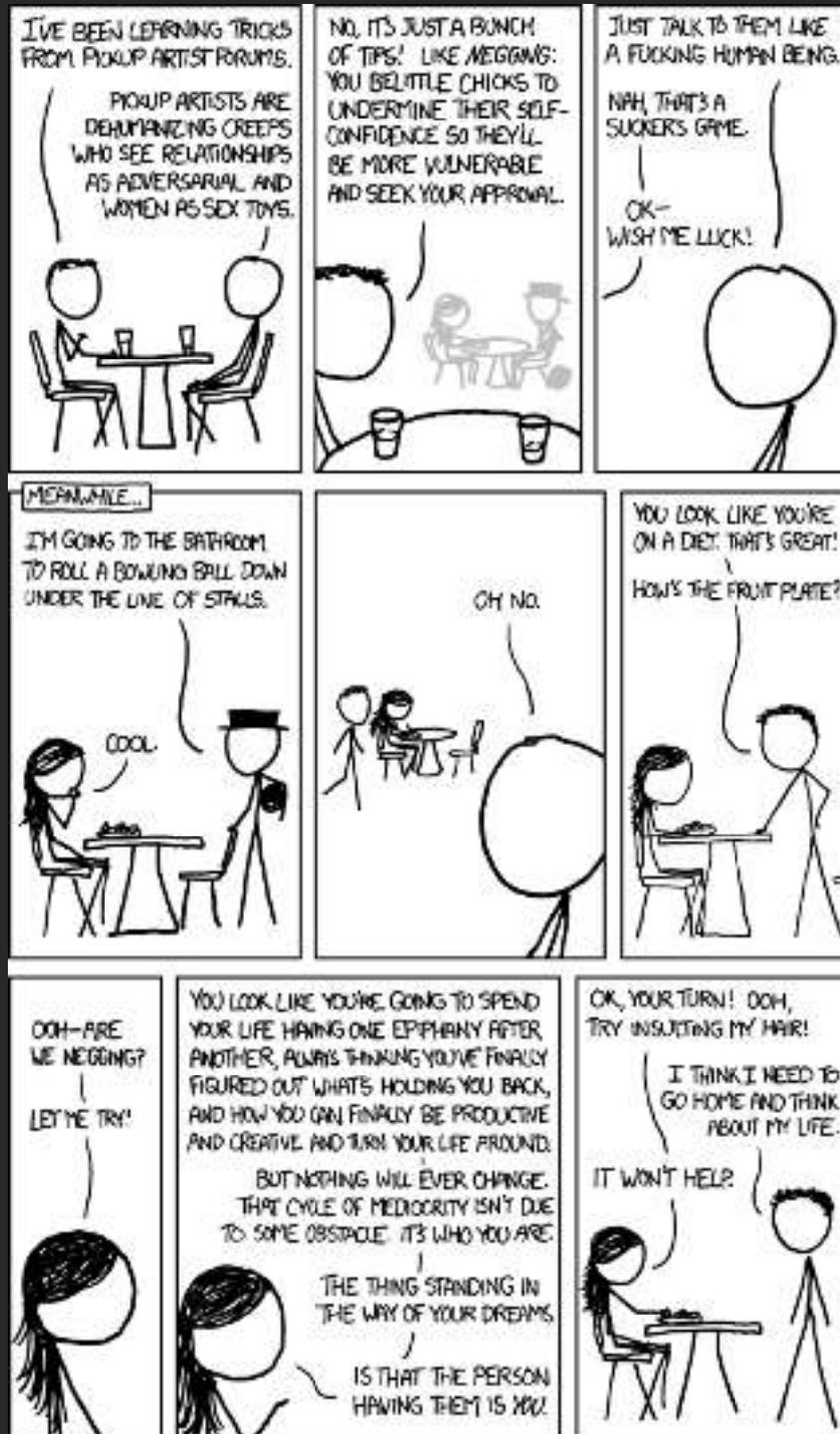
I estimate that a slut designation reduces a woman's marital rating

between three and four points in men's eyes; it's roughly comparable to her being 30 pounds overweight. In other words, a slut who is a perfect 10 is probably just a little more attractive *as a wife* than the average woman, which means that she isn't going to be seriously considered as a marriage prospect by the high-rank men who would normally be her natural counterparts. The problem is that a slut designation doesn't reduce her attractiveness as a short-term sexual partner, it probably increases it by one or two points instead, so many young women who aren't initially looking to be married happily throw themselves into Alpha-chasing and ride the carousel for a few years only to be upset when they subsequently discover they will probably have to settle for marrying men of lower socio-sexual status than the men whose attentions they had been previously enjoying.

The Gamma view of Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2012



Ooh, isn't she smart and witty! She's so dreamy... I'd never treat a woman like that! I'm never sure if I find xkcd's pedestalization of women, particularly his smart, nerdy Platonic supergirl, to be more amusing or tragic. Probably the latter, given the number of lonely nerds in his

readership who genuinely believe he's painting a meaningful portrait of women for them. But I like to imagine the artist isn't the bathetic romantic he appears to be, but is rather a viciously cruel individual who is misleading them all for his own dark amusement.

"Just talk to them like a fucking human being." There speaks the voice of a thousand lonely nights and a hundred shoulders dampened by the bittersweet tears of women pumped and dumped by other men. Notice too how he makes the girl's dismissive and dehumanizing cruelty the punchline while labeling the would-be pickup artist a "dehumanizing creep" for the sin of approaching a woman in what he deems an insufficiently respectful manner.

Alpha Mail: the doubts vanish

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2012

T14 is surprised by the efficacy of Game:

I tend to dislike your "game" posts. I don't find much use in them. I assume the socially adept learn nothing from them and the socially inept are only lead further astray.

But then tonight happened.

For complicated and boring reasons I scored a date with an absolutely breathtaking Puerto Rican woman. She was the center of attention the moment she walked into the restaurant. Fast forward twenty minutes. I am downing my IPA as the lady droned on about...god knows what. I couldn't stand to order an entree with her.

I'm a polite man, so I ended it like this: "I'm terribly sorry, but it is obvious we don't connect. I wish you all the best. I'm done." I paid for our drinks and was on my way.

As I sit in my apartment I have fifteen texts from her. I left her at the restaurant less than an hour ago.

The principles of Game aren't logic, they are simply the applied observations of inter-sexual relations. Which is to say, they are more scientific than an awful lot of what passes for science these days. The body of Game theory amounts to a grand hypothesis, so don't hesitate to put it to the test if you doubt it.

And this week, my appreciation goes out to the seven top providers of visitors to Alpha Game:

1. Instapundit
2. Roissy
3. Delusion Damage
4. Keoni Galt
5. Badger
6. In Mala Fide
7. Rollo Tomassi

I am, of course, particularly honored by the links from the newly famous Ferdinand Bardamu, in light of his epic achievement courtesy of [the Scamming Progressives Leech Center](#).

Alpha Mail: the benefits of low-N

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 11, 2012

Phronesis wonders how it works the other way:

Your posts on game were an eye-opener from the moment I read your critiques of the double standard. So here's my question: when a man is seeking a long-term relationship, you say a high N-count will lower a woman's market value by a significant amount, 3-4 points. How much would you say a low N-count adds to a woman's market value for a man seeking a long term relationship?

First, it's important to note that low N doesn't add to a woman's short-term sexual value, except in the eyes of achievement-oriented players who are seeking to score the Cherry Popper Ribbon, which, if we assume the system follows that of Battlefield 3 rather than World of Warcraft, is awarded upon the deflowering of the player's seventh virgin. In other words, in the eyes of High Alpha players who are to be avoided at all costs. If a charming and very good-looking man's eyes suddenly light up upon hearing that an attractive woman is a virgin, she had better run, not walk, for the nearest exit. He's not even interested in casual sex per se, he's primarily looking to check a box, and she will be in well over her head with him.

The benefit to a low N-count isn't in increasing a woman's marital value, except in relative terms, but rather concerns not *decreasing* it. Take two women whose marital values appear to be generally equal, except that one has N=18 and the other N=0. If they both had a marital value of seven on a ten-scale, the higher N woman will fall to a four while the lower N woman remains a seven. The less experienced woman is more likely to marry, and more likely to marry a higher status man. The only way low N will actually add to a woman's perceived value is when a man

assumes her level of past experience to be higher.

For example, if one assumes a woman has a standard collegiate N of 6 and has mentally assigned her a marital value of six, the discovery that her N is actually 2 is probably going to increase her marital value to a seven, perhaps even an eight if he is low status. Remember, when one is dealing with hierarchical issues, everything is relative, so the benefits of low N is are multiplied with the lower socio-sexual rank of the man. The difference between a woman having had 1-3 previous partners is a much bigger deal to the gamma who has had 2 partners than to the Alpha with 20.

This means that the pool of potential mates will be larger for the low N-count woman, which makes keeping her numbers low particularly important for the low status woman. The hot slut has the option of marrying down whereas the ugly slut is more likely to remain unattached.

Hypergamouse 004

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2012



Fidelity survey

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 13, 2012

Similar to the previous questions on income and sexual experience, I'm interested in obtaining some actual data on sexual fidelity. This is completely anonymous, so please be straightforward. As to the guide of what constitutes unfaithfulness, I encourage you to use your own personal metric for what you would consider to constitute your spouse cheating on you. "Serious boyfriend or girlfriend" means a relationship that precluded other relationships. Here are the questions:

1. Are you married?
2. Are you Male or Female?
3. How many serious boyfriends or girlfriends did you have that you did NOT subsequently marry?
4. How many of those serious boyfriends or girlfriends did you cheat on in some manner?
5. Have you ever been unfaithful to a spouse?
6. To the best of your knowledge, has a spouse ever been unfaithful to you?
7. What is your N (number of lifetime sexual partners)? A) N=0, B) N=1-3, C)N=4-9, D) N=10-19, E) N=20+

Alpha Mail: should I stay or should I go?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2012

PR writes to ask about the wisdom of proposing to his girlfriend:

I'm needing some advice about what to do about my girlfriend and you seem to be the best option at the moment. I'm 19 shes 20 and we've been dating on and off for 3 years now. Her grandmother(who she trusts the most) has had at least 3 divorces and her mom is probably bipolar. I've been the one to call things off with her the times that we did split up. I called things off with her because she became increasingly disrespectful and mocking as the relationship progressed. I would get sick of it and break it off with her. My gf and I are once again in a simliar position and right now she's pushing me to marry her in spite of the fact that I cannot find work and am probably joining the Air Force for work. With all her family history and the state of the family court system I'm more than a little hesitant.

Well, let's begin by simply counting the red flags.

1. She's older. Not the biggest deal, but marriages tend to function better when the husband is older than the wife.
2. They've been dating "on and off". So, the mutual commitment simply isn't there.
3. Her grandmother has three divorces.
4. Her mother is probably bi-polar.
5. She has a history of bad behavior once she becomes comfortable within a relationship.
6. She's pushing him to marry her.
7. PR doesn't have a job.
8. Military wives are notorious for their unfaithfulness.

I don't think PR has to worry about the state of the family court system. I wouldn't recommend any man marry a woman with more than one or two red flags, three at the absolute most if she has sufficient - what do we call the converse, green flags? Yes, green flags it is - strong positive indicators that directly compensate for them.

Point five is probably the most telling. Women's behavior NEVER improves with marriage. It always gets worse, in part because under the current legal regime, the leverage has shifted to the extent that the average woman now appears to believe that her wedding ring comes with a government-sanctioned veto over her husband. But that isn't the only factor, as there is also a tendency that PR has probably already observed, which is that women tend to treat those close to them rather worse than they treat complete strangers. The closer the relationship, the more a woman tends to believe that the other party has a moral obligation to put up with her behavioral extremes.

This is why it is so important that a woman's behavior is exemplary before marriage. Since she's on what PR knows is her best behavior, he has to expect that she won't be able to reliably maintain it once they are married. So, based on what PR is saying here, I would not hesitate to run, not walk, for the nearest Air Force recruiting center, sign up, break up, and refuse to leave a change of address.

I suspect PR already knows what he should do. He wouldn't be asking the question otherwise. My answer to him is this: you already know you would be mad to marry her. So, do the right thing and end it with her now rather than inflict additional pain on her by permitting any false hope of an ugly and unhappy future together.

Experimenting with Eye Contact

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 14, 2012

Roissy posts on [eye contact](#):

It's not as easy as it sounds. Try holding eye contact as long as possible with random men and women. Assume a relaxed or smiling expression so that you aren't mistaken for an angry commuter having a bad day. Start by doing it with people passing you on the sidewalk going the opposite direction, so you know an end to the discomfort is not long off. Even in those walk-by sidewalk situations, where a mere few seconds of eye lock is all that's required of you, you'll find it difficult to hold a stranger's eyes for longer than a split second. The difficulty level will go up if your eye partner is a hot girl or a dominant man meeting you pupil a pupil.

After a few days of this, something almost magical happens. You notice that men break eye contact before you do, and look to the ground. Forced to look up at you (most will be shorter than you), women return your gaze hungrily, uneasily, wonderment gripping their facial expressions, and if your vision is sharp enough you can make out a nearly imperceptible parting of their lips. You begin to feel dominant. And that feeling translates into real dominance and an attitudinal shift, for above all the thing that is attractive about alpha males is their attitude.

This comes at a good time. Due to a [Badger](#) linking to Ricky Raw's [31 Days of Game](#), I started an informal experiment in eye contact. The Art of Manliness [posted](#) on the subject as well and their article was insightful and encouraging. Over the past three weeks I have learned some important things:

-Consciously making eye contact is not comfortable. The first few days I would feel a jolt of adrenaline when locking eyes. Guys and hot women were the worst. The instinct to look away is powerful. I can push through it now and they look away, but the discomfort is still there. After all, there are not very many people who want to make extended eye contact with a stranger.

-Women maintain eye contact more willingly than I would have guessed. Initially, as long as my gaze was unwavering and nonthreatening, they would lock gaze with a curious expression on their face. Lately, the curiosity gives way to what looks like interest.

-Hot girls are harder to lock eyes with. More often than not, I give a nervous smile a second after they see me, which kills the effect. The desire to placate someone of higher value is strong, and you do not just toss out decades of submissive behavior overnight. I am still working on this one.

-Eye contact often elicits friendly responses from women. I do not even have to smile. Some hold gaze longer than necessary, some smile, some say hello. My favorite response so far was a surprised double take, punctuated by a smile.

-Locking gaze with dominant guys is nerve wracking. I know that confrontation is unlikely, but when I hold eye contact with someone who is clearly more violent it feels like a mistake. The tension is immediate. There have been some times when I felt it would be prudent to break gaze first. I have not yet tried the [deliberate-blink-then-look-away](#) move since I think it would be wise to have some muscle and training under my belt before I start deliberately pissing people off.

-I have not seen any disgust on women's faces, which would their response if they judged me creepy. The concern that eye contact can be perceived as creepy is a little overstated. However, you need to have some sort of human response to ease the intensity. A small smile away after they do, softens the of eye contact and makes things less threatening. You cannot help the fact that some people will think you are creepy, and the point is to learn how to give confident eye contact, not worry what others think.

-Getting submissive responses from men and women is confidence boosting. When a girl looks down, or better, looks down and smiles, I feel a small but noticeable boost to my ego. The effect is similar when guys look away. This, I think, is the most interesting thing I have learned from this: men are meant to be dominant. I feel good when I act dominant. I feel good when I add to my objective value. The modern trend to feminize men is not conducive to their happiness. Even the most pathetic omega male feels in his bones the need to be a man, and suppressing that feeling is a recipe for unhappiness. It seems that the more I fight this submissive behavior the happier I get. Even the smallest change, such as eye contact, can be a positive one.

Fidelity survey results

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2012

There were 232 male and 59 female responses that were usable. I had to throw out a few that didn't provide meaningful responses, such as those that answered "N" for a question concerning which the possible answers ranged from A to E. I also omitted the responses of a few polyamorous snowflakes; since the objective is to examine normal human fidelity the behavior of those who define the concept differently is of neither interest nor use.

Women

32% never married. 8% reported their own marital infidelity, 14% reported marital infidelity on their husband or ex-husband's part. 31% of all women, married and unmarried, reported cheating on one or more pre-marital boyfriends. Of those who were unfaithful in marriage, 100% cheated on other boyfriends who were not their eventual husbands.

Female sexual infidelity rose considerably with increased sexual experience. None of the married women with 1-3 partners reported cheating, 20% with 4-9 partners did, as did 43% of women with 10+ partners. (There was an insufficient number of married women in category E, reporting 20+ partners, to be meaningful, so I included them with category D here.) There was no discernible pattern relating female sexual experience to male infidelity.

Men

24% never married. 15% reported their own marital infidelity, 23% reported marital infidelity on their wife or ex-wife's part. 28% of all men, married and unmarried, reported cheating on one or more pre-marital

girlfriends. Of those who were unfaithful in marriage, 65% cheated on other girlfriends they did not eventually marry.

The risk of both marital cheating and marital betrayal rose with male sexual experience. 3% of the men with 1-3 partners reported cheating and 14% reported betrayal, 12% of the men with 4-9 partners reported cheating and 30% reported betrayal, 28% of the men with 10-19 partners reported cheating and 31% reported betrayal, and 43% of the men with 20+ partners reported both cheating and betrayal.

The risk of divorce also rose with male sexual experience, although less smoothly. Whereas only 6% of the men with between 1-9 partners were divorced, 13% of the men with 10-19 partners and 35% of the men with 20+ partners were divorced.

Now, there superficially appears to be somewhat of a chicken-or-the-egg problem here, as one could argue that divorce and female infidelity precedes promiscuous male behavior. But the reports of premarital behavior tends to preclude this possibility, because men with 1-3 partners average one-half the number of serious premarital girlfriends and one-twentieth the number of betrayed premarital girlfriends as those with 10+ partners.

Conclusions

Infidelity is neither as rampant as is commonly assumed nor does it lead to divorce in the majority of cases. More of the men here than the women have experienced marital infidelity, nearly one quarter, which is unsurprising given a betrayed man will tend to be more inclined to swallow the red pill of Game. Both male and female cheaters tend to marry cheaters, but there is a surprising amount of premarital infidelity even among the relatively inexperienced. However, that premarital infidelity is less likely to translate into subsequent marital infidelity.

I was also surprised to see that the more sexually alpha a man is, the more likely it is that he will be betrayed by his wife. This is directly contra conventional Game theory, although both Athol and Roissy have theorized that while most women seek ALPHA, those with a surfeit of it may develop a craving for BETA. Alternatively, it could simply be a tit-for-tat reaction to habitual Alpha infidelity, or it could be the explanation towards which I incline, which is that because ALPHAS will tolerate higher Ns than lower rank men, they will tend to marry higher rank, higher N women who not only possess a greater proclivity to stray, but are subject to more frequent and determined attempts to seduce them. Of course, it could simply be a combination of all three of these factors.

I also noticed that female infidelity was somewhat more predictable than male infidelity, which is to say that her premarital behavior tends to be more in line with her marital behavior. Men tended to show more variability, as unlike women, there were men who were unfaithful in marriage who had never been unfaithful before marriage. This may or may not be because women with high N are less likely to marry than their male counterparts; only 43% of women in the N=20+ category had ever married versus 64% of men.

The limits of solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2012

They appear to stretch [a good bit farther](#) than you'd imagine:

Here comes the single bride. Last week, Nadine Schweigert married herself in a symbolic wedding ceremony. The 36-year-old divorced mom of three wore blue satin and clutched a bouquet of white roses as she walked down the aisle before a gathering of 45 friends and family members in Fargo, North Dakota.

She vowed to "to enjoy inhabiting my own life and to relish a lifelong love affair with my beautiful self," reports Fargo's InForum newspaper . After the ring was exchanged with the bride and her inner-groom, guests were encouraged to "blow kisses at the world," and later, eat cake.

Presumably she registered at Fantasy's. It's somehow alarming to discover that there are sex shops in Fargo, isn't it? The sad thing is that this woman apparently doesn't have any friends or family, or anyone in her life to say "look, I'm sorry, but you do realize that this is completely insane."

Only two more and the New York Times will call it a trend! And on that note, it is reported that women are putting their ereaders to [increasingly hot and heavy use](#):

Downloading saucy stories is becoming increasingly popular with women as the anonymity of the transaction means they are spared the blushes of having to buy a naughty book in stores.... Publisher Caroline Ridding told The Guardian, that erotic fiction has 'enormous global online constituency' which was 'driven almost exclusively' by female readers.

Of course, that faint buzzing sound one hears when they are engrossed in a particularly well-written literary passage does tend to give it away. No doubt all of those dedicated feminist anti-porn crusaders will hop right on the anti-erotic fiction campaign, right?

hhhhhhhhmmmmmmmmmmmmmm Wait, now, that's not crickets chirping!

Deeper questions

Written by RM

Originally published on Mar 17, 2012

Animal **explains** the difference between an alpha and a beta:

Contrary to what you might think, human heavy hitters do everything in their power to find ways to co-exist. Generally by 1) Ignoring each other (while at the same time doing the human version of what the cats did) 2) Becoming friends 3) If not friends, then friendly/polite towards each other in a kind of middle ground between these two points.

It is the betas who get their fur all fluffed and walk stiff legged with their backs up. This basically occurs because betas do not understand the concept of sharing space ... yes, we just said they don't know how to play well with others. What they especially don't understand is that it isn't all about them.

And that is why they end fighting more ... with other betas. They aren't proving that they are alphas when they do this, they're just jockeying for position in the pecking order.

Despite some people's objections that the simpler, binary, sexual ranking is sufficient to determine if a man is an alpha, the broader socio-sexual classification has proven far more valuable to me in my efforts to navigate and understand social dynamics. For several months I have have had the opportunity to observe several sexually successful males in social

situations. By every account they are ALPHAS, and they even self identify as such. Despite this I would never follow them. I have, and always will, actively resist their efforts to make me part of their group. They are very likable, but it would be extremely foolish to become part of their group, or worse accept their leadership.

These ALPHAs completely fit Animal's description of beta. I have listened to numerous stories where they brag about their fights, and their sexual exploits (including married women). They seem willing to fight at slightest insult. Their dominance displays are ridiculous. While they are unquestionably ALPHA, they fail to provide an admirable standard. Their mistakes are (and honestly I made the same mistakes), are to equate fear with respect, submissiveness with trust, and aggression with strength. The value laden Sigma and Animal's secure alpha are far more compelling standards. I have yet to encounter either in person.

I am beginning to question if the search for sex will solve anything. Over at Vox Popoli, commenter Nate mentioned that his criticism of game is that it focuses on women's standards, not men's. This makes a great deal of sense to me. Men understand each others struggles, and bestow respect when it is deserved. Women, on the other hand, are attracted to traits that have little substance. Women do not go through the same struggles and so do not understand what it takes to be a man. Skill in the sexual game is necessary to a sexual relationship, but I have deeper personal questions that need answering. I want substance, not a parody of it. Perhaps my exclusive focus on attracting women is premature. Perhaps the question I should ask is: do I have what it takes to take care of a woman? Perhaps more important: Do I have what it takes to be man?

Hypergamouse 005

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 18, 2012



Alpha Mail: Sigma spotting

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 21, 2012

Nate spots the shy and retiring sigma in the wild:

So I spent last week on cruise ship... hokey I know... but hey... the food was awesome and well... SEC spring break girls. Nuff Said. Anyway... during all the fun I came across something a true rarity. I ran into what I conclude is a true sigma in the wild.

Now I know that per game theory I am supposed to have some problem with Sigmas. Of course... I believe Game Theory is still in its infancy... and like so many other assumptions that one is wrong. I am not the least bit concerned about another guy getting a hot chick. God bless him. He's not a threat to me. Regardless... on with the story.

So there are bars all over the ship... and I have found a favorite. Its a bluesy type piano bar with a rowdy piano player that makes elementary school jokes at cute buzzed college girls. It was beautiful. I have 4 bama girls to my left... and to my immediate right are 4 UK girls... two of which can't decide who they want to make out with more... me.. or each other. Two bama girls are solid 9s... two are 8s. One of the UK girls is a 10 sent from Hell itself... two 9s and a 7. There was one other notable girl in the bar... a ginger 10 ... there with her sister...

Wait... what was I talking about? Sorry... the Sigma. Right.

So in walks this like... 350 pound... 6'1" lard ass. Pale as a ghost... introverted as all hell. He sits at the very end of the bar... and is quiet the whole time. He participates in the name that tune contest and such... but only in the most insignificant manner. My

initial impression was... omega. Hard core omega... only here on a dare... He seemed shy... down right scared... I felt sorry for the guy.

Because he was so big... he was easy to spot on the ship. I ran into him several times and I remembered his name so I would always make a point to go see him and say hi. He remembered me... and every time met me with a smile and seemed to enjoy talking about the bar and the girls there. He was not what I expected... so I suppose this was the first hint I had that I was trying to jam a square peg into a round hole. Delta maybe?

So then... the third night of the trip... again I am in the piano bar... this time listening to the Bama girls complain about how slutty the UK girls are for making out with each other in public. (The bama girls only did that back in their cabin. cell phone cameras and facebook... you know...) when in walks the big man. And low and behold... he has with him the blonde 9 dressed like a stripper that nobody has ever seen before. And she is clearly.. with him.

Whiskey. Tango. Foxtrot.

The Bama girls were mystified and the UK girls seemed genuinely offended.

They hang out for a while... then she leaves and he hangs out longer. He lets her go. Cool as the other side of the pillow. He's not fawning over her. She's fawning over him...and when she tries to lead him... he sends her away. None of the other girls show a ton of interest in him... but a few of them are shooting him glances which he seems totally oblivious too.

So omega, delta, and gamma are all out.... now what?

Later that night at the comedy show it was all tied up nicely with a ribbon and everything. The comedian pointed the Big Man out and asked what the wildest thing he ever did was... and he said "sex in a movie theater." The comedian said.... sure.. ok... respectable but nothing special...

Then Big Man pointed out... it was a Disney Movie.

See?

See... there you have your very own... "no it gets worse" story... Everyone was slightly disturbed. Sigma. All day long and twice on sunday. This is the only time I can think of when I've run into what can be genuinely described as a sigma. All that shyness.. wasn't. It wasn't shyness... it was "I don't give a damn and I still have the hot chick anyway." It was bizarre. I mean we all watch the fat dude with the hot wife in the cartoons and think.. "this is stupid." and yet here it is. Except in this case Big Man wasn't acting like an idiot. He had what many describe as "tight game"... be it adopted or natural.

By the way. A great way to know where you are on the list...

You're in a bar and the piano guy shouts, "everyone kiss the person to your left!" and the person to your left is a single hottie. You...

A) Kiss her.. and the girl next to her too... because he didn't say how far to the left. (this is the alpha answer)

B) Playfully punch her in the arm or hug her (beta answer)

C) Laugh and look awkwardly at her then quickly down at your drink when you make eye contact. (Delta!)

D) Safely at the back of the room alone you roll your eyes and act offended that anyone would suggest such a thing because you are way to cool for these stupid games. (GAMMA!)

E) Going to the bar never crossed your mind. (Omega)

F) You didn't notice because you were getting a bj in the theater during The Little Mermaid (Sigma)

This is precisely the sort of thing I was describing. Because he operates most comfortably and happily outside the social hierarchy, the sigma is at least vaguely unsettling to everyone, from alpha to omega. And that is a form of social domination all its own, and one to which women respond very readily.

The one thing that Nate is missing here is that an alpha isn't bothered by the sigma when the sigma scores a girl, but rather, when he refuses to submit to the alpha's social dominance. In the context he provided, there is no reason why he should have been anything but vastly amused by the sigma. And, of course, the fact that Nate is one of the most Dread of the Ilk tends to indicate that he's a bit more Sigma-friendly than the average alpha.

A triumph of the will

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2012

Susan talks with a college woman who has been hooking up stupid and is now [attempting to kick the habit](#):

Recently, I was talking with Emileigh, a female college student who's gotten into the habit of hooking up at school. Freshman year she had a regular hookup that eventually turned into an official relationship, though it was fraught with drama and suspicion of his cheating. Looking back on it, she said, "I know he didn't love me."

When that relationship burned and crashed over the summer, she returned to school figuring she'd follow the same path. This wasn't entirely insensible – hooking up is the pathway to relationships in college, though it happens only 12% of the time. (Hayes, Allison, McManus, Brian and Paul, 2000). Two and a half years later, she's had many hookups, none of which made it to the relationship stage this time around. She's a senior now and feels miserable about it. I asked her why she kept doing it. Her answer had several elements.

Guys give her attention knowing she hooks up on the reg. The girls who don't hook up get zero attention from guys, which she fears would be even worse. Her number has gotten so high she doesn't see why it matters anymore. :(It's awkward to say no.

Regarding that last point, 12% of women say that it is sometimes easier to have sex with a guy they don't know than to make conversation (Glenn, Norval and Marquardt, Elizabeth, 2001).

Emileigh was clearly wrestling with the fact that she'd become one of the most promiscuous girls on campus. Hooking up was a habit, and she no longer gave any thought to the decision before making it. She had forfeited her power to reflect, ponder and choose. She feels terrible about her choices – she was very upset while telling me this – and she wants to stop. She's not sure how.

The problem is that one only ever stops by stopping. There are any number of various psychological tricks one can attempt to play upon oneself, but in the end, one has to simply resist that seductive voice of temptation that says: "this makes sense, this is the right way to do it because it feels good, this time it's different and it's going to work." It doesn't matter if one is attempting to break a habit of eating too much, smoking cigarettes, smoking pot, playing Battlefield 3 instead of writing, or engaging in casual sex, unless and until the activity actually stops, it won't stop.

It's a tautology... but tautologies are, by definition, true.

Emileigh's example should serve as a powerful warning to young women who are just reaching the age where they are permitted - wisely or not - to make decisions concerning their sex lives. Her cautionary example will be ignored by those who insist on making their own mistakes, but it is of great potential benefit to those who are intelligent to learn from the mistakes of others. The schadenfreude being expressed by many low-rank men at her expense is misguided, because it is only through the example and testimony of women like Emileigh that a return to more reasonable societal restrictions on female sexuality will take place barring the customary societal, and in this case, possible civilizational, collapse.

The crude and binary question

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2012

Sigrid, who is almost, but not quite, credentialed, [tries to get an early start](#) on waving her credentials around at Susan's place:

Your argument(s) (and I use “argument” loosely) about female promiscuity and its correlation to a litany of negative individual/ societal outcomes notwithstanding, I find your tacit (Or perhaps not so tacit) support of “slut shaming” deeply disturbing. As a PhD student at a large university with two two nieces and one nephew in their first years of college (representative of your primary audience), I cringe that their earnest navigation (whatever that may look like) through the inevitably disorienting and murky terrain of their sexuality and sociality should be so crudely measured on a loaded and psychologically damaging binary of shame vs. exaltation. And I would posit that, indeed, it is the rhetoric and discourse emanating from that binary that exacts the profound negative toll on all of us. To “shame” anyone (although in your case you have a particular penchant for females, it seems) is cruel and counterproductive....

Maybe if I include a photo, you can size me up and further illuminate me on my “spinster” status with some added commentary based on my haircut, fashion sense, posture, or general appearance, in the same way you did my colleague, Extragiraffe, who, far from a “douchebag” or “frat boy,” is a kind and incredibly decent human being, a respected and decorated academic-in-training who is well-read in feminist theory/praxis, and a thoughtful discussant on a range of issues pertaining to gender and sexuality. If I wasn't already put off by your crude category-building and your amateur sociology, your sophomoric,

evasive, and baseless response to my friend solidifies that I will discourage everyone I know (but particularly my nieces and nephew and their peers) from ever taking your web site or its logics seriously.

To which I commented: You're a maleducated twit, Sigrid. Slinging around that half-baked academy-speak suffices only to demonstrate you don't understand supply and demand or the burden of debt. It certainly doesn't cut any ice here. Babbling about "feminist theory/praxis" on this or any Game blog is about as impressive as asserting one's Keynesian credentials at the Mises Institute. Perhaps if you weren't so intently posturing on the basis of credentials you don't even possess yet, you wouldn't have missed Susan's core point, which is that due to a surfeit of women being unwilling to man the sexual gates they are biologically charged with keeping, all women are negatively affected by the consequent changes in the sexual marketplace regardless of their behavior.

Your status as a spinster is obviously the result of a combination of your own decisions and your environment since everyone's status always has been. Susan has merely provided the service of pointing out the potential consequences of the former while commenting upon the observable changes in the latter. And it's worth pointing out that "the earnest navigation" of your nieces and nephews, as well as your own, will be judged in the same crude and binary manner as everyone else's. To fuck or to not fuck, that is the initial question, followed eventually, in some cases, by commit or not commit. And no appeal to "the inevitably disorienting and murky terrain of their sexuality and sociality" is ever going to change that stark reality.

The herpes simplex virus doesn't give a damn about the earnestness of one's navigation. Nor does a future prospective husband or wife. And absolutely no one gives a damn about your almost-degree. As a kind and incredibly decent human being, I will, out of the angelic goodness of my

astonishingly generous heart, favor you with a suggestion that may help prevent you from being perceived as the usual academic ass: anytime you begin writing a sentence with the word “As” that refers to yourself in any way, shape, or form, stop immediately and write something that might at least have a remote chance of being relevant instead.

Sweet Oxford and Cambridge, but how I despise academics in the larval stage. Not that I'm loath to kick around the odd professor here and there, when necessary, but as a general rule, even the most obnoxious academics can't compete with the pretentious poses being struck by the useless grubs still in the process of working on their PhDs.

Hypergamouse 006

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 26, 2012



Alpha Mail: obedience and patriarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2012

KG asks about paternal ownership:

I was wondering what your perspective is on patriarchy as it relates to the father/daughter relationship. This has become a very personal issue for me in the last couple of years. Ill try to spare you the details, but my father in law believes his children, and especially his daughters are obligated to obey him. Regardless of age, circumstance or physical location (living at home or not). The only exception is if he has "released" them or given them away in marriage. And I do mean literally given, as in property transfer. If not properly given, the daughter is then said to be stolen, and must be returned.

What is your perspective? Is this kind of thing Biblical? Are children required to obey their parents regardless of age or circumstance?

My view is that the father-in-law's perspective is reflective of an ancient Mesopotamian tribal law that is no more valid today than the Roman custom of the *paterfamilias* who had the legal power to execute any member of his family who disobeyed him. The custom is from the "eastern peoples" of Paddam Aram in northwestern Mesopotamia and although it is described in the Bible, it is not Biblical in the sense of Mosaic Law, much less the New Testament Christian teachings.

While the Bible teaches that a father has a property right in his daughters, it is not an immutable one. Consider Deuteronomy 22:28.

If a man happens to meet a virgin who is not pledged to be married and rapes her and they are discovered, he shall pay her father fifty shekels of

silver. He must marry the young woman, for he has violated her. He can never divorce her as long as he lives.

So, clearly KG's father-in-law is wrong, *even from a literal Old Testament perspective*, as his permission for marriage is not required and even a "stolen" daughter need not be returned so long as compensation is duly paid. Given that a silver shekel is 8 grams of silver, or .257205 troy oz, and silver presently goes for \$32.80 an ounce, KG can simply write a check for \$425 to the old man and tell him to keep his nose out of his family's business. Or, alternatively, he could simply point out that they are not living in northern Mesopotamia circa 1850 BC.

And no, adults are obviously not required to obey their parents regardless of age or circumstance. One can make a reasonable Biblical case for daughters being required to be obedient to their fathers until they marry, or for sons being required to be obedient until they leave their father's house, (and indeed, one can make a strong secular and practical case as well), but in either case, there is a clear Biblical limit to the extent of paternal authority.

Trained to hate

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2012

Cracked [lists five ways](#) men are trained to hate women:

- *We Were Told That Society Owed Us a Hot Girl*
- *We're Trained from Birth to See You as Decoration*
- *We Think You're Conspiring With Our Boners to Ruin Us*
- *We Feel Like Manhood Was Stolen from Us at Some Point*
- *We Feel Powerless*

This is, of course, complete nonsense. The fact that it's written in a breathless "Things We Love This Summer" style reminiscent of a women's magazine was the first clue that it might as well have been written by a single, bitter, thirty-something complaining that men hate women because they are intimidated by female strength, intelligence, and overall wonderfulness.

It's interesting that for all the millions of words written by pick-up artists and theorists of Game, no one has ever complained about any of these five factors with the exception of the one about feeling powerless. The five reasons men really do tend to regard women in a negative manner - hate is much too strong a word - are as follows:

- When women refuse to be held accountable for their words and actions.
- When women treat those close to them worse than they treat complete strangers.

- When women cry about being badly treated by men then chase alphas.
- When women hold others to a higher standard than they hold themselves.
- When women advocate legal inequality in the name of sexual equality.

Alpha Mail: the awakening

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2012

EO belatedly realizes that he has been lied to by the Church:

As a 28 year old Christian man who just now stumbled across the concept of "game," I feel like I've been lead astray. I now look at those that surround me in my local church and see them as the Gamma/Delta men that they are. It's a disappointing thing to see. Since it dawned on me that I wouldn't follow any of them. As for relationships, it's funny to see the same old advice of "just be yourself" or "be that nice Christian doormat." My personal favorite is of course "Just wait for the Lord to reveal the 'perfect one' for you." Since I'm just touching the surface of all this (sadly) I was wondering where one should go next in regards to developing this? I will admit to not caring much for the PUA community since it comes against my beliefs. Sleeping around for instance. I'm not sure if that even matters or not since your view of game isn't at odds with the Christian way of life from what I have been reading.

Honestly I wish I would have found out about this years ago. Would have stopped a cycle of loneliness and anger towards a system I didn't even know existed a long time ago. Thanks for shining a light on a difficult subject.

Churchianity is as evil and far more pernicious than the worst Dark Game played by the most sinister sigma. As EO notes, how can these church-neutered half-men claim to be imitators of Jesus Christ when they are manifestly unworthy of being followed, either by men or by women.

Game is one of the many aspects of the truth, and as such, it is intrinsically a part of the Christian perspective on the fallen world we inhabit. And one need not take my word at face value to accept that

Game is far more than pick-up artistry, as the Prophet of the Crimson Arts himself has declared that **Game is even more important for relationships** than it is for casual sexual gratification.

EO needs to learn to distinguish between the principles of Game and the tactical application of those principles. One can learn the former from even the most pick-up oriented Game theorist while making no use of those applications which are not in keeping with your religious faith. Since even the most secular Game theorists carve out an exception to their definition of ALPHA out of respect for the religious-minded, it should be readily apparent that there is no good reason to dismiss whatever wisdom they possess. Truth is truth, regardless of the source, and after all, it is said that God works in mysterious ways.

Science vs shotgun

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 01, 2012

Badger shows that it's not simply all [about the numbers](#):

Of my 100 approaches, probably 70 were “closeable” – single women of reasonable age and SMV who I might want to see again. The rest were flirty waitresses, clerks in airports I’d never see again, saleswomen at mall kiosks (got one of them to massage my hands for free), and a demure middle-aged Chinese wife I approached while she was carrying a bottle of Martinelli’s back to her table at a dive bar. Of those 70 approaches, I got seven numbers and a business card, four of which I saw at least once more. 10% close rate, 50% Day-2 rate from closes.

If one considers that markets consider the expected response rate to mass marketing offers to be around 2 percent, Badger's positive response rate of 8 to 11.4 percent, depending upon how you want to regard it, is considerably better than the pure shotgun approach.

It's also useful information for single guys to have. Badger, by his own admission, isn't a master of Game and he comments that he improved considerably after his first 50 approaches. So, around 10 percent is probably a reasonable figure for the neophyte practitioner of Game whereas I would expect a man with very good Game to run between 33 and 50 percent. Of course, this hit percentage also an indicator of socio-sexual rank, as the ALPHAS of the world are often given contact information without requesting it.

Hypergamouse 007

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 02, 2012



It's strange, but she's right

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2012

What Samantha Brick's detractors, who correctly observe that she is no Victoria's Secret supermodel, fail to take into account is that **beauty is relative**:

Samantha Brick, the Daily Mail writer, who sparked an avalanche of debate when she declared 'Why do women hate me for being beautiful?' is dominating the internet for a second day running - this time for her fierce reaction to her critics. In just hours Samantha's article yesterday became a worldwide sensation and today her name is still trending globally on Twitter as users continue to discuss her controversial opinion....

She also said: 'While I'm no Elle Macpherson, I'm tall, slim, blonde and, so I'm often told, a good-looking woman. I know how lucky I am. But there are downsides to being pretty — the main one being that other women hate me for no other reason than my lovely looks.'

Don't get me wrong, some of the backlash is hysterical. But the reality is that the behavior she's describing is no less real for all that it's being directed at a very moderately attractive middle-aged woman rather than a gorgeous actress. The reality is that most women intensely dislike other women who put them in the shade, whether they are very pretty 18-year olds or post-menopausal purple-coiffed blobs. Being a) blonde, b) not noticeably overweight, and c) plain-featured, Samantha Brick is probably the belle of the ball in her various social circles and commands attention from most of the men in it.

The fact that she wouldn't attract so much as a second glance, assuming there was a first one, on Hollywood Boulevard is entirely irrelevant. It's

not her place on the absolute standard of human beauty that determines how she is treated, but rather, her place in comparison with the women around her and how the men around them respond to her.

And while based on her writing, it is almost surely true that Brick is a solipsistic cow, that's not why women dislike her. When women dislike other women on sight, logic dictates that it doesn't have anything to do with their characters. Confirmation can be found in this comment at the newspaper site:

"This woman is pretty, I won't deny that, and I'm sure plenty of men and women would find her attractive. However, she's not so overwhelmingly beautiful that I would hate her just for sharing airspace with me."

Translation: Me pretty so me no hate her. Me only hate pretty pretty.

You can go your own way

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 05, 2012

Captain Capitalism [explains the difference](#) between men who go their own way and women who claim to be doing so:

The origins of MGTOW harkens back to when these men were in their early teens. Nerd or jock. Player or uber-beta. Virgin or porn star. All men have had to suffer the games, psychoses, drama, and just plain BS associated with dating and courting women/girls since puberty. Some men, with a low threshold for psychological pain or abuse (or as I like to call it "self-respect"), just give up. They make a conscious economic decision weighing the costs and benefits of continuing to pursue the opposite sex and came to the decision not to chase any more. To hop on their motorcycles, get the snippity snip, minimize their expenses and head out into the vast plains of life and maximize the time they have on this planet for their own benefit before they died.

This "process" or "epiphany" is different from the origins of WGTOW or how women decide going their own way is the best option. Most men go their own way in their prime. It's a conscious choice. It wasn't forced upon them. They purposely and consciously chose to quit because it was the wisest choice. Whereas with WGTOW, it's a situation that seems forced upon them. They wake up one day, at the age of 37, realize the past 7 years was not as fruitful as it was from 1990-1997 and are faced with the reality nobody cares about Winona Ryder anymore. They only care about Megan Fox. They never analyzed or assessed the ROI of their efforts on attracting a male. They never looked back and said, "Gee, I'm going to die here in a short 40 years, I better quit pissing away my time at the bars and go hiking in Glacier National Park." They just took the time to finally turn

around and see men stopped chasing them back in Bush's first administration.

They then claim, "Oh yeah, me too! Fish-bicycle! I'm going my own way!" Sadly, because it's their only option. This, does not a deeply thoughtful (or intellectually honest) epiphany make.

I think the Captain's analysis is largely correct, except perhaps in failing to account for the one group of women who do genuinely go their own way, just as they have always done. These are the service-minded women, the sort of women who in an earlier time voluntarily pledged themselves to the Church and became nuns. There have always been women whose focus has been on service to others rather than to a husband and family, and their sacrifice has traditionally been honored and respected by men and women alike. Florence Nightingale is perhaps the ultimate historical example of a woman who truly went her own way whereas Saint Brigit of Ireland could be considered the classic example.

I don't think MGTOW is healthy in the least, in fact, the mere fact of its existence is an indictment on modern equalitarian society. But, unfortunately, it is an understandable and rational response.

The audience for ASCII porn

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2012

Taranto [puts it succinctly](#):

Women write dirty books for other women to read. Bill Bennett blames men.

Even if you don't agree that "woman" is a legal form of child in the United States, it would be hard to deny that many opinion leaders behave as if they are. This article in the WSJ should underline what has been previously observed as the conservative reflex to always put women on pedestals and hold men responsible for female shortcomings.

Personally, I think *Fifty Shades of Grey* is a great example of what sexual equality hath wrought. In only a little less time than it took to produce Shakespeare following the birth of the English printing press, women's liberation has permitted women to reach the artistic heights of *The Vagina Monologues*, *Twilight*, and now *Fifty Shades of Grey*. That suffices to settle the old "suppression" theory with which women once explained the historical surfeit of female intellectual accomplishment.

Hypergamouse 008

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 09, 2012



Alpha Mail: the INTJ approach

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 10, 2012

S asks about approaching:

great work with the Alpha Game blog, it's one of several Game-related blogs that I follow and I have to say that your rather unique perspective on things is most interesting to read. I'm writing today because I've been wrestling with questions about approaching and I'd really appreciate your views on the subject.

You and I are actually pretty similar in a lot of ways. We're both of higher than average intelligence (though objectively, you're a lot smarter than I am); we're both Austro-libertarians; we both harbour a dislike, even contempt, for other people beyond a certain point; we both intensely dislike unwanted physical contact; and we both score INTJ every time on the MBTI tests. On your ALPHA-OMEGA scale, I fall on the Sigma side, as you do.

There are also significant differences. I score even higher on introverted traits than you do, and you would know, as few others do, just how difficult interactions with other people can be as a result. It's not that I lack self-confidence or the ability to speak with other people, it's that I find small talk tiresome and frustrating. Small talk with women, in particular, can be infuriating in this regard- one can only take so much of listening to women in the office nattering on about "The Bachelor" before being tempted to end it all using the nearest sharp object. Yet, as you, and Roosh, and several others have pointed out, the ability to maintain a strong frame while generating an emotional, rather than logical, conversation, is critical to success with women.

This is an aspect of my life where I have fallen far short of my own expectations. I resolved some time ago to take corrective action, but reading theory only gets one so far.

So, here are my questions for you. How does a self-confident, bookish INTJ move past our natural dislike of other people? Given that bars, Starbucks coffee shops, and other loud environments are kryptonite to most INTJs and therefore to our game, what is the best place for an INTJ to start approaching in order to gain practice and experience? Given that INTJs, more than any other type, prefer living in our heads to living among people, how does an introvert get past the severe drain caused by social interaction in order to maintain a strong frame without having to do a lot of talking?

First, let me set one thing straight. Again. If one is a genuine Sigma, there is no need to come to me for advice on success with women. As with the socio-sexual Alpha, a Sigma is, by definition, successful with them. An introvert who is not successful with women is usually a Gamma.

Second, it's not necessary to spend much time with other people in public in order to meet all the women one could possibly require. The key is to maximize one's efforts while one has the energy to do so. The introvert doesn't have the time to wait for "the right moment", he will run out of steam nine times out of ten before it arrives.

I have always favored a direct approach. Simply make eye contact with whoever is of interest to you. If a pretty woman maintains eye contact and smiles, or better yet, looks down and smiles, immediately go and talk to her. There is no need to go into some sort of mad jongleur routine in an attempt to impress and entertain her, the fact that she has already indicated her interest in you should be sufficient. Have your conversational objective in mind as you approach her, and once you have achieved it, smile, nod, and leave at the first opportunity.

It is always best to leave a woman with her hamster spinning. It can be your greatest advocate. And besides, how long do you actually want to sit and chit chat anyhow? I meet people easily everywhere I go and I seldom have to do much talking; remember that everyone's favorite subject is themselves. Two or three questions are all one should ever need to get the average woman's conversational motor off and running. And even the most tedious individual can be interesting when they are divulging hitherto unknown information.

Delta is not failure

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 11, 2012

I suppose it's inevitable, but one of the things that I find irritating is the way that men who learn about Game in general, and the socio-sexual hierarchy in particular, immediately go about attempting to rationalize a way that they can assign the highest perceived value to themselves. First everyone's an alpha. Then everyone's a sigma. I have no doubt if some new Game blogger concocted a brilliant new system in which Oompa Loompa was the top category, we'd be seeing all sorts of men fall all over themselves to describe themselves as Oompa Loompas.

Now, this doesn't bother me because I'm determined to put myself forward as a special snowflake and nobody else gets to be a sigma. Sigma, as I've pointed out before, is a less dominant and lower form of ALPHA. So, I'm doing precisely the opposite of what the Oompa Loompas are doing. The reason it bothers me is because it is self-sabotaging behavior every bit as counterproductive as going out and asking your girlfriend's mother how you should treat your girlfriend.

If you're in the position of S, an introvert who hates social interactions and wants to know how to approach women, thinking yourself a sigma is arguably the very worst thing you can do because it allows you to pretend that your failed strategy is the correct one. The sigma can afford to stay in and blow off the world because the hot girl will show up at his door, unannounced and uninvited. You can't and therefore because that's not your socio-sexual rank, you need to comport yourself differently and adopt different tactics.

Men who are socially or sexually dominant, (or better yet, both), can regularly get away with things that deltas can't ever imagine doing. For example, when one of my best friends made junior partner at his law firm,

the firm threw him a cocktail party to celebrate. My band was playing downtown later that night and I didn't want to cart around a change of clothes, so I showed up in the ripped jeans and t-shirt I was planning on wearing on stage. In addition to being the only man there not in a suit and tie, I was sporting the only mohawk. My friend introduced me to everyone, most of whom were perfectly pleasant, but when the attractive secretary half-rolled her eyes at my appearance, I took the opportunity to tell her, as we were shaking hands, that I wasn't wearing any underwear.

I said it loud enough for everyone in the vicinity to hear it too. Everyone except her howled with laughter, including my friend's father, who was a top executive at one of Minnesota's Fortune 500 companies. Those who understand game won't be surprised to hear that the next time I showed up at the law firm a few weeks later, still very much underdressed, she was as deferential as if I was a corporate executive wearing an expensive Italian suit. She got the message from their reaction: the normal rules don't apply to this guy.

Does this mean you should start going commando, dressing inappropriately, and ignoring the rules of social etiquette? Not at all. What worked well at one particular time for one specific individual in a certain group of people probably won't work if any of those variables are different. What it means is that you have to know yourself and know how you are comfortable behaving before you can start to stretch yourself and expand your behavioral patterns.

Game is very effective. But you can't expect to use it and successfully imitate the behavioral patterns of higher ranking men if you place most of your effort into rationally justify your existing ones. Delta is not failure. Even omega is not failure. They are starting points.

Alpha Mail: potential isn't reality

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 12, 2012

RA is having trouble understanding how hierarchies work:

How do you determine those values? That is what makes it far from simple. The number of people you lead doesn't determine how many you could lead. I don't lead anyone now, but I often become a source for information where I am and tend to take charge of things (normally successfully) when work and such is getting done.

I don't want a people management role though, so what exactly am I? I can lead but feel no pull to lead. I just know I will tend to do so, all things being equal. My sex partner count is low, since I intentionally only focused on my wife. How are you going to judge that for someone who is not seeking another notch on his belt, now or in the past?

This isn't that hard. If you don't lead anyone now, if there is not a pattern of people looking to you for leadership throughout the course of your life, you are not a leader and you are not socially dominant. Dominance is actual, it is not potential. It comes out whether one wants it to or not, in everything from sex to sports.

Look at great athletes like Lebron James, KG, Chris Webber, and Karl Malone. None of them were athletically dominant players despite being incredible athletes and great players. Not only did they not demand the ball when the game was on the line, they actively avoided it. When crunch time came, unlike Larry Bird, Michael Jordan, and Kobe, they disappeared. And dominance isn't even about consciously demanding the ball; I once had a soccer coach complain that my style of striker play was too dominant for his liking because I tended to make slashing runs

through the defense in such a manner that the obvious play for the midfielder was to pass me the ball for a high-percentage shot. This was anathema to his Barca-like philosophy of holding onto the ball for 10 minutes, then perhaps considering the possibility of taking a shot if the opportunity was deemed to be sufficiently beautiful. He correctly described me as a dominant player, not because I was the best striker, (I was not), but because the way I played forced my teammates to play my way.

Getting things done isn't leadership. Competence isn't leadership. In fact, if you're the take-charge, competent guy who gets things done, you're almost surely a delta; that behavior could be described as one of the primary delta markers.

If your partner count is low, then you are not sexually dominant. Period. By definition. It is totally irrelevant that you think you could have been someone, you could have been a contender, you could have had all those babes who crossed your path in the past. Sexual hierarchy has nothing to do with morality; maximized sexual rank is one of the things men naturally sacrifice when they make a commitment to a woman before God. And all the talk of "opportunities" is just that; any man of sufficient experience will know perfectly well the multitude of ways that seemingly sure things go awry. She starts crying for no reason, her boyfriend comes home, you pass out, the police pull you over when you're following her to her place, she gets into a car accident when driving to your place, her ugly sister shows up with her... there are a thousand and one things that can interrupt the process between that initial indicator of interest and the deal closing.

While it's to RA's credit that he's "not seeking another notch on his belt", the way you judge it is quite simple. If it doesn't exist, it isn't counted. Now, there is more to life than being socially dominant. There are more important things in life than being sexually dominant. But one's potential

for dominance should never be confused for one's actual socio-sexual rank; recall that the entire point of Game is to allow men to improve their rank and obviously they could not do so if they did not possess some inherent potential for improvement. Not everyone has Alpha potential, but far more men have Alpha potential than ever reach Alpha rank in the hierarchy.

RA asks "what am I?" Given what he says about his introversion, his work competence, and his tendency towards overanalysis, I would guess that he's most likely a high gamma. IT and other technical people are usually gammas and seldom rise above delta.

The career neg

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 14, 2012

In light of the recent study explicating how **careers are little more than fallback plans** for women who fear they aren't attractive enough to marry a man of sufficient socio-sexual rank capable of supporting them, the obvious Game utility of the concept practically suggests itself:

The researchers carried out several experiments to come up with their startling argument. They first looked at the number of eligible men in an area, which they called the 'operational sex ratio'. After collecting data from across the U.S., they found that as the number of eligible men in a state decreased, the proportion of women in highly paid careers rose. In addition, the women who became mothers in those states did so at an older age and had fewer children....

Those women who saw themselves as being less desirable than average were highly likely to be career-orientated.

In fact, there are several practical uses to which this information can be put.

1. Working woman neg. The fact that she's a self-identified career girl tells you that she's probably got appearance anxieties that can be profitably played upon. Example: "Wow, you're really quite attractive for a lawyer." (Seriously, your television lies to you. I went to a law school party once at which every woman in the class was there. There was not one single woman I would describe as even remotely attractive there. My investment banking friend and I couldn't believe how uniformly ugly the women were.)

2. Counteracting social pressure on high school and college-age girls.

Example: "You're attractive enough to find a husband and have a family, but if you don't think so, college/grad school is probably a great fallback plan."

3. Convincing your wife to stay home rather than seek outside employment. Example: "I suppose I probably am the hotter half. I'll stay home and take care of the kids while you go out and make the money."

Consider the alternative

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2012

Here is the background information:

I am a 42 divorced man. (My ex-wife went all EatPrayLove on me.) Not only I am an eminent businessman who's been an executive at the top corporations in the world (Apple, Facebook, Google) but I am above average attractive. I never dated until I went to college, in school girls I approached didn't think they were good enough for me, cheerleaders were intimidated by my athletic prowess, to top it all I was very shy, so I was in a catch-22 situation.

It has taken me this long to get up and start 'looking'. I have found that it is like going back to school again. Women are still intimidated by me(!). As I said I am quite attractive and this results in many indicators of interest, but still no women will go out with me.

Now for the question. Is this writer's problem:

- a) Women are intimidated by his success.
- b) Women are intimidated by his good looks.
- c) Women don't believe they are good enough for him.
- d) Women think this guy is self-deluded and ridiculous.

Hypergamouse 009

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 16, 2012



The curse of cohabitation

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2012

Contra common assumptions, premarital cohabitation **increases the subsequent chances of marital failure**:

In a nationwide survey conducted in 2001 by the National Marriage Project, then at Rutgers and now at the University of Virginia, nearly half of 20-somethings agreed with the statement, “You would only marry someone if he or she agreed to live together with you first, so that you could find out whether you really get along.” About two-thirds said they believed that moving in together before marriage was a good way to avoid divorce.

But that belief is contradicted by experience. Couples who cohabit before marriage (and especially before an engagement or an otherwise clear commitment) tend to be less satisfied with their marriages — and more likely to divorce — than couples who do not. These negative outcomes are called the cohabitation effect.

Researchers originally attributed the cohabitation effect to selection, or the idea that cohabitators were less conventional about marriage and thus more open to divorce. As cohabitation has become a norm, however, studies have shown that the effect is not entirely explained by individual characteristics like religion, education or politics. Research suggests that at least some of the risks may lie in cohabitation itself.

My thinking is that cohabitation presents an intrinsically false model for marriage because it represents the reverse of the structural power relationship within modern marriage. In a cohabitating relationship, the man usually holds the structural upper hand and the woman's behavior is relatively submissive because she knows he can end it at any time without any significant cost to himself.

Once the marriage takes place, the power balance shifts heavily towards the women thanks to the current divorce laws and her behavior tends to change significantly whether she realizes it or not. Even if she is a genuinely committed wife who is totally unwilling to abuse, or even take advantage of, her legally superior position, she is much less likely to be operating with a mindset of pleasing her husband in order to persuade him to continue the relationship because she no longer needs to be concerned about the possibility of the relationship being easily ended without substantial cost.

This is why couples who cohabit successfully cannot reasonably assume that the comfortable living arrangements they have made will survive the structural shock to the relationship that takes place after marriage. In fact, the more comfortably the couple cohabitates pre-marriage, the more likely it is that they will have serious problems once the legal aspects of that relationship change with the wedding.

One can certainly make a reasonable case for cohabitation as a substitute for marriage, but the evidence suggests that it is unwise to consider cohabitation a precursor to it.

Busted

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2012

Those of you who suspected the earlier post was a simple case of gender-flipping were absolutely correct. I wrote it to illustrate the point that women who lead with their credentials and academic accomplishments are the female equivalent of male douchebags who lead with their cars and material possessions. Below is the actual comment, which was made at Susan's place:

I am a 42 divorced female nerd (my ex went all EatPrayLove on me: am I the only woman that has experienced that? Mid-life crisis is poison). Not only I am a eminent scientist who's been to the top universities in the world (Cambridge, MIT, Harvard) but I am above average attractive. I never dated until I went to college, in school nerdy boys would not approach me thinking they couldn't get me, alpha men were intimidated by my intelligence, to top it all I was very shy, so I was in a catch-22 situation. Until I met my husband at 20. He was (is) of a complimentary intelligence to mine: arty, emotional, very talented painter... He knocked my socks off, we married, had two children and I was happy. Never looked anywhere else, until 2 years ago when he did the 'I am not happy, love but not in love' thing and went off with a hairdresser leaving me heart broken with two very young little girls to look after.

It has taken me this long to get up and start 'looking'. I have found that it is like going back to school again. Men my generation are still intimidated by me (!). My male friends tell me to act dumb but even if I do, they look me up in LinkedIn, Google or PubMed and they stop calling. As I said I am quite attractive and this results in many orbiters but nothing sets.

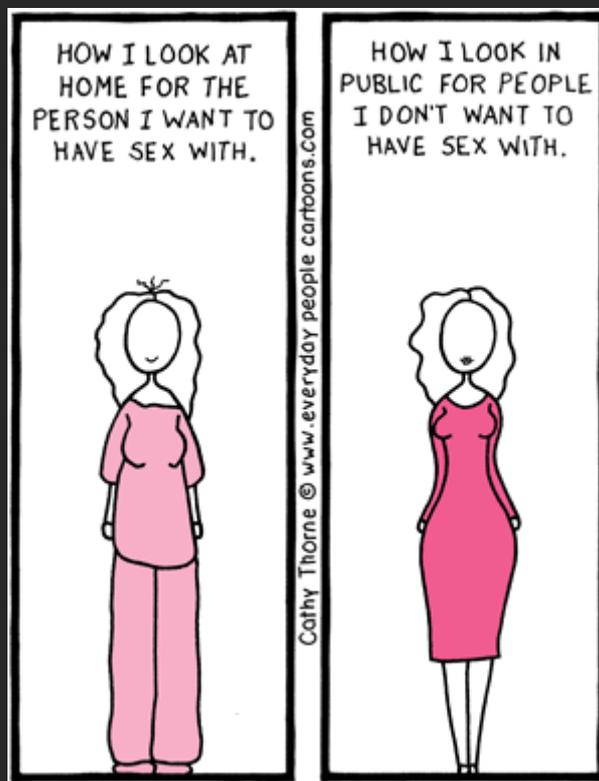
The amusing thing about this, to the extent that divorce can be amusing, is that her husband ran off with a hairdresser and yet she still hasn't figured out that her intellect and her education are not attractive to men. It would appear that female solipsism trumps female intelligence, at least in this particular case.

Of course, it's also possible that it's just someone trolling HUS, given the grammatical errors and improperly used words.

Young men are noticing

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2012



I've written before about how women tend to treat those to whom they are close much worse than they treat complete strangers. This, of course, is one reason why female friendships seldom tend to last as long as male friendships do. I've never quite understood myself why women will make the effort to get all dolled up for the office or a girl's night out, only to swap it all for a bare face and the usual sweatpants when they get home in order to ensconce themselves in front of the television more comfortably. Of course, it could be worse. At least she's not out running around in lingerie or a bikini, right?

So is it just attention-mongering? Female competition? Taking the sure thing for granted? It's clearly not "dirty ovulating whore syndrome" as some male pessimists would have it, not when they're getting back at a reasonable hour instead of coming home in the early hours smelling of some other man's aftershave.

I should mention that I got this image from Rollo's blog, but I'm taking it in a different direction than he did with his discussion of how enthusiastic marital sex appears to have [recently become a porn niche](#).

What I'm interested is the way in which the combination of changes in the sexual marketplace and increased exposure to the risks and realities of marriage through the medium appear to be significantly changing young men's objective's concerning marriage. Consider [this recent article](#) from the New York Times:

In 1997, about 35 percent of young men and 29 percent of young women said that having a successful marriage was “one of the most important things” in their lives. Today, for some reason, the shares have reversed. These attitudinal changes have occurred alongside a delay in age of first marriage, which is now at a record high.

Fewer than a third of young men, 29 percent, now believe that having a successful marriage is one of the most important things in life. I suspect this is because they see it as being akin to deciding that "riding a unicorn" is your primary objective in life; one is doomed to disappointment in pursuing the nonexistent. The fact that "66 percent of women 18 to 34 years old said that being successful in a high-paying career or profession was “one of the most important things” or “very important” in their lives" compared to 37 percent who now put a similar priority on marriage may also be a factor in the declining interest in marriage among young men. But it's particularly interesting to see that young women's belief in the desirability of a successful marriage has increased, and I wonder what could be behind that in light of how women are still the driving force in ending most marriages today.

Why credentials are unattractive

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 24, 2012

It's not the only reason, but even the most skeptical woman should be able to wrap her overeducated mind [around the concept](#):

Between the ages of 18 and 22, Jodi Romine took out \$74,000 in student loans to help finance her business-management degree at Kent State University in Ohio. What seemed like a good investment will delay her career, her marriage and decision to have children. Ms. Romine's \$900-a-month loan payments eat up 60% of the paycheck she earns as a bank teller in Beaufort, S.C., the best job she could get after graduating in 2008. Her fiancé Dean Hawkins, 31, spends 40% of his paycheck on student loans. They each work more than 60 hours a week. He teaches as well as coaches high-school baseball and football teams, studies in a full-time master's degree program, and moonlights weekends as a server at a restaurant. Ms. Romine, now 26, also works a second job, as a waitress. She is making all her loan payments on time. They can't buy a house, visit their families in Ohio as often as they would like or spend money on dates. Plans to marry or have children are on hold, says Ms. Romine. "I'm just looking for some way to manage my finances."

In other words, the possession of education credentials is increasingly likely to come hand-in-hand with debt, older marriage, and a reduced likelihood of having children. Since men primarily value youth, beauty, and fertility in a mate, and because people seldom advertise the extent to which they are in debt, it shouldn't be too hard to understand why a

woman waving around her degree(s) is not merely a turn-off, but a material strike against her. Of course, there is an easy solution for a woman with a degree to neutralize this red flag, and that is by always being careful to point out her lack of student loans whenever her education is discussed.

The training of a Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 25, 2012

Deti provides an accurate summary of the propaganda to which most of the men of my generation were subjected by every authority figure, male and female alike:

Here's how I (and a lot of men coming of age in the 1980s) were told how to "find, attract and keep commitment-minded women" by pastors, parents, teachers, Scout leaders, and persons in authority over us (men and women):

"Be nice. Be yourself. If you cannot find or keep a commitment minded woman, it is because you are not being nice enough. If girls are breaking up with you or you can't get past one date, you are not being nice enough. You have to be nicer.

"When you go on a date, it is your DUTY to pay for EVERYTHING. You are to do what she wants. You are to ask her what she wants and then do that. You are not to do anything that she does not want to do. You are to ask her for permission before doing anything.

*"With sex — DON'T. Keep your d**k in your pants. If you want to kiss her, you must ask her first. If you want to hold her hand, you must ask first. You must never, never, NEVER escalate to anything physical unless you ask first. You are not to take anything sexually. You must ask for it."*

"Sex is a Beautiful Experience for a woman. You must never do anything to ruin it for her. You must make sure she orgasms and if she is not it is YOUR FAULT. Women do not like rough, vigorous sex. They like slow, romantic sex with candles and soft

music. You must always have sex the way SHE wants to have it.

“Women are always looking for husbands. You are being evaluated all the time for your suitability as a husband. You must show that you are husband material. The way you do that is through immediate investment and commitment. You must go all in immediately on a woman you like.

“You must tell her everything about yourself — your likes, dislikes, hopes, dreams, plans and desires. You must not hesitate to show your emotions, that you are in touch with and understand your emotions, and that you will come to her for emotional support when you need it. Women love that. You must reveal, be an open book so you have no secrets from her. In this way she will know that it is safe for her to show her emotions, and that you have shown the requisite level of commitment to her and her alone.

“Do all this, and the women will be beating down your door to date, marry and have sex with you. Now go forth, be fruitful, and multiply.”

Now, I was fortunate in that authority held no credibility for me ever since my first day of kindergarten, when my teacher complimented me on my "triceratops" name tag. The problem was that it was an allosaurus, and while I could have forgiven her mistaking it for a tyrannosaurus rex, as it was, it was abundantly clear that there was no chance she had anything to teach me. I'm not saying the relentless propaganda didn't have its effect on me, but then, being nice was always somewhat of a struggle anyhow. So, for me, there wasn't so much any taking of the red pill, but rather, seeing my friends gradually come around to my terrible, awful, very bad perspective on intersexual relations.

The question is, will we do better by our sons?

Some women never learn

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 26, 2012

Keep [this woman's story in mind](#) if you're a delta or gamma considering a relationship with a woman who is finally ready to step off the carousel and settle down:

I'm childless at 42 and haunted by the baby I aborted at 18... The best way to answer the question: 'Should I have been a teen mother,' is by asking myself how I would advise a young girl in a similar situation. If my beautiful, bright 17-year-old god-daughter, who longs to work for an economic think-tank, came to me, as I went to Helen all those years ago, and asked what she should do, I would advise her to have an abortion.

This also illustrates why so many women are completely unable to mentor other women. She's haunted by her murderous actions and her childlessness, so naturally, she would tell her god-daughter - and there is no way she "longs" to work at an economic think-tank - to do exactly the same thing that has caused her so much misery. As we see in the Game blogs, men try very hard to prevent young men from making the same mistakes they made in their youth. Women, on the other hand, often urge young women to repeat them as some sort of bizarre rite of passage.

This suggests that many of the women who are finally ready to settle down haven't actually learned anything, they just aren't able to stay in the game anymore.

Alpha Mail: cultivating assertiveness

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 27, 2012

DD asks about how he can become more assertive:

How do you go about cultivating assertiveness with women? I attract a woman, date her a few times and at some point it always comes down to either I make some sort of move (kiss her etc) or it's done. I always feel like I need to ask permission to do so...you know how that ends. I DESPISE this and want to fix it... I just have no idea how.

Let me explain by means of an analogy here. You're in a similar position to the guy who asks how to do a flip off the diving board who is afraid to jump off it. The problem is that no amount of coaching in proper diving technique is going to conquer the fear. The only way to conquer the fear is to be brave, which means doing what frightens you in the full knowledge that you're afraid. Until you have jumped off the board so many times that you become accustomed to it, your fear will prevent you from being able to pull off the flip.

Assertiveness comes naturally to some men, but not to most. So, it's usually a learned behavior, which is good news because it means that you can learn it. The first thing to do is to recognize your fear. When you start to tighten up and your heart begins to beat faster, that's a sign that you've triggered your fear. That's good, that's what you want. That's the point at which you have to simply jump off the board, trusting that the water will be there and that it won't hurt too much.

The great thing is that regardless of how it turns out, good or bad, it's almost never going to be anywhere nearly as bad as you feared. The monster in our imagination is almost always bigger than the real thing. So, test yourself. Each time you start tightening up and the fear begins to

swell, *do exactly the opposite of what will relieve the pressure*. Every time you do this and successfully fight through the fear and act, you will reduce the amount of fear that will appear the next time. It will never disappear entirely, but it will become manageable and easily overcome.

And on a more specific note, never ask permission of a woman who doesn't have a material claim on you. She hasn't merited that right nor can you legitimately lay that responsibility on her. With women, it is almost always more effective to ask forgiveness than permission. And most of the time, since men are supposed to be the pursuers, she's waiting for you to make your move anyhow.

Dogs are easy

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2012

Wives rather less so. Or so it would seem, given Cesar Millan's divorce. JB sends in a guest post:

Men are dogs, women are cats: a \$400k lesson for Cesar Millan

Mexican delta (with strong alpha energy, as South American men tend to exhibit in LTRs) marries hot young thing in the old country. Moves to America. Finds success, becomes a fame-powered alpha. However, deeply invests in a basically beta (in Vox's sense) philosophy of social interaction.

Wife gets long in tooth and claw, a combination of America's noxious feminist fumes, middle age, and the carte blanche of US divorce laws. Husband makes rational concessions, moderates alphaness, and eventually goes all the way - adopting a "calm submissive" attitude towards his wife, who becomes the dominant partner. Peace within the pack is restored.

Pysch. Women are cats, not dogs.

As soon as I saw the video of Cesar Millan interacting at home with his wife, explaining his philosophy of calm submission, and read her bug-eyed, tense, fake-happy body language, I knew. It was over. Maybe she would stay with him for the gravy ride, maybe she would dump him and take him for everything; but the vag was now drier than the Sahel. Poor Cesar.

Well, things have taken the course of least resistance, and now Cesar gets to pay \$400k plus \$23k monthly for his obtuseness.

Shoulda bought a cat.

Christianity 1, Pop Pseudo-science 0. Calm submission is for women, not men. Men want submitted wives. Women don't. They want leaders, whether they consciously realize it or not.

The alpha addendum

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 30, 2012

DP sends news of what is apparently [an unspoken coda](#) added to some women's marriage vows:

I recently married and should be bathed in newlywed bliss, but a rock star in a famous alternative band wants me to have an affair with him. I'm shocked and thrilled, to say the least. My conscience says, "Are you insane? You love your husband and chose him for a reason. Don't jeopardize that!" But I'm also hearing "You only live once, and thousands of women wish they had this guy's attention."

This sums up female hypergamy in a nutshell. She's just gotten married, but simply because a man whom she only *imagines* thousands of women want has expressed sexual interest in her, she's genuinely considering attempting to trade up. The thing that is truly twisted about hypergamy is that she probably doesn't even have that much genuine interest in the rock star, she's more interested in being able to tell everyone that a rock star in a famous alternative band wants to have sex with her.

Of course, here is the ideal solution. She tells her husband the guy is sniffing around, they arrange for her to be alone with him for a few minutes, then she texts her husband, who comes in, "discovers" them, and kicks the guy's ass. She gets what she actually wants, the rock star gets what he deserves, and the husband scores some serious dominance points for beating down a sexual alpha. In reality, the husband should probably consider dumping her as soon as he finds out about this - and he probably will since it's clearly not the sort of thing about which she is likely to keep her mouth shut - since if she's this inclined to stray so soon after the wedding, it's only a matter of time before she does.

Stay away from the ex-girlfriend

Written by VD

Originally published on May 02, 2012

This is, granted, an extreme example. But it's an illustration of why it is always [a terrible idea](#) to remain in contact with one's ex-girlfriends and ex-wives when one isn't required to do so.

Anna Mackowiak, 34, is facing jail after taking her revenge on 45-year-old Marek Olszewski when he turned up at her surgery with toothache just days after breaking up with her. She gave him a heavy dose of anaesthetic and plucked his teeth out. She then wrapped his head and jaw in a bandage to stop him opening his mouth and said there had been complications and he would need to see a specialist.

The woman is clearly both a quasi-psychopath and a criminal, but the ex-boyfriend was a complete idiot to have gone to his ex-girlfriend when he needed a dentist. This is a classic Gamma move, failing to understand that men and women are different and assuming that a woman will behave like he himself would in a similar situation.

Observations in the wild

Written by VD

Originally published on May 06, 2012

Spacebunny and I were out at dinner last night, a few tables over from one where four couples were sitting. They were just a little bit obnoxious; Spacebunny admonished me for raising my glass in a sardonic manner when one gentleman was toasting something so loudly that it seemed as if he expected everyone in the restaurant to be involved. The interesting thing was that the guy who was toasting was shorter and balder than his friends, slightly overweight, wearing glasses, and was probably the least attractive man at the table. He was also the most outgoing and extroverted by far, as when the table full of young women on a bachelorette party were raising their glasses to the bride-to-be, he rather loudly called out to them and then got his entire table to join them in saluting the young woman.

The four women at the table were a mixed bag, only one was even remotely attractive. She wasn't what I'd call pretty, but she was tall, slender, and stylish, and stood out from her three friends who were short and conventionally round hausfraus. We had no idea which woman was with which man, but needless to say, it didn't surprise me in the slightest when, as the four men were going outside for cigarettes, the loud, balding guy with glasses leaned over and kissed his wife, the tall woman, before joining his three friends.

The lesson? As Roissy has pointed out, women may not necessarily like men who are asses, but they are *attracted* to them. As is the case in many other aspects of life, who dares wins.

Alpha Mail: dealing with the other guy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 07, 2012

DS asks about dealing with the competition:

I was trying to find an older post, but none of my search phrases netted what I was looking for. I was recently out with a girl and she mentioned "this guy she's dating," and none of the things were very positive. I remember a post that talked about how to handle situations like that, if I should talk bad about the guy or encourage a break up. I couldn't remember what the course of attack should be, so I tried to remain neutral. Any tips on where that post might be found, or maybe just a brief refresher?

No clue about the post, but my recommendation, assuming that her involvement with the other guy isn't a dealbreaker at this stage, is to simply ignore his existence and make it clear that you have zero interest in discussing him or anyone else interested in her. This is where Deltas and Gammas tend to make their mistake and either a) leap at the chance to sing, dance, and look like the Potentially Better Boyfriend, or b) leap into the Friend Zone by providing a shoulder upon which she can cry. If she brings the other guy up again after the first time, simply raise your eyebrows and say something like "I had no idea you were still hitting that... interesting."

That should produce some hurried denials or justifications, which will provide DS with good information concerning whether he should be bothering with her at all. It sounds to me as if she's been relegated to a horse in the other guy's stable or otherwise demoted, which is why she's simultaneously bad-mouthing him and continuing to see him. DS has to realize that he may be of lower rank than the other guy, which means he has to up her perception of his rank or she's going to prefer part-time other guy to full-time him.

If she tries to bring him up a third time, DS should simply cut contact with her. No warning, no explanation, no drama, and when she comes around looking for attention, he should tell her that he's got better options than wasting time on a flake hung up on someone else. Remember, women are attracted to male action. Cutting off contact with her may be the message she needs to drop the guy. And if not, at least he won't be wasting any more time on her.

Dogsquat's new blog

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2012

On the taking of the Red Pill:

You sit there reading some dude's blog, eyes picking over bullet points and flowcharts and PowerPoints. What the fuck is the matter with people who think like this? None of it sits right with you. In the comments, some douchebag with a low, sloping forehead tosses out a tip/brags to other douchebags. You're skeptical. No woman is that dumb. Maybe he was at a supprt group for people who used to eat paint chips. Sigh. You scroll through some of his other comments Now you're disgusted. That dude lacks a shred of decency. He's got no respect for anyone. Pathological. You're offended on behalf of women everywhere. Fuck this. Might as well get some sleep.

But some small part of you wonders...

You try out that douchebag's bullshit one day, on a whim...and something happened! She didn't drop to her knees and blow you, but you've never made a woman smile and bite her lip like that. Shock! The Earth shifts under your feet. Blurry mysteries snap into crisp focus. You hunt down that old post and scroll through the comments until you find the comment. You stare at the username. You imagine that person's life. You feel slightly apologetic. You're appreciative. That anonymous person has given you a great gift.

That's it, the Event Horizon. Ground Zero. It's never the same afterwards.

This promises to be a pretty good blog, as he's been one of the better commenters at Susan's place and other blogs. Now, I never took the Red Pill because, for the most part, I was the douchebag from whom my male friends and acquaintances gradually came to their awakenings, to the extent that they have done so. Of course, I had my own role models, most notoriously a pair of brothers who owned a night club and a bar downtown, and whose arrogance and total disrespect for the female sex really had to be seen to be believed. It was like beholding a major work of art seeing either of them in operation. Needless to say, they were more successful and more popular with women than anyone else in town, including the rock stars and the professional athletes. I saw the younger brother, in particular, effortlessly pick up women that neither Prince nor Mike Modano, both notorious womanizers in their own rights, could score.

Now, few who read this blog need to be convinced of the core truth of the matter, but that still leaves 99 percent of the men and 99.9 percent of the women in the dark. So, it will be a long time indeed until the Game blogs become unnecessary, especially because every spring, the high schools of America are graduating young men steeped in 12 years of female propaganda.

Reversing the social thermostat

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2012

One of the things that separates men from women, and ALPHA from BETA, is the ability to control one's emotions and reactions. Roissy memorably linked the ALPHA ideal to a rock that lets the ocean waves crash over it with complete indifference; when the waters calm, the rock is still there, exactly as it was before.

Since supplicants and subordinates are always hypersensitive to the feelings of their superiors, a lack of sensitivity is always interpreted as dominance by men and women alike. In practical terms, this means a lack of reaction to what other people are saying. The more emotionally intense the stimulus, the more important it is to remain calm and impassive. Now, some people come by this naturally. For whatever reason, in a highly charged situation like an emergency or a competitive sporting event, I tend to feel almost as if I go out of my body and I remain much more calm than I would if the situation was an everyday one. Because that has tended to work out well for me, I try to simulate the feeling when it doesn't come naturally.

The way this can be achieved is simply by delaying your instinctive reaction. When your boss yells at you or your girlfriend accuses you of something, don't say anything, don't even allow your face to change expression. Just meet their eyes, breath slowly, and blink deliberately. Then ask them to repeat themselves. Nine times out of ten, they will immediately lower their voice and address you in a calmer, more civilized manner. This is an instinctively submissive response to dominant behavior. If they're completely out of emotional control, though, they will start shrieking and become much more difficult to understand, in which case, you continue to remain calm, explain that you can't understand what they're trying to tell you, and ask them to repeat themselves again in

a more civilized manner. Sometimes they will, although they will often storm out instead. The useful thing about the latter is that you can then return to what you were doing before, since you haven't even acknowledged their demand or complaint, let alone agreed to do anything about it.

Granted, it may take a degree of natural narcissism to easily resist the male urge to respond in the face of a perceived problem. But the urge can be resisted, even by the most instinctively submissive Gamma. Remember the wise words of Calvin Coolidge: "Never go out to meet trouble. If you will just sit still, nine cases out of ten someone will intercept it before it reaches you."

But dominant self-control isn't only useful in conflict situations, it's also usefully applicable to situations where a woman is attempting to get a rise out of you, either through sexual provocation or a shit test. Do exactly the same thing. Don't react, breathe, blink, ask for her to repeat herself. You'll find that you can make a woman who is striking a provocative pose to blush and stammer simply by not reacting and calmly asking her to repeat herself once or twice. Of course, because you've gone from played to player, and because women are naturally attracted to both social and sexual dominance, this will tend to create attraction even where none initially existed.

Keep in mind that the point is not to be a robot. You can smile if you like, although this is best reserved for the sexual situations and can cause problems in the conflict situations. You can - in fact, you should - speak in normal tones. And you should react normally in non-hostile situations; acting like you're partially autistic isn't going to get you anywhere. The idea is simply that the hotter it gets outside, the icier you become inside.

The sex appeal of IQ

Written by VD

Originally published on May 18, 2012

Roissy [considers it](#):

You've got two schools of thought. The first insists that smarts, like any other positive attribute, can only raise a man's dating market value because women are hypergamous and appreciate a smarter man than themselves. The other school says that women are put off by men who are too much smarter than themselves, and that experience shows women fall for lunkhead jerks all the time, perhaps because these types of men are less introspective and more unthinkingly assertive about hitting on women.

The science I've read on this subject has been all over the place, but the consensus seems to be that having some smarts is a net plus to a man's desirability.

Where do I come down on this perennial issue? I stick by the Dating Market Value Test for Men at the top of this blog. A better-than-average IQ is beneficial, but the benefits to picking up women begin to dissipate past a certain degree of brainpower, because very high IQ seems to be associated with a lack of social savviness and other off-putting personality quirks.

I agree with Roissy to a point. My perspective is that intelligence is a major plus in two circumstances. First, it is a huge DHV when dealing with women who place value on intelligence. These tend to be educated women in the 1 SD+ category; it's easy to spot them because they will mention a) their academic credentials, or b) how smart they are, within the first five minutes of meeting someone new. There is nothing that turns them on faster than being corrected or seeing a man intellectually

humiliate someone. Second, it can be a very useful tool for both social and sexual dominance.

That being said, one should never confuse the tool for the consequence of its use and that is the problem that most smart guys face. Most smart men think that displaying their intelligence, usually in some hopelessly dorky manner, will make them more attractive to women. This is not the case. Whereas women are attracted to muscles and strong bodies for their own sake, and not merely because they can indicate social and sexual dominance, the first group aside, they are not attracted to intelligence for its own sake, only when it is used to dominate others.

For example, if the science geek takes an arrogant attitude and openly disrespects less intelligent men as barely evolved chimpanzees, women will be attracted to him. Of course, he has to be able to back it up and few science geeks can. That's why men who are balanced, who honor the Greek ideal of developing mind, body, and soul, will tend to clean up with women, because there are few things that women find more attractive than a man who can dominate them and others both physically and mentally. However, mental dominance isn't as readily apparent as physical dominance, which is why this takes us back to the "chicks dig jerks" theme. A smart asshole doesn't hesitate to exert his mental dominance, whereas the average smart nice guy will do everything in his power to refrain from demonstrating it in any way. Needless to say, women will be attracted to the former, not the latter. Think of the "apples" scene in *Good Will Hunting*. That is a clear demonstration of mental dominance driving attraction; it may not be as much of a turn-on as a physical beat-down, but make no mistake, it's a beat-down and it's going to turn on most woman who witness it, especially if they happen to have

any brains of their own.

It's not that women are any more interested in football games and motorcycles than physics and philosophy, it's just that they usually can't understand the latter.

Crazy Fuel

Written by RM

Originally published on May 21, 2012

Thus Spake Omega:

There is something deeply pleasant about hitting rocks with a bat. The swing, the force, the crack, the rock spinning fast enough to hum, it all makes for a very satisfying, very boyish past-time. For whatever reason, carrying a bat around always made me feel a bit more powerful. I think that I instinctively knew that as fun as hitting things was, the bat was a weapon and if I needed to I could defend myself with it. Men are hard wired to be attracted to weapons. It does not matter if the weapon is a Nimitz class aircraft carrier, an M1911 (.45 of course), or a high quality stick, we love weapons. Somehow, we know that we are meant to take up arms in defense of our families, lives, and homes. We are meant to be aggressive. Yet for some, as a boy grows up, that drive, that fascination with violence, for various reasons, is excised like a cancer. For others it is never trained and becomes uncontrollable and destructive. Either way, a boy who does not know how to channel and use his aggression is not a man. Of the two fates, mine was the former.

Due to a deep depression that settled on me in my mid teens, I never learned how to use my aggression. I definitely had it, and frequently used it in school and on my cousins, but as I moved into my teens a growing sense of fear and anxiety began to push back on it. It always got me into trouble, and despite my father's insistence that I use it to defend myself, I received no training on when and how much. There were other far more severe factors that I will not mention here (suffice it to say if I had had male training it may have saved me from losing my mind), and all of it combined drove me deeper into depression. By the time I hit my twenties I was crazy. The aggression had turned inwards with no outlet. I felt helpless and I began to consider suicide. Eventually after years of depression I sought help.

So, as I approach the end of my twenties, it is no small thing when I say that I have not been depressed at all this year. There have been some bad days, but even those are better than my best days were during depression. Best of all I only occasionally think about testing the integrity of my skull with a high velocity lead slug (.45 of course). However, this is not my personal therapy journal, but a post about game, so let me explain why I am no longer depressed, and what changed.

I have spent a lot of time (and a shit-load of money) in therapy. While I do not recommend it for most people, for the genuinely crazy it may do some good. Paying someone to care is not a bad way to go if nothing else has worked. But despite learning to control my emotions, the one thing that turned everything around was aggression. If you are a guy you will have it in abundance. While there is merit in learning to calm yourself, you must learn to channel your aggression. It has to go somewhere. If you do not it will cause problems. I had a triple whammy: I could not control it, which terrified me; the terror fueled a need to bottle it up; and so I channeled it inwards (which turned to visions of sugar plums dancing in my head: .45 of course). After years of trying to understand what was going on in the course of a few week I had an epiphany and I began to channel it outwards. It was relief like nothing I had ever felt.

After the initial awkward steps, once as I got used to the idea, I found that, to stay sane, I had to have an outlet. I had to have a place to channel the aggression; I had to have a target. I was unfamiliar enough with this new need that the most obvious outlet did not occur to me. Aggression though is a fairly simple impulse and martial arts quickly came to mind as the clearest choice. I joined a local Muay Thai gym and working out there is very calming. Punching things rivals hypnosis in its therapeutic value (way cheaper too). When I go there I pour myself into the exercise. I have to. I take all the anger, fear, frustration, sex drive, and depression, and I grind it up and use it as fuel, and unexpectedly it turns

into a sort of exhausted, jagged joy. I limp home feeling better than I have ever felt in my life. Aggression is medicine for men. Learning to channel it is a necessary daily practice.

The benefits are many and varied. As long as I do not let the aggression build up, it improves my focus, determination, and willpower. I can approach girls fearlessly. Before, approach anxiety felt like walking through tar, now it feels like a light breeze pushing me back. I went on a date recently and just for kicks, I decided I was not interested, walked away, and did not look back. This was a major turning point. I have always been afraid of breaking the rules, regardless of the rules' source, and I decided that I was not going to be afraid of it anymore, so I walked away. I had no reason, or justification, I simply refused to be afraid of losing. Now I talk to random strangers on the street, almost more than people I know. My game has a long way to go, but feeling no fear while conversing with an 8 and her 8.5 sister seems to me to be a good sign. My voice is louder. Tomorrow I will have my second date with a girl I approached on the street. She is a 7 and seems to be into me. Things are really looking up.

Learning controlled aggression has changed everything for me. I feel as though I am carrying a bat at all times. I can use it to nudge people and get their attention. I can swing it to warn people away. And, my favorite, I can take it to side of someone's head, should they deserve it. Knowing that I can hit back has been extremely therapeutic. Who would have thought that acting like a man would be the cure for not feeling like a man?

Old girls are easy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2012

Once more, we see Game in general, and Roissy in particular, [supported by the evidence](#):

Women over 30 are more likely to have sex on a first date than their younger counterparts, according to a new study. A third of participants (34 per cent) from the age bracket admitted that they would get intimate on a first date compared to just 12 per cent of 24 to 27-year-olds.

While this will no doubt be spun as Strong and Independent Women Knowing What They Want, it is simply basic supply and demand. Older women can't be as picky because they can't *afford* to be as picky. Since the demand for them is naturally lower, they can't maintain the same "price" they previously commanded. The converse, of course, is male commitment, as the more in demand a man is, the higher his "price" for commitment. I do find it interesting that a mere three years is enough to drive up the female willingness to put out immediately by a factor of nearly three. This is a strong indication that the first attractiveness wall is somewhere right around the age of 27. Which, interesting enough, corresponds nicely with the first sports performance wall for men.

This has some interesting biological implications, as it might be informative to map the female price line against the male performance line and the female fertility line.

UPDATE - As predicted, the hamsters are spinning madly away. Here is one female commenter: *"they feel sexually more confident and better able to trust their own judgement. They also care a lot less about being*

judged by someone with double standards."

Sure they do, Rosie. Sure they do. Because when one contemplates stoic emotional equanimity, a promiscuous 30-something single woman is the very first thing that springs to mind.

Science plays catch-up

Written by VD

Originally published on May 25, 2012

We needed a "scientific" study for this?

Two new studies reveal fascinating evidence that manwhores are much more attracted to promiscuous women than to less sexually available women. They don't settle for them, they strongly prefer them. Essentially, men who are oriented toward casual sex deploy "adaptive, exploitative measures against women they perceive as vulnerable."

First, I note that the description isn't of "manwhores", but rather, players. Susan is among those women who like to use the term as a would-be perjorative substitute in a futile attempt to convince young women that men they find attractive are not attractive, which is fine, but it's a completely inappropriate term because a manwhore is a homosexual prostitute, not a man who is sexually successful with women and is not compensated in any monetary form for the services he provides. One could make a much better case for women who provide sex after dinner dates as "womanwhores", but let's face it, that just sounds both ridiculous and redundant. Second, the concept was already covered in all the necessary detail a long time ago on *Friends*

JOEY: How're you doing?

RACHEL: I'm ok.

JOEY: Ooh, that bad, huh? Look, I can sense when women are depressed and vulnerable. It's one of my gifts.

However obvious, it was interesting in that it supported my contention that female intelligence is not an attraction factor for men, not even intelligent

men. This is a myth that women cling to almost as strongly as men cling to the myth of male loyalty and devotion being an attraction factor for women. It's amazing, but men and women alike seem to have tremendous difficulty distinguishing what makes the opposite sex attractive from what makes an individual member of the opposite sex a wise choice as a mate. The two concepts aren't only different, they're barely even tangentially related and in some cases can be outright contradictory.

Bloody peasants

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2012

I note Gmac's discussion of "[the Beer Shield](#)":

The Beer Shield is a college-born social tactic that young men pick up in dive bars and house parties. It is a fallback technique akin to a security blanket that should be shamed out of men. Keeping a beer close to your chest is a sign of insecurity. It's no different from playing with your phone in a bar. It tells the other people around you, "Hey everyone! I'm awkward and have no idea what I'm supposed to be doing with myself right now!" It signals desperation and confusion to the opposite sex. More importantly, it's counterproductive to an approach mentality.

I would be remiss if I did not mention that there is a much more serious and underlying problem on display here. By holding a beer, by drinking beer, by even being credibly identified as a beer drinker, a man is signifying that he is an illiterate peasant, of solid, but hearty stock, the sort of man thick-waisted farm girls with red faces and ankles the size and shape of overstuffed German sausages expect to meet out behind the haystacks. Civilized men who attract beautiful women drink wine, preferably red wine, although prosecco and lambrusco are acceptable alternatives in the summer heat or on Friday night with pizza.

Women see wine drinkers as intrinsically more wealthy, handsome, and sophisticated, because they are. What cultures drink wine? The French and Italian. What cultures drink beer? The German and the English. Now ask yourself this question: towards which cultures are women more powerfully drawn? Here is a hint: neither are known for winning wars or eating sauerkraut.

The amusing thing is that the wine/beer delta is such a powerful social

signifier that even if you are at a bar with a group of men and you are the only one to ask for a glass of cabernet, syrah, or pinot noir instead of a "heinie" or a "bud" - notice how even the names of the hops-related beverages are declassé - some modern version of an agricultural helot is bound to make a comment on the order of "well, la di dah". This only shows that he is cognizant of your social superiority, as well as the likelihood that you are, unlike him, wearing clean underwear.

Beer looks and smells like urine, that's why they have to chill it to zero degrees Kelvin in order to make it halfway palatable. Wine looks like blood and smells like the velvety nectar of the gods. And let's face it, women have not bought 18 bazillion masturbation fantasies about men who drink piss. As we all know, women prefer bad boys, and what does a supervillain drink in his hidden mountain lair? An ice cold Coors Light or a 1945 Chateau Mouton Rothschild? A frosty Miller Genuine Draft or a 2006 Brunello di Montalcino? To ask the question is to answer it.

But don't accept my word as law, (although in this case it would clearly be the height of reason and good sense), go forth and live the science! The next time you're out in mixed company and the men are all calling for their infantile "beerz" in order to nervously suck on what are quite clearly pacifier substitutes, remain calm and order "something red" instead. Don't play wine snob and make yourself look like an ass, if you're asked, just tell the service that whatever happens to be open will suit you nicely. If you have to choose because you find yourself at some savage, godforsaken place where the proprietor doesn't already have two or three nice bottles going, choose the merlot over the cabernet; the less expensive merlots are always more drinkable than the cheap cabs.

Don't be surprised if people look at you strangely. Men will wonder if you've come into an inheritance. Women will find themselves contemplating when you became so stylish. Attractive women whose names you do not know will attempt to press their lips against you. And in

time, you, too, will learn to develop a healthy aristocratic contempt for the beer-swilling masses. My point, in case it has escaped your hops-addled mind, is that if you're utilizing the beer shield, the shield is arguably the least of your self-inflicted handicaps.

This post comes [courtesy of Badger](#), who isn't a bad sort even if he does live in a hut and drink peasant brew.

The broken attractor

Written by VD

Originally published on May 29, 2012

Dogsquat uses pattern recognition to figure out [his problem with women](#):

If I talk to two different women about normal stuff for five minutes – different times, different venues, with both women being equally attractive – I'll come away being really attracted to one of them.

Here's what I know:

The woman who I'm really attracted to has problems. She's got a coke habit, sexual abuse issues, an eating disorder – something like that. The women and I won't talk about that stuff, but my subconscious has picked up on certain patterns and mannerisms. Those subtle cues have rung the fire-bell hanging on the wall where my own personal White Knight hangs out. That bastard starts polishing up his rusty armor and looking around for his sword. He's gonna go rescue this chick from herself, and he starts conspiring with my limbic system to make me attracted to her.

See? The gal with problems acts a certain, subtle way. Subconsciously, she's broadcasting her pain/problems out into the world. Because of certain experiences I've had/the way I was raised, my antennae are very sensitive to certain signals. Because of those signals, I feel certain things – attraction, the need to rescue, the need to "be there", etc.

This shouldn't come as a surprise. The man is a paramedic. He's literally wired to rescue people, which is admirable in general but definitely sub-optimal for personal relationships. He is one of the many men who are simply unsuitable to choose their own mates and would benefit from receiving strong guidance from their trusted friends and family members.

It's very important to figure out your historical pattern with women because failing to learn from history will condemn you to repeating it. And learn to place great significance in the non-verbal reactions of your friends to meeting new women. Even if they're not inclined to tell you to your face that you're making the same mistake again, they'll usually let you know in subtler ways.

Why she's not married

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 14, 2012

Tracy McMillan explains to single women [why they aren't married](#):

1. You're a Bitch

Here's what I mean by bitch. I mean you're angry. You probably don't think you're angry. You think you're super smart, or if you've been to a lot of therapy, that you're setting boundaries. But the truth is you're pissed. At your mom. At the military-industrial complex. At Sarah Palin. And it's scaring men off. The deal is: most men just want to marry someone who is nice to them.

This is true. Many women, far more women than most women honestly want to admit, are just bitches. They're mad at the world and they're going to take it out on anyone who gives them the opportunity. Most men who are even remotely attractive to women know this on some level and avoid such women like the plague.

2. You're Shallow

When it comes to choosing a husband, only one thing really, truly matters: character. So it stands to reason that a man's character should be at the top of the list of things you are looking for, right? But if you're not married, I already know it isn't. Because if you were looking for a man of character, you would have found one by now. Men of character are, by definition, willing to commit.

This isn't true. It is downright false to claim that character is defined by one's willingness to commit to a relationship. In fact, it takes character to be willing to honestly and openly announce one's unwillingness to commit. Also, McMillan seems to not notice that by taking this position, she has damned nearly all women under the age of thirty as being of low character. Is a woman who is focused on her education or career of intrinsically low character? Should men not therefore behave accordingly?

That being said, Laundry List women are shallow and their shallowness does cause them to reject many men who might well make excellent husbands.

3. You're a Slut

Hooking up with some guy in a hot tub on a rooftop is fine for the ladies of Jersey Shore -- but they're not trying to get married. You are. Which means, unfortunately, that if you're having sex outside committed relationships, you will have to stop. Why? Because past a certain age, casual sex is like recreational heroin -- it doesn't stay recreational for long.

This is true, but it misses the point. Men love sluts... but they don't want to marry women who have had sex with too many other men, with "too many" being a variable that primarily depends upon the man's own sexual history and sexual rank. A few men are fine with 20 or so, most find 10 to be the outside limit, and more than you might think consider 3 to be unacceptable. While it's true that emotionally bonding to unsuitable men doesn't help a woman get married, the bigger problem with sluttiness is that it renders a woman significantly less marriageable in male eyes. This doesn't mean that a known or perceived slut won't eventually get married,

but she'll usually marry a lower quality, lower rank man than she could otherwise have obtained. That, or she'll misrepresent herself and build her marriage on a foundation of deceit.

More on the rest later....

Attractional inertia

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 16, 2012

After Athol pointed out the obvious, which is to say that women are at their physical peak in their early twenties and forty-somethings are not as hot as twenty-somethings, one of his female readers proceeds [to reach precisely the wrong conclusion](#):

As for me, a married woman approaching 40, this post touched a sore spot. When I was in my early 20s, I was a superhot 9. I am now in what P.J. O'Rourke described as the "Hell of the formerly cute." Married my husband and over the years let myself go. He's told me he wants me to get back in shape, and I am complying. I'm currently working my tush off (literally) to get back into the best shape possible, and was pretty excited about how my appearance is improving — but hearing the truth about my age this starkly is demotivating. It makes me wonder what the point is, when even at my best at 40 or 50 I'll be totally eclipsed by even average 20-somethings.

I won't wail and gnash my teeth over whether or not Athol's point is valid. It's true and there's just no denying it. What I will say, from a feminine POV, is that being reminded of it taps into the dark recesses of my mind where I think, in spite of maximizing my attractiveness, performing a daily exorcism of all bitchiness, and actually enjoying frequent sex with my husband, he's looking at superhot 20-somethings and thinking "why in the hell am I stuck with this old hag?"

I really don't know how to put Athol's post into perspective, since I don't know to what degree other factors motivate my husband to stay with me and how these factors compete against the allure of a young, attractive woman. What I do know is that I suddenly feel a lot less sexy.

The key is to understand that the thought has probably never crossed his mind. Physical decline is inevitable for everyone. I keep myself in pretty good shape with weightlifting, running, and soccer, good enough to occasion frequent questions concerning my age from younger guys at the gym. And yet, it would be downright laughable for me to pretend I am anywhere nearly as strong, as fit, or as fast as when I was in my early twenties and training seven days a week doing martial arts.

I can remember to the day when my speed vanished. I was thirty-two and in the middle of an indoor soccer game when a loose ball popped out towards the opposing goal. I knew I could get there before the goalie... only somehow, I didn't. I wasn't the only one who noticed this, as my brother asked me after the game about what happened. He'd seen me play for years when we were younger and we'd played two seasons together as adults, and he knew something was wrong.

Now, even in my forties I can still run quite well for a veteran player, and I blow by the defenders on the opposing teams in much the same manner as I did in the past. But when we play the club's first team, which is comprised of guys between 18 and 32, I seldom run past anyone as their speed, and especially their quickness, is just on a different level than mine.

Given my decline, a first team coach would promptly kick me to the curb, or as is more commonly the case, gently suggest that next season I might want to consider playing with the veterans. Why doesn't my wife do the same? Well, among other things, she couldn't care less how I play or who I beat to the ball, she just wants me to enjoy myself and stay out of the hospital.

Of course, it sounds absurd to suggest that a man's wife would kick one to the curb because his physical peak has passed, so how does it make any sense to imagine that a husband would be inclined to get rid of his wife simply because she isn't 22 anymore? Because there are more attractive women out there? There always were. There may be a few more than there were before, but he always had other options. Is a woman going to eventually be eclipsed by twenty-somethings? Of course, it is the way of the world, although to be honest, so many younger women are fat these days that perhaps it takes longer than it used to.

What I think the reader in the Hell of the Formerly Cute is missing is that men tend to possess what can be described as an attractional inertia with regards to the women of their youth. It is hard for us to clearly distinguish between the woman that we are with now and the woman that she was twenty years ago, so long as the changes are not too dramatic and thereby create a cognitive dissonance. Not only that, but the history of a couple's time together plays a big role, to say nothing of the natural chemistry, which doesn't necessarily change with age. An objective observer might claim she is not as beautiful as she was when we met, and yet I find her every bit as attractive as I did then, if not more so. It's not that I can't see the little changes that age has wrought, but I have to make a conscious effort to notice them. For the most part, I see her simply as who she is, the same slender, pretty blonde that she always has been.

This is why it is so tragic when women, particularly women over thirty, cast aside their husbands in search of something better. Because no matter whom they meet, no one will ever look at them again through love goggles, which like beer goggles, tend to make a man see a woman through a soft and flattering lens as her mythical and eternally youthful self rather than the harsh, objective light of reality.

There is nothing wrong with mourning the loss of one's youth. There are times when I look in the mirror and wonder who the hell is this large, hairy man with the tired eyes and shaved head staring back at me. He looks more like a minor heavy in a Guy Ritchie film than the young buck in a Fitzgerald novel I feel myself to be. But it is important to remember that one's external appearance is only one part of one's self, and one aspect of one's sex appeal.

There is only one fundamental rule of sexual attraction. No man can fake an erection. If he's got one, you've still got it. Perhaps not quite as much as you once did, but it's all you need.

Lie to your kids

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2012

If I could give just one piece of advice this Father's Day to the fathers around the world, it would be this. Lie to your children. Don't give them a straight answer to anything. When they ask you questions with straightforward answers, throw them curve balls.

Why? They absolutely love it. At various times in their lives, my children have been convinced that hippopotamuses require a special counting system, that people in Sweden don't wear clothes, that there are fire-breathing dragons still living in the mountains of Italy, and that the Minnesota Vikings will one day win the Super Bowl. Okay, perhaps that last lie is a little bit too cruel.

But there is nothing that speaks more of family than sitting at a dinner table where the father is calmly eating his dinner, the children are screaming with laughter, and the wife is rolling her eyes with a hint of a smile on her lips. It is a father's job to protect his children, and allowing them to preserve their childish joy and innocence as long as possible is one of the greatest gifts a man can give them.

They won't remember how you paid the bills. They won't remember how you taught them to read or disciplined them. But they'll absolutely remember every stupid, silly thing you told them when they were small and their eyes will light up when they do. And you know without even asking that a man is a father when a little girl he's never met before walks up to him as he sits on a park bench and asks him if it's true that people in Sweden don't wear clothes.

"Well, of course not," he answered without batting an eye, despite the t-shirt he was wearing which said "Sverige" on it. And when confronted with

the evidence that he was, in fact, wearing clothes at the moment despite being Swedish, he wasn't lost for an immediate response.

"But we're not in Sweden now, are we? If we were in Sweden, then of course we wouldn't be wearing any clothes! Imagine that! Wearing clothes in Sweden?"

After the interrogation was complete and the interrogator ran off to the slide, I asked him how many kids he had. "Three," he replied. I'd never seen him before and I haven't seen him since, but I have absolutely no doubt that he's a great dad. Happy Father's Day to him and all the other dads out there.

Girl sings about Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2012

As you know, I think pop music provides a useful insight into the mindset of the masses. Not because its authors are so magnificently empathetic or emotive, but because what appeals to the masses versus what does not is instructive concerning what is going on inside all those little irrational minds.

Call Me Maybe is a catchy, well-crafted little pop song that perfectly illustrates some of the core concepts of Game, so perfectly that it wouldn't surprise me if it was written by a man cognizant of the theory.

(Checks Wikipedia) Yep, the authors are listed as Carly Rae Jepsen, (the singer), Josh Ramsay, and Tavish Crowe. Given my experience in the music industry, I'd guess Jepsen probably provided the base concept and a line or two, but the men wrote most of the lyrics and all of the music. Anyhow, here's the chorus:

Hey, I just met you, and this is crazy, but here's my number, so call me, maybe?

It's hard to look right, at you baby, but here's my number, so call me, maybe?

Hey, I just met you, and this is crazy, but here's my number, so call me, maybe?

And all the other boys, try to chase me, but here's my number, so call me, maybe?

What do we observe here?

1. No time limit. No concerns about it being too soon.

2. The number is provided without request.
3. She can't meet his eyes. In other words, he exhibits dominance.
4. The interest - and loyalty - of other males is of no interest to her and instills no attraction for them in her.
5. She acknowledges that she is departing from female social norms, "this is crazy", but she does it anyhow.

This is what actual female attraction looks like. This is what Alphas see on a regular basis, if not necessarily every day. This is what it looks like if a girl is genuinely into you. If she is not behaving in this manner, it doesn't mean you can't seduce her or somehow attract her, but she is not actively attracted to you.

Note that the girl isn't being a slut or anything, she's just sending an unmistakable indicator of interest that cannot be misinterpreted. That's what very attracted women do. Here is the lesson: the level of a woman's attraction to a man is measured by the directness of her indicator of interest.

I note that the video is a subversion of the song from start to finish, not merely in the obvious way, but in the way that the singer is providing *indirect* indicators of interest, in which the humor is provided by the clumsy obviousness of them.

Marriage, the Chicago way

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 24, 2012

[Athol has some advice](#) for this husband, who seems to be going about handling a problematic situation more or less the right way.:

My wife's queen bee friend talked a bunch of single and married friends into a five day trip flying to a major city. I expressed my extreme displeasure with this since they are doing tons of stuff I would love to do there with her.

I have decided to treat this as a shit test and am agreeing and amplifying now that I have failed to talk her out of it (they scheduled it pretty quickly without much more than a couple of mentions). I told her I am great now with separate vacations (very enthusiastic). I have also talked with the other husbands and we are planning a similar trip like a Caribbean trip. Her first hearing of this left her scrambling for reasons for me not to go. She even backed off of doing other girls birthday trips where earlier she had alluded.

First of all, there would appear to be problems in the marriage that the big trip is bringing out of the woodwork, not only with the reader's marriage, but some of the others as well. However, one mistake was made. So long as the husbands are planning a rival trip, it shouldn't have been to the Caribbean, but to Thailand. Just to, you know, see those fascinating ancient temples and all.

Ness: I want to get Capone! I don't know how to do it.

Malone: You wanna know how to get Capone? They pull a knife, you pull a gun. He sends one of yours to the hospital, you send one of his to the morgue. That's the Chicago way!

If a group of wives are determined to go on such a "get our groove back" trip over their husbands' objections, at least one of those marriages is very likely on the downhill slide. The problem isn't necessarily the trip per se, but rather, the disrespect and lack of consideration involved.

The destination matters too. If it's [the Caribbean](#), you might as well sell the house and have the papers waiting for her when she gets back. Countries with beaches and impoverished Africans are the middle-aged female equivalent of Bangkok and the Philippines; a survey of female tourists to three Dominican resorts found that one-third of them admitted to having had sex with the locals.

However, it's important not to judge women for doing this, since they're not doing it for sexual reasons, but because they are economic philanthropists.

All the respondents said they did not pay for the sexual services that men provided during their vacations at resorts. But many of the women explained that they paid money for sex as they treated it as economic aid to the resort staff or even the local economy.

Note that even when a woman is paying for prostitutes, the hamster spinneeth.

R.I.P. Munson

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2012

Susan Walsh informs us that [the indefatigable Munson has died](#):

This morning I received an email from Susan Munson letting me know that Tom died yesterday afternoon. I know that all of you who read his brilliant, irreverent and hilarious comments here will grieve this loss with me. Although Munson kept us posted on his illness and his prognosis, I realized when I heard of his passing that I have been waiting for Munson to come back and begin writing again. It's devastating to imagine this blog without him, and he leaves a vast hole in the space he filled with his intelligence and kindness.

Munson lived in Boise, Idaho. He was a prestigious lawyer, a devoted husband and dad to Paul, 23. He was so much larger than life – he was a reader, a philosopher, a brilliant observer, an astute historian and an incredible character. He embraced every experience to the fullest, including mental illness and his own final battle with cancer.

He was a good man and an insightful observer of the human condition, but above all, he was a man who left this world undefeated and unbowed.

"Many people have been telling me, in reference to my condition, to "rage, rage against the dying of the light". Dylan Thomas epic lines are certainly moving. But I am called to remember God's response to Job when he questioned God's running of things, and specifically His undeserved punishment of him. I can't do it justice, but God comes out of a whirlwind and says to Job Where were you when I created the universe? Tell Me how I did it, if you have the understanding? Did you give yourself life? Have you so many days you can tell Me how to move

the stars of the Pleiades, or scatter the ones of Orion? Who gave you understanding of your own heart? Who gave you wisdom? Can you even perceive the breadth of the earth? Do you water the deserts where no man has set foot? Do you feed the lions? Do you keep the waves at bay, or know how light is created? Do you know how to make rivers, that the denizens thereof have homes? Where have you such understanding that you can question anything I do? Who gave you this responsibility?

I am not Job. I have been blessed with abundance."

"I am not Job." One simply cannot eulogize a man who speaks for himself with such succinct eloquence.

Gun up

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2012

I've been thinking about the bad boy thing versus the nerd thing, and was wondering why I never seemed to take any sort of nerd hit even when women found out that I was not only a hard core gamer, but actually developed games and wrote reviews of them. Then I realized what it was. It was the AK-47 under the bed. Or maybe the AR-15. Or perhaps the SKS. Or the twin-barrel 20-gauge.

The point is, one of the best ways for a man to exhibit some undeniable bad boy credentials is to own a few firearms and shoot well. And women love going to the gun range; even women who are vehemently anti-gun will not only agree to go, but will usually love it. You can see that their physical reaction to guns going off in their vicinity is almost sexual. Even the most mild-mannered, sweater-wearing milksop will tend go up considerably in a woman's eyes when he puts together a close grouping at the maximum range and the guys on the lanes on either side of him are spraying wildly at targets set up at one-third the range.

Think about how many movies concern around women getting turned on by the guy who says he's a secret agent and shows her a gun. Think about why women love men in uniform and what that represents. Then think about how much more powerfully attractive it is when she knows, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that you're easily capable of shooting out both eyes of the loudmouthed poser with the motorcycle from the other side of the room.

So, buy at least two pistols, one 9mm and one .40 or .357, and learn how to use them reasonably well. It's an easy way to arrange a date too, as you can simply mention that you're going to the range and ask if she wants to join you. If she's worried or a little nervous about the idea, just

reassure her that she doesn't have to use the big scary gun, she can use the cute little one. There are few DHVs like her hearing a pop-pop-pop when she shoots, then hearing you firing bang-bang-bang. But don't overdo it. Not only does .50 caliber smack of Freudian issues, but hearing one go off in the next lane can give even the most experienced male shooter heart palpitations. Girls find guns sexy, but they're not so keen on quasi-artillery.

Why your old wife is still young and hot

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 03, 2012

This [may help explain the "love goggles" affect](#) that I previously mentioned concerning how men in happy marriages tend to view the physical attributes of their wives with a positive subjective bias:

According to Ramachandran, when we see someone we know, a part of our brain called the fusiform gyrus identifies the face: "That looks like mom!" That message is then sent to the amygdala, the part of our brains that activates the emotions we associate with that person. In patients experiencing Capgras, Ramachandran says, the connection between visual recognition and emotional recognition is severed. Thus the patient is left with a convincing face — "That looks like mom!" — but none of the accompanying feelings about his mother.

Ramachandran holds that we are so dependent on our emotional reactions to the world around us, that the emotional feeling "that's not my mother" wins out over the visual perception that it is. The compromise worked out by the brain is that your mother was somehow replaced, and this impostor is part of a malevolent scheme.

Ramachandran thinks there's good evidence for this explanation of Capgras, in part because of an odd quirk in his patient's behavior. When his mother calls him on the phone and he hears her voice, he instantly recognizes her. Yet if she walks in the room after that call, he is again convinced that she is an impostor.

Why? Ramachandran says that our visual system and auditory system have different connections to the amygdala, so while the auditory recognition triggers an emotional response in his patient, visual recognition does not.

In other words, a long history of positive emotions is the real world equivalent of having soft lighting, a good photographer, and a skilled Photoshop artist working on your behalf 24/7. A man who loves his wife literally cannot see her accurately or objectively without making a serious intentional effort. The same is obviously true of women, of course, but because women are less visually oriented than men, the amygdala effect is probably less important to the marriage.

This may also help explain why women leaving their husbands are so often prone to overrating themselves. Even if she's a mere four, but he sees her as a six and treats her like one thanks to the amygdala effect, she is going to be inclined to see herself that way too. But since the effect doesn't exist for any other men, she is likely to be disappointed with the reactions she receives to her newfound availability.

Snippy isn't witty

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 05, 2012

And it's not funny either. How smart can you be when it takes you 39 years to figure out that people [don't like unsolicited criticism](#)?

Single at the age of 39, I've often wondered why none of my relationships lasted the distance, but had always put it down to luck and timing — assuming I had neither on my side.

But recently, my friend Steven threw some cold, harsh light on the subject.

'Your problem is that you're really snippy,' he said.

'Snippy?' I asked, not entirely sure what he meant.

'Yes, snippy,' he said. 'Abrupt. Critical. If someone says or does something wrong, then you're onto it straight away. Men will ignore a lot of things if they fancy someone — a weird dress sense, or taking hours getting ready to go out — but they hate being put down or made to feel small. You can be funny, but sometimes it's way too close for comfort.'

Perhaps, women my age are putting men off with our demanding, critical natures?

This wasn't a nice thing to be told. But what he was saying did have a ring of truth about it.

I'd thought I was quite witty, to be honest, with my quick quips

and smart comments. Now it seemed that what I thought was funny could be completely off-putting to men.... My sister agreed with Steven. She said that what I thought were entertaining and witty comments could come across as criticisms or complaints.

The core problem is that this obnoxious behavior is an accepted part of the female pecking order. Whoever is the lead hen gets to freely snipe away at all the others, so it shouldn't be a surprise that women whose behavior is accepted by other women don't realize that few men are inclined to tolerate it.

The two types of men who are willing to put up with critical women are on opposite sides of the male desirability spectrum. The omegas and low gammas who are desperate for female attention and subscribes to the "any attention is good attention" philosophy, and the utterly narcissistic alpha who hears most female communication the way children hear the schoolteacher in the Peanuts television specials. "Whuah-whuah-whuah". The problem, of course, is that there aren't enough narcissistic alphas to go around and they require a level of youth, beauty, and sexual fitness that is well beyond that of the average amateur life critic.

The thing is, I understand the temptation to correct people who are blundering as they babble. I figured out that most people were idiots when i was five years old and my kindergarten teacher complimented me on my carefully cut-out "triceratops" nametag. WTF? It was an allosaurus, although I would have accepted tyrannosaurus rex from the non-dinocognoscenti. But when you're a boy, other boys are inclined to follow an informative three-step process upon being factually corrected:

1. Shut up, [insert name].
2. I said, shut up already!
3. (Punch face)

It is a succinct and persuasive method of communication. Pretty much

any boy with an IQ over 75 rapidly learns the importance of keeping one's opinion of the factual accuracy of other's statements, however wildly aghast they might be, to oneself. This, like many other examples of delayed-gratification and long-term thinking, is an important aspect of what is called "civilization". Girls, however, are seldom taught this lesson by their female peers, and they aren't going to learn it from men once they're older either. If a woman is attractive enough, men will nod, smile, and put up with the nattering. If she's not, they will nod, smile, and back away slowly.

At no time are they likely to hear what they really need to hear, which is "shut up already or I will punch you in the face".

The ironic thing is that the woman's entire perspective is based on the very sort of misguided thinking that she finds so tempting to call out in others. Very few women are witty and even fewer are funny. So, her entire perspective on the subject was based on a false foundation from the start. And though she is to be credited for finally acknowledging the error of her ways and seeking to practice keeping her obnoxious mouth shut, her use of the term "intimidating" indicates that she hasn't truly absorbed the lesson but has only grasped it on the superficial level of consequences.

How do you know if you're a snippy woman who isn't funny?

1. People are often seeking to defend themselves in conversation with you. This is not normal human behavior, this happens *because you are attacking them*.
2. People usually react to your bon mots with polite, slightly pained smiles and fake chuckles rather than the genuinely explosive laughter that greets the genuine wits and storytellers.
3. After you offer a helpful correction or criticism, the individual you are helping nods, smiles, and immediately changes the subject.

4. If you find yourself tempted to bring up the phases of the Moon when someone brings up the subject of the relationship between darkness and night, you definitely have a problem.

Conversely, how can you deal with a snippy woman who isn't funny and get her to tone it down without actually punching her in the face?

1. Criticize her every time she offers a critique. This is most effective when she screws up in her criticism, as is frequently the case.

2. If you want to amuse yourself and make her look like a complete ass in front of others, lay traps for her. It doesn't matter how obvious they are, this sort of woman can't help herself and will leap into the biggest, shiniest bear trap without hesitation. I once had a highly critical woman attempting to argue, in public, against the controversial proposition that "it is dark at night". My male friends were nearly wetting themselves; my female friends were mortified with embarrassment on her behalf.

3. Overlaugh at her "funny" comments and then explain why it is so funny to everyone who didn't laugh. I've never been able to do this, but one of my friends is a master at it. It's remarkably effective and you can almost see the woman shrivel before your eyes.

4. Ask her to walk you through her remark. This usually has the benefit of demonstrating how totally fucking obvious her supposedly "smart" comment was. For example, suppose the writer had given into temptation and failed to bite back "the smart 'Thanks, I think even I could have worked that one out!'" One might respond: Are you sure? Don't you think we should probably check the math right now? As a wise philosopher once said, math is hard! Okay, so sixty divided by, let's see, one, two, that goes into six three times, right? Now carry the 10....

5. Tune it out. I've largely given up bothering to attempt explaining

nuance, complexity, and probability to the mid-wits of both sexes who attempt to reduce everything to binary. All it does it upset them; if they could think in sufficiently abstract terms, they wouldn't be offering that sort of unsolicited "correction" in the first place.

On a tangential note, I'm toying with the hypothesis that women are relatively deaf to voice tone. I'm convinced that it can't be an accident that women so often misinterpret male tones while also failing to hear the difference between the pleasant and unpleasant tones in their own voice. This could also, in part, explain why women like the author so badly fail to grasp how others hear them.

Invite her in

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 07, 2012

I was reading Badger's account of [a dating disaster](#) and it occurred to me that most of the discussion, male and female, was missing the point. If you are a man who is searching for a partner, as opposed to a player seeking to score, then the entire subject of "what is the ideal place to take a first date" is fundamentally a category error.

There is absolutely nothing wrong with a chain restaurant if that is where you go with your social circle every Friday night. At the same time, there is nothing wrong with going to an elite downtown Italian restaurant if that is simply part of your normal routine. The point is that whatever you do should be a natural part of your life, because you are auditioning her for a role in it.

One of the reasons I felt relaxed about marrying Spacebunny was because she was already well-integrated into my life. On our first date we went to a soccer game, worked out, and then went to one of my favorite restaurants. Sure, the fact that we ended up closing down the place was a good sign, as was her focus on staying in shape, but the more important thing from the long-term perspective was her ability to genuinely enjoy my lifestyle, which for all its occasional flashes of glamor is essentially boring, repetitive, and low-key. Before we got engaged, she had already become a regular of the Friday night gang that met after work to lift weights, then went to the same Mongolian barbeque every week. It was a routine that the two of us continued long after most of the gang got married and went their separate ways.

It's counterproductive to focus on impressing a woman or showing her a

good time. If nothing else, the energy required to maintain the charade is going to become exhausting over time. And worse, if it works, you're not going to have any idea if she's actually compatible with the way you truly live. There is no magic key to dating for the obvious reason that all men are not only different, but have different habits and objectives.

40 going on 20

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 14, 2012

This article pretty much sums up [the increasing male reluctance to marry](#):

When “Girls” hit this spring, I was shocked by how true the show rang to my life—not my old life as a post-collegiate single girl but my new one, as a married, monogamous, home-owning mother. My generation of moms isn’t getting shocking HPV news (we’re so old we’ve cleared it), or having anal sex with near-strangers, or smoking crack in Bushwick. But we’re masturbating excessively, cheating on good people, doing coke in newly price-inflated townhouses, and sexting compulsively—though rarely with our partners. Our children now school-aged, our marriages entering their second decade, we are avoiding the big questions—Should I quit my job? Have another child? Divorce?—by behaving like a bunch of crazy twentysomething hipsters. Call us the Regressives.

Why do moms in my generation regress, whether by drugging, cheating, or going out too late and too often? Because everything our children thrive on—stability, routine, lack of flux, love, well-paired parents—feels like death to those entrusted with their care. This is why they start drinking at wine o’clock, which is so dubbed not only because it coincides with whine o’clock but because it can begin at six p.m., or five, or even four. (Though the four o’clock mothers wind up in A.A.) I know a mom who drinks only on the weekends because she thinks it’s more responsible... but she starts with a mimosa at brunch on Saturday at eleven, and doesn’t stop until her Sunday night television shows are over....

About a quarter of the married moms I know have cheated in some form. If anyone says, "I have a great marriage but it takes a lot of work" it means they've cheated.

Well, what man wouldn't want to sign up for THAT future? Fortunately, this is mostly immature and stupid urban people playing at grownup, exaggerated for book sales. Not all women are like that... but you should probably make damn sure your potential wife isn't.

Interracial illegitimacy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2012

I was a little surprised when [this post by Susan Walsh](#), which echoed [a similar one by Steve Sailer](#), not only didn't mention the obvious, but required 69 comments before anyone bothered to comment upon the obvious:

What in the personal histories of these two women separates them so tragically and increasingly typically? We know there are several risk factors that correlate to poverty and limited opportunities for children. Lack of education, less than two parents actively engaged in raising them, and teen pregnancy are just a few. But what is the root cause, the thing that we find when we strip away all the demographic factors?

Susan is correct to point to female choice, but the female choice she fails to mention is the significant one. Jessica Shairer chose to have sex with a black man. Chris Faulkner chose to have sex with a white man. Is this relevant to their divergent outcomes? Let's examine the statistics.

The white illegitimacy rate is 29 percent. A white woman who chooses a white man as her sexual partner and bears his child has a 71 percent chance of being married to him. The black illegitimacy rate is 72 percent. However, we can't simply assume that a white woman who chooses a black man as her sexual partner and allows him to impregnate her will have a 28 percent chance of being married to him because black men behave differently with white women than they do with black women.

Unfortunately, interracial births were previously so rare that the USA only began collecting data on them in 2003 and some states still do not break them out separately. However, because the CDC, which tracks birth statistics, utilizes a statistical technique called "bridging", which basically

involves counting two half-black births as one black one, some social scientists have broken out the data utilizing "reverse bridging", which allows us to make the necessary calculations.

17 percent of births identified as black are actually interracial, which means that 16.7 percent of interracial black children are born to white mothers because the "reverse bridging proportion" of black children who are the product of a black father and a white mother is 98.2 percent; such children make up the vast majority of black-white interracial mixes. Since blacks represent 14.7 percent of all births, this means 2.45 percent of all US births are interracial ones born to white mothers and black fathers.

To this we compare the number of interracial marriages between white women and black men. 0.4 percent of all white marriages are to blacks, 64 percent of which involve black men married to white women. So, 0.258 percent of all white women are married to black men. If we compare the percentage of black/white interracial births to black/white interracial marriages, we see that the former (2.45%) outnumber the latter (0.26%) by a factor of 9.5 to 1. This means that the illegitimacy rate of interracial children born to white mothers and black fathers is 89.5 percent.

So, a white woman has a slightly better than 2 in 3 chance that the white father of her children will marry her. A black woman has a slightly worse than 1 in 3 chance that the black father of her children will marry her. But a white woman has barely a 1 in 10 chance that a black father of her children will marry her.

I leave it to the evo-psych fantasists to explain why this should be. I merely present the observable and statistical facts for your edification.

A song for Roissy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 29, 2012

There aren't many songs that touch me on an emotional level and most of them have something to do with violent revolution, raising the black flag, and cutting throats. But this song by Lostprophets, particularly in combination with the brilliantly sardonic video, is an excellent multimedia explication of the limits of the utility of Game as practiced by the pick-up artist.



Lostprophets - A Town Called Hypocrisy (VEVO Version) (Official Video)

I distinctly remember when the overwhelming feeling of "it's not enough" hit me like a freight train. It was the moment that all the excitement and enjoyment derived from living life to what was supposed to be the fullest faded. No matter how we try, no matter what heights of ecstasy we reach or what depths of depravity we plum, Man simply isn't designed to live hedonistically and thrive for long. I don't say this to denigrate Game, only to remind those who study it that it is tool, not an objective, and

remind those who are high on their first successful experience and application of the red pill that it cannot serve as a philosophy or a way of life.

Note for non-English viewers: the two-fingered gesture when the singer shouts "ha" at the beginning is basically the equivalent of a middle finger. It's powerful in its bitterness and cynicism, particularly the juxtaposition between the innocence of the three young girls dancing and the decided non-innocence of the three older ones doing the same. But the most poignant image, at least for me, is during the "Sharing is Caring" section, when the young presenting star, jaded and bored, pores out alcohol for the sexy cat-girl who is trying to interest him to lap up, only to look away and sigh as she does so. Nothing, not even sex with attractive and eager young women in animal costumes, seems to be worth the effort anymore.

"Save your sympathy

Who do you think you're fooling?

Everything is dead

Now you welcome me to a town called hypocrisy"

It is true that adulthood and maturity are drenched with hypocrisy, because we are all largely incapable of living up to our ideals, morals, and standards. But that doesn't mean that wallowing forever in that point between childhood and adult is desirable, or even possible. With regards to Game, it is perfectly understandable that gammas and deltas might look at the decadent world of the alpha and think it looks like paradise, complete with 72 cheerfully compliant non-virgins, but that is as much of an illusion as the world of the blue pill.

Game and the Decline of the Church

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 08, 2012

Dalrock has an excellent post on the way [a complicit male leadership](#) has facilitated the transformation of Christianity into feminist Churchianity:

I'll start with an admittedly contentious question, whether Christian women should cover their heads in church. Paul's instructions to the church at Corinth in 1 Corinthians 11:2-16 seem to leave at least some room for interpretation. However, what is most telling isn't just where one lands on this question but the reasoning used to arrive there. Consider for example the exegesis on the topic by Dr. Daniel B. Wallace at Bible.org: What is the Head Covering in 1 Cor 11:2-16 and Does it Apply to Us Today? Dr. Wallace lays out the case for several different readings. He tells us that he originally held the view that the passage means real head covering and is applicable today (emphasis mine):

The argument that a real head covering is in view and that such is applicable today is, in some respects, the easiest view to defend exegetically and the hardest to swallow practically. Since it is never safe to abandon one's conscience regarding the truth of Scripture, I held to this view up until recently. Quite frankly, I did not like it (it is very unpopular today). But I could not, in good conscience, disregard it.

Later in the article he explains his new view that only a meaningful symbol of submissiveness is required today, although he isn't able to suggest what might function as that symbol (emphasis mine):

Today, however, the situation is quite different, at least in the

West. For a woman to wear a head covering would seem to be a distinctively humiliating experience. Many women—even biblically submissive wives—resist the notion precisely because they feel awkward and self-conscious. But the head covering in Paul’s day was intended only to display the woman’s subordination, not her humiliation. Today, ironically, to require a head covering for women in the worship service would be tantamount to asking them to shave their heads! The effect, therefore, would be just the opposite of what Paul intended. Thus, in attempting to fulfill the spirit of the apostle’s instruction, not just his words, some suitable substitute symbol needs to be found.

His argument is that head covering was intended as a gesture of submissiveness, and isn’t needed so long as the woman is in fact submissive. Yet at the same time he declares that actually being submissive would be humiliating to modern Christian women in our feminist world. There needs to be a meaningful symbol of submission, so long as it doesn’t actually symbolize submission. This is rationalization at its finest, and it also shows that when feminism and the Bible collide Christians very strongly tend to choose feminism while conjuring up a suitable excuse for disregarding the parts of the Bible they are ashamed of.

Now, I have to admit that I've never given any thought to the whole head-covering thing, but I have come to the point where I simply refuse to attend any church in which women are permitted to teach. Not so much due to the Apostle Paul or because Christian women never have anything appropriate or interesting to say - although the percentage of female "pastors" who do nothing but talk about themselves does tend to run a little high - but because I have observed that a woman in the pulpit is a reliable indicator that the church's true allegiance is to the societal norms of Churchianity rather than Jesus Christ.

It must always be remembered that the female rebellion against nature,

order, and God is natural and intrinsic to the sex. The only thing new about feminism and equality is that for the first time in history, a number of men bought into it and permitted it. This will be corrected, of course, by the same mechanism that all imbalances in a fallen world are eventually corrected, by disease and war. The tragedy is that it was absolutely unnecessary, the irony is that a celibate monk like Thomas Aquinas understood the core concepts of Game better than the average man today.

I'm neither the first nor the only one to notice the intrinsic relationship between Biblical Christianity and the foundational concepts of Game: Women are fallen and women are inherently different than men. Being truth, Game is a subset of Christianity that happens to relate to an area of particular importance and interest to men.

Why men hate jealousy plays

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 14, 2012

Susan Walsh has compiled a very good list of [25 politically incorrect advice points for young women](#) seeking boyfriends and/or husbands. One of the more important ones that remarkably few women recognize is number five:

5. Have eyes for no one but him.

Actively discourage attention from other men. Avoid eye contact with other men. Ignore other men who stare at you or seek to engage you in conversation. Never, ever try to increase a guy's interest by trying to make him jealous. Any success will be temporary, guaranteed.

She subsequently explains why women don't understand this rule: "This is a case of pure projection due to cluelessness about how guys think. Jealousy is not fun, but it gets women more invested and revved up for female intrasexual competition. I was really surprised when I first read how much men hate that feeling. But every guy here has agreed with you."

The reason men hate seeing their women attempt to make them jealous and tend to be intolerant is fairly simple. Whereas women have nothing at risk except the relationship itself and therefore tend to find jealousy to be slightly titillating - other women want my man, so he must have value! - men know they are being put at risk of physical violence and harsh legal consequences.

Intentionally seeking to to make a man jealous is simply the lesser form of "let's you and him fight". Even if the woman is too innocent or insufficiently cognizant of cause-and-effect to realize what she is doing,

the man usually understands, at least on some level, that he is being involuntarily placed into a position where he is potentially at physical risk. Most men do not look at all favorably on this sort of thing, especially if they are not violent men who get an adrenaline rush from feeling blood on their hands.

While there are certainly jealous men who habitually place themselves in such situations without any help from women, they are not the norm and such men will tend to direct their violence at the woman even more readily than at other men. This is, of course, attractive to some women, which is why many "abused" women can only be pulled away from their "abusers" by police equipped with a team of draft horses. These women find the intensity of the emotions and the sex is worth the occasional bloody nose or black eye; however these women also happen to be a distinct minority.

Consider the difference in consequences from the different sexual perspectives. If a woman sees an attractive potential rival homing in on her man, her first thought is that she has to try harder. So she will go and do things that she enjoys to at least some extent in order to look hotter and be better in bed. Whereas if a man sees an attractive potential rival homing in on his woman, his first thought is that he will have to fight the guy. If he loses, he'll be physically beaten, and if he wins, he might end up going to jail and getting sued.

Who can blame him if he looks at the woman, who actually has no intention of leaving him but only wants to pique his interest, and decides he's much better off finding someone who is less willing to put him and his economic status at risk for momentary entertainment at best and sexual disloyalty at worst?

So what should a man do if his wife or girlfriend is overtly attempting to make him jealous? Due to the fact that most women don't understand the

different consequences to the different sexes, an explanation of them is in order. If she knocks it off, well and good. A warning should follow any repetition of the behavior, and if she still persists in doing it, in the full knowledge of how she is putting you at risk, it's time to move on. And no matter how tempting you find the thought, at no point should her behavior be rewarded by letting her see you beat up or otherwise confront the other man, as that simply creates a positive incentive for her to continue it.

A man has a responsibility to defend his woman from the attacks of others, but he has absolutely no responsibility to defend her from herself.

A failure to grasp Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 16, 2012

Cane Caldo [lays a false foundation](#), then attempts to build upon it in a guest post at Dalrock's:

- 1. Game isn't what you think it is.*
- 2. Game means more than you think it does.*
- 3. Christians don't need Game.*

My short response: 1) Game certainly isn't what Cane thinks it is. 2) It most certainly does. 3) Yeah, they do. But there is no more reason to accept my naked assertions than his, so let's peruse his argument.

Game Isn't What You Think It Is

When we remove the tautologies and self-references from the my definition (which I think is very fair, and in keeping with the spirit of Roissy's more compact ones), all we are left with is the concept of hypergamy. Even that is severely crippled with the lack of evidence that is founded upon the now-very-unstable Game. What we really see is that women want what they want, and that they want more and better, and there seems to be no end to their appetite.

Cane goes awry from the very beginning by failing to understand that Roissy does not, and does not pretend to, represent Game in its entirety. He is its foremost advocate, but he does not claim that his perspective is definitive, let alone conclusive, and he is perfectly aware that there are aspects beyond the one upon which he focuses. Game is not a lifestyle or a philosophy, it is nothing more than an analytical tool, moreover, it is a

tool that can be broadly applied to a broad spectrum of human behavior. Cane isn't looking deeply enough, he is too focused on the particulars of what Roissy is advising to understand what Roissy is *doing*.

A much better definition of Game is this: the conscious attempt to observe and understand successful natural behaviors and attitudes in order to artificially simulate them. In Roissy's case, this is usually limited to imitating men who successfully have casual sex with attractive women. The famous 16 Commandments are the commandments of *Poon*, after all, not Game. Cane is confusing the subset with the set. And by further reducing it to hypergamy, he has reduced the subset to a single variable.

Game Means More Than You Think It Does

It's the most likely fate of the Christian man that follows Game. It's not the only possible fate, and not the worst. You could get taken over by an agent. (This is what I suspect of Roissy.) Roissy knows the Matrix isn't real—just as Neo, Morpheus, and Cypher do—but he is intent upon using the Matrix to get pleasure. You can find it [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#). Above all, you can find it in the Sixteen Commandments of Poon. Game writers all work from the point of view that the sensory experience of steak and vagina is so good, that whatever you have to do to get it, you should. And whatever betrayal you have to commit to yourself or others is just effective Game. This is being in the real world, but taking the Blue Pill.

Cane contradicts his own previous point here. How can "the concept of hypergamy" lead a man, Christian or otherwise, inevitably to hedonism? This is simply incoherent. And to claim that what everyone understands as the red pill reality is really just taking the blue pill simply underlines Cane's basic confusion here. Not only has he built upon a false foundation, but he has built badly upon it.

Christians Don't Need Game

This isn't what Game says! It says that it's natural for wives to be driven by their hypergamous biomechanics to be attracted to the available alpha in their proximity. If Game is true, then a man should NEVER marry. Game writers whole-heartedly agree with that sentiment. If you're already married, you're simply meat waiting to be processed by the Feminist machines.

No man can serve two masters. Serving women—that is, Feminism; that is, the Matrix—is what Game is all about. Understand her desires. Fulfill her desires. Reap pleasure from her desires. This is Feminism twisted back on itself. Game attempts to use the Matrix to get in Feminist pants. Christianity means to send Feminism to Hell.

Here Cane demonstrates that he understands the Biblical view of intersexual relations as poorly as he grasps Game. Both Christianity and Game recognize women as being dynamic and malleable. Both Christianity and Game teach a man that he has to be capable of exerting authority over a woman if he is to have successful relationship with her. Not only is Game not feminist in any way, but it is simply false to claim it is "to get in Feminist pants". Even if we limit the concept of Game to the particular PUA application, its primary use is to get into "non-Feminist" pants; there are very few men who are observably less interested in getting into "lantern-jawed, hairy-armed" Feminist pants than Roissy.

Finally, in response to Cane's last question, the reason Game cannot possibly be considered "a round-about method of telling Christian men to Man-Up and Marry These Sluts" is because manning up and marrying sluts *is patently not behavior of a successful natural.*

Study and the single standard

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 18, 2012

Susan Walsh [cites a new study](#) purporting to support the evolution of a single sexual standard:

The irony, of course, is that feminists seek the eradication of the sexual double standard to create a culture where there is no standard, no judgment, no shame for either men or women who engage in casual sex. Instead, we see an increasing move to a single standard of increased judgment for both sexes. Young people are becoming less tolerant of casual sex. According to Rachel Allison, co-author of the study from the University of Illinois at Chicago's Department of Sociology:

"Men and women are increasingly judging each other on the same level playing field. But, gender equality and sexual liberation are not synonymous. While we've come a long way in terms of gender equality, it seems that a large portion of both college men and women lose respect for individuals who they believe participate in too frequent casual sexual activity."

Color me dubious. Question: how can a study which doesn't appear to include any historical data credibly claim that "views continue to shift" or that "the traditional double standard has weakened considerably"? Moreover, how credible are the polls when we're asked to believe that "sorority women judged men the most harshly for hooking up"? Are sorority women also the least likely to hook up? This seems rather unlikely.

Furthermore, if sorority women hook up the most, while simultaneously claiming to judge men the most harshly for hooking up, this would appear to be strong evidence in support of the core Game principle which recommends ignoring what a woman says and paying attention to what she does.

Renaissance Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 19, 2012

I compare her [Fortune] to one of those raging rivers, which when in flood overflows the plains, sweeping away trees and buildings, bearing away the soil from place to place; everything flies before it, all yield to its violence, without being able in any way to withstand it; and yet, though its nature be such, it does not follow therefore that men, when the weather becomes fair, shall not make provision, both with defences and barriers, in such a manner that, rising again, the waters may pass away by canal, and their force be neither so unrestrained nor so dangerous. So it happens with fortune, who shows her power where valour has not prepared to resist her, and thither she turns her forces where she knows that barriers and defences have not been raised to constrain her....

I consider that it is better to be adventurous than cautious, because fortune is a woman, and if you wish to keep her under it is necessary to beat and ill-use her; and it is seen that she allows herself to be mastered by the adventurous rather than by those who go to work more coldly. She is, therefore, always, woman-like, a lover of young men, because they are less cautious, more violent, and with more audacity command her."

- Niccolo Machiavelli, The Prince

It is perhaps worth noting that one of the men who influenced Machiavelli's classic work, Cesare Borgia, was famously successful with women and is known to have fathered at least 11 illegitimate children. And it will not escape the Game-savvy reader's attention that this is essentially Roissy's Thirteenth Commandment: *Err on the side of too much boldness, rather than too little.*

Gammas resist Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 20, 2012

Unsurprisingly, John Scalzi, a quintessential gamma male, finds [the idea of the socio-sexual hierarchy](#) to be distasteful:

Hey, dudes: If you spend any real time thinking about who's an "Alpha Male" and who is not, YOU ARE NOT ONE. #FYI

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) August 17, 2012

Mind you, for many of the people for whom the Greek Alphabet gradation of social hierarchy appears important, the working definition of "Alpha Male" seems to work out to "sociopathic assbag." So maybe you don't want to be one of those, either.

No, you shouldn't be an alpha male. Or even think about trying to become one. Instead, you should strive to be a soft, pudgy, snarky high nerdling who writes novels inspired by Star Trek. Like John.

This is a good example of the snippy, passive-aggressive behavior of the gamma, who resents the hierarchy because he resents his place in it. There are two primary types of gammas, the first is the sort who is bitter about women, while the second is the sort who imitates women and is bitter about men who outrank him. Scalzi is an excellent example of the latter, right down to his habitual snark, his strong inclination for the verbal over the physical, his feminine solipsism, and his preference for female forms of communication. To give one of many examples of the latter, if you ever hear a man use the word "squee" and he is not quoting a woman, you can be certain that you are dealing with a gamma of the second persuasion. Even if he claims to be using it in irony.

The first part of what Scalzi is saying here is partially true. The natural has no need to think about what he does, because socio-sexually

dominant behavior comes to him naturally. However, the assertion is also partially false. Because human beings are very successful mimics and are capable of intelligently modifying their behavior, the synthetic alpha male is not only possible, but his very existence is based upon his having spent a good deal of time and effort thinking about how to go from his original delta or beta status to alpha rank.

Just to kick himself while he's down, @scalzi writes: *"I'm not going to lie to you. If I was ever going to write a movie, I'd write a romantic comedy."*

Ye cats.... If you want an example of how to lower your socio-sexual rank and underkick your coverage, it would be hard to do better than to follow Scalzi's advice concerning women. As his "creeper" posts show, he simply doesn't understand that being made to feel unsafe and uncomfortable is a primary sexual *attractant* for women. At least five of Roissy's 16 commandments touch on this in some regard. But perhaps we shouldn't judge him too harshly here, as the reason for his poor grasp of intersexual relations and his observable preference for the feminine **is not exactly hard to locate**.

"Creepiness" is simply a lower rank male instilling sexual discomfort in a woman who considers him beneath her range of acceptable sexual market values. Her negative reaction to his creepiness is primarily an expression of her horror that such a man apparently considers her rank so low as to be potentially within his reach.

Choices have consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 21, 2012

Dear Feminist successfully [flirts with logic](#):

before I line up behind your banner proclaiming that 'More Than Half The Housework Is Unfair!' I have a couple of questions for you:

- 1. Before pairing up with your current 'spouse,' how did you attempt to filter your dates to eliminate 'domestic non-helpers' and attract men who were more domestically inclined?*
- 2. Who was considered more socially dominant and/or higher on the social hierarchy when you first started going out? You, or him?*
- 3. Who explicitly asked who out first? You, or him?*
- 4. Who was making more money when you first started going out? You, or him?*
- 5. Who explicitly initiated sex first? You, or him?*

Now, if your answers are "not really anything," "him," "him," "him," and "him," and then I trust you can see the problem. But there are those who will read this that might be a little slower than you, so I'm going to spell it out. What you're asking for is for your post-courtship relationship to be even-steven, even though before and during courtship you were perfectly happy to enjoy the benefits of a wildly imbalanced relationship where the man took on all the

risks of overt rejection, and where your standards had nothing to do with finding a man with egalitarian values. Instead you chose one who embodied the dominant, high-on-the-social-hierarchy, patriarchal values that you now chafe against.

I'm impressed. There is literally nothing here to mock. Dear Feminist is correct, as it is both hypocritical and illogical to select for one behavior pattern pre-marriage, then expect another one post-marriage.

Of course, this applies to anti-feminist men just as well as feminists. If the woman you're dating is a hot pig, she's not going to magically transform into Little Mrs. Houseproud and start polishing the silver just because you marry her. If she can't bother to work out now, don't be surprised when she puts on 30 pounds in the next year or three. And if she's a raging nymphet who can't ever get enough, don't be shocked when she shags the pool boy, the UPS man, and your neighbor.

People grow and mature, but they seldom change at their core. That doesn't mean a slut can't reform, a player can't retire, or a messy individual can't learn to clean the house only that they will have to make a conscious and continuing effort to do so. The important thing to keep in mind is that marriage is a commitment, it isn't some sort of magic transmutation ritual.

Solipsism and simultaneous standards

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 22, 2012

It saves so much time and effort to learn from the wisdom and observations of the experienced instead of learning [every little lesson](#) for yourself:

A couple of years ago, I spent time with University of North Carolina women's soccer coach Anson Dorrance, who has won 20 NCAA titles and who also coached the national team in its early days, from 1986 to 1994. The cerebral Dorrance owes much of his success to identifying, understanding, and coaching to differences between men and women. "Women," he told me then, "have the toxic combination of having incredibly high standards for each other and being amazingly sensitive at the same time."

This is a female tendency every man needs to understand. To put what Dorrance is saying more simply, women do not hold themselves to the same high standards they expect of others. This is very hard for men to understand, who usually have low standards or hold themselves to a high standard they may or may not expect others to share.

This is how a woman who tells a dozen white lies to her husband without blinking will go ballistic if she catches him telling her one. Or a woman who lives in a pigsty will roll her eyes and sniff at the dust on another woman's bookshelf in an otherwise impeccable apartment. And a girl who has been happily riding the carousel all through college will not hesitate to call another less experienced girl a slut. Women's solipsism permits them to hold two different and simultaneous standards, one for her and one for everyone else, without any cognitive dissonance.

How to deal with it? First, it won't do any good to proactively point out the

existence of the two standards or the differences between them. Logic seldom defeats cognitive dissonance, whether it is produced by solipsism or something else. The best thing to do is to simply ignore her standards and continue to abide by your own. If she presses your failure to abide by her standards, then point out that you're under absolutely no obligation to do so, as you are responsible to your own standard, not hers. Only if she continues to press the point should you observe that it is a little strange she should attempt to apply a standard to you that she does not first apply to herself.

On cooking

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 23, 2012

"A response to any fat girl who claims she can cook better than your skinny girlfriend."

That may be true, but you see, with her I'll actually get the chance to eat some of it.

When some women discover that Spacebunny is a very good cook and an excellent baker despite having the body of a slender fitness model, there is a brief spark of shock in their eyes which rapidly fades into a hollow look of despair. I tend to find this amusing. It is probably a character flaw.

But in fairness to them, I will admit that I was a little surprised to learn that she was such a good cook too. Okay, a lot surprised. But these Turtle Cake Brownies with the caramel drizzled on top are seriously something else. Throw in a glass of cold milk and they're like chocolate-caramel crack. I think they're illegal in something like 37 countries as well as New York City.

Fictional abuse and female absolution

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 24, 2012

A hapless delta [wonders what hit him](#):

All you good women out there, I hope to have your forgiveness if my words appear insensitive or without understanding, as my innermost intentions are actually to create and facilitate a place of peace on both sides.

This blog originally stemmed from some bad feelings. So let's just go ahead and get these out of the way from the get-go: I am someone who has suffered at the hands of either "angry" or "bad" women too many times in my lifetime for reasons that I cannot understand, which I inevitably have somehow pieced together or traced back through an attempted means of rationale to the fact that I am a man. I wish not to explain these instances on here, because many of them trace back to people close to me, both family and friends. Instead, I hope that there can be a level of trust here, and that this passing on rationale would not cause this statement to be thrown out for lack of explicit evidence - I merely seek to preserve the relationships which I have managed to put back together, or hope to put back together.

*Anyway: I don't understand why there is such hatred towards me. I try to be a sensitive guy, actively seek to be a good person, and aspire to be the most wonderful husband a woman could ever have one day. Not for my sake or out of selfishness, but for hers, out of love and compassion. I have been made, on several occasions, to feel that this aspiration is wrong, through the disdain which has been expressed towards me. And I just *know* that deep down, this isn't right, to be hated for pursuing what seems good, to have a good heart....*

From this whole endeavor, here's what I do understand: there are many women out there who are mistreated by men. Note that this is something that makes me want to emasculate those men. It's just messed up. And unfortunately it doesn't stop there either - they screw it up for everyone. Not only are they mistreating women, which is completely wrong, but then those women get a completely skewed view of men in general. And then, that affects me personally, as that skewed and hateful view caused by that abuse is reflected onto me, someone who tries to have a good heart.

I don't think it should be too hard for anyone to understand why women hate this guy and feel disdain for him. I mean, simply reading his pathetic, heartfelt, supplicating, self-pitying message makes me want to punch him in the face and I actually wish him well. He's not a bad-looking guy, he's in med school, he's clearly intelligent, he's sincere, he seeks genuine love and commitment, and yet the combination of that BETA smile and the pedestalization of women he betrays is enough to make any woman curl her lip in disgust.

I defy anyone who believes that Christians don't need Game to read this guy's post and still maintain that belief.

The short answer to his question is that his aspiration is wrong. Women disrespect and dislike him because he is wandering around acting like a retarded little boy who genuinely believes all women are sinless princesses riding unicorns. His perception of them as all sweetness, light, and purity is so far from what they know is their reality that he might as well have Down's Syndrome. They simply do not see him as a man, much less a man capable of giving them what they want. He wants to emasculate other men, little realizing this is because *he has already emasculated himself!*

Since this poor guy is a Christian, I would encourage him to read what the great men of the faith have written about women and female nature, then contemplate why, if women are collectively worthy of the pedestal upon which he wishes to place them, God places so many blatantly sexist restrictions upon the sex. The reality is that men are fallen, women are fallen, and our fallen natures are not identical but tend to manifest in different ways. The fact that a woman's fallen nature does not usually manifest in the same way as a man's *does not mean that she is not fallen*. This is a very common mistake made by Christian men: if she is not subject to the temptations I am, she must be better and holier than I am.

But it is not true. She is simply subject to different temptations and prone to committing different sins. The male tendency is to sin out of appetite, the female tendency is to sin out of malice.

It is particularly contemptible that this low delta attempts to blame *other men* for the way that women are treating him. This is truly sexist on his part, because he removes all agency from women, absolves them of responsibility for their own actions, and renders them little more than reactive puppets whose behavior is dictated by the sexually desirable men who mistreated them. But he needs to stop and consider why were they attracted to those men in the first place... and if his theory is even theoretically possible in many cases. With regards to the latter, I recommend that he read Athol Kay's post on [Alpha/Beta Everywhere](#).

[M]y teenage daughter had a slumber party recently, and my wife (who is unaware of Game concepts) overheard the girls talking about the boys in their school. What struck me about the conversation that she relayed to me was that the girls were categorizing the boys into two groups: "Hot & Mean" and "Not-hot & Nice." There couldn't be a better example of the

Alpha/Beta theory, as interpreted by 13 year old girls.

So here is the question: what abusive man somehow managed to damage all the 13 year-old girls so that they all happen to prefer the Hot & Mean boys to the Nice ones?

Divorce is worse than death

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 25, 2012

Knowing how uninterested most children are in their parents' lives, I tended to consider the idea of divorce somehow benefiting them because they didn't have to witness their parents fight to be a dubious concept. But I had absolutely no idea that divorce could have [this sort of negative consequence](#):

We were surprised to find that although the death of a parent during one's childhood was usually difficult, it had no measurable impact on life-span mortality risk. The children adapted and moved on with their lives.

That was the end of the good news. Although losing one's parent to divorce might seem better than losing a parent through death, we found the opposite. The long-term health effects of parental divorce were often devastating— it was indeed a risky circumstance that changed the pathways of many of the young Terman participants. Children from divorced families died almost five years earlier on average than children from intact families. Parental divorce, not parental death, was the risk. In fact, parental divorce during childhood was the single strongest social predictor of early death, many years into the future.

I wonder how long it will take before some woman cites this study in order to justify her husband's murder. "I only wanted a divorce, but I had to kill him for the good of the children instead." In light of the usual family "court" metric and the infamous "he made me wear sexy shoes so I had to shoot him in the back while he was sleeping" ~~murder~~manslaughter, one tends to doubt she'd even get probation.

Anyhow, it's worth keeping in mind for those who find themselves in a

difficult marriage. One of the things that has to go into the equation is that if one leaves, one is running the risk of taking five years off the children's lives. I also wonder how many fathers and mothers who initiated divorce would have refrained from doing so if they understood the price their children would eventually pay for it.

Alpha Mail: where to start?

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 27, 2012

In which a delta decides he is open to the possibility that there might be something to Game and the socio-sexual hierarchy after all:

It took a long time to realize that what you all were saying it's true. One person had it right up there - this is a lot of stuff to sort through, and it wasn't going to be an overnight change considering the angle from which it came. After giving it lots of thought and consideration, this angle appears to be the correct angle and one which fits the bill having sorted the good (which is the majority) from the bad (which is the minority).

I went back through all of the above posts and noticed that yes - there is a distinct difference between PUA game and Christian "game". This was my initial problem. Christian "game" is a different game - it's just taking the Bible seriously. But in a sense, it functions as "game". There were a lot of people on here that had some really good things to say, but it took letting go of the PUA context that so many of these types of places revolve around and actually seeing that this is a matter of faith and of biblical wisdom, which can be generated a lot of times simply by seeing what happens around you.

So my question is this. I am the young gun here - perhaps a little fiery and defensive sometimes. But I want to learn. What are your recommendations for becoming a part of this community? How does one get involved to learn more? It is clear that I could benefit from learning from a steady community of stability-minded people.

*Thank you all for your comments and input. You have broken my walls down. I am here to learn, as it appears the majority of the people who have commented are trustworthy and *do* have the long-term in mind.*

It's always good to see that despite being subject to years of brainwashing by Church, family, and State, young men are still capable of observing the difference between the propaganda to which they've been mercilessly subjected and the way people actually behave. It's actually testimony to the power of the truth, that a single exposure to it is enough to trigger that "I KNEW something was wrong with what I was being told" reaction that we have all had at one point or another.

The important thing for Shaun to realize is that pretty much every single person on this or any other Game-related blog has been through precisely the same intellectual struggle he is going through now. As *The Matrix* showed in such an effective manner, reality is not necessarily comfortable, in fact, it is usually less comfortable than lying back and closing your eyes, safely cocooned in the lies.

So what to do? Where to begin? I would encourage him to read through the archives here, as well as at Dalrock's, Roissy's, and Athol's blogs. They all have their different focuses, but they are all focusing on different facets of the same observable reality. He won't get much practical advice here, since I am more interested in the abstract issues, but because of its more theoretical approach, Alpha Game often serves as a useful starting point for understanding the framework upon which one can build one's approach to intersexual relations.

Above all, I would encourage Shaun to simply keep his eyes open. Observe. Pay attention to the dichotomy between what women say and what they do. Pay attention to the lives lived by those who would attempt to advise you. If you don't want to live like they do, you probably don't want follow their advice. Because he is opinionated, it will be difficult, but

this is a good time to simply watch, listen, and learn. He should give himself time to gather data and compare it against the various conceptual models on offer before leaping to any conclusions.

Jesus Christ said "I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life". One must understand what is true and what is not before one can decide if one's actions are in line with the Truth or not. Game is not Christianity, but because it is based in truth, it is intrinsically part of the Christian worldview. Can it be misused? Certainly. But consider: the fact that the existence of demons is an intrinsic part of the Christian worldview does not mean that Christians should worship them. In like manner, the fact that women behave in certain predictable patterns does not mean that the Christian man is justified in every potential use of those patterns.

Girls Night Out isn't the end of the world

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2012

Rollo provides sound advice on responding to [a Girls Night Out request](#):

Let her go.

“You do know what happens when your girlfriend ‘gets drunk, he was cute, and one thing led to another,..’?!?”

Yes, I’ve been the guy who nailed your girlfriend.

“You do know that ‘taken’ girls just want to live vicariously through their single girlfriends?”

I’ve written volumes about it.

This is a very common shit test. Don’t even pause to think about it and do NOT let her perceive for a second that you’re even contemplating it. Be matter-of-fact and tell her you’ll see her when she gets back. Don’t tell her to call you, and don’t you call her. If she calls be concise and ask her if she’s enjoying herself, nothing more – no details, nothing. Let her be as forthcoming as she wants and never for a minute give her the impression you’re suspicious or possessive. This is the surest way to pass this test.

When and if she asks about what you’ve been doing, tell her you’ve been busy with work/school, your family, etc., (i.e. something unavoidably responsible). Do NOT say you’re out with the boys in some lame effort to counter her going off with the

girls. Do NOT give her the impression that you are doing anything as a reprisal to her going off with the girls. Do NOT give her the impression that you are pacing around the house waiting for her to call or sulking.

I have to admit, it has never occurred to me for a second to kick up a fuss about Spacebunny's request to go out with a girlfriend or three. While I prefer the pleasure of her company, I also enjoy the silence around the house on those evenings and usually get a fair amount of writing done. If you are a man who doesn't enjoy doing whatever the hell you want without being interrupted, you are probably too far down the socio-sexual hierarchy to hang on to your woman if an Alpha or even a Beta takes a fancy to her anyhow. Rollo is also correct to advise avoiding trying to "make her jealous back", which is why "not much" is always the correct response to any questions about how you spent your time.

NB: "Not much" is the correct description of any male activity that ranges from "I spent the evening rearranging my collection of Intellivision cartridges in order of release" to "I spent the evening snorting coke and banging a pair of Victoria's Secret models". Remember, women are solipsistic. They don't actually care what you do, except insofar as it relates to them.

Relationships are about trust, in the end, and what provides a sound foundation for a real relationship is the amount of trust one partner is willing to grant the other. Just as the coward dies a thousand deaths and the brave man only one, the man who is willing to implicitly trust his wife or girlfriend will only be betrayed once, if ever. The man who lives an eternity of agonies worrying about what his wife or girlfriend is doing every moment she is out of his view lives through scores, perhaps even hundreds, of hypothetical betrayals, until his BETA behavior finally drives her to commit an actual one.

Indeed, one of the big differences between the ALPHA attitude and the

BETA attitude is that the ALPHA always assumes his wife will be faithful to him. Why wouldn't she be, when she knows that betrayal will not only mean the end of the relationship, but probably her short-term replacement in a matter of weeks, if not days? She knows that losing her is not the end of the ALPHA's world, because she is a part of his world, not its entirety. He's got his mission. He's got his hobbies. He's got his intellectual interests. Ironically, because the BETA makes his woman his whole world, he significantly increases the likelihood that he has also immanentized his eschaton.

Rollo is entirely correct to advise the young man not to "ask her anything about that evening in a playful manner". That is pure Gamma behavior; cloaking deadly serious concerns under a facade of playfulness. Women see right through that sort of false nonchalance and Indifference Game goes too easily awry to be utilized by any man who is not at least in part genuinely indifferent.

Now, none of this means that one should regard weekly barhopping or a girls' trip to Barbados with equanimity. It is perfectly reasonable for a woman to go out to dinner once or twice a month with her friends. It is not, on the other hand, perfectly reasonable for her to live an active social life without you or to engage in sex tourism. But if she wants to do those things, then you've already got a serious problem on your hands. And, of course, it should go without saying that the correct response to a Girl's Night Out *demand* is to end the relationship.

The Desire Dynamic is key, as a woman who wants to cheat will. Do you think you're going to stop her by hovering and mate-guarding? Then think about how young Muslim girls are known to go out and have sex with Arabic thugs even though they know they're closely watched and will be drowned in the family pool if they're caught.

Alpha Mail: can Game save this marriage?

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 29, 2012

A married delta asks about a marriage on the rocks as a result of his desire to play Good Samaritan:

A girl became very interested in me after seeing my band perform, partly because I looked just like some guy that she never got over. She began sending me facebook messages that I politely replied to, just chit chat. Then it became apparent that she was a really hurt and broken person and she thought I was the only one in the world that could help her. My first response to this was to try to get her to meet with my wife for prayer, but she insisted that nobody else know about her issues. I shared truth with her, met with her in a public place, not behind closed doors, and prayed with her. I was hoping that she'd be changed and then stop insisting I keep this stuff secret so I could share it with my wife. I didn't like hiding it.

I invited her out to a show my wife would be at so they could meet. Then I invited her to church so they could spend more time together, and even out to eat after church. I was hoping this girl would open up to my wife so the truth could come out. When that didn't happen quick enough for me, I went ahead and told my wife. She was devastated. She acts like it's the same as me cheating on her. She has physically assaulted me twice. (Not that I'm in any danger of course, just giving you an idea of how angry she is.) I did become close to this girl and had a lot of compassion for her, but I never even had an impure thought about her.

I'm early 40s, my wife is early 50s, we've been married around 20 years. I'm a little overweight, my wife is at least 60 pounds

overweight. The girl is 26 and very attractive. But instead of my wife taking the angle that I could have had this younger prettier girl and didn't, she takes the angle that I betrayed her horribly and our marriage can't be saved bar some kind of miracle. When I point out the fact that I was trying to get them together, she says that was just so I could be closer to the girl.

I feel absolutely horrible about this now. I want to just hold my wife and cry, even though I never cry. So yeah, it's pretty bad. And yes, I know, I did a real stupid thing. But I don't think it should cost me my marriage. Can game help this?

First, let me point out that even basic Game would have prevented this problem in the first place. What we have here is a classic "damsel in distress" scenario and a man creating unnecessary marital problems by first taking a woman's story at face value (Game error 1), then white-knighting (Game error 2), and then backing down and cowering before his wife's fear-fueled outrage at his white-knighting on behalf of a younger and more attractive woman. (Game error 3).

Second, let's look at the root of the problem. His wife is 10 years older, overweight, and post-Wall. She's understandably threatened by this younger interloper, with whom she cannot compete and who she correctly views as harboring at least some interest in her husband. However, she's handling the situation in precisely the wrong manner, trying to beat him into submission by physical and psychological violence instead of appealing to either reason or his better nature.

Now, I don't know why he wants to save this marriage based on his description of the situation, but everyone's mileage varies and I certainly respect his desire to do so. Can Game save it? I think it's at least possible. So let's apply the principles:

1. Break off all contact with the young woman. He's not the Broken Girl

Doctor.

2. Read the wife the riot act. His silly mistake in trying to help the young woman, whether it was made in pure Christian innocence or a subconscious flirtation with temptation, doesn't justify her behavior in any way. He didn't betray her and her attempts to pretend that he did are nothing more than the dishonest machinations of a control freak attempting to gain hand. Tell her if she threatens divorce, you'll go ahead and file, if she indulges in any further violence, you'll press charges and then file for divorce.

3. Stop apologizing and cowering. The Bible demands that we repent. But if the other person refuses to accept genuine repentance, it is no longer your problem.

4. Accept the consequences like a man, wherever they lead. He has to accept that if the wife is a drama queen and control freak, nothing he does is going to fix the situation because she has absolutely no interest in it being fixed. And let's face it, there are worse fates than being rid of an old, unpleasant, overweight woman attempting to dictate your life to you.

That being said, there is still some hope for the man and his marriage. He's not entirely weak. For example, he noted "she wanted me to sleep on the couch the other night and I refused. She slept on the couch." And there are a few salient lessons for other men to be learned here:

1. Get the fuck off Facebook. Seriously. Nothing good ever comes of it.

2. Don't white knight. Ever. You are responsible for helping your wife and your daughters. Maybe your mother and your sisters as well in some circumstances, depending upon the situation. That's it. The rest of the 3 billion+ female population is neither your problem nor your responsibility. The key metric: if you wouldn't do it for an ugly old man, you don't do it for

a pretty young girl.

3. Don't fall for the Girl with a Broken Wing act. I mean, come on now! Women use it more often, and usually with more success, than players use the "Broken-hearted Boy" role.

4. Don't cower before a woman. Ever. Even if that is what she is demanding in full shriek, she will hate and despise you for it ever after. This doesn't mean you can't apologize for your actions or admit that she is right when she is correct, but it is better to physically emasculate yourself than permit her to do it metaphorically.

5. Agree and amplify. If she threatens to leave, show her the door.

Science names the Hamster

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 31, 2012

"Reverse Frontostriatal Connectivity" is the neurobiological term for [the Rationalization Hamster](#):

Women and men differed in the brain mechanisms that enabled self-controlled decisions. During self-control men showed a stronger decrease in some limbic regions than women. An increased frontostriatal coupling helped men to control immediate reward desiring. Women showed the reverse frontostriatal connectivity during a 'desire-reason dilemma'.

Translation: Men use reason to override their feelings. Women use feelings to override their reason.

This would help explain why it is difficult to utilize logic to convince a woman of anything. The more you succeed in convincing her, the more she will be inclined to amp up her feelings in order to counteract that success. Applying logic to the science, this suggests a more successful strategy would be to simply skip the logical process entirely and go straight to making an appeal to her emotions.

Sound familiar?

The malice test

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 02, 2012

Now, it is important to keep in mind that one in four women is not four in four women. And yet, ASSPOWALT. A Statistically Significant Percentage Of Women Are Like That. So, it is rather discouraging to see that more than a quarter of young women, up to 40 percent, **are purposefully malicious**.

One in four women deliberately puts unflattering photographs of their friends wearing bikinis on social networking websites such as Facebook, according to a new study. The majority of women posting the photos said they did so after falling out with their friends. Two-fifths of women also admitted deliberately posting photographs of their friends without make-up. Even when asked to permanently delete the unflattering picture from Facebook, a fifth of women said they had refused to do so.

This indicates that about 40 percent of women are overtly malicious and 20 percent are incorrigibly so. Again, that's not all women, but it is pretty close to half of them. So, if she's willing to do that sort of thing to her friends, *knowingly and on purpose*, just imagine what she is going to be willing to do when things aren't going her way and she is upset with you. Caveat emptor.

Life is far too short to involve yourself with a malicious woman. There are many personal shortcomings that can be overlooked or overcome, but pure malice isn't one of them. It isn't so much a red flag as a black one sporting a neon green skull-and-crossbones. The nice thing is, thanks to Facebook, there is an easy test for female malice. Look at the pictures she posts on social media sites. Are the pictures always good ones of her and bad ones of her friends, particularly her more attractive friends? If so,

you are dealing with one of the 40 percent and should not even consider any sort of relationship with her.

The same article also provides evidence of a basic Game concept.

"To see that so many women deliberately commit 'photo sabotage' and upload unflattering pictures of friends is somewhat surprising, particularly when you consider how many said they'd be mad if the same was done to them.

Of course, this is not surprising at all to those who understand female solipsism and that most women refuse to hold themselves to the same standards they hold others.

It never ends

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 03, 2012

No matter how many times they get what they want, female activists will always find a way to complain about [how they're being oppressed](#):

Your blog claims that men who take up more space than they physically need when using public transport are practicing an "invisible and unconscious expression of power in an everyday, public space." Can men oppress women without even knowing it?

Absolutely. I think one of the most problematic aspects of having such an extensive power structure is that a lot of people aren't even aware that how they act affects others. The fact that men get more space in classrooms, at board meetings, and so on, is part of a structural oppression that not everyone knows they're taking part in.

What would you say to those claiming that, in the grand scheme of things, this issue is a "luxury problem"?

My point is that this is part and parcel of the kind of oppression that leads to women being raped, getting lower salaries, and being exposed to violence in relationships.

The slippery slope is not a fallacy. For some, it's a fundamental approach to life.

Divorcing the State

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 04, 2012

This is a column I wrote more than eight years ago, so I thought it might be new to a lot of the readers here and therefore worth reproducing. It's an attempt to submit some basic historical facts into the discussion and thereby demonstrate that the primary cause of the Marriage 2.0 debacle and its negative societal consequences is increased government interference with intersexual relations. That is why looking to government to fix the problem is not the answer, getting the government entirely out of the situation is.

It was not until relatively recently, in historical terms, that marriage was considered the legitimate business of state government, still less the federal government. Prior to 1987, in *Turner v. Safley*, when the Supreme Court described marriage as “a relationship that can receive tangible benefits including government benefits and property rights,” there was still some lingering question of the federal government’s power to intervene with the formerly sovereign states of the Union in defining the concept.

The involvement of government in the form of the state in concerning itself with marriage is also relatively new. Virginia’s first legal code consisted of the *Laws Divine, Morall and Martiall*, enacted in 1610 by Sir Thomas Dale. In this code, Virginia’s Christian ministers were required to record all christenings, marriages and burials they performed. Not until 1631 did the House of Burgesses create marriage licenses.

But these licenses were not required for marriage, and not until 1853 was the Virginia licensing procedure taken away from the churches and given to the county and independent city clerks. Other states made marriage licenses mandatory sooner – in Indiana, for example, county marriage licenses were became necessary in 1800 although the state government

did not become directly involved until 1958.

As is almost always the case with everything upon which government lays its venomous hands, it did not take long for the lethal effects of the transformation from a religious sacrament to a government contract to appear. Divorces per 1,000 population rose from .38 in 1900 to 2.4 in 1960, then peaked at 5.3 by 1981.

Divorce rates have fallen slightly since then, to around 4.9 per 1,000, *[NB: it has now dropped to 3.4 per 1,000]* but this is mostly due to the decision of young men and women to delay marriage if not avoid it altogether.

There is a significant difference between marriage – the religious commitment between a man and one or more women – as it has been known in every historical society for at least 6,000 years, and the modern concept of state-granted civil marriage. Self-styled conservative “defenders of marriage” justify their support for state involvement, mostly in the form of tax breaks and social security benefits, in much the same way that left-liberals justify everything – it’s all for the children.

As usual, however, this mistaken notion has worked out about as well as every other government intrusion into the economy and culture. The number of children being produced in the United States has dropped to its lowest level since 1909, when birthrate figures were first calculated. The number of children living with two parents is also at an all-time low, while 33.8 percent of all children are now born to unmarried mothers. So, by every metric, the idea that government can support or defend marriage is a complete failure.

And now, of course, governments from coast to coast have begun to define the concept so widely as to eliminate it altogether. However, cultural conservatives should not dread this – nor do I think they should attempt to circle the wagons in one last attempt to thwart the lavender

tide by passing yet another amendment that the corrupt courts will confound with a disingenuous circumvention of logic, reason and reading comprehension.

Instead, if they are truly interested in restoring marriage and the family to their proper places as the twin bulwarks of civilized society, they must leap at the opportunity to remove the state, at all levels, from the process entirely. Marriage is a sacred trinity of a man and a woman before God, there is neither room nor reason for a fourth party to enter into the relationship, still less one that corrupts and destroys the tripartite relationship.

Marriage survived for 6,000 years without government, in less than 1 percent of that time, the government has nearly managed to destroy it in this country. There is nothing to fear from removing government from the equation – indeed, doing so will only strengthen true Christian marriage.

As for the other, non-sacramental commitments that may be announced, what of them? With or without a government document, they cannot and will not be married, exactly as they weren't before government became involved in the process. And it is only through the illegitimate power of government to counterfeit a redefinition of the concept that these anti-traditionalists have a hope of creating these charades in the first place.

The State and Marriage is a joining made in Hell, conducted by the Devil. This is one divorce that conservatives should embrace with all alacrity and enthusiasm.

The logical fallacy of female attraction

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 05, 2012

A commenter at Susan's place raises [a valid and important point](#):

We can go on and on about how most women LOVE good beta traits, but they simply ARE. NOT. TURNED. ON. BY. THEM.

This is good clarification and it's really not a very difficult concept to understand. A woman may love her children and she may love her dog, but she is not turned on by them. She may love certain BETA traits and even seek them out in Long Term Relationships, but they do not turn her on. As a general rule, anything that inspires the same "awwww" reaction as children and puppies is something that belongs in the BETA LTR box and not the ALPHA juices like wine box.

I believe the primary reason it is hard to get women to understand this distinction between "that which I love" and "that which turns me on" is that for women, sexually turning on is a delicate process that is largely a black box to them. It is so delicate that it can be completely undermined by a man simply phrasing a suggestion in the wrong way, crossing some invisible physical boundary, or even daring to express a modicum of unseemly delight or pleasure in her responses.(1) And, in precisely the same manner it is shut down, sexual attraction can also be triggered without her realizing how or why. Let's face it, none of the women whose bodies sexually responded to video of animals mating was likely to have any idea that one zebra mounting another would turn her on. How could she possibly have known that?

This is why one of the core principles of Game has always been to ignore what women say about what turns them on and turns them off. For the most part, they genuinely don't know because they don't pay close attention to the process or analyze it carefully in the way that men who

are interested in the process do. If you want to understand the behavioral patterns of the prey, don't ask the prey, ask the predator.

If a woman denies that she responds sexually to assholes, jerks and Dark Triadists, I would simply ask her if she is physically excited by gay porn. And if she denies it, as most women would, I would simply smile and henceforth ignore her opinion on the matter of what turns her on because there are reasonably solid grounds for considering it to be unreliable. But her inability to identify what does or does not turn her on doesn't mean that she isn't conveying useful information about herself and her sexuality. What she is actually saying is that she does not place LTR value on such men and she has sufficient self-control to prevent her from giving into her less rational impulses, which means that she is likely a woman worth pursuing for LTR rather than STR.

I suspect that the confusion stems from the fact that her actions - not having sex with jerks - are perfectly in line with her claimed opinion that she is not attracted to jerks. The logical fallacy here is the Converse Fallacy of Accident, *a dicto secundum quid ad dictum simpliciter*.

Argument: *I must be attracted to a man to have sex with him and every man with whom I've had sex is not a jerk, therefore, all men to whom I am sexually attracted are not jerks.*

Problem: The men with whom she has had sex are not a representative subset of the entire set of men to whom she is sexually attracted.

(1) This may help explain why narcissists and sociopaths do inordinately well with women. They never undermine the process of a woman being sexually turned on by reacting in an unseemly manner to her responses

because they could not care less about them. There are few things that shut down the female sexual response faster than a stupid BETA smile or expressing verbal satisfaction at her responses. Showing no emotion and saying absolutely nothing is an excellent way to avoid interrupting the process.

Why women are unhappier

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 06, 2012

There have been a number of theories attempting to explain why women self-report being less happy than oppressed women did back in the evil old days of the pre-equalitarian Patriarchy. 80 Proof Oinomancy presents a simple and cogent alternative explanation:

Now, I've heard plenty of thoughts and conjecture as to the reason for the decline [in female happiness]. But I've yet to see someone get it right. Care to take a shot? Go ahead...

"Because men aren't 'manning up'."

Nope.

"Because the economy is rapidly draining the pool of desirable (Alpha) men."

Wrong.

"Because the 'self-esteem' and 'empowerment' trends have caused women to price themselves out of the market."

Strike 3; you're out.

Here's the answer: It's because women have stopped trying to please men in favor of trying to please women. And they're learning just how impossible a task that is.

I don't know how convincing I find that explanation, but it is certainly both pithy and amusing. Being of an economic bent, I tend to favor the explanation that educational trends combined with hypergamy and misleading expectations of the joys of self-supporting labor are the primary cause myself.

HT: [Complimentarian Loners](#)

Women aren't attracted to Godly men

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 07, 2012

This may be among the most bitter of the various aspects of the red pill for some men, particularly Christian men, to swallow. It's a message we hear from Christians and Churchians alike, that women will be attracted to men who are faithful and godly pillars of the Church community, that being "sold out for Jesus" is not merely an attractive feature, but the most attractive aspect of a man for a Christian woman possible.

There is one serious problem with this. It is not true. And, unsurprisingly, in being false, it is an observably and intrinsically anti-Biblical concept.

Let's look at the greatest men of God, as seen in the Bible. Was Elijah a chick magnet? Were women constantly cooing over Elisha's bald pate? Did Jeremiah or Isaiah find it difficult to prophesy due to the women they were constantly having to fend off with their staffs? Sure, there was the whole rolling in filth thing, but then, personal uncleanliness didn't slow down the hippie chicks in the Sixties. Solomon had a vast and plentiful harem, but then, he was a king and a rich one at that. Hosea only married a prostitute at God's behest. Joseph was highly attractive to Potiphar's wife, but she was not a woman of God and it was clearly not his godliness that got her all hot and bothered.

Of course, that's all Old Testament. Is it any different in the New Testament? Not at all. The Apostle Paul never married, nor, insofar as we can tell, did Peter, James, Matthew, Mark, or John. Paul even makes it clear that a man who is truly sold out completely for God has no room for women in his life. That doesn't suffice to prove women aren't hot for him, and yet, at no point in any of the writings of these unmarried men of God is there any indication that women are bothering any of them with their excess attentions. Given Paul's criticism of female attire and them so

much as speaking in the church, it seems unlikely that he would fail to mention them pestering him for his attention had they been doing so.

Jesus did draw in women by the droves, but then, he drew even more men to him as well. And while Herodias hated John the Baptist, there is no indication she hated him for spurning her rather than the threat he posed to her status as her uncle's wife.

So much for the Bible. Now let's observe the real world. Are sincerely religious men the objects of female fantasy? Not so much. On the basis of this metric, it is pretty clear that the sort of men women find most attractive are a) youthful billionaires b) vampires, and c) movie stars. Not only are missionaries, priests, and pastors conspicuously missing from the romance novels and chick flicks of the world, but the actual objects of female desire are notoriously immoral and unholy.

Now, this does not mean that Christian women don't want a godly husband who does genuinely love Jesus Christ. But this desire is *relationship* desire, not sexual attraction, as outlined previously in [the logical fallacy of female attraction](#). And it also doesn't mean that the Christian man should not put Jesus Christ first in his life. It merely means that he should not expect his devotion to God to attract women in the same way that perfectly chiseled features, well-honed muscles, stylish clothes, social status, and irrational self-confidence do.

Christian women do find Christian men with strong faith to be attractive. But it is simply false to believe that they do so because of the strength of the man's faith, or even because of his faith. A woman follows because an attractive man leads her, not because she approves of his destination.

Evil crouches on the pedestal

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2012

For those who insist that women are pure, innocent, and pedestal-worthy, I invite them to consider the incontrovertible evidence of female evil: Spacebunny knowingly and purposefully inflicted this velutinous Lovecraftian horror upon me this morning.



Baby Bunny - Parry Gripp

It may not initially seem so bad, but just wait until you belatedly realize that you've been whistling it to yourself and recoil in spine-chilling self-loathing. Granted, it's pretty funny to see her walk around cheerfully singing it and shaking her ass, but THIS ONLY GOES TO SHOW MIND-BOGGLINGLY EVIL IT IS!

Alpha Mail: the Bible and divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 09, 2012

A male reader, X, writes with a request:

My marriage is in bad shape. I have dug pretty thoroughly and do not believe there has been any actual sexual activity by my wife with anyone else. However, I have discovered other things that cause me to seriously doubt whether this marriage can ever rise to the level of mediocre. I now see her with eyes of contempt mixed with love (still). It's a weird/unpleasant combination.

I would greatly appreciate your views on what are biblically solid grounds for divorce. I have come to the edge where I am about to prefer divorce over trying to rebuild/game up/man up/whatever. However, my preference does not matter if it violates God's commands. I would rather suffer in obedience to God than seek pleasure in rebellion.

Keeping in mind that I am no expert on the subject and my preference for the abstract probably renders me a sub-optimal choice of agony aunt, I will say that X appears to have the correct attitude for a Christian man in an ugly situation. He has made his bed, he is lying in it, and he is not going to get out of it if he cannot do so without it being in accordance with God's Word. So, let's look at what it says in the definitive word on the subject in Matthew 19:3-11

Some Pharisees came to him to test him. They asked, "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any and every reason?"

"Haven't you read," he replied, "that at the beginning the Creator 'made them male and female,'[a] and said, 'For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife,

and the two will become one flesh'[b]? So they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let no one separate."

"Why then," they asked, "did Moses command that a man give his wife a certificate of divorce and send her away?"

Jesus replied, "Moses permitted you to divorce your wives because your hearts were hard. But it was not this way from the beginning. I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, and marries another woman commits adultery."

The disciples said to him, "If this is the situation between a husband and wife, it is better not to marry." Jesus replied, "Not everyone can accept this word, but only those to whom it has been given. For there are eunuchs who were born that way, and there are eunuchs who have been made eunuchs by others—and there are those who choose to live like eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. The one who can accept this should accept it."

It doesn't get much more clear than that. A lousy marriage and a bad relationship are not an excuse for divorce. Mental and physical abuse are not an excuse for divorce. Concern that the children will be maltreated are not an excuse for divorce.

However, Jesus describes divorce and then remarriage as adultery. So, this doesn't mean that divorce is completely off the table, only that one is condemning himself to a life of post-divorce celibacy. For there are is one other relevant command that would appear to permit divorce, although not subsequent remarriage.

2 Corinthians 6:14 *Do not be yoked together with unbelievers. For what*

do righteousness and wickedness have in common?

This appears to indicate that one should not marry or remain married to an unbeliever. However, as per Matthew 19, remarriage is not permitted. So, I am left to conclude that in the absence of any sexual activity on his wife's part with anyone else or her overt and explicit rejection of Jesus Christ, X cannot divorce her.

So, I recommend this verse from Colossians to him. *Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.* I have read that the word "harsh" here can also mean "bitter". X very may well have reason to be bitter, but it is important for him to avoid taking out that bitterness on his wife, as it can serve no positive purpose. On the practical side, reading Athol Kay may be of some assistance, but X is simply going to have to accept that some things cannot be fixed, they can only be endured.

At the end of the day, no one forced X to make a life commitment to the woman concerned. He chose to do so, and now he has to make the best of it. The Army doesn't let you out when you belatedly realize that volunteering to let people with guns try to shoot you was a bad idea either. My thought is that it is time for him to begin focusing on the other aspects of his life that do not depend upon his wife while doing what he can to improve his marital relationship even in the knowledge that improvement may not be possible. The silver lining is that if there is even a modicum of love remaining, there is still hope that the marriage can heal and transform into a positive, mutually beneficial relationship.

One of the problems men in unhappy marriages face is that they let their marital unhappiness dominate all aspects of their lives. But that's simply not necessary, and a man should maintain his mission and his code regardless of whether his marriage is idyllic or horrific, and indeed, regardless of whether he is married or not.

Marriage is not to be entered into lightly. Christian men should not be encouraged to marry if they are not fully ready to embrace the serious commitment it entails. If a man has any doubts, any doubts at all, about the woman with whom he is contemplating marriage, then he should not marry her.

Star Trek Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 10, 2012

Or, [Mr. Spock is sexy!](#)

Captain Kirk (for those, if any, who are not STAR TREK fans) is a capable hero and a full-blooded human. Mr. Spock is half-alien and is a creature of pure reason and no emotion. Naturally Captain Kirk responded to every danger with an appropriate twist of his handsome and expressive face. Spock, however, kept his long, serene face unmoved. Not for an instant did he allow emotion to dim the thoughtful gleam of his eye; not for a split second did he allow that long face to grow shorter.

And my daughter said, "I think Mr. Spock is dreamy!"

I started! If my daughter said Mr. Spock was dreamy, then he was dreamy to the entire feminine population of the world, for my daughter is plugged into that vague something called "femininity" and her responses are infallible.

But how could that be? Mr. Spock dreamy? He had a strong face, of course, but it was so solemn and serious, so cool; his eyebrows were drawn so outward and upward, and his large ears came to such a long, sharp upper point.

How could he compare with full-blooded Earthlings with normal ears and eyebrows, who were suave, sophisticated, and devilishly handsome to boot? Like me, for instance, just to pick an example at random.

"Why is he dreamy?" I asked my daughter.

“Because,” she said, “he’s so smart!”

There’s no doubt about it. I have asked other girls and they agree. Through the agency of Mr. Spock, STAR TREK has been capitalizing upon a fact not generally known among the male half of the population.

Women think being smart is sexy!

You can always trust a smart, unattractive man in the mold of Isaac Asimov to leap with certainty to the wrong conclusion when women are concerned. Just as you can trust a young woman to have no idea what it is that is tripping her attraction triggers. Granted, Asimov himself knew better - hence his joke about growing his ears out - but men are as deluded about the sex appeal of intelligence, honor, godliness, sincerity, and dedication as women are about educational degrees, snark, and being gainfully employed.

Intelligence is a useful DHV when a man is already considered attractive, but his intelligence is not why Spock was considered dreamy by women. After all, Scotty was plenty smart too and women didn't think he was dreamy.

Spock is, by human standards, a complete psychopath. He has no emotions. He feels no shame and he has no concern for the feelings of others. That's why he is attractive, because he is off the charts with regards to one of the three core components of the Dark Triad, which attracts women like catnip attracts cats, or perhaps more accurately, like flames attract moths.

Spock is also narcissistic, although he is not Machiavellian. If he was, he wouldn't be a Vulcan, he'd be a pointy-eared sex machine. It is Kirk that is narcissistic and Machiavellian - Koyobashi Maru - but Kirk lacks the

psychopathy that makes Spock so "dreamy".

Women love an indifferent man who doesn't give a damn about her needs, her feelings, and her opinions. And no man can be more indifferent than one who is a half-Vulcan genetic emotional cripple.

No divorce, no consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 11, 2012

Athol Kay argues that taking a firm stance against divorce **can ruin a marriage**:

Minus the question of my view on biblical grounds for divorce, I hear this exact same question from a reader about twice a month. "I've tried everything, but I can't divorce because I'm a Christian. What do I do?" So this isn't an academic question to me, it's a real world issue and I do my best to help out. Unfortunately the "no divorce" rule makes Christian men very resistant with doing what they need to do to fix their marriage. They always worry it's going to crash and burn into a sinful divorce. So they play it far too safe and end up bringing a banana to the knife fight.

Here's the key problem that Christians miss with their "no divorce" platform. Once you remove the possibility of divorce from the equation, there is no longer an effective consequence for what would otherwise be a genuine relationship breaking problem. Which means relationship breaking problems can never effectively be addressed and end up simply being tolerated.

I disagree somewhat with Athol on this subject, although only because he is working off a different postulate. His actual logic is perfectly sound, as removing the threat of divorce for bad, but non-adulterous behavior absolutely does significantly weaken the possible consequences for a poorly behaved spouse of either sex. In fact, if we extend his logic a little further and take the legal realities of Marriage 2.0 into account, we quickly reach the inescapable conclusion that no man should marry at all, since maintaining a long-term relationship without marrying allows for an even broader range of more easily delivered consequences for negative

behavior.

And indeed, not marrying is precisely what I recommend to men who are not religious. There is no real reason for them to marry in the present social climate and under the current legal regime.

Athol is actually pointing out what should be an obvious fact. If obedience to Biblical principles is your priority, there is a non-zero chance that your marriage will suffer as a result. But this shouldn't be news for the Christian, as Christianity does not promise the easiest path through life, it is supposed to be the hard and narrow way.

There are two mitigating factors, however. The first is that even when divorce is not a Scripturally permissible option, a second wife is. The theoretical prospect of that is much more likely to keep a wife from behaving badly than the hypothetical threat of a divorce, since the thought of a replacement is intrinsically more threatening to a woman than a simple parting of the ways. While second wives were not a legal option under Marriage 1.0, they are already tacitly recognized in both [Canada](#) and [the UK](#), and will likely be effectively legal in the USA in the relatively near future. So, the prospect of potentially taking a second wife could serve as a replacement for the lack of a credible divorce consequence.

Second, let's be realistic here. Given what we know of female behavior in the current milieu, what are the chances that a wife whose behavior is dreadful enough to rationally justify the desire for a divorce on her husband's will not indulge in the sexually immoral behavior that permits Christian divorce? Especially if she's active on Facebook and ten other social media sites. Recall that the standard is "sexual immorality" outside of marriage, it is not limited to adultery. Women in the 35-44 age range are the women most given to "sexting"; 25 percent of them report doing it and it is unlikely that all of them are single or adulterous.

So I'm not saying that Athol is wrong, only that running the risk of reducing the range of actions for which divorce is a permissible consequence is lower than it appears, and that risk is something that Christian men simply have to accept and take into account when they consider marriage.

Communication and la difference

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 12, 2012

It's been an interesting and informative few weeks at Susan's place, and one which underlines some basic differences in male and female communication. Both male and female commenters have shared their dissatisfaction with various events in their lives, which were subsequently the object of comments by different men and women.

While the men whose behavior, and in some cases, character, was subjected to criticism took it in stride, the women not only reacted very badly to even the most mild criticism, but in several cases announced their intention to refrain from commenting in the future. This then led a few commenters to suggest that all personal criticism should henceforth be banned in the future. Susan, perhaps coincidentally, perhaps not, responded with a solid post entitled [Women Need Men](#):

We need to shift our way of thinking to acknowledge sex differences, and how the sexes, though different, can complement one another perfectly when we're honest about the different wants and needs of men and women. In my opinion, this complementarity is a key part of successful relationships and, ultimately, marriage.

Men know that women think very differently than they do, and for the most part, they accept this even if they don't necessarily like it. I'm not so sure most women do. But women can't have it both ways. They can't declare they don't need men and then expect to rely upon them. They can't share their personal problems which stem from personal choices and behavior and then expect to avoid personal criticism. They can't declare themselves to be the equals, or perhaps even the superiors, of men, and then run away crying the first time someone tells them that their decisions and actions were sub-optimal. They can't engage in discourse

with men and expect men to talk to them in the same way other women do.

Some women understand this. But a surprising number, perhaps even most, simply don't. This is why I think some of Susan's critics - you know who you are, gentlemen - have been too harsh on her, because I don't think they fully grasp the severe difficulty, perhaps even the impossibility, of the task that she has voluntarily taken on. This isn't white-knighting, this isn't even defending a friend, it is a straightforward factual observation. What she is attempting to do matters, because men cannot fix the SMP on their own, except by old school force.

Think about it. How does one help young women question their assumptions and rethink their actions when they are hyper-resistant to even the appearance of judgment, let alone actual criticism? It is a real challenge, approaching the level of dichotomy, and I fear that Aristotle may have the only valid answer, as those who cannot bear the dialectic can only be convinced through rhetorical manipulation.

The old school may ultimately prove to be the eventual outcome. But at this point, it is not inevitable. If men are willing to be strong and truthful with themselves and others, if women are willing to be open and honest with themselves and others, it will be possible for couples to escape the choice between the Scylla of the brothel and the Charybdis of the burqah that today's equalitarian society is presenting to us.

And if a man and a woman can escape it, so too can a society. Perhaps that is too optimistic. Most likely, the die is already cast in this regard, just as it is with regards to US demographics and the global economy. But we don't know that yet, and so we don't have to accept it.

I think it would be a mistake for Susan to shut down criticism and transform her site into a more intelligent Jezebel with math. But I don't

think that is a mistake she is likely to make, and in any case, I would still support her mission of trying to help young women make the choices that will allow them to be marriageable in a society that sometimes appears to be doing its worst to eradicate the institution. Regardless of whether one thinks she is doing an optimal job of it or not - and I happen to think that she's doing rather better than anyone could reasonably expect - that is an objective worth supporting.

Never trust a trampire

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 16, 2012

Forget the unrest in the Arab world and the assassination of U.S. diplomats, this is real news!

Their relationship was left in tatters when she was photographed cheating on him with married film director Rupert Sanders. But Robert Pattinson and Kristen Stewart have reportedly decided to give their romance another shot. The Twilight co-stars are said to have had a tearful heart-to-heart, with the 26-year-old actor eventually deciding to forgive his girlfriend for what he considers to be a 'stupid mistake'.

I don't actually have anything substantive to say about what may well be a fake relationship or a fake breakup between two people about whom I know very little and care even less. I just wanted to type that title. What a great word, *TRAMPIRE!* But if both the relationship and the breakup are real, forgiving the trampire does tend to support the principle of "situational alpha", as there can be little question that if he wasn't a famous movie actor, Pattinson would be just another delta wondering why he keeps getting overlooked for the bad boys.

An intent to disqualify

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 17, 2012

Lest you doubt that women are always actively seeking to disqualify men to whom they are initially attracted, consider [this technological rationale](#) for rejecting a man:

How would you date the RAZR-owning guy knowing that he could never quickly look up Yelp reviews of the restaurant you're about to eat at or never check that email you sent him at the last second saying you're going to be 45 minutes late? As far as any concerns about distraction, there are definitely times you and your partner can agree to turn off the phones for an hour and just be together. I would much rather have to do that than be with a guy who can only play Snake in black and white and make phone calls with his phone. I already have to keep my parents in the loop about new technologies; I don't want to have to tell my boyfriend about them too.

The ironic thing is that before smartphones became part of the mainstream technological standard, and therefore capable of possessing utility the average woman could understand, having one would have been seen as nerdy and therefore disqualifying. Smartphone four years ago, bad. No smartphone now, bad.

In female eyes, getting it right isn't merely a matter of substance, but of timing. A man cannot be too avant garde or too behind the times, he always has to be aware of what is the acceptable range at that particular time. But the more important thing is how wildly and stupidly shallow the

young woman's reasoning is. Imagine if men similarly refused to date women to whom they had to explain technology... the human race would end with that generation.

But the reality is that she is simply using the smartphone as a lifestyle and status metric as an easy means of disqualification. That is the key point to take away from this: women are always looking to disqualify you. The key to success with them is knowing that and refusing to do it for them.

Susan challenges a concept

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 18, 2012

While she accepts a number of Game concepts, Susan Walsh is still **dubious about female solipsism**:

What evidence can you offer that “female solipsism” is not just another manosphere circle jerk?

The concept is only recognized by a handful of manosphere bloggers. Surely, a sound, tested and observed concept would be known outside the ‘sphere? As I said, there are many pages of results discussing solipsism as a philosophical concept without regard to gender. I daresay that when it was conceived, it strictly described men.

I have made a habit of digging into the source of certain claims in the ‘sphere, and what I usually find is a complete absence of intellectual rigor. Instead, there is a sort of high-fiving among male bloggers on principles that are completely unsubstantiated.

Unless someone can offer me some rational explanation for saying that women are especially solipsistic, I don’t accept it.

Metaphysical solipsism is the “strongest” variety of solipsism. Based on a philosophy of subjective idealism, metaphysical solipsists maintain that the self is the only existing reality and that all other reality, including the external world and other persons, are representations of that self, and have no independent existence.

Can you name a single instance where a female commenter disavowed the possibility of an experience different from her own? That her reality was the only possible reality, and that your reality did not even exist? That is what solipsism is.

First of all, I have to note that Susan is being a wee bit pedantic here when it really isn't necessary. Her definition of "solipsism" is accurate, taken as it is from Wikipedia, but is merely a subset of the entire meaning of the term and ignores the dictionary definition, which the Oxford English Dictionary provides as follows:

the view or theory that the self is all that can be known to exist. the quality of being self-centred or selfish.

Dictionary.com also provides both philosophic and prosaic definitions:

- 1. Philosophy. the theory that only the self exists, or can be proved to exist.*
- 2. extreme preoccupation with and indulgence of one's feelings, desires, etc.; egoistic self-absorption.*

Now, since we are talking about female behavior, it should be readily apparent that we are not talking about metaphysical, methodological, or epistemological solipsism, but rather an observed predilection for egoistic self-absorption which occurs to such an extent that the woman's behavior makes it appear as if she subscribes to some form of philosophical solipsism. This is not to say she actually subscribes to it, as I doubt one woman in ten thousand, or one man in ten thousand, for that matter, would even recognize the concept. The point is that most women tend to behave as if they do.

The rational explanation for such behavior is easy enough to identify. Most Western women are coddled from childhood and are very seldom held to the same standards of accountability and responsibility that boys

and men are, whether one considers sports, societal norms, or the law. This lack of accountability and responsibility, combined with their heightened biological susceptibility to emotion, causes most of them to behave in a self-centered manner which makes it appear they believe that their interests are the only ones that exist, their opinions are the only ones that can possibly be correct, and their observations are definitive of reality. This self-absorption also causes them to assume that the actions and comments of others are always directly related to them, a concept which is encapsulated in the popular feminist phrase "the personal is political", and often inspires them to assign the worst possible interpretation to the statements of others.

Now, none of this proves that women are actually solipsistic in the prosaic, rather than the philosophical sense. That will be demonstrated in a future post. But it should clarify what is meant when I, or other Game bloggers, refer to "female solipsism".

As for recognition of the concept, Game bloggers are hardly the first to observe significant differences in male and female behavior. After all, while Aristotle did not specifically note solipsism per se 2,360 years ago, he did mention the following: *Woman is more compassionate than man, more easily moved to tears, at the same time is more jealous, more querulous, more apt to scold and to strike. She is, furthermore, more prone to despondency and less hopeful than the man, more void of shame or self-respect, more false of speech, more deceptive, and of more retentive memory.*

My suggestion is that the solipsism concept helps explain the impotence of the dialectic for most women and their strong preference for the rhetoric. And, given the current state of hostilities on the part of various parties, I should underline that this is not a criticism of Susan, but rather a defense of an articulated concept. One need not always agree with someone to respect and be on good terms with them.

Solving the hypergamy problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 19, 2012

The USA, and most of the West, has taken the approach that encouraging female participation in advanced education will strengthen their economies. Events have thus far failed to confirm those assumptions, and indeed, are increasingly calling them into question. That may be one reason Iran feels emboldened [to take the opposite approach](#):

Iran will be cutting 77 fields of study from the female curriculum, making them male-only fields. Science and engineering are among those affected by the decree. 'The Oil Industry University, which has several campuses across the country, says it will no longer accept female students at all, citing a lack of employer demand. Isfahan University provided a similar rationale for excluding women from its mining engineering degree, claiming 98% of female graduates ended up jobless.' The announcement came soon after the release of statistics showing that women were graduating in far higher numbers than men from Iranian universities and were scoring overall better than men, especially in the sciences. Senior clerics in Iran's theocratic regime have become concerned about the social side-effects of rising educational standards among women."

According to the mainstream Western assumption, this should weaken Iran's economy and impoverish its society. So, barring a war that will render any potential comparisons irrelevant, this move by Iran promises to make for an unusually informative societal experiment in comparison with the control group of the USA. If Iran sees non-immigrant-driven population growth along with greater societal wealth and scientific advancement, it will justify the doubts of those who questioned the idea that encouraging women to pursue science degrees instead of husbands

and careers instead of children would prove beneficial to society at large.

Of course, the Iranian action presents a potentially effective means of solving the hypergamy problem presently beginning to affect college-educated women in the West. Only one-third of women in college today can reasonably expect to marry a man who is as well-educated as they are. History and present marital trends indicate that most of the remaining two-thirds will not marry rather than marry down. So, by refusing to permit women to pursue higher education, Iran is ensuring that the genes of two-thirds of its most genetically gifted women will survive in its gene pool.

No doubt the Iranian approach will sound abhorrent to many men and women alike. But consider it from a macro perspective. The USA is in well along the process of removing most of its prime female genetics from its gene pool as surely as if it took those women out and shot them before they reached breeding age. Which society's future would you bet on, the one that is systematically eliminating the genes of its best and brightest women or the one that is intent upon retaining them?

Why solipsism matters

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2012

There are a number of issues that have been raised by Susan's challenge to the concept of female solipsism and my response. First, I'll begin with citing [a comment by Dr. Jeremy](#) at Dalrock's place:

[I]f the concept of Female Solipsism is an important one, further clarity is required. Some questions to consider:

1) What are the range of behaviors and concepts we are trying to explain and define? When one uses the term "Female Solipsism", what specifically do they mean? What is the definition and operationalization of the term?

2) Can the behaviors/concept above be fully encompassed within a more commonly-used, already existing term? Having a full view of the behaviors involved, would a different term choice be more clear and informative to convey the set of ideas?

3) Is the desire to claim power and meaning internally for the group by coining a "unique" word, or to convey a set of ideas to those outside the group?

It's not my intention to address the follow-on questions at this point, but rather the primary one. Is the concept of Female Solipsism an important one? To which I answer yes, because mastery of the concept has the potential to be a tremendous aid in anticipating, understanding, and manipulating female behavior. Consider Ian Ironwood's tremendous [adventure in female solipsism](#), which he explored by the simple device of writing in a notebook in the presence of a number of women.

The lesson of the story is that every single aspect of the response from a group of 14 women (13 co-workers and a boss) was based on a) her solipsistic belief that I was writing about her based solely on the fact that she didn't know WHAT or WHOM I was writing about b) her belief in the absence of evidence that my stubborn silence was proof that I was writing about her and c) the belief that every other woman in the group was conspiring against her over the imaginary book for some reason.

Read the entire thing. It may sound absurd, but speaking as a published author, I assure you that you could easily replicate his experience in very nearly any group of women today. And this is where the hypothesis becomes provable, as unlike Milton Friedman's ideal rate of money supply growth or anthropogenic climate change, it is easily put to the test by the individual. I'm still working on a Solipsism Quotient test, which is designed to distinguish between the solipsistic, the narcissistic, and the less self-absorbed, but in the meantime, here is a little pop quiz that can be easily applied to the women of your acquaintance in casual conversation.

1. Bring up the evil consequences of the 19th Amendment, including the national debt, the economic crisis, and the housing bubble, to a woman. Does she a) challenge the legitimacy of the linkage of the 19th Amendment to one of the consequences, b) agree and express her opinion that women should not be permitted to vote, c) question the practicality of overturning the amendment, or d) immediately start talking about how the prospect of not being permitted to vote makes her feel?

2. Make critical comments about a behavioral trait that you know the woman possesses without making any reference to her. E.g.: telling a fat woman that obesity costs the healthcare system more than \$150 billion every year. Does she a) question your data source, b) point out a flaw in your reasoning, (for example, how the system also saves money due to the shorter lifespans of the obese), c) ask if you are indirectly criticizing her, or d) immediately start explaining why she possesses that trait?

Answers in the vein of (d) indicate that the woman is probably egoistically self-absorbed to such an extent as to merit the label "solipsistic". She literally cannot imagine that the topic does not concern her as the central subject. The angrier her reaction, the more strongly solipsistic she is. Not all women will answer in such a manner, but I would estimate that three in every four women will. I expect that similar male-oriented questions would get solipsistic reactions from one in five men or less.

But don't take my word for it. Test it out in casual conversation and report your results here. This isn't scientific methodology of the sort that will stand up to professional peer review, but it is a fundamentally scientific approach of testing the hypothesis and could prove the basis of a useful predictive model of female behavior applicable to a broad variety of intersexual scenarios.

Comparative advantage and sex roles

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 21, 2012

BP asks about applying a concept from classical economics to societal sex roles:

Thanks a ton for alphagame. You've helped me turn a lot of stuff around. Quick question: Do you think Ricardo's Law of Comparative Advantage supports traditional gender roles in that even if women could be better scientists, that they should still focus in child-rearing etc because that's where they excel?

Given that I am a fairly notorious critic of free trade and David Ricardo's theory - not law - of comparative advantage, I do not believe comparative advantage would be a sound basis for arguing that women should focus on child-rearing instead of science or whatever. Especially when the argument is completely unnecessary, as we now possess massive quantities of evidence showing that the modern equalitarian system, which encourages women to obtain college degrees and pursue professional careers in lieu of marrying and bearing children, is neither economically beneficial nor demographically self-sustaining.

Of course, most women and equalitarian men will not believe this until they see, with their own eyes, what they once considered to be their society vanishing on every side around them. That's fine, virtually no one in the Soviet Union was expecting the 1989 collapse of Communist rule either. The problem is that one can walk through the math and talk all one wants about grade schools in London where no one speaks English, but very few people will believe it can happen in their city or their neighborhood until one day they step out of their house and find themselves surrounded by their successors.

Alpha Mail: be careful what you chase

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2012

You just might catch it:

I see you sometimes answer reader questions at Alpha Game. I'm kind of desperate as my marriage is possibly falling apart after only X months. I know you are very busy but if you are willing to read this and give me some feedback I would really appreciate it.

I am from a very conservative Christian background and never departed from this. My husband had a much more wild life with drugs, music, traveling, and it sounds like a significant number of sexual partners. He is definitely on the Alpha side of the spectrum. When he met me he wasn't living as a Christian. Unfortunately settled down life with me turned out to not make him as happy as he expected. I seemed to be more in love and attracted to him after the wedding while he became disappointed and unhappy. He started spending most of his time away from me, quit bible study, and attends church less often. He started seeming distant and irritable. He wouldn't really talk to me so one day I went through his things. I found something he'd written saying he found married life boring and he was thinking about having an affair.... I don't have any evidence that he actually has, but he now keeps all his devices

locked.

Making matters worse, we have some significant differences of opinion on major issues we can't agree on. I made one fatal mistake of disagreeing with him in public and had no idea the extent it would embarrass and upset him. I apologized but it's been tough to recover from. I try to be submissive, but some of his decisions are hard for me to cope with. He really wanted me to change jobs for a position I felt I would be miserable in and I didn't do it. These things made him feel that I don't respect him, which is not the case at all.

I would try to have talks about our relationship, but I would inevitably get emotional and start crying. He has no tolerance for this and usually just turns on the TV or just leaves the house. He also said it made him not attracted to me being depressed and complaining, and he didn't want to be around me or have sex with me. Seeing my "talks" were disasters, I left him alone and focused on trying to be a good wife. I did my best to act cheerful, give him space, and worked on improving my homemaking and cooking skills. I tried not to complain when he missed church or important family events.

These are issues I am willing to look at to work on. However, I wonder if it is the right approach or maybe this all has less to do with

me and more to do with him. I really have not changed significantly in my behavior/priorities/physical appearance from before we were married and he was obsessed with me as the most amazing woman ever. And sometimes when I try to be really submissive/bend over backwards for him he seems annoyed not pleased.

This is an excellent example of one of the less common outcomes of Alpha chasing. Even if a woman manages to catch the Alpha and secure a commitment from him, he's not necessarily going to stay domesticated simply because he put a ring on it. Second, it is an illustration of the high risks of missionary dating. There can be a confusion between the relationship with the other individual and the relationship with God, and therefore, when the former goes south, the latter will tend to do so as well.

The first thing this woman has to realize is that most of her husband's issues have absolutely nothing to do with her. They have to do with an Alpha feeling trapped by the situation in which he put himself. Marriage is exceedingly difficult for Alphas, because unlike most other men, they actually love their single lives. When a man's identity is tied up, at least in part, in his ability to score women, marriage can feel as if he is killing a part of himself and he may find it difficult to figure out who Mr. Married Ex-Alpha is. It was hard for me; in some ways, it hurt worse than any breakup I'd ever had because I was not only breaking up with part of myself, but an aspect of my identity that I quite liked. Fortunately, my fiance understood and was sympathetic, which made it easier on me because it made me feel as if the sacrifice was both worthwhile and appreciated.

Also, Alphas are really, really bad at dealing with marital conflict. This is because they have virtually no skill or experience at managing conflict from their previous intersexual relationships, no matter how many they

have had. The problem here is that marriage eliminates the Alpha's primary tactic for addressing conflict, which is "my way or the highway". What are totally legitimate, if harsh, reasons to end an STR become simply ludicrous in a marriage. For example, when single, I trashed women for reasons that, in retrospect, are astonishingly trivial. Wanted to change plans? Gone. Said something arguably disrespectful in public? Done. Took a call from an orbiter when I was over? Adios. No tolerance, no warnings, no hesitation. The Alpha - or Sigma, as the case may be - is accustomed to acting from a mentality of abundance, and it doesn't matter if things don't work out with one girl because there are thousands more on the girl tree, just waiting to be plucked. It's not surprising that it's been hard for this woman to recover from only one instance of public disrespect, because as an Alpha, his natural instinct was to end his relationship with her over it.

Needless to say, this is a tremendously unproductive attitude to take into a marriage. A woman has to be very low-conflict, low-maintenance, and risk-acceptant to have any chance of staying successfully married to an Alpha. There is no taming the Alpha, he has to decide to domesticate himself in the interest of the marriage, and the more the pressure on him increases, the more he feels the temptation to get the hell out. And don't be naive, emotional withdrawal is a form of pressure too.

My advice is for this woman to understand that she may have married unwisely, to realize that the situation is ultimately out of her hands, and to accept that she needs to allow her husband to decide if he is willing to make the sacrifice required to domesticate himself or not. Clearly a part of him wants to or he would not have pursued her and made the various changes to his life that he did. Most likely, he had overly romantic and hopelessly naive views about what marriage would be like, and only now is he comparing the reality of it with the reality of his single life. Idealized marriage looks considerably better in comparison with the vicissitudes of the single life than does the real thing.

She can't get into the self-protective emotional withdrawal game, however tempting that might be, because no woman can possibly out-indifferent an unhappy Alpha. That's just throwing in the towel and waiting for him to pull the trigger. She is doing the right thing by focusing on the things she can control, by being a good wife, acting cheerful, being respectful, and giving him space. Since the respect issue appears to be a major one, I would encourage her to even make a gesture or two in that direction, perhaps by asking him if he would still like her to change jobs and then following through on it if he does. It's a lot easier to subsequently change jobs than change marriages, after all. She should also find ways to tell him how much she respects him, how much she admires him, and how much she likes him, every single day. Even if that praise concerns a small and stupid thing. Above all, she needs to be more pleasant than what he knows his various other options to be.

And above all, I'd encourage her to keep the Apostle Paul's admonition concerning the unequally yoked in mind.

"To the rest I say this (I, not the Lord): If any brother has a wife who is not a believer and she is willing to live with him, he must not divorce her. And if a woman has a husband who is not a believer and he is willing to live with her, she must not divorce him. For the unbelieving husband has been sanctified through his wife, and the unbelieving wife has been sanctified through her believing husband. Otherwise your children would be unclean, but as it is, they are holy. But if the unbeliever leaves, let him do so. A believing man or woman is not bound in such circumstances; God has called us to live in peace. How do you know, wife, whether you will save your husband? Or, how do you know, husband, whether you will save your wife?"

- 1st Corinthians 7:12-16

So if he has an affair or if he decides to leave, she must let him go. If she loves him, that's simply what she has to do. She can only fight for her marriage by not fighting. To even have a chance of assisting in the self-domestication of a wavering Alpha, a woman must practice *wu-wei*, she must live without control. That is difficult for any woman, but then, no one ever said living with an Alpha would be easy and that's the challenge she chose. The wedding ring isn't magical, and neither wifely threats nor the full force of the family courts will suffice to break the will of a man who would rather die a painful death than live life under the thumb of a woman. Such men have to be convinced, not coerced, to enter into mutually beneficial relationships. The good news is that somehow, she convinced him once, so it is possible for her to convince him again. The art of marriage is continuing to convince the other individual, every single day, that they want to be with you tomorrow.

The good news is that it gets easier over time. The first year of a marriage is the hardest on an Alpha, and so long as the marriage survives and his wife remains amiable and attractive, he can actually turn out to prove unexpectedly loyal. Ironically, the challenge may eventually become a question of whether the wife will remain attracted to a husband who is no longer the wild, untamed man to whom she was initially drawn.

Crushing a male hamster

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 23, 2012

As I have often had occasion to point out, Man is not a rational creature, but rather, a rationalizing one. And in his post "[Rationalizing Fornication](#)", Elihu at Freedom Twenty-Five shows that he is in possession of a rationalization hamster capable of spinning as furiously as any woman's:

I am presently withholding judgement on the question of whether or not the bible actually condemns pre-marital sex. Depending on how you interpret various scriptures, and which Greek-English dictionary you happen to have lying around, the bible may or may not give contemporary Christian men some wiggle room that allows some compromise between God and Game.

In this post, I offer my best attempts to rationalize the peaceful coexistence of the two. If I'm right: Christian men, go forth and seduce. If I'm wrong, I hope learned men such as Dalrock, Bruce Charlton, Koanic Soul, Vox Day, Bonald, The Gentleman Poet, Patriactionary, Ulysses and ballista will set us straight.

To put it succinctly, he is wrong. I will address each of his five rationalizations to demonstrate why.

1. Banging a non-virgin woman with a condom doesn't violate the biblical injunction against adultery, because you're not actually going to adulterate any of her children. Non-procreative sex upholds the spirit, if not the letter, of the biblical injunction against adultery.

The relevant Biblical injunction is not the one against adultery, but rather those against fornication and sexual immorality.

2. You are free to assume that any woman you bang is a virgin. If you

make the (shocking!) post-coital discovery that she is not, let Deuteronomy 22 be your guide and divorce her.

This advice is applicable to Jews. Not to Christians, whose perspective is further refined by Luke 16.

3. In the time of Christ, marriageable women abounded. Those men who sought, found them. The world we live in is different, and requires different coping strategies.

Jesus Christ is the Alpha and Omega. He is eternal. The world is different, but human nature has not changed on iota. It may require different coping strategies, but that does not condone sin.

4. Since most contemporary American women are best viewed as whores with poor negotiating skills, we have a free pass to occasionally taste their wares, so long as we don't let our pursuit of them cross the line from idle hobby to all-consuming obsession.

The Old Testament warns against prostitutes. The New Testament bars fornication and sexual immorality. Christians have no such free pass.

5. Christian sexual morality only applies to Christian women. Outsiders are fair game

Christian sexual morality applies to Christian men as well as to Christian women. Outsiders are not fair game, indeed, their outsider status is totally irrelevant with regards to the sexual morality of the Christian.

It is understandable why some Christian men, facing religious contempt from non-Christian women and seeing nominally-Christian women indulging their hypergamy by chasing non-Christian alphas in preference to them, desperately wish to carve out some sort of exception to the

Christian morals imposed upon them by God and His Son. But Christianity is not the easy way, it is the hard and narrow way. One can no more rationalize fornication than human sacrifice or demon worship, it is a complete impossibility.

The SMP is part of the world that Christians are called to be in, but not of. Being in the world means it is important for Christian men to understand the reality and the principles of Game, but the existence of Game does not mean that all of the uses to which Game can be put are compatible with the Christian life.

The abyss stares back

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 24, 2012

The irony is deep indeed when women who dress in a manner they hope will attract male attention object to being forced to face the fact that **some men actually pay attention to them**:

Campaigners are fighting to close an online forum that promotes the photographing of unsuspecting women for users' sexual gratification. The message board on the popular website Reddit was explicitly created by users who wanted to ogle candid photos that were taken without the subjects' knowledge. The sub-forum is called 'CreepShots', featuring images of ordinary women on the street, in the gym or even at school who are caught unawares by stealthy 'creeps' with cameras....

The images include unsuspecting women working out at the gym, waiting for the bus, standing in line at the grocery store and riding escalators. All were taken by men who simply saw them on the street and thought the subject was attractive. The women are usually wearing nothing more revealing than jeans, t-shirts or yoga pants.

It has long been a matter of settled law that there is no expectation of privacy in a public place. The "creeps" cannot break the law by taking pictures of people in public places when the government is doing exactly the same thing, every single day. If you want privacy, you have to remain private. The photographed women have chosen to dress this way, every single person who happened to notice them saw exactly the same thing that the pictures recorded, and the picture is nothing more than a public record of what they looked like at that moment. There is nothing more salacious about the entire concept except the fact that men are paying attention to women and the women cannot ignore it.

There are three things that are at the core of this "outrage". The first is that some women simply don't like seeing the image they actually present to others. It punctures their rosy image of themselves. This is understandable; it is always surprising and often a little unpleasant to hear your own voice on the radio for the first time. The second is that this is attention being paid by precisely the wrong sort of low socio-sexual rank men for whom the women are not dressing. Ideally, they want to look attractive for high rank men and other women while the low rank men politely avert their eyes and remain invisible. r/creepshots is an intrinsic violation of this virtual male purdah and reminds women that even if the low rank men pretend not to be noticing them, they actually are.

The third thing is the reminder it provides of female vulnerability. Many women like to walk around in a self-absorbed haze, defensively shutting out the world and acting as if their refusal to see others means others cannot see them. This is why even the most pedestrian image of a fully-clad, middle-aged woman walking along the sidewalk looks vaguely threatening to a woman, because she is forced to see what a woman looks like when seen through the eyes of a potential predator. She doesn't want to know that she looks just that vulnerable to the myriad of people who pass her by on a daily basis.

But even if the forum is closed, it would amount to nothing more than a pointless pretense. The fact that these men pointedly refer to themselves as "creeps" indicates that they know where they stand; it would be very surprising if there were any alphas, betas, or even deltas actively involved in the forum. Their desire for unattainable women will remain, as will their ability to see what is in public around them, whether women are forced to be conscious of those simple facts or not. The existence of the forum is more depressing than salacious; to the extent it can even be said to exist, its sexuality is retro-Victorian.

And I would be remiss to fail to note that the campaign is, in itself, an indicator of female solipsism. How many of those who are outraged by this have actually ever had their picture taken on the street by a stranger and posted to a public forum... and how many are emotionally involved solely due to imagining how they think they would feel if it happened to them? It might also be amusing to learn how many of the campaigners who are fighting to close the forum are regular readers of People magazine and other tabloids that publish photos taken by the paparazzi.

The appeal of female intelligence

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 25, 2012

One of the primary challenges of explaining the rules of attraction to the opposite sex is that both sides have a natural tendency to project their own attraction factors to the other one. So, men can't figure out why women aren't attracted to loyalty, responsibility, and sexual purity while women can't figure out why men aren't attracted to university degrees, good jobs, and intelligence. This last matter is one of particular importance to a certain group of women, as women who identify themselves as intelligent find it especially difficult to grasp that what they consider their primary attribute, and what they tend to find tremendously attractive in men, is of relatively little value to men as an initial attractant.

As I have previously pointed out, the fact that nearly all women are attracted to smarter men and desire them as mates does not mean that most men feel that way. This should be obvious, and it is a very good thing too, otherwise it would be almost impossible for men and women to pair off. After all, both sides of the couple can't be the smarter one any more than they can both be the taller one. Most women understand that dumb men aren't attracted smart women - such men feel "threatened" is the usual line - and they aren't concerned about that because, being hypergamous, they usually aren't attracted to less intelligent men. What they don't understand, unfortunately, is that most intelligent men aren't attracted to their intelligence either.

That doesn't mean that smart men don't value female intelligence in a relationship, only that they tend to do so in the way that a woman values loyalty in a man. But it means that men don't, by and large, find themselves instinctively drawn to displays of female intelligence in the same way they are drawn to displays of large breasts, well-formed posteriors, or long hair.

But even when female intelligence is valued, the value isn't necessarily what the average smart woman thinks it might be. This is because intelligence, like height, is relative, and $+1SD$ is $+1 SD$. The "smart" 120 IQ girl looks even dumber to the 150 IQ guy than the "dumb" 95 IQ girl does to the "smart" girl. And once the intelligence gap passes a standard deviation, it can be difficult to distinguish between the various stupidities being expressed, so for the highly intelligent man, it doesn't much matter if she's got an IQ of 85 or 135, because it all looks pretty much the same to him. The lower IQ may even be preferred by some men, since intelligent women tend to be much less agreeable and more prone to instigating verbal conflict than their less intelligent sisters. One is unlikely to see a woman with an IQ below 116 launching into a pedantic fighting withdrawal every time she is caught saying something materially false, just to give one example.

Height is a useful proxy here. If you're Shaq, can you even tell at first glance if a woman is 5'2" or 5'8"? Does it really make any difference to you? Then consider that to a man with the lowest possible Mensa score of 132, a woman with an average IQ of 100 is proportionately to him what a 5'4" woman is to the 7'1" Shaq. It's even worse at the so-called genius level of 145 IQ; the average woman looks proportionately like a 4 foot-something midget. For most tall men, anyone below a certain height is simply "short". And for most intelligent men, anyone below a certain level of intelligence is simply... let's just say "ünfiver".

However, there is one area where intelligent men tend to value female intelligence, namely, their offspring. Very few smart men can bear the idea that their children might be grinning idiots incapable of any intelligent discourse with them. However, note that children are an intrinsically LTR-related subject, which shows why attempting to use one's intelligence to initially attract a man in an STR context is a basic category error. It no more works for a woman to attempt to attract a man by displaying her

ability to bear him smart children than for a man to attempt to attract a woman by displaying his agreeability as well as the high probability that he will always remember her birthday and the correct toilet seat position.

So, female intelligence does have an appeal to the sort of men that smart women want, but it has to be utilized correctly, and in the proper context. (Of course, this is also true of the appeal of male intelligence to women, but we'll save that for a future post.) The key thing to remember is the vital distinction between I (initial attraction) factors and R (relationship) factors. For men who value it, intelligence is almost always an R factor, not an I factor.

A graceful concession

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 26, 2012

As she promised she would if the case could be made, Susan Walsh has graciously declared [her acceptance of the concept](#) of "female solipsism":

As a female Boomer, I will undoubtedly continue to exhibit robust self-esteem and a somewhat emotional view of the world, processed through the lens of my inner experience. I'll happily cop to female solipsism, or whatever the guys are calling it these days

On the one hand, it doesn't matter in the slightest if Susan, or anyone else, deigns to accept the concept. She isn't the Conceptual Police, solipsism either exists or it doesn't, and it doesn't actually matter what anyone, including me, happens to believe. On the other hand, the discussion has been a very useful one, as concepts that survive this sort of critical refinement only become stronger and better understood.

The discussion also got me to think about the concept in a different way. I don't know that I would go so far as to describe female solipsism as "a feature, not a bug", [as Keoni Galt did](#), but his perspective did remind me that it exists whether I like it or not, exhibitions of it are not indicative of female failings so much as feminine attributes, and there is nothing I can do about it *except accept it and potentially make productive use of it*.

And how does one make use of it? By looking for opportunities to frame the discussion with a female interlocutor in terms of her self-perspective. For example, if for some reason you want to convince a woman that Volvos are better than Toyotas, female solipsism suggests it will be less effective to appeal to her sense of logic by presenting a set of objective metrics that make sense, and more effective to appeal to her self-perception. Simply saying "I think you're the sort of woman who can really

pull off a Volvo" will likely prove much more interesting to her, and get her thinking about the car much more deeply, than a comprehensive set of performance reviews from *Car and Driver* and other automotive magazines.

As with all material and scientific concepts, the proof is in the predictive model. So far, female solipsism appears to be useful in this regard. I hope to complete the first draft of the Solipsism Quotient test before the end of October; but one need not wait for it in order to test the basic concept in real life.

I would be remiss to fail to point out that this has also been an example of Susan's value to the androsphere as well as showing her genuine openness to our ideas. Does she tend to have an immediate emotional and negative reaction to anything that promises to offend Team Woman? Yes, and it is certainly fair to point that out. But it must also be admitted that she can, and observably has, risen above that immediate reaction to consider a conceptual case on its merits. Furthermore, if we cannot convince her, whose mind even her more committed critics must admit is at least relatively open in comparison with other female bloggers, then what hope have we of ever convincing women who are more instinctively hostile to the ideas and concepts we are continuing to develop?

There is no question that the vast majority of women, and perhaps the vast majority of men as well, will have to be instructed by rhetoric. But the more we can convince through dialectic, the better, as they will become our allies in developing the required rhetoric that is not our native language.

Emotion, logic, and dishonesty

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 27, 2012

Over the course of the discussion of female solipsism, the distinction between dialectic and rhetoric, and between logic and emotion, has repeatedly come up. Two things have become obvious as a result, which is that 1) men have no choice but to accept the observable female inclination for solipsism, rhetoric, and emotion, and 2) women have to accept that those men who strongly prefer objective perspectives, dialectic, and logic are never going to look favorably upon women's rejection of those things even if they accept the fact of the female disinclination.

The problem is that emotion and rhetoric are both more or less dishonest in discourse, the former intrinsically and the latter practically. This is not to say that emotions are negative, only that because they are dynamic and the truth is static,(1) emotion-based reasoning is guaranteed to be false at least part of the time. Rhetoric, on the other hand, does not have to be dishonest, but because it is designed to manipulate and convince those who, as Aristotle pointed out in *Rhetoric*, "cannot take in at a glance a complicated argument, or follow a long chain of reasoning", it usually has to be at least somewhat in variance with the complete truth because it is primarily designed to appeal to the emotions rather than reason.

Consider the NYT editorial written by a nurse advocating gun control. Note that I'm not at all interested in a discussion of the pros and cons of gun control here, so don't get distracted by that, but rather considering whether the argument being presented is dialectical or rhetorical in nature.

With the hope of presenting the issue of guns in America in a novel way, I'm going to look at it from an unusual vantage point: the eyes of a nurse. By that I mean looking at guns in America in terms of the suffering they cause, because to really understand the human cost of guns in the United States we need to focus on gun-related pain and death....

[W]e need to stop talking about gun rights in America as if they have no wrenching real-world effects when every day 80 Americans, their friends, families and loved ones, learn they obviously and tragically do. Many victims never stand a chance against a dangerously armed assailant, and there's scant evidence that being armed themselves would help....

A trauma nurse I know told me she always looked at people's shoes when they lay on gurneys in the emergency department. It struck her that life had still been normal when that patient put them on in the morning. Whether they laced up Nikes, pulled on snow boots or slid feet into stiletto heels, the shoes became a relic of the ordinariness of the patient's life, before it turned savage.

So I have a request for proponents of unlimited access to guns. Spend some time in a trauma center and see the victims of gun violence — the lucky survivors — as they come in bloody and terrified. Understand that our country's blind embrace of gun rights made this violent tableau possible, and that it's playing out each day in hospitals and morgues all over the country. Before leaving, make sure to look at the patients' shoes. Remember that at the start of the day, before being attacked by a person with a gun, that patient lying on a stretcher writhing helplessly in pain was still whole.

The entire piece is nothing but rhetoric and emotion from start to finish. It is also profoundly dishonest and manipulative. Let's consider a few of the salient points from the dialectical perspective:

1. The writer is looking at the issue from the eyes of a nurse. Why? What can a nurse say about a macrosocietal issue that a statistician cannot? Nothing, except for an appeal to emotional authority, which in this case turns out to be a false appeal because the woman isn't even a trauma nurse! She has little more experience of gunshot victims in trauma rooms than anyone else, moreover, her emotional authority as a nurse has nothing to do with the many victims who are dead at the scene and never go to the hospital.
2. Who on either side of the debate talks "about gun rights in America as if they have no wrenching real-world effects"? No one. In fact, the relatively small number of daily deaths attributed by gun deaths are about the only ones that are ever discussed in terms of their effects on the survivors. Her point would be much more applicable to daily deaths by falls in the bathroom, traffic deaths or lethal attacks by meerkats.
3. Contra her baseless assertion, there is [considerable evidence](#) that being armed often helps people avoid being victimized by assailants, armed or otherwise, and ironically, the only way for the average individual to have any chance against dangerously armed opponent is to embrace the very concept she is attacking.

4. She spends three out of 13 paragraphs talking about shoes and then makes a personal request of the reader. Why? Because she has constructed a naked appeal to female solipsism. She is attempting to get the reader to imagine an emotional connection between the gunshot victim writhing helplessly in pain and themselves, and to encourage them to use that connection as a basis for the leap to the irrational conclusion that gun control could somehow prevent them from ever experiencing that pain. The rhetorical message is "support gun control or you will find yourself in the trauma room".

Now, it would be easy to respond by going methodically through the entire editorial and highlighting all of the logical errors, factual omissions, and material falsehoods in order to try changing the minds of those who found the piece to be credible and convincing. This is, indeed, how most male gun advocates tend to respond to such pieces. But, as both the discussion of solipsism and Aristotle have taught us, this is unlikely to be very effective. One should never make the mistake of utilizing dialectic when faced with a rhetorical audience; ironically, that is a logical error. Consider an alternative response utilizing a rhetorical perspective.

1. The response is written from the perspective of a rape victim. Her emotional authority is considerably greater, and more solipsistically powerful, than that of a nurse who doesn't even see the trauma victims about whom she is writing.
2. The writer describes how powerless she was to defend herself from her unarmed attacker, her terror and outrage at her violation, and how afraid for her life she was when she was being victimized. She describes how awful it was to realize that the police were not there to protect her, and how long it took before she saw a single officer. She talks about the fear she still feels, every day, when going to the gym or the grocery store.

3. She then describes how she went to a gun range and how powerful and confident she felt when she was firing the gun, and how she doesn't feel afraid anymore as long as she has her gun in her purse. She regurgitates some statistics about how many times guns are used to scare off rapists and home invaders.
4. She spends three paragraphs about how she has a whole new social circle at the gun range, how much fun it is to make new friends there, and mentions how she is involved with a handsome man she met there, complete with a sly remark about what a big gun he has. The rhetorical message is "oppose gun control, buy a gun, and you will meet handsome men, because if you don't, you will be raped and murdered at the grocery store".

Now, consider which of the two responses, the dialectic response or the rhetorical one, you think would be more likely to convince the sort of individual who was convinced by the original editorial? The need to correctly engage the audience at its preferred level of discourse doesn't only hold true for political or intellectual dispute, but for everyday discussion as well.

(1) Comparatively static relative to emotional fluctuations, if you wish to be more precise. Don't even think about bringing up quantum mechanics or Heisenberg; if you're tempted to do that, then you're perfectly capable of following the argument without being a pedantic ass about it.

Detachment is a DHV

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 28, 2012

Stingray explains:

Clinical detachment seems much more like criticism to woman. Cold detachment, given that it is so blunt, reacts extremely poorly with the solipsistic woman. One can only approach it with the same cold bluntness and if this is not something that a woman is good at, then it can be quite difficult to read.

This observation on her part may help explain why ALPHA frame tends to require a level of indifference. Cold detachment is a relative DHV because the woman being subjected to it has a tendency to interpret it as the detached man holding a position of authority over her. Whether she responds obediently or in a rebellious manner to that perceived authority, she is responding to it, and therefore cannot easily dismiss the man as one of the masculine masses unworthy of her attention.

It also offers an explanation for why warming to a woman often causes her to abruptly lose interest. Unless the man has displayed other DHV or otherwise maintained his authority, ceasing to be coldly detached also eliminates his perceived authority and therefore his high value. Conclusion: a man should not cease to be emotionally detached in a relationship with a woman until he has demonstrated sufficient additional high value or established additional authority that will persist regardless of the state of his emotional involvement with her.

The utility of rhetoric

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 29, 2012

This one is for Ted, who has moral qualms about the use of rhetoric. I'm not going to appeal to Aristotle's authority, but will simply caution against blithely dismissing the man's reasoning... and note that he seems to have anticipated at least a part of Ted's objections by a few thousand years. Note that he defines rhetoric as: "the faculty of observing in any given case the available means of persuasion."

Rhetoric is useful because things that are true and things that are just have a natural tendency to prevail over their opposites, so that if the decisions of judges are not what they ought to be, the defeat must be due to the speakers themselves, and they must be blamed accordingly. Moreover, before some audiences not even the possession of the exactest knowledge will make it easy for what we say to produce conviction. For argument based on knowledge implies instruction, and there are people whom one cannot instruct.

Here, then, we must use, as our modes of persuasion and argument, notions possessed by everybody, as we observed in the Topics when dealing with the way to handle a popular audience. Further, we must be able to employ persuasion, just as strict reasoning can be employed, on opposite sides of a question, not in order that we may in practice employ it in both ways (for we must not make people believe what is wrong), but in order that we may see clearly what the facts are, and that, if another man argues unfairly, we on our part may be able to confute him....

[I]t is absurd to hold that a man ought to be ashamed of being unable to defend himself with his limbs, but not of being unable to

defend himself with speech and reason, when the use of rational speech is more distinctive of a human being than the use of his limbs. And if it be objected that one who uses such power of speech unjustly might do great harm, that is a charge which may be made in common against all good things except virtue, and above all against the things that are most useful, as strength, health, wealth, generalship. A man can confer the greatest of benefits by a right use of these, and inflict the greatest of injuries by using them wrongly.

It is clear, then, that rhetoric is not bound up with a single definite class of subjects, but is as universal as dialectic; it is clear, also, that it is useful. It is clear, further, that its function is not simply to succeed in persuading, but rather to discover the means of coming as near such success as the circumstances of each particular case allow.

Therefore, I conclude that the wise man who is capable of dialectic will not restrict himself to its use, but will also utilize rhetoric when that is a form of communication more suitable to both the audience and the situation. As for morality, it is worth noting that the first kind of rhetoric depends upon the personal character of the speaker. It is neither moral nor immoral in itself, its morality depends upon how it is used.

Business Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 01, 2012

Game has broader utility than most of its advocates imagine. But regardless of the application, it always unwise to pay excessive attention to women telling you what they want, regardless of [whether the subject is business or inter-sexual relations](#):

A leading German women's magazine praised for dropping skinny models in favour of 'real people' has reversed its decision after two years - because sales dropped as the lbs piled on. This month's e-edition of Brigitte features slimline pro-models again.

This is code for the 'real people' experiment being a failure. During the two year trial over 1,000 women aged between 18 and 68 had been used in fashion and beauty features - 'to give beauty its naturalness back and show that attractiveness has many faces'.

Think about this. The German magazine, *Brigitte*, sells almost exclusively to women. The publishers were no doubt assured that eliminating those offensively slender models from the magazine's pages would increase sales, and probably found themselves subject the usual point-and-shame pressure of the sort that women have directed at a wide range of organizations and institutions for the last forty years as well.

The publishers almost surely believed that by giving women what they were actively demanding, they would benefit from in the form of more positive press and increased sales. They got the more positive press they were expecting, as the media around the world [covered their action favorably](#). But they didn't get the sales; the best-selling magazine that once sold 700,000 copies per month saw that its subscriptions "dropped by nearly 22 per cent while 35 per cent fewer copies were sold in shops".

The magazine would have been in much better shape had its publishers kept this basic principle in mind: women cannot tell you what they want because they do not consciously know what they want. Their desires can only be ascertained by their actions, not their assertions.

A maternal right to kidnap?

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 04, 2012

Somehow, I don't seem to recall any of the cases of fathers abducting their children and taking them across international borders being portrayed quite as favorably as this maternal kidnapper, who is quite clearly supposed to be [the victim of the story](#):

Disturbing scenes showing four girls being dragged kicking and screaming on to a plane in Brisbane to be sent back to their Italian father caused outrage across Australia today. The sisters, aged between nine and 15, were ordered by a judge in Australia to be returned to their father in Italy, despite the children's wishes to stay in Queensland with their mother.

The girls' mother, who was married to an Italian, had taken them to Australia from Italy for a holiday two years ago – and then kept them in the country. The Courier Mail newspaper reported that it had learned the mother of the girls clung in desperation to the rear of an Australian Federal Police car as it drove away with three of the sisters from a house where they had been staying.

She collapsed in the road sobbing at the end of what was described as a day of unfathomable anxiety and stress.

A bitter international fight ensued between the parents, resulting in an Australian judge ruling the sisters must be returned to their father. For weeks the girls, who have joint Australian and Italian citizenship, had remained in hiding with their great-grandmother after a court ordered they should be returned to their father in Italy.

If you're a parent of either sex who claims to be concerned about the well-being of your children, you cannot kidnap them and attempt to forcibly keep them from their mother or their father. The family courts are, for the most part, complete travesties with no regard for the rule of law, but it shouldn't take a law or a court to make it clear to everyone that children must not be removed from the geographic proximity of a parent by the state or the other parent without the first parent's permission.

The heavily emotional angle of this story strongly suggests mothers have some sort of implicit right to abduct and abscond with their children that somehow trumps the legal system. How, one wonders, can that be rationally justified in a nominally equalitarian legal system?

She's probably had better

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 05, 2012

Many unmarried young women with an N count greater than one or two will argue vociferously that their N doesn't matter and should not be taken into account by men who are considering them as potential wives. But the reality is that the known male distaste for seconds, or twentieths, as the case may be, is well-justified in terms of an increased probability of future infidelity as well as the fact that his wife will likely **compare him unfavorably to one or more of her previous lovers**:

Many women are looking back with longing on past relationships, admitting sex was better with their ex than their current partner. A total of 38 per cent of women confessed in a recent survey that they had the best sex of lives in a previous relationship. Meanwhile just 29 per cent of men said their best sex was with an ex....

'They don't regret not choosing them as long-term mates, but they do miss the great sex they had. Women don't tend to marry the guy they had great sex with. They marry for more 'sensible' attributes - like whether he'll be loyal and a good father. I get lots of emails from women saying they love their husbands but fantasise about sex with their exes.'

What is particularly troublesome about the 38 percent figure is that it does not appear to leave out **the 29 percent of women** who are still virgins by the time they reach marital age, and who as married women could never prefer sex with a nonexistent previous lover. It's not a precise match here since some of those virgins will not marry, but the statistic is still close enough to make the point that this report actually indicates that 53 percent of all married women with previous sexual experience had the best sex of their lives in a previous relationship. And obviously, the higher

her N, the greater the possibility that this is the case.

So, if you've married a woman who wasn't a virgin, there is a one-in-two chance that she considers you to be sexually inferior to one of her previous lovers. And the more experience she's had, the more likely that is the case.

This widespread sexual preference for previous lovers may also explain why the men least troubled by their wives' previous sexual experience are the high Alphas. Given the tendency of Alphas to be obtuse, is not only likely to assume that he is not only his wife's best, but to believe he is the man that other men's wives are pining after. And then, it might be hard to be too worried about not being number one or number two when she's not even in his own top ten.

A question of character

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 08, 2012

Contra the assumption of many Americans, European-style [maternity leave simply isn't the answer](#) to the challenge presented by working mothers-to-be:

"Family-friendly" has become a cliché for a direction of political travel, which politicians have accustomed the voters to expect. So it would be a brave politician who questioned the most well-established plank of family-friendly policy - maternity leave.

Under present UK law, women who give birth can take up to a year's maternity leave, for six weeks of which they are paid 90pc of their usual salary, though after that the rules vary and it's around £135 a week or less.

However, maternity leave is creating a great burden on many women and businesses. The legislation puts employers off employing women. Companies are reluctant to give jobs to women of childbearing age.

The problem is actually more serious than the article makes it appear. The UK has created a perverse incentive system where the woman is provided significant incentive to lie about her intention to return to the workforce after the year's leave, thus forcing the company to pay for the entire year when everyone knows she isn't coming back. This not only forces the company to spend around £6000 in addition to her six-week 90 percent leave, but prevents them from making any plans to replace her until one year after she has left the job.

Not only that, but as long as she can get a simple note from her doctor, a woman can stop showing up to work once she's pregnant and still get

paid her regular salary before she goes on maternity leave. Now, while it's understandable that women will be tempted to take advantage of this legalized theft, what sort of message does it send about the woman's character to her co-workers and employers? It's not merely men who resent the fact that one of their co-workers can take advantage of up to 15 months paid vacation. And how does it benefit women to create such a strong disincentive to hire women who are of an age and situation where pregnancy is a reasonable possibility?

Society needs women to bear children; without them doing so, it will eventually cease to exist. But how can anyone look at the situation and credibly insist that the material gains of doubling the size of the female workforce - remember, one-third of women always worked - have been worth the material costs?

Wife or \$200 whore?

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 09, 2012

I found this comparison to be a fascinating one:

I wouldn't judge the man who balks when his fiance demands a guarantee for two weeklong trips to Paris every year and diamond jewelry on birthdays, or the woman who balks when her fiance demands a guarantee for sex twice a week, at least not without without more details.

This is truly astonishing. Apparently sex, a fundamental and intrinsic aspect of the marital relationship, without which no marriage is considered to have been consummated, can somehow be equated with a weeklong trip to Paris, plus diamond jewelry. This strikes me as somewhat of an overvaluation of the female service provided, especially in light of the readily available economic data on the average cost of sexual transactions. If we assume \$7k per trip, plus another \$5k per diamond jewelry, that works out to \$182 per sexual encounter with no volume discount. Actually, that would be cheaper than a mortgage... although one suspects this is envisioned as being in addition to rather than instead of the household expenses.

Anyhow, if a woman is unwilling to commit to having sex on some sort of regular basis, then how on Earth can any man be reasonably expected to commit to never having sex with anyone else? If 104 times per year is too much and justifies a refusal to commit to it, then how much is a reasonable average expectation? 12x per year? 1x per year? Never? Dalrock recently posted on the ways that marriage and men's reasonable

marital expectations **have been debased**, but are we really supposed to believe that marriage, with all of its responsibilities, sexual and otherwise, now provides absolutely no sexual rights to the husband?

Update: Marriage isn't the only form of **false female advertising**.

Marriage as rape protection

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 10, 2012

This [anti-rape logic](#) seems totally nonsensical from the Western perspective:

Caste councils, known as Khap Panchayats, called for children to be allowed to marry lawfully as soon as they reach puberty and said they believe it would halt the increase in rape cases which has caused alarm throughout Northern India. Their call came following an outcry over the gang-rape and subsequent suicide of a 16 year old girl, Sharmila, in Sacchakhera village, Haryana, close to the capital New Delhi.

The fact that we Westerners can't figure out how this could possibly make sense only goes to show how far removed from the historical human reality our society is. Marriage was historically a form of protection for women. By becoming the property of a man, a woman was protected by her husband, who could be expected to use lethal force against anyone who would offend him by bothering her.

Secular faith in the law gradually replaced this concept of the husband-as-protector, to such an extent that husbands are now considered intrinsically dangerous by many women. But under the thin veil of society, the old human reality remains; a man in Florida recently cut the throat of a Chicago man who made the mistake of approaching and talking to the Florida man's wife, while Richard Gere was kicked out of a restaurant by a diner after [he attempted to chat up the man's wife](#) during dinner.

But the deterrent effect of the law requires an amount of long-term thinking that is noticeably lacking in the cultures that are making up an

increasing percentage of the populations of the West. I suspect that the decrease of the deterrent effect, combined with the decreasing ability of the legal authorities to maintain civil order, will likely serve to bring about a partial return to the very thinking that we currently find nonsensical, and which many men and women probably find offensive.

Feminist sex is false advertising

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 11, 2012

Susan Walsh [tracks a remarkable trajectory](#) of supposedly "sex-positive feminism" in a female advocate of casual sex that provides solid support for Roissy's theory of the Slut Cycle, in which the alpha chaser just happens to decide to slide off the carousel and start considering relationships with lower rank men as she ages and The Wall looms:

Age 24: *I'm a 24-year-old member of the hookup generation — I've had roughly three times as many hookups as relationships — and, like innumerable 20-somethings before me, I've found that casual sex can be healthy and normal and lead to better adult relationships.... I learned something from all of the men I dated. Sexually, I learned plenty about what turns me on. More important, by spending time in uncommitted relationships, what I wanted in a committed relationship became clearer — and it wasn't amorous antagonism but a partnership that didn't trigger self-protectiveness...Perhaps young women are putting feminist ideals of equality into sex by refusing shame and claiming the traditionally male side of the stud/slut double standard.*

Age 26: *As I see it, young women have fully proved that we can have one-night stands, hear us roar — and maybe we're beginning to also allow ourselves more nuanced feelings about our hookups...We can now acknowledge regret over a one-night stand, without being considered, or seeing ourselves as, forever ruined women; if there's been a recent change in my generation's relationship to casual sex, I suspect it's that we're relaxing our defensive posturing.*

Age 27: *I wanted company, warmth and no danger of attachment.... Except that in reality there was. I actually liked him,*

quite a bit, as a human being...At some point I realized that, despite my insistence otherwise, I actually wanted those sorts of intimacies, only with an actual commitment.

Age 28: *I've tired of hookup culture's dictatorial reign over modern courtship. It doesn't feel so free when it doesn't feel like an intentional choice....I've often had no one but myself to blame — especially when going after boys literally wearing warning signs in the form of tattoos reading things like, "I am what I am" or "forgive me." Sometimes, tearing off your clothes is just a pathetic attempt at taking control of the uncontrollable: love. It took me a while to realize that I wasn't always getting what I wanted from hookups.*

She's right on schedule. In three more years she'll be declaring that there are no good men left, followed seven years later by loud and unconvincing declarations of how much she loves being single at 40. The punchline? The woman who wanted us to hear her roar that she had fully proved her ability to have one-night stands belatedly confesses that she almost never climaxed in any of the casual encounters she was so enthusiastically championing. " I didn't mention that I'd faked it during nearly all of my dalliances." Now, how much can she possibly have learned about what turns her on if she didn't even manage to learn enough to get off?

Susan is absolutely correct to conclude that this seller of casual sex was a fraud. Now, I would not go so far as to conclude that no woman genuinely enjoys casual sex or one-night stands, as there are without question true sluts at heart whose cravings for physical activity are very similar to those of highly-sexed men. But it is simply not true to claim that all, most, or even a significant minority of women are wired that way, or it would not be so common for women involved in hookups, one-night stands, or friends with benefits situations to destroy the casual relationship by attempting to turn it into a committed one.

The primary lesson here for women is that they need to apply the same skeptical lens to female advice that Game-savvy men habitually do and realize that the media figures do not define the norm. Their task, however, is even more difficult, as they need to not only watch what the other women do instead of what they say, but also attempt to distinguish between what those women feel and what they say they feel. That's a task that would be well beyond the vast majority of men, but perhaps would be possible given the more developed sense of female intuition.

Accountability, agency, and acceptance

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2012

Saraha's Daughter demonstrates why the maxim of never taking advice on intersexual relations from a woman is a rule that has exceptions. She explains how solipsism is the root cause of the often-observed tendency of women to repeat their sexual and relationship mistakes over and over again:

Women, through a solipsistic perspective, falsely assume that indicators of attraction from men can somehow contribute to a positive self image or are reflective of who she is when it's really no more than a sexual urge that is in no way unique for just her. This all becomes readily apparent after she wrongly chooses to have sex with him and it displays itself in regret, self loathing and embarrassment. So why would she do it again? Because the regret is not associated with the solipsistic euphoria. The regret is tied to the specific guy she had sex with. That is why she would never talk to THAT guy again.

Guys, you will never shame solipsism out of women. I think that has been well established. Women can learn how to pause and think outside of themselves but it is not what her brain first does. Information is received through an "all about me" lens and is usually not filtered past that.

There are two important lessons in there, one for women and one for men. The first is for women to stop looking at their feelings as the result of actions by another party rather than the consequence of their own actions and decisions. In other words, accepting accountability is the necessary step in acquiring conscious agency and the elusive empowerment that so many women seek.

The second is for men to stop thinking that speaking negatively about solipsism to women will somehow affect the degree to which a woman is solipsistic. Solipsism is a female attribute *but it is a male issue!* Complaining about a woman's solipsism is like a woman complaining about a man's height. You cannot expect her to do anything about it, you can only learn how to deal with it. Whether you do so in a manipulative manner that makes it useful to you or a sacrificial manner that permits you to endure its vagaries with complete equanimity is irrelevant. The only point is that you have to accept the fact that it is what it is and it is never going to change.

Yes, a woman can learn to control her expression of it just as a man can learn to wear high heels. But such superficial actions aren't going to actually change what is occurring underneath.

Alpha Mail: decisions, decisions

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 13, 2012

LL sends us an example of the decision-making ability of the pre-Shadow of the Wall modern young woman in action from [Texts From Last Night](#):

I just realized that I have to choose between a future orthopedic surgeon and a dude currently in jail. My life is so fucked.

This is, of course, a humblebrag, in which the woman feigns to be dismayed by the fact that she has two, count them TWO, men of relatively high socio-sexual rank who are not only attracted to her sexually, but think she is so wonderfully fabulous that they are attempting to pursue a future with her. One is a quintessential Bad Boy, being "currently in jail", and the other is presumably a societal high flyer, being "a future orthopedic surgeon".(1) Or at least that's what we're supposed to think, as it is much more likely, the guy in jail is only there for two days on a DUI, the future surgeon is actually in nursing school, and neither of them has actually proposed marriage to her

And what any of this has to do with "last night" is a complete mystery. It seems unlikely that she just realized that she can't marry more than one man, or that last night was the first time that either the prisoner or the medical student expressed interest in her.

But what is more interesting is if we take the posturing at face value and contemplate how bad one's decision-making ability has to be if one is seriously torn between "jailbird" and "med student". As one commenter on the text succinctly put it: *You're fucked for turning a no-brainer into a "decision".*

What we can learn from this is that many women love drama, particularly

drama into which they can cast themselves as the central figure. If the drama doesn't actually exist, as I presume in this case, they will manufacture it, then portray even the most obvious choices as difficult dilemmas requiring the wisdom of a Solomon to resolve. Of course, if the conundrum is legitimate, this only underlines Roissy's oft-made point about pre-Shadow women having no long term perspective.

(1) The intrinsic female focus on male professional status is revealed by the fact that ever since Galen gave his first lecture, no woman has ever dated a "med student" or a "law student", merely "future surgeons", "doctors-to-be", and "going to be a lawyers". This is why the average cube jockey should always describe himself as a "future CEO".

Crimson Arts and the Scarlet Manifesto

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 15, 2012

Dr. Peggy boasts of the wonderful results of a liberated and [increasingly adulterous female population](#):

After years of raising boys to think more like women and women to think more like men, we are now witnessing a generation of adults who fall less into traditional gender roles than ever before. Today's young men, as a whole, are more sensitive than their fathers were. The women are more independent than their mothers. There's been a trickle-up effect: The older generations are witnessing these changes, these freedoms, as they show up in their children and grandchildren, causing a culture-wide shift that transcends age.

Research supports this: According to a study conducted earlier this year by biological anthropologist Dr. Helen Fisher for the dating site Match.com, women are getting less traditional about relationships. Men, interestingly, are getting more so. Men want marriage, babies, and stability; women want personal space and regular nights out with friends. More poignantly, women view their sexuality based on notions of what they want to do, versus what they're told they should do.

In my work and in my life, I had been hearing more from women who were both having extramarital affairs and actively seeking them out. While they weren't necessarily proud of their actions, neither were they ashamed. Unlike men, whose cheating often follows an impulse, these women had considered their affairs. They had reasons for them.

I'm not interested in wagging my finger or responding to the obvious. What I find interesting here is to note the way other women are repeatedly confirming what Roissy and other Game bloggers, including me, have been saying for years, despite the denials of the NAWALT crowd.

Now no one, except perhaps for the most bitter red pill Gammas, are claiming that all women are adulterous sluts prone to cheating at the drop of a hat. But what Roissy has been repeatedly driving home is that the observably negative female behavior is increasingly driven by perverse societal structures and incentives that have unleashed the raw, chaotic power of female sexuality to the detriment of men, women, and society.

The fact that Dr. Peggy, the Jezebels, and the assorted hairy-armed manjaws of the world are celebrating these societal changes indicates that they are real, they are destructive, and that they have to be unmade if society is to return to a stable and sustainable path. There is no room for the moderates, both male and female, who want to protect the structural changes while decrying the negative consequences; the latter are the product of the former.

The logic is harsh, but inescapable. As Instapundit likes to say, that which can't continue won't. If women who are free to do what they want collectively choose to behave in a way that destroys their societies, either those societies will collapse or women will not be permitted such freedom in the future. Women may be, as Dr. Peggy says, more confident about making choices, but what use is confidence when the choices are so often self-destructive ones that lead to empty minds and barren wombs?

Review request

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 16, 2012

As those of you who also read VP know, yesterday I [published a novella](#) and announced a forthcoming novel. Since I know that not everyone here follows economics, religion, and politics, and because I'd like to see a few more reviews posted at Amazon, I am offering a free review copy of the novella to the first 15 AG readers who are interested in reading it and meet the following criteria:

1. You are a regular reader of fantasy fiction
2. You have the time to read a 50-page novella this week
3. You are willing and able to commit to posting a review on Amazon by the end of the day on Friday.

If this happens to describe you, please an email to [vday\(AT\)wnd\(DOT\)com](mailto:vday(AT)wnd(DOT)com) and I'll send a copy of the epub to the first 15 respondents. I'm afraid there is little in the way of Game per se in the novella, on the other hand, she does look beautiful in chains....

Alpha Mail: Game and the election

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 16, 2012

GK asks why women are suddenly and "inexplicably" turning away from Obama:

We all know that women didn't turn away from Romney because of his position on abortion or contraception. That was liberal Democrats interpreting the poll data through their own prejudices and had nothing to do with what women were actually thinking. The poll data itself showed that, but now it's even more obvious, since women's support for Romney has increased and he has not changed his position on any of the so-called "war on women" topics. So what's really going on? Why are women now supporting Romney? Is it simply because now he looks like a winner?

One of the keys to understanding female behavior is that it is often aversion-based. Men find this difficult to understand because their behavior tends to be positive, in the sense of "I want X, therefore I will do Y." The aversion-based female pattern tends to be more oriented towards "I don't want X, therefore I will do Y". The increased female support for Romney has little to do with Romney himself, much with less his policies or Obama's policies, but rather the collective socio-sexual fury of a group of women duped.

Remember, only four years ago, Obama was widely advertised throughout the media as the half-breed Alpha, the Fresh Prince of Punahou, the suave dark lover extraordinaire with the mellifluous voice who featured in the turgid, illicit sex fantasies of SWPL-women from coast to coast. He was supposed to be the older, political version of the hip black man with the halffro who always has a white girlfriend in the TV commercials when he isn't occupied spending his days as the fifth wheel

in every group of otherwise white male friends.

Instead, he turned out to be a cowardly Urkel with jug ears who can't talk without a teleprompter and is bossed around by a pair of African amazons. The new SWPL socio-sexual distaste for him - note that conservative women, as well as the working class women who disdain those they consider "mudsharks", never saw any appeal in Obama in the first place - has finally reached the point that they don't even care that they're going to be criticized for their failure to adhere to the policy dictates of the Sisterhood, they simply can't stand the man now.

So, my conclusion is that now that the line has observably been crossed, the SWPL vote will stampede away from Obama almost as rapidly as it stampeded away from Hillary Clinton and towards Obama during the Democratic primaries in 2008.

Feminism and the fall of the West

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 17, 2012

Dalrock presents an excellent post [describing the forces and mechanisms](#) that dictate societal collapse in the West as a logical consequence of feminist equalitarianism:

Feminism has become a central organizing force for western culture. Nearly every decision public and private must consider feminism first, and everything else second. This is true for everything from our last ditch nuclear deterrent to men's entertainment. Even the Word of God must kneel before the word of feminists. The reason this doesn't come to mind for most people is it is everywhere. It seems normal, if not natural.

What is too easy to forget is that this is artificial, and therefore requires constant effort to maintain. Feminism didn't demolish a barrier between two seas and let the water levels adjust; it is a massive pumping operation. Turn off the pumps even for a little bit and reality will come flooding back.

The longer we keep the pumps running, the more the true cost of the operation becomes evident. Most of what feminism gained it did on credit of one sort or another, and these bills are coming due....

The fatal flaws of all three of these models, including their use in blended form, are the same:

- *There is insufficient incentive to keep the mass of men producing at the levels needed to transfer enough wealth to women.*

- *Women who spend their early adulthood focusing on education and career before becoming mothers lead to an enormously expensive mis-allocation of investment in human capital. This exists across all industries but is most easily identified in the case of medical doctors, as The Social Pathologist has witnessed.*
- *Children don't just need financial resources, they need a real father. Fathers who aren't head of the household are a very poor substitute for those who are.*
- *By prioritizing women's careers over becoming mothers, the birthrate greatly declines.*

While the first two bullets reduce production by existing men below their potential, the last two reduce the number of productive men in future generations. Taken together we end up with reduced numbers of productive men, and less production by those few who exist. These problems aren't visible at first with feminism however because there is a delay in experiencing the loss of production by men. This gives the initial appearance of a free lunch, where the only result is the increased production associated with women prioritizing paid work. However, this apparent free lunch is simply the inertia of the system; the flaws become progressively more evident from generation to generation.

Dalrock is explicating something I have been pointing out for years. A feminist society must collapse because it is an unsustainable societal model. In fact, I expect it to collapse in fewer than the 70 years it took the Soviet Union to go from start to finish because the economic and societal contradictions inherent to the feminist model are actually greater than were intrinsic to the Communist model.

Nous sommes le déluge

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2012

Sarah Hoyt contemplates [The Myth That Kills](#):

What I see is women who were freed by tech advances and who THINK they were freed by marching shoulder to shoulder and taking permanent offense. These women live in a state of paranoia, dreaming up male privilege that is invisible to anyone but them, and taking offense at ever more ridiculous things – even things that have nothing to do with gender – because they’re so terrified of men taking the upper hand again.

I look at them going to war with spelling: Womyn, Herstory. I look at them dancing around dressed as vaginas (!) because apparently the most important thing in these women’s lives is their sexual organs. I look at them acting as a pack and attacking whoever they’re told to attack because “so and so is anti-woman” and I think... these are humans? These are civilized people? Don’t they see they’re being tools of the Marxist divide-and-conquer strategy? Don’t they see the end of this is either societal destruction or TRUE backlash for the sake of saving civilization?

Apparently not. So... carry on. Dance around in your little fabric vaginas. Think that all men are out to get you. Refuse to have children, because some of them might be male. And scream, scream, scream about made-up outrage.

That’s the way to bring civilization down and destroy the technological advances that brought us equality. If that’s what you want, DO carry on.

Après nous, le deluge.

Many people wrongly consider Game bloggers like Roissy and me, pessimistic observers who see through an increasingly dark and bloody glass, to be reactionaries. This only means that they don't understand the historical patterns in play now. We are the post-feminists. We are the coming civilization. We are the flood.

Too much joy

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 19, 2012

Just because it is helpful to be reminded that not all is doom and gloom, and that life continues and happiness abounds even in the darkest historical epochs, I think [this is worth viewing](#). I may be cynical about Man and skeptical about the pink cotton candy joys that are in store for us in the Small World of equalitarian dreams, but I really do think the world is a better place for this woman having had the chance to encounter a particular member of the animal kingdom.

Accountability and adulthood

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 20, 2012

I have observed that few criticisms irritate women more than the idea that many of them are not fully adults due to their refusal to accept responsibility for their actions and decisions. And yet, regardless of whether we look at the law, the legal system, reactions to criminal behavior, sports, or even debate moderation during a presidential election, we observe the same lack of accountability played out over and over again. Keep in mind [this article was published BEFORE the second presidential debate](#), during which Candy Crowley attempted to insert herself into the proceedings as a judge as well as a moderator:

[B]y late Sunday night, the campaigns of both presidential candidates and the debate commission shot back, insisting that Crowley would be expected to remain mostly silent as the candidates fielded queries from the audience of undecided voters.

At the center of the controversy is a “memorandum of understanding” — agreed to by the commission and both campaigns — regarding Crowley’s severely limited role.

“The moderator will not ask follow-up questions or comment on either the questions asked by the audience or the answers of the candidates during the debate or otherwise intervene in the debate except to acknowledge the questioners from the audience or enforce the time limits, and invite candidate comments during the two-minute response period,” [reads](#) the memo....

For her part, Crowley appeared on CNN Monday afternoon and declared that she would flout the debate commission’s rules anyway.

What can we conclude from this, except that Crowley isn't a genuine adult individual, who can be expected to abide by the agreed-upon ground rules, who understands that she is only incidental to the presidential election process, and realizes that she will be held responsible for any failure to perform as expected? Why did Crowley know that she could get away with flouting the rules so egregiously, why was she so confident that she could announce her intention to do so ahead of time without suffering any consequences for it before or after the debate?

Most importantly, if adulthood is indicative that an individual has reached the age of accountability, what must we logically conclude of an individual who cannot be held accountable to the same degree as adults are?

The etymology of "slut"

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 22, 2012

I've noticed that in addition to attempting to reclaim the word "slut" and provide it with a positive spin, some female commenters are still attempting to apply it to sexually successful men. These latter efforts are both linguistically incorrect and etymologically ignorant.

First, there is the logic. Numerous male bloggers have demonstrated why the male equivalent of "slut" is "stud". It is relatively difficult for a man to be sexually successful with women. It is relatively easy for women to be sexually successful with men. It is all about the degree of difficulty involved, which is precisely why promiscuous homosexual men are not begrudgingly respected the same way promiscuous normal men are. As the apt analogy has it, the key that can open a thousand different locks is a master key, whereas the lock that can be opened by a thousand different keys is a defective lock. There is no double standard, there are two different standards, distinguished by the varying degrees of difficulty.

Of course, logic is dialectic and the female attempt to attack "male sluts" and "manwhores" is observably pure rhetoric. So we know, per Aristotle, that the logic will be insufficient in addressing the issue and it is necessary to find another, more rhetorical means of convincing those who have adopted such terminology in a futile attempt to shame men out of sexual desire that their efforts are as misguided as they are ignorant.

Therefore, let's look at the definition of the word:

- 1. an immoral or dissolute woman; prostitute.*
- 2. Obsolete . a dirty, slovenly woman.*

Origin: 1375–1425; late Middle English slutte; compare dial. slut mud, Norwegian (dial.) slutr sleet, impure liquid

Word Story: Slut first appeared in the written language in 1402, according to the Oxford English Dictionary , that great repository of language information. At that time, slut meant roughly what one sense of slattern means today: a slovenly, untidy woman or girl. It also apparently meant "kitchen maid" ("She is a cheerful slut who keeps the pots scrubbed and the fires hot."). By the end of the 15th century the sense "a woman given to immoral or improper conduct" had come into use, and it is the only meaning in use today. Interestingly, the same second meaning, a promiscuous woman, developed for the term slattern.

The main reason that one cannot reasonably use the term "slut" for a man is that its primary meaning is not related to its immoral or promiscuous aspect, but rather its intrinsically female aspect. To call a man a slut is not to label him promiscuous, but rather, *to label him a specific type of woman*. Hence Chaucer's choice of the term "sluttish" to refer to a man in the 14th century rather than "slut". This has been the case for more than 600 years, which is very nearly the time in which the English language has existed. While it is true that languages change over time, no amount of defiantly declaring that black is white or war is peace will actually change the RGB values or cause the armies to vanish.

A slut is, and has always been, a woman. It can mean an untidy woman or it can mean a promiscuous woman. But the one thing it cannot mean is a man; at most a man can be described as "sluttish", which is a more specific adjective than the similar, but more general term, "effeminate". To attempt to argue otherwise is not only ignorant and illogical, but uneducated. One might as reasonably attempt to claim that the words "mother" and "girlfriend" can be applied to a man.

How is that better?

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 24, 2012

A metastudy asserts that **PMS doesn't affect women's mood**:

Researchers working under the direction of Dr. Sarah Romans of the University of Otago in New Zealand asserted that the correlation between an impending menstrual cycle and symptoms such as mood swings is far more tenuous than previously stated, according to Time Health & Family.

“The human menstrual cycle ... has historically been the focus of myth and misinformation, leading to ideas that constrain women’s activities,” authors of the study wrote. “We wished to examine one pervasive idea, that the [menstrual cycle] is a cause of negative mood, by studying the scientific literature as a whole. We briefly reviewed the history of the idea of premenstrual syndrome and undertook a systematic review of quality studies.”

In short, 85 percent of the studies did not observe what is classically known as PMS, and just over half of the studies found menstruation and mood to be related at all.... “Taken together, these studies failed to provide clear evidence in support of the existence of a specific premenstrual negative mood syndrome in the general population,” the study concluded, according to its abstract summary in Gender Medicine. “This puzzlingly widespread belief needs challenging, as it perpetuates negative concepts linking female reproduction with negative emotionality.”

So, what is everyone supposed to conclude, that women behave like irritable grizzly bears whose cubs have been stolen simply because they get off on it? I understand that Ms Romans would like to unconstrain women's activities, which is a reasonable goal, but this would appear to be a ludicrously counterproductive means of going about it. I mean, surely a scientist is capable of understanding that failing to find evidence of the explanatory cause does not eliminate the observed behavior.

Given the expressed motivations of the researchers, color me very dubious on this one. Especially since a relationship found in over half the studies would tend to be evidence in support of the existence of such a relationship.

Spaghetti arms and sour grapes

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 26, 2012

Susan Walsh provides what would appear to be a counter-intuitive perspective on [the appeal of male muscles](#):

I think men get muscled for one another, kind of the way women dress up for one another when they go out. Women like a fit body, but I will take a runner over a bodybuilder anyday. And I am grossed out by male pecs that are like boobs – something Jason was talking about recently. Blech! I may be an extreme case – for example, [I think Nathan Harden's skinny arm on the CD cover is sexy](#). I think his jutting hipbones would be sexy. But I've always liked the hipster look. I'm not alone – my guess is that skinny, brooding types, who are often called “bad boys” even when they are not, as in Nathan's case – outperform PUA types by a mile.

Solipsism alert! First, straight men most certainly do not get muscled for one another. That is pure female projection. We muscle up because it feels good to be powerful rather than weak, because we tend to seek improvement and get competitive with ourselves whenever we focus on something, and because we observe that women gravitate towards the stronger, more well-developed men. It feels great when women eye your muscles with interest and grab at your pecs, your biceps and your triceps.

I never cared about being able to bench more than my best friends. My high-school tennis partner was the state powerlifting champion, I was never, ever, going to be able to compete with him. But I cared a great deal about being able to bench 135, then 225, then 315. Now, I have a naturally delicate build, but managed to put on nearly 50 pounds over the years through hitting the weights. So I have a direct basis for comparison and I can say that women, on the average, react much more strongly and much more positively to men with well-developed musculatures.

Furthermore, it tends to be the hottest, fittest women who prefer the hardest men. After all, who is going to pound her harder and throw her around the bed more easily, limp-wristed Emo Boy or strong, fit, Ripped Guy.

It's not that I had any problem attracting girls when I was a slender soccer player. I'm a writer, after all, and I could probably brood for England. But then, I never once had pretty strangers in the street look me over and say "yum" either. That being said, do some guys overdo the weight training? Yes, absolutely. But there is a huge gap between a scrawny runner and a waddling musclehead who looks like a stuffed sausage in a suit. Daniel Craig as James Bond on the beach is much more the norm than Arnold as Mr. Universe posing onstage.

I thought Susan's comment about finding skinny arms to be sexy to be particularly interesting, since I have heard other women declare that they find "spaghetti arms" and "sunken chests" on men to be vomit-inducing. I have also noticed that adult women who prefer hipster men are either still attracted to the same type of juveniles that first attracted them in their early teens or fall in the 5-6 SMV category.

My hypothesis is that the human mind has an unconscious means of limiting its attraction triggers to the members of the opposite sex within an attainable SMV range. It was always astounding to me when a relatively plain woman would confess that she found one of my average male friends to be hot while genuinely exhibiting no interest whatsoever in any of my much better-looking friends. It's a very healthy and positive spin on the sour grapes fable.

As for PUAs, no. Hipsters do not outperform them. If nothing else, logic would suggest that by the time a skinny brooding hipster has emo'd his way into a girl's boudoir, the PUA will have plowed his way through six or seven women already. After all, it takes a lot more time to strike poses,

simper, and wait to be noticed than damn the torpedoes and proceed full speed ahead.

"Kate Beckett" on *Castle* may have said it best, grammatical infelicities notwithstanding, upon realizing how many moderately attractive women had been seduced by a dead PUA whose death she was investigating. "I weep for my gender."

Anyhow, if Susan finds skinny arms to be sexy, no doubt she'll be [absolutely enraptured by this video](#) from my old Wax Trax! labelmates, particularly by the lead singer, Milan Fras. JA! JA! JA! JAWOHL! I don't know about the sexiness, but Milan is at least 1,000x more totally awesome than Nathan Harden. I doubt Harden has giant pink caribous... by which I actually mean GIANT PINK CARIBOUS.

Reasons to marry

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 27, 2012

Dr. Helen asks [if any man can name five of them](#):

This is the question I have been asking men around California that I meet at various blogger and pundit meet-ups for dinner. One dinner guest I sat next to the other night told me he had gotten married last week. We were discussing marriage at the table and I turned to him and asked why he had gotten married. "Can you name one reason a man should get married?" I asked, trying somehow to be polite, but probably failing miserably.

He thought about it for a minute and said "because the woman wants to and he will lose her if he doesn't." That sounds more like blackmail to me than a reason. Last night, at another event, I asked other men if they could name five reasons a man should get married. There was silence and then a discussion about the war against men and if that was true or not.

I am happy to oblige. In fact, I can even provide five reasons that start with the letter C.

1. Christianity: extramarital sex is sinful and it is better to marry than burn.
2. Children: children require a marital structure for a healthy and stable upbringing and men who want to continue their line are well-advised to marry. The future belongs to those who show up for it.
3. Civilization: we have an obligation to those who founded and built our civilization to continue it. Marriage is a vital foundation of civilization.

4. Contentment: a happily-married man is more content, more healthy, and likely to live longer than a never-married man, a divorced man or a widower. And even an unhappily-married man has the benefit of viewing death as a sweet release.
5. Courage: marriage is a real risk, both emotionally and financially. It is stupid and dishonest to pretend otherwise. Men are not women, to live life in a risk-averse manner, and shunning even the possibility of marriage due to the risks it poses is a cowardly, even unmanly, stance. This is not to say that all marital risks justify the taking, of course, that would be ludicrous.

I don't blame men who are marriage-averse due to the evil family court regime and the way the legal system is stacked against them. Not at all. On the other hand, living in fear is no way for a self-respecting man to live his life. Men need to keep in mind that they do not have to passively submit to the meat-grinding system once their ex-wives-to-be enter into it. Rather than live as an emasculated half-man in court-imposed serfdom, leave and live as a free man elsewhere. Join the French Foreign Legion. Become a pirate. Become a missionary. Start a new life in Brazil or Bangladesh or Bangkok.

And remember, marriages do turn out well, and not infrequently. You may find your wife to be your Biblical helpmeet or your life-partner in crime. Women may blow up most failed marriages, but they end 80 percent of 40 percent of all first marriages. That means your marriage has a 2 in 3 chance of avoiding even the possibility of the androsphere's horror stories.

The easy marital health test

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2012

A small scientific study indicates [a potentially reliable test](#) for the health of a marriage, as well as a man's marital ALPHA/BETA status:

[T]he participants' commitment to and satisfaction with their relationships did not seem to change with fertility, the researchers found. But women with less sexually attractive partners seemed to feel less close to their beaus as they moved from their least fertile to most fertile period. Meanwhile, women matched with the most sexually attractive men seemed to experience the opposite effect.

"Women with the really good, stable guy felt more distant at high-fertility periods than low-fertility periods," Haselton explained in a statement. "That isn't the case with women who were mated to particularly sexually attractive men. The closeness of their relationships got a boost just prior to ovulation."

The researchers found the same trends when they repeated the experiment with 67 new participants. In this phase of the study, the researchers added a new questionnaire that had the women rate their partners' flaws, such as thoughtlessness, moodiness and childishness. Women paired with less sexually attractive guys were significantly more likely to find fault with their partners during the high-fertility period than the low-fertility period.

In other words, if your wife is particularly sexually responsive in between her periods and gets irritable when she's getting them, she probably finds you to be sexually attractive to her and your marriage is likely in pretty good shape. On the other hand, if your wife is at her most irritable when she isn't about to have her period, and around that time, she has an

inexplicable, but dependable impulse to put on a short skirt and go out dancing with her friends on her monthly girls night out, well, there is a good chance she doesn't find you to be particularly hot stuff.

But don't worry, the researchers are careful to assure BETA married men. The fact that she is regularly drawn to have sex with other men she finds more attractive doesn't mean that she wants to forgo the benefits of a long-term relationship with you. It's just a pity that these mysterious urges tend to strike at her most fertile time of the month. Perhaps, if you're lucky, the baby will even look somewhat like you.

Shame and the single man

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 29, 2012

Dr. Helen is more than a little dubious that women will be successful in attempting [to shame single men into marriage](#):

So now that so many men don't get married, the society will spend it's time trying to shame them and discriminate to keep those guys in line. I imagine this will backfire. I was talking to a shoe salesman in his thirties the other day where I am visiting in Santa Monica and he asked me about my work and I told him about [my forthcoming book](#). Without any prompting, he said, "I don't want to get married." When I asked "Why?" he said, "The risk is too great and there is no benefit. Even if you get a pre-nup, it doesn't work. There is no incentive to me." Apparently, he is smart to stay single according to one of the commenters at the article I mentioned who had [this to say](#) about marriage:

Was single, had ample money and plenty of very open minded young ladies to spend my time with. Was having the time of my life, met a wonderful woman then got married and we had a couple of kids. Now I'm in a perpetual state of worry financially, rarely see my nearest/dearests for fun, and get a bj on Christmas and my birthday. Stay single boys, keep living the dream!!!!!!

So just maybe there are rational reasons other than weirdness and "fussiness" that keep men from tying the knot. But then, that would mean a columnist like the one writing the piece mentioned would have to understand more about where men are coming from and less about how she and society want men to fall in line with what women and society expect.

She is correct to be dubious because what we're seeing here are examples of both marginal utility and female solipsism. The solipsism can be seen in how women frequently attempt to direct shaming tactics towards men because they find shaming tactics to be so effective with women and cannot imagine that men would respond differently. The marginal utility of the tactic can be seen in how American men have, over the last 40 years, become increasingly indifferent, indeed, in some cases even openly hostile, to female demands and female expectations of them.

The problems Western societies in general, and American society in particular, are already beginning to face were no less predictable than the problems facing Chinese and Indian societies as a result of their massive slaughter of the unborn female population. These problems are significantly different, of course. Contra the feminist assumptions, (and by now it should be no surprise to observe that events have proven them to be wrong yet again), just as the slaughter of girls has raised the relative MMV of the surviving women in Chinese and Indian society by reducing their supply, the legal degradation and economic deterioration of men has raised the relative MMV of the smaller number of men still deemed marriageable by women.

It is simple economic supply and demand at work, on both sides. The female demand for more education and financial success increases, thus raising the price of the desirable men. However, the male demand for women has significantly declined due to the increased legal risks and increasing age of women at first marriage, among other things, further reducing their supply. Anyone who has taken Econ 101 should be able to correctly calculate what the interaction of the moving supply and demand curves necessarily implies: women will find it harder and harder to find desirable men willing to marry them. In September, I pointed out that already, the math dictates "only one-third of women in college today can reasonably expect to marry a man who is as well-educated as they are." And that ratio is only going to continue falling as time goes on, barring

massive social, economic, or political changes.

This change in marriage-related demographics is not the only, nor the primary, reason the West is in decline. But it is most definitely a powerful factor in speeding up the process of decline and fall... and trying to shame single men responding rationally to the changes in society into modifying their behavior is simply not a credible solution.

Intersexual friendship

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 30, 2012

Susan argues that [it's not possible](#):

The reason: pure projection by both sexes. Guys want to have sex with their girl friends, and assume girls feel the same way. Girls do not want to have sex with their guy friends, and assume guys feel the same way.

This is largely true, but the logic obviously permits one exception, and it is an exception that I have personally observed. Men of higher SMV can be friends with women of lower SMV unless they convert the female friend into a harem member.

I've had a few genuine female friends with whom I've never had any romantic involvement, three of whom were even attractive. But in all three cases, my interest in them was either totally nonexistent or very limited. In the one instance of the latter case, friendship was possible because her interest in me was equally limited, my being at least 100 pounds too light for her. She was so predictable in this regard that if she was cheerful about a new prospect, I would quite literally ask her at which major football program he had played. She would get mad, then, when pressed, reluctantly admit "Nebraska" or "USC". She very much liked those big, corn-fed linemen.

The reality is that most men aren't truly friends with women, nor can they hope to maintain their friendships once their friend pairs off with another man. Unless the man's SMV is much higher than the male friend's SMV, he simply can't afford to tolerate the friend lurking about and waiting for his opportunity to make a move.

Regardless, the reality is that even when male-female friendships are possible, they tend to be transient and situation-based. I don't know a single man or woman who has maintained a lifelong friendship with a member of the opposite sex that is even remotely comparable to their lifelong same-sex friendships.

A request is not a test

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2012

Athol [outlines the difference](#):

If I'm doing the morning routine with the kids, I bring Jennifer a cup of tea. I'm already making me coffee, we have a Keurig thingy so it only takes me a minute to make her something while I'm making my own. She always says thank you and actively enjoys the Act of Service. She also knows that all she needs to do once is say, "Where's my tea?" in a snarky tone and she'll get a withering look and a big cup of make-your-own-fucking-tea.

Something to watch is whether or not small acts of service are also returned to you. I do nice things for Jennifer, but she also does many nice things back to me. For which I also say thank you.

If it's all a one way flow of your energy into your partner... even if they are being nice and appreciative about it... that just means you're doing everything they want for nothing but praise. Which is simply talk and not action. If they are performing actions for other people though... hmmm.

The fiery fervor of the convert often leads to overreaction, in Game as in religion or the conquest of an addiction. For many men, the discovery of Game causes them to start seeing negative female behavior in everything, sometimes when it isn't even there. For example, when Spacebunny is comfortably ensconced in front of the television and asks

me if I'll pour her a glass of wine when I'm in the kitchen making myself a late night coffee, I don't react as if she's angrily demanding that I throw myself down into a puddle so she can walk over my back without getting her shoes wet. Her request is a perfectly reasonable one and I am perfectly happy to grant it.

A reasonable rule of thumb is this: If a woman is making a request of a man and it is the sort of request that you would normally grant if one of your close male friends was making it, it is not a test and should not be treated like one. On the other hand, if a woman makes an uncivil demand of you, it may or may not be a test, but in either case, it is best treated with contempt and ignored.

The fact is that most women know, from a very early age, how to make themselves difficult to resist when they want something. They flutter their eyelashes, make their eyes big, raise their voices, and say PLEEEEEESE. So, if a woman can't even bother to be civil, if she can't even bother to *ask* for something, she wants, that is a pretty reliable sign that something has gone awry in the relationship.

A year in Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 01, 2012

I launched Alpha Game just over one year ago because I felt the topic of intersexual relations and their consequences for society and Western civilization merited its own focused blog. Here's what has happened since:

Oct 2011: 26,916 visits and 42,573 pageviews

Oct 2012: 103,524 visits and 144,870 pageviews

Special thanks to Glenn Reynolds, Dr. Helen, Keoni Galt the Hawaiian Libertarian, Susan Walsh, Athol Kay, Rollo Tomassi, Dalrock, Badger, Roissy, and Roosh. Most of the growth of AG's readership is due to those 10 individuals and the links to posts here that they have graciously provided to their own readers.

Already we're seeing ideas from the androsphere circulate out into the mainstream, both in the news and on television. It's seldom credited, or Roissy would be a household name already, but the more important thing is that the ideas are gradually begin to transform society. It's probably too late to save the West from fracture and collapse, as decades of equalitarianism and feminism have done irreparable damage to society and civilization alike. But the seeds of societal revival have not only been planted, they are sprouting.

And sometimes, things have to get worse before they can begin to improve.

Alpha Mail: Game and female development

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 02, 2012

A woman named KT presents a rather ironic request:

What the hell is Game? You are so dead spot on regarding a variety of subjects, I can't help but think you might know something about relationships as well, but I simply fail to understand how the information at the Game blog promotes marriage. Granted, the blog is not geared towards women and our unique set of problems, but I still don't think I understand men or the male/female dynamic any more today than I did 6 months ago. As a recovering feminist, vegan, radical environmentalist, Dead Head, I feel like I missed a MAJOR part of my development as a woman, and hence my personal life has been tweaked slightly as a result, but I still don't know how exactly.

Again, I know the blog is geared towards men, but if ever you or Spacebunny feel the urge to address what you perceive as some of the consequences of modernity on the female psyche, and how that makes us deficient as a spouse, the information might be useful to more than just me. The area I (and probably other females as well) still struggle with is how these nutty ideologies have warped our ability to relate to men in a meaningful and fulfilling way. I should be the one perhaps to give the advice, having lived through such lunacy, but I never really had a normal model to begin with, so I don't know what I should be returning to.

Gotta thank you for the time you take to educate us. Cyberspace has been a TOTAL BLESSING for those of us brainwashed by establishment schools. Between the Bible and the Internet, there may be hope for this generation after all.

To paraphrase my previous definition, Game is the conscious and synthetic adoption of the attitudes, behaviors, perspectives, strategies, and tactics of men with high socio-sexual rank by men of lower socio-sexual rank with the objective of raising their socio-sexual status and increasing their success with women. This is not the definition that most Game bloggers would utilize, but it is one they would recognize as being closely related to their definitions. Since I take a more abstract and analytical approach to the subject, it should not surprise anyone that my definition is less focused and practical than most.

My purpose is not to promote marriage. My purpose is to understand and expose the truth of intersexual relations, to oppose the equalitarian and feminist ideologies, and to defend traditional American society and Western civilization. While marriage has historically been a major pillar of both American society and Western civilization, the perversion of the institution by Western governments has actually rendered it a force for societal and civilizational decline, if not collapse, in many aspects. This is why I cannot unilaterally endorse marriage for all men in all cases, but rather, insist that under the present regime, it can only be risked by Christian men marrying genuinely Christian women, since this group at least has the potential for placing the traditional spiritual element of the sacrament above the legal element of the government-licensed relationship.

I find the request for more information on female deficiencies from a woman to be both encouraging and a little ironic. I've tried to be circumspect about not always hammering on that particular subject; some would probably say that I haven't been circumspect enough. But I'll think about it, particularly the way in which feminist ideology has rendered women less capable of marrying or sustaining happy, successful marriages, and post on the subject in the coming weeks. And perhaps I can better explain the male perspective in a manner that women can readily grasp; there is somewhat of a fish-water problem for which I will

have to consciously correct.

However, I can assure KT that even if she feels she doesn't understand men yet, she has taken a massive intellectual step forward in identifying what she does not know. This is the first and foremost step towards knowledge. It's rather like learning a language. You learn a few words here and there, and you're very pleased with how well you "speak" French or whatever simply because you can say a few words and exchange a few pleasantries. But as your ability increases, you suddenly hit the point where you stop paying attention to what you have learned and recognize how much more you don't know. That's the point at which you truly begin to learn the language. And that is the point at which KT is with regards to men and the reality of intersexual relations.

The cost of credentials

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 03, 2012

Western women are obtaining more educational credentials, albeit increasingly at [the cost of motherhood and healthy children](#):

The average age at which a woman in the UK starts a family has hit 30 – an increase of almost two years since 1995. But experts warned last night that the growing trend for late motherhood could be putting the health of babies at risk. The Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists said that women who waited longer to give birth needed to be informed of the potential problems, such as the risk of Down's syndrome and complications during delivery.

The figures, from the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development, show that the UK and Germany are tied at the top of a league table of average maternal age. They also reveal that British women tend to wait an extra five years to have their first child compared with those in the United States, where the average age is 25. The latest figures show that almost 350,000 children are born every year to women above the age of 30 in the UK. Of these, almost 28,000 mothers are above the age of 40. In 2010, some 141 babies were born to women above the age of 50.

It has been suggested that the increasing tendency for women to delay motherhood is because they are more likely go to university and pursue a career.

What is the point of encouraging more women to obtain academic credentials if that means they are going to be producing a smaller number of unhealthier, less cognitively capable children in the next generation? Even if more female credentials were materially beneficial to society, (and [Roissy's post on the latest Baumeister paper](#) casts a great deal of doubt upon that idea), the benefit would be short-term and last only a single generation. Are the much smaller number of women in the next generation, a statistically significant minority of whom are retarded, born out of wedlock, and otherwise handicapped, going to be able to maintain and continue the societal benefits established by their mothers?

That is highly improbable. Once more, we see that the structural inconsistencies of a feminist society are even more powerful than those that caused the Communist societies to collapse.

When the pedestal collapses

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 04, 2012

Although we are repeatedly assured by women that a man does not and should not care about his prospective wife's sexual history, it is not terribly hard to find [evidence suggesting that some men will care a great deal about it](#) regardless of female opinion on the matter:

When I met my husband 40 years ago I knew he was 'the one.' He had firm opinions on sex before marriage (outdated even then) and was a virgin. As I got to know him, it became clear that he'd never consider marrying somebody with 'history.' He thought sex special and wouldn't want to imagine his wife having it with others. But, by 22, I'd been having sex for four years. Madly in love and wanting him to marry me, I lied....

We had two children and a very happy and successful marriage. But a few weeks ago, an old friend contacted me over the internet, and I invited her round. My husband left us to talk and went off to the garden. Inevitably we talked of the past. After she left, I found my husband looking devastated. He said he'd gone into the conservatory to read and heard everything.

He said he felt utterly betrayed, as he had a right to expect honesty, but our entire marriage had been based on a fundamental lie. I said we'd had a wonderful 40 years, so what could it matter what I did before I met him? He moved in to the spare room and avoided me. A week later he moved to a bedsit and told me he wanted a divorce.

This is one of the problems with men prone to pedestalization; it can be ugly indeed when the pedestal finally comes crashing down. It is not surprising that the advice columnist's instinct is to be irritated at the man's principled position, to find it "stupid", and to declare the very concept of virgin marriage to be outdated. But it is a little surprising that she nevertheless sees a modicum of substance to his position, as she writes: "I know no one who would discover that they had been lied to for 40 years, and think it didn't matter."

And it's not so much the fact that the woman lied about her sexual history - I'm hardly the first man to observe that most, if not all, non-virgin women reflexively lie about N - but the fact that she knew perfectly well that this was a major matter of principle to him and she proceeded to purposefully deceive him about it anyhow. It was more than a deception meant to be justified by the eventual ends, it was also a total lack of respect for the man, for his principles, and a shameless manipulation meant to prevent him from being permitted to make a very important decision about his own life. Notice that even now, she still fails to respect his principles.

Does that deception, manipulation, and lack of respect justify walking away from four decades of marriage? I couldn't possibly say. Perhaps the marriage was considerably less happy than the wife imagines and the man is simply taking a convenient way out. Perhaps he is so disgusted by her past that he truly wants nothing to do with her. It's not for me to say, it's really not for any of us to say. I am confident that I would not react that way, but then, I was considerably less principled on the matter than this man. As Mises asserts, only acting man can assign motivations to his actions. On the other hand, I also know that any contract based on fraud is intrinsically invalid, and there is a perfectly reasonable case to be made that the marriage was never legitimate in the first place. The woman cannot appeal to forty years of something that did not, properly speaking, ever exist, especially in light of the Marriage 2.0 principle that unhappiness is an acceptable reason for unilaterally ending a marriage at

any time.

However, I'm not really interested in hashing out what the ideal response to this situation is, my purpose is merely to point to this example in underlining the fact that one cannot assume that the passage of time will necessarily erase past deceptions and betrayals. It is hard, but it is always better to be honest and risk the possibility that the disclosure of one's health, one's debt, one's family, or one's sexual history will cause the other person to walk away than to attempt to deceive them into a long term relationship in the hopes that the deception will never come to light or will be overlooked in the future.

Solitude and the City

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2012

A one-time Sex in the City woman writes about [her lonely middle-aged life](#):

For me, the single girl lifestyle that I embraced and celebrated with so much enthusiasm in the Eighties and Nineties has lost much of its gloss, and is starting to look a little hollow. I was part of the Sex And The City generation — successful, feisty women who made their own money, answered to no one and lived life to the full....

What none of us spent too long thinking about in our 20s and 30s was how our lifestyles would impact on us once we reached middle-age, when we didn't want to go out and get sozzled on cocktails and had replaced our stilettos and skinny jeans with flat shoes and elasticated waists. When I look around at all my single friends — and there are a lot of them — not one of them is truly happy being on her own. Suddenly, all those women we pitied for giving up their freedom for marriage and children are the ones feeling sorry for us....

Any man who didn't conform was to be kicked to the curb until the next poor sap came along. What I never considered, though, was that one day they'd stop coming along altogether. I really wish I'd known that once you're in your late 30s, men are pretty thin on the ground. And once you're in your 40s, it's as though they've been wiped off the face of the Earth.

When one is young, it is very, very hard to imagine that things will not always be, more or less, as they are now. But being more involved in athletics, men tend to be far more aware of the fact that one day, things will change and they will not be able to run and jump as they can now. They know the price of age. Every guy who plays any sports, even casually, knows the old guy who can't drive to the hoop or defend anyone anymore, but can still hit from three, and realizes that one day, if he's lucky, that will be him. I remember being in my twenties, talking to the guys in their forties at the gym, and marveling at how they were still pretty strong despite never seeming to do very much in the weight room anymore.

They just laughed and assured me that one day, I'd understand. In your twenties, you're at your peak and you don't need any recovery time. In your thirties, you lose your speed and your ups, and it takes a day to recover. In your forties, you lose your peak strength and it takes you two days to recover. You can still do 90 percent of what you used to do, but you have to listen closely to your body at all times or it's going to break down. You have to take it easy or you'll do nothing at all. And now, twenty years later, it is so clear that they were telling nothing but the truth. Fortunately, because I listened to them, I can still work out, I can still play soccer at a fairly high level, and I can still score goals with a strike rate of around .33 per game. Not bad for one of the oldest guys on the veteran's team.

I don't know if older women have been responsible about telling younger women that their youth, beauty, and fertility are not going to survive their twenties. It seems, from this article, that they have not been. In fact, the younger women still appear to be receiving precisely the opposite message from the media and the older generation alike. Ours is one of the first female generations in human history to actively spurn marriage and children in favor of education and careers, so it is very important for younger women to seek out middle-aged single women and find out if

they are genuinely content with their solitary status in middle age and beyond, or if they regret their youthful priorities.

There are, of course, real societal issues that have arisen as a result of this demographic transformation, and they are important, but on the individual level, what will transform the mentality of the younger generation is the personal regrets of those who took the path that they were socially pressured to take.

Aristophanes wrote fiction

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 06, 2012

It is simply incredible how often women refer to *Lysistrata* as if it is actual Greek history, rather than something more akin to the Wonder Woman comic from Marvel. It's as if men were to seriously argue that the legal system should be modified according to criminal justice in Star Trek:

Most of the women I spoke to have resigned themselves to the fact that the hook-up culture is here to stay. They don't see the social and cultural landscape of college campuses changing anytime soon.

One friend tells me that the girls on campus would prefer a culture of dating to one of hooking up, but they would never admit it or ask for it. If girls demanded dating before hooking up, guys would be unmoved, she explained. "There are always going to be other girls for them to hook up with so we'll just get left behind."

These women are looking at the problem the wrong way, I think. They need to realize that, in spite of campus sex ratios and prevailing cultural trends, they hold the power when it comes to the hook up culture. They hold the power when it comes to sex.

This was the insight of Lysistrata, the shrewd heroine of Aristophanes' marvelous play by the same name. Lysistrata was able to diagnose a problem in her society and to take actions and overcome obstacles to solve it.

In the heat of the Peloponnesian War, Lysistrata gathered the women of various Greek city-states at a meeting and proposed that they withhold sex from their husbands until these men end the war. The women, though reluctant at first, agree. Throughout

the play, though they desire sex just like the men do, they resist the temptation to break their oath with Lysistrata. The Athenian and Spartan men eventually become so desperate for sex that they begin peace talks. The women's strategy works.

Lysistrata, a tough and independent woman, understood how the sexual marketplace works, and harnessed that knowledge to get what she wanted. Many men want sex with women. As Lysistrata knew, women have the power to say yes—or no (assuming men respect their wishes, of course. There are far too many examples of times men disregard women's "no"s). They set and execute the terms to which the men surrender.

Just to be clear, the Peloponnesian War didn't end with peace talks between Athenian and Spartan men brought about by a sex strike. One would have to be astonishingly ignorant of Greek culture to imagine that a sex strike *by women* could have brought the ephēbophiles of either Athens or Sparta to its knees. The war actually ended following a long siege of Athens by Sparta, which ended with Athens having its walls torn down, its navy destroyed, and its empire dismantled.

Ironically, *Lysistrata* was published only two years after the loss of thirty thousand sailors and ten thousand hoplites at Syracuse, which was the real cause of the Athenian defeat.

As for the hookup culture, feminists are entirely to blame. The excess supply of women on college campuses and the corresponding increase in male value is a direct and obvious consequence of the decades-long campaign to encourage more women to pursue academic credentials. Game theory, economics, and cartel history all suffice to explain that although women collectively hold the power when it comes to sex, individual women will never refrain from making themselves sexually available to men in female-majority scenarios.

Post-equalitarian parasitic culture

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 07, 2012

Rollo features an intriguing post by Mark Minter on [the ongoing system failure](#) presently pervading Western civilization:

You all need to understand in no uncertain terms, women despise you, they think little of you. They believe you brutish and violent, bull headed, and fundamentally stupid. They see you as big children that must be controlled and disciplined in order make you useful to them. And if you are not useful to them, if you do not provide those things that they wish from you, actually, more correct to say, those things they need from you, then you will not be a part of their lives. And they are earnest and driven in structuring society and the law in such a manner that you are no longer needed.

They are now avoiding marriage in droves, deferring pregnancy and motherhood, and using men, more and more, as forms of recreation and, less and less, as a necessary partner in the scheme of life as they are defining it. Their job and their female friends are more important to them than you are. They are celebrating and defining single motherhood as the form of child rearing preferable to a two parent household.

And you should expect the bad behavior of women in relationships and in social situations to only get worse. There is a massive demographic shift that has been occurring since the end of the birth control. Compare the dearth of child bearing age women against the number of men from 19-55 that chase those

women, men that throw deals and enticements at the feet of those women, with the rise in social media mechanisms available today that permit women to be approached and have those deals thrown at their feet, and you have a recipe for more trouble ahead for men.

One needs to allow for a certain amount of rhetorical drama here, of course, but what Minter is saying is entirely observable from a societal perspective. The relevant point isn't about whether each individual woman despises men, which is simply not true, it is whether the society that the majority of women support and with which they are attempting to replace traditional Western civilization does so in a structural manner. The irony is that for all it despises men, such a society is no less dependent upon men as the civilizational structure it is replacing because it is a society of parasites that tends to remind one of Douglas Adams's B-Ark Economy.

It will be interesting to see how long a society full of women's study majors, lawyers, and social workers will be able to survive on the wealth produced by men who are players, thugs, and videogame junkies.

The challenge of intersexual communication

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 08, 2012

One of the common themes among female commenters at HUS is the inverse of the Sports Guy's mantra, men ruin everything. And just like the mantra, it's based on legitimate observation. Susan Walsh writes:

I do know that there has been a constant blurring of boundaries between this blog and others as some have sought to bring ideas from those blogs to debate here. You have done this yourself, mostly using Roissy as an inspiration. Mike C is a Rollo Boy. Others here may be Dalrockolytes. I have referred to the introduction of these “toxic” ideas as “infecting” HUS.

I know you are aware of the effect these conversations have had on my female commenters (crickets), and it's long been apparent that a sizable number of women elect not to comment here because of the “gloves off” demeanor of the conversations. In addition, female commenters who do stick it out often weigh in with constructive criticism of the male highjacking of threads. Yesterday, both Anacaona and Iggles, I believe, attempted to express their frustration with the tenor of the conversation, and more importantly, the destructive effect it was having on intersex communication.

I regard the problem as a near-insoluble one. The challenge is that intersexual communication requires two-way communication, and women, for the most part, have zero interest in that. The reason the young women at HUS have been falling silent is because they have no interest in their opinions being challenged and their assertions being questioned. They have no interest in changing their lives, instead they want to be comforted and have their decisions confirmed. For the most part, women prefer to treat their interlocutors as children who must accept

Mommy's word as divinely inspired law; it can be more than a little amusing to see the shocked expression on a woman's face when one does nothing more than directly question the factual truth of her statement. The stuttering, hasty retreat that usually follows her realization that she's been busted isn't without humor either.

Don't believe me? Try saying this as politely as you can manage the next time a woman attempts to slide an obvious whopper past you: "I'm sorry, but I don't believe you. Can you provide me with any evidence that is true?"

What I suspect you'll find to be reliably the case is that merely questioning the perfect truthfulness of a woman's word is regarded as rude, aggressive, offensive, and boorish. In femsprache, "gloves off" means "unconcealed disagreement". But don't take my word for it, try it out when the next opportunity presents itself.

As long as women are unwilling to accept having their opinions and assertions questioned, and as long as they prefer to fall silent rather than defend their statements, no substantive intersexual communication is possible. Now, obviously some women can handle it, whether they find it distasteful or not, but the observable reality is that most women either cannot or will not.

And men are well-advised to understand this is an area where most of them fall down. Most men are often inclined to let ludicrous statements go unchallenged, but they absolutely should not, because the woman making the statement tends to regard a man's acceptance of her version of reality as evidence of her dominance over him.

Alpha Mail: women can't follow logic?

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 09, 2012

Szopen quixotically asserts that women are as amenable to criticism as men while being totally incapable of logic:

The females are scared off from HUS not because someone challenges their beliefs, but because of the tone - I've seen tons of angry males going into HUS and blaming females for everything.

Jesus Christ. I'm reading the comments here and I think some of commenters are really nuts. In short, some of commenters would try to convince females, by a way of logic, that females are inferior (they should submit to males etc) and they are surprised or even angry that females won't listen.

There is a fundamental disconnect in the first statement. It is true there are a few hurt, bitter, and angry men of lower socio-sexual rank commenting at HUS and blaming women for lying to them, for deceiving them, and for creating a sexual marketplace in which they have tended to lose out. But the tone of their comments is not why women are cowed into silence at HUS or anywhere else. I have personally witnessed, on numerous occasions, how a female commenter at HUS will make a factual statement, then refuse to defend it or even continue to involve herself in the discussion after that statement is challenged, regardless of the manner in which it is challenged. The tone of the challenge is completely irrelevant and it is the mere fact of the challenge that causes these commenters to turn tail and run away.

I am not the only one who recognizes this. Susan obviously recognizes it as well, which is why she polices the male challenges to female comments much more firmly than the female challenges to male

comments. And she is well-advised to do so, as without doing so, she will continue to lose female commenters.

The reason I recognize the behavioral pattern so readily is that precisely the same thing happens at Vox Popoli, although it is usually mid-witted men of the anklebiting variety who behave in this manner. The behavior is so predictable, in fact, that I was able to design a blog rule based upon it which has the effect of silencing those who are disinclined to support their questionable assertions. The salient difference is that Susan wants such commenters whereas I want nothing to do with them.

I also find Szopen's assertion that the commenters are really nuts because they are attempting to convince women of something by logic to be more than a little amusing. This is an implicit admission of the very concept with which Szopen appears to disagree, the idea that women are inferior. While one can argue whether the syllogism that leads to the conclusion that women should submit to men is logically correct or not, to think it is crazy to take a logical approach to convincing women of something is indicative of a belief in female inferiority far more extreme than any conventional religious doctrine.

Even though I recommend men utilize rhetoric rather than dialectic when attempting to persuade women and I'm not surprised that many women would prefer to see, hear, and think no logic rather than consider an argument that reaches an unpalatable conclusion, I would not dream of claiming that one would have to be insane to believe that some women are capable of following basic logic.

Alpha Mail: restoring the balance

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2012

KT demonstrates that Game is not the sole province of bitter, middle-aged men of lower socio-sexual rank lamenting their past failures with women:

I have been thinking about some of your past posts at Alpha Game (the head scratchers, as I call them), and trying to reconcile them with some of the ideas that are floating around our culture presently. Unfortunately as a female I can only understand Game's true nature from afar, but I have drawn some (hopefully accurate) conclusions about male/female interactions based on Game's definition. I'm trying to add to my vocabulary!

If Game acknowledges a hierarchy of men, then perhaps its corollary acknowledges a similar hierarchy for men and women? The Bible is pretty clear (and the argument could be made for non-Christians also, but with different facts) about men being the dominant gender. God simply made Adam before Eve. Therefore men have the privileges and responsibilities of being the first born. God further reinforced man's authority by creating the woman from man's own flesh. Because God made the woman from Adam's body, she cannot possibly be superior to him because she is of the same substance as him. Her existence is dependent upon his. Incidentally, this premise is fundamentally different from those of the Gaia clique who loudly boast about their ability to give men life...but I digress....

If this is true, that there is a natural ranking among men and women, then Feminism is a pernicious evil lie. If Feminism's purpose is to "reassert" woman's place in society as equal to, or in many cases, superior to men, women are taught to pursue

what never was. A gender utopia it would seem. I think you have commented on this. I believe it was you also who has stressed the point that women have never been "equal to" or "superior to" men in the past? So what is it exactly that Feminism wants to restore? A status that women never had? Ever...? In addition, I don't even really know how to define "equal to" or "superior to" without degrading either gender. Language such as "superior" makes mortal enemies out of what God intended to be natural allies. Adam & Eve being of one substance, one flesh, should have a natural affinity for one another and should co-exist peacefully and productively. Feminism not only encourages, but commands women to lash out against the one God created to love and protect her.

To normal minds all of this is obvious. Unfortunately dogma and popular culture interfere with what God considers normal.... But really what is perhaps saddest about this whole conundrum is woman's complicity in her own demise. Fake (and sometimes legitimate) authority figures lie to her, and believing the lie she changes her behavior in ways that sabotage her life. Her false views of men as oppressors and villains and rapists cause her to attack those whom she should embrace. Men respond to these attacks and ironically become the diminutive partner in the relationship. Maybe. Yeah, I fear it is so, at least in some cases. The other option is for men to respond to the negative stimuli and simply not play Game at all. Why should he burn while women rage? I guess that is why you started the Alpha Game blog. If men would reassert their natural place in the gender hierarchy this nonsense would cease to exist. And balance would be restored.

I found this email to be intriguing, less because it more or less concurs with some of the ideas I've presented in the past than as an example of the way in which a female mind processes information. There is no hard and cold syllogistic analysis of the whole, but rather a sort of nibbling around the edges and trying the various concepts on for size to see how they feel. This tends to indicate that it is repetitive rhetoric, rather than reason, that is the key to persuading women to change their minds.

The salient observation KT reaches concerns woman's complicity in her own demise. That is the tragedy of feminism. In attempting to construct an equality that is not only materially nonexistent, but not even possible in the abstract, feminists have managed to degrade both the sexes as well as threaten the existence of Western civilization by striking repeatedly at a number of its basic foundations, including, Christianity, male honor and responsibility, female fertility, and the sacrament of marriage.

Every woman is the White Queen

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 11, 2012

Possibly the most controversial Game-related advice I give to men is my maxim of never placing any significant import on what women say, particularly concerning anything related to themselves. And while it's understandable that some women might find this to be offensive, the observable fact of the matter is that my advice is arguably irrelevant because it is quite often *impossible* to take them at their word.

Why? Because their word is so often at odds with their other words. Consider this fascinating pair of recent assertions by a woman (correction: two different women) at Susan's place.

I can't flirt for the life of me either.... I'm a champion flirt when I want to be.

Now, this particular example turned out to be a bad one, (the second woman was apparently quoting a different woman in the first part), but the topic is worth contemplating even so and I'll replace it later with an actual self-contradiction when one inevitably surfaces. I'm not sure what the reason for this tendency towards self-contradiction is, but my impression is that a) it begins at a very early age, as I've seen it exhibited in girls as young as three, and, b) it features some sort of connection between the expressed female perception of reality and the way that she wishes others to perceive her at the moment.

What I find remarkable is that if questioned with sufficient delicacy, a woman will often admit to simultaneously believing two intrinsically contradictory things. This may help explain why women are very credible liars who nevertheless tend to unnecessarily expose their own lies over time. If they actually believe what they are saying in the interests of convincing their audience of it, they cannot have any awareness of the

fact that what they are saying now directly contradicts what they told someone, sometimes that very same audience, previously.

If it feels true, it is true. But since feelings change, what is true now is not necessarily what was true before. So, if we apply that concept to the obvious contradiction presented by Susan's commenters, and combine it with what we know to be the female tendency towards negative communication, we can retroactively "read her mind" to a certain extent.

"I can't flirt for the life of me either" = I don't want women to think I am shallow, submissive, or overly obsessed with pleasing men like those flirtatious women are."

"I'm a champion flirt when I want to be." = I don't want women to think I am incapable of influencing my husband in a feminine way at will.

Notice that there is no contradiction between the two negative desires. It is the process of translating the negative wish to the positive assertion that produces the contradiction. So, in addition to being useful in the avoidance of acting on false information, observing these contradictions and understanding what lies beneath them can serve as a useful window into a woman's mind. Or, on occasion, two different women's minds.

She is not your best friend

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 12, 2012

Athol explains the important difference between "husband" and "best friend":

Athol: *if you asked me who I thought Jennifer's best friend was, I'd say it was her college roommate.*

Jennifer: *Okay, my first instinct at that last sentence was to be insulted and upset that Athol doesn't think he's my best friend. Then I thought about it for a moment and realized that he's more than my "best friend"...I'm not sure there's a word for it.*

Athol: *I think the word is "husband".*

A best friend is, almost invariably, of the same sex. For the individual who thinks his spouse is his best friend, ask yourself if your spouse knows as much about your past as your best friend of the same sex. Your best friend can't be your spouse because your best friend is the person with whom you discuss your problems with your spouse.

Your best friend is someone who always has your back, especially when you're in the wrong. Your best friend is someone who will help you bury the body, no questions asked, and never even mention it again unless you bring it up. Your best friend is someone who says "yeah, of course" before you even finish the question. Your best friend is someone who will lie for you and back up your story even when he doesn't know what it is.

As a general rule, these attributes seldom apply to male-female relations. I'm not saying that one's spouse can't be one's best friend, only that it is both unlikely and unhealthy.

Will you cheat?

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 13, 2012

Or will your partner cheat? A neuroeconomist [presents a scientific test](#):

My recent appearance on the Dr. Phil show prodded me to develop some simple tests for infidelity that expose the impact of this soup of chemicals. While there is no perfect test for whether a man will cheat, I will give you a list of things to look at. Most are subtle and below our conscious awareness. If enough of these factors line up, it might be time to worry.

Let's see how we do here.

1. Resting heart rate. +1
2. Testosterone. +2
3. Movie/kids/dogs +1
4. Public flirt +1
5. Family +1

It would appear I'm just below the chemical cheating threshold and am therefore a reliable marital bet. Science said so.

What attracts women

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 14, 2012

Or rather, what male attributes [attract the women who read Athol Kay](#). Somehow, those who make similar "scientific" claims never seem to qualify the statement by pointing out that their conclusions are based on the answers of 14 girls studying sociology at the University of Nevada-Las Vegas or whatever.

Physical Fitness is a must and powers a lot of what follows afterward – especially feeding into Sexual Aggression. Personal and Social Dominance are quite closely related... and the bridge between the two of them is Humor, Smarts and Skills.

I'm a little surprised that Facial Attractiveness isn't in the top three. I would have guessed 1) Fame, 2) Facial Attractiveness, and 3) Physical Fitness. What male attributes would the women here put in their top three?

General omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 15, 2012

The male archetype on display of the “beta male in alpha clothing”. I was asked about my take on [this particular situation](#):

Mark Rosenthal remembers the first time he saw Jill Kelley and her identical twin in action. It was at a dinner party at then-Gen. David Petraeus' house, and he was appalled. "They took over the whole conversation," he said. While the man responsible for overseeing two wars nodded politely, Kelley and her sister, Natalie Khawam, talked nonstop about shopping and traveling. "To me it was out of line."

If the thousands of emails spent pursuing a younger woman who no longer saw him as useful to her wasn't enough, Petraeus's behavior when confronted with a pair of aggressive social climbers seals the deal. The hard bright line separating ALPHA from BETA is how a man deals with female aggression. And this sort of social climbing is every bit as aggressive as the femme fatale, the maneater, or the queen bee. By permitting them to use him as he did, Petraeus was submitting to them, sublimating his will to theirs.

The Dark Lord of the Crimson Arts is astute as ever in describing Petraeus as "the male archetype on display of the '[beta male in alpha clothing](#)'".

Women like Kelley and Khawam are predators, every bit as ruthless as the pure alpha on the prowl. The only substantive difference is what they seek from the opposite sex. Whereas the pure sexual alpha seeks sexual access, these female predators seek social access. The moment a man indicates he is willing to bow to them, they won't hesitate to climb right over his back, not infrequently at his expense.

As with all women with dominant tendencies, such women have to be confronted and metaphorically crushed. An ALPHA would never have permitted those women to rudely dominate the conversation on trivial subjects that no one else cared about, regardless of whether he shut them up with a sly and witty comment or a direct confrontation. I've found a polite Socratic approach to be useful in this regard; simply asking the woman - and it usually is a woman - why she feels the rest of the table is interested in a monologue on the subject, whatever it is, will usually cause her to shut her mouth and pout while the rest of the table breathes a sigh of relief and moves on to subjects of more mutual interest.

Given other things I've heard about Petraeus, such as his habit of wearing all his fruit salad on his civilian suits, I'm not even sure he's a delta. He strikes me more as a try-way-too-hard omega, who somehow managed to figure out how to be socially successful through context without ever truly understanding human social behavior. Had he sexual success rather than contextual social success, he probably would have become a sigma.

The tables always turn

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 16, 2012

It's not surprising that the more solipsistic suspects are [identifying with The Sole Victim](#) of the Petraus scandal. But in addition to the fact that the media doesn't give a damn about the betrayed husbands - where are the New York Times articles written by anxious male doctors? - the more significant aspect is how this underlines a basic Game concept of female value declining over time as male value rises:

This weekend I treated my husband to the same scene that probably played out in the bedrooms of all 800,000 active-duty marriages. Ours was crowned with me stomping out of the tub clad in a towel and crying, "Please, please, promise me that won't ever happen to us!"

My husband of 25 years thought this was the silliest thing I have ever said. And I have said a lot about infidelity through our own history of 7 deployments, 16 moves and 2 so-called geographic bachelor tours, when he was sent on assignment without us.

I don't mean that either of us has jealous tantrums or that either of us is a cheater. I mean that when military life requires that you spend so much time apart, your marriage confronts one of the factors shown to contribute to infidelity: opportunity.

When we were first married, the opportunity was all mine. My husband was stationed on an all-male ship in the middle of the Persian Gulf. I was a 22-year-old girl who thought it was "no biggie" to go dancing with a bunch of naval aviators. "It was just dancing," I claimed. "What are you so mad about?"

Later, the opportunity was all his. I was home with a baby and no friends, and he was making port visits. One night he woke me up with a call from a 7-Eleven in Daytona Beach, Fla. "Some girl was flirting with me a little too much," he said. "I thought I should go get a Klondike bar instead."

This is why women are well-served to keep the future in mind even in the peak of their youth and beauty. As you reap, you will sow. It would have been perfectly fair and just if the husband had decided that it was "no biggie" to go dancing with 22-year old girls and then demanded to know why that would upset her. (Based on her reaction to the Petraus affair, it's not hard to imagine that she would have been more than a little upset.) But the husband is clearly of better character than his wife, since when he had the upper hand, he chose to be respectful of her feelings.

It's not how you treat people when you're down that matters, but how you treat them when you're on top of the world and the center of attention. The wife who treated her husband respectfully when she was the hot young thing will usually be treated respectfully by him in return. The wife who didn't, well, she may not be.

MMSL tl:dr version

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 17, 2012

Athol makes it [short and sweet](#):

(1) You can't fix Batshit Crazy. Only medicate it, or run.

(2) If you are being beaten by your spouse, or they are smashing up the house... film it and dial 911.

(3) You aren't a doctor. Don't start, stop, change, or throw away any medication.

(4) If there was no sex at the beginning of the marriage... don't expect any now.

(5) If you take a cheater back, do it only once. Otherwise you'll just be cheated on forever.

I laughed, I did. Read the rest there.

Love and shallowness

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 19, 2012

A commenter at HUS was lamenting the lack of male interest in women's deeper qualities and blaming female shallowness on this when I pointed out that lack of interest was actually a good thing because most women are shallow. This didn't go over so well.

VD, it's men like you who make me throw up. Thanks. I totally understand feminists now. Why chase after men? Maybe you'll be lucky and find a guy like Joe who will stay with you through thick/thin, but most men are like VD, who say, "oh, you can read Dante while getting you hair done."

Why thank you, I'm so honored. All I wanted in life was to be a pretty ornament hung up in someone's kitchen. Forget men, hopefully I'll make enough in my life to buy some vibrators/dildos because, really, what are men these days?

I can't believe that I hoped for something more, depth, style, substance or compatibility. I can't believe I used to put love on a pedestal as something beautiful that just happens, or believe that relationships included two people who deeply trusted in each other, who swore to be together through whatever problems may come.

I wasted all my childhood reading "Dover Beach" and Phillip Pullman's "His dark Materials". Love isn't real. Life is shallow and really what's the point of this site? this conversation? this blog? Why do we care if the world denigrates into meaningless hookups? There is nothing more.

However, there is no reason anyone should believe there is an intrinsic difference between a man who cares for his ailing wife and a man who isn't concerned about his wife's lack of interest in reading *La Commedia* in the Florentine vulgar. If she prefers Sudoku, where is the problem in that? (Now Farmville over B3, that's what I'll never understand.) After all, for all we know, the ailing wife is a devotee of Hee-Haw re-runs while her husband, when he is not occupied with his care duties, translates Shakespeare into ancient Sumerian.

Part of this woman's essential problem is revealed by her childhood reading. Those whose childhood foundation was more Pullman than Lewis are intellectually poisoned. In this case, the resulting perspective is downright monstrous; I have far more contempt for this female mentality than for the shallowest smiling bubblehead out there. She is observably an angry elitist who is furious at the world for valuing what it values rather than what she has to offer it. The monstrosity stems from her implicit denial of the possibility that shallow people of either sex, who happen to make up most of the world, are deserving of love. And yet, despite her cruel elitism, we can see that she simply has no clue about love or what it is.

Love doesn't "just happen". That is infatuation. Love is commitment. Love is a choice. Love is one sacrifice voluntarily offered after another, for years on end. But those who are full of pride, anger, and bitterness cannot be expected to have any idea what love is.

Cultural riptide

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 21, 2012

Steve Sailer [reviews Anna Karenina](#):

[M]ost remarkably, Wright's film may be the first of the numerous Anna Karenina adaptations whose sympathies lie firmly with her cuckolded husband, the unsexy bureaucrat Karenin. For example, in Vivien Leigh's 1948 Anna, Ralph Richardson played the husband as a stuffed shirt. But Jude Law (who is transitioning gracefully from not-quite-a-leading-man into a major character actor) gets to portray Karenin as a hero. Law's Karenin is the type of competent public servant who has been all too rare in Russia's unfortunate history.

It is far too soon to tell; this may simply be an outlier. And yet, it is rather remarkable to see Hollywood move away from the "woman as victim" model it has been relentlessly pushing on audiences for decades. If one reads Flaubert and Tolstoy, it's clear that they see the adulterous wife as the villain, while the filmmakers often preferred to see the villains as anti-heroes. Now that so many young men have grown up in homes where their mother left their father, or they've never even had a father, it is arguably going to become harder and harder to sell the idea of women being intrinsically pedestal-worthy by virtue of their sex.

Alpha Mail: be careful what you wish

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 22, 2012

I just might give it to you. Szopen has been complaining that I haven't responded to her attempt to correct me with regards to [this earlier post](#). She writes:

"VD: this statement is false: "Szopen quixotically asserts that women are as amenable to criticism as men while being totally incapable of logic:"

Because I have stated "you can't use X to achieve goal Y with females", and you interpreted this as "females can't use/understand X".

Now, I expect that you will refuse to admit that you have made an error, but I wonder, what kind of logic you will try to use to prove that from "you can't use X to goal Y" you can deduce "you can't use X"."

First, I regret to dash her expectations. I am always pleased to admit an error when I have made one. Responding to substantive criticism is the best way to hone one's intellectual capacities. Second, it provides me with some modest amusement to have to point out the concept of "rhetorical exaggeration" to a woman, but yes, I will readily admit that all women are not "totally incapable" of logic at all times and in all contexts. I find it especially amusing because I wrote that statement in response to this comment of hers:

"I'm reading the comments here and I think some of commenters are really nuts. In short, some of commenters would try to convince females, by a way of logic, that females are inferior (they should submit to males etc) and they are surprised or even angry that females won't listen."

Szopen, is this statement true? Do you really believe that some of the commenters are literally insane on the basis of their comments? Are you some sort of wonder psychiatrist who is capable of distinguishing the mentally ill and neurologically impaired from the mentally healthy on the mere basis of their blog commentary? I suggest that she who lives, rhetorically speaking, in a glass house, is in no position to throw any stones.

As for the logical challenge, allow me to rise to it. The primary link between "you can't use X to goal Y" and "you can't use X" is the ratio between the set of "you can't use X" and the subset of "you can't use X for Y." This is a little confusing, so we'll remove the negatives and refer to the set as X and the subset as X-Y. So, the question concerning the legitimacy of substituting (X-Y) for X obviously depends upon the size of Y.

X is the female capacity for logic. Y is, as per [her longer comment](#), anything that women might find offensive. We are mutually agreed that one cannot expect women to follow the logic that concerns anything they may happen to find offensive. And what do women find offensive? Well, from both her comments and our mutual experience at HUS, we know that women find criticism, among many other things, to be inherently offensive to them. So, per Szopen, $X = (X-Y)$ in any critical context. Which, as it happens, is precisely the context I was describing when I commented upon the quixotic nature of her assertion. For how can women be considered to be as amenable to criticism as men when one cannot use logic as an acceptable means of criticizing them?

And furthermore, does this not support my earlier contentions that one will do better to utilize rhetoric, rather than logic, when attempting to persuade a woman of anything?

But to correct my earlier statement, which was indeed partially false, I will admit that I should have said: "Szopen quixotically asserts that women are as amenable to criticism as men while being totally incapable of logic in any context that is critical of them."

I trust she will be happy now that I have responded to her complaint.

Rapey groks no Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 23, 2012

John Scalzi proves he doesn't care what people think about him by writing [yet another post explaining his opinion](#) concerning what people think about his position on the socio-sexual hierarchy and why he is not insulted by being identified as a "beta male":

I would note as a matter of clarification that I think they are less concerned about insulting me than they are reassuring themselves that there is no possible way they could ever be beta males, whatever their definition of 'beta male' is. By all indications their definition is something along the lines of "a man who sees women as something other than a mute dispensary of sandwiches and boobies" and/or "a man who does not live in fear of everyone else not continually affirming his internal assessment of personal status," gussied up in language that allows them not to have to deal with these essential facts of their own nature. But inasmuch as insulting me is part of the mechanism of reassuring themselves, I am offered the insult.

I'm not insulted because, a) I consider the source, b) I don't mind being seen as someone who does not view women through a tangled bramble of fear, ignorance and desire, c) when I step into a room, I don't neurotically spend my time tallying up who in the room has higher status than I do, and who doesn't. I am a grown-up, for God's sake. Paranoid status anxiety is tiring. Also, you know. I'm pretty happy with my life and who I am, which makes me rather less vulnerable to the presumed snipings of others, particularly those who don't have any notable participation in my life. Yes, yes, I'm a beta male, the worst of all possible males. Fine. Moving along.

While John is a BETA by Roissy's binary sexual hierarchy, he is a delta with strong gamma tendencies in the socio-sexual hierarchy. But [Rapey McRaperson](#) shouldn't be insulted by being identified as a low delta for the obvious reason that it isn't an insult. It is merely an observation of his behavioral tendencies and an identification of his place on the normal human hierarchy. And since John isn't merely comfortable with, but proud of, his passive-aggressive snarkiness, his suppliant behavior towards women, his white knighting, his discomfort with traditional masculinity and [his lack of confidence in his own right to define himself](#), it would be all but impossible for him to consider such an accurate identification as an insult.

John is, by his own admission, happy with his life. I think he's done very well for someone with his various handicaps. It is not at all a bad thing for anyone that the low deltas and gammas of the world can find mates, find satisfaction in their lives, and procreate. Civilization depends upon it. However, it is deeply unfortunate that John is using his success to tear down civilization and support the very forces that will render future men of his rank miserable. By constantly pushing for feminism and "equality", John is promoting a future where more men are raised in fatherless poverty like he was, only they will not get the support from the more stable elements of society to lift them out of it that he did because people like John and his readership are actively attacking those traditional elements and attempting to eliminate them, or at the very least, reduce their societal influence. Like an ungrateful dog, John is biting the hand that fed him.

Like most men with no Game, natural or otherwise, John doesn't understand any of it. The idea that any ALPHA fears and doesn't understand women is risible on its face. We don't fear women in the slightest and we understand them so well that we have to overcome the instinctive habit of making use of them whenever and wherever it pleases us. John doesn't understand that in the world he is promoting, the alphas and sigmas will maintain actual harems instead of the virtual ones we

now possess, and the low deltas and gammas will be forced to go without entirely, as only omegas now do, because the elimination of the traditional strictures on female desire permits women to pursue their natural inclinations, which has never, in the entire history of Man, been to have sex with short, chubby, feminized men of low social rank.

But his biggest failure of understanding concerns the purpose of men like me and others in the androsphere. John is again projecting his own status anxiety and other-focused mindset in asserting that anyone is attempting to bolster their own Alpha credentials by insulting him. It is social and sexual dominance that makes a man ALPHA, not the metaphorical dunking of John's head in the Internet toilet. Given that John is himself, contextually speaking, a lesser alpha in the SFWA community, and considering that he could no doubt exert an amount of sexual dominance over the women of that, shall we say, *differently-attractive*, group if he wished, he really shouldn't have too much trouble grasping the basic group dynamics involved. Alphas need no more reassurance of their rank than to walk into a room containing women, just as John doesn't need any more reminder of his position in the SFWA than to simply show up at a science fiction convention.

Men and women alike are better off when they have an understanding of the male socio-sexual hierarchy and their current place within it, or in relation to it. John's rank, my rank, and any other individual's rank, for that matter, is wholly irrelevant except in that they happen to provide concrete and observable examples which may help people better understand the concepts involved.

What is passive-aggressiveness?

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2012

A few readers seem to have some trouble understanding what passive-aggressiveness is, why it is viewed as feminine, and why it is an indication of low socio-sexual rank for men to exhibit passive aggressive behavior. It's really not a difficult concept, basically, passive-aggressive behavior is an intentional attack on another individual made with at least some degree of plausible deniability concerning the attack, the intent, or the target. The reason for the plausible deniability because the passive-aggressive individual wants to be able to attack someone else without giving his target a justification for striking back.

Should he be questioned, the passive-aggressive attacker will usually affect to deny he was making an attack, or that he intended any such thing, or that the person he was obviously attacking was, in fact, the target. So, passive-aggressiveness is a form of attack that is intrinsically cowardly, conflict-avoidant, unfair, and is customarily utilized by weaker parties who feel they are unable to win in direct and overt confrontation.

This is a perfectly reasonable conflict strategy for women, who are on average smaller, weaker, slower, and less intelligent than men. It is also why they tend to be very skilled at it, as it suits their natural talent for the verbal and their abilities are honed by decades of passive-aggressive battle with each other beginning as young girls. The movie *Bridesmaids* is dreadful, but is noteworthy for the way it shows some of the extremes of female passive-aggressiveness, such as when the women pretend to be in agreement while directly contradicting each other. It's not funny after the first five or six examples, but it is illuminating.

Of course, this points directly to the correct way to deal with passive-aggressive behavior: confront it head on and force the conflict out in the

open. It's a basic martial arts strategy. If he wants to kick, move into hand range. If he wants to grapple, stay outside. The main reason people avoid direct conflict and prefer the indirect form is the same reason that if you know you've only got a knife and the other guy has a gun, you'd better be sure it stays a knife fight.

While there is nothing intrinsically wrong with a man adopting female forms of communication, it is indicative of him possessing a similar relationship to other men that women do, which is to say he is metaphorically smaller, weaker, slower, and less intelligent. And a predilection for resorting to female tactics is a reliable indicator of low socio-sexual rank, which is why their heavy reliance upon passive-aggressive conflict makes it so easy to identify the gamma.

The \$50 trillion question

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 25, 2012

I don't think the situation quite qualifies as a marriage strike. Not yet. How can it, when men are now as focused on having a successful marriage as women were 15 years ago. But [the trend is clear](#), and there is little mystery as to why it exists:

According to Pew Research Center, the share of women ages eighteen to thirty-four that say having a successful marriage is one of the most important things in their lives rose nine percentage points since 1997 – from 28 percent to 37 percent. For men, the opposite occurred. The share voicing this opinion dropped, from 35 percent to 29 percent.

A lot of people, women especially, are still on the fence. But they won't be for long, not once they begin to see what the real price of all those educated women and all their important careers turns out to be. The terrible thing is that this state of affairs was not only predictable, it's not even unprecedented.

In that day seven women will take hold of one man and say, "We will eat our own food and provide our own clothes; only let us be called by your name. Take away our disgrace!"

But it's a surprisingly good article and the author is correct. The solution is simple. Women have only to decide to be women, not ersatz, incompetent men. As she writes: "Fortunately, there is good news: women have the power to turn everything around. All they have to do is

surrender to their nature – their femininity – and let men surrender to theirs."

Or, they can continue to cling to the myths of equality and grrrl power and descend into barbarism. That's an option too.

Alpha Mail: in which we learn how to criticize women

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 26, 2012

Szopen tries to claim I have made a [logical error](#) by claiming that $X-Y$ is equal to X , for certain values of Y .

Your logic is wrong. I am not native English speaker so I accept that I may not express myself clearly in English and you might misunderstand me. But I still cannot understand how it is possible that you have misunderstood me.

"Y" is not criticism, is a statement which is considered a priori stupid by readers. In OTOH, it is a statement which is considered so absurd, that no one will even care to listen to arguments.

"and what do women find offensive? Well, from both her comments and our mutual experience at HUS, we know that women find criticism, among many other things, to be inherently offensive to them."

This part is blatantly false. My experience that you can state criticism in a way that is offensive to females (or males), or in a way that is not offensive....

I rest my case. You, VD, have made logical error, and it seems to me that you are unable to understand this error because you have some assumption (based on selective experiences) that you are not aware that may be false. Hence, you interpreted my statement in a way that fit your assumptions. Just exchange "females" with "males" in my statement and think whether you would think in such a case that I wrote that "males are incapable of logic"

In fact, there is no logical error, there is merely a substantive disagreement concerning the facts in evidence. I say his distinction is a theoretical one with little basis in reality; most women consider criticism to be a priori stupid, if not evil. Now, if Szopen wants to defend the position that women are not intrinsically offended by criticism qua criticism, he is certainly welcome to do so. Perhaps he could put the question to the empirical test and politely criticize every single female commenter at

Jezebel or HUS over the next month and see what percentage of them do not take any offense.

Forget taking offense. I'll imagine there would be numerous threats to never comment again and a general call to have him banned from both sites.

Now, obviously some women can handle criticism without giving any sign of taking offense, but you can rest assured that they still feel offended on some level, they simply have learned to control their emotional reaction. But light of the possibility that I could be wrong, I welcome any input from women to explain the magic formula involved in order to criticize a woman in a manner that will never cause her to take any offense.

Alpha Mail: yeah, that's projection

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 27, 2012

Sarahsdaughter asks if women provide the same projection-based tell that men do when they go on the attack. Her blog [provides a precise example](#) of the very behavior I was describing. Consider the following attack on her by a woman named Kathy after she wrote about female submission in marriage:

That aside, I am so bothered by you and how you come across. You seem judgmental, critical, think you know it all, and use scripture as a weapon (to shut people up and be right). Those qualities are anything but Jesus like to me. I can have conversations with lots of people who see things differently than I do but with you, there is no conversation and no respect.

This is without question the sort of psychological projection I was describing. In launching such an attack, Kathy is clearly confessing her own guilt and ascribing her own mindset to Sarahsdaughter. It is not even possible to claim Sarahsdaughter was judging or criticizing anyone in what is nothing more than the contemplation of a concept and its definition. In her post, there isn't even any specific target at which one could claim any hypothetical judgment or criticism is aimed.

Kathy, on the other hand, is observably doing both, and in doing so, indicates that she is guilty of the very acts she accuses Sarahsdaughter.

But N doesn't matter!

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2012

I could be wrong, but I am of the opinion that most women understand a past in professional pornography is unlikely to be considered a marital plus, as is the case in [this unfortunate case of belated disclosure](#):

My wife and I have been married for five years. I recently discovered that she made between 10 and 20 porn videos when she was 19. We got married when she was 27. We have four kids from two previous marriages. I am devastated. When I confronted her about it, she cried harder than I had ever seen. She said she was lost, and it's the biggest regret of her entire life.

Apparently she was either caught off-guard or wasn't quick enough to turn the situation around and make it all his fault for watching porn. But consider that we're probably talking an N of somewhere between 10 and 50 on the basis of the professional activity alone. For the sake of argument, we'll settle on 30.

If women are capable of grasping that it is extremely distasteful for a man to marry a woman with an N of 30 on the basis of her career in film, then why is it difficult for some of them to understand that providing the same sexual services free of charge is not any more acceptable to men, regardless of whether or not there were cameras involved?

A basic rule of film-making is that the monster is always more frightening when it isn't shown. So, the idea that the pornographic past is intrinsically worse than an equally high amateur N is dubious. After all, what's worse. A woman telling you that she did it for the money, or because she simply wanted to. And who is more likely to be unfaithful, the woman who historically puts out for cash or the woman who historically puts out because she just feels like it?

If you're asking, you don't have it

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2012

I am often quite harsh on the clueless deltas and gammas of the world. It's often hard to believe that they are truly as stupid and inobservant as their behavior indicates them to be. But, when we look at the other side of it and view the way in which [the female hamster runs amok](#) whenever she's dealing with a man of higher SMV, it becomes rapidly apparent that the inability to think straight affects both men and women when they find themselves in potentially sexual relationships with individuals whose SMV sufficiently exceeds theirs.

We started dating when I was 19. This was the second guy I ever kissed. Aside from all the emotional stuff that went on, the physical stuff (sort of sex?) was...Really Good. Ok, so I pretty much went from 0 to 500 in this relationship, and have no real basis of comparison, but as far as I can tell, sex type stuff was really good for both of us. Emotionally: good to ok to godawful. Chemistry: through the roof....

The guy is a starving musician trying to make it big and currently has a harem of six, not counting the ONS. She asked me to play nice. So, Monday, we were all in the same place at the same time. I'm so much on edge that I can barely think straight, but I did my best to be friendly. Boy tries to give me (and assorted other female types) a hug before he goes; I take a step back. Boy asked if he could call me to get a cup of coffee next time he's in town. I said: ok.

I called later that night because I wanted to understand what his intentions were.

"I called later that night...." That says it all right there. No matter how much information the individual with the short end of the stick has, they always seek more. Why? Because they need more in order to rationalize away the information they already have! If you're seeking for "clarification" or trying to "understand" or think that a "conversation" is needed, congratulations. You're the one without hand.

This is why it is a total waste of time to attempt talking anyone out of a situation where they are being used/abused by an individual of higher SMV. They already know the situation, they just don't want to accept it. Of course, if you're the higher SMV individual, this shows the correct way to keep a lower SMV chewtoy on the string: just throw them something with which to rationalize every so often.

Do that and it doesn't matter what you do the rest of the time. The rationalization hamster will take it from there.

Steel on target!

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2012

One has to admire an author who understands her audience so well: *His to Dominate 01 - Spanked by the Billionaire* by Ava Joy.

I can't help but notice the book isn't called *Treated Well by the Nice Man*, the first in the hot-and-heaving romance series, *A Series of Mutually Respectful Relationships*.

Two different languages

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2012

Badger **works through the difference** between the male version of the "normal" man and the female version. Ironically, the difference is actually greater than one typically sees between different languages like English and Italian:

*Long story short, a "normal" guy is "an alpha who will play the beta game when I want him to." A dude who is not deficient in some category she deems essential to her life path...Remember that despite being the ostensible "choosers" of the sexual marketplace, women view the men who pursue them as **a mirror to their own value** – it's a compliment when a high-value man makes moves on you (even though he may be only angling for sex), it's a scary proposition when a wimpy beta guy thinks you're a good match for him because he may be right.*

The lesson is this: don't be normal. Be better than normal. Be more of a bastard than normal. Almost anything is better than nice and normal. Remember, if a woman laments that she can't meet a "nice, normal guy", that is probably about the only thing you can be certain that she doesn't actually want.

Do you support women working?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 06, 2012

Then, it logically follows that you also [support more domestic violence](#). It is Science:

Intimate partner violence is two times more likely to occur in two income households, compared to those where only one partner works, according to a new study.... The study found that more than 60 percent of women in two-income couples reported victimization, while only 30 percent of women reported victimization in cases when only the male partner was employed.

Why do you hate women? Why? Naturally, the researchers sail off into airy theories of female empowerment through work and concomitant male insecurity, but the fact of the matter is that if society wants to reduce domestic violence, female employment should be discouraged.

At this point, one has to seriously wonder about the sanity of anyone who actively supports encouraging women to pursue careers rather than family life. In addition to being less likely to marry, breed, or be happy, a career will also cause a woman to die earlier, get divorced, get cheated on, have fatter, fewer, and less healthy children, and make her twice as likely to experience domestic violence.

I have the impression these statistics about the downside of female employment are seldom cited by high school guidance counselors.

"Sexism" is a literary necessity

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 07, 2012

What passes for "sexism" in the eyes of the equalitarians is absolutely necessary in the historical genre, even in the historical fantasy genre. Somehow, Dan Wohl manages to completely miss the vital role that **verisimilitude** plays in historical fiction at *The Mary Sue*.

I think Game of Thrones is quite successful when it comes to portraying interesting, complicated female characters, and a good many of them, especially in its second season. You could even say that it's impressive that George R. R. Martin, not to mention the actresses who play them, have managed to make characters like Lady Catelyn, Arya, Daenerys, and the awesome Brienne of Tarth as compelling as they are considering they're members of a fictional society that is designed to minimize women's power over the world and themselves. Plenty of less talented people have designed such societies and ended up with female characters that are accordingly marginalized.

What I question is the purpose of creating an imaginary civilization to be this way in the first place. I agree with Becky Chambers when she says that if female characters are pushed to the sidelines in a video game, "that's just how it is in that world" is not good enough." I'd say "that's just how it was in the real historical setting this is based on" is not good enough either—and I don't see much beyond that when it comes to most sexism in fantasy.

In my opinion this applies to all historical fantasy, including that which turns the "history" dial up a lot higher than Game of Thrones does.

Being the author of a newly published epic fantasy that relies quite heavily on Roman history, (for those AG readers who don't read VP, my new novel, **A THRONE OF BONES** is now available on Amazon, so do feel free to support AG by picking up a copy), I have given this matter a bit more thought than most.

In Selenoth, human women have even less power over the world and themselves than they do in Westeros. This is because in Roman society, women had one primary role, which was to produce heirs for the noble families and soldiers for the legions. And they benefited greatly from being kept to that role, since Rome became vastly wealthy and featured lifespans that were not again witnessed until the last 50 years of the modern scientific era.

By contrast, elven women have considerable autonomy and their societies are demographically dying as a result. Their long lives and powerful magic help mitigate this, to a degree, but the historical trend is readily apparent to Man and Elf alike.

The problem with what Wohl advocates is that by putting modern views on sexual roles and intersexual relations into the minds, mouths, and worse, structures of an imaginary historical society, it destroys the very structural foundations that make the society historical and the dramatic storylines credible - in some cases, even *possible*. It's problem similar to the one faced by secular writers, who wish to simultaneously eliminate religion from their fictional medieval societies, and yet retain the dramatic conflict created by the divine right of kings. However, it is more severe because the sexual aspect touches upon the most concrete basis of every society: its ability to sustain itself through the propagation of its members.

The "sexism" of which Wohl and many of his commenters complain isn't cultural, it is simply the logical and inevitable consequences of biological

and martial imperatives. It can't possibly be cultural, because the division of male and female roles has been observed in nearly every historical culture; modern equalitarianism is not only a myth, it is a myth made barely credible only by the combination the illusion of societal wealth, technological advancement, and the imposition of relentless propaganda from an early age. Even so, the imperatives of reality puncture that myth as soon as one stops to consider it.

Take "the awesome Brienne of Tarth", who I found to be simultaneously one of the saddest and most ridiculous characters in *A Song of Ice and Fire*. Setting aside the sheer absurdity of her existence; any woman that big would be so slow that the Kingslayer could chop her into bits wielding his sword with his left foot, never mind his left hand. (We have to excuse Martin this common blunder; he's clearly no athlete and has probably never flattened a female black belt or even punched one in the face.) Now suppose that Cersei was cut from the Brienne mode. Let's make just one simple change in favor of the modern equalitarian perspective. Instead of being a conniving bitch working within the confines of a traditional female role, she's grown up to be a Strong, Independent Warrior Woman every bit as skilled with the sword as her twin and every bit as uninterested in propagating the species in the customary manner.

First, she doesn't marry Robert. So, no alliance between Baratheon and Lannister. With two childless children, Tywin's dynastic ambitions now rest on... Tyrion the Dwarf. He is now concerned with finding an heir for his House, not seating his grandchildren on the throne. We also lose all of the plot lines related to Cersei's children, so the sadistic relationship between Prince Joffrey and Sansa Stark is gone, as well as the protective one between Sandor Clegane and Sansa. So too is the entire storyline in Dorne as well as the Dornese machinations with regards to Tommen.

No one cares about the nature of unmarried cat lady Cersei's unusual closeness with her twin anymore, so Jaimie needn't bother throwing Bran

Stark from the window. The conflict between Lannister and Stark doesn't ever erupt; in fact, since no one thinks Jamie's bastard is Robert's heir, no one poisons Jon Arryn, Ned Stark never goes south to King's Landing to serve as Robert's Hand, and neither King Robert nor Jamie and Cersei's incestuous escapades ever come within a hundred miles of Winterfell.

Notice how just changing a single woman from a medieval mother to a modern warrior woman would totally eviscerate the entire series and eliminate its *raison d'etre*. Cersei would have to be one astonishingly compelling warrior woman to provide a storyline capable of compensating for all of the intertwining storylines that her equalitarian independence requires sacrificing. And this specific example serves as a sound analogy for what attempting to remove the historical roles from women will do to most of the drama presently found in literature.

Do you want massive battles between civilized cultures? Then most women had better be at home raising large families capable of providing the men for the armies and the societal wealth to support them. Do you want dynastic conflict? Then you need mothers married to powerful men producing those dynasties. Do you seek the dramatic tension of forbidden love? Then someone had better possess the authority to credibly forbid it.

The assertion may seem a little extreme at first, but if you contemplate the matter, it should rapidly become obvious that the insertion of modern equalitarianism into quasi-medieval fantasy is less credible and more dramatically devastating than giving the occasional knight an M16A4 assault rifle. The assault rifle is merely ridiculous whereas the equalitarianism undermines the logical basis for the vast majority of most historical conflict. And while there are ways to work around these issues, (the knight with the assault rifle is a time traveler, strong independent warrior women drop large litters of children by the roadside that are gathered by good-hearted monks and mature in six months), the point is that if they are not addressed in an intellectually competent matter - and

they usually aren't - the result is doomed to be an incoherent, illogical mess that will have to be very well-written to even pass for mediocre.

One commenter, seemingly reasonable, states: *"The way I see it – if I'm supposed to suspend my disbelief enough to believe in dragons, then I'm pretty sure it can extend to equal positions for female characters."*

That sounds superficially credible, but it really isn't. The absence of dragons is not significant to our lives today. If they appeared tomorrow in their conventional fantasy form, most of our lives would be little different. Intersexual relations are central, on the other hand, hence the interest in this and other Game blogs. The difference can be seen in the way in which those inferior writers who blithely ignore the unavoidable consequences of "equal positions for female characters" refuse to address them in anything approaching a sensible way. If an author wants warrior women and sizable societies, why not have her women simply drop children like puppies who can fend for themselves after a month? Because that small change from observable biological norms would too severely violate the necessary suspension of disbelief, even for readers who are observably stupid enough to fail to realize that a medieval-era society featuring strong, independent, and equal women is unsustainable and would be wiped out in less than three generations.

The dark pleasures of pig shit

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2012

The authoress of 50 Shades of Grey [takes exception](#) to the label of Mommy Porn. A modicum of hilarity ensues:

“The difference between the way male and female fantasy is explored – it’s interesting. Look at male fantasies: Lord of the Rings, Batman, The Avengers. It’s lauded. Anything written by a woman, like Twilight, my huge inspiration, is derided. All female fantasy is derided. It’s an insight into how misogynist the world is.

“Take the phrase ‘mommy porn’. It’s one of the most misogynist things I’ve ever heard in my life. It is derogatory!” She bangs the table for emphasis. “How dare they? It’s just a book, for god’s sake. A love story in which people have sex – and they do do that.

The difference between *The Lord of the Rings* and *Twilight* is that the former is a literary masterpiece of the English language and the latter is a ludicrous travesty. The reason so much female fantasy is derided is because so much of it is blatantly derivative and the very little of it that isn't sucks. Very few female writers pursue excellence, and most of those who do are rejected by female readers.

Tanith Lee is one of the most beautiful wordsmiths in SF/F. Her *Secret Books of Paradys* are fantastic. Theresa Edgerton's novels have more magic in every chapter than there is in all of JK Rowling, Stephanie Meyer, and EL James combined. But do women read them? No, most of them don't. They'd rather read complete drivel of the sort that James writes. Or worse, Catherine Asaro's award-winning Strong Independent Women in Space novels. That's fine, so long as it doesn't scare the children, horses, or literate people. I'm not saying such readers should be

taken out and shot or anything, but expecting respect for wallowing naked in literary pig shit and deriving sexual pleasure from the experience is a little rich.

James's attempt to pretend she is not a pornographer is downright risible. It's like listening to Steven Hirsch angrily shout: How dare they? "Jenna Bangs the Universe" is just a film, for god's sake! A love story in which people have sex!"

Someone needs to explain to the woman, presumably in short sentences consisting of monosyllabic words, that the reason her work is denigrated as Mommy Porn is not because it is schlock female fantasy, but because it is pornography for middle-aged women. As evidence, I would point to the fact that Twilight is rightly viewed with contempt as the literary equivalent of teenybopper tunes, but it is seldom referred to as Mommy Porn.

Why you suck with women

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 09, 2012

Badger [explains it for the STEM guys](#) in the comments:

I think this is a big reason STEM guys are predisposed to be extremely bad with women. They (we TBH) live in a logically-scaffolded world where words, phrases and ideas have very concrete and stable meanings from day to day and environment to environment. It seems that is just not at all the way most women's worlds work, and we resent the guys who are good with women because we see them as having no cognitive integrity, having nothing of which we value. It's also a reason Game can be so dramatically effective for STEM-type guys - once you make them realize how different it is, and train them to swim in that emotional swamp, they can become very good at it because they are by definition very skilled and disciplined.

The key phrase is "nothing of which we value". Despite the differing contexts, this is no different than the mistake that the Marxians make with the labor theory of value. *All value is subjective*. This is both a logically deduced and empirically observed fact.

Women don't value cognitive integrity. Nor do most men. So, it is not only self-defeating, it is illogical to behave in a manner assuming they do. (See what I did there, STEM guy? Stings a little, doesn't it. BAZINGA!) The point is that it is not only a complete waste of time to expect women to appreciate cognitive integrity, let alone be attracted to it, it is foolish to expect it from them.

Furthermore, and this is vital, their perspective is *entirely legitimate* in terms of human action. Moral integrity is a moral issue, cognitive integrity is not. While one may wish to utilize cognitive integrity as a display of

dominance, (after all, it is child's play to make someone look a fool when they are willing to openly contradict themselves on the basis of their current emotional state), one should not feel bound to it when communicating with anyone, male or female, who neither respects nor values it.

Intellectual Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 10, 2012

Even in intellectual discourse, the rules of Game apply. Alastair's Adversaria considers the difference between male and female forms of debate and explains [why the female form is intellectually crippling](#) and prone to dishonesty and logical absurdities:

This 'heterotopic discourse' makes possible far more spirited challenges to opposing positions, hyperbolic and histrionic rhetoric designed to provoke response and test the mettle of one's own and the opposing position, assertive presentations of one's beliefs that are less concerned to present a full-orbed picture than to advocate firmly for a particular perspective and to invite and spark discussion from other perspectives.

The truth is not located in the single voice, but emerges from the conversation as a whole. Within this form of heterotopic discourse, one can play devil's advocate, have one's tongue in one's cheek, purposefully overstate one's case, or attack positions that one agrees with. The point of the discourse is to expose the strengths and weaknesses of various positions through rigorous challenge, not to provide a balanced position in a single monologue. Those familiar with such discourse will be accustomed to hyperbolic and unbalanced expressions. They will appreciate that such expressions are seldom intended as the sole and final word on the matter by those who utter them, but as a forceful presentation of one particular dimension of or perspective upon the truth, always presuming the existence of counterbalancing perspectives that have no less merit and veracity.

In contrast, a sensitivity-driven discourse lacks the playfulness of

heterotopic discourse, taking every expression of difference very seriously. Rhetorical assertiveness and impishness, the calculated provocations of ritual verbal combat, linguistic playfulness, and calculated exaggeration are inexplicable to it as it lacks the detachment, levity, and humour within which these things make sense. On the other hand, those accustomed to combative discourse may fail to appreciate when they are hurting those incapable of responding to it.

Lacking a high tolerance for difference and disagreement, sensitivity-driven discourses will typically manifest a herding effect. Dissenting voices can be scapegoated or excluded and opponents will be sharply attacked. Unable to sustain true conversation, stale monologues will take its place. Constantly pressed towards conformity, indoctrination can take the place of open intellectual inquiry. Fracturing into hostile dogmatic cliques takes the place of vigorous and illuminating dialogue between contrasting perspectives. Lacking the capacity for open dialogue, such groups will exert their influence on wider society primarily by means of political agitation.

The fear of conflict and the inability to deal with disagreement lies at the heart of sensitivity-driven discourses. However, ideological conflict is the crucible of the sharpest thought. Ideological conflict forces our arguments to undergo a rigorous and ruthless process through which bad arguments are broken down, good arguments are honed and developed, and the relative strengths and weaknesses of different positions emerge. The best thinking emerges from contexts where interlocutors mercilessly probe and attack our arguments' weaknesses and our own weaknesses as their defenders. They expose the blindspots in our vision, the cracks in our theories, the inconsistencies in our logic, the inaptness of our framing, the problems in our rhetoric. We are

constantly forced to return to the drawing board, to produce better arguments.

Granted immunity from this process, sensitivity-driven and conflict-averse contexts seldom produce strong thought, but rather tend to become echo chambers. Even the good ideas that they produce tend to be blunt and very weak in places. Even with highly intelligent people within them, conflict-averse groups are poor at thinking. Bad arguments go unchecked and good insights go unhoneed and underdeveloped. This would not be such a problem were it not for the fact that these groups frequently expect us to fly in a society formed according to their ideas, ideas that never received any rigorous stress testing.

This is precisely why smart women like Susan Walsh are correct to be reluctant to permit their sensitive female readers, who have been steeped in an educational culture of sensitivity-driven discourse, the "safe haven" of criticism-free conversation they desire. It is also why those who habitually engage in sensitivity-driven discourse, of which John Scalzi's blog is a prime example, are uniformly so inept whenever it comes to arguing.

The Rabbit People have three weapons and three weapons only. The first is to demand submission to their terms by virtue of the sensitivity imperative. If their interlocutor is unwilling to do that, they quickly move to the name-calling and the inevitable psychological analyses, again in the hopes of the interlocutor's submission. (This, by the way, is where most people crumble and permit themselves to be sidetracked into defending themselves against the charges that they are a raciss, sexiss, homophobiss rapiss.) Their final weapon is exclusion, which can be seen in the way feminized atheists like Richard Dawkins and PZ Myers, (unlike Sam Harris and the late Christopher Hitchens), shun debate with potentially competent opponents, and in the way gamma bloggers like Scalzi habitually attempt to attack people and arguments without so much

as identifying them or even providing links to the arguments they are attacking.

This is why men should never permit those who are inclined towards sensitivity-driven discourse a foothold in their families and organizations. The Rabbit People instinct is to attempt to surround themselves with other rabbits as fast as possible and drive out the scary heterotopics. This is why you'll often see rabbits at HUS begging for crackdowns on other commenters, while the rabbits at Whatever harbor genuine affection for the aptly-named Mallet of Loving Correction. Although they claim to value dialogue and seek discourse, nothing could be further from the truth. They actually want to dictate their mindless consensus and have it accepted uncritically by everyone; they fear intellectual competition.

And it is why I provide sensitivity-driven discourse no respect whatsoever. I don't care if you were raped every day of the year and twice on Mondays by the family cat, after which your father killed you with a knife and danced on your grave. Your personal victimization, assuming it genuinely existed in the first place, grants you neither moral authority nor intellectual credibility, much less any form of veto on what others are permitted to think, say, or feel. Alpha Game and Vox Popoli will always be strongholds of heterotopic discourse; think of them collectively as the Wild Hunt for Rabbit People.

Alpha Mail: calling out Diogenes

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 12, 2012

Diogenes, aka Matt, continues to press his eloquent and insightful case that Alpha Game is an echo chamber and doesn't at all engage in the usual Rabbit People name-calling and attempts to shut down debate:

Is the puppeteer's hand so far up your ass that you can't pause to discern the difference between expression to discover and promote the truth and expression to curry favor with certain purse-mouthed audiences? Are you only familiar with the latter because that is what motivates you? Get out of my sight, you prickly little lifeless urchin.

Anyhow, because I am always happy to take on all comers in the interest of heterotopic discourse, I'm quite content to give Matt the opportunity to take me on concerning one of his apparent areas of disagreement with me. Looking at his voluminous comments on the most recent post, it appears the debate could concern any of the following:

1. Precisely how far is my hand up various commenters' asses?
2. Has my egomania driven other writers and dissenters away?
3. Is my egomania cartoonish?
4. Is Matt genuinely "Diogenes with a lamp, searching for good opposition"?
5. Does Matt truly care not a whit for the esteem of combox warriors and self-regarding bloggers?

6. Was Athor, in the very moment he wrote his comment, encouraging a "sensitivity-driven" discourse?
7. Does Athor not understand that, in the very moment he wrote his comment, you were encouraging a "sensitivity-driven" discourse?
8. Is any man who uses what "anyone else" thinks as an argument a man not engaged in the argument but rather its superficial side effects?
9. Is this forum stale?
10. Would no man of merit mention a group to which he belongs?
11. Did I create an entire lexicon for purpose of dismissing dissent?
12. Do people of no humility and utterly convinced of their automatic rectitude regard dissent as dangerous to their pristine (and preposterous) image?
13. Would dissenters regularly comment here if I did not shut them down?
14. If you aren't producing intelligent backlash does that prove you aren't producing an argument of any substance?

I invite Matt to select one of these important topics that he has so thoughtfully brought to our attention so that we can then engage in the very heterotopic discourse that he denies exists here concerning the matter. I'd also be interested in seeing what sort of dissent he believes should have been expected from the recent posts here.

Who among the readers, one wonders, did he expect to defend the

literary merits of EL James's bestselling masterpieces of Mommy Porn? Who here is a prospective champion of female cognitive integrity or wishes to argue for the illegitimacy of the female perspective? Is there no one to assert that sexism is NOT a literary necessity in the historical and fantasy genres?

The incompetence of third wave fantasy

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 13, 2012

SF writer John C. Wright takes my previous point concerning the literary need for what is customarily termed sexism and runs with it, [introducing the term 'retrophobia'](#) to describe the modernist disease that has infested modern fantasy, ruined most of it, and reduced the genre as a whole to an even less serious, more derivative literary ghetto barely more literate than the third-rate television dramas derived from it.

Modern schoolboys, for a variety of reasons, none of which bear too close an examination for anyone with a queasy stomach, are far more poorly educated than their fathers, and far more indoctrinated into a particularly parochial and past-hating view, which I hereby dub 'retrophobia.'

The particular quality of retrophobia is that everything about the past is despised. This includes the remote past, say, AD 50, as well as the near past, say AD 1950. Some things are despised in a condescending but admiring way, as one might look upon a child, as they are looked upon as the larval forms of enlightenment which will burgeon into the glorious present day, such as the career of Julian the Apostate, and others are despised in a hostile way, as one would look upon an enemy, or a disease which, after long bouts of fever, one has finally thrown aside, such as the witchhunts of the Reformation Era. The sole exception to the first category is that if the advance toward enlightenment was done by Christians for explicitly Christian reasons, it is either to be ignored, such as the abolition of slavery in the Middle Ages, or is to be used as an example of villainy or absurdity, as the Crusades, in which case its fate is to be not only ignored but misrepresented.

Now, logically, one cannot write fantasy for an audience suffering retrophobia. The painted savages of the Sioux and Apache do not exist in the imagination of the retrophobes, only the kindly Indians, now miscalled Native Americans, such as are portrayed in DANCES WITH WOLVES and Disney's POCAHONTAS. The modern schoolboy has never read a Norse saga, but he may have seen HOW TO TRAIN YOUR DRAGON. He has certainly never read any story where a Christian is thrown to the lions by the Romans, but he knows about gladiatorial games from Russell Crowe. Gladiatorial fighting is like a Pokemon match, except with humans!

The second generation of fantasy was not based on history, it was based on Howard and Tolkien and Lovecraft and other authors of the first generation. Those were the images and tropes alive in the imaginations of the audience. Michael Moorcock and Fritz Lieber are still drawing, to some degree, from first generation sources, but Kane of Old Mar is John Carter, and Fafhrd the Barbarian is Conan. Roger Zelazny inverts the tropes of fantasy in his Amber books by having his main character be a film noir antihero straight out of Dashiell Hammett or Raymond Chandler, and having him thrust into a multiverse-wide Elizabethan revenge drama.

The third generation, I can say very little about, since it was about this time that I lost interest in fantasy, or it lost interest in me. There are occasional exceptions, like THE SORCERER'S HOUSE by Gene Wolfe, or the "Dresden Files" by Jim Butcher, but, for the most part, I cannot slog through something like the "Wheel of Time" series by Robert Jordan or THE DEED OF PAKSENARRION by Elizabeth Moon, and not because there is anything wrong with the writing or even the world building (heaven forbid I criticize authors more skilled than I at my chosen

vocation!) but only because the cultural and social assumptions and axioms of their worlds are too close the modern axioms, where the assumption has no reason why it could exist. It breaks the spell of the suspension of disbelief.... the Third Wave of Fantasy, as far as I can tell from a distance, do not have imaginations filled with images from real history, as I do, but instead are filled with an earlier generation of fantasy images, Eowyn dressed as Dernhelm riding to her doom, or Red Sonya dressed in a chainmail bikini.

This theory of literary retrophobia explains why so many mediocre writers like Terry Brooks, JK Rowling, and John Scalzi, and even genuinely entertaining writers such as Charles Stross, exhibit such a powerful inclination for rewriting the works of earlier, more original writers, not only mimicking their styles, but downright strip-mining their works for ideas, settings, and even basic plots.

For example, I enjoyed *The Sword of Shannara* when I was in high school, for example. Yes, it was a mediocre imitation of Tolkien, but it had its moments and it was a preferable alternative to re-reading *The Silmarillion* for the third time. But after struggling through *The Elfstones of Shannara* and only making it about a chapter into the third book in the series, I gave it up. I tried again about twenty years later and didn't even make it that far.

The reason, I belatedly realized, was that without the benefit of working from Tolkien's template, Brooks simply didn't know how to write a fantasy tale capable of holding the reader's interest. He's not a bad writer; his Demon books weren't bad. But he simply didn't have any of the deep roots in history or myth that the great genre writers of the past did, and the shallowness crippled the quality of his storytelling.

Despite her vast sales success, it must be remembered that Rowling is a largely derivative writer of Wright's third generation. She simply took the

juvenile English boarding school, of which P.G. Wodehouse was a past master, and inserted conventional fantasy magic into it. There is a reason Harry Potter was rejected so many times by so many publishers; it isn't a very good book and Rowling isn't a very good writer except for her ability to create fairly memorable characters. She is entirely incapable of building a coherent world, as the rules of Quidditch alone will suffice to demonstrate. None of that mattered when it came to selling vast quantities of her books, of course, but then, I have yet to hear anyone claim that Katie Price is one of the greatest living authors by virtue of having published more bestsellers than Rowling, including no less than four autobiographies by the age of 34. The increasingly inept nature of the Harry Potter series became more and more evident over time, until by the end, the books were virtually unreadable. This was no surprise to me; I expected as much after slogging through the third book. As those who read George Martin have learned, the larger the story grows, the more difficult it is for the author to keep under control.

Now, I always enjoy laughing at the antics of John Scalzi, who has been a vocal opponent of ever mine since some of the screechers in the SFWA were having a hissy fit about [this WND column in 2005](#). But that's not the issue here, more important is the way the SFWA president is, almost literally, the poster boy for the inevitable consequences of retrophobia. Even more than Rowling, he is a quintessential third generation writer, as his works are pale shadows of Robert Heinlein, Philip K. Dick, H. Beam Piper, and now Star Trek, of all things. He is a stunt writer; attempting to provide clever spin on X is his basic modus operandi. He doesn't even try to write anything that isn't derivative, presumably because his hopelessly PC ideology and audience combines to prevent him from being able to draw upon any ideas or events from the past that will not pass muster with all of the various activist groups and their highly prejudiced - and often competing - views of history before which he must genuflect.

But whereas Scalzi's mediocrity means that his inability to write original

material is no great loss to the genre, what is more troubling is the way retrophobia cripples the careers of genuinely creative talents such as Charles Stross and even Neal Stephenson. Now, I admire both writers, I own most of their books in hardcover, and I consider them to be among the finest writers of our generation. I consider myself fortunate if I ever happen to write novels that are as good as I believe many of theirs to be.

And yet, their works are hollow at the core. There is a pointlessness at the heart of their works that tends to undermine their creative visions, a moral vacuum that leaves even the most admiring reader feeling somewhat cheated. No amount of literary pyrotechnics or creative brilliance can entirely obscure this. They are merely very good and very entertaining when they should be great. That may be why the works of China Mieville, for all his servile Marxian incoherence, retains a certain depth and power that is more reminiscent of the second generation writers than his peers; his moral sense may be warped and he may hide his forbidden influences under a thick veil of New Weird, but he is still connected to the living heart of the genre, pumping life through its mystic connections between the writer and the true myths of history.

Intersexual relations and shootings

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 14, 2012

I don't know what the connection between intersexual relations and the recent school shooting in Connecticut is, but given that the shooter killed his mother in her classroom as well as her students, it is almost certain that they are involved in some capacity. They were definitely involved in the recent murder-suicide in Kansas City, where the paternity of the NFL player's girlfriend's child was apparently in doubt.

It's easy to sneer at people because they're losers in the sexual marketplace, because they were rejected, because they get cheated on, because they were blue pill chumps burned by the opposite sex. But it is a terrible, terrible mistake, because sometimes, the losers decide to share their pain with the world. I'm not condoning their actions in any way or minimizing the gravity of them, merely noting the observable fact. Pain feeds on pain. Pain often breeds more pain.

It is customary to posture and declare that the killer must have been insane or a coward. This is both silly and dishonest. Cowards are easy to deter. The insane are seldom stable enough to plan their actions successfully. But sane individuals whose pain is so great they would rather die than live are very, very dangerous and nearly impossible to deter.

It's her tragedy

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2012

Doorstop makes an perceptive observation in the comments:

I've noticed number of women emoting with variations of "Heartsick and crying my eyes out, and just want to hold (children's names) and never let them go." Another example (albeit harmless) of female solipsism?

Precisely. This is further evidence that there is nothing, absolutely nothing, that female solipsism cannot take and make about the woman who stands at the center of life, the universe, and everything.

It can actually become rather amusing to watch the clash of solipsistic universes, as women - and a number of men as well, don't think they don't - posture in an attempt to one-up each other concerning who feels the tragedy more closely. This is why you'll see all sorts of comments concerning how the events of yesterday struck so close to home because their ex-boyfriend's cousin once had a niece who attended a school that played a softball game against the junior high into which the elementary school concerned feeds.

There are few things the solipsistic love to do more than wallow in the emotional pain of others and pretend it is their own. This explains a good deal of the nature of female-oriented television.

The bar is so very low

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2012

This one is for those who doubt the socio-sexual hierarchy. Now, if you still can't understand the way that voluntary male submission to female expectations kills attraction [after reading this](#), there really isn't any hope for you.

I need feminism because I broke my friend's heart by courtship-zoning her when she just needed shelter from the storm, and then adding to that storm when she was understandably unsure and overwhelmed. I alone am responsible for the ensuing craziness and friendships lost. I need feminism because the so-called "men's rights" movement seeks to trivialize experiences like hers and feed men's entitled rage, whereas feminism seeks to dismantle the very patriarchy from which I internalized the toxic attitudes that made me an asshole in the first place.

Men like this make it so massively easy for those who have taken the metaphorical Red Pill of Game, it's almost sad. You don't have to be a High Alpha or a Supersigma to clean up when women are used to being "courtship-zoned" by these sad specimens of male humanity. One can't reasonably call them men.

But I need feminism too. I need feminism because I need humor in my life and feminism never ceases to supply an ample quantity of it.

Playing the long game

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2012

An interesting aspect on [a female relationship tactic](#) that more or less corresponds with Game theory:

For years, she argued, family therapists and counsellors had encouraged the wronged wife to blame herself (and, by default, the “other woman” to console herself), with the belief that men stray only when they are trapped in unhappy marriages. This, Shirley Eskapa maintained, was nonsense. Men have a built-in predisposition to wander, and a happy marriage is no guarantee that they will not succumb to erotic stimuli from outside. Whether this ends in the breakdown of a marriage, she believed, depends to a great extent on the cheated wife....

Some wives, she found, became so stricken by anger, jealousy or guilt that they unwittingly helped their rivals. Many women, however, managed to manipulate the situation to win back the errant spouse, either by pretending not to notice and waiting for the “crisis of ecstasy” to burn itself out, or by mounting a subtle campaign of calculated revenge, with the aim of “diminishing the Other Woman without diminishing the man”.

In one case a wife arrived at her husband’s love-nest, where she left their four young children and badly-behaved cross-bred Alsatian, along with a note containing elaborate instructions for their care and the declaration: “I’m going to Los Angeles. Like you, I am following a thing bigger than me.” After three weeks, the other woman was screaming like a harridan at the children, the dog and the husband. “She surrendered unconditionally,” Shirley Eskapa recalled. The husband duly returned to the marital home, not merely repentant, but supremely grateful.

This is an interesting illustration of one of Roissy's more controversial assertions, which is that the effects of male infidelity are different than the effects of female infidelity. The subsequent relationship effects, mind you, not the level of moral offense. The point is not that men get some sort of free pass for cheating, only that a woman stands a pretty good chance of keeping her husband if she wants to and is willing to play her cards correctly. Obviously, not every woman would want to do so, but the option does appear to exist in at least some cases.

Men, on the other hand, are pretty much toast if things reach that point because the female inclination to wander is usually predicated on the death of her attraction to her husband.

Depravity and dominance

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2012

This news certainly puts [an appallingly sinister new spin](#) on one of my favorite [videos](#):

Ian Watkins, 35, of Pontypridd, appeared before Cardiff magistrates facing six charges relating to sexual offences against two young children. He faces a charge of conspiracy to engage in sexual activity with a child under 13 and four offences relating to possession and distribution of indecent images of children.... A 24-year-old woman has been charged with the same offences as Mr Watkins, while a 20-year-old woman is charged with five of the same offences but not conspiracy to rape.

Setting aside all the caveats about innocent until proven guilty and so forth, as well as the usual moral posturing, what I find interesting about this is not that a reasonably successful male rock star should prove to be a complete sexual deviant, but rather, the way in which a presumably dominant man is able to coerce women into his moral degeneracy.

It's not unusual for a liberal woman to become more conservative as a result of marrying a Republican husband and it's almost a cliché for a good conservative girl to become a bad girl as a result of involvement with a bad boy. But, if we assume that this conspiracy was both real and driven by the dark desires of the man in question, it is remarkable that female malleability should be observed to extend even to the outer limits of depravity.

Reject the lies

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 21, 2012

A reformed [involuntary celibate](#) points out the need to reject the lies that women tell men over and over and over again:

Feminism taught me a lot throughout the 80's and 90's. It taught me not to question women's sexual choices. It taught me to treat them with deference and respect. It taught me not to accost them for sex aggressively, but to treat them as human beings. It taught me that i MUST control my shallow, greedy, dangerous impulses but allow a woman the right to indulge in hers. It taught me to be nice for the sake of being nice and not expecting sex in return. To give all my emotional and platonic ability and not dare ask for intimacy in return.

It taught me everything i needed to be creepy, unattractive and doormat ready.

And it was re-enforced by EVERY woman i talked to.

What i SHOULD have been told is "hit the gym, build some muscle, guys with muscles are hawt" – "get braces now, you'll smile a lot and we love guys with big smiles" – "go see a dermatologist, we love sexy skin on a man" – "cut off your long hair, you don't look like a rocker, you look like a hippy. crew cuts are sexy, you'd look good in one" – "learn a skill and become good in it. become confident in it. we love confidence"

What i got instead was a constant drumming of "you're such a good guy, just wait, someone else is out there for you" – "you don't have to change a thing, you're a wonderful person, just keep being yourself" – "you don't need muscles, only jerks care

about having big muscles” – “there’s nothing wrong with you, you just need to be a bit more confident that’s all” – “confidence comes from the inside, not from the outside“

Patent fucking lies all of them.

"It is better to marry than burn" writes the Apostle Paul. There are men given the gift of celibacy. But even the Bible points out this is a gift, and one that is not given to most men. Women cannot tell men what they find attractive because they do not know themselves. They only know what is considered socially acceptable to find attractive. That is why men should not listen to them concerning these matters. It is important to understand this. The consequences of not doing so can be brutal.

Don't take my word for it. Find a woman who is attracted to a man you know. Make a list of his most attractive qualities. Ask her what she finds attractive about that man, then compare her list with yours. In many cases, what she says she finds attractive will not be what is actually attractive about him.

Holidays: the gift-denigration ritual

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2012

This is the Alpha Game Holiday Survival Guide part I.

A significant amount of male stress over the Christmas season can be eliminated by keeping in mind one simple fact: women do not feel gratitude in the same way men do. This is why they so often receive gifts in a manner that men find irritatingly ungrateful.

How many times have you seen this happen on Christmas? A woman receives a gift from someone, anyone, and immediately begins to explain what is wrong with it, why it isn't exactly what she wanted, or that she really would have preferred something else. If she's polite, she'll preface this with a broadly smiling "thank you". If she's not, she'll launch directly into what men tend to hear as the "here is how you fucked up even though you bought me precisely what I said I wanted in November" speech. Every single man I know has found himself, at one time or another, thinking "Merry fucking Christmas, why the hell do I even bother?"

It is understandable that men tend to find this superficially ungracious response to be dispiriting, if not soul-killing, which is why most men absolutely hate, hate, hate buying anything for women at any time. Those guys you see out on December 24th aren't necessarily idiots or procrastinators, (although they may be), they may simply be putting off what they know from experience to be a painful and humiliating experience as long as possible.

However, it doesn't have to be that way. Enduring the ritual female response to receiving gifts is a lot easier to bear once a man understands that women see gifts as being, first and foremost, *obligations*. Think about

how a woman responds whenever another woman gives her a gift. In most cases, she immediately starts talking about how the gift wasn't necessary and promises that she will somehow do something for the gift-giver in the future, presumably because she knows if she doesn't respond in kind, she loses a point in the eternal game of woman versus all women on the planet.

Think about that. What man ever responds to an unsolicited gift by saying that it wasn't necessary? Of course it's not necessary, says the male mind, that's why they call it a gift and not a debt! Why would anyone even imagine that I HAD to buy it? No one pointed a gun at me and said: give her that tweed coat or die! But that's logic, and we're dealing with feelings here.

The promise to repay the newly imposed obligation is one tactic, but it is one that isn't applicable on formal gift-giving occasions such as Christmas and birthdays. Hence the reliance on the alternative tactic, which is to verbally reduce the perceived value of the gift of to nothing, thereby eliminating the sense of obligation that the woman feels. I posit this as the source of the ritual gift-denigration; once a man recognizes this pattern at work, it can be tremendously amusing to watch a woman desperately try to find a way to somehow disqualify a gift so that it doesn't count as an obligation on her. In fact, the truly generous man will always buy women gifts that he knows are imperfect in some way; this will make it easier for her to disqualify the gift and thereby make it possible for her to enjoy it.

It is important to understand that this behavior has absolutely nothing to do with you or your choice of gift. It doesn't even have anything to do with her per se! The gift-denigration reaction is sub-rational and instinctual; most women are appalled and embarrassed if they ever come to realize that they are habitually behaving in what appears to be an ungracious manner. So relax, don't let it faze you, don't let it irritate you, and by all

means, don't try to argue with her when she starts nonsensically babbling that although the Porsche you bought her is her favorite color and she really loves it and she doesn't know how to drive stick, she really wanted a manual transmission because this would have been the perfect opportunity to learn how to drive one.

(Of course, if you had bought her the car with a manual transmission, she would have complained that you clearly don't know anything about her, since she doesn't even know how to drive stick. Women can always find a means of disqualifying a gift; they can be geniuses in this regard.)

The good news is that the fact she's denigrating a gift means that she feels a sense of obligation from receiving it. So, the ideal response is to smile and say "I'm glad you like it."

Holidays: postprandial labor

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2012

This is the Alpha Game Holiday Survival Guide part II.

The holidays are a time of tremendous stress for women. They feel a pressure to perform that is driven by the media, their own expectations, and their awareness that they will be judged on their performance by other women. After all, how is a woman supposed to compete with the Martha Stewart clones who are baking special cinnamon cakes in the shape of each of their family member's faces using spice they personally flew to Sri Lanka to harvest by hand?

Throw in the decorating, the wrapping, the cookies, the meals, the entertaining, and the prospect of having to put on a smiling face for family members they don't particularly enjoy being around, and it should be no surprise that the holiday spirit can prove burdensome to women. But there is one thing self-respecting men can do to ease that burden, if only a little, and make the holidays more happy for everyone, since there are few things that will spoil them more thoroughly than everyone having to tiptoe around a woman boiling over with holiday rage just waiting to explode.

Don't bother offering to help with anything. You're not going to be able to do anything her way or to her standards. Besides, she's going to be judged on her performance, so even if you are a competent cook or gift wrapper, any assistance on your part will not count and thereby is rendered invalid on its face.

But someone has to do the dishes and this is an opportunity at which you should leap. First of all, your tackling clean-up lets a woman kick back and actually enjoy the meal she's prepared with everyone, without feeling

the burden of clean-up looming over her shoulder. Having gone to the effort to provide such a feast, shouldn't she be able to enjoy it in peace? Second, it permits you to politely escape the postprandial conversation that, unlike most conversations of the holiday season, necessarily involves the "participation" of both sexes seated at the table, which in practice usually involves the women repeatedly interrupting each other while the men sit in silence wondering when they can escape the performance art and turn on the game.

(Do you think I'm exaggerating? This Christmas, I challenge you to time the male silence if there are at least three women at the table. The record thus far stands at 15 minutes of complete silence on the part of the men.)

This is a device I learned from that man among men, the Marine's Marine, my grandfather. I used to marvel at his selfless generosity, and the way after every holiday meal, he would quietly excuse himself and disappear into the kitchen. By the time everyone had left the table, the dishwasher would be running, the kitchen would be spotless, and everyone was happy and well-loaded with alcohol. Including, of course, my grandfather. When I asked him why he felt he needed to do the dishes, when at his age he deserved to take it easy, he laughed and pointed out that while he'd been happily cleaning up, watching the football game, and polishing off the rum, I'd been sitting there for 20 minutes, nursing my wine glass, staring into space, and listening to people ramble on about other people I couldn't identify if my life depended on it.

The man was a genius. I've since added my own spin to it, which is first making sure that everyone's wine glass is full. If you do it right, you'll have everything done before anyone even notices you've been missing from

the audience. Women seldom appreciate it, perhaps because they realize on some level that you're doing it for yourself, or perhaps because it makes you look too subservient to others and thereby lowering their own perceived value, but that's irrelevant. Everyone is happy, everyone wins. Be a little Christmas miracle.

Holidays: Ignore the experts

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 24, 2012

This is the Alpha Game Holiday Survival Guide part III. Regarding gifts, here are several "helpful" suggestions offered by the experts on women in the mainstream media:

- Anything that suggests that the recipient is anything less than perfect will go down worse than Frankie Boyle at a kid's Christmas party.
- Never buy a woman an iron for Christmas unless you want to get hit over the head with it.
- Guys, this is 50 shades of WRONG. Don't even think about it - or anything else tenuously linked to 50 Shades of Grey for that matter.
- Nothing says "I don't really think that much of you" quite like a handbag by 'Louis Vilton'. If you can't stretch to a designer bag, better to opt for the (genuine) perfume.

Translation: don't buy a woman anything that might be sexy, affordable, useful, improving, or popular. Only gifts that are rare, expensive, and useless will be appreciated. Except, as we already know, buying the perfect gift is the worst thing you can possibly do since it will create an unwanted sense of obligation.

It's fascinating, too, that apparently physical violence is deemed a reasonable response to an unwanted gift. I wonder what the reaction would be if it were suggested that a woman should not buy a man a tie unless she wants to get strangled by it? Does anyone suppose that the average man wants yet another tie any more than the average woman wants a new iron?

So, ignore the experts. If she said she wanted X at some point during the year, then buy X. Don't overthink these things and stop striving for the nonexistent perfect gift. Remember that presents don't fix relationship problems.

An excursion into the rhetorical

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 26, 2012

This Twitter exchange sheds further light on the difference between the dialectically and the rhetorically minded, particularly with regards to the dialectically challenged among the latter. Below is an excerpt, [the whole exchange](#) is posted on Vox Popoli. For the purposes of this discussion, ignore the subject matter and focus solely on the various dialectical and rhetorical devices utilized by the two primary parties in the discussion.

voxday: Don't be stupid. You can't compare absolute numbers between nations of vastly different sizes. Look at per capita....

mushadamama: The numbers I've given ARE per 100k population. Perhaps the stupid one is one who doesn't read fine print....

voxday: No, you stupid, stupid woman, they are not. The USA is #4 in absolute terms, #27 per capita....

mushadamama: Yes, my chart is total gun murders @ 9369. Does not count accidents or suicides. US ranks 4th! My crime rate chart was per 100k.

mushadamama: Your chart, however, uses some kind of fuzzy math to come up with that ridiculous #. I can only assume it is more of a probability.

For the record, the mysterious "fuzzy math" used to produce "more of a probability" was the following equation: 9,369 divided by 311,591,917, multiplied by 100,000. Now, if you're a woman, think about how often you dig yourself into similar positions and how many women of your acquaintance you can confirm to be capable of producing a similarly

remarkable argument. Then perhaps you might understand why men tend to regard many, if not most, women as being fundamentally irrational creatures, incapable of logic and ineducable by reason, math, or even the most basic facts. It should also underline the supreme importance of not behaving in this manner on those occasions when you feels tempted to do so.

Keep in mind that saying "well, I was really upset" justifies these occasional lapses into complete unreason about as effectively as a man saying "well, I was really horny" would mitigate his occasional rapes of the babysitter. It may explain them, to a certain extent, but it is unlikely to change his fundamental opinion of your character and capabilities.

Men, keep this exchange in mind when you are attempting to convince a woman of something. Once you have successfully established that she is not, for whatever reason, capable of rationally discussing a specific matter in the circumstances, understand that there is literally nothing within the realm of the dialectic that you can do to convince her to change her position. However, this does not mean she cannot be convinced, only that she will have to be convinced in a rhetorical manner, using a rhetorical device.

What are the rhetorical devices? As always, the instruments that can be used most successfully on another individual are those preferred by the individual himself. We all give away our weaknesses by our attempts to exploit the weaknesses of others. The scientist who goes right to academic credentials can be easily trumped by an appeal to superior credentials. The woman who quickly resorts to name-calling is susceptible to being called names. The statistician can be won over with statistics. It is the Bill Belichick strategy: attack the strength of the defense.

The discussion begins with a feint, a false statistical appeal. But the

seeds of its rhetorical nature are already there in the first woman's use of sarcasm, which in this particular example is a passive-aggressive device. By the second post by the second woman, it is already clear that this is going to be a rhetorical discourse due to the irrelevant questions aimed to discredit the other side. Note especially her attempt to shut down the debate by the use of declarative statements; she shows her sensitivity to the suggestion of her stupidity by referring to it and ineptly attempting to turn the suggestion around.

Notice too that after being repeatedly hammered on that point, both overtly and implicitly, she begins her retreat into her tortoise shell, but not before revealing that she is entirely impervious to the very facts to which she falsely appealed in the first place. Now, some less sophisticated observers will argue that it is a mistake to come down hard on the rhetorical, that if the reasoned argument is disguised in a sweet manner it will be more likely to prove persuasive. But this is simply not the case, the whole problem is that the dialectically challenged are fundamentally incapable of following reason, either because their cognitive capacities are insufficient or because their emotional attachment to their position is too strong.

As I've pointed out in the past, dialectic is always preferable to rhetoric because it is more objective and tends to be more honest. But unless the dialectically capable are going to treat those limited to rhetoric as mindless animals and place no more significance on the noises they make than we do upon the barking of dogs, we have no ethical option except to speak to them in their rhetorical language. This may at times appear cruel, it may even be cruel. But it is necessary, if we are to grant them any intellectual value as human beings.

Those limited to the rhetorical level of discourse are the Rabbit People. They cannot be reasoned with any more successfully than one can cure a rabid dog of rabies through discussion. All one can reasonably do is mitigate the damage they do to those around them by putting them down as soon as they show themselves to be a carrier.

The accidental imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 27, 2012

Dalrock has an excellent post on [the female imperative](#) and the passive-aggressive manner in which women who won't admit to it will nevertheless ferociously defend it:

The seeming passivity of women in the process of rewriting social norms to the exclusive benefit of women is what is throwing Sunshine Mary off. She can easily test this by coaching one of the boys to suggest that the girls show some reciprocal form of deference to the boys during a future celebration. Perhaps the girls should serve the boys refreshments during their next celebration, as Anonymous Reader suggested:

One way to damp down the entitlement princess training just received by the boys / young men deferring to the girls / young women would be to cause the girls and young women to defer in a different way to the boys and young men. For example, at some future time you might consider having the AH girls serve the Boy Scout boys, perhaps by seating the boys at table and having the girls bring trays to the tables.

If this is suggested the lie of the girls' passivity will come out in force. It won't come out in the form of a logical reaction, even if on the surface it appears to start that way. For example, they are likely to bristle at the idea of having their moxie damaged by deferring to the boys, and make a feminist argument for equality. However, if this is simply about equality one could then propose that instead of serving the boys the girls have the boys go first through the treat line, and agree to take turns at this from here on.

At this point the reality of the feminine imperative will become evident, because while the girls were seemingly passive when everything was going their way, any deviance from this will be met with emotional outbursts. Whoever proposes either true equality or simple reciprocity will become the object of great irrational anger, and at this point the passivity turns to aggression. While the girls (and their mothers) won't know why they are so angry, they will know that whoever proposed such a thing is a terrible person.

The artificial and non-accidental nature of the female imperative is inadvertently revealed by female attempts to police it, quite often with the help of their usual white knights. What I want to point out in particular is the way that emotion, particularly anger, is the most reliable weapon in the male arsenal; an angry woman can almost always be provoked into volunteering unsolicited the sort of secrets she would otherwise endure torture to avoid revealing. This isn't a new revelation; Agatha Christie even mentioned it in one of her Poirot novels.

Encouraging the passive-aggressive to reveal their underlying desire to control and dictate the actions of others can be tremendously revelatory. Just keep in mind that you may be in for the same sort of shock that men who are forced to recognize the nonexistence of the pedestal upon which they'd been placing women for all these years must endure. Seeing the black heart and long red fangs of what you'd always assumed was a gentle sheep can be more than a little startling, but any time you see irrational anger arise on the part of a perfectly reasonable request or suggestion, you can be relatively sure there is a font of aggressiveness hidden beneath the apparent passivity.

Getting back to the imperative, Dalrock's post was particularly insightful in observing how the female imperative is transformational; this effect can be seen in everything from medieval chivalry to the current NFL.

"The feminine imperative took the original idea of chivalry – a code of honor amongst men – and attached to it a code of acceptable conduct for men in relating to women. In doing so it effectively remodeled chivalry to benefit the feminine and limiting the power men held over them by enlisting other men to participate in regulating it."

Alpha Mail: too hot for New York

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 28, 2012

JG informs us that Alpha Game is too hot and spicy for the tender, innocent, and easily influenced minds of the employees of the State of New York.

Alpha Game blog is trash according to the web filter utilized on State of New York computers. I attempted to go AG only to find it has been blocked under the same category as pornography even though there isn't much explicit discussion on "sex" to be found there:

Content blocked by your organization

Reason: This Websense category is filtered: Sex.

URL: <http://alphagameplan.blogspot.com/>

I am definitely citing this the next time I am informed that I need to loosen up and get a little more with it by some urban hipster. Fortunately, the employees of the SEC will still be able to visit here, assuming they can tear themselves away from their regular porn.

The futility of fat acceptance

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2012

A fat man losing weight explains why there is no point in attempting to **make the unacceptable acceptable** or the undesirable desirable through propaganda:

*[T]he upshot is that I realized that in my day-to-day life, when I'm interacting in person with other people, I've always — **always** — had a subconscious awareness that I was fat, and that being fat was disgusting, so therefore I was disgusting. I suspect this may have had some impact on my confidence in social situations.*

Of course, I always resented that, and always resented the efforts to shame me into losing weight, which is one reason why I hate calling this change in my eating habits a "diet".

What this reveals is that all the "fat acceptance" talk is a lie. It is pure propoganda. The fat people know, much better than the slender people, that fat is disgusting. They feel it. They live it. To talk around it and pretend otherwise is a lie and it really doesn't fool anyone.

Now, does this mean getting in a fatty's face and telling her to stop being such a disgusting pig? I don't know, maybe. I don't know the best way to help a food addict kick the habit. The only thing that is certain is that whatever approach is currently being utilized in the USA really isn't working.

Alpha Mail: short hair is man repellant

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 01, 2013

It's hard to know how the case against short hair on women can be made more conclusively than by women who are considering cutting off their hair specifically in order to reduce their attractiveness and feminine appeal to men. I noticed this comment was recently added to an [old post on women's hair](#).

Personally, I have seriously considered cutting my hair off (as in really short-pixie cut) precisely because, like some before me have said, it lowers or even completely wipes away "attractiveness". One thing is for sure: it is practically IMPOSSIBLE to objectify a short-haired woman (unless she has a freakishly sexy, hour-glass figure, and shows it off, like Marilyn Monroe did) . Short hair basically makes your face, your features stand out and forces people to look you in the eyes, treat you as a person.

As a person. Not as a woman, not as a sexual being, just as a desexed, gender-neutral thing. If you're a woman, you may want to keep in mind that what you're considering because you think it will be "cute" is the same thing that other women do when they intentionally want to AVOID ATTRACTING MEN. If that comment isn't convincing, consider this one:

As a hairdresser, I am horrified at the comments & judgements that you men & women alike are passing off to women who choose to wear their hair short. But as a heterosexual, 20 yr old, 5'3, 230 lb woman who prefers short pixie style hair for myself, I pity those so ignorant enough to not take personal preferences & personal opinions into consideration.

If you genuinely don't want to be viewed as an attractive sex object, but prefer to be seen as an androgynous creature of no sexual interest to normal, masculine men, then by all means, chop it off. Put on another 100 pounds while you're at it; even if you have a beautiful face and a nice body, the combination of the short hair and weight gain should suffice to do the trick. But if reducing your attractiveness to the opposite sex isn't your objective, then you may want to reconsider the pixie cut that your slightly less attractive girlfriends keep saying would look so cute on you.

Conversely, if you happen to wish to attract men, you may want to consider trying what women who depend upon their attractiveness to men to make a living do and see how stripper hair works for you.

Alpha Mail: what is there to flame?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 02, 2013

Anonymous appears to want to take exception to the notion of short hair on women [being man-repellant](#):

*Sometimes this whole manosphere thing cracks me up. You love to prattle on about how you're all taking the red pill and wising up to the evils of modern women, because there are *NO GOOD WOMEN LEFT* and then you start having a discussion about women with short hair and it descends into mud-slinging about unattractive lesbians and the losers who settle for them (or at least it did the last time you touched on this) and then you wonder why there are *ONLY WITCHES* left and you're better off a MGTOW.*

I'll only say this once 'cos I know I'm only going to get flamed. I have no intention of getting into a dialog with you all about how I must be fat (my BMI is just fine, thank you) or whatever. Here's my story.

*I had short hair throughout my teens and early twenties. I didn't realise it at the time but my hair cutting off was *ALWAYS* preceded by being treated particularly shamefully by men. And now you all assume I'm talking about being being pumped and dumped because I'm a slut. I was a virgin until 25 because I was reading the same guide to relationships as Tina Fey. My teens and early twenties were one long story of being two-timed, stood up and somehow managing to date men that seemed ashamed to be seen out with me. It was hideous. You're now thinking I must be ugly and very unpleasant personality-wise. The truth is I'm clever and good at STEM. Years spent in laboratories studying physics, chemistry and computing meant I interacted*

*with lots of men, but you know how STEM guys are. I'm shy too. I went on *TWO* whole dates during college (for the record those were mostly long hair years). I heard later that lots of guys on my course thought I was cute but clearly way out of their league.*

When I finally met my husband I had short hair and I'd basically given up on dating. You could call me a WGTOW. He didn't mind my hair or my pricklyness towards dating because he liked me personally. And I liked being with him so I stopped cutting off my hair and it was long in time for the wedding.

I don't see why there is any reason to flame this woman. Nor do I see any contradiction between her experience and what I have posted concerning the man-repelling aspect of short hair on women.

First, note that she didn't cut her hair off to attract men, but as an emotional response to "being treated particularly shamefully by men". In other words, she was trying to repel them. It sounds as if the man-repellant worked even better than I've been asserting, because she only went on two dates during college and those few men who did go out with her were ashamed to be seen with her and her ugly masculine hairstyle, which only underlined her STEMmish lack of femininity.

Second, note that she did eventually find a man who didn't mind her "pricklyness" (lack of feminine submissiveness) or short hair (lack of feminine physical attributes), which tells us that she is probably married to a gamma or low delta who must feel that he hit the jackpot to find himself married to a clever, well-educated woman who is even willing to modify her appearance in order to appear more feminine for him. The fact that she was willing to grow out her hair for him is a positive sign for the two of them, as it means she is no longer in man-repellant mode; her own masculine tendencies and apparent lack of desire for male attention may mean that she is one of those women who are well-suited for men lacking social and sexual dominance.

Or, perhaps she's just found herself a sigma whose anti-hierarchical quirks happen to align with her attributes, which can also be a good sign for a lasting relationship. Either way, I see her tale as fundamentally underlining my point, not contradicting it.

NB: Charlize Theron and Haile Berry are often brought up as examples proving that short hair is attractive to men. They are indubitably attractive women, whether their hair is short or long. But given that both women have serious and much-publicized issues with men, I wonder if they might not also be poster girls for the idea that short hair is man repellant to which women with certain psychological problems subconsciously resort.

The feelings slut

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 03, 2013

Susan Walsh lists seven reasons [why women reject over-eager men](#). But she probably could have quit after number one:

1. Women understand the male role as the gatekeeper of commitment, just as we are the gatekeepers of sex.

In the same way that a man may question the long-term potential of a woman who grabs his junk on the first date, women are wary of men who are “emotionally promiscuous.”

*Certain it is I liked her,
And boarded her i' the wanton way of youth:
She knew her distance and did angle for me,
Madding my eagerness with her restraint,
As all impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy; and, in fine,
Her infinite cunning, with her modern grace,
Subdued me to her rate: she got the ring;
Shakespeare, All's Well That Ends Well*

What men need to understand is that when they leap to profess their feelings at the first opportunity, they are viewed by women as being akin to the male version of the woman who doesn't hesitate to make herself sexually available on the first date. In other words, in the same way that men feel no responsibility to reward a physical slut with a relationship after she presents them freely with her body, women feel no responsibility to reward a feelings slut with sexual relations after he presents them freely with his emotions.

From the female perspective, the highly indifferent man is the male version of the highly chaste woman. He is a trophy worth the hunt, the

virgin for whom great sacrifices are both required and merited. To be free with ones feelings is to be sluttish and despicable.

This shows where and how Susan and other women have gotten the "male slut" concept completely backwards. The "male slut" is not the man who has indiscriminate sex with numerous women and yet remains emotionally aloof; he is ironically more akin to an analogical "male virgin". The real "male slut" is the man who declares his love on first sight, who wears his heart on his sleeve, and who engages readily in grand romantic gestures.

Why men lie

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 04, 2013

Or, more precisely, why men feel justified in lying to women.

About a month ago, a female reader asked me to lay out a few ideas concerning how she could modify her behavior in order to make herself more appealing as a relationship partner for a man. Consider this the first in the series.

Let's start with the junior high boy. He's interested in a pretty girl his age. He asks her to go steady. She tells him no, but instead of telling him the truth, which is that she's not interested in him, she concocts a story. Perhaps she tells him that she's not interested in going steady with anyone, perhaps she claims that her parents won't permit her to do so.

Either way, the lie is quickly revealed when, a week later, she is going steady with a more popular boy. She's forgotten her little white lie, but he hasn't.

Now we're in high school. The boy is standing right next to his girlfriend when she tells her parents that after the prom, she'll be staying at her friend's house. Later that night, when he's making out with her at the hotel, she assumes that he's forgotten that she lied right in front of him; it's not that he isn't glad she lied, but he's still aware that she did... and did so smoothly and without hesitation or remorse.

Then college. He's hanging out with a girl, she's just a friend. He happens to know she's slept with at least three guys that he knows of, one of whom is his roommate, which is why he's astonished when, right in front of him, she shyly confesses to only having had sex with her serious high school boyfriend in front of her current boyfriend.

Now he's married. He suggests a bit of the old rumpy-pumpy, but she demurs. "We'll do it tomorrow," she says. The next day, he's wondering if perhaps she's up for a nooner, or perhaps a little afternoon delight. She doesn't show any sign of interest, so he waits for her to bring it up. He's still sitting there, in front of the television, when she yawns, declares that she's exhausted, changes into her least sexy nightgown and slathers a creme pack on her face.

It's only when he hears her snoring that he realizes that she not only has no intention of having sex with him, she doesn't even remember what she'd said the day before.

Now, I'm not saying that men don't lie. And I'm not saying that women necessarily even realize when they are behaving in a manner that men tend to interpret, rightly or wrongly, as lying. What I'm saying is that at a certain point, men begin to believe that they have absolutely no responsibility to tell the truth to a woman because she has no regard or respect for it. This is especially true when telling women the truth of what one is thinking and feeling tends to meet with reliably negative reactions.

There are, of course, reasons to tell the truth even when everyone else is lying. Moral standards are not dependent upon the failure of others to observe them. But if a woman wants a man to make a habit of telling her the truth, she is going to have to work very hard to indicate that she is different than most of the women of his experience, and show him that she genuinely values honesty, both in herself and others. Men value honor, or at least respect it in others, but most have learned that they cannot expect to find it in women. That is why so many of them feel so free to treat women dishonorably.

The feminized Church is anti-Christ

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2013

This man's experience should suffice to demonstrate, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that Churchianism is not only feminist and anti-male, it is **explicitly anti-Scriptural and anti-Christ**:

This encounter was one for the record books. When I arrived, there were 17 people in the room set aside for our meeting today. Some were elders, some were women from the church, but they all had one thing in common: they were opposed to what I was doing. The only exception to this was one of the elders who had taken my side previously who now sat beside his wife who was opposed to what I was doing and had obviously turned him against me again. The head pastor himself was there along with two assistant pastors who formed a kind of tribunal at the front of the room. This made me smile, but I kept any comments about my trial to myself.

I was asked to sit down in a chair that was in front of the pastoral staff and to the side of the large party to my left. As soon as I sat down, the pastor apologized for the formality and told me that he believed I had the right to face my accusers face to face as Christians should not operate in secret, but the next thing that came out of his mouth floored me. He informed me that I would not be allowed to stay in the church so as to avoid damaging the unity of the church body at large. However, he would allow me to speak not only to him and the pastoral staff, but also to my accusers uninterrupted to speak my case as to why I had done what I had done.

I spoke of many of the abuses society and the church have levied against men on a regular basis. I showed live videos of the pastor offering everything from small hints to glaring insults that the men were an inferior quality of humanity than the women in the church. I offered my perspective on why men were no longer of the same quality that they once were in our society and point to the church as one of the chief culprits in creating the very men they spoke against. I shared with them the proper role of men in the church and how I was teaching these men about the nature of women so that women were no longer a driving force in their lives, and that energy instead could be redirected toward serving God with nothing held back. I explained how the church operated under the worldly view of superior female spirituality. I explained our obsession with making women happy and how it ultimately left both men and women unfulfilled in their Christian lives. I explained women's almost complete control of men in the home and how it is sanctioned by the church, but that if something goes wrong, the men hold full responsibility.

Several times, women in the room were told to be quiet or leave as they attempted to talk over me and one woman stormed out after her fourth attempt at interruption had failed. Once I had drawn my information to a close, I requested that they look at what I had done for the men who had been coming to my class and let the tree be judged by its fruit. Their lives had been made better by a large margin in most cases and the few who are slow learners were still making excellent progress.

I informed him that I understood that feelings had been hurt, but that the young men who had lived in this unchristian and, in many cases, sinful environment had been harmed even more than the few here who had the courage to admit their grievances to my

face. That our church was seeing a huge lack in the number of men willing to participate and that attendance was often sporadic for those who did come at all (myself included). I also pointed out that there was another religion that taught that men had a place of great importance and that women needed to remember their place. That religion was Islam and the number of young men signing up for its tenants were growing every year. I reminded them that unless we want the church to fade out completely, we need to teach the young men how be actual men and not “guys”.

When men are being literally expelled from "Christian" churches by female-dominated cults for the offense of teaching Scripture, it is time for men to turn their backs on those churches. They are not Christian churches and they do not follow Jesus Christ, they unknowingly follow the ancient Babylonian mystery religions.

The collapse of the Western Church into anti-Christian, anti-Biblical feminist Churchianity may not be the Great Apostasy, but it is certainly a very large scale apostasy. This is what happens when the Church turns away from the eternal truths of the Bible; for that matter, it is what happens when any organization, from a non-profit charity to a Fortune 500 corporation, does so. The speed of the collapse is remarkable; it appears that every church denomination that has permitted women to teach in the church and hold authority over men has immediately and rapidly declined.

I haven't done the research yet, but I will do so and post the results here. The danger, which should be apparent even to the most secular and atheistic reader here, is that as goes the Western church, so goes Western society and quite possibly Western civilization.

However, Christian men have to do more than simply retreat from the enemy-occupied territory of the Churchian apostates. They also need to rescue their fellow believers from it and start new churches with teachings in full accordance with Scripture. Thus will the seeds of the next great revival be planted.

Equality vs the female imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2013

Dalrock has done some excellent work of late on [the female imperative](#). On a related note, when monetary push comes to financial shove and the female imperative comes into conflict with the principle of sexual equality, [guess which loses](#):

Women's very unfair Christmas present: car insurance price hike

Jo Swinson, Minister for Women and Equalities, is outraged at the higher car insurance premiums young women now face, as a result of new European rules.

As both minister for consumer affairs and equalities I want to see everyone in this country get the fairest treatment possible when they're parting with hard-earned cash. So you can imagine how disappointed I am by the ruling from Europe that will mean that women will no longer benefit from cheaper insurance premiums – despite all the evidence still pointing to the fact that women are safer on the roads.

Historically, men – particularly young men - cost more to insure than women because industry statistics show that they have more frequent accidents and their claims are more expensive to settle.

I'm not disputing that men are statistically inclined to get in significantly more, and more expensive, car accidents than women. In a rational world, insurance companies would be permitted to discriminate upon the basis of sex-based probabilities and require men to pay more than women for their car insurance.

However, we also know that women are statistically more likely to work fewer hours, work fewer days, use more sick days, go on maternity leave, quit, and in general, work less, and less effectively, than men. Does this mean that women like Jo Swinson, Minister for Women and Equalities, therefore believe that EU employers are justified in discriminating upon the basis of sex-based probabilities and paying men more than women for exactly the same job?

It seems highly probable that suggestion would be considered outrageous and sexist. After all, how can one reasonably judge the job performance of an individual woman by the job performance of all other women? (Never mind that it is equally silly to judge the driving performance of any one man by the driving performance of all other men.) So, what we're seeing here is that even in the eyes of an official who is employed in order to assure societal equality, the commitment to the female imperative remains the priority.

Note in particular the way that genuine equality is described as "very unfair" here. What this means is that for most women, "equality" is merely a useful rhetorical device, and unless it is proven otherwise, should be regarded no more than that by men.

That would explain the fantasies

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 07, 2013

This is a surprising and not-often reported aspect of rape that may, or may not, be related to some basic Game concepts:

This is a topic that has been discussed a great deal in the past with counselors, rape victims and other online forums. It is however still a taboo topic for Survivors to admit. It is usually thought of as not being PC or polite and people start getting very defensive about it. Well, exploring and trying to find out the truth is not helped by closing one's eyes to things we rather not believe.

I think that the answer to the question as to why do some females orgasm during a sexual assault or rape is that all of the various explanations have some validity, but none of them tell the entire story in the case of every individual victim of the crime. First of all, orgasms in women being raped are not frequent, but they are not uncommon either. In the study you cite, about 5% to 21% of women interviewed in the studies surveyed reported having an orgasm when they were raped. Researchers have hypothesized that the actual figure is probably a bit higher in reality due to victims being understandably embarrassed both by the rape and by having achieved an orgasm during unwanted, forced sexual relations. Around 20% seems to be a likely, real-world figure.

I think 5 percent would be remarkable. Around 20 percent seems absolutely astonishing to me, considering that it is estimated that only 30 percent of women climax via intercourse alone. Now, I very much doubt we'll ever get any reliable scientific data on the phenomenon, although I suppose it is remotely possible, given the current appreciation for EL

James's literary adventures combined with the potential for forcibly administered pleasure, that a number of women might agree to be raped in the interest of scientific progress. It seems even less likely that rapists just happen to regularly target the minority of women who are capable of intercourse-only climax, even though that indicates some women must be more likely to have an orgasm from rape than from consensual sex.

If that is true, this would have some astonishing implications for intersexual relations as well as the apparent reliability of the average woman's capacity for understanding the complicated intricacies of her own sexuality. It might also explain [the otherwise inexplicable popularity of certain SF writers](#) among the female SF/F readership.

The fascinating thing, of course, is the way that those considering the phenomenon are resolutely to avoid the obvious, which is that women respond in a sexually positive manner to male dominance, including violent male dominance. The idea that some rapists must engage in foreplay only demonstrates the intellectual panic aroused by the statistical observations. That women would respond positively to extreme sexual dominance should be no surprise, as it is very much in line with what Game Theory would logically suggest, and yet it is due to the fact that even the most experienced Game theoretician is steeped in decades of anti-scientific equalitarian propaganda.

Sexual response is a continuum, not a circle. So, it makes sense that the more extreme the input, the more extreme the output. Now, for the benefit of the cognitively challenged and the terminally offended, I will trouble to point out that no amount of orgasms can be used to justify rape anymore than an instinctive mouth-watering response to chocolate justifies force-feeding someone hot fudge sundaes, but it is both gutless and pointless to play ostrich and pretend that the reported phenomenon simply does not happen.

This is sexy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 08, 2013

If you are a young man seeking to understand why women don't find you as sexually appealing as you would like to be, keep in mind that the image below presently represents the ultimate in sex appeal to young women:



This is the ultimate hotness. This is to what, if you decide to focus your efforts on maximizing your appeal to the fair sex, you must aspire. So start working on those stupid tattoos, that incipient gut, and that soft-bodied, marshmallow physique, and don't forget the trendy hairstyle to match the sullen pout!

It is not, I admit, what most young women will tell you is of particular appeal to them when asked. They'll usually say something about a sense of humor, about chivalrous behavior, and about being a gentleman. But actions speak louder than words. This is what makes them scream. This is what makes them wet. This is what women under the age of 25 dream of penetrating them; this is what they fantasize about.

And yet, you worry that being a jerk will turn them off? You fear that focusing on your mission and not giving a damn what anyone thinks will leave you loveless and alone? My young friend, the evidence suggests your concerns are not only misplaced, but wildly, even ludicrously, incorrect.

A portrait in Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 08, 2013

To say nothing of some exquisitely dreadful dialogue. Frankly, I don't know how the producers of the 50 Shades of Gray movie have any choice but fire whomever they hired to play the male lead and go with Charles Dance instead.



Charles Dance reads 50 shades

It's that "Well, I did," that gets me every time.

Declining interest and intimacy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 09, 2013

Roissy distinguishes between the two while providing [a list of clues](#) that your wife or girlfriend is in the process of bringing the relationship to its end.

Lack of Rapport

She's stopped asking you questions.

She's stopped sharing details of her day.

Everything she declares seems crafted to be maximally antagonistic to your beliefs and values.

Lack of Attraction

She's stopped having sex with you.

She'll take any excuse to denigrate you.

She winces when you touch her.

By the time a relationship reaches this point, most men panic and revert to full supplication mode, which only guarantees humiliation as well as increasing the chance that the relationship will collapse. Athol Kay's program of steady self-improvement is the only real means of increasing the odds of reversing the pattern; appeals to historical commitment, past emotions, and religious principles are proven to be of little value in this regard.

Choosing carefully

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2013

Penelope Trunk can be more than a bit of a lunatic at times, but in her rational phases, she often makes a fair amount of sense. Here she explains that if a woman wants to have children and stay home to raise them, it's probably a good idea to seek a husband and father who is [at least theoretically capable](#) of paying for their expenses:

How to find a husband who is a breadwinner. The first thing to be aware of is that everyone looks like a breadwinner in their twenties. Because most salaries are going up up up because there is nowhere to go but up when you start at entry level. And most people can get jobs pretty easily when their salary is not very high. But at some point, the salary gets high enough that you have to actually be good at what you do to continue getting jobs at that salary. Then some people start getting stuck and they have to rethink what they thought they could accomplish.

Other people simply cannot move up. They are as far up as they will go. This happens to most people around age 30. Definitely by 35. So the best thing to do is to assume anyone over 30 is making as much as they will make in their life. This is playing it safe, but better safe than sorry, right? (By age 40 almost no one's salary increases.)

A capable breadwinner—someone who does not require a second earner to support a household—usually does not have an F in their Myers Briggs score. I'm sorry to burst a lot of bubbles here. Not that there aren't exceptions, but marriage is a big deal, so statistics matter. If you are marrying an F and you want to stay home with kids, make sure the F is earning enough to support a family when you marry him. Otherwise it's not likely he will earn that much.

Of course, this plays directly into the ALPHA carousel BETA marriage plan of which so many men complain. The problem is that the calm, rational T personality tends to be less appealing than the intense, emotional F whose dynamic approach to life is so vivacious and exciting.

Team Civilization

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 11, 2013

At times, I have been accused of being blindly on the side of Team Man. This is not true. I am on the side of Team Civilization. However, and this is a fair accusation, the steady stream of fire I apply towards Team Woman - which I regard to be fundamentally anti-civilization in general and anti-Western civilization in particular - at times can lead to the perception that I am actually somehow opposed to women in general.

So, in order to correct that misapprehension and to remind the some of the angrier men of the androsphere that civilization requires two sexes for survival, I think it is important to spotlight those women who are clearly on the side of Team Civilization, even if they are not members of the androsphere or seeing things with post-Red Pill clarity. Cindy, who is just a mommy, is [one such woman](#):

My teacher broke my heart. She didn't do anything mean, really. She just asked me what I wanted to be when I grew up. She had us write about it, actually. My paper went something like this:

When I grow up, I want to be a mommy. I think I'd be good at it. I'd like lots of children.

Maybe there was more to it than that. I don't remember. I turned in my paper, with the requisite poorly-drawn picture to illustrate. Instead of marking it with the usual red check-mark and smiley face, Miss Dixon called me to her desk.

"What else?"

I didn't know what she meant, so I just looked at her with that slack-jawed, confused look that I still get when I'm dumbfounded. (That's about twice a day, if you wondered.) She tried again. "What else do you want to be when you grow up? Mommy isn't enough."

It is important for even the angriest, most justifiably bitter men of the androsphere to remember that the survival of civilization requires the joint efforts of both the sexes. By all means, denigrate, shame, and mock those women who are actively, if unknowingly, attempting to bring civilization down. But it is vital to be able to distinguish between civilizational friend and anti-civilizational foe.

The great dichotomy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2013

HL Mencken [defends the fair sex](#) in his inimitable manner:

"Perhaps one of the chief charms of woman lies precisely in the fact that they are dishonorable, i.e., that they are relatively uncivilized. In the midst of all the puerile repressions and inhibitions that hedge them round, they continue to show a gipsy spirit. No genuine woman ever gives a hoot for law if law happens to stand in the way of her private interest. She is essentially an outlaw, a rebel, what H. G. Wells calls a nomad. The boons of civilization are so noisily cried up by sentimentalists that we are all apt to overlook its disadvantages. Intrinsicly, it is a mere device for regimenting men. Its perfect symbol is the goose-step. The most civilized man is simply that man who has been most successful in caging and harnessing his honest and natural instincts—that is, the man who has done most cruel violence to his own ego in the interest of the commonweal. The value of this commonweal is always overestimated. What is it at bottom? Simply the greatest good to the greatest number—of petty rogues, ignoramuses and poltroons."

I find it fascinating to see that prior to the feminist era, Mencken correctly identified the intrinsically anti-civilizational nature of female behavior, which stems from female solipcism. This is particularly striking because most men believe, due to the effects of female demands on, and expectations of, them, that women are a civilizing force. I, too, once assumed and believed this; not until I began to consider the situation from a macro perspective rather than an individual one did I begin to understand the difference between the "domesticizing" and "civilizing" impulses.

Here is the great dichotomy: women are needed to domesticize men. Men, on the other hand, are needed to civilize women. Both are good and necessary pursuits, but it is extremely important to not conflate the two very different concepts.

Of course, we who are instinctive and emotional rebels, who find ourselves choked up when *Les Misérables* breaks into "Do You Hear the People Sing" or Zack de la Rocha repeats his defiant litany in "Killing in the Name Of", can't help but admire the female spirit, even as we lament its unleashing and its contribution to the ongoing decline of Western civilization.

The feminist fear of competition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 14, 2013

This Canadian attempt to preemptively ban sexbots is an overt confession by feminists of both sexes concerning their belief that women have nothing significant to offer men but sexual services. Moreover, it is proof that their "pursuit for gender equality" is directly and fundamentally opposed to the most basic human freedom.

Following the recent Ontario/Canada Roundtable on Gender Equality, the below provisions have been proposed for the new Human-Robot Personal Relationship Act, the first draft of which is currently being finalized. The provisions are specifically meant to target the concerns that were expressed at the roundtable that sexbots will negatively impact the pursuit for gender equality and may unduly emphasize the objectification of women as sexual objects. The suggested provisions fall into the larger framework of regulating the emerging service robot industry that will be governed by the Human-Robot Personal Relationship Act and under the direction of the Ministry of Robots and Artificial Intelligence, to be established in Ontario and other Canadian provinces and territories at the end of next year.

...The use of sexbots in the privacy of one's home is prohibited, unless otherwise permitted by the Ministry of Robots and Artificial intelligence or a relevant regulating agency as per the criteria outlined in the Human-Robot Personal Relationship Act.

One would think that even those only superficially acquainted with human history would realize that attempts to put the technological genie back in the bottle almost always fail, as do attempts to prevent men and women from pursuing pleasure in ways deemed illicit. But then, a near-complete ignorance of human history is required to either be a feminist or possess

a genuine belief in the rainbow-tailed unicorn of equality.

Imagine the feminist outrage if men decided to follow their example and outlaw vibrators due their negative impact on the pursuit for gender equality and the way they tend to objectify men as sexual objects.... And if they're afraid of sexbots, just wait until artificial wombs become a reality, as they almost certainly will in time.

One can make a reasonable case against sexbots and artificial wombs, of course, one simply can't do it from the feminist perspective. That is because it is also the case against abortion, artificial birth control, and casual sex. As is often the case, the short-sighted advocates of "progress" have completely failed to foresee the logical, indeed, the inevitable, consequences.

UPDATE: Those who are pointing out that "the Human-Robot Personal Relationship Act" isn't presently a prospective law before the Canadian parliament are completely missing the point. It is obvious it isn't "real"; the Canadian government no more has a Ministry of Robots and Artificial Intelligence than the Obama administration is really building a Death Star with his campaign logo in the bowl. It does, however, have a "Minister of State (Status of Women)"; thus showing it's not quite as far off-base as one might wish.

But there was a time, only a few months ago, when VAWA was a real law and was actually in effect for 18 years. As crazy as it sounds, an eventual debate on the legality of sexbots for male use is almost inevitable, because there is nothing too nonsensical to be utilized in defense of the female imperative. Sexbots strike at the very heart of the female imperative; it is not an accident that the subject is beginning to arise now, even if only in a theoretical manner.

Indeed, the very fact that the fictitious ban proposed was related to

nonexistent sexbots not being used by men rather than real vibrators actually being used by women alone suffices to highlight the relevant point here. The interesting aspect isn't the fact or fiction of the proposed law, but rather, the basis of the reasoning being used to hypothetically justify it.

Infectious infidelity

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2013

Evil usually requires darkness and secrecy. It requires an amount of confidence and fortitude to turn over the rocks and allow the light of truth to shine on the ugliness of human behavior. This is what underlies one pattern of infectious infidelity [that Athol has noticed](#):

Anna and Alex are married. Brad and Brenda are married.

Anna tell tells Alex that Brenda is having an affair and cheating on Brad.

Alex is somewhat friends with Brad, but Anna swears him to secrecy. Alex complies and doesn't tell Brad. Besides, how do you tell someone that they are being cheated on. So awkward.

Anna starts to get snippy with Alex over little stuff.

Anna starts telling Alex how annoyed she is with Brenda and how she's changing and doesn't like it.

Anna gets annoyed with Alex over lots of different things.

How you deal with female infidelity in other relationships is a shit test of sorts. By accepting it in the relationships of your social acquaintances, you are showing weakness and bowing to the female imperative. This will be taken, on an unconscious and emotional level, as being implicitly unworthy of fidelity in your own relationship.

Where Alex first goes wrong is not telling Anna that either she will tell Brad about Brenda's affair or he will. Being sworn to secrecy by a woman in such a situation is totally meaningless; it doesn't require even a

quantum of Game to know they don't take such promises seriously. Alex then compounds his original error by playing along and permitting Brenda to remain an acquaintance; Anna's complaints about Brenda are really her subtle requests for Alex to step in, be the bad guy, and remove a bad influence from her life.

Instead, he's shown that he is too weak to resist the vagaries of female whims. Little surprise that they soon happen to wash over him and his marriage.

Learn from this. Be the bad guy. Embrace your inner Darth Vader. Turn over the rocks. Expose the insects and force them to scurry away, out of your life and out of your marriage.

Reddit and the Red Pill Challenge

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2013

Reddit has asked me to do what they call an Ask Me Anything interview with The Red Pill subreddit:

Well it's a new year and we're starting off right. I've been in touch with a lot of the prominent voices of the manosphere, and we're still working out particulars on a lot of these, but I'm posting the announcement right now because our AMA series is going to begin shortly, and I don't want anybody to miss them. I'm going to put this list in the sidebar, and update it as more details arrive. Here's our current schedule:

Date (EST)	Name	Site
1/15/13 10:00am	Vox Day	<i>Alpha Game</i>
1/21/13 12:00pm	Rollo Tomassi	<i>Rational Male</i>
1/28/13 12:00pm	xsplat	<i>Random Xpat Rantings</i>
2/04/13 06:00pm	RooshV	<i>RooshV , Return of Kings</i>
2/13/13 11:00am	Redpillwifey	<i>Adventures in Red Pill Wifery</i>

You can participate in [the discussion here](#). It kicks off at 10 AM Eastern, and please note that it is called "Ask Me Anything", not "I'll Tell You Everything".

Where are the womyn of Middle Earth?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 16, 2013

This critic of Peter Jackson's version of *The Hobbit* doesn't appear to have read the books as an adult either:

*I did not read *The Hobbit* or the *Lord of the Rings* trilogy as a child, and I have always felt a bit alienated from the fandom surrounding them. Now I think I know why: Tolkien seems to have wiped women off the face of Middle-earth. I suppose it's understandable that a story in which the primary activity seems to be chopping off each other's body parts for no particular reason might be a little heavy on male characters — although it's not as though Tolkien had to hew to historical accuracy when he created his fantastical world. The problem is one of biological accuracy. Tolkien's characters defy the basics of reproduction: dwarf fathers beget dwarf sons, hobbit uncles pass rings down to hobbit nephews. If there are any mothers or daughters, aunts or nieces, they make no appearances. Trolls and orcs especially seem to rely on asexual reproduction, breeding whole male populations, which of course come in handy when amassing an army to attack the dwarves and elves.*

Perhaps for her next trick, Miz Konigsberg can lament the lack of women in movies based on the Apollo program, the medieval Papacy, and the National Football League. Personally, I think it is absolutely obnoxious that Jackson, or more accurately, his female co-writer, dared to create characters, male or female, who don't exist in the books.

She doesn't even appear to have seen Jackson's *Lord of the Rings* trilogy, or she might have noticed Aragorn marrying Arwen, Eowyn pairing up with Faramir, and Samwise marrying Rosey.

How to be forever young

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 17, 2013

An aging Baby Boomer inadvertently highlights the importance of meeting your husband or wife [when you are young](#):

I would have told you, before I was possessed, that I was fine with men my own age. The last guy I dated, after all, was someone who had been a friend when we were teenagers, a guy who, in his youth, looked like the blond ski instructors you would see on the Swiss tourist poster: “Come to Gstaad! Ski the Alps! Sleep with Rolf!” When we ran into each other again, 40 years later, we were both fatter, wrinklier and literally scarred from run-ins with serious illness. But none of that mattered. I looked at Rolf of the Mountains and I saw the face and body of the guy I had hung out with in school. Which, I now understood, was the problem. I was fine with aging when it came to old friends or people I had known for years, because I looked at them and saw the people they used to look like. Meeting men my age for the first time, I realized with a dreadful shock of self-recognition, I saw men who were too old.

This is what many women, in particular, fail to understand. Although looks are more important to men than they are to women, it must be recalled that what they see is not necessarily precisely what an impartial camera would insist is there. Remember, optics are a function of the brain. When a man of forty looks at his wife of 20 years, he does not see what the stranger at the supermarket sees. What he sees is an amalgam of what she used to be and what she is now, which in most cases, due to the ravages of time, tends to be considerably more attractive than what others who view her more objectively perceive her to be now.

My grandmother, in her late sixties, once told me that she felt about 20

inside and was always a little shocked to look in the mirror and discover that was not the case. She was a vivacious personality; if you simply looked at her style and listened to her speak, she still had the energy of a much younger woman. Find your husband now, in your youth, and he will always see you as the same young woman that you feel yourself to be on the inside.

Marry in your twenties and you will always be young in his eyes. Put marriage off until you are done "having fun" and playing at having a career in your middle thirties and he will never see you as anything but a middle-aged woman.

The reason is solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2013

A woman explains why she believes [marriage shouldn't be allowed before an individual turns 25](#). One guess, just one, as to when she got married....

Age is just a number... except when it comes to marriage.

Let's look at my stats:

Current age - 29

Divorced for - 8 months

Separated for - 1 year, 9 months

Age when I met my ex - 19

Age when I married - 24

Which brings me to my point: couples should not be allowed to get married before age 25.

I know, I'm absolutely shocked too. Because she couldn't stay married, **NO ONE ELSE SHOULD BE ALLOWED TO GET MARRIED WHEN SHE DID!**

Let's hope she doesn't get fat eating chocolate ice cream while she cries lonely tears or her next column will be called "Why I Believe Eating Chocolate Ice Cream Shouldn't Be Allowed After 29". Soon to be followed by "Why I Believe Making Cow Noises At Fat Women Shouldn't Be Allowed Because It Hurts Their Feelings" and "Why I Believe Restaurants Shouldn't Be Allowed To Serve Food That Tempts Me To Eat It."

Let's say that her numbers are correct. 60 percent of couples who marry between 20 and 25 are destined for divorce versus 50 percent of all couples. So, we're to conclude that avoiding 20 percent additional statistical risk is worth all of the social costs that will accrue from pushing

the average age of marriage up even higher?

I am increasingly convinced that solipsism is a high-functioning form of insanity. I mean, it's less connected to objective reality than average homeless guy babbling about how the fish killed JFK.

Gammas don't get girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2013

The inimitable Dalrock correctly suspected I would find this story of gamma white-knighting gone awry to be hilarious. Gammas simply don't get women in any sense of the term "to get". Their grasp of socio-sexuality is so bad that that they not only can't write convincing intersexual relations in their crimes against literature, they have absolutely no clue who is writing the novels with [the covers they are attempting to mock](#), who is reading them, still less to whom those terribly objectifying covers are designed to appeal:

Science fiction and fantasy novels routinely portray scantily clad woman on their covers - a device that draws the heterosexual male eye but may turn away women readers. Lynsea Garrison finds one fantasy author aiming to zap gender stereotypes.

Jim Hines straddles the remnants of a defeated alien species (a table), and clasps a pistol (a toy gun) as he triumphantly raises a cyborg's head (a toaster). Sometimes he fights battles alongside his romantic interest (a large teddy bear).

But no matter the mission, Hines shows some flesh. Just because he is waging a war, it does not mean he cannot be alluring at the same time, right?

Hines, a fantasy author, is posing like some of the female characters on science fiction and fantasy book covers he says objectify women.

Turn away women readers? Let's look at the book that Hines is aiming to zap. It is called ALIEN DIPLOMACY and was written by Gini Koch, which appears to be the pen name of Jeanne Cook. It is described as follows:

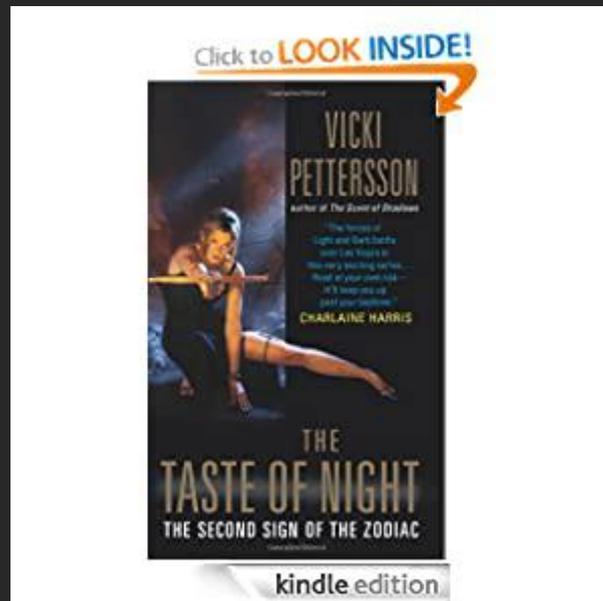
Being newlyweds and new parents is challenging enough. But Jeff and Kitty Martini are also giving up their roles as super-being exterminators and Commanders in Centaurion Division while mastering the political landscape as the new heads of Centaurion's Diplomatic Corps. Enter a shadowy assassination plot and a new set of anti-alien conspirators, and nothing will ever be the same...

A "science fiction" novel about being newlyweds and new parents? Does this sound like something intended to appeal to men of any age in any way? ALIEN DIPLOMACY has 22 reviews; the reviewers' names include Shawna, Vicki, Dana, Kelly Books-n-Kisses, Miss Marion, Bvrly, Julie, Dana, Nikki, Kristin, Kitty, and Annie. There was not a single identifiably male name.

In other words, these idiot gamma males are nobly attempt to white knight for women and defend them from a female-produced product which is not only designed to appeal to women, but is successful in doing so! While the artists are men, they are knowingly creating these ridiculous covers *to appeal to women*. As the artist who designed the excellent cover for my own A THRONE OF BONES wrote, he enjoyed working on it because it is the sort of cover that is designed to appeal to men rather than women. And there isn't a sexy pose to be found on it.

It is women who most like to look at pictures of women, as anyone who has ever seen a woman's magazine or seen a woman scrolling through Pinterest will know. Given that this absurdly misguided activism combines science fiction, white knighting, and hapless socio-sexual cluelessness, it

will probably surprise no one that SFWA President, Chief Rabbit of the Rabbit People, and proud gamma John Scalzi [didn't hesitate to get involved](#).



The book whose objectification of women he is protesting is THE TASTE OF NIGHT, by Vicki Pettersson. It is described thusly:

"Equal parts Light and Shadow, Joanna Archer must fulfill a destiny she never wanted. Once a photographer and heiress to a casino fortune, she is now dedicated to the cause of good . . . but susceptible to the seductions of evil."

Sounds like something aimed at men, doesn't it.... THE TASTE OF NIGHT has 47 reviews, by Jenna, Rita, Angela, Courtney, Phyllis, Jessica, Patience, Rhona, Kelley, Kelly, Shalonda, Chica, Karissa, Michelle, Debra, and Susan, among others. While 6 of the 47 reviews were by identifiably male names, they tended to be disproportionately represented among the lowest rankings given to the book.

This self-sabotage is what gammas doing what gammas always do. And their complete inability to understand female socio-sexuality is why their attempts to curry female favor through acts of service inevitably backfire. If you want women to be attracted to you, just watch what they do. Then do something, anything, else.

Please take away her rights

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2013

Wendy Button begs for someone to [Please Take Away My Right to a Gun](#) in the New York Times:

[S]ince most people like me are more likely to harm ourselves than to turn into mass-murdering monsters, our leaders should do more to keep us safe from ourselves.

Please take away my Second Amendment right. Do more to help us protect ourselves because what's most likely to wake me in the early hours isn't a man's body slamming at my door but depression, that raven, tapping, rapping, banging for relief.

I have a better chance of surviving if I never have the option of being able to pull the trigger.

I have a much better idea. Since Ms Button clearly doesn't value her unalienable rights, and in fact, expresses a heartfelt wish to be relinquished of them, why don't our leaders take away her right to vote as well? It is entirely obvious that she is only going to harm herself and others should she ever make use of it.

She does provide a useful analogy, however, to show how responsible and freedom-loving men cannot do more to help women protect themselves from various evils, from crime by immigrants and other vibrants to being condemned to lives of poverty and lonely spinsterhood, because in post-suffrage America, women are actively preventing them from doing so.

Remember, the crumbling society in which we live is not merely the society that women wanted, it is the society they demanded.

A tale of two discourses

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 21, 2013

This post on [modern vs post-modern discourse](#) should sound familiar to those who will recall my previous post on [heterotopic vs sensitivity-driven discourse](#):

Modern discourse

Following are ten key characteristics of modern discourse, what many professors and students even now consider the normal or standard way to think, study and argue in the academy:

- "personal detachment from the issues under discussion," the separation of participants' personal identities from subjects of inquiry and topics of debate;*
- values on "confidence, originality, agonism, independence of thought, creativity, assertiveness, the mastery of one's feelings, a thick skin and high tolerance for your own and others' discomfort";*
- suited to a heterotopic space like a university class, scholarly journal, or session of a learned society conference, a place apart much like a playing field for sports events, where competitors engage in ritual combat before returning with a handshake to the realm of friendly, personal interaction;*
- illustrated by debate in the British House of Commons;*
- epitomized by the debates a century ago between socialist G. B. Shaw and distributist G. K. Chesterton;*
- playfulness is legitimate: one can play devil's advocate, speak tongue in cheek, overstate and use hyperbole, the object being not to capture the truth in a single, balanced monologue, but to expose the strengths and weaknesses of various positions;*
- "scathing satire and sharp criticism" are also legitimate;*
- the best ideas are thought to emerge from mutual, merciless*

probing and attacking of arguments, with resultant exposure of blindspots in vision, cracks in theories, inconsistencies in logic;

- participants are forced again and again to return to the drawing board and produce better arguments;*
- the truth is understood not to be located in any single voice, but to emerge from the conversation as a whole.*

Postmodern discourse

Over the past half century, a competing mode of discourse, the one I call postmodern, has become steadily more entrenched in academe. Following are ten of its hallmarks, as Roberts and Sailer describe on their blogs:

- "persons and positions are ordinarily closely related," with little insistence on keeping personal identity separate from the questions or issues under discussion;*
- "sensitivity, inclusivity, and inoffensiveness are key values";*
- priority on "cooperation, collaboration, quietness, sedentariness, empathy, equality, non-competitiveness, conformity, a communal focus";*
- "seems lacking in rationality and ideological challenge," in the eyes of proponents of modern discourse;*
- tends to perceive the satire and criticism of modern discourse as "vicious and personal attack, driven by a hateful animus";*
- is oriented to "the standard measures of grades, tests, and a closely defined curriculum";*
- lacking "means by which to negotiate or accommodate such intractable differences within its mode of conversation," it will "typically resort to the most fiercely antagonistic, demonizing, and personal attacks upon the opposition";*
- "will typically try, not to answer opponents with better arguments, but to silence them completely as 'hateful', 'intolerant', 'bigoted', 'misogynistic', 'homophobic', etc.";*

- *has a more feminine flavour, as opposed to the more masculine flavour of modern discourse;*
- *results in "stale monologues" and contexts that "seldom produce strong thought, but rather tend to become echo chambers."*

When competing discourses collide

*Roberts's **original post** describes the competing modes of discourse in rich detail and shows how differences between them play out in today's culture wars, as "offense-takers" and "offense trolls" use "human shields" and accusations of "hate speech" to silence opponents. That entire post, long as it is, merits close reading. For present purposes I highlight just one of Roberts's hypotheses: "Lacking a high tolerance for difference and disagreement, sensitivity-driven discourses will typically manifest a herding effect. Dissenting voices can be scapegoated or excluded and opponents will be sharply attacked."*

It's very easy to identify the differences between these two discourse modes when one compares Whatever with Vox Popoli; see how many of each of these ten hallmarks apply in the ongoing discourse, **or what passes for it**, between McRapey and me. Regardless of whether one calls it postmodern, sensitivity-driven, r/selection, or rhetorical, there are numerous fundamental and observable differences between the way the Rabbit People and those they hate and fear tend to communicate.

But don't be mistaken. This isn't just another blog vs blog pissing match. It's much more than that, as the known problem of mobbing in academia and elsewhere is directly related to the behaviors we are seeing exemplified here. The same mechanics are at work in your school, your workplace, and your social circles and it is the very problem of which Aristotle warned more than two thousand years ago.

Banning Matt aka King A

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2013

Since Matt simply doesn't understand that merely disagreeing with someone and attacking them is not tantamount to heterotopic discourse and refuses to abide by the guidelines I laid down for him, he has been banned.

I gave him multiple chances. Four on the previous post alone. He demonstrated that he is completely unwilling to abide by the principles of modern discourse as listed in the previous post, but insisted upon ignoring the topics at hand and showed that he was only interested in discussing my motivations, my character, how I might compare to others, (including himself), and so on.

Note the very first point in the modern discourse list: "personal detachment from the issues under discussion". Matt is an observably postmodern rabbit, even though he attempts to appeal to modern values. This, as I will explain in a future post, is quite common among high-functioning rabbits.

In his final comment, Matt brought up what a "Master Rhetorician" would do instead of banning him, thereby indicating that he simply does not understand that the purpose of dialectical discourse is not to demonstrate an ability to engage in superior rhetoric. While I am interested in teaching people how to successfully engage the Rabbit People in a language they can understand, I have zero interest in putting up with someone who simply cannot rise above the rhetorical level whenever he disagrees with me or anyone else. And while I can engage in a rhetorical hopping match with him, I have even less interest in doing that.

This is especially true when I have seen his behavior on Dalrock's Rollo's,

and Roissy's blog has been very similar to his behavior here. They can tolerate him if they like, I will no longer do so. Matt wants to be a chief rabbit, his problem is that he doesn't understand that most Game blogs are not run by Rabbit People.

Being limited to the rhetorical level, Matt does not understand that heterotopic and dialectical discourse does not rely upon permitting everyone to say whatever they want to say at all times. Nor does he grasp that refusing to let someone repeatedly attempt to monopolize the comment section does not amount to being sensitivity-driven. He is not being banned for his ideas or his differences of opinion or even for any subjective opinion of his behavior, but for his repeated refusal to participate in modern, heterotopic, and dialectical discourse.

For example, Matt added three more comments after the four for which he was banned. Here is his idea of "heterotopic" discourse:

Who are these stuffed animals with which you word-joust? What kind of ciphers "lower their eyes" when some puffed-up prig makes mention of Mensa? No wonder you are so out of practice. You choose your opponents carefully and pretend the rest of us don't exist.

Erase me. Does it give you a little tingle thrill to exert such pretend power?

That's it. Yeahh. Nobody will ever know I can't manage even a mediocre comment section. On to the next "postmodern" self-flattery...

Notice here three of the distinguishing features of a rabbit. He simply can't imagine that everything isn't about him. More importantly he can't imagine someone taking an action that isn't rooted in how it will look to others. And while his words superficially appear to make sense, they are fundamentally nonsensical; how could publicly announcing my actions possibly hide them from everyone knowing what they are? Why would I pretend to "postmodern" self-flattery when it is his postmodern form of discourse that I disdain?

The future cost of past pleasures

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 23, 2013

Susan posts [a woman's regrets](#) concerning her past, and her lies about it:

I'm so incredibly sad. I'm living a life full of regret. I am now married to the most wonderful man – he is every woman's dream:

First impressions: handsome, muscly, tall, the alpha male, excellent communicator. Lasting impressions: loving, caring, kind, the provider, amazing lover.

Women throw themselves at him.. And he chose to be with me.

Unfortunately I didn't save myself for him. I was promiscuous when I was single and my sexual past is putting a HUGE strain on our relationship. It is the ONLY thing we fight about. He loves me and cares for me, but he doesn't respect me. I hope and pray that we can get through this. Your past DOES matter and it will always come back to haunt you.

When my husband and I first started dating he told me that he had issues with promiscuous women, and he asked me what I was like when I was single. I didn't reveal to him my exact number, I simply said, "I haven't slept with many guys". Amongst my circle of friends it was considered a below average number, but on a global scale I now realise it's a very high number.

At the time he was satisfied with my answer.. But 6 months later the topic came up again. He wanted an exact number. I did what many women do, and I lied. I told him 10 less than the actual number.

Some women are focusing on the lying. And while I'm not excusing it, the observable fact of the matter is that if a woman isn't a virgin, she's probably lying about sex to some extent, if not necessarily 10 less than the actual number. That being said, adding 10 to the number reported is probably a much more reasonable approach than taking a woman at her word about it.

Now, it's understandable that it bothers women that men hold their pasts against them much more severely than women hold men's pasts about them. But that's just the way it is. Trying to shame men and calling them insecure isn't going to accomplish anything; even if there is sufficient social pressure to cause them to remain silent and not say anything about the way the "phantom fucks" trouble them, it's not going to change the fact that it troubles them any more than a man quitting his job and staying home to play PS/3 all day is going to trouble his wife whether she says anything about it or not.

Honesty is always the best policy when it comes to sexual history, especially since there are a myriad of ways that the truth can eventually come to light. If it causes you to lose out on someone you really like, better sooner than later. And don't think that the passage of time is necessarily going to help, as the knowledge of having been knowingly deceived over all that time will actually tend to harden a man's mind against a woman.

Lying and the long-term consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 24, 2013

The regret-filled woman Susan mentioned isn't the only one to come to [regret lying about her sexual history](#):

An unfaithful wife has been jailed for two years - almost a decade after she cried rape just to hide a one-night stand from her husband. Gaynor Cooke, 41, had told police she was violently attacked by a taxi driver to cover up her fling with him, and her former lover was due to stand trial next month.

No-one was arrested in 2003 because a forensic sample taken from her at the time failed to find a similar profile on the national DNA database.

But when in 2011 the man, who she claimed was a stranger, was detained for a minor offence his DNA threw up a match.

The truth doesn't always come out, but it comes out often enough that it simply isn't worth the risk. And it often comes out in unexpected, totally unpredictable ways that aren't usually at a particularly convenient time. If you did it, just own up to it. It's not just the right thing to do, it's the safe and responsible thing to do.

Free book alert

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2013

In case you still haven't read [A Magic Broken](#) yet, Hinterlands is making it available as a free download for Kindle again next Monday and Tuesday on Amazon.

The marital perils of fat acceptance

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2013

Roissy [beats on the blubbery](#) with all the horror of a single woman flailing at an unusually large and hairy spider:

“Fatness is genetic. Fat chicks can’t do anything about it.”

Bullshit on stilts. See above graph. There’s no way fat crappery can increase that much in a population of hundreds of millions in the span of 25 years by genetic selection alone. The best the “fat gene” crowd can argue is that most humans are wired to put on excess weight in an environment of plentiful sugar-rich, high glycemic index carb food and sedentary lifestyles. That isn’t the same as saying fat people have fat genes rendering them immune to efforts at long-term weight loss.

What it means is that fatsos have to stop eating pastries and pasta, and start getting off their double wide asses and moving their limbs more than they do when reaching like an obese infant for a cookie on the kitchen countertop. The worst of them could begin their training by discarding the Walmart scooters for walking.

*No fat gene hypothesis is needed to explain the growing army of lardbuckets and the shitty marriages they leave in their battle cruiser wakes. The answer is staring everyone in the face. The reason there are so many fat chicks in the world, and particularly in America, is because **THEY CHOOSE THE PLEASURES OF FOOD AND IDLENESS OVER THE PLEASURES OF PLEASING MEN.***

That’s it, fatties. You choose... poorly.

I've seen far too many women in the forties, with between three and five children, who are MORE SLENDER than most of the college girls waddling about to believe that fatness is either genetic or uncontrollable.

Sure, it's difficult not to eat that second helping, to turn down that midnight snack, or to resist opening a new bag of cookies. It wouldn't be called temptation if it wasn't tempting. But even if resistance isn't easy, it is possible.

Addressing the unintended consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 26, 2013

It's remarkable that it has taken this long for women to figure out that [large companies aren't going to continue blithely hiring women](#) of child-bearing age when women keep getting pregnant and then quitting on them:

Companies should be able to ask their employees about whether they hope to have children, Sheryl Sandberg, one of the most senior women in Silicon Valley, said Ms Sandberg, chief operating officer of Facebook, said that women are held back at work by stereotypes firms are unwilling to talk about. She said employees faced non-overt discrimination as well as overt discrimination and a lack of flexibility.

The 43-year-old mother-of-two called for a much more open dialogue about gender, which included discussing with female employees whether they plan to have children, The Telegraph reported her as saying.

The UK law is particularly bad, as it not only creates incentive to discriminate against all young women, but is shamelessly abused by women who have an incentive to lie to their employers, assure them they are coming back, and then let them know at the last possible moment that they will not be doing so. It would actually be better for employers if they were permitted to pay women to leave as soon as they got pregnant, otherwise they can find themselves in limbo for more than a year, not knowing if the woman is going to come back to her job or not.

The irony, of course, is that the individual not being hired to replace the new mother is usually another woman.

I am a strong advocate of policies that help women put children ahead of careers. But I don't believe that most maternity-related laws do so.

Athol and his magic MAP

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2013

Athol came up with his MAP program to help men restore their attractiveness to their wives and save their marriages. However, it comes with a built-in backup plan, which he is pleased to see [is functioning precisely as conceived](#):

I think the combination of Christmas parties and New Year's Eve parties is almost like a "resolve the relationship" trigger. If there's another man in the picture, she's going to try to get to him on those special events. There's alcohol and opportunity... and all those Emotional Affairs turn into Physical ones.

I've had some super salvaging of relationships in December. The husbands that have won have won big, but not everyone has won.

In January, it seems the December failures have all the shit hit the fan. In those cases wives are all leaving my guys that have been running the MAP faithfully.

But... the husbands are all starting to crack up laughing.

Let me explain that.

I'm 5 for 5 with the following pattern of guys who have been running the MAP and have had wives leave them in January.

At some point in 2012 the husband figured out all was not well in the marriage and sought out MMSL. They all started running the MAP and self-improving. They all had varying degrees of positive response from the wives. They started digging into the problems

and sorting them out. But for one reason or another, the wife wasn't interested in staying, and when the ultimatums came down... actually more often than not the ultimatum was triggered by the wife rather than the husband... she left the marriage.

So let's be clear here – ALL of the husbands were very much trying to save the marriage. I'm talking 5 for 5 husbands have endlessly emailed me or been on the forum, actively trying to save the marriage and fix things with their wife. But despite best efforts, each one have been dumped and left.

But...

I am 5 for 5 for having those husbands get hit on by other women as soon as the wife is out of the picture. As in attractive other women. As in younger attractive women. As in... "Athol, I don't understand why I was trying to save things with X anymore. I know I'm going to miss her, but being completely honest, I don't think I want her back anymore."

This isn't surprising. Most married women significantly overestimate their sexual appeal to men because they fail to recognize that it stems, in part, from the fact that they hold a monopoly. They don't realize their charms simply aren't what they once were when they actually had to compete with other women on the open market.

The advantage that the married woman has, in addition to her monopoly, is the Love Goggles, that flattering Photoshop filter that causes a man to see his wife as an amalgam of what she was, what she is, and her Platonic Form. Of course, walking out on a man not only throws away a woman's sexual monopoly, it tends to put a crack or two in the goggles as well.

What Athol's inadvertent experiment indicates is that the theory of Game is empirically sound and is a powerful predictive model of human behavior. It also shows that we, as men and women, often not only get what we deserve, we get what we demanded.

The hamster quit running

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2013

Danny has an amusing post on providing a woman [with a useful wakeup call](#):

I asked her what made her think I'd be interested in being with her. Her hamster replied-

"Well, you've always had a thing for me."

I told her I don't recall ever having a thing for her, and if I did it was back in 2004 (it was 2010 at the time). She seemed dumbfounded. The hamster quit running and went and took a shit in the corner.

This woman is a CLASSIC example of a woman hitting the wall. She spent her early years in the navy, got out and focused on her career then found out they don't hand out husbands, and her hypergamous ass wasn't attractive to the men in her dating pool that were pulling 22 year olds.

She was invisible to men. She was simply a "co-worker", the competition. She was no longer the "hot girl" in the office. Men quit flirting with her lest they suffer a sexual harassment suit. She called me out of the blue. She gave me the standard, "why can't I find a BF. "I have a great job, make great money, I'm well-educated, I've travelled. What's wrong with me."

My answer was simply: "The problem is you need to find a GF. Men don't give a fuck about any of the crap you listed. I'm more attracted to the chick serving me fries at my burger place than a 30-year old business women."

That's the fact. Looking back, it never occurred to me that I ought to keep dating the daughter of one of America's most famous Fortune 500 CEOs at the time because it would be of material advantage to me. I dumped her for a stripper who didn't graduate from high school and was living on her own at 17. It never even crossed my mind that I should be attracted to the daughter of an even more famous CEO simply because her daddy was wealthy and on the cover of Forbes and Fortune.

I'm not saying there aren't mercenaries and male gold diggers out there, but the point is that they are not SEXUALLY ATTRACTED to the female trappings of what is more properly considered male success. It's rather like men wondering why women aren't attracted to how nice they look in a dress and makeup. It doesn't matter how pretty he looks, it's not going to do anything for the average woman, in fact, it's probably going to turn her off.

Women sexually respond to money and status. They don't just find them to be signals, they will literally get wet at the sight of sufficiently impressive cars and houses. I've seen it happen. There is nothing wrong with that, but the problem is that very few of them understand that men do not do so.

Not all men understand the score either, but some do. Back in the early 90's, there was a guy who drove a Ferrari around Minneapolis with the license plate GOTUWET. (No, that wasn't me, I drove a Porsche with 2GQ4U.)* And the thing is, for all the eye-rolling and protestations it inspired, there is absolutely no question that it did exactly what it promised. Not on every woman who saw it, but certainly more than were required.

I should also point out that "I'm well-traveled" is an extraordinarily unwise point for a woman to use to market herself. The average American man tends to hear that as "I've been sexually penetrated in various European

capitals by swarthy, effete foreigners. Fake a French accent, buy me an expensive glass of wine and I'll be on my back within an hour." Think about it; any man to whom that might theoretically appeal has probably been abroad himself and knows perfectly well how the girls in his study program were spending their evenings.

** Just kidding. About the license plate.*

The Lolita dilemma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 29, 2013

There has been quite the discussion raging at Susan's place, and I find I tend to disagree with her position regarding the observed "unnatural" behavior that some teenage girls exhibit towards much older men. She quoted one of her readers and [added the following](#):

"Also, as a former teenage girl, it seems to me that there is a lot of wishful thinking going on here. Teen girls generally aren't attracted to balding 40 yo guys. I recall thinking 30, much less 40, was old when I was a teenager."

They sure aren't. The claim that adolescent girls like to "try out" their sexuality with older men is both repulsive and completely false. It goes against nature in every way.

First, middle-aged men are perfectly capable of discerning when a teenage girl is attempting to attract his attention. Most men don't make asses of themselves in this way without at least a little encouragement. Second, consider one of the funnier moments of Two-and-a-Half Men. Charlie, clearly in his forties, approaches a young woman in her early twenties. He tries to chat her up, when she smiles and says: "I'm sorry, sir, I don't have Daddy issues."

She didn't, but the obvious implication is that many women do. Which is, in fact, true. But the fact that teen girls are quite reasonably disgusted by unwanted advances from older men in no way negates the experience of men seeing girls practically assuming the position like a baboon in heat in order to try to attract their attention. It's not "wishful thinking" to notice when a 17 year-old walks in the gym and makes a beeline for a particular older man, especially not when that is immediately followed by unmerciful ragging from everyone else who saw it once she is no longer around.

It is not even necessarily a matter of attraction per se. In my experience, it is primarily about attention and bragging rights. A teen girl may be grossed out by the thought of actual sex with the middle-aged married man or the rich silver fox, but she is absolutely going to want to be the one who is capable of drawing his high status attention to herself, thereby granting her status among her peers.

As for Susan's focus group shouting OMG! and EWW! at the idea of Colin Firth or Hugh Grant, I tend to suspect that if those post-college women were to encounter the two older men at a bar, they'd be fawning all over them and trying to get their pictures taken with them to post on Facebook. After all, Hugh Grant has appeared in the British newspapers with much younger women hanging all over him on a regular basis. As has Bono and any number of well-known, middle-aged men.

None of this means that older men don't behave inappropriately. They do. But teenage girls are not exactly famous for always behaving in an appropriate manner themselves. As for the correct way to respond to a teenage girl acting inappropriately, the wisest thing to do is to simply deny them the reaction and the attention they are seeking.

Macrosocio-sexuality

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 30, 2013

Dr. Helen draws our attention [to changes in the rental market](#):

[A] shift in demographic trends will likely favor the rental apartment market for the foreseeable future. It is all about women....

“What drives demand for single family homes is, ‘Oh honey, I’m pregnant,” says Buck Horne, a housing analyst at Raymond James. But those words are being uttered less and less. Horne claims the shift in female education, marriage and fertility rates will drive rental apartment demand going forward. He points to a growing educational imbalance, that is, 3.1 million more women enrolled in college than men and 4 million more college-educated women in the workforce than men.

Now, if one is able to understand how women's cumulative socio-sexual preferences affect the housing market and the economy, how is it possible that one is not able to understand that those preferences will also affect the governance of a nation as well as the scope of human liberty deemed legally permissible?

And if one is capable of understanding that those effects on the housing market and the economy may not be beneficial, how is it difficult to grasp that the effects on government, human liberty, and civilization itself may also be negative?

Alpha Mail: the collective is the personal

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2013

MM finds it hard to grasp why women take offense on behalf of others:

Why the hell do women get offended on BEHALF of other women? I seriously just DO NOT "get it". If you can possibly explain this nonsense to me, I would very much appreciate it. But I'm drawing a serious blank on my end. It is so non-nonsensical. I want to be enraged, but I know females typically make no sense whatsoever. So I'm not THAT mad... just confused.

This is precisely what is meant by female solipsism. Perhaps you've heard the song "I'm Every Woman". To a certain extent, it genuinely represents the way women think. It's mostly subconscious, insofar as I can tell, but most men have observed that a comment made about women in general is usually interpreted by a woman who hears it as applying to her.

For example, I once commented about the mistake that had been made in hiring a young woman who was leaving the company because she was getting married and intended to have children as soon as possible. My comment enraged a middle-aged woman who happened to be an HR director. The woman was furious at the thought that the single young woman should not have been hired for that job *even though it was her own personal policy to not hire single young women for that very reason.* In fact, the only reason I made the comment was to observe that what had happened tended to justify her policy.

The HR director's solipsism led her to react to my comment from the perspective of being the hypothetical young woman being rejected for a job herself, not the middle-aged HR director who would be held responsible by the executives for multiple failed hires.

Basically, you have to understand that any time you make a comment about any woman, you are believed to have made a comment about the specific women in the conversation. If you wish to avoid provoking solipsistic reactions, it is very easy, all you need to do is make sure that all of your comments which can be related to women in any way are made in precisely the same way you would talk about a child in front of its mother.

Remember that women are seldom any more interested in knowing what men actually think about anything than men are in keeping up on the latest celebrity gossip and Hollywood fashions. They mostly just want to hear that you think all women are smart, pretty, and wonderful. So, if your objective is to avoid triggering solipsistic responses, just tell them what they want to hear and keep your thoughts to yourself.

Observing the gamma in the wild

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 01, 2013

Whether we find them amusing or aggravating, the vagaries of human socio-sexual behavior are always fascinating. The patterns that Roissy, Athol, Dalrock, Rollo, and others have identified continue to reveal themselves again and again in a fractal manner; we see the same patterns repeating themselves on both the micro and macro levels.

One of the key weaknesses of the gamma is an inability to maintain frame. He is customarily reacting to the frame set by others. Roissy places particular importance on this in the pickup and text Game arenas, but as you'll see in a moment here, it applies everywhere.

Now, here is John Scalzi's initial response to discovering that a new verb has been coined in what I suppose we could call his "honor" by the Dark Lord of the Crimson Arts.

I would certainly agree that I don't conform to their expectations of manhood. This is of course a feature, not a bug. As I wrote yesterday on Twitter, "Today I will offend racist sexist homophobic dipshits simply by EXISTING. Evidence of a life lived correctly, I would say."

This is a calm and reasonable response, superficially a masculine one. But look a little closer and three of the major hallmarks of the sniveling gamma can be identified, the departure from objective reality, the passive-aggression, and the self-justification. The problem, of course, isn't that he doesn't conform to our expectations of manhood; he is actually conforming quite closely to our expectations of his behavior given his socio-sexual rank. The problem is that he is ineptly attempting to reframe by making a clearly false claim. It should be manifestly obvious that Roissy and I, among many others, are not offended by his mere

existence, but rather, we are AMUSED by his BEHAVIOR. As I wrote today on Twitter, pointing and laughing is not an indication of taking offense, it is an indication of contempt.

Notice that whereas the ALPHA points (links and identifies) and laughs (is genuinely amused), the gamma avoids (refuses to link, refuses to even name), and alternates between feigned laughter, feigned indifference, and genuine anger. Confrontation and contempt are alpha. Evasion and sniping from safety are gamma.

Given that the gamma male in question is a chubby little nerdman, this is unlikely the first time that he has experienced contempt from his sociosexual superiors. And given that he is more intelligent than the average, it is even more unlikely that he does not recognize that contempt when it is directed at him. But instead of admitting it and confronting it in a straightforward manner, as alphas, betas, and deltas would do, the gamma attempts to create his own reality and transforms the situation into an imaginary one in which he is secretly the master.

The astute reader will notice this is exactly what gammas do when they are confronted by the unhappy news that the saintly girl on the pedestal they adore from below is happily playing slutbunny for those dreadful alphas whom he believes are unworthy of her.

But false frames are difficult to maintain, particularly for gammas because they are less emotionally stable than other men. This is why Scalzi lurches wildly back-and-forth between calmly attempting to pretend that he is genuinely amused and enjoying the attention to remaining above the fray to implying threats and plotting with his fellow rabbits to try to figure out how to make it stop. It is particularly informative **to count the number of times he refers to some form of insecurity** in his most recent post; like women, gammas tend to be solipsistic and habitually project their own psychological tendencies upon others. Even if we accept the

absurd notion that two manifestly self-confident individuals such as Roissy and me possess "deep and abiding insecurities", is it even remotely credible that all of the thousands of our readers who are simply enjoying the entertainment are "equally insecure"? He is attacking the readers for the same reason the bullied kid at school thinks everyone hates him, when most of the other kids don't know his name and couldn't care less about him.

The funniest part, in my estimation, was this phrase: "The pathology of it is pretty standard elementary-school taunting dynamic..." Which is partially true, as while there is nothing pathological about it, the rhetorical dynamic is no different at the elementary-school level than the adult one. But since he recognizes the dynamic, he should have been able to recognize the parts being played by the various players. It would not surprise me in the slightest if his response tends to echo the advice given to him by his mother some 30+ years ago.

Don't cry, Johnny. They're only being mean to you because they're jealous of how smart you are. They're just insecure!

It can't possibly be because they are cruel and predatory, and you made the mistake of asking for it, can it? Gammas aren't well-suited for conflict with alphas, (much less sigmas), because their instability, reality-avoidance, and passive-aggressiveness, and need to justify themselves renders it all but impossible for them to understand the alpha game of direct challenge-and-submit. Gammas usually have enough sense to avoid challenging their socio-sexual superiors and stay out of their way, but because John a) doesn't understand socio-sexual dynamics, and b) overestimated the importance of his status in his field, he badly misjudged the situation and thereby has ensured us a considerable amount of entertainment and socio-sexual education in the future.

But understand that it's not the particular gamma who matters in the

context of Alpha Game. That's completely beside the point. What matters is the way in which the behavior observed is reliably indicative of the rank in the social hierarchy. How do you behave when you are confronted? How do you behave when you find yourself in a conflict of your own making? How do you behave when you find yourself in a conflict with a woman versus one with another man?

The more you learn to confront reality, address it head on, and refuse to flinch simply because it is difficult, painful, or unpleasant, the more others will come to respect you, take you seriously, and even submit to you. It's not always an easy thing to do; people retreat into their imaginary subjective realities in preference to it for a reason. But you simply cannot control yourself or your environment by denying who you are, where in the hierarchy you happen to be, and what you find yourself facing.

UPDATE: Speaking of the reality-avoidance, what on Earth is Scalzi [babbling about here](#)? I have never backtracked in the slightest; quite to the contrary, I have repeatedly insisted that his claims of satire must be false due to his uncanny ability to get into the mind of a rapist. Credulous unsophisticate? I'm the only one who appears to see through his blown cover as cover! Between the cross-dressing, the rape confession, the Photoshop narcissism and the obsession with fecal matter, he's one step away from being Buffalo Bill.

Alpha Mail: conflict and the gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 02, 2013

Blogreader asks how a gamma can surmount his natural inclinations for handling conflict:

If Scalzi wanted to "grow" as a Man and develop out of Gamma - how should he be reacting to this situation instead? What would show you that he is "confronting reality" and thereby earn your respect?

Gammas find direct conflict particularly difficult because they don't customarily engage in it. They habitually engage in female-style indirect conflict, where rhetoric is the battlefield and the sly passive-aggressive shot taken with plausible deniability is the weapon of choice. This leaves them confused and bewildered when they run up against higher-ranking men, most of whom are highly competitive, accustomed to both winning and losing in direct conflict, and are uninterested in being seen as "the good guy". This is why gammas tend to fear and hate alphas; they know their indirect weapons are totally ineffectual against them on an individual basis. It is also why they attempt to reframe the conflict into something that it is not and to strike poses that are manifestly absurd.

For example, Scalzi has been claiming that he finds my "mancrush" to be "adorable", claims to find calling me an RSHD "fun", and professes to be enjoying the whole affair. And yet, not only is he failing to convince me or my readers of this, he is completely failing to convince his own readers as well. One of his readers wrote in response to someone who told Scalzi, in his opinion, he was coming off the worse in the various exchanges:

"I realize you think you're doing JS a "service" by trying to get him to stop calling out RHSD. The problem is that RHSD or his lackeys keep coming here. I'm willing to bet all (checks his pockets real quick...) \$22.35 I have

in my pocket that JS would like nothing more than for RHSD to stop coming here. If that were to happen, this wouldn't be happening. When someone keeps coming to your house and crapping on the front porch, just ignoring it doesn't help."

That isn't true, of course, because I haven't commented there once since August. I'm not encouraging anyone to comment at his site. I'm not commenting there myself. I'm not offended at his existence. I'm not laughing at the comments people post there; I don't read most of the posts, let alone the comments, at Whatever. I didn't backtrack on any claims. Now, why would he like nothing more than for something nonexistent to stop happening, particularly when he claims to be enjoying the shenanigans?

At this point, a pattern should be readily apparent. Very little the gamma says about the conflict is reliable, either about himself or those with whom he is in conflict. And the worst part is that over time, the gamma often manages to convince himself that it is, at least in part, the correct interpretation of events.

This is the gamma reality reconstruction instinct at work. Fighting it and seeing the situation for what it is has to be the first step, everything else depends upon this. If John is genuinely amused by being known as McRapey, that's great. If he isn't, he needs to admit it. If he's only concerned with the purity of his comment threads, that's fine, but if he's actually concerned, as some of the SFWA members are, about the discussions taking place elsewhere, then he shouldn't be pretending that comment trolls are the full extent of his concern.

To the gamma, admitting the truth is seen as a weakness, when actually it is a strength. So, that's the first step, acceptance.

The second step is submission. Alphas fight until someone submits. If

someone isn't willing to submit, an alpha will often quite literally kill them rather than stop. This is why you'll hear a man's friends telling the man who is losing a fight to "stay down". Staying down is submitting to the superiority of the other. Breaking eye contact is submitting to the superiority of the other. Tapping out is submitting to the superiority of the other.

The gamma tactic of plausible deniability doesn't work with alphas. He takes his surreptitious shot, pretends not to be involved, and then is genuinely surprised when the first punch is followed by a second and a third. Instead of submitting, he protests his innocence, appeals to the crowd, feigns indifference, scratches, bites, kicks, and basically does everything except the one thing he has to do to make the beating stop.

Scalzi isn't completely stupid. He knows he can't win. I'm more intelligent, better educated, more experienced in both dialectic and rhetoric, and more socio-sexually dominant than he is. But because he has the option of avoiding the direct confrontation involved in a physical fight or a public debate, he thinks he can at least avoid losing. He's basically playing a version of rope-a-dope, hoping that I'll get bored or the onlookers will lose interest, so that he can maintain his reconstructed reality. He's not necessarily wrong, (gambling on my boredom is always a live bet), although given how more and more people are finding it interesting and getting involved, the tactic would appear to have failed him.

But if he wants the beatings to end, he has to submit. What that may involve, I don't know. I haven't given the matter any thought because, contrary to common assumption, gammas tend to be very nearly as proud as alphas, perhaps even more proud in some ways. And anyway, submission can't even begin to take place so long as the gamma remains in his own private reality.

The third step is the symbolic salute. It's the handshake at the end of the

game, the hug at the end of the boxing match. Alphas tend to respect those who fight hard, who fight fair, and who fight to win. They don't see any shame in being defeated by a superior, so long as the effort was there. And more than anything, they admire courage. I felt real love for my fellow Dragons, not because I necessarily liked their personalities or had anything in common with some of them, but because I saw the courage in their souls. I saw how they pushed themselves up from the ground every time they were knocked down, I saw how they kept fighting when they were in tears from pain, I saw how they met broken bones and bloody beatings alike with a smile. I wasn't driven to become an excellent fighter because I wanted to be a badass or show off for the girls, I simply wanted to be worthy of being one of them. I was never the best. I was never even one of the ten best. But I earned my place in their number.

There is a moment when a man knows he has earned respect. It is the casual nod, the hand unexpectedly proffered, the look of approval in the narrowed eyes. This experience is foreign to the gamma because he has never tested himself, which is to say that he has never permitted himself to be tested by others. He has to declare himself the winner because no one else will, and he cannot submit because he fears the unknown quantity of honest defeat. He not only lacks the courage to fight, he lacks the courage to risk failure. This, more than anything, is why the alpha finds the gamma contemptible and despises him in a way he does not despise the men who freely submit to him.

The symbolic salute is the third step, but it is far from the final one, because respect ultimately comes from the repetition of these steps, over and over again, until one is deemed to merit it.

I once estimated that I was knocked down approximately 200 times before I managed to knock anyone else down. But after two years of training six days per week at the dojo, the senior sensei bestowed a nickname upon me. Not long after that, the most dangerous fighter, a

hard-living 220-pound janitor who had nothing but scorn for the college graduate with the Porsche and barely said a word to me the entire first year, invited me out for a drink with him and his friends. Respect seldom comes quickly. You have to earn it. And often, to earn it, you not only have to get your ass kicked for a long time, you have to accept that in the absence of superlative skill, pain is the price you pay for it.

The gamma's gambit

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2013

I've mentioned before that the gamma doesn't understand what is going on around him or the consequences of his actions. That's precisely what we see in [John "I'm a Rapist" Scalzi's response](#) to the adorable and supposedly enjoyable attention being paid to him:

Here's what I'm going to do: From now until the end of 2013 (and backdating to January 1st) when the Racist Sexist Homophobic Dipshit in question posts an entry on his site in which he uses my name (or one of his adorable nicknames for me), I'm going to put \$5 into a pot. At the end of the year, I'm going to tally it up. All the money, up to \$1,000, will be donated equally to the following organizations:

**RAINN*

**Emily's List*

**Human Rights Campaign*

**NAACP*

*Now, what this means is that, since I don't want to have to read the Racist Sexist Homophobic Dipshit's site, I'll need someone to monitor the dude's site, and keep a spreadsheet for me. So I'm calling for volunteers. I will compensate you with signed first editions of *The Human Division* and *The Mallet of Loving Correction* when they come out, plus I'll donate \$250 in your name to go into the pot (on top of the up to \$1,000 I will donate) to be disbursed to the organizations above. Email me with your interest.*

As noted above, I'm backdating this to the first of the year, so the Racist Sexist Homophobic Dipshit in question has already caused money to go to each of these organizations. Well done him! I am sure he's delighted to be helping to advance the causes of equality for women, gays and people of color, as well as funding an organization dedicated to helping those victimized by sexual assault. And each time he posts an entry that invokes me, one way or another, that's another fiver into the pot. That's 200 opportunities this year for him to prompt a contribution! I hope he takes advantage of all of them.

Now, I'm quite happy to help the poor gay little black girls to the contents of Mr. Scalzi's wallet and thereby do my own little bit for charity. I certainly wouldn't want them to lose out on ONE THOUSAND DOLLARS by failing to play my part. But that's of little import, what is much more interesting is the way that this latest gambit further illustrates what I've been saying about how the gamma handles conflict.

First, note that he refers to the situation as a "problem". This is directly contrary to the stance he has publicly been taking until now, which was the unconvincing pretense that he was enjoying the conflict. This is good, in that it shows he knows he cannot credibly continue to hide behind a facade of feigned pleasure, unfortunately, he still isn't willing to admit the extent to which his pride and his sensitivities have been wounded, much less how he is in over his head. He hasn't been able to fully take the first step, but his foot is in motion and that is a nominally positive development.

Second, he has finally begun to grasp that he is powerless and that his actions mean nothing to me. "Whether I ignore him or not doesn't matter, so fine. I might as well get something productive out of it." This, too, is indicative of a degree of progress in escaping his self-constructed alternate reality. Remember, the opinion of others matters greatly to the

gamma. They find it hard, very hard, to imagine that the same is not necessarily true of those higher in the hierarchy. John might still think I'm crazy to be so indifferent to the opinion of a whole hopping host of rabbits, but crazy or not, he is finally beginning to understand that this is, in fact, the case.

Third, he is still clinging to some illusions. As NateM said: "He REALLY doesn't get you..." The gamma never understands the ALPHA. John has begun to grasp that his actions mean nothing to me, but he hasn't fully accepted that they truly mean nothing to me. He can donate all of the royalties he received from his books in 2012 to those four charities or go off and fight for the Taliban in Afghanistan; it makes absolutely no difference to me.

Fourth, he's still not being entirely honest. Does anyone believe that he truly hopes I take advantage of all 200 of them? Does anyone believe this will be the last time we see any reference, however veiled, to the adorable RSHD?

Fifth, he's also still fighting in that inimitable passive-aggressive gamma style. This is the appeal to the crowd. "Look what a good person I am! Isn't it terrible that he keeps hitting me? Won't you please take my side?" The rush of his fellow rabbits to affirm his goodness and what they mistakenly see as the brilliance of his gambit obscures, for the moment, that all he has managed to do is insure that they are out a collective ~~\$30,000~~\$40,000 in 2013. Remember, the gamma is reliably self-defeating. Come on, rabbits, do I hear 50? Hop to it!

Lest you be confused as to the real purpose, consider the following comment, which explains why the rabbits think their Chief Rabbit's latest hop is a brilliant one: *"Yeah, that's kinda the whole point of this subversive little enterprise. It works like the bumper stickers that announce plans to eat two animals for ever one animal veggies don't. It*

gives the RSHD the power to stop tens of thousands of dollars in donations to causes to which he objects, and all he has to do is show restraint. If he doesn't, it demonstrates that he cares more about blowing hot air than about his supposed principles."

It's all about the appeal to the audience with rabbits. It always is.

Sixth, those who have suggested that I respond in some similar manner have demonstrated their own inability to understand the socio-sexual dynamics here. Why would I respond to something so ludicrously irrelevant? Does anyone really believe that a \$10 million donation to the NRA would bother Mr. "I am a rapist" one-ten millionth as much the knowledge that he has been quoted, again, by me and others around the Internet? The ALPHA response to someone saying "go ahead, punch me again, I dare you" is to call the bluff and punch him again.

Seventh, I have absolutely no doubt that wallowing in the warmth and welcome reassurance of the warren is much more fun for the gamma than the Super Bowl.

Eighth, lest you have any doubt whatsoever of my identification of the Chief Rabbit as a gamma, consider this comment: *"It seems to me that John's new approach is a really astute response to this particular instance of bullying because it changes the frame. Ignoring the bully gives him free rein and has caused him to escalate. Trying to argue or justify yourself in the face of deliberate malice is obviously counter-productive. But raising money off the bully's comments changes the game entirely."*

That's right. I'm not a critic. It's not a serious matter of genuine ideological disagreement. It's just simple bullying... which is an interesting admission of the perceived power dynamic here.

And finally, there is this: *"And if this idea of yours of turning the RSHD's insane vendetta into support for causes he hates doesn't make his head explode, I don't know what will!"*

This reminds me of the Far Side cartoon. Same planet, different worlds. Suffice it to say, my head is not exploding. It is merely shaking slowly, from side to side, in awe, at the comedy that is Man.

By the time this ends, presumably sometime around the year 2021, I expect the rabbits will be offering money directly to me as tribute. Isn't it remarkable the lengths to which a gamma will go in his desperation to avoid the risk of being beaten in a fair fight in front of everyone?

Alpha Mail: an astute observation

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2013

Lamarck notes an informative tell:

"Remember, we usually give away our values in the process of attacking others. " ~ VD

"Today I will offend racist sexist homophobic dipshits simply by EXISTING" ~ John Scalzi

It's the mere existence of different people that is offensive to the rabbits that's how they rationalize that you must "hate" anyone who is different from you.

This is why you can never reach a reasonable accommodation with Rabbit People. It is why you should never even try. Your very existence offends them. The only way to stop offending them is to become one of them; even if you abide by their myriad rules and regulations, they will continue to eye you askance, always suspicious that you may, at any moment, reveal yourself to be "not-rabbit".

At which point, they will attack mercilessly and mindlessly en masse. Many a good little rabbit has been destroyed by his fellows in this manner; one of the more amusing things to watch is the frantic squeals of a rabbit who has somehow inadvertently offended the warren, desperately insisting that it is all a mistake and he is truly one of them even as they are tearing him to bits.

Worth more than a thousand words

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 05, 2013

Sometimes, [you have to see something](#) to believe it. And yet, words can be illustrative too:

In three days, starting from my initial pledge to commit up to \$1,000 to these organizations (if certain conditions were met), over \$50,000 has been pledged by folks who wanted to stand with me. I'm deeply honored and humbled by this, both by the show of support for me, and rather more importantly, by the show of support for organizations focused on women, GLBT, people of color and those sexually abused. Thanks, folks.

As a way to show my appreciation, I commissioned a piece of art.

Now, as some background, out there in the stupider parts of the Internet, there are dudes who think of themselves as "alpha males." My experience with these fellows is that they tend to be ignorant, status-anxious and undersocialized; they tend to mask their various panic attacks about race, gender and sexuality by maintaining those panic attacks are in fact a sign of their superiority. They disdain those who are comfortable with a world in which diversity is respected and encouraged — especially those who are men — and call them "beta" or "gamma" males and/or describe them as "rabbits" or some other species which they presume to be frightened or prey.

With that in mind, for those of us who are comfortable with diversity, who try not to be racist, or sexist, or homophobic, who don't see the world as an apocalyptic zero-sum battle to the death between ourselves and whomever we try to hide our confused fear of by considering them as lesser beings, who

aren't in fact appallingly ignorant bigoted shitballs every single waking hour of the day, may I present to you an avatar — an icon, if you will, of who we are and how we choose to live our lives:

Yes, Gamma Rabbit, who likes people as they are, fears no one no matter how they live their lives, and who is comfortable with himself and his own personal values of kindness, tolerance and diversity. Sure, there are some who look down on him and his ways, but you know what? Gamma Rabbit knows that those people are kooky, silly, wacky racist sexist homophobic dipshits, and aside from looking forward to the day when they might pull their heads out and join the rest of the human race, lets them alone to do their own thing. Because Gamma Rabbit has other, better people and things to think about.

So to everyone who pledged so far, and to those who might pledge in the future: Here, have a Gamma Rabbit. My gift to you, with thanks.

Again, from the Alpha Game perspective, I'm less interested in the details of this particular gamma performance than what we can learn from observing it. Note the following things:

1. It's all about the gamma and his need for emotional sustenance. "I'm deeply honored... by the show of support for me". Rabbit People are drawn from all levels of the socio-sexual hierarchy, but the gamma-rabbit correlation is the strongest one.
2. Reality reconstruction. The gamma's description of the "alpha male" is not only obviously false, but is also completely dishonest. His experience with alphas was almost certainly nothing of the kind.

3. Psychological projection. Does "ignorant, status-anxious and undersocialized" better describe men who are socially and sexually dominant or men who behave in the observed manner?
4. Self-deceit. It took all of three days for the gamma to find an excuse to go back on his word and make reference to that which he had declared he would not refer to again until the end of the year. His feeble pretense that this response is somehow addressed towards all alpha males rather than a specific individual isn't going to convince anyone any more than his previous pretense to be enjoying the adorable attention was.
5. Avoidance of direct confrontation. The gamma has been challenged, by a third party, to engage in a debate in which he would have the opportunity to defend his beliefs. Instead of simply agreeing to the challenge, the gamma prefers to seek emotional support and engage in literally cartoonish antics.
6. Total inability to understand the thinking of the socio-sexually dominant. Note that the terms "rage" and "anger" keep surfacing in the comments, which is bizarre when it should be eminently clear that the primary response to the gamma antics have been "incredulity" and "laughter".

Now to return to the particular. As I mentioned on Vox Popoli, I fully endorse Mr. Scalzi's embrace of the Gamma Rabbit icon, and indeed, I have pledged ONE DOLLAR towards allowing him to demonstrate his commitment to equality and diversity by funding the cost of providing him with a full-color Gamma Rabbit tattoo.

The sluts in spite of themselves

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 06, 2013

Apparently the French and German governments have concluded that **their female citizens are too helplessly slutty** to face the mere *possibility* that they may be having children with men who are not their husbands:

If those samples were found in the post by officials on their way to foreign laboratories, the French men who sent them could theoretically face a year in prison and a 15,000 Euro fine. This year the ban was challenged but the French Government decided to uphold and maintain the anti-paternity testing law.

The reasons for which the Government said the ban should remain were related to the preservation of peace within French families. According to some online articles, Germany, has also banned (or plans to ban) paternity testing for similar reasons.

The argument against allowing paternity testing in France is directly opposed to the argument for allowing it almost everywhere else. While French Authorities believe that paternity testing can cause friction within families, some fathers find that getting rid of any doubt relating to their relationship with their child can help strengthen the bond they have with them, instead.

As one woman mentioned on Twitter, the French argument completely misses the point. If the child doesn't belong to the father, there is no family in the first place! Notice the pattern: evil is always opposed to the truth and inevitably seeks to hide its actions from everyone.

The evil that men do

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 07, 2013

The 11th Commandment, according to Churchianity: Thou shalt not spend thy free time with thy friends, playing games, or in any other activity displeasing to thy wife:

I know a young man who married in the last five years. He loves his new wife very much, and they're having fun setting up their rental house, putting some money away, and desperately trying to finish their education part-time.

They did everything right: they dated for a while, they waited until they were married to make love, they got to know each others' families. They're not rushing into parenthood until they have a house and their education completed. But they're on track to have that well before they're 30.

There's just one problem: whenever she's at work, and he's not, he heads over to his old house that he shared with a bunch of friends and plays video games. In fact, sometimes when she is home he still heads over there. He's at work when he's supposed to be at work. He's at church when he's supposed to be at church. He's at school when he's supposed to be at school. But much of his free time is spent playing these games, often at a buddy's house. And his new wife is sick of it.

Men have to understand that women have a natural instinct to control others. It is part of their maternal instinct. But although it is natural, it is not appropriately applied to the head of the household; giving into that instinct may be easier, but will inevitably lead to unhappiness on the part of both parties.

The irony, of course, is that this woman likely spends more time staring at the television set than her husband does playing games.

"Females across all age categories watched more TV than males, with the 50+ demographic leading at more than 215 hours per month."

Note that this guy would have to spend 7 hours and ten minutes playing games *every single day* just to reach the average amount of time being spent by the older women who make up the majority of the modern American church. Have you ever heard a Christian leader decry the amount of time women spend watching television?

Now, obviously some men do spend too much time playing games. If you're not taking care of your responsibilities, then you need to readjust your priorities. It happens to everyone from time to time, so if that's the case, make the adjustment. But never accept any attempt from anyone to dictate how you spend your free time; a woman has no more right to demand that you spend the evening in front of the television with her than you have to insist that she play four hours of coop Battlefield 3 with you.

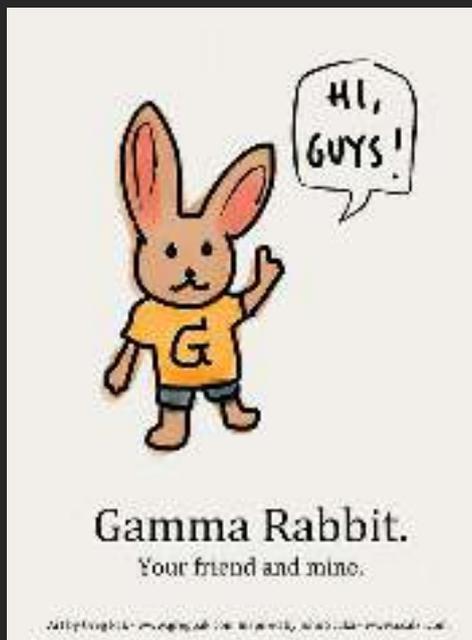
This leads me to a thought that women might do well to keep in mind: the fact that a man is not bitching about an activity and is perhaps even enjoying it does not mean that it is something that he actually wants to do. Just appreciate the fact that he's willing to participate in your interests, don't try to weasel out by pretending that it's his interest too if he never does it when you're not around.

Portrait of the gamma as a young rabbit

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 08, 2013

The third image of the Gamma Rabbit to come out of the Whatever warren is so psychologically revealing that it barely requires comment.



Can't you see a long, lonely future of social exclusion, sexual frustration, and friend-zones ahead for this poor little guy? Can't you see him trudging sadly away, devastated by the collective cold shoulder turned to him by the group to which he so desperately wants to belong, and fighting back the tears only moments after this snapshot in time? The little fellow's fragile optimism is almost heart-breaking, or at least it would be if the context wasn't so funny. A more accurate subtitle would be: "Won't you please be his friend?"

While I always encourage individuals to understand their place in relation to the socio-sexual hierarchy, it is with the idea that they will use that understanding to improve their lot in life if they are less than entirely content with it. Embracing gammatude is fine, even healthy, if one is content with it. But knowingly taking *pride* in one's admitted inferiority? That's just perverse and contemptible. It is one thing to lose well, it is

another thing altogether to take pride in the act of losing.

And it is even worse to take pride in refusing to play the game out of nothing more than the fear of failure. Is there any surprise that this unfortunate little guy will one day grow up **to become this?**

Alpha Mail: household finance

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 09, 2013

BR asks about the marital implications of money management:

Longtime VP reader here who has just started reading AG. You and Roissy are both cruelty artists, but there's a distinct difference. Much like Libertarian vs Christian Libertarian.

What's your take on household banking duties? It's a strong tell in my circle of married friends. The guys who are in charge of the household finances are notably more satisfied than those who aren't. And their wives are much more pleasant to be around. Can that correctly be considered a defining Alpha characteristic? I can't imagine an Alpha behaving any other way.

Not Alpha, per se, but merely an appropriate indication of functioning male-female relations. While there is certainly room to accommodate practical considerations such as military deployments and professional credentials, in general, it is a bad idea for men to put themselves in a position of receiving an allowance from their wives. This is particularly true in light of the female tendency to view household finances in this way: "his income is ours, my income is mine".

That being said, there is nothing intrinsically wrong with the woman handling the finances if she happens to be the more responsible or the more suitable spouse. For example, it would be absurd for a painter married to a CPA to think that he should be responsible for the banking duties. That being said, the fact that many women openly resent the very idea that a man would be in control of his household's finances is a strong signal that it is, for more than a few women, a matter of socio-sexual significance that needs to be addressed accordingly.

The basic problem is that women tend to assume that power is meant to be used actively. They don't really grasp the male concept of passive power used only in emergencies, so if they have it, they're usually going to use it and use it more heavily than a man would. And using money to get one's way in a relationship seldom works out well for anyone, male or female, in the long run. That's why it usually works out best for both parties if the husband is responsible.

The cost of hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 11, 2013

A woman [belatedly regrets her erroneous idea](#) that she could do better:

Laughing and dancing with my fiance at our engagement party, I thought I might actually burst with happiness. Surrounded by our family and friends, I looked at Matthew and felt certain I had met the man I was going to spend the rest of my life with. Quite simply, he was my soulmate. It all seemed so simple to my naïve, 19-year-old self. I was, I smugly told myself, the girl who had it all.

So why, 20 years later, do I find myself single, childless and tormented by the fact that I have thrown away the only true chance of happiness I ever had?

Eight years after that wonderful engagement party in 1989, I walked away from dear, devoted, loyal Matthew, convinced that somewhere out there, a better, more exciting, more fulfilling life awaited me. Only there wasn't.

The important thing here is to notice why she walked out on her dear, devoted, loyal soulmate. It's less that she thought she could do better, that is obvious, but rather why she thought she deserved better.

"I still loved him, but I began to feel embarrassed by his blue-collar jobs, annoyed that, despite his intelligence, he didn't have a career. Then he bought a lurid blue and pink VW Beetle. Why couldn't he drive a normal car? Things that now seem incredibly insignificant began to niggle. I began to wish he was more sophisticated and earned more. I felt envious of friends with better-off partners, who were able to support them as they

started their families."

Hypergamy and entitlement. Those are the female relationship killers. Those are the characteristics of which men should always be especially wary.

A question for young women

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2013

Captain Capitalism researches the creme de la creme of feminism, the elite, award-winning, *bien-pensant* New York media figure, the East Coast, Liberal, Feminist Woman Who Lives In New York And Opines About Socio-Romantic Topics, As Well As Politics and asks if they are truly the role models that Sex and the City made them appear to be:

The Question I Have for Young Women

Now, let's summarize all the ECLFWWLINYAOASRTAWAP's into one imaginary "cumulative, average woman."

The average ECLFWWLINYAOASRTAWAP is:

- a 44 year old woman*
- who is unlikely to be married*
- likely to be divorced*
- likely to have children*
- with a good chance she will be a single mother*
- doesn't have a real degree or a real profession*
- but went to school for 6 years on average for it anyway*
- and is very average looking coming in at a 5.4*

Do you REALLY want to become that?

I don't care what they write. I don't care what they say. And I don't care how sweet it may sound to your young, naive, gullible and VERY INEXPERIENCED ears.

Do you really want to be a divorced, middle aged woman with a hobby that you desperately try to pawn off as a career?

What is even worse is that there isn't even a remotely reasonable prospect of joining the Dowd Crowd in these days of declining newspaper readerships. How many slots come open on the New York Times editorial page, one per decade? Ross Douthat got the token conservative one about five years ago and he'll fill it for the next thirty. Dowd has is still writing about her dating life even though she has been living in the lonely hell of the formerly attractive for at least the last 15 years, and there is no reason to think she won't hold onto her slot for another 20.

The average crack whore working the central bus station would serve as a better role model for the young woman who seeks happiness and fulfillment in life than these bitter, middle-aged charlatans.

Don't try to hide it

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 13, 2013

There isn't any excuse for the foolish flirtation - or possibly worse - of the husband involved here. But I find [the insult to everyone's intelligence](#) on the part of the wife to be more than a little annoying. It's fine that she caught her husband out, but we're expected to believe that she isn't inherently suspicious when she spent more effort trying to break into her husband's phone than Bletchley Park did in cracking Enigma.

Even now I can't explain what prompted me to pick up my husband's mobile phone and trawl through his messages.

I'm not inherently suspicious and had no reason to mistrust him.

On the contrary, had you asked me to describe him I would have said he was dependable, loving and the least likely man in our circle of friends to betray his wife.

It happened on Christmas Eve and I was provoked, at first, just by idle curiosity.

Our two young sons were tucked up in bed, their stockings hung by the fireplace.

The table was set for lunch with family and friends the next day. Mark was busy in the garage.

I had flopped, exhausted, on the sofa and there on the coffee table was Mark's swanky new mobile.

I had no real sense of purpose when I flicked across to his texts.

It was only when I realized I couldn't access them because he had protected them with a password that the first glimmer of suspicion struck. Why would he do that?

I'm not particularly proud of myself, but at this point I turned amateur sleuth.

I decided I had to crack the code. I tried many possibilities — our birthdays, those of our sons, the burglar alarm code — but all were fruitless.

Each failure made me more determined and a little more uneasy: Mark had clearly settled on a configuration of letters and numbers that was far from obvious.

Finally, I got it. He'd used his mum's date of birth. And as I scrolled through his messages I smiled to myself.

I can. It's called: "she was suspicious, and apparently with good reason". How is it supposed to be better that one "had no real sense of purpose" instead of bona fide suspicions as an excuse for breaking into someone else's device? Now, granted, I harbor a genuine hatred for anyone touching my computer for any reason at all, (although I don't care if people use my phone), but regardless, I find it ridiculous when women attempt to pretend they aren't nosy, suspicious creatures who don't hesitate to pry into drawers, phones, computers, and devices. And when caught, they inevitably try pretend that it was purely an accident that they were sticking their nose where it doesn't belong, about as credibly as the paedophile who attempts to claim that all the images he possesses are there for "research".

Now, I do think that a suspicious spouse, of either sex, has the right to request to see the other's telephone records or Facebook account, given the amount of affairs that have been revealed in such ways. But that's as

far as it goes. Sometimes suspicion is warranted, but whether it is or it isn't, don't try to pretend that it is anything but what it is.

I'm also struck by a tangential thought. If we are supposed to believe that an emotional affair is actually worse than a physical affair, doesn't logic necessarily dictate that one should simply go ahead with the latter if the former has already begun?

Spare them a thought today

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2013

A vintage Valentine from 1905 for all those single ladies who are making a point of exuberantly loving their lives on Facebook today:



Illustrated Post. Card & Nov. Co., N. Y.

5004-11 Copyright, 1905.

OLD MAID

She's caught a poor cat and a bird,
But she can't snare a man, so we've heard,
It's the old maid's sad fate
To lose out on a mate
And take tea—but s-sh! not a word.

As for the single men, today is your day! Can't you smell the desperation all around you in the air? The first thing you should do today is make a reservation at a great restaurant that you particularly like. And when the first girl who interests you laments that she doesn't have a date or a boyfriend, tell her that you'll take her out tonight. If she doesn't agree, (and she usually will), then repeat with the next one to come along. Even if you're normally a helpless gamma, you'll look like a smooth player and it's guaranteed that when the maître d' escorts you to your table, she'll give you a funny look and ask if this is something you do every year.

Do NOT give her a straight answer. Just smile and tell her that she really should try a particular dish. Don't try to impress her, just relax and enjoy yourself, let the evening come to you. Order a decent bottle of red wine. If nothing comes of it, that's fine. It's just a good dinner with a drinkable wine and a beautiful woman, what is not to like about it?

And when people compliment you on being a cute couple, don't straighten them out. Tell absurd lies. Tell them it's your fourth anniversary. Tell them you just got engaged. Tell them she only has six months to live but tonight you're celebrating life. She'll be simultaneously horrified and trying not to burst out laughing.

Keep it light, keep it fun, and the first date won't be the last one.

The oppression of Valentine's Day

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2013

Oppression by men, believe it or not. It appears there is nothing, absolutely nothing, that some women cannot turn around and [attempt to blame on men](#):

Adding insult to injury, Valentine's Day becomes an opportunity for men, in the guise of romance, to obligate their wives to sex when what their wives really want is time to relax, sleep, and have their houses cleaned by someone else.... For many women Valentine's Day does not bring out romantic feelings, instead, it ignites anger and frustration. Valentine's Day seems to benefit men while requiring women to smile as they accommodate the desires of another man one more time.

Somehow, I have the feeling that if Gallup was to take a poll of both sexes, asking if the respondent would prefer that Valentine's Day did not exist, it would not be women, but men, who would overwhelmingly prefer it to disappear. Removing one more opportunity for a man to fail to satisfy the expectations of an angry, frustrated woman from the calendar probably sounds like a marvelous idea to most men.

There are certainly no shortage of problems in the world for which men bear the greater responsibility. But Valentine's Day expectations? Forget expectations, I expect the average man merely hopes to avoid a catastrophic meltdown triggered by a gift of the wrong chocolate or a floral display deemed inadequate.

However, this assertion gives the alpha yet another weapon in his harem-ruling arsenal. "Oh, is it Valentine's Day? I didn't get you the conventional cards, chocolate, and flowers, because of course I didn't wish to ignite any anger and frustration on your part. Skittle?"

It's Roissy's world

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 16, 2013

The main job of social scientists appears to revolve around confirming that [we're all living in it](#) every other week:

Using data from the National Longitudinal Survey of Adolescent Health, a massive and detailed database covering 27,000 teens and young adults, she found that physical attractiveness (as rated by the person conducting the survey interview) does indeed correlate with sexual behavior--and in opposite ways for the opposite sexes: The better-looking a man is, the more lifetime sexual partners he reports; the better-looking a woman, the fewer. Good-looking men are more likely to have had sex soon after meeting a partner; good-looking women, less likely. Good-looking women are likelier to describe their relationships as "committed"; good-looking men, less likely.

I have long pointed out that feminism is the only ideology that is less connected to observable reality than Communism. That is why Western society, having been feminist-ridden since 1973, is unlikely to last as long as the 72 years that communism survived in the Soviet Union.

Men and women not only aren't the same, they would barely qualify as being the same species if they weren't able to breed. Neither Game nor the results of the McClintock paper would be viable if the basic precepts of feminism were even remotely true. If a woman asks why you're not a feminist, the correct answer is "because I don't believe in leprechauns riding unicorns down rainbows". And if she asks why you don't think much of the intellectual capabilities of feminists, the correct answer is "Because people who structure their entire approach to life around leprechauns riding unicorns down rainbows are stupid."

Alpha Mail: no excuses

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 17, 2013

BR poses a question:

Hello hello! Traveled to Alpha Game by way of Dr. Helen. I'm a pretty solid Beta/Delta, que sera, but looking to improve my Game. So here's my question of the day: Can you use a woman's greater knowledge and expertise in a subject to reel her in, or is this a violation of Core Maxim XII "Maximize your strengths, minimize your weaknesses"?

For example: Suppose you're a carpenter as a side hobby business. You've got a commission for some cabinets from someone who doesn't know squat about interior design, they just want you "to make them look good". You don't know squat about interior design either, but let's say you've got a woman on the line who does style herself an interior designer. Maybe you've gone out before, but not recently. Could you use that as an excuse to get her to have drinks with you? "Hey, I got this project, but I'd like to get your opinion on it. How about we get together for drinks, I'll show you some of my sketches, and you give me your thoughts on them?"

Two things occur to me. First, there is a clear problem in that BR is thinking in terms of excuses. His Deltatude is revealed by the way in which he is concealing both his true purpose as well as his interest in her. This is an intrinsically BETA mindset; he doesn't appear to believe his interest is justified of its own accord or that it will be welcomed by her.

And if it isn't and it won't be, what is the point? If she's not at least somewhat interested already, how is more exposure to that in which she clearly isn't interested going to help? I think it is a bad idea to get back in

touch with anyone, male or female, under false pretenses.

Second, encouraging women to talk about their interests and perceived strengths and skills is always a winner, if only for the fact that if she is talking, he isn't sabotaging himself. If you're not fascinating yourself, the next best thing is to be able to convince a woman that she is fascinating.

There will never be sexual equality

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 18, 2013

I saw two boys playing with a chess set. They were playing chess.

A few hours later, I saw two girls playing with the same chess set. They were conducting a marriage between the white king and the white queen, with the white pawns as the wedding party and the rest of the pieces as the audience.

Rejecting outmoded responsibility

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 19, 2013

Dalrock has [a good post](#) on the defenders of what, for lack of a better term, can be reasonably described as "modern chivalry":

To many traditionalists, chivalry is something women deserve from men even when they aren't acting like ladies. This is why Lydia's [response](#) to my pointing out that large numbers of modern women are [acting like harlots](#) was to decry my loss of chivalry. We saw the same frame of mind from the traditional blogger I referenced in [Trad Con Tourette's](#):

[good men are] kindly respectful of women, regardless of whether or not the woman is acting like a lady. They would never think of using the crude terms flung around the manosphere.

Core to this mindset is a profound denial of the shredding of the social contract by decades of unchecked feminism. In a move which can only be described as [enabling feminism](#), they most fear and object to anything which would allow feminist women to experience the costs and responsibilities which should naturally come from what they are demanding. In an era where sluts are literally marching down the street they tell us sluts must be treated like ladies, and modern career women must be treated with the deference reserved for traditional ladies in the Victorian era.

My opinion is that it is absolutely absurd to attempt to play by rules that are no longer in effect. The traditionalists are playing the role of an NFL coach who is unaware that the forward pass is now legal, and is wondering why his team keeps losing so badly when he has coached them so diligently in how to run the ball.

Chivalry is totally irrelevant with regard's to modern intersexual relations. Once more we see the Female Imperative in place, inserting itself as a priority where it doesn't even belong in the first place. Consider what are described as the Ten Commandments of Chivalry:

1. Believe the Church's teachings and observe all the Church's directions.
2. Defend the Church.
3. Respect and defend all weaknesses.
4. Love your country.
5. Do not recoil before an enemy.
6. Show no mercy to the Infidel. Do not hesitate to make war with them.
7. Perform all duties that agree with the laws of God.
8. Never lie or go back on one's word.
9. Be generous to everyone.
10. Always and everywhere be right and good against evil and injustice.

As is so often the case, the modern form of chivalry is a twisted and evil perversion that is the direct opposite of actual chivalry. It is dependent upon a fundamental lie of an equality that is explicitly rejected by the concept of chivalry itself. If a man has no chivalric duty to make war on the infidel or defend the Church, he certainly has no duty to treat a woman any differently than her behavior happens to merit.

More equal than others

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 20, 2013

The Prime Minister of the UK makes it clear the West is living in an equalitarian society in which **female pigs are more equal** than their male counterparts:

The Prime Minister also said that his wife, a director of a luxury goods company, often encourages him to promote women. He said: "My wife likes to say that if you don't have women in 50 per cent of top positions, you are not missing out on 50 per cent of the talent, you are missing out on more than 50 per cent of the talent and I think she's right."

Not all women are rabbits and more than a few men are, but this perfectly illustrates the rabbit thinking of most women. Due to solipsism and the female imperative, they never stop ceasing to push for more of their own, until they crowd out everything else altogether.

This may sound controversial, but keep mind that women are STILL pushing for more women in higher education and claiming that there are not enough women in various academic disciplines even though women now already make up 58 percent of all university students in the United States.

Mailvox: chess and its consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2013

Stickwick is having some trouble figuring out how the act of turning a chess set into dolls could possibly ruin chess:

[T]he clue-meter is still reading zero on this one. I don't understand how marrying chess pieces ruins the game of chess any more than I understand how using dolls to mount an assault ruins doll play. How exactly does chess get ruined? There's some abstract concept here that's going over my head.

There is. The point is not a material one concerning how the game of chess has been forever ruined by a single improper use of the pieces involved. The point is a metaphorical and illustrative one showing how the little girls' actions tend to demonstrate a total and characteristic lack of interest in, and respect for, a traditional game created by men and predominantly played by men for centuries. Now, the chess wedding itself would be no problem at all so long as the little girls happen to be content to leave the boys alone with their chess sets in the future... which we have all learned from experience is very unlikely to be the case.

Consider video games. As nearly as long as I have been involved in some way with the industry, since 1989, there have been complaints that men simply doing what men wish to do are a problem. For at least some women, men making games for other men to play is a Very Serious Problem. Oceans of ink have been spilled and numerous organizations have been formed specifically in order to prevent boys from continuing to simply play chess with their chess sets, metaphorically speaking.

What on the one hand is an amusing little anecdote of a little girl turning a chess set into a marriage ceremony has a direct relationship to Congress imposing laws that have resulted in 75 percent of the men's college

gymnastics teams to close and reduced the number of men's teams by 17 percent from 1981-2005.

The reason The Sports Guy's mantra, "Women Ruin Everything", rings so true is because it is so easily demonstrated in everything from gymnastics to demographics, from wrestling to war. We see it in the military standards. We see it in the NFL's pink shoes. We see that we are now living in a world where rhythmic gymnastics and synchronized swimming are Olympic sports and wrestling is not. If it weren't for the unsustainable nature of equalitarianism and the inevitable collapse, another century would likely see the elimination of fencing, track-and-field, and hockey in favor of medals being awarded for flower arrangement, gift-wrapping, and appearing on the most celebrity magazine covers.

The observable fact that Women Ruin Everything is why men of my generation tend to react to female interest in their activities with much the same sort of horror one sees survivors of the Holocaust reserving for former Nazi death camp guards. We know perfectly well that it isn't going to be long before that first innocent little suggestion for improvement is made....

A heartwarming tale

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 22, 2013

Dalrock's gentlemanly heart bleeds for [one poor victim of insufficient "chivalry"](#):

Somewhere in the world a woman is upset! What are you as lazy men doing to fix this?

*Sorry for being so harsh, but you men need to hear this. I know I do. For example, just the other day I was reading about a woman in London who was victimized by modern men's useless laziness. The article was titled *Is there a man left under 40 who isn't a rude, ignorant pig?* I don't know about you but the title alone really hit home. Now that I think about it, I really am a rude ignorant pig! Why didn't I even notice? The author of the article is an incredible woman. She is as sassy, strong, and independent as they come; yet even she finds that men are letting her down.*

Some time back she was doing her own strong and independent thing (I'm guessing on her way to a power meeting or preparing to write another article decrying traditional gender roles in marriage), when out of the blue her car thingy stopped working; I think she said it was the doohickey or something. Anyway, here she is, a strong independent woman, but this car thingy has made her upset!

They could see my distress when I began peering under the bonnet.

Some of you men (I hate to use the term so loosely) need a remedial lesson in chivalry, so for those who need it spelled out a woman becoming upset is the universal signal that you need to

swing into action right away. Don't feel too bad if you didn't know this, because there were men right there on the scene who either didn't know or shirked their obligation:

Next to me was a building site full of men in fluoro jackets standing doing

I shouldn't have to reiterate that she was upset while these men in fluoro jackets were doing nothing. This baffling inaction by London's men left our heroine to take extreme measures, as she was reduced to calling for professional assistance:

I got back in the car, and on my mobile phone to call the BMW breakdown service to get the vehicle recovered. I was in tears. Still no one

M M

Thats right, she was in tears, yet those shameful men left her to the fate of calling BMW for service!

I have to admit, I am encouraged by the behavior of the modern Englishman with regards to the more equal sex. Once, there was a day when men would have descended en masse and all but battled for the right to be of assistance to the strong, independent woman in distress. These days, the younger generation doesn't even blink when it sees a woman in tears and acting up in a desperate attempt to get someone to solve her problem for her. It is downright inspirational!

However, it's really not enough to simply ignore the more equal and, as we are informed by the British Prime Minister, the more talented, when they are reduced to a frantic puddle over the baffling task of dealing with

an inoperative internal combustion engine. In such cases, I should think that duty really demands pointing and laughing.

The Code of Modern Chivalry

1. I neither recognize nor serve the female imperative.
2. I will rigorously respect all female claims to equality and refrain from treating them any differently from a man in any way, shape, or form.
3. In the event I encounter a strong and independent woman crying in public, I will not conceal my amusement.

Feminists vs Communists

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 23, 2013

It should be interesting to see [how feminism fares](#) when faced with a considerably more self-confident ideology than traditional Western civilization:

China has upset its young female population by labelling those who fail to marry by the time they are 30 as 'left over woman'. The Communist government ordered its feminist All-China Women's Federation to use the derogatory term in several stinging articles about the growing number of educated, professional, urban and single females aged 27-30 who have 'failed' to find a husband and are now deemed 'undesirable'.

'Pretty girls do not need a lot of education to marry into a rich and powerful family. But girls with an average or ugly appearance will find it difficult,' reads one article titled 'Leftover Women Do Not Deserve Our Sympathy'.

The derogatory name has been picked up by the state media and stuck, causing an outcry among millions of ambitious young and educated females who claim they have been thrown on the scrap heap - and who bemoan the low quality of suitors.

The conservative country is going under rapid changes with more women shunning tradition to wed and raise a family early. But the government wants to shame them into marrying young to counter the growing and serious gender imbalance among the of 1.3 billion population.

My money is on the Communists. The feminist shriek-and-shame tactic is unlikely to work on a leadership that is cold-hearted enough to send the bill for the executioner's bullet to the surviving family. I tend to suspect that if the Chinese birth rate falls low enough, the leftover women will find themselves receiving letters informing them that if they don't marry of their own accord within three months, they will be marrying Wei Lottery Winner whether they want to or not.

Missing the obvious conclusion

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2013

I think the author of this article has failed to note the more significant aspect of the experiment here:

Okc_ebooks creator Sam Kriss made a fake female profile on the dating site OkCupid, through which he responds to unsolicited messages from men with quotes from @horse_ebooks, the surreal Twitter bot that streams nonsensical snippets of text. The result: dozens of conversations from horny men desperately vying to have sex with a robot.

There is no question that it is pathetic what the average man will put up with in his pursuit of sexual gratification. But surely it is more significant, and more troubling, to discover that dozens of men cannot tell the difference between genuine female communication online and a surreal Twitter bot streaming "nonsensical snippets of text".

UPDATE: Stickwick said Devil Bunnies....

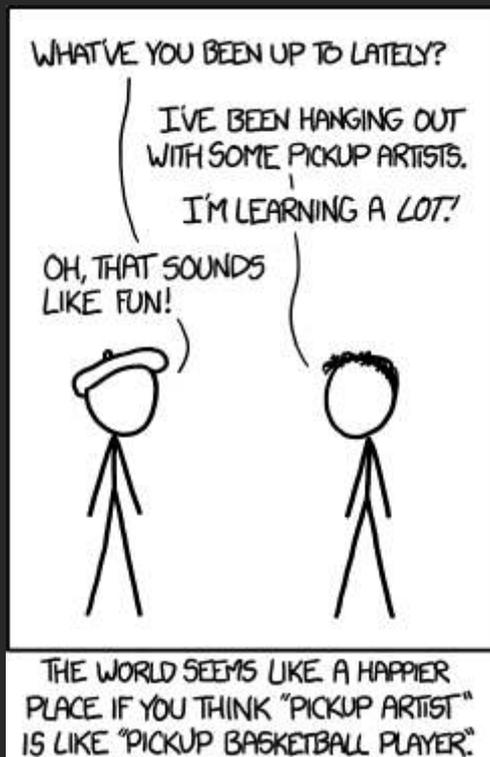


Devil Bunnies

The curse of the eternal BETA

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 25, 2013



I find it tremendously amusing that some men find the success of pickup artistry to be more than a little disturbing. Now, I understand the female lack of enthusiasm about the reality; one of the funnier moments of the show *Castle* is the pickup artist episode in which Beckett is led to declare: "I weep for my sex" upon learning that three mediocre guys are successfully using formalized Game practices to cut a wide swath through the flower of New York City's strong independent career women. It's understandably embarrassing for women to learn how many of their educated and high-status sisters will fall for such transparently superficial and insincere tactics.

But what explains the depression of the BETA male? It is the shattering of his worldview, and the forced realization that all of his self-perceived superiority isn't of any value at all to anyone but himself. Nevertheless, the world is what it is, not what we wish it to be.

An outrage in Britain

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 26, 2013

How can this outrage be allowed to stand when everyone knows women simply **do not lie about rape**?

A compulsive liar has been jailed for 16 months after falsely claiming she had been raped 11 times in nine years. Elizabeth Jones, 22, made her first fabricated allegation to police in 2004 when she was aged just 13, Southampton Crown Court was told. Police said that the young woman had accused at least one individual just because she did not like them anymore, putting innocent men through a 'terrible emotional experience'.

Jones' latest victim was arrested and quizzed for nine hours before being released without charge because CCTV footage disproved her claims she was forcibly taken to a property and raped. They had an argument and she was angry with him, so decided to make her eleventh fabricated allegation of rape, police said.

The frustrating thing is that the police are further victimizing an innocent woman when she has already been raped 11 times, and when it is a well-known fact that eleventy-six million women are raped *every minute* around the world. Why don't the police do something about stopping all those rapes instead of arrest-raping this poor woman?

An easy ALPHA/BETA test

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2013

Athol's advice also lends itself to [a simple and basic relationship metric](#):

OMG it's been a full three minutes. Where's wifey? Something terrible must have happened to her. She's not in the kitchen. She's not in the bedroom. Shit. Wifey.... She's not in the bathroom either... oh! Oh! There's wifey! She's in the laundry. Hi wifey. Watcha doin'? Hi. What's all this stuff? Can I help? Hi. Kiss me. Kiss me. Kiss me. Ohwifey your kisses are magical! Anyway, there's something in my pants I need you to attend to.

So stop it. Stop chasing your wife through the house like a toddler. She'll be right back. Just because you can't see her, doesn't mean she doesn't exist.

STOP IT. JUST DON'T DO IT.

If she complains that you're smothering her: BETA

If she complains that you ignore her and spend all your time [fill in the blank]: ALPHA

It's not entirely true, of course, but it's a potentially useful rule of thumb. And while both are potentially problems, the fact that they require such different solutions should indicate the importance of correctly marking where you stand.

Alpha Mail: the female process

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2013

Sarahsdaughter lays down some vital observations concerning female communication and behavior that every man needs to comprehend:

Because I have to thoroughly think through these things, I've come to understand that my first response is often times 1)emotional and irrational 2)based in fear (not truth) 3)not the same response I might have later after processing information 4)should not be verbalized until said processing of information is done.

We, as women understand and find no issue with the fact that we need to go through these processes in order to figure out what is true - even when it comes to our feelings. We want to talk it through. And then, we have a tendency to arrive at new conclusions without going back and apologizing for emotional outbursts that were based on wrong conclusions.

This is one thing game teaches men (and women) that haven't been privy to understanding women's nature prior. Ignore what women say, and observe what they do. They are not logical nor rational in their first responses to stimuli or information. And they are not prone to taking responsibility for wrong behavior.

This gets at the heart of the greater part of what is considered "sexism" today. And yet, who is the more truly sexist, those who simply acknowledge the readily observable or those who deny it, and in denying it, remove from women the responsibility for being accountable for their words and actions. Feminism isn't about sexual equality. It isn't even

about female superiority, per se. It is, rather, primarily concerned with according women formal adult status and privileges without adult responsibilities.

Science destroys itself

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 01, 2013

And scientists wonder [why the public has so little confidence](#) in them and their magic process:

Whether you adore Lena Dunham or think she's overrated, one thing seems to be in consensus: She's not drop dead gorgeous. She made a hit TV show about being average ("real"), she's constantly scrutinized for wearing not enough or nothing at all, and always has to address her looks on top of her talents.

But is Dunham really all that average, or even bad looking? Not according to science.

Beauty, it so happens, is not just a matter of personal taste but rather a matter of measurements, geometry and calculations -- all the stuff you loved in 8th grade math. That science says that Dunham is just like the rest of those Hollywood exquisites, if not even more attractive (gasp). Yes, the frequently body-shamed "Girls" maverick is scientifically better looking than "conventional" beauties Scarlett Johansson, Jennifer Lopez, Taylor Swift, Kim Kardashian, Jessica Chastain, and even Jessica Biel.

Look, it's really not that hard. If your hypothesis results in the conclusion that Lena Dunham is more objectively beautiful than Jessica Biel, that is not evidence that society's standards of beauty are somehow incorrect or require modification, it is evidence that **YOUR HYPOTHESIS IS INCORRECT!**

More from the WRE department

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 02, 2013

Their female teachers are [crippling the education of boys](#):

The way boys are treated in K-12 also impacts how they do with regard to college. According to a recent study of male college enrollment, it's not academic performance, but discipline that holds boys back. "Controlling for these non-cognitive behavioral factors can explain virtually the entire female advantage in college attendance for the high school graduating class of 1992, after adjusting for family background, test scores and high school achievement." Boys are disciplined more because teachers -- overwhelmingly female -- find stereotypically male behavior objectionable. Girls are quieter, more orderly, and have better handwriting. The boys get disciplined more, suspended more and are turned off of education earlier.

Female teachers also give boys lower grades, according to research in Britain. Female teachers grade boys more harshly than girls, though, interestingly, male teachers are seen by girls as treating everyone the same regardless of gender. More and more, it's looking like schools are a hostile environment for boys.

One solution, as William Gormley, a professor at the Georgetown Public Policy Institute, has suggested here in the past, is to hire more male teachers. As Gormley notes, Stanford University professor Thomas Dee found that "boys perform better when they have a male teacher, and girls perform better when they have a female teacher." Yet our K-12 teachers are overwhelmingly female -- only 2% of pre-K and kindergarten teachers are male and only 18% of elementary and middle-school teachers are.

Title IX for boys isn't the answer. Getting women out of the business of educating boys is. We already know from the pathologies of single-mother families that women can't be reasonably expected to successfully raise men. The evidence now indicates that it is nearly as unreasonable to expect women to be able to successfully teach boys.

The problem isn't just the maleducation, but that the lack of exposure to male role models creates increasingly feminized men even when it doesn't leave them largely feral.

Nietzsche on women

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 03, 2013

The old nihilist may have been moralblind, but it is informative to see how his description of the effect of [women unlearning to fear men](#) echoes the effects of Man unlearning to fear God:

The weaker sex has in no previous age been treated with so much respect by men as at present--this belongs to the tendency and fundamental taste of democracy, in the same way as disrespectfulness to old age--what wonder is it that abuse should be immediately made of this respect? They want more, they learn to make claims, the tribute of respect is at last felt to be well-nigh galling; rivalry for rights, indeed actual strife itself, would be preferred: in a word, woman is losing modesty. And let us immediately add that she is also losing taste. She is unlearning to FEAR man: but the woman who "unlearns to fear" sacrifices her most womanly instincts.

That woman should venture forward when the fear-inspiring quality in man--or more definitely, the MAN in man--is no longer either desired or fully developed, is reasonable enough and also intelligible enough; what is more difficult to understand is that precisely thereby-- woman deteriorates. This is what is happening nowadays: let us not deceive ourselves about it! Wherever the industrial spirit has triumphed over the military and aristocratic spirit, woman strives for the economic and legal independence of a clerk: "woman as clerkess" is inscribed on the portal of the modern society which is in course of formation. While she thus appropriates new rights, aspires to be "master," and inscribes "progress" of woman on her flags and banners, the very opposite realises itself with terrible obviousness: WOMAN RETROGRADES.

Since the French Revolution the influence of woman in Europe has DECLINED in proportion as she has increased her rights and claims; and the "emancipation of woman," insofar as it is desired and demanded by women themselves (and not only by masculine shallow-pates), thus proves to be a remarkable symptom of the increased weakening and deadening of the most womanly instincts. There is STUPIDITY in this movement, an almost masculine stupidity, of which a well-reared woman--who is always a sensible woman--might be heartily ashamed.

In short, female "progress" is nothing less than the devolution of civilization, a prediction which we are seeing play out in real time.

Alpha Mail: what's a woman to do?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2013

AM asks how, as a thirty-something non-carousel rider, she is expected to navigate an increasingly difficult marriage marketplace:

I am a 32 year old woman of Indian descent that was raised in a extremely Christian and god-fearing household and am still single.

I need some advice on finding a husband. I really don't know what to do and thought you might have some suggestions. I was reading 3rd Millenium Men and they were listing 7 reasons Not to Seriously Date Girls over 30 (and I am 32). I am not disputing that the guy has given valid reasons for this. I am human. I can't help the fact that I am probably hitting the wall (though I and my family are relatively youthful looking, I don't or never got into the party lifestyle, rarely drink alcohol, eat relatively healthy and exercise so it might take longer), my fertility is declining and maybe a bit emotional but does that mean I have to prepare for a life of spinsterhood? This search isn't new, I have been at this for several years and it has become very discouraging, my mother started helping when I turned 25 as arranged marriages are very popular in our culture (and I am open to them). I promise, I was never one of those women that wanted to put off marriage and family for a career. I did go to college, but now have a low paying dead end office job. I really did want to get married and have children by now. I would have married in college if I found any guy that I liked that much.

The positives about me (I think) is that I have no ex boyfriends to speak of and have never had sex, as I think it is something important to save for marriage. I have never I am relatively

attractive and am not fat or have been overweight. I have waist length hair, no grays. While you might call this "Churchanity", I attend church every Sunday (and no there aren't any single guys remotely in my age range) and Bible Study Fellowship every Monday.

The negatives about me is that I am extremely shy and socially awkward. I have been diagnosed with ADHD, which I inherited, which I don't want to take drugs for but would change my diet. I rarely went out in college or in my twenties, not even to safe, Christian centered events. While people like me, I don't have any close friends. I can cook (or at least can easily learn to do so, I do cook and bake for my self and family) I am not the best housekeeper.

My mother says I should pray to god about this and look presentable, and that is the extent of it. Do you have anything that I might not have thought of, or should I got to the nearest animal shelter and adopt a dog and prepare for spinsterhood?

It's really up to AM. If she is going to continue to be ruled by her shyness and social awkwardness, she probably is going to end up alone. The rules have changed and the low deltas and gammas of the world are no longer expecting or even trying to find wives, not with the ready availability of Female Alternatives such as porn and games combined with a decade or more of invisible sexual maturity.

If she wants it, she has to be prepared to seek it out and find it. There are plenty of delta/gamma Indian men in the programming world; it can't be that hard to figure out where they are and what is of interest to them. But then, the decision has to be made to go and let it be known that she is available and interested in pursuing marriage and children.

Feminized churchianity has all but driven off all the men under 40, so it's

not a very good place to meet a Christian man these days. Does anyone else have any suggestions? Unfortunately, AM serves as an example of how the uncontrolled behavior of some women makes life that much more difficult even for those who behave in a more traditional manner.

In the meantime, she shouldn't get too down over the androsphere rhetoric. Most men over the age of 35 are perfectly open to marrying a woman in her thirties, particularly early thirties, regardless of the arguments presented against it. The only relevant point is that 32 is a little late to be extraordinarily picky about the men on offer; she shouldn't make the mistake of the forty-something laundry list cat collector and turn up her nose at a fundamentally decent man who might be lacking in a few areas.

Alpha Mail: Alpha is relative

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2013

In which the metaphorical apple strikes PA on the head, inspiring thoughts of gravity:

Let me quickly tell you how much I appreciate your thoughts at Alpha Game, and how they have profoundly influenced me since I began reading your work and realized, well, that you're spot-on correct, before I get on to personal nonsense. Over a couple of pints today I was meditating on the issue of ALPHAs and concluded (entirely anecdotally; no science involved whatsoever) that ALPHA-ism is both relative and circumstantial.

On "relative", here's what I mean: Within a limited circle of available males, the most ALPHA among them will be the "effective" ALPHA, regardless of his actual socio-sexual standing in the world at large.

An illustration: After high school (during which I was manifestly the most pedestal-worshiping gamma of gammas), I became (largely by accident) the de facto leader of a Christian/churchian youth group. Surrounded by males who were invariably gamma, delta or omega (at best), and in a proscribed circle in which everyone was pairing up and nobody was looking outside the group for partners (because partnership with unbelievers was frowned on and not many other Christian groups were in the immediate area), I was absolutely treated as ALPHA, without having to change my behaviour patterns at all. The eligible girls in the group were in competition with each other to earn my favour and I was surrounded at all times with women. It couldn't have been more different from my high school experience. I hadn't changed, but my competition had.

On "circumstantial", here's what I mean: When a natural beta or gamma is not particularly attracted to a woman and is just using her, he behaves like an ALPHA and is treated like an ALPHA.

An illustration: (I was going to get into my failed marriage here and realized, while entirely on point, talking about my experience would: (a) make me look like a heartless ass, which I was; and (b) demean somebody who was probably far less at fault than I.) Suffice to say that when a man is just looking for sex (or just adulation and an ego boost) and has no real, personal interest in the specific woman he's after apart from his own immediate gratification, he becomes an "effective" ALPHA even if it is not his natural mode. Women get that you can take or leave them at any moment, and respond to that with a willingness to please. Sad but true.

This is all correct. Roissy has made it clear from the start in observational terms, and it is logically inevitable as well given that socio-sexual status is hierarchical. This is why all the idea of any chest-pounding about "I am X" is pointless, because where we stand in any given hierarchy completely depends upon the particular hierarchy.

That being said, what defines us is how we rank in our normal daily work, school, and family hierarchies.

The "morality" of serial monogamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2013

This is where the moral flexibility championed by the relativists and moderates was guaranteed **to eventually result**. I don't say "end", because it isn't the end, it is merely a waypoint on the descent to complete pagan immorality.

In the past marriage was for life and this left serial monogamists in a moral bind. However, now the rules have changed. Under the new definition of marriage so long as she waits until it is "official" she is fully within the letter and spirit of marriage to jump to another man. Those who are moral sticklers would of course insist that she marry this new man before having sex with him, and when she is ready for the next man after that divorce husband number two and then marry husband number three, etc.

This is why divorce laws must be eliminated in the interest of preserving Western civilization. While it remains state-sanctioned, marriage is reduced to nothing more than an elevated, legally-recognized boyfriend status. If women are worried about not being able to exit a marriage, then they should not get married in the first place. Neither abuse nor unhappiness are justifications for divorce.

This also demonstrates why the state should not be involved in marriage at all. Let it sanction legal civil unions for any two or more people of either sex who wish to establish one and leave marriage up to the church. The legal sanction of the state has not strengthened marriage, it has drastically weakened it.

BETA of the Month: my vote

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2013

Roissy has revived his popular [BETA of the Month](#) post, and all three nominees are a doozy. We are presented with three options:

1. Catholic guy whose wife wants a divorce
2. Elaborate proposal guy
3. Widower whose adulterous wife was murdered while getting her groove back in Turkey.

All three men are sad sacks. Whereas BETA #1 appears to be a normal low delta who simply can't expect that debasing himself and accommodating his wife isn't going to regain her affection, he doesn't appear likely to be fine with her cheating, much less gallivanting off to foreign climes in search of vibrant alphas. BETA #2 is cringe-making, to be sure, but while it is gamma to the core, it can't really be compared to the other two situations even if it wouldn't be terribly surprising to eventually learn that his marriage has gone the way of our first contestant's.

So, my vote is for BETA #3. The fact that the intrepid widower hasn't come out and stated that his idiot wife got exactly what her behavior deserved only tends to underline his lowly rank on the socio-sexual totem pole and makes the deceased's behavior comprehensible, though not even remotely acceptable.

Game and homo economicus

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2013

Rollo brilliantly cuts to the core of what it is to be a man [in the most pragmatic sense](#):

I was recently reading a forum thread I got a link back from and the topic was the timeless classic, “what make a man a man?” The predictable responses were all present: Confidence, Responsibility, Integrity, and all of the other subjectively definable esoteric attributes you’d expect. I thought about this question in terms of the difference in consumer influence of both men and women. I’m not an economist, but I am an ideas guy, and it occurred to me that the nuts and bolts of being a man is to produce more than you consume.

To maintain a wife, children, even a dog, a man must produce more than his consumption. Once you’ve lost that capacity (or never developed it) you are less of a man – you are a burden. You must be provided either by charity or guile, but you’re not producing.

On a limbic level, women’s hypergamy filters for this. You see, while women have the societal option to provide for themselves, there is no onus on her to produce anything more than she herself consumes. For all the fem-centric male professions of how rewarding being a stay-at-home Dad is, what eats away at them is the hindbrain awareness that he is not producing more than he consumes. This is the same awareness etching into a woman’s psyche when she’s the one doing the provisioning.

At the very least, it is a simple and straightforward concept with the potential to considerably clarify the issue.

Sympathy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2013



I think this would have been even funnier, as well as more realistic, if the fourth panel had been omitted. Women don't feel bad for anyone but themselves when they drop a nice Delta or Gamma who treats them well in favor of a manipulative bad boy who treats them poorly.

I've never heard a woman express any genuine concern for the nice guy whose heart she's just broken, only for the pain she feels at having had to inflict pain upon the poor guy. In general, if a woman causes pain to a third party, one is not expected to express sympathy for the third party, but rather for how bad causing that third party pain must make her feel. Except, of course, in that the degree of the pain being caused reflects positively upon her desirability.

Good: "He'll probably never get over losing a woman as wonderful as you."

Better: "There is no way he'll ever land another woman as beautiful as you."

Best: "You definitely did the right thing. But ending a relationship like that must be really hard for you."

Bad: "You know, dumping him out of the blue like that really hurt him badly."

Worse: "One day, he'll realize that the pain he's feeling now is a small price to pay for not having to put up with you anymore."

Success and solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2013

This is [a fascinating article](#) in the New York Times. In addition to showing how high-flying career success aids women's marriages, we learn the real meaning behind the failure of Lehman Bros.:

At an office party in 2005, one of my colleagues asked my then husband what I did on weekends. She knew me as someone with great intensity and energy. “Does she kayak, go rock climbing and then run a half marathon?” she joked. No, he answered simply, “she sleeps.” And that was true. When I wasn’t catching up on work, I spent my weekends recharging my batteries for the coming week. Work always came first, before my family, friends and marriage — which ended just a few years later....

I have spent several years now living a different version of my life, where I try to apply my energy to my new husband, Anthony, and the people whom I love and care about. But I can’t make up for lost time. Most important, although I now have stepchildren, I missed having a child of my own. I am 47 years old, and Anthony and I have been trying in vitro fertilization for several years....

I have also wondered where I would be today if Lehman Brothers hadn’t collapsed. In 2007, I did start to have my doubts about the way I was living my life. Or not really living it. But I felt locked in to my career. I had just been asked to be C.F.O. I had a responsibility. Without the crisis, I may never have been strong enough to step away. Perhaps I needed what felt at the time like some of the worst experiences in my life to come to a place where I could be grateful for the life I had. I had to learn to begin to appreciate what was left.

I'm just grateful to learn that the real reason for the collapse of Lehman Bros. and the global financial crisis of 2008 was so that Erin Callan could learn An Important Life Lesson.

Taking WRE too far

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 11, 2013

The fact that a television show is [reaching the end of its run](#) is no reason to turn it into a mockery of its former self:

Top Gear is an institution (not to mention an enormous golden goose for the BBC), but it is on the wane. The jokes aren't as funny, the specials not as special. Most years the programme at least manages to provoke a decent outrage: damaging a salt pan, or insulting the Germans, or Muslims, or the disabled. Not this time. Viewers are deserting. Even the online commenters – perhaps the most devoted mob on the internet – are grumbling. Something has to change, but what? Most obviously, it needs a new presenter. A woman, perhaps?

I'm sure that would work brilliantly. Did you ever notice that shows oriented towards men always seem to require female presenters, and yet one very seldom sees a male presenter replace a female one. I don't recall any male names being bandied about for The View lately.

What would a female version of Top Gear look like anyhow?

Another strike against marriage?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2013

At first glance, it appears a contract [is no longer a contract](#) if state marriage is involved:

A Long Island mother of three has become a postnuptial hero, after a prenup nearly cost her everything. In a landmark case, Elizabeth Cioffi-Petrakis, 39, won an appeal overturning a bizarre premarital agreement with her millionaire husband. Now she says she may be entitled to half of her ex's worth when their divorce becomes final.

However, if one read the article, it is readily apparent that isn't actually the case. A contract induced by fraud is intrinsically invalid.

Caveat amator

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 13, 2013

You should probably keep this in mind when you're wondering how weak your woman's commitment to honesty runs. The good news is that [her Facebook posts](#) offer a fairly reliable clue to her likely trustworthiness in other matters:

Researchers found that at least one in four women exaggerated or distorted what they are doing on social media once a month. The survey of 2000 women found they mostly pretended to be out on the town, when in fact they are home alone, and embellished about an exotic holiday or their job.

The most common reasons for women to write "fibs" included worrying their lives would seem "boring", jealousy at seeing other people's more exciting posts and wanting to impress their friends and acquaintances.... Almost one in five women even lied about their "relationship status".

Another form of female dishonesty is the "See what a great time we're having" photo. It's Life as Performance Art. And how meaningful is it to declare "I love my life" when you're actually saying "I love my fantasy life"?

It's about as convincing as Jon Lovitz talking about his wife, Morgan Fairchild, who he has seen naked.

The science of alpha chasing

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2013

It would be hard to explain [this seemingly contradictory female behavior sans game](#):

A new study reveals that the more women want sex, the more they up their standards when choosing a short-term mate. Researchers found that this is in direct contrast to statistics for men, after they study revealed that men are more likely to lower their standards the more "sexually hyperactive" they become.

This explains a phenomenon that quite rightly infuriates deltas and gammas. When a woman gets the itch she can't scratch and decides to go out and get laid, she's not going to turn to her faithful beta orbiters to help her out, she's going to go out and put out for a man from whom she can't reasonably hope for commitment.

Women always date up when it comes to matters of personal preference. They only date down when they are pursuing material matters. Keep this in mind if you are foolishly attempting to appeal to a woman's material instincts.

Sanctifying the single mother

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2013

As Dalrock [adroitly describes](#), the fact that many, if not most modern "Christian" churches are sanctifying single motherhood is an indication that they are practicing Churchianity, not a religion that is derived from the Bible:

[T]he insanity of the modern Christian position on out of wedlock births is so great that it is tempting to forget just how incredibly foolish it is. It is difficult to process the fact that our leaders are so eager to excuse the rampant sinful and catastrophic choices women are making, choices which have lead us to a state where over forty percent of children are now born out of wedlock.

Except for the minuscule fraction of out of wedlock births due to rape, every single out of wedlock birth represents a case where a woman chose to bear a child by a man who wasn't interested in marrying her or a man she wasn't interested in marrying. We also know that the choice of unfit fathers isn't random. This is exactly the kind of men women who are [thinking with their genitals](#) will choose.

Yet Christian men, especially Christian leaders, can't bring themselves to call out this pervasive sin which is harming countless millions of children. In fact, when an actress and single mother wrote a book touting the benefits of fatherless children, The 700 Club not only failed to call her out for her own sin and encouragement to other women to sin, [they plugged the book](#).

Men are not the problem in the modern Church. They can't be; they're not even there. The problem is one that was identified nearly 2,000 years ago by the Apostle Paul, who also provided the antidote. Show me a church that has female pastors and I'll show you a church that will deny the literal resurrection of Jesus Christ within 50 years.

When single mothers are more revered than the Virgin Mary, when the brave act of raising a little bastard or three is more lionized than the Magnificat, that is a certain sign that a church is spiritually dead. Leave it behind and don't look back.

The power of uncertainty

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2013

There are two things that one can glean from [this graphic](#) showing the frequency with which more than two thousand men report they have sex. The first is that men tend to have much more sex if they are married or partnered than when they are single. The second is that denying a wedding ring to a woman who is 30 or older tends to create enough uncertainty to inspire her to engage in more regular sexual relations than she otherwise would if she was married.

Consider how the percentages of men having sex 2 or more times per week switch once a woman passes the age of thirty:

Married: 43 percent (25-29), 32.6 percent (30-39)

Partnered: 33.4 percent (25-29), 45.5 percent (30-39)

Now, there are a number of potential explanations for this. But Game provides the most obvious one, which is that the more secure a woman feels in her relationship, the more inclined she is to ignore a man's sexual desires and only indulge them when she happens to feel like it.

There is another, slightly more ominous explanation that is nearly as credible, which is that the roughly 11 percent difference is explained by women attempting to get pregnant. However, the fact that 40.1 percent of Partnered men between 60-69 are in the 2+ category versus only 9.5 percent of the Married men lends support for the uncertainty hypothesis.

As is so often the case, it appears that following the recommendations provided by women tends to be sexually self-defeating for men.

Sleep is the wonder drug

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2013

This may sound a little strange, but after reading [this article about the deleterious effect](#) of crying babies and sleepless nights, I thought I'd mention some advice I give to every new father-to-be of my acquaintance:

As any parent will testify, sleepless nights caused by a crying baby can put a strain on the relationship. But research claims it is the prime reason for as many as one in three divorces or separations.... 30 per cent of those who had split up blamed sleepless nights caused by their children. Some 11 per cent admitted pretending to be asleep when their child woke-up so their partner would have to deal with them.

The sleep deprivation that accompanies babies for the first three months is brutal. It's brutal for both parents, but it is particularly hard on the mothers, who are still recovering from childbirth and tend to be more sensitive to the child crying than the fathers. So, approach it the way soldiers do: if you have even 15 minutes of downtime, sleep. If she isn't doing anything vital, encourage her to go to bed and crash.

Adjust your schedule if you can so that you're already up to deal with the late night bottles; it's actually a lovely time to spend with your little son or daughter. I got quite a bit of writing done during those months.

Forget things you'd like to do, forget about everything except the absolute priorities that cannot be put off for a few weeks. Sleep comes first, her sleep in particular. Keep in mind that a sleep-deprived new mother is about as charming and reasonable as a demon-tortured soul in Hell; she desperately needs sleep and craves it more than the average heroin addict is jonesing for the drug. So make sure she gets it. If it's easier on

her, it will be easier on you. This isn't about Game, this is about mutual survival. She'll also bond better with the child if she isn't resenting him for causing her to feel like a zombie.

Also, both parents have to learn to let the baby cry himself to sleep. Do it, and he'll be sleeping through the night months, if not years, sooner than if you let her rush in to settle him down every time he wakes up. And worse, neither of you will learn to distinguish between the "I'm going to cry for ten minutes and conk out" cry and the various other cries, which are not a uniform symbol of distress but rather an informative mode of communication.

It's important. It may even preserve your marriage during one of its natural stress points.

The hunt for weakness

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2013

Sassy, a commenter at Susan's place, makes an important observation while discussing HUS's favorite television show:

One thing of female nature that I have noticed is that when we identify a form of weakness in a man, we keep our eyes out for further clues/confirmations of that weakness. Once ShoSho learned about his rather pathetic lifestyle, she continued to identify and mull over new clues. She could no longer see him as the man she fell for initially. He became a loser in her eyes, and her attraction to him began to wane. This culminated in her cheating on him.

This is true. I have observed similar tendencies in women myself. So, how can a man deal with this female tendency to hunt for his weaknesses? The beta way, of course, would be to grandly reveal them all to her at once, complete with a romantic declaration of how she helps him want to be a better man and so forth.

Likely reaction: sneering contempt and reduced sexual attraction.

What does Game theory suggest? Game is rather like jujitsu, as it involves utilizing a woman's instinctive tendencies to serve a man's purposes rather than her own. Consider the neg, which causes a woman to doubt her instinctive assumption of superiority vis-a-vis a man. In like manner, the obvious solution to the female tendency to hunt for weaknesses once identified is to make the woman doubt her ability to correctly identify weaknesses.

How can this be done? Easily, by presenting false weaknesses to keep her instincts occupied. Not only will she miss genuine weaknesses by

looking in the wrong direction for further confirmations of something that doesn't exist, but once she has traveled down the wrong path two or three times, she will be much less sure of herself if she does happen to latch onto a genuine weakness and therefore more inclined to simply let it go without disrupting the relationship.

No doubt most men will dislike the need to anticipate, misdirect, and obfuscate when they would like nothing better than to bare their souls and be accepted for whom they truly are, warts and all. But the paradox of intersexual relations is that in order to be truly accepted, loved, and desired by a woman, a man must always keep a part of himself hidden well away from her.

Guys, it's a metaphor

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 20, 2013

It would appear some of India's lawyers are less than perfectly clear on how they are expected to go about [divorce-raping their clients](#):

A woman has alleged that she was raped by four men, including her estranged husband, inside a lawyer's chamber here, police said on Tuesday. The victim claimed that the incident took place in a chambers of the lawyer practicing in Patiala court complex. She claimed that her husband's lawyer called her to the court on pretext of settling her divorce petition. She claimed her husband and sister-in-law took her to the chamber where she was raped by the lawyer, his assistant and her husband and her husband's brother-in-law.

There are often negative consequences when people make the mistake of taking metaphors literally, but in this case, I suppose something probably got lost in translation.

Female-friendly industry

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 21, 2013

Every so often, the technology industry is given an object lesson in [the foolishness of trying to be female-friendly](#). The recent affair at PyCon, in which one, and possibly two, male developers lost their jobs for the crime of holding a private conversation within earshot of a woman, is only the most recent example. But what got me thinking was the response of some technology white knights, who lamented how the woman's action "damages the reputation of everyone trying to make this industry more female-friendly."

And yet, what is the point of making an industry "more female-friendly"? Consider the television, film, and publishing industries. I don't think anyone would dispute that all three are considerably more "female-friendly" than they were 30 years ago. And yet, all three of them are also suffering from declining revenues and observably reduced quality despite their female-friendliness. Has Hollywood benefited from imitating *When Harry Met Sally* instead of *Star Wars* and *The Godfather*? Has fiction improved because authors increasingly aspire to be the next JK Rowling or Anne Rice instead of the next JRR Tolkien or Frank Herbert?

Meanwhile, the supposedly female-unfriendly game and technology industries appear to be doing rather well in comparison, the current cyclical downturn in the game industry notwithstanding. This leads to the obvious question: what is the expected benefit of these proposed female-friendly policies to either an industry or its consumers?

UPDATE: It appears game and technology companies are not the right place for would-be thought police to seek employment.

"Effective immediately, SendGrid has terminated the employment of Adria

Richards. While we generally are sensitive and confidential with respect to employee matters, the situation has taken on a public nature. We have taken action that we believe is in the overall best interests of SendGrid, its employees, and our customers. As we continue to process the vast amount of information, we will post something more comprehensive."

Black knights

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2013

As is becoming abundantly clear in the wake of the PyCon debacle, women are not actually the primary problem with regards to the female tendency to upset every applecart in which they come into contact. They can only wreak the havoc they do because their white knights condone, support, and defend their destructive behavior.

To counteract the deleterious influence of these white knights, black knights are needed. By which I mean men who are capable of mastering the bureaucratic force to which women readily resort in the dark art of corporate ninjitsu.

What does that mean? It means acting exactly like a woman would every single time a female coworker does something that would result in a complaint to the employment authority if a male coworker did it. The purpose is not to get the female coworker fired, but rather, work towards shutting down the abusive system by utilizing it to its full extent. When faced with absurdity, the correct response is to push the pedal to the metal and *aucto ad absurdum*.

Let me give you an example. I can't provide any details, due to the organization's rules, but I can paint a general picture. There was a discussion of a proposed system that was, due to its nature, intrinsically unfair. Simply by expressing an intention to utilize the system to its fullest, which intention thereby illustrated its fundamental absurdity, was enough to convince at least some of the people involved that the whole concept was best abandoned.

Many, if not most, women make shameless use of their sexual power at work. It is to their advantage and they are able to do so because men

enjoy it and permit them to freely utilize it. This is short-sighted on the part of the men who are entirely vulnerable to the speech and thought police in HR. So, the system has to be taken down, and it can easily be taken down in any organization by keeping two core HR principles in mind.

1. women are not to be held responsible for their actions
2. women are equal to men

Women are not able to restrain themselves any better than men can; they will inevitably make inappropriate comments and display themselves in inappropriate ways. So, each time a female coworker crosses any of the clear HR-defined lines, in any way, the black knight will immediately go to his superior as well as HR and express how her behavior is making him uncomfortable and so forth. You know the drill.

The average woman affected in this manner is going to be upset, humiliated, full of wrath and likely, as women are wont, to double down on her behavior. Two or three complaints should be enough to provoke a vulgar, public outburst that even the most feminist HR department determined to see, hear, and speak no female evil will be unable to sweep under the rug. Once she is gone or transferred, smile, be charming, and patiently await the next victim to step over the line.

Be sure to document every complaint and meeting. That way, if the women in HR try to turn things around on the black knight, he will have a case for going directly after HR lest the corporation find itself facing an obvious wrongful termination situation in which the victim has been blamed. Remember, the black knight doesn't make the rules, he merely masters them and apply them to his maximal benefit in every situation.

The various white knights will attempt to belittle and minimize every female violation of company policy, of course, that is what white knights do. But it is the duty, to say nothing of the pleasure, of every black knight to subvert and defeat their best efforts.

The hallmark of the inferior

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 23, 2013

Laura Resnick proposes a simple test, and in doing so, inadvertently demonstrates why it is so hard to take people like her seriously:

I would propose the following simple test for everyone who wants to threaten someone else with rape and death:

Do =you= intend to rape, murder, and/or cause the death this person? Not in a “wishespeak” way, but in an “yes, it’s on my calendar for tonight” way?

If the answer is “yes,” then turn yourself in to the authorities, because you are a danger to society.

If is “no,” then just don’t say it. Not ever. Because threatening someone with a felony isn’t cool or funny or macho or a way to release your anger or express your disapproval; it’s just a good reason for the cops to find you and question you about your stated intent to commit a felony.

And if you want to call someone a “bitch,” slut,” “whore.” etc... Oh, come, ON. How LAME. How childish. How unimaginative. Why not give yourself a CHALLENGE? Replace every hostile schoolyard name you want to call a woman with a phrase that begins with, “The reason I don’t like your actions” or “my argument with what you’ve said is” or “what I dislike about your position on this matter is” and then finish the sentence with a substantive comment that’s devoid of sarcasm and facetiousness (because of you’re a name-caller, than these conversational

techniques are WAY beyond your skill set) and completely eschews threats.

And if you can't do THAT... then say nothing, because you clearly have NOTHING TO SAY.

It sounds nominally reasonable, if more than a little naive, and in truth, it is nothing more than the usual *bien pensant* posturing. The important thing to note here is how Miz Resnick is firmly asserting that one should never joke about harming others, because it isn't cool or funny or macho. Which is a little ironic in light of Miz Resnick's own admittedly felonious fantasies of last summer.

Whenever I think "alpha male"... my daydream quickly becomes a Sweeney Todd nightmare in which I'm serving the remains to my dinner guests, disguised as some sort of heavy-seasoned stew beneath puff pastry, because I wound up killing said Alpha Male in sheer exasperation before sundown and need to get rid of the body.... Laura Resnick, [August 17, 2012 at 1:12 pm](#)

In addition to this, while Miz Resnick was more than eager to criticize unknown people on the Internet, she didn't see fit to criticize our fellow SFWA member, Lee Martindale, who wrote: "When I decided to run for re-election as SFWA South-Central Regional Director, someone asked me what I would do if Mr. Beale won the Presidential election. I replied, "Ask my friends to start a bail fund."

And yet, are we not reliably informed that threatening someone with a felony isn't cool or funny? Are we not told that it is grounds for being questioned by the police.

The hallmark of the inferior being is not hypocrisy, or the mere appearance of hypocrisy. Everyone with ideals fails to live up to them at

some point or another. One's failure to live up to a standard is not at all the same thing as denying the standard applies to oneself. The hallmark of the inferior, the sure sign of the self-admitted inferior, is the individual who demands others live up to standards that he refuses to accept for himself.

If you do not hold yourself accountable to the same standards you apply to others, you are not only an anti-equalitarian, you are a self-declared and admitted inferior to those to whom you hold to those higher standards.

I don't know if Ms Resnick is a hypocrite, a failure to live up to her own standards, or a self-confessed inferior being. But rather than speculate or call her names, I shall simply follow her advice. The reason I don't like her actions is that she purports to be my equal, and yet, she appears to hold me and many others to a standard she does not appear to apply to herself or to her fellow SFWA member.

Why are men silent?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2013

Dr. Helen poses the question:

Perhaps this is why only women seem to be speaking up. It's safer and they typically have a feminist bent anyway. Come on—The End of Men? Seriously? That's easy. What's hard is speaking up about the war against men in our culture, especially if one is a man with a career. Do you speak up when you see injustice against men in public, at work, or out in the world?

I disagree. The short answer to the question is that we're not silent. We only appear to be missing from the public discourse because the female-obsessed media is completely ignoring the leading voices of men who are speaking out against the destructive incoherence and tyranny of sexual equalitarianism. To understand how this process works, one need only look at the difference between the way in which Roissy and Susan Walsh have been treated by the media upon its discovery of the societal consequences of Game. Now, it is no secret that I think highly of Susan. I believe she has taken on an important and difficult task. And it is no criticism of Susan to note that Roissy has been around longer, Roissy is the more original thinker, and Roissy is the more influential writer. I also suspect the Chateau has a larger readership than Hooking Up Smart. And yet, to whom does the media turn when it wants to discuss the ideas that the androsphere have been producing and kicking around for years? Susan, naturally.

Meanwhile, Roosh only surfaces in the mainstream media courtesy of his appearance on the Southern Poverty Law Center's bogus list of so-called hate sites.

It's not Susan's fault. Not in the least. She's just doing her thing and she

can hardly be expected to turn up her nose and slam the door when the media literally comes knocking. But there are a number of men who are more influential in terms of how people are thinking about the societal consequences of Game than she is, and none of them are ever interviewed by the mainstream media even as the concepts they create and the terminology they coin leaks into it. A link from Instapundit is about as mainstream as the coverage of any member of the androsphere can reasonably expect to receive.

This is not a complaint, it is merely an observation. It is, in fact, no more than any theoretician of Game would expect. But it is absurd to think that men are silent when there are dozens of them writing, speaking out, and being actively followed by tens of thousands of men and women. Men are not silent, it is only that the mainstream media wants no part of any man who is not intellectually neutered, and is determined to hear no men, see no men, and say absolutely nothing about men that might, in some way, reflect insufficiently well on women.

But the cracks in the dam are showing. And when it breaks, there will be a deluge.

As to why men are disinclined to speak up on an individual level, that is because men dislike complaining and fear retribution both personal and professional. I myself have lost both book contracts, (from Thomas Nelson and Lion Hudson), and jobs due to nothing more than intense dislike for my published opinions. However, as fewer and fewer men have anything they fear losing, and as awareness of Game grows throughout the male population, I believe the younger generation, which has been inoculated against the female imperative by constant exposure to it, will begin to speak out against the myriad of pretty little lies.

Clarity need not be bitter

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 25, 2013

In one of his more important posts to date, Dalrock addresses some of the inevitable problems when truthful observation destroys male fantasies about women and produces what he describes as [Red Pill Bitterness](#):

Understanding women left him with at worst an intense hatred for women, and at best a greatly reduced ability to feel love for women. The first is an overreaction to starting from a position of overlooking all sins committed by women. If you nurtured a fantasy that women are innately good then seeing their sins for the first time is bound to be jarring. This is especially true given that the widespread pass given to women has encouraged an immense amount of bad behavior. If you are struggling with this be careful not to paint all women with the same brush, and to understand the pass which modern men have offered women for what it really is, cruelty dressed as kindness.

This doesn't mean there is no place for anger at injustice, but to keep the larger picture in perspective. This means not seeing "woman" as a faceless collective, but making a serious effort to see individual women for who they are. The "red pill" helps us understand their different temptations from ours, but understanding this should help us empathize and relate to our own imperfection. Key to this process is keeping in mind the importance of repentance.

From the logical perspective, the metaphorical cracking of the pedestal should be no more troubling than the realization that girls are not, in fact, literally made out of sugar, spice, and everything nice. The distinction between what we want and what happens to be is no more earth-shattering when it applies to women and their behavior than to any other

application of the is/ought problem.

And yet, it is emotionally difficult, if not shattering, for many men to realize that their paragons of virtue are no more virtuous than they are, that said paragons may actually, in fact, be considerably less virtuous from the male perspective than the man himself is. And how can a man rely upon a woman to inspire him to be a better man when he is already a more noble and virtuous individual than she has shown herself to be?

The answer is that if a man is relying upon a woman for inspiration, he is utilizing an unreliable crutch. A woman may be the prize, but she should not be the purpose. The runner does not run the race for the strip of colored silk that is his reward, it is the race and the victory that are the reward and the prize is only a reminder of it; the value of this sort of victory is not derived from the prize.

Honor, as was said in the movie *Rob Roy*, is a man's gift to himself. Virtue is his duty to God. Neither of these things are sexually appealing to women, they do not derive from women, and in their male form, they are not even necessarily relevant to them. Bitterness is not only not justified, it is the result of a philosophical category error.

It should always be kept in mind that the sabotaging that so many men suffer in their formative years at the hands of well-meaning women, clueless naturals, and deluded BETA males is not intentional. One must forgive them, even as one learns to completely ignore their advice, because they quite literally do not know what they are doing. After all, if it is difficult for a man to accept the observable reality of female lack of virtue with equanimity, how much harder, how much more shattering must it be, for a woman to do the same?

A belated realization dawns

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 26, 2013

The grand visionaries of science fiction are gradually becoming aware, one by one, that their shiny sexy equalitarian scientopia [isn't necessarily in the cards](#).

*The Mad Scientist's Beautiful Daughter has her own [TV Tropes page](#) and now she has her own novel. Cassandra Rose Clarke, author of the YA adventure fantasy *The Assassin's Curse* has written a book where familiar science fiction stories are viewed through one woman's life. *The Mad Scientist's Daughter* is not for everyone — I suspect some fans might actually hate it. But it raises such good questions about the future, and the nature of science fiction storytelling itself, that it cannot be ignored....*

*For all that the book seems deep in conversation with many earlier science fiction books, it also seems to be trying to get to something in a certain brand of feminist retellings. Cat is a weaver and tapestry maker, an art form that has been disregarded as women's work. Artists and museums have recently begun to re-position weaving and tapestry as an early form of pixelated representation, noting the link between Jacquard looms' punch cards and early computer programming. Cat may be surrounded by cyberneticists, but she has taken up the simplified and distaff form of mechanical programming. There is also something of Betty Friedan's *Feminine Mystique* in Cat's unfulfilling life as a housewife. The suggestion is that feminist thought and advances may be fleeting.*

There is a host of books, particularly fantasy, where female characters grasp at a certain type of modern feminism from decidedly non-modern settings. What most of us don't want to consider is that societal pressures, the liberal use of force and threats from within families and institutions, could turn feminism into just a phase that dies out. We'd like to believe that our current system of liberal values is so obvious and natural that once introduced, it would come out on top. The Mad Scientist's Daughter presents the possibility that women's equality might not even survive a few hundred years.

Possibility? More like certainty. Women's equality won't survive another 50 years. It may not even survive another 20. No ideology as fundamentally in conflict with biology, science, sexuality, and reality itself as feminism can hope to survive even the amount of societal influence it has achieved. It is a parasitic ideology, and as such, is not capable of providing a basis for a sustainable society.

Black knighting and the BBC

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2013

Let reason be silent when experience gainsays its conclusions. This tragic report of a belated apology demonstrates that **black knighting is a legitimate and viable tactic** even in the organizations that most firmly support the female imperative:

The BBC has been forced to apologise 'unreservedly' today after an investigation found it failed to support a journalist claiming he was being harassed at work, who then later killed himself. BBC Coventry and Warwickshire reporter Russell Joslin, 50, suffocated himself last October despite being on suicide watch at a psychiatric hospital. His family claimed he was driven to his death by the Corporation as they failed to take seriously allegations that he was being bullied by a female colleague...

BBC West Midlands insiders had claimed the conclusions of a previous internal BBC inquiry last year, headed by an independent person, into 'bullying' complaints were never made public, and little was done.

A long BBC statement in response to the report today states: 'The BBC extends our deepest sympathies to Russell's family, friends and colleagues.

'Russell was a respected and much loved member of the team at Radio Coventry and Warwickshire and he is greatly missed. We would also like to thank the Joslin family for their participation in this investigation at a very difficult time.

'The BBC acknowledges that aspects of the handling of Russell Joslin's case were not good enough. We have apologised

unreservedly to the Joslin family.

'It is clear from the report that a number of factors, including workplace culture, made it more difficult for Russell to raise concerns.

'Disappointingly, the report also refers to behaviour which falls below the high standards we expect of all those who work for the BBC.

'We would like to take this opportunity to re-iterate that the BBC will not tolerate any form of bullying and/or harassment and is committed to providing a workplace in which the dignity of individuals is respected.

'Employees raising a bullying and harassment grievance should be able to do so without fear of victimisation.

Now, one might erroneously point to the fact that nothing was done in response to Mr. Joslin's complaints, but that was because Mr. Joslin was obviously a psychologically frail individual who was entirely incapable of standing on his rights as an employee and was totally unsuitable for the position in which he found himself as an inadvertent black knight. The significant fact was that Mr. Joslin was not retaliated against by anyone but his harasser, and that the organization was forced to retreat from its do-nothing posture due to the intrinsic appearance of unfairness of enforcing the rules when women are victims and not enforcing them when men are.

This shows that going to the media is a valid tactic for a black knight; whereas HR will be inclined to sweep bad female behavior under the table, the marketing department and the executives know they can't afford to be caught doing it in public.

Thrift Shop and Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2013

The amusing and popular song by Macklemore is a veritable primer of Game. It begins with irrational confidence: *"Walk up to the club like, 'What up, I got a big cock!'"* Key word: like. Whether he does or not is irrelevant, it's the being pumped up that allows him to successfully imitate the alphas, to such an extent that even the brothers who would normally disdain their Caucasian competition are forced to acknowledge him as their superior in style: *"Damn! That's a cold ass honkey."*

The language throughout is masculine. The Thrift Shopper is not self-pitying, he's not lamenting his lack of money, indeed, he is triumphant over even the smallest victories, the most insignificant come-ups. Contrast with this the sad, pathetic figure of the gamma who has a good job, a house, and a nice car and still feels the deck stacked against him. He's not shopping, he's "digging, he's "hunting", he is a literal man of action.

The peacocking aspect should be sufficiently obvious as to require no explication.

The Thrift Shopper is centered on himself and confident that others envy him. He doesn't compare himself to those around him, but to the iconic John Wayne, and not to his own disadvantage either. It's not the clothes that make him cool, he is what makes the clothes cool.

*I could take some Pro Wings, make them cool, sell those
The sneaker heads be like "Aw, he got the Velcros"*

He even AMOGs the more fortunate who are foolish enough to spend \$50 on a Gucci t-shirt and expect to derive some advantage from that. He

knows that distinguishing himself from the crowd is more important than having the right, most fashionable stuff. And while those lower on the socio-sexual hierarchy will complain that he is a clown and has no rational basis for his superior attitude, the women will not care, but will flock to him.

And it inadvertently reveals the secret of what women actually mean when they advise: "Be Yourself" in order to attract women. They're not lying, they are simply not being sufficiently clear due to their inability to fully understand what it is that appeals to them. What actually attracts them is not a man *being* himself, but rather *believing* in himself.

What the specific belief happens to be is almost irrelevant.

Sexual equality or freedom

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2013

It is no accident that many of the leading proponents of Game have backgrounds in economics. [This excellent post by Dalrock](#) exemplifies why:

Through a combination of legal and social “reforms”, the US now has what appears on the surface to be a dual family structure but is in legal reality a single family structure organized around the concept of child support. Where in the past a woman needed to secure a formal promise from a man in the form of marriage before she could expect him to support her and the children she bore, in this new structure the law declares that any man she has children by are bound to support her and her children whether she marries or not, and whether or not she honors her own marriage vows.

While men were motivated under the old family structure, they absolutely detest the new child support system of family formation. Under the old system a man who married before fathering children could reasonably expect access to his children and the opportunity to direct their upbringing (in concert with his wife). Under the new system the children are de facto considered the property of the mother, whom the state compels him to pay so she can direct their upbringing generally as she sees fit. Since the new system has removed the incentive for men to work hard to provide for their families, it has to rely instead on [threats of imprisonment](#) to coerce men into earning “enough” income. Where men used to take pride in the birth of their children and celebrate with cigars, large numbers of men now fear fatherhood more than anything.

Under the new rules even if a man chooses the structure of marriage he is always subject to being forced into the child

support model for any or no reason by his wife. No fault divorce laws are unilateral and openly celebrated by both **social scientists** and **modern Christianity** as a tool for wives to threaten their husbands. Fathers have gone from being the respected head of household to deputy parent **serving at the pleasure of their wives**. Fortunately for society the awareness of the reality of the new system has been slow to spread. Most men are either uninformed about the **true nature** of the family court or assume that the woman they marry would never detonate their family for 30 pieces of silver. Because of inertia men continue to earn more than women, and those who have studied the question (**Hymowitz, Farrell**) have found that this is due to men choosing to work harder, longer, and/or more difficult and dangerous jobs than women. While the MIT economist is correct that men earn fewer degrees than women, those men who do earn degrees are far more likely than women to choose **majors with real economic value**. However, the gender earnings gap is still shrinking, and this has the author of the NY Times business article both puzzled and worried:

The fall of men in the workplace is widely regarded by economists as one of the nation's most important and puzzling trends. While men, on average, still earn more than women, the gap between them has narrowed considerably, particularly among more recent entrants to the labor force.

He should be worried, but he shouldn't be puzzled. The hard earned lesson of the twentieth century was that incentives work far better than coercion when it comes to generating economic value. Yet despite winning the cold war the US and the western world has quietly elected to move from an incentives based family/economic structure (marriage) to one based on coercion (child support).

For all of its flaws - and they are manifold - even the generally poor level of economics training provided by the American university system teaches the student of economics to think in terms of incentives and probabilities. Dalrock has clearly identified where most of the non-economics observers have gone wrong in failing to notice that the change in male behavior is not coincidental with the changes in female behavior, but rather, is a consequence of those changes.

And Dalrock points to the root behavioral issue here: "The more women **delay**, avoid, and **abuse** marriage the less men will be willing to generate the surplus economic output our economy depends on."

If history is a reasonable guide, as the negative consequences of the male refusal to generate the surplus output that provides for women and children increase, the societal powers will respond with attempts to coerce rather than abandon their destructive ideology. And these attempts at coercion will fail, as do all such attempts to build a complex society on a foundation of force rather than mutual and voluntary benefit.

Because women are collectively more short-sighted and more self-centered than men, giving them an equal voice in society is tantamount to a slow-motion execution for any society. This is not theoretical, it is observable, as the equalitarian societies of Europe are already demographically in demise and in the process of losing their democracies and their property rights.

I understand that many people believe women's rights are important. But are they more important than property rights? Are they more important than democracy? What those who support women's rights are understandably reluctant to accept is that equalitarianism necessarily requires the elimination of democracy, property rights, freedom of movement, and even, in the end, capitalism and most of the tenets of Western civilization. But like it or not, that is the choice that has been

made, and is being made, even today.

The Founding Fathers of the USA were no more mindless sexists than the Conscript Fathers of the Roman Senate. They knew full well what would happen if sexual equality was ever granted. It is not a coincidence, still less ironic, that those who built the greatest and freest human societies have always vehemently opposed women's rights, while the totalitarians who most avidly sought to curtail human freedom it have tended to support them.

Alpha Mail: is sigma the alpha of gamma?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2013

The League of Bald-headed Men posits an interesting theory in light of the discussion of Thrift Shop Game:

An interesting ditty. It shows that the hipster irony culture has filtered down to the proles, wiggers and normals. 'I could take some Pro Wings, make them cool, sell those.'

This hipster irony culture is pure gamma, it's the acme of gamma. "You made fun of me for being a geek, and now I'll make geekdom cool." This goes hand in hand with my theory that "sigma is the alpha of gamma", ie that sigma is what happens when gammas enact their will to power.

I, on the other hand, have tended to be of the opinion that sigma is what happens when OMEGAS successfully enact their will to power or otherwise transform themselves into sexual dominance. Let's consider the evidence for the One Man Riot's theory, pro and con:

PRO:

- Sigmas often appear to have intellectual interests more in common with the average gamma than those of the average alpha.
- The gamma-sigma antipathy appears, in some circumstances, to be even greater than the gamma-alpha version. A product of similar traits clashing?
- Neither sigmas nor gammas tend to be socially dominant.
- Both sigmas and gammas often appear to be vengeful.

CON:

- Gammas are extremely concerned with hierarchy. Sigmas and Omegas are not.
- Hipster irony culture is pure gamma, but it is extremely fashion-conscious and therefore hierarchical. While it may be the acme of gamma, it doesn't appear to have anything to do with sigma.
- Gammas are bitter, jealous, approval-seeking, and rule-abiding. Sigmas are contemptuous, disdainful, and rule-breaking.
- Gammas find conflict painful and tend to avoid it. Sigmas find conflict enjoyable and tend to thrive on it.

I'm sure I'm missing a lot of applicable observations; feel free to add more, either pro or con, in the comments. In summary, while I don't think the League's theory is absurd, I don't think it holds up when considered in sufficient detail. And I can't honestly think of a single sigma of my acquaintance that I would have considered to have been a gamma in the past.

Speaking only of my own experience, I can say that one thing that separated me even as a pre-adolescent proto-sigma from the omegas and gammas alike was my supreme confidence in my intellect and in my athletic abilities. The refusal of my age peers to value the former and the inability of my coaches to understand and utilize the latter never caused me to doubt either for even a millisecond.

So perhaps that imbalance may be a key to understanding why a sigma develops such indifference towards the hierarchy. He is aware that he is objectively superior in one regard or another but also knows that the

hierarchy is incapable of recognizing that superiority or valuing it fairly. It also would explain the apparent similarity between the sigma and the gamma that The League has observed, the important difference being that the gamma's belief in his proper social rank is subjective and intrinsically delusional.

He is Risen

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 31, 2013

He is the Alpha and the Omega. He encompasses all, within and without the socio-sexual hierarchy. And what is Christianity if not the very purest expression of Game? Is the Christian not, quite literally, to be a "little Christ", who despite his fallen nature attempts to emulate the perfect example provided by the ultimate and definitive natural?

Christ is Risen!

Alpha Mail: to fight or not to fight

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 01, 2013

Z requests a situational post-mortem:

I have a question about a fundamental aspect of game. Once, I was having some fun with a 7-8ish woman on the dance floor. Turns out she had a boyfriend (of course this wasn't stopping her from grinding on me). Needless to say the boyfriend punched me in the face without warning. It was a badly aimed, weak punch that caught me in the forehead and did no physical damage. He stopped after the first punch and we just stared at each other. I wasn't afraid of him in the least bit, but I also didn't feel like getting kicked out of my favorite club. I decided peace was the proper course. I offered him my hand and said honestly "I didn't know she was taken." After a moment he shook my hand, nodded, and walked off with the girl.

It bugged me a bit after the fact, however. I started to question if my decision to pursue peace was the right one. Was that an act of submission? Was that showing weakness? Should I have fought it out even though, in my estimation, not getting kicked out of or banned from the club outweighed the mediocre attractiveness of the woman?

In other words, in fundamental game theory, was that a Beta move, or worse.. a Gamma/Delta move?

It was a Beta move and it was also almost surely the right move in today's society. The Alpha move would have been to confront, because Alphas will risk almost anything rather than accept such a blow to their ego without immediately retaliating. Remember, as hard as it is for men to understand it, women are instinctively attracted to violence and mindless

thuggery. An Alpha will almost always choose to fight if challenged, let alone if actually struck.

The reason it was a Beta move is because Z didn't really back down. Extending a hand and making peace in that situation is not backing down, it is an offer to a mutually agreed-upon cessation of hostilities. He was entirely ready to fight, but was also willing to walk away if sufficient respect was proffered. As is often the case, the Beta way is the one that leads to the easiest and most reasonable outcome.

This used to happen to my brother all the time. He was a very good-looking Beta, so a girl would smile at him, he would smile back, they would start getting cozy, and the next thing he knew, an angry boyfriend would punch him in the face. He never got into a fight because he had the combat instincts of a newborn lamb and it took him about thirty seconds to find an equally interested girl after walking away. And he never seemed to learn that he could save himself a lot of trouble if he simply opened with the question "are you here with your boyfriend?"

Walking away in a self-respecting manner isn't weak. A fellow Dragon was once accosted in a nightclub; he dropped into a fighting stance that indicated a recognizable familiarity with the martial arts, as did the other guy. They stared at each other for a moment, until my friend asked the other guy: "So, do you want to match styles?" The other guy laughed and said "No, not really." As with Z in the case of the forehead-puncher, they both recognized that the costs of fighting were simply too high. In a fight between two reasonably trained martial artists, even the winner runs the risk of being hurt pretty badly.

In Z's case, the risk of being arrested, kicked out of the club, or even shot rendered physical conflict undesirable. It's not the Alpha act, but then, Alpha is not synonymous with wise or optimal.

But neither is the act of walking away Delta or Gamma. The Delta thing would be to chest up to the guy, shout at him, and basically make a scene until safely held back by others. Then the Delta would spend the next two hours growling how he would totally have kicked the other guy's ass if only he hadn't been prevented from doing so. It's remarkable how many guys have "almost" been in a fight and yet somehow never seem to quite cross that fine line demarcating violence from mere confrontation.

The Gamma would likely pretend to be more badly hurt than he was, and hold his hands to his face while shrieking "you hit me", threatening to sue, and urging others to call the police. He'd make wild threats about imaginary people he knew, from mobsters to military men, who would wreak deadly revenge upon his assailant. At no point would the thought of simply fighting the other guy himself occur to him.

The Omega wouldn't have been in the nightclub at all. The Sigma, of course, wouldn't have gotten punched, as he would have already had sex with the girlfriend in the women's bathroom or the parking lot. There is a reason, after all, that Roissy refers to a certain kind of ALPHA as "the sneaky f-----".

Alpha: Exercises *le droit du alpha* by openly stealing girl or obtaining phone number in front of helpless, angry boyfriend.

Beta: Attracts girl, boyfriend confronts

Delta: Hits on girl, boyfriend confronts

Gamma: Hits on girl, girl is creeped out and asks boyfriend to confront

Omega: Levels up.

Sigma: Has sex with girl or leaves with girl, boyfriend has no idea.

The good news is that if you're forced to deal with angry boyfriends on a regular basis, you are almost surely a Beta or better. The only men who have to put up with that sort of thing are men whom women deem worthy of actively trading up for. This is also why higher rank men tend not to

behave in a very jealous manner; they know from first-hand experience how little use jealousy is once a woman's eye starts wandering.

I lost one girl to the guitarist of the Black Crowes and another to the backup guitarist of Guns-N-Roses when both bands were at the height of their fame. I didn't protest in the slightest. Having usually been on the other side of that situation, I knew how pointless it was for the socio-sexually overmatched to attempt resistance. And after all, there are always more girls on the girl tree.

Game and the Old Testament

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 02, 2013

BM wonders about this passage from 2 Samuel:

And as the ark of the Lord came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the Lord; and she despised him in her heart. Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself! And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the Lord, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Lord. And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour. Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

- 2 Samuel 6:16, 20-23.

Both men and women are hierarchical herd animals, but women tend to be more focused on status within the hierarchy, especially as it is denoted by external markers of that status. From Michal's perspective, David was behaving in a foolish manner unworthy of a king. Because his external behavior was incongruent with his high-status position, she did not respect him for either his position or his accomplishments, but despised him instead. Notice that all of his past achievements and all of her affection for him meant absolutely nothing in that moment; because he played the fool, once, in public, that is enough to completely destroy her regard for him.

Take note of that, men. Screw up *in her singular opinion* just one time in public and that can be all she wrote for your wife's regard for you, at least in the short term.

There is, of course, an element of jealousy here as well. Michal complains specifically about "the handmaids of his servants", which tells us that they probably didn't mind the sight of the handsome young king capering about in his uncovered glory at all. It is telling that she doesn't bring up the priests, the soldiers, the old men, the widows, the beggars, or anyone else who has seen David leaping and dancing. No, it's what we can safely assume to be the positive response of the pretty young women that set her off.

This is a lesson for both men and women. Michal can't help that she doesn't like his behavior, but she has three choices. She could keep her mouth shut, she could fawn on him in the manner we presume the handmaids did, or she can resort to the role of the Mommy-fuhrer. Being filled with jealousy and despising him in her heart, she unwisely resorts to the latter. This is a terrible idea in general, and it is spectacularly stupid in the case of a charismatic alpha who is not only a popular leader of men, but a superlative killer as well. Her response is a textbook example of how a woman should NEVER behave when she thinks her man has made a fool of himself in public.

David's response is also illuminating. He not only rejects her attempt to control him, but he recognizes that her failure to understand the purpose underlying his actions renders her categorically unfit to be a wife to a king who fears and abases himself before the Lord. The clear implication of the final verse should put fear into the heart of every woman who thinks to exert herd control over her husband via shame: "Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death."

David doesn't divorce Michal, but he sexually rejects her as a wife from

that moment forward. Not because she was jealous or because she thought he looked foolish while dancing, (he actually agrees with her in that regard given how he describes himself as base in his own sight), but due to her complete failure to understand who and what he is, her inability to comprehend his values, and her lack of respect for him as a man and a king. She has everything backwards. She thinks his dancing before the Lord makes him inglorious and unworthy of his position, whereas he knows that because he is a king, he can behave in an even more vile manner and merit honor for it.

This is a strong Alpha move. David doesn't hesitate or equivocate, he doesn't attempt to explain himself or defend himself. He simply acts. He doesn't try to fix the situation because there is nothing to fix: she has, of her own will, disqualified herself as being worthy of his wife and queen. David's action illuminates the bright dividing line between ALPHA and BETA. ALPHAS qualify women. BETAS attempt to qualify themselves to women. And ALPHAS, being secure in their self-belief, do not tolerate women attempting to qualify them. The mere attempt to do so is sufficient to intrinsically disqualify the woman.

A man answers to God. He does not answer to his wife. The wise man will listen to his wife and consider her advice. But he will not answer to her. He has a purpose in life that goes beyond pleasing her.

This passage from 2 Samuel is an ancient illustration of an observable modern reality and explains why women tend to respond so positively to douchebags with Game while despising men of quality who lack it. Women tend to focus on attitude and external status markers; they often fail to grasp that the markers can be misleading and that the value they nominally represent only exists insofar as a marker truly indicates something of substance supporting it. While this tendency can certainly be surmounted, that can't happen so long as its existence is denied.

How to enter the lion's den

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2013

"When you go in the lion's den, you don't tippy toe in. You carry a spear, you go in screaming like a banshee, you kick whatever doors in, and say, 'Where's the son of a bitch!' If you go in any other way you're gonna lose."
- Brian Billick

Rollo wisely admonishes those who will be drawing media attention as the androsphere begins to command mainstream attention:

I understand the host here is contracted to the Huff-Po so the context begins in terms of what entertains women's need for indignation. No indignation, no audience. George is hamstrung from the outset: we have the ubiquitous 50+, "I'm ok with the beta provider I married after fucking my spell of bad boys and learned my lesson so you gals should learn from my mistakes" woman (aka the Aunt Giggles, Kay Hymowitz archetype). Next we have the prerequisite "clinical psychologist" who looks like one of the mothers on Dance Moms, and rattles off the feel good humanist psychology truisms clichéd in the 1990's. After that we have Nathan the self-identified White Knight who's only purpose is to bolster both women's feeble positions to better identify with any woman in the hopes that she might be watching and, God willing, anonymously seek him out to potentially hook up with him for being such a team player.

That's a tough cast to work with so I will commend George on his effort, however, his dropping the ball here is less about his grasp of red-pill wisdom (I know and read his blog regularly), and more about the context that the MSM will allow the manosphere to be represented in. Learn this now red-pill literati before you venture into the MSM – the feminine imperative will gladly make you the red meat for the indignation that sells their advertising to women.

As I now have a considerable amount of experience with hostile mainstream interviewers, I recommend listening to this interview I did with a gentleman by the name of Thom Hartmann for an example of how to go into a situation where you are aware the host does not share your views. What you always have to keep in mind is that they are not talking to you, they are talking to their viewers/listeners through you. To communicate effectively, you have to do the same. When listening to this, note that Hartmann not unreasonably considers himself more intelligent than the

average talking head. And yet, simply by being sufficiently prepared for a potentially hostile interlocutor, I am able to present a case for the seemingly unthinkable in a perfectly credible manner.



Secession...Inevitable

An unfortunate oversight

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2013

Let's face it, forcing feminists to face the fact that they are evil and disgusting sub-civilized beings is a duty for every socially responsible individual who values the continued existence of Western civilization. In that vein, we must salute [one nameless employee at Target](#):

What the. Plus sized women get "Manatee Grey" while standard sizes are "Dark Heather Grey."

No doubt the white knights at Target will soon have the name of the color changed lest an obese woman be reminded of the fact that she is manatee-sized. And yet, she will still be manatee-sized.

But yeah, it was probably just an oversight....

Alpha Mail: Stalking the Sigma

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 05, 2013

Anais wonders where to find these rare and difficult, yet highly attractive beasts:

I don't see a way to email you here, so I will venture to ask my question about Sigmas... I'm obsessed with them. I'm an attractive young woman (not attractive enough to marry a Very Alpha alpha, but I think it's reasonable to shoot for a lower alpha/higher beta if we're talking about the "normal" hierarchy) who swoons primarily for Sigmas. I love reading this blog because it helped me put a name to the kind of men I have always fallen madly in love with. I'm an introvert myself. I get plenty of attention on dating sites, out in the world, etc . . . but Sigmas don't seem to congregate on Match.com or often show up at a random party. I have never been into hook-ups or casual relationships, and my only long-term relationships have been Sigmas met in totally unlikely ways.

Maybe this is a hopeless question, as the only place I have ever encountered significant concentrations of Sigmas was at the quirky college I attended- but where is a good place to meet them? I live in a big East Coast city (not NYC). When I encounter them in the wild, they usually really like me.

The fact that Sigmas are relatively rare does not mean they are impossible to find. They are not unicorns. On the other hand, they are less easily spotted than Alphas, who thrive upon being the center of attention, and they aren't necessarily going to come to your attention in a pack of loud, rambunctious men out having a good time.

But there are a few tricks that may prove useful in identifying them in the wild.

1. Look for the guy who is out in the group, is an obvious part of it, but keeps breaking away from it, especially to pursue women. Sigmas are solitary hunters. They don't need the emotional support from their friends to pursue women, and tend to think that their friends only get in the way. If you see a group of guys, and one of them seems to periodically vanish and return, he could be their Sigma.
2. Pay particular attention to the guy who locks eyes with you, disappears for a while, then later appears unexpectedly at your side or behind you. Sigmas like to take people off-guard. The guy who smiles and approaches you directly probably isn't a Sigma. He is more likely the guy who initially makes you feel slightly alarmed and WTF was THAT?
3. If a man seems to be intentionally trying to turn you off or irritate you, he may be a Sigma. Sigmas relentlessly test and qualify women in order to categorize them. Of course, he could simply be a jerk. Or a social incompetent.
4. Does he cut you away from the crowd? Sigmas aren't herd animals and will always prefer a quiet conversation of two to group banter. If you're looking for a Sigma and you sense the man with whom you're talking is separating you from everyone else, you may be in luck. Or he may just be a serial killer.

5. Do others look to him for leadership? And does he provide it or does he shy away from it? If the latter, you may have struck sigmatic gold.
6. Does he make you feel that if you don't take your pants off, he might just go ahead and do it himself without bothering to ask you? And do you find it worrisome that somehow, that doesn't seem to upset you the way you know it is supposed to? You may have found the type of introvert you seek.
7. Does he engage you in conversation/flirt with you/have sex with you without even asking your name? Probably Sigma.

If you're seeking a man who isn't a part of the social hierarchy, then keep an eye out for those who ignore its rules, demonstrate contempt for it, and appear to be playing an entirely different game. If you're at a party, look at see who is off by themselves in a dark corner. You should be able to identify them readily enough.

Those who are glaring at people, nursing drinks, and mumbling to themselves are the Gammas. The one who is simply watching with a slightly arrogant smile on his face is the Sigma.

On misogyny

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 06, 2013

A woman at Susan's place made some very forthright statements accusing a onetime female blogger of misogyny. I considered each of them.

1) Telling her blog readers that emotional and physical abuse isn't a valid reason for divorce if you are a Christian. If I hadn't left my first husband, he would have probably killed me by now.

Emotional and physical abuse is not valid grounds for a Christian to divorce his spouse. The only valid reason for the Christian to divorce is sexual immorality on the part of the spouse. To claim otherwise is provably false.

2) Telling readers that marital rape doesn't exist because a husband essentially owns his wife's body.

Marital rape doesn't exist, not because of any essential ownership, but because consent has been given. One can no more give and withdraw consent within a marriage than one can lose and regain one's virginity or join and quit the Army at will. If you are not giving consent by marrying someone, then your husband or wife has no more sexual claim on you than anyone else on the planet.

3) Telling readers that it's wrong for a woman to turn down her husband sexually and that she must act enthusiastic even if she's not in the mood. While sex is an important part of any marriage, it should never be forced.

It is wrong for either a man or a woman to turn down the spouse sexually. The only acceptable reason is for prayer, and then for a

short time only. It is eminently clear that your morality, such as it is, is Churchian, it is neither Christian nor Biblical.

4) Telling readers that the 19th amendment should have never been ratified b/c women are too emotionally unstable to vote responsibly.

It is no more misogynous to assert that women should not be granted the privilege of voting than it is hateful to children or foreigners to assert neither of them should be given the privilege.

5) Calling women who have had sex before marriage sluts and calling women who are 40 and older and unmarried spinsters.

This is certainly impolite and perhaps even inaccurate. But not necessarily indicative of hate.

6) Posting numerous times about how men are superior to women in every way (intellectually, emotionally, and spiritually).

This is indicative of potential misogyny. It's also stupid. Men are superior in many ways. And women are superior in many ways.

7) Posting that domestic violence claims are exaggerated and that men are just as likely to be victims as women.

This is not misogyny, these are simple and easily verified facts.

An embarrassment of Gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2013

I believe that is the proper collective term, is it not? Gammas absolutely love it when things go poorly for attractive women, because they see it as a great romantic opportunity to rescue her and outkick their coverage thereby. Witness [the grotesque behavior](#) of men reacting to one woman's attractive mug shot:

The woman whose attractive DUI mugshot took the internet by storm has been beset with unwanted attention by lovestruck admirers who have offered marriage proposals, declarations of never-ending love and trips overseas.

'I hope if you have a man he takes care of you and showers you with love and tenderness. If we were together you would need for nothing. I would go to the ends of the earth just to make you happy,' one man posted on Reddit after Meagan Mccullough's mugshot went viral....

'The eyes of the sky. And hair like woven silk. I have taken photos of thousands of woman and never seen one with what you have in those eyes breath taking you are,' another posted told her.

Another asks her to move to Ireland: 'What's up with that surname, you must have Irish heritage? You got bar work experience? Come to Ireland, I'll put you up for a while and you can work in my friends pub while you find your feet, look up your family history and then move on to something better. Over here, we don't call you a criminal for driving drunk (unless repeatedly caught). I'm not joking by the way.'

Meagan said the sudden attention has been 'weird' and she has

received a lot of 'gross' messages from guys as a result.

Dozens of men fashioned memes featuring the police shot with captions such as 'GUILTY - of taking my breath away', 'Arrested for breaking and entering - YOUR HEART' and 'Tell me what she did so I can end up in the same jail'.

This is literally world-class anti-game. And note, in particular, how the woman is reacting to this over-the-top desperation: with precisely the same sort of horror that women do when faced with it in person. Women are the unromantic sex. All things being equal, they are much more turned on by a laconic "yeah, I suppose I'd hit that... if I had enough to drink" than "I would go to the ends of the earth just to make you happy."

Socio-Sexual Hierarchy: the collective terms

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 08, 2013

A Pride of Alphas

An Enigma of Sigmas

A Wing of Betas

A Force of Deltas

A Creep of Gammas

A Stalking of Omegas

A Mince of Lambdas

Of course, the list above refers to the Socio-Sexual Hierarchy. We still need terms to distinguish Roissy's binary sexual hierarchy.

A Conceit of ALPHAS (Alphas and Sigmas)

An Orbit of BETAS (Betas, Deltas, Gammas, Omegas)

Alpha Mail: Hamsters and hair length

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 09, 2013

The fact that more than two years later, women with short hair are still stumbling upon and having conniptions about the post entitled [Women: don't cut your damn hair](#) is not only amusing, but underlines the truth of Sailer's Law of Female Journalism: "The most heartfelt articles by female journalists tend to be demands that social values be overturned in order that, Come the Revolution, the journalist herself will be considered hotter-looking."

Their vanity and self-delusion is such that not only does the mere observation that they are intentionally making themselves look less attractive to men upset them, but causes them to throw all of their long-haired sisters under the bus without hesitation.

Consider the following examples:

Women not doing everything they can to please your sense of what is aesthetically pleasing? Oh poo, what woman would be so foolish to do something for themselves? WHY CAN'T WOMEN JUST ALL LOOK THE WAY I FIND THEM ATTRACTIVE. No one gives a shit about your opinion you sexist shit.

Which, of course, is why she's upset by it. Because she doesn't care. She is missing the salient point, which doesn't concern my sense of what is aesthetically pleasing, but rather, the fact that I happen to share a sense of what is aesthetically pleasing with the vast majority of men.

Haha you guys are so pathetic. I have alternated between long and short hair and while I get more attention with long hair, I tend to get more quality guys with the short. Why? Probably because I'm confident and show that I don't give a fuck what people think.

Of course, when you're dating breathing fuckdolls with nothing else to offer then I can see why it would be such a big deal for you! Oh wait I forgot you're a bunch of virgins :-

Also, any women who think they need to have long hair to find a man is equally pathetic. Think for yourselves for once!

This is female illogic at its acidic best. She presents the illusion of dialectic in appealing to her own experience, but then waxes purely rhetorical in her attack on men and women alike. And keep in mind, this vituperation is all in defense of *the perceived attractiveness of her hair length!* When it comes to her perception of her own sexual value, there is no conflict too small to justify a woman going full wasp-defending-the-nest mode in an attempt to maintain her self-justifying delusions

This woman doesn't even bother with any pretense at reason:

To all the men that equate women's attractiveness by how long hair is - you are saddos. No doubt you're all sitting in the spare bedroom of your mother's house, typing away with your sad little lives on your computers, belittling women inbetween wanking away to internet porn because you can't actually get any real sex from a real woman. And why can't you get any real sex? You're sad misogynists. Women pity you. But not really (hehe). Have fun getting rickets boys. You deserve them.

In other words, she asserts that men who dare to so much as have a preference concerning what they happen to find attractive are saddos who hate women and can't get sex from them. Fascinating. But at least she is honest and admits that when women claim to "pity" someone, they really don't.

And here is another shining example of female logic:

Hey asshole, here's a reason why women cut their hair short; because you, and men like you, are not the end all arbiters of what is attractive on a women, nor are your opinions the sun that our world revolves around.

So, such women care so little about men's opinions that they are driven to do the precise opposite of what is indicated by those opinions. Right.

This woman, on the other hand, admits to what most men instinctively grasp is true: a woman who chops her hair off is intentionally, for one reason or another, attempting to make herself look less attractive to the opposite sex:

Personally, I have seriously considered cutting my hair off(as in really short-pixie cut) precisely because, like some before me have said, it lowers or even completely wipes away "attractiveness". One thing is for sure: it is practically IMPOSSIBLE to objectify a short-haired woman(unless she has a freakishly sexy, hour-glass figure,and shows it off, like Marilyn Monroe did) . Short hair basically makes your face, your features stand out and forces people to look you in the eyes, treat you as a person. Plus, from a strictly aesthetic point of view, you can still look gorgeous, like Halle Berry or Charlize Theron have proven, times and again.

It is true that Halle Berry and Charlize Theron are attractive with short hair. But what so many women fail to realize is that they are attractive IN SPITE of their short hair, and that they are even more attractive with long hair. And also, they are failing to take into account that very, very few women are as attractive as these two women who are very wealthy due to their exceptional genetic gifts.

However, without question the most amusing response has been from women who are so willfully perverse and self-defeating, and care so little about my opinion, that no less than four of them declared they were cutting off their hair in response to my post. To which news I can only respond: do you know what men REALLY find unattractive? Shaving your head and having a giant spider tattooed on the top of your naked scalp! And don't you dare send me the pictures afterwards either!

How to be not married

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 10, 2013

It would be very difficult to do a more thorough job of ensuring one's eventual divorce [than this man](#) has managed:

Now my heart is broken once more due to a swath of life events culminating in my wife's recent confession of her ongoing infidelity. My wife is an honest woman, and says she is truly in love with this other man, and she does not love me anymore, so she does not want to reconcile. She told me the man she loves is a more solid man, an assertive mature man who makes her feel like a woman and confident to be around.

People tell me I need to let her go. I tell people that marriage is a covenant which people need to take seriously. This is not a situation of abuse, but rather my wife had a change of heart because she no longer saw me as a man she can be with. I left my job in marketing a year ago with my wife's consent and support, due to stress as my job was making me miserable. My wife then became the breadwinner while I was actively seeking new employment....

I am devastated and feel empty inside. I am working through a range of emotions and find it difficult to think clearly. I am working to acknowledge my responsibility (or rather irresponsibility and sin) in the events leading up to her falling out of love and leaving me. I am working on improving myself. I want to save my relationship and marriage, and I want to make it stronger.

Wife is from Bulgaria. Her religion is Greek Orthodox. I'm

Catholic. She came to the U.S. seven years ago to work and study. We met through a mutual friend back in 2007. We've been married for 3.5 years, together for over 5. She received her permanent green card in the mail a few days prior to her confessing having an affair.

While it is true that Christian women are considerably less likely to divorce, there are no shortage of those who put their female imperative above the Bible's marital directives. Look at the things this guy balanced against his wife's Christian commitment to marriage:

1. Green card seeker
2. Non-dominant husband
3. Left his job because he was unhappy
4. Let her become the breadwinner

Men seem to think that it matters when a woman agrees to something that she doesn't like. It doesn't; it merely means that she is intellectually repressing her feelings, but she isn't going to be able to do that forever. The fact that she agreed to let him quit his job and agreed to become the family breadwinner doesn't mean she was genuinely okay with it; that was probably when the thought of finding a man who would actually behave like a man and the head of a Christian household began to occur to her.

Is she to blame for her infidelity? Of course. Is it his fault? No, she's the one who voluntarily elected to permit another man to penetrate her. But he did do the male equivalent of a wife inviting the Dallas Cowboy Cheerleaders to move into the house, instilling a pole and a jacuzzi in the bedroom, then leaving for nine months for Tibet in order to "find herself". While moral failure cannot be justified in this manner, in circumstances

such as these, it should hardly take one by surprise.

Also, I've seen so many of these "green card" marriages fail at administratively significant times that I think they are to be avoided by men and women alike. Unless the foreign spouse is completely fine with the two of you moving to the foreign country instead of living in the USA, the chances that she is marrying American residence and not you are likely more than fifty percent.

As for what this guy should do, I believe he he should divorce his wife for infidelity, move on, and learn to become a man before he seeks to become a husband again.

Short hair isn't sexy

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 11, 2013

Don't blame me, that's [the conclusion reached by Victoria's Secret](#) and many of those who wear its lingerie:

Victoria's Secret has finally embraced Karlie Kloss' chin-grazing hair - but the lingerie giant's fans don't seem so convinced. After covering the 20-year-old's newly chopped hair with mermaid-length extensions for its annual runway show last year, the brand has let Miss Kloss show off her blunt bob in the new Very Sexy ad campaign.

Miss Kloss chopped her flowing mane off two days before the 2012 Victoria's Secret runway show, and many in the fashion industry hoped she would walk the runway with her new do. But just a few hours later, - after \$75,000 worth of hair extensions, according to lead hairstylist Orlando Pita - Miss Kloss' hair was once again long and luscious.

Here is a hint for women. If chopping off her hair makes a six-foot tall Victoria's Secret model look like a librarian with "Mall of America" hair, what do you think it is going to do for you?

If a model like Karlie Kloss can't pull off short hair without looking like a desexed, less attractive version of herself - and if you look at the pictures, it is eminently clear that she can't - precisely how deluded do you have to be to think that you're going to be able to do so? Or worse, to believe that you already are....

You can't get what you won't admit you want

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 12, 2013

Captain Capitalism **exposes the instilled cowardice** of today's young Deltas and Gammas:

I did a seminar recently at the U of MN Duluth. It was my "Why Gen Y is Completely, Totally and Hopelessly Screwed" seminar. And while admittedly the seminar is not the politest or most adroit speech, when it came to the "What were you told you SHOULD like in the opposite sex" portion of the lecture, an interesting thing happened. I asked the young men in the audience what they found attractive in a woman. Not what they were told to like, but what they in fact did like.

Not one of them answered.

OH, they KNEW the answers, their sheepish faces and smirks gave that away, but they couldn't answer for they feared what the repercussions would be.

Observing this phenomeon right in front of me, I took the opportunity to point out something so sad, but so very true. I said

"My god, look at how brainwashed they have you guys. You can't even speak the truth."

I then bellowed out the truth....

This illustrates the primary difference between ALPHA and BETA. It is fear. Women can sense male fear. They can practically smell it. They don't find it attractive, in fact, it is a distinct turn-off to them. They often despise it. However, this doesn't mean women are going to come right out and say that they are attracted to men who aren't afraid of them, or at the very least, signal that they are not afraid.

Now, remember, feelings are difficult to articulate, especially to the opposite sex, so it is often necessary to translate cross-sex statements. In this vein, we can decode what a woman means when she says the following:

~~Be yourself.~~ Believe in yourself.

~~I find confidence attractive.~~ I find fearlessness attractive.

So much of Game simply revolves around conquering your fear in order to behave more like the naturals who simply don't feel it for one reason or another. Whether it involves initial approaches or marital relations, fear is the sex killer.

It's understandable why so many men are afraid. Fear has been instilled in them by 16 years or more of relentless feminist propaganda in the educational system, in the ruthless reinforcing of the female imperative by their parents, their teachers, their pastors

But it's all a lie. Bad things are not going to happen if you refuse to avoid offending and upsetting women. You are not committing to living a monk-like existence devoid of female companionship if you fail to regularly kowtow to the female imperative, in fact, in case you haven't noticed, those of us whose default position is open contempt for that imperative tend to do considerably better with them than you do. And if you have reached the point where you are so fearful that you can't even admit that

you find a long mane of wavy hair or a tight, well-formed female posterior to be attractive, you can't reasonably call yourself a man. You're nothing more than a sad, pathetic drone.

So stop being afraid. It isn't masculine. It isn't attractive. It isn't even Christian, for that matter. Conquer your fear, and that is the first step in developing Game and moving up the socio-sexual hierarchy.

Game maxim in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 13, 2013

Never listen to what women say about what women want. As evidence, I offer this list, by a so-called sex expert, which claims to reveal [what women wish men knew about sex](#):

In order to feel like sex, I need to be emotionally turned on, as well as physically stimulated.

False. Women's sexual desires are hormonally based and triggered by socio-sexual flags. They aren't having one night stands with strangers because some guy whose name she doesn't know managed to appeal to her emotions.

Words are aphrodisiacs to me. If you want more sex, talk to me more.

False. Talky talk is BETA and a big turn off to women. Only cosmically dishonest seducers use words as aphrodisiacs, the average guy isn't going to talk a girl into being turned on. In most cases, a woman will get more turned on by seeing you talk to a younger, prettier woman than by anything you can say to her other than "I am a billionaire."

The more housework you do, the more I will feel like sex. I'll be less tired and will feel more like an equal partner than a slave.

An absolute lie. The only studies performed on this have shown that the more housework you do, the less sex you will have. Women aren't turned on by their kitchen bitches.

I also want to initiate sex but I don't have time to work up an appetite

if you make a move on me daily.

No, they really don't. The fewer moves the man makes, the less likely it is that the woman will ever initiate sex. There are many examples of men who have tried waiting for their wives to make the move waiting MONTHS before she bothered.

It takes me longer to orgasm than you and it's more difficult. Don't rush me.

This is actually true. The female expert is one for five.

Be gentler. My skin is thinner and more sensitive than yours. What feels normal to you, often hurts me.

False. The main problem with men, at least men over the age of seventeen, is that they are TOO gentle.

Don't assume I only want romantic sex. I'm also up for wilder, lustier sex now and then.

True. It's a pity she doesn't give any useful advice concerning how a man is supposed to distinguish between a desire for the one versus the other. Only half-credit.

Don't hassle me for sex after I've said no. It makes me feel unsexy, rather than turned on.

True, but irrelevant. Isn't that why God invented porn and prostitutes, so that women wouldn't feel unsexy after they turned down sex? Which, come to think of it, is about as unsexy as one can get; it is actually anti-sexy. Now, before the Christians get their panties in a bunch, try to recall

that the Christian *is not supposed to say no to his spouse*. Or, as in this case, her spouse. The whole point of the command not to say no is to prevent one's spouse from succumbing to sexual temptation and degrading his spiritual life. If you're going to say no despite the Biblical directive, the Bible is also perfectly clear on what the result will be. Another half-credit.

Accept that I'm probably not going to orgasm purely through intercourse. I need stimulation of the clitoris by your hand or a vibrator. This doesn't mean I don't enjoy intercourse, it's just the way my body is designed.

True. Three for nine. You're better off just reading Roissy.

One-Minute Writer's Workshop: sex in SF/F

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 14, 2013

For those of you who are larval SF authors, I am pleased to offer the Alpha Game One-Minute Writer's Workshop on how to write intersexual relations in science fiction and fantasy.

1. Determine if you a Male author or a Female Author.

2a. If you are a Male author, the female character should surprise the male protagonist by impaling herself on his sexual organ for no apparent reason. The male protagonist should duly indicate his humble gratitude and undying loyalty to said female character for the rest of the novel, or, in the case of multiple books, series.

2b. If you are a Female author, the female protagonist should rapidly attract the undivided attention of two handsome alpha males with oversized genitalia who are nevertheless different in some nominal manner. She should have ecstatic sex with both of them, separately, with absolutely no consequences to her or anyone else. Due to her inexplicable, but supremely attractive qualities, her inability to choose between her two lovers neither results in any negative consequences beyond some minor emotional drama nor causes either of them to move on to other women. The female protagonist should duly indicate her agony over being unable to decide between the two men while alternately having sex with both of them for the rest of the novel, or, in the case of multiple books, the series.

3. Publish and profit!

Do not worry that the intersexual relations described in your novel(s) bear no similarities to any actual human romantic relations in recorded history. This is science fiction, after all, and per Dirty Uncle Hugo, your prime literary directive is to portray the world as you think it ought to be.

Are geeks simply feminized males?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2013

It is illuminating to peruse this well-known list of [the Five Geek Social Fallacies](#) and substitute Girl for Geek:

Within the constellation of allied hobbies and subcultures collectively known as geekdom, one finds many social groups bent under a crushing burden of dysfunction, social drama, and general interpersonal wack-ness. It is my opinion that many of these never-ending crises are sparked off by an assortment of pernicious social fallacies -- ideas about human interaction which spur their holders to do terrible and stupid things to themselves and to each other.

Social fallacies are particularly insidious because they tend to be exaggerated versions of notions that are themselves entirely reasonable and unobjectionable. It's difficult to debunk the pathological fallacy without seeming to argue against its reasonable form; therefore, once it establishes itself, a social fallacy is extremely difficult to dislodge. It's my hope that drawing attention to some of them may be a step in the right direction.

I want to note that I'm not trying to say that every geek subscribes to every one of the fallacies I outline here; every individual subscribes to a different set of ideas, and adheres to any given idea with a different amount of zeal.

In any event, here are five geek social fallacies I've identified.

1. Ostracizers are evil

2. Friends accept me as I am

3. Friendship before all

4. Friendship is transitive

5. Friends do everything together

It seems to me that with the exception of number four, which isn't applicable in the romantic sense, these fallacies could not only apply as readily to the female perspective on friends, but on romantic relationships as well.

This tends to offer some support for the idea that gammas are men who, for some reason, have gotten their internal wires crossed and react to both men and women in an essentially female manner. They're essentially handicapped by socio-sexual retardation. I don't know if it is genetic, the result of one's upbringing, or as is so often the case, some combination therein, but the handicap may help explain the total inability of gammas to understand men who rank higher in the socio-sexual hierarchy and vice-versa.

Alpha Mail: why are the geek fallacies wrong?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 16, 2013

Some Dude is attempting to grok his gammatude in order to surmount it:

Being a geek/rabbit who would like to escape his nightmare, I saw that every single fallacy you wrote is something I believe in. In all truthfulness, I simply don't understand why they are false.

I believe you that they are false, because I can look at outcomes, what I feel is one thing, but how does it relate to the result?

So my question: could someone elaborate a little on WHY those are fallacies?

This is a fair challenge. Let's look at each of [the five fallacies](#). And keep in mind as we do that although I agree they are fallacies, this is not my list.

1. Ostracizers Are Evil

It is impossible to have a functioning group without an ostracism function. In Japan, they have a saying: "the nail that sticks up gets hammered down". Unless the group has the ability to ostracize, it has no ability to perform its primary role and establish its identity. Now, this does not mean that ostracism is intrinsically good, only that it is a necessary tool and can be used for either good or evil. Ostracizers, therefore, can themselves be good or evil. The irony, of course, is that no group ostracizes more instinctively or vehemently than low-SS geek groups of the sort we see at Whatever and in the present SFWA.

2. Friends Accept Me As I Am

Friends care about you and have your best interests in mind. This can be,

but is not necessarily, synonymous with accepting you as you are. Also, since humans are dynamic beings, what you are changes over time and not necessarily in a good way. A true friend will not simply accept your incipient descent into depravity and depression because that is who you are, he will attempt to arrest it. Accepting you as you are is an excuse for inaction and indicative of indifference, not friendship. And substantive and legitimate criticism is one of the greatest gifts a friend can give you; who else cares enough to be honest with you?

3. Friendship Before All

Friendship is important. But friendships are transient, as they are heavily dependent upon time, place, interests, and maturity level. I was all but inseparable from several friends in high school and college, but I haven't had contact with them in literally decades. To put friendship before all is to remain in a state of developmental retardation. There is a season for everything, and friendships need to be allowed to go through their birth-death cycle just like everything else.

4. Friendship Is Transitive

It's not. It's that simple. In high school, I had my jock friends and my geek friends... and none of them even met most of the girls I was dating. In college, I had my freshman year friends, my best friend, my independent friends, my Greek friends, my teammates, and my roommates. There wasn't a whole lot of overlap between the groups. After college, there was the night club scene, the band, the dojo, and the workout crew. Again, some overlap, but not a great deal. Some of my friends liked each other, others might as well have been aliens from different planets speaking different languages as far as they were concerned. If a pair of friends get along, great. If not, it's no big deal. So long as everyone is civil, it's fine.

5. Friends Do Everything Together

To the Sigma, this doesn't sound ridiculous, this sounds "we had better lock you up so you don't kill yourself trying to lick the lawnmower blade" insane. Everyone needs their space. Everyone has divergent interests. Everyone will be close to different people at different times in their lives. The idea that friends must do everything together is fundamentally indicative of fairly severe social immaturity and a complete lack of observation.

She's got your back

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2013

As long as it is [safe for her](#), anyhow:

Video footage of the April 4 murder-suicide has not been released to the public, but sources confirm that Detective Patricia Wilder not only was in the room as the tragedy unfolded, but that she fired a shot at Powell as Smith and the suspect tussled. The video shows Wilder's shot missing Powell and then the magazine falling from her gun. Her firearm disabled, Wilder left the room. Powell was able to grab Smith's gun and shoot the detective four times before killing himself.

It is fairly easy to anticipate women's actions so long as you remember that they view absolutely everything through a filter of "will this endanger me in any way?" first. This is not a bad thing, it is a necessary thing, in fact, because the preservation of its females is the first and foremost concern of any species that wishes to survive. The female "flight or flight" response is the flipside of the Islamic world's honor killings and general repression of women; the object is to preserve the breeding population.

A population of genuinely fearless women is likely to go the way of those island animals with no natural predators faced with an influx of hungry seamen, rats, and ships cats. Which is to say, extinction.

However, this is also why attempts to instill male virtues into women are destined for failure. All the training in the world is not going to overcome the natural and necessary instinct to propagate the species.

Feminist regrets women's rights

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2013

Judith Grossman belatedly discovers that the costs of the cause she has so energetically supported [are being paid by her son](#):

I am a feminist. I have marched at the barricades, subscribed to Ms. magazine, and knocked on many a door in support of progressive candidates committed to women's rights. Until a month ago, I would have expressed unqualified support for Title IX and for the Violence Against Women Act.

But that was before my son, a senior at a small liberal-arts college in New England, was charged—by an ex-girlfriend—with alleged acts of "nonconsensual sex" that supposedly occurred during the course of their relationship a few years earlier.

What followed was a nightmare—a fall through Alice's looking-glass into a world that I could not possibly have believed existed, least of all behind the ivy-covered walls thought to protect an ostensible dedication to enlightenment and intellectual betterment....

I fear that in the current climate the goal of "women's rights," with the compliance of politically motivated government policy and the tacit complicity of college administrators, runs the risk of grounding our most cherished institutions in a veritable snake pit of injustice—not unlike the very injustices the movement itself has for so long sought to correct. Unbridled feminist orthodoxy is no more the answer than are attitudes and policies that victimize the victim.

I have pointed out for years that "women's rights" are totally incompatible with the rights that are the foundation of Western civilization: the right to life, the right to liberty, the right to property, and the rule of law. Unfortunately, most women are absolutely unwilling to consider the matter rationally until a man they love is caught up in the chaotic legal maelstrom created by the so-called rights of women.

I feel sorry for the son. But it would be no more than his mother deserves if he was kicked out of school, forced to register as a sex offender, and rendered unemployable by the very regime she worked so hard to impose.

A black knight in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 19, 2013

An Englishman turns the UK's equality laws [on his female-imperativist gym](#):

When I became a member of my local gym, it was to exercise my body - not my human rights. But that's exactly what I'm doing with the Kentish Town Sports Centre in north London.

The venue, owned by fitness company Better in association with Camden Council, attracts hundreds of people from all sections of society: religious, atheist, male, female, young and old. There is no dominant demographic. Everybody is welcome and everybody gets on.

But not everybody is equal. Because, in an age of political over-correctness, they ban all men and boys for 442 hours every year - simply because they are male.... Several weeks ago, I formally complained to the general manager, asking him to change the policy with one of three alternatives: A) maintain a women's hour but introduce a men's alternative for fairness, B) keep women's hour (and only women's hour) but annually charge men less, or C) scrap single-gender sessions altogether.

Hardly controversial. After all, if demand for women-only sessions is so great then the gym should put their money where their mouth is and fund it themselves. Unsurprisingly, they declined.

This is how you do it. It's simple. Learn the law and then hold women and their white knights accountable to it.

The evolution of Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2013

Rollo has an excellent post on [the intellectual development and broadening spectrum of Game](#), as well as some thoughts on its continued evolution:

For all its marginal efforts to shame Game back into obscurity, the feminine imperative found that the Game movement wasn't being cowed as easily as it might have been in the mid 1990's. The Imperative was falling back on the reliable tropes and social conventions that had always pushed the masculine back into compliance. At the apex of fem-centrism in the 90's these social constructs worked well on an isolated, shamed and ignorant masculine imperative, but with the evolution of the internet, by the late 2000's Game was snowballing into a threat that required new feminine operative conventions.

Game evolved beyond the behavioral sets, and beyond the psychological and sociological mechanics that underlined women's psyches and larger socializations. While still encompassing all that prior evolution, Game was becoming aware of the larger social meta-scale of the feminine imperative. Game began to move beyond the questions of why women are the way they are, and into piecing together how the intergender acculturations we experience today are what they are. Game asked how did we come to this?

Game branched into specific areas of interest in its scope to answer these broader questions and solve more expansive problems. While we still have all of the prior iterations of Game, we have expanded into christianized Game, married Game, divorced Game, socialized Game, high school Game, etc.

However, underpinning all of these areas of specialization was still the need to internalize and personalize Game in a Man's life. Game was the path to male re-empowerment; an empowerment that even women today still feel men should Man-back-Up to. Game required a reinterpretation of masculinity towards something positive, beneficial and competent – something entirely apart from the negative, shameful and ridiculous archetypes 60 years of feminization had convinced women and men of. Call it Alpha, call it Positive Masculinity, but Game necessitates the reimagining of the importance of the masculine imperative. Game needs Men to change their minds about themselves.

Needless to say, even in its most positive of contexts, the male re-empowerment that Game led to was a Threat too great for the feminine imperative to allow. Controlling the intrinsic insecurities that the feminine imperative is founded upon has always depended on men's ignorance of their true value, and true necessity to women. Men have to remain necessitous to women in order for their insecurity to be insured against, and the feminine imperatives control to be insured of.

This is a very good post because it helps to understand where one has been if one is to figure out where one is going. This blog is one of the many third-generation Game blogs that addresses only a small aspect of Game, but as I have said many times, we all have our part to play in its continuing development.

While his distinction between Evil Game and Good Game being based on what serves - or at least does not too openly conflict with - the Female Imperative and what does not is a potentially useful one, I do not believe it is a serious problem. Any attempts to coopt or divert Game that are not in line with the truth will rapidly fail, and make the parts that are legitimate

stand out in contrast with it. In the meantime, those efforts will continue to publicize it.

Consider Helen Smith's new book. She's not a theoretician of Game. She's a woman. And while she specifically makes the case for men's rights per se, not merely as something beneficial to women, she openly admits that she can only be a voice speaking up for men, she is not a male voice. And yet, *Men on Strike* contains a section on the socio-sexual hierarchy and will likely do more to bring attention to Alpha Game, and by extension Roissy, Rollo, Dalrock, and other blogs featured here, than anything I've ever done.

The reason there is no cause for concern about cooption is because like Biblical Prophecy, if it doesn't reliably work, it is not Game. Even the transmission of adulterated Good Game is potentially useful because Game is also like a virus. Very small doses are all that are required to inspire even the most abused, brainwashed male mind to ask that vital question that all of us finally asked ourselves at one point or another: *why is the female behavior I am observing so different than what I was told by my mother, taught at my school, and preached at my church?*

Once that question is asked, it is only a matter of time before the matrix of the Female Imperative is exposed to the questioner, never again to go unseen.

Agree and amplify: Swedish version

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 21, 2013

A study points to what may be an unexpected means of moving women out of the workforce and back into child-rearing: give the feminists what they want with regards to [generous maternal leave](#).

On the surface, Sweden appears to be a feminist paradise. Look at any global survey of gender equity and Sweden will be near the top. Family-friendly policies are its norm — with 16 months of paid parental leave, special protections for part-time workers, and state-subsidized preschools where, according to a government website, “gender-awareness education is increasingly common.” Due to an unofficial quota system, women hold 45 percent of positions in the Swedish parliament. They have enjoyed the protection of government agencies with titles like the Ministry of Integration and Gender Equality and the Secretariat of Gender Research. So why are American women so far ahead of their Swedish counterparts in breaking through the glass ceiling?

Generous parental leave policies and readily available part-time options have unintended consequences: instead of strengthening women’s attachment to the workplace, they appear to weaken it. In addition to a 16-month leave, a Swedish parent has the right to work six hours a day (for a reduced salary) until his or her child is eight years old. Mothers are far more likely than fathers to take advantage of this law. But extended leaves and part-time employment are known to be harmful to careers — for both genders. And with women a second factor comes into play: most seem to enjoy the flex-time arrangement (once known as the “mommy track”) and never find their way back to full-time or high-level employment. In sum: generous family-friendly policies do keep more women in the labor market, but they also tend to

diminish their careers.

According to Blau and Kahn, Swedish-style paternal leave policies and flex-time arrangements pose a second threat to women's progress: they make employers wary of hiring women for full-time positions at all. Offering a job to a man is the safer bet. He is far less likely to take a year of parental leave and then return on a reduced work schedule for the next eight years.

Regardless of what they say, and no matter what their educational level, most women vastly prefer raising children to nearly any other occupation. That's why the most popular professional occupations for women either involve actual child-rearing activities such as teaching and day care or ersatz ones such as social work, human resources, and middle management.

The reason they choose work over home life is because work pays better. So, the answer is obvious: provide financial incentives to get them on the Mommy track. It may seem unfair - actually, it is unfair - but fairness is a small price to pay for societal sustainability.

Alpha Male: the magic preference

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 22, 2013

A commenter on the timeless female hair post goes in for [yet another futile attempt](#) to shame men into claiming they find short hair attractive:

I am a female and I have cut my hair short several times. My experience has been that the quality and 'interestingness' of the men I attract goes up significantly when my hair is shorter. Men who are easily attracted to short haired women tend to be less conventional, smarter, better read, more cosmopolitan and self-defined, bolder and more fun, and not to mention better in bed! I have talked about this with numerous other women and many have said the same thing about their short-hair experiences.

My hair is longer now. This has advantages in that I think more men are attracted to me overall. However there are also more bland, tedious and annoying men in this mix. Longer is fine for now, but I often think about cutting my hair short and suspect at some point I will. It is a fun change of pace -- and, as I am sure any human being who has an ounce of awareness or empathy for how stifling conventional feminine beauty expectations can be for women -- liberating! All women should try it at least once -- regardless of what this cranky, silly, and might i add unabashedly self-centered, author-boy thinks.

Wow, that's amazing! Merely possessing the ability to be easily attracted to women with short hair will magically make one smarter, better read, and not to mention, better in bed! I'm surprised she didn't go for the whole enchilada and inform us that being easily attracted to women with short hair who are more than 30 pounds overweight will add \$100,000 to a man's annual income and three inches to his sexual organ.

(Seriously, men. This is how stupid women believe you are. They genuinely think you will jump through any hoop just to win their approval. Why do they think this? Because being surrounded by deltas and gammas constantly kowtowing to their every momentary whim has taught them that you will.)

Read between the lines. All women should try it at least once... because that will make this long-haired woman more attractive by comparison. And more importantly, note that women will readily say anything, no matter how ridiculous, in their attempts to get you to submit to their frame. The most effective way to deal with this is ask for explanations about their reasoning, which will of course rapidly reveal that it is sheer rhetorical nonsense.

How does reading more make a man attracted to short hair? Precisely how does a preference for short hair make a man better in bed? Exactly what is more fun about a man who prefers short hair?

A peasant upgrades his status

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 23, 2013

Leap of a Beta moves up to [post-college alcohol](#) and finds he likes it:

During last week's brouhaha about the Yale SWUG article, the discussion at Dalrock's place veered towards the poor taste in alcohol among college kids. Leap of a Beta opened it up with this:

Gotta h/t both Badger and Vox on the wine tip originally. Tried it for awhile after they pointed out beer being a drink of the peasants. I find I get more attention and don't feel as sluggish without the carbs, which is worth a few extra dollars a drink. Depending on mood I now alternate between a red wine and johnny walker black on the rocks. I enjoy both and get comments almost every time I order.

He is referencing these posts by me (on avoiding the brotastic beer shield) and Vox Day (where he refers to beer drinkers as "peasants"), and he's following up on an excellent point: in America at least, there's a class distinction communicated by the alcohol you drink. Thus, you can quickly and easily raise your apparent social status by ordering better stuff.

Put simply, the social status ranking goes like this: light-colored beers < dark-colored beers < stiff cocktails < red wine.

Of course, this doesn't mean that you need to become a pompous wine snob obsessed with expensive French cabernets and overpriced, ironically titled Napa merlots. My favorite table wines are inexpensive Spanish tempranillos and Chilean carménères, although I won't turn up my nose at an Australian syrah or a Piemontese dolcetto if they happen

to be on sale. Badger is absolutely correct to point out that one of the more interesting things about wine is that there is a story behind so many of them.

And let's face it, there are few ways to DHV than to be drinking a wine made from a grape the woman hasn't even heard of before. Particularly if you can tell an interesting story about first being introduced to it by local restaurateur in Valdepeñas or Le Langhe.

War only requires one side

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 24, 2013

Dr. Helen observes that most men are still not fighting back **despite the war being waged against them** throughout the West:

Jacobson makes a good point: "On campuses, there is a very real war on men, but few seem to care."

*This is an important point that needs to be explored. Men on campus are afraid to speak up and with good reason. Even Warren Farrell, author of *The Myth of Male Power* was stifled by radical feminists at the University of Toronto when trying to talk about men's rights.*

When I was speaking to men about college for my book, I found that many did not want their names used and were afraid that there would be repercussions if their identity was known. I use the word afraid because that is what it is. Men don't want to think of themselves as fearful, many deny that anything is happening and don't feel the need to fight back. Instead, they stick their head in the sand and call this "bravery" or "not wanting to seem like a victim." But they are victims of kangaroo courts and angry feminists regardless of their denial.

The discrimination will continue because there is no push back.

Every time you keep your head down in order to avoid trouble, you are collaborating with the enemy. Every time you keep your mouth shut because you think, just maybe, silence will improve your chances of getting laid, you are collaborating. Every time you meekly submit to your wife instead of providing her with the leadership she craves, you are collaborating. Those who refuse to fight back are not brave, they are not

being manly for suffering in silence, they are short-sighted cowards who have betrayed both their sex and their society.

This is the connection between Game and the refounding of Western Civilization. Demographics is destiny. Some form of the traditional order will eventually reassert itself; the unsustainable society is destined to collapse. But those of us, male and female alike, who wish to live in a civilized society have got to stop collaborating with those who are seeking, consciously or unconsciously, to destroy it.

Alpha Mail: yes, they're shooting at you

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 25, 2013

John comments that "a war on men" is an uphill battle:

I noticed you and Helen talking about how when young men "do nothing" they are collaborating with the enemy.

But let's take my university for example. There are professors (male and female) that openly advocate feminism. There are many beta orbiters around even the feminist women. No girl will ever openly associate with your cause (and as per the feminine imperative, the problem is ignored by society if it doesn't affect women).

You are right we have to try, but it is an uphill battle of sorts. Cause we have to go against society, male and female.

Imagine a discussion between two soldiers in a battle. They are outnumbered and outgunned. The enemy is advancing. Their only hope of survival is breaking through the enemy lines and escaping to a more defensible position. Then one of them turn to the other.

"But we can't do that. They'll SHOOT at us!"

Yes. Yes, Sherlock, they will. If you speak up, they will shoot at you. If you show any sign of resisting the Female Imperative, they will badmouth you. If you do betray insufficient enthusiasm for their equalitarian society, they will try to deny you employment and attempt to harm you in any way they possibly can. Ironically, they will actually be more likely to have sex with you, but they'll certainly declare very loudly to all and sundry that they would never permit you to come anywhere close to them even as they send you pictures of them to show you what you'll supposedly be

missing.

Now ask yourself this question: why? Why do they do this? Why will they attack you?

The reason is that they are trying to defend the Female Imperative. They are seeking prevent men from doing the one thing that will take all of the power over men they have amassed away from them. If you speak up, you may well pay the cost. But if you don't speak up, if you don't stand up, it is guaranteed that you and everyone else, men and women alike, will pay considerably more.

Oh sweet Oprah

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 26, 2013

We're not just talking a lack of Game here on McRapey's part, we're talking national class anti-Game:



Oprah (The Rules)

Clearly the pick-up artists are going about it all wrong. If you want to score with a woman, it only makes sense that your best move must be to sit around, look inoffensive, and hope that some high-T manjaw with furry arms will ask you to dance. Also, rocking a sweet sweater like that can only boost your odds. Notice how quick he is to show off his ring and to mention his wife's name. (Subtext: she's a real live woman, honest! I didn't build her in my basement or anything!) This is not exactly behavior

indicative of a man accustomed to female attraction.

It's telling that a man so openly opposed to the simple concept of a socio-sexual hierarchy would have previously been opposed to the idea of The Rules. I don't know what the actual Rules are, but the distaste for them makes it apparent that what we see here is the Gamma's female-wired, narcissistic mind at work. One might understandably be in denial about the concept of the hierarchy due to distaste for one's low place in it. But to object to The Rules as well tends to indicate an intrinsically effeminate view of oneself as a Unique and Special Snowflake.

It is trivially true that every couple has to come up with their own rules that suit both parties. That's simply a practical reality. But such a step can only come well AFTER the fact and is irrelevant with regards to attracting or successfully navigating the first relationship steps with the opposite sex. And to deny that both sets of rules, relationship and pre-relationship, will necessarily be based on some sort of common male-female relations template, the formulation of which is the result of observing human behavioral patterns, is indicative of the conventional Gamma male reality warping.

The Book of Deti

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 27, 2013

And The Philosopher did labor under the sun, until at last **he brought forth a Book**, in which the various Tribes of Game and their histories were chronicled, and lo, the Genius looked upon it and saw that it was, if not, strictly-speaking, accurate in all of its details, it was more than a little amusing:

In the beginning was Game. And the game was with the natural alpha, and the Game was alpha. And the natural alphas created the world of pickup, and they saw that it was good.

And they said, "Let us make men in our own image." And took they some words and swagger and attitude and nuking shit tests, and formed they men; and breathed into their nostrils the breath of cocky-funny, and they created men.

And alpha placed men into the world and told them to dress and keep it; and they did.

And alpha looked upon the men, and said "It is not good for the Men to be alone. I will make him a companion and a helper." And alpha caused the man to become drunk with wine, and caused him to fall into a deep slumber, and while he was out cold, alpha created women of all shapes and sizes, colors and hair styles. And alpha presented the females to the men, and they said "Whoa, man!" And so this is how women were named, and it is so to this very day.

And the men and the women were together. And alpha looked upon them and said, be fruitful, bang, and multiply. And they did, with great gusto and enthusiasm.

And one day the women were walking in the garden, and a serpent with the face of Betty Friedan slithered up to them, and said; "Did alpha really say to you never to eat the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Feminine Mystique? For he knows that in the day you eat of it, you will become like alpha and men, knowing men and women."

And the women did eat, and they found that it was pleasant to the taste. And then they offered some to their men; and the men said "but alpha told us never to eat from the Tree. What is this you have done?" And the women said "The Friedanosaurus offered the fruit to me, and I ate, and it was good." And the men ate.

And then alpha saw the men and said "where are you? what have you done?" And the men answered "We were hiding, because you said not to eat of the Tree of the Knowledge of Feminine Mystique, But the women, whom you gave to us, they tasted the fruit, and gave it to us, and we also ate."

And alpha said to the men: "Because of this thing you have done, cursed is the ground you will walk on. You will no longer be able to pass shit tests. You will become beta pussyboys. No longer will you be permitted to tend the world; for the women whom I gave you have taken it from you. Your women will become unhaaaaaaappy and will divorce you or marry you nevermore."

And to the women alpha said: "From this day on you will be miserably unhappy, for there are none to lead you and tell you no. You will do what is right in your own eyes, and satisfaction you shall never know all the days of your lives."

This may appear to be a vaguely blasphemous parody, but as Rollo very well knows, there is considerably more truth in it than many readers will likely understand. While in the scientific sense, Game is the development and testing of hypotheses produced by observing the social and intersexual behavior of men and women, in the spiritual sense, Game is merely the application of Genesis 3:16 and The Curse of Eve.

Top 10 Game blogs: Q113

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 28, 2013

While the metric utilized by Alexa is without question flawed, it does provide the rough ability to compare readerships across blogs in the absence of openly posted traffic stats. As you can see on the left sidebar, I make both my Google Analytics and Sitemeter numbers accessible to everyone, unfortunately, the vast majority of bloggers prefer to avoid letting people know exactly how many people are reading their blogs.

But there is interesting and important information to be gleaned from open statistics, and for the Game world, a healthy reminder that despite the growth of the androsphere and the general awareness of Game, it is not even close to breaking through to the mainstream as yet. We still have a long, long way to go. Consider the Alexa traffic rankings of those blogs more or less accounted the biggest dogs of the Game world:

Blog, est. monthly Google pageviews, (Alexa rank, US Alexa rank). Bold text indicates actual numbers.

1. Return of Kings: 2,250,000, (47,638, 16,112)

2. Roissy: 2,150,000, (55,261, 17,302)

3. Roosh: 1,800,000, (54,556, 21,906)

4. HUS: **575,000**, (119,608, 46,210)

5. AG: **303,245**, (227,202, 44,033)

6. MMSL: **240,480**, (230,463, 73,532) (1)

7. Dalrock: **237,295**, (184,203, 74,477)

8. Keoni: **72,283**, (759,632, 181,127)

9. Rollo: 75,000, (1,577,448, 278,497)

10. Badger: **23,000**, (1,161,139, 409,010)

With the exception of Alpha Game and MMSL*, these numbers are mere estimates. However, due to the fact that I have two points of comparison with VP and AG, the estimates are at least somewhat based on realistic conversion rates. I suspect Rollo, in particular, is being shortchanged by Alexa Toolbar readers, because Alexa only shows one link to Rational Male while I know for a fact that there is more than one link to that blog from Alpha Game alone.

I also don't know if Alexa traffic or Alexa US traffic is more determinative of actual pageviews. I'm assuming the former, because I believe both HUS and Dalrock have more traffic than AG. I found it particularly surprising, (and, considering that I live in Europe, more than a little ironic), that according to Alexa, both Susan and Dalrock are more popular than Alpha Game outside the USA. The similar, but much smaller inversion between Roosh and Roissy makes a little more sense to me, given Roosh's focus on international relations. The list also shows why Game is still so often confused with its pick-up aspect, because the PUA-focused sites remain the most popular by a considerable margin.

Anyhow, I would welcome actual numbers from any of the blogs mentioned above, be they Wordpress pageviews, Google pageviews, or Sitemeter visitors, as even one or two more datapoints would allow me to make more accurate estimates. But I digress, as this is the sobering point that I wished to remind everyone.

Jezebel 46,681,852, (2,168,583)

This is why there is no need for internecine competition amongst Game

bloggers. The truth of Game will win out in the end, because reality always eventually exposes even the prettiest, most passionate lies. But collectively speaking, we have a long, long way to go.

UPDATE: Apparently my estimates haven't been too far off. Susan reports that HUS is running at 575k/month, as opposed to the 600k/month I estimated, in addition to Athol's 240k/month versus the estimated 175k/month. This also settles the question about Alexa, as the global rank is clearly the one that matters, not the US one. In the next quarterly update, I will drop the US rank.

UPDATE 2: Badger's peak was 47k/month in November, not far off from my estimate of 50k, but since he slacked off, he's been running at 23k.

(1) The MMSL Forum has 1.2 million monthly pageviews. Since forums are not blogs, and have a very different readership patterns, I don't think it's correct to put it on the blog list as such. But it certainly merits mention.

Alpha Mail: is it already over?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2013

A reader who understandably wishes to remain anonymous requests advice:

I am hoping you can give me some advice or point me in the right direction. My wife and I are having trouble and she is about to move out. There is no other man or anything like that. The marriage just deteriorated for both of us.

I just read your post, "Maxim 2: make her jealous" and it just slapped me hard in the face that in the 3 years of marriage I forgot almost every damn thing that I learned about game that I used to win her in the first place. I was an alpha dog fucking her and ever other girl I could find. Now, I am some boring predictable husband that simply provides her a safe comfortable live. Worse, I thought it was enough. Shame on me.

I want to save the marriage if I can because I certainly like her well enough and she is gorgeous but mostly because of the financial ruin it will wreck on me. She doesn't work and I will pay a fortune for her and our child if she leaves, which will seriously cramp my style when finding another girl. If I do the things she needs I think we would both be happy.

She hasn't left yet and it is like she is waiting for me to react a certain way. I think my game hasn't been terrible in the last few days in trying to keep her to stay - but I don't think it has been great either. I didn't ask her to stay or do anything pathetic. Instead, I bought lots of very nice clothes to up my wardrobe, started making myself scarce, and showing no signs that it bothered me that she is leaving. I told her that I wanted the same

thing, that I already felt free and the idea of hunting again made me feel alive. I also told her that I am going to start dating a girl from work (which is true if I want to). But, I really want to say, "I remember what I need to do and I am going to take you upstairs and show you right now".

I think I have the inner game mostly right but I am not sure of the best immediate tactical steps I need to do to get her to stay so I can do for her what she needs. It may be too late and if that is the case then so be it. But I am going to try. I am concerned that any affection will simply signal AFC and any indifference will simply tell her that it is over and she should go. I am thinking that maybe it is best to let her go and then be the alpha dog to get her back. Not sure - as I have no experience here. If I could, I would be the first to leave but I can't because I own the house and there are kids involved.

I would appreciate any advice you can give.

First, let me point out that Maxim 2 is Roissy's advice, not mine. Second, while I'm loathe to intrude upon what is more properly Athol's territory, I would say that before this man attempts anything, he must first ascertain if his wife is already engaging in an affair. It sounds to me as if that is at least a possibility, even if she denies that is the case.

Third, I think he has to stop dancing around the issues. If he really wants to say something, he should say it. How can he worry about showing affection being too AFC when he's afraid to say what he really thinks, and tell her what he really wants? There can be a fine line between Indifference Game and actively driving a woman away.

He's obviously running the MAP, which is necessary, but in this case apparently insufficient. If she's really so unconcerned that she doesn't care if he's dating other women or not, it's already over and his attempts to win her back are likely to be futile.

How dumb do they think we are?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 30, 2013

To reiterate: never, ever, ever, pay any attention to women [when they give you advice](#) about what women find attractive:

Forget flash cars, expensive restaurants and lavish bouquets - the way to impress the nation's women is to fasten on a tool belt and get drilling. High maintenance females have voted DIY skills sexier in a man than sporting prowess and cooking capabilities. A new study has revealed women's top turn ons - and turn offs - when it comes to a man's skill set, taking in everything from assembling furniture and unblocking drains to scoring on the football pitch or cooking up a storm in the kitchen.

Sure. That explains how Joe the Plumber stole Irina Shayk from Cristiano Ronaldo and why you can't go to a hardware store without seeing more hot girls exposing their implants to men in tool belts than you see at a rock concert.

If this doesn't undermine the perceived legitimacy of social surveys, I don't know what will. Men, this is how hopelessly stupid women genuinely believe you to be. "If I dangle even the merest prospect of sex in front of him, maybe he'll put my Ikea furniture together for me."

If a woman ever tries to pull the "you know what I think is really sexy" line on you, and you not only buy it, but actually perform the supposedly sexy task, you're a delta. At best.

Regulating sex

Written by VD

Originally published on May 01, 2013

This article is a shining example of [the Female Imperative at work](#):

Women desperate to become mothers are increasingly signing up for sperm donation websites where men are offering 'natural insemination' only. Sites including co-parents.net, co-parentmatch.com, spermdonorforum.com, donordaddy.co.uk and pollentree.com advertise themselves as 'dating websites', forums aiming to link people wishing to conceive or 'co-parent' a child.

But while such donations are traditionally carried out artificially, a rising number of women are opting to do so naturally, by having sex with their donors, because it is believed to be more three times more effective than artificial insemination....

Zita West of Zita West Clinics, an HFEA-regulated site, told Croydon: 'When a woman's desperate for a baby and can't afford a clinic, she's vulnerable. She may be panicking about her biological clock ticking and might then risk meeting one of these men. 'But she won't know anything about his genetic background or if he's been screened for HIV. These sites should be regulated.'

So, we're to understand that regulating sex is out of the question when it comes to traditional customs such as mothers and fathers keeping their hormone-crazed adolescent daughters under some semblance of control, much less interfering with the sexually abnormal in order to fight the spread of lethal disease, but it is an absolute necessity in order to prevent the risk of thirty-something women hitting the wall from deciding to have sex with the wrong guy due to a desire to procreate.

These are, without question, the Crazy Years.

It goes without saying that under the current legal regime, it is complete madness for any man to inseminate, artificially or naturally, a stranger.

The rape call

Written by VD

Originally published on May 02, 2013

Women are sounding the rape call to summon their white knights to arms. ESR explains how women [use rape as a political weapon](#):

In Lies, Damn Lies, and Rape Statistics a college newspaper does a little digging through U.S. crime statistics and finds that the trendy “anti-rape” movement is exaggerating the rape risk of college women by two full orders of magnitude – as it concludes, “the ‘one in four’ chant should be abandoned and replaced with the more appropriate, albeit less catchy, 1 in 400.”

What can explain such gross distortion? I’ve looked into this issue myself and discovered a lot of flim-flam. Still, even the the best-case figures I arrived at apparently overestimated the actual risk on campuses by a factor of 50. (Barbarian zones – like, say, inner-city Detroit – might be a different story.)

If the rape panic runs parallel to the the now nearly forgotten drugs-and-rock panics of the 1950s and 1960s (and many others like them, before and after) we should expect it to actually be be rooted in an attempt to assert control of or cultural dominance over some threatening Other. And there is indeed evidence that points in that direction.

Recently, Meg Lanker-Simmons, a left-wing activist at the University of Wyoming, faked a rape threat. The agenda seemed obvious: smear Republicans, confirm feminist narratives about male hostility to ‘uppity’ women, confirm women as morally superior creatures who rightfully dictate the content and style of male behavior.

This, together with the crazy inflation of rape statistics, suggests that the campus “anti-rape” movement has little or nothing to do with preventing rape. It has become an instrument of the sort of political warfare in which truth is most likely to be the first casualty.

It's always easy to identify a white knight. He cannot refer to rape in any context without working into the conversation how much he hates it, how it is the worst crime in the human arsenal, and how he would never, ever rape a woman, no matter how much she deserves it, followed by desperately apologizing for suggesting that it might be possible for a woman to deserve being raped.

But why are women crying rape more and more often in environments where it is increasingly hard to even find a man to rape them?

College campuses are far from a threatening environment for feminists. Nowadays women outnumber men in every department outside STEM fields. At many colleges mandatory ‘sensitivity training’ heavily privileges female and feminist perspectives. By federal encouragement, female students can now accuse men of rape and expect the claim to be evaluated under circumstances that deny the man any right to due process and the presumption of innocence.

On campus, the Other seems so thoroughly controlled that some academics now attribute declining male enrollments to an unwillingness to enter a hostile work environment. What are women like Meg Lanker-Simmons really pushing against? What in their environment do they not already own?

I think the answer is...themselves. The increasing intensity level of the campus-rape panic seems well correlated with the erosion of college womens’ position in sexual bargaining.

It all comes back to rape fantasies in the end. As ESR puts it, "female hypergamic instinct and the ideology of sexual equality are inevitably in collision".

Equality: female style

Written by VD

Originally published on May 03, 2013

So much for the notion that putting women in charge would result in [more equitable treatment of the sexes](#):

Nine months after Yahoo CEO Marissa Mayer gave birth, she is extending Yahoo's parental leave policy. Both new mothers and fathers at Yahoo can now take eight weeks of paid parental leave, and the mothers can take an additional eight weeks. What's more, new parents will also receive \$500 to buy items like groceries and baby clothes.

How, one wonders, can such an openly discriminatory corporate policy possibly be rationally defended in a world that denies sexual differences? Through the Female Imperative, of course. It is more generous, but every bit as unequal as the previous policy that gave women eight weeks of paid maternity leave and men nothing. So the end result is that the policy is still unequal, but considerably more expensive across the board.

This is why all female appeals to "equality" should be rejected out of hand. What they mean by "equality" has absolutely nothing to do with the equal treatment of two individuals. It is merely a rhetorical device utilized as a political weapon.

The limits of desire

Written by VD

Originally published on May 04, 2013

Roosh and Frost are both in the process of learning that [there are limits](#) to a man's ability to enjoy hedonistic pleasure:

Somebody call the CDC. There's an epidemic of Player Burnout in the air. Edward Thatch, YouSoWould, and Roosh are all contenders for patient zero. I myself recently took a medically-imposed month of vacation from The Game, and I don't feel like I missed much.

Could it be, fellow gentlemen of ill repute, that our pride- and lust-fueled romp through the wreckage of western civilization is an insufficient means of slaking our manly thirst for purpose in this life? Could there be more to life than the pursuit of our next notch? How often do we even consider the question?

A hungry man cannot imagine a higher purpose than his next meal. The sex and love-starved young men of America cannot imagine a greater goal than woman. But gorge a man on either food or sex, and he will start to see the base and biochemical nature of the pleasure they offer. Roosh spent a decade honing his social skills and traveling the world in search of nubile young babes. He lived the literal dreams of so many men. Still, he returns to us and tweets: "I'm bored of women."

This was eminently predictable. It is one of the reasons why I have staunchly insisted that Game is entirely compatible with Christianity, and is, in fact, one small facet of the Christian worldview.

Sin is sweet. But the pleasure one derives from it is fleeting. I threw myself into the pursuit of pleasure with no little abandon and burned out

for the first time by 23, at which point I shaved my head, devoted myself to training martial arts six days per week, quit drinking, and refused to have anything to do with women for six months.

Four years later, I became a Christian. Man cannot live as a lotus eater. The same perspicacity and pursuit of truth that caused players like Roosh and Frost to take the red pill will eventually lead them to seek the deeper truths. They are truth seekers, but there is every likelihood that they will become Truth seekers in time.

And while pleasure does not last, joy does. For some, the emptiness of hedonism cannot be grasped until its depths have been thoroughly explored.

Entitlement personified

Written by VD

Originally published on May 06, 2013

A fascinating glimpse into [entitlement-driven female logic](#):

My boyfriend owns a company that makes iPhone apps. Last year he made more than \$650,000, just in salary. This year he'll probably double that. I, on the other hand, have a struggling business that I am working hard to grow. The problem is, my boyfriend spends tons of money on his projects, his charities, his investments, his socializing—and lots of time talking about the expensive things he wants to buy for himself. Isn't this a bit insensitive? I'm laboring so hard! I know I'll be successful, but I'm not able to go out and shop—never mind splurge—at this point in my life.

We've been together three years, and he is generous in that he buys me dinners and has paid for one vacation to France. But he doesn't otherwise offer to share his success. Heaven knows he's worked hard for it, but am I not entitled to some of his dough, since we've been together three years?

It's bad enough that the legal regime that has enshrined the Female Imperative into law believes that the mere sanction of a state marriage is sufficient to entitle a woman to a significant percentage of a man's wealth, even though it no longer entitles a man to a woman's body. But now that the more astute men are increasingly avoiding the legal risks imposed by marriage, we can see where the Female Imperative will take us next: the mere passage of time in the close proximity of a man is to be deemed sufficient justification for resource transfer.

This is why no successful man should ever permit a woman to move in with him unless he has decided to take the risks inherent in marriage. As

the letter writer makes clear, a woman who is involved with a man is going to feel she possesses an intrinsic claim on his wealth, regardless of the exact nature of that involvement.

And notice the advice-giver's response: "I'm all for a girl using every weapon at her disposal to get what she wants."

The interesting thing is: does she believe in equality? What is the difference between her position and the idea that a man should use every weapon at his disposal, including superior strength and size, to get what he wants?

Roissy revels in the hate

Written by VD

Originally published on May 07, 2013

The Chateau observes [an increase in critical hostility](#):

We here at CH have noticed an uptick lately in game and sexual market denialist hate. The shrillness of the hater crowd has reached fever pitch, and that's a strong tell that they know their carefully cultivated worldview is coming under attack. Good. There's nothing like the smell of desperation in the morning.

Here's a suggestion for the perspiring haters who find themselves scampering into this happy hating ground: First, know that you are up against an enemy the likes of which you have never encountered before. Second, learn to distinguish between is and ought. The Chateau revels in the fun of laying bare the clanking gears of reality and observing the result as the crisis of a thousand consciences unfolds, but that doesn't necessarily mean we like the world this way, or would want the world, if we had our druthers, to be this way. CH simply gives you the Word; what you do with the Word is your prerogative.

I, too, have noticed a small, but increasing amount of hostility in the comments here, although less from feminists who have largely learned to give the superintelligence a wide berth on the Internet than from white knights, blue pillers, and dubious deltas and gammas. I suspect this indicates that awareness of Game is on the verge of reaching a new plateau, as the insanity of the extremes to which the Female Imperative is driving institutions and individuals alike is becoming more and more apparent to even the most determinedly myopic men.

It's also worth noting that Roissy et al clearly understand what so many inept critics don't. Pick-up artistry is merely the tip on the iceberg of

Game. The same elements that the pick-up artists utilize are, necessarily, present in all other inter-sexual relations. So not only does it make perfect sense for Game to be of utility in other applications, it is entirely illogical to claim that it is even theoretically possible for Game to be limited to the art of picking up women.

Roissy is underlining something I have repeatedly attempted, with varying degrees of success, to explain to the skeptical: "what you do with the Word is your prerogative". Game is like gravity, and gravity doesn't care if you use it to launch satellites or smash skulls. It simply exists, and one denies its existence at one's peril.



Because they can

Written by VD

Originally published on May 08, 2013

And because it is a lot easier than excelling at one's job. A woman asks why women still [have sex with their superiors](#) at work:

There's a long and distinguished list of stupid boy things I've done over the years, but boffing my boss isn't one of them. Actually, that's not quite true. When I was 17 I started going out with my former manager at the branch of the well-known fast food chain we both worked at (golden arches anyone?). However, he'd already left to work in a call centre before we got together, so I don't think it counts. Either way, I certainly didn't get an extra star for my efforts.

Anyway, all my grown-up jobs have been in the female-dominated world of women's publishing, so whether through lack of opportunity or design, I've never slept with my boss.

It's possible I'm behind the curve here – in 2010, the US-based Centre For Work Life-Policy found that 15 per cent of women, even at executive level or above, admitted to sleeping with their boss. Just as tellingly, 37 per cent of workers surveyed felt that those women who had slept with their superiors improved their career chances by doing so.

If 15 percent admit it, you can be certain that the real number is closer to 45 percent. Women have sex with their superiors for two reasons. The first is hypergamy. They want the situational alpha, and at the office, in most cases, that is the boss. The second is preferential treatment. Women know perfectly well that the easiest way to get ahead is to have sex with the person who is in charge of making decisions. Those who can act on it often will.

And this is simply one more reason why the concept of workplace equality is an incoherent impossibility.

This is an area of Game that hasn't been much explored, but perhaps it could be called Executive Game. Arrange to put yourself in a position of power over women and you will magically become more attractive to them. Of course, it is a game fraught with danger, from women who receive preferential treatment but want more, to women who don't receive it and want it, and women who don't receive it, don't want it, but resent it being given to others.

Be the strong horse

Written by VD

Originally published on May 09, 2013

You cannot cater to her. You must insist that she cater to you. Why? Because [that's what women find attractive](#).

Soumaya, née Aphrodite, is one of a wave of tens of thousands of Westerners who convert to Islam every year, more than 75 percent of whom, astonishingly, are women. Equally surprising is the fact that most of these women gravitate to conservative Islamic groups – the more misogynistic and oppressive ones – insisting all the while that they feel “liberated” and “free.”

*Reading through dozens of stories of such women, one can't help but notice the similarities among them. All claim to have embraced Islam of their own free will; yet an overwhelming majority, like Soumaya (whose story was profiled in the Dutch newspaper *Het Parool*), converted only after dating (or wedding) a Muslim man, usually – interestingly enough – a Moroccan (even in countries like England, where Moroccans do not form the majority Muslim population).*

Look, if a woman is willing to completely transform her life, change her name, and start wearing bedsheets simply because the man treats her like a filthy infidel bitch while she scorns the nice helpful guy who is at her beck and call, this should tell you something about how men are advised to treat women they would like to find them attractive.

Muslim men are attractive to Western women precisely because they treat them with scorn and contempt. They may not do so for the same

reason Western rock stars do, but the effect is the same.

This is a basic Game concept, but for some reason, men find it hard to believe. Just remember: women like strong horses. They like stallions. They don't like pack donkeys.

Alpha Mail: Truth is worth the price

Written by VD

Originally published on May 10, 2013

AC is a little surprised at my willingness to be forthright about [the physical realities of combat](#):

I came across your blog via [Vivalamanosphere](#) and was stunned to discover that you're an author. The fact that you have this on your blog for all of your fans to see is mind-blowing to me:

"Of course, if we're going to start bringing reality into swords and sorcery, we should probably also take into consideration the fact that even a large, well-trained woman couldn't last thirty seconds against the average warrior. The correct and realistic portrayal of an armor-era woman is either one who is dead and buried after her brief foray into warrior womanhood or at home, caring for the children that she started bearing in her teens.

"Awkward and combat-inefficient breast plates are the least of the problem. What it is time to retire is the absurd and ahistorical "warrior woman".

"The amusing thing is that throughout the comments, no one even stops to realize that the entire premise of women attempting to fight with swords is physically ridiculous. If you doubt me, just hand a sword to the closest woman the next time you're in a medieval museum."

This kind of talk sounds like Red Pill wisdom (reality). I would never expect this from someone who writes successfully enough to have multiple books out (and fantasy books!), especially when their pen name and blogging name appear to be one in the same.

You have my utmost respect; how do you do it? Don't you have potential publishers you alienate when you call something out for what it is like this (assuming they even matter anymore).

I'm slaving away at writing terrible trash so that I can one day refine my craft to a point where people might actually want to buy my work, but even if I am able to work hard enough to reach such a point, I can't imagine being bold enough to blog in a way which might alienate potential readers. And yet, here you're doing just that with not just a radical opinion (truth), but one that might get you thrown in jail in some parts of Europe.

It's inspiring; again, how do you get away with it? I feel like a coward now for believing I must not allow a pen name to be married with opinion, and yet I can't bring myself to stray from that when I'm still working out not writing mountains of trash.

*I'm definitely going to start reading your work; in fact, I just bought *A Throne of Bones*. Is there a better book to start for a new reader like myself?*

I don't get away with anything. Of course I alienate potential publishers. I've been told by numerous people, including Tor authors, that Tor Books will never publish me because Theresa Nielson-Hayden has openly declared that I am a very bad, evil, dangerous, and mentally deranged individual. I've had signed book contracts cancelled because a woman in the marketing department took offense to something I wrote on my blog. I have lost jobs and job opportunities alike as a result of failing to toe the equalitarian line. I just lost the SFWA election by what must be near-historic margins, with more than 90 percent of the voters supporting my opponent.

So what? I have nothing about which to cry or even to complain. There

are always ways around the gatekeepers, and truth combined with talent and perseverance will eventually triumph in the end. I have it easy in comparison with a great mind like Ludvig von Mises, who was blackballed from nearly every university in Europe and the United States while writing the books that upended both Marxian and Keynesian dogma.

I just keep writing and my audience keeps growing. Today, it is one million monthly readers. Soon it will be ten million. Every attempt to marginalize the writer who sticks to writing truthfully about reality is bound to fail in time, because truth is always more compelling than lies. Write what you believe, write what you want, not what you think others might want to hear. And never write out of fear.

In answer to the question, unless you are already a fan of epic fantasy, I would recommend starting with either [The Wardog's Coin](#) or [A Magic Broken](#) before diving into [A Throne of Bones](#). At 850 pages, it is perhaps a bit of a beast for the casual fantasy reader.

Women Ruin Everything: Jewish edition

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2013

There is literally nothing too holy or sacrosanct [for feminists to assail](#) in the name of sexual equality uber alles:

The shrines of Jerusalem's Old City have been known throughout centuries as, among other things, tinderboxes of inter-religious bickering, violence, and bloodshed. On Friday at the Western Wall, several hundred female Jewish worshipers known as "Women of the Wall" were targeted by rock and bottle throwing from a crowd of thousands of ultra-Orthodox Jewish demonstrators outraged by their use of prayer shawls and phylacteries traditionally restricted to men.

The image at the Western Wall evoked scenes of civil rights struggles from the 1960s. Some 500 Israeli police officers on hand formed a human barrier between the women worshipers and the surging crush of demonstrators, who taunted the women and blew whistles to drown out the worship.

Police said that about 2,000 ultra-Orthodox women initially arrived at the prayer site at the urging of rabbis in order to block the Women of the Wall group from reaching the massive stones. The peak of tension came after the hour long prayer service, as the women exited the Western Wall plaza and boarded armored buses, which were then pelted by rock throwing and spitting ultra-Orthodox demonstrators.

The worst thing is that you know there is a very good chance that most of the women who were so determined to "worship" there are atheists, or at the most, pagans who don't even believe in the Jewish God.

Who needs men?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 12, 2013



When you've got cats....

Begging the question

Written by VD

Originally published on May 13, 2013

Warren Buffett [makes an assumption](#) that does not appear to be borne out by the facts:

In the flood of words written recently about women and work, one related and hugely significant point seems to me to have been neglected. It has to do with America's future, about which -- here's a familiar opinion from me -- I'm an unqualified optimist. Now entertain another opinion of mine: Women are a major reason we will do so well.

Start with the fact that our country's progress since 1776 has been mind-blowing, like nothing the world has ever seen. Our secret sauce has been a political and economic system that unleashes human potential to an extraordinary degree. As a result Americans today enjoy an abundance of goods and services that no one could have dreamed of just a few centuries ago.

But that's not the half of it -- or, rather, it's just about the half of it. America has forged this success while utilizing, in large part, only half of the country's talent. For most of our history, women -- whatever their abilities -- have been relegated to the sidelines. Only in recent years have we begun to correct that problem.

This raises the question: is it actually a problem? Buffett acknowledges that America forged this incredible success without utilizing the talent of women. In recent years, America has been utilizing more and more female talent, and yet strangely, has seen the rest of the world, much of which is still not utilizing female talent to the same degree, catch up to it, and in some cases, even surpass it.

Now, logic would suggest that there is at least a possibility that this past success stemmed from not using that talent, that female "talent", in fact, has a negative effect on human potential. However, that isn't a debate that anyone is permitted to have, because the Female Imperative insists that more female involvement means more better in all aspects of human endeavor.

Perhaps those who hold this position will be more open to the possibility after the next economic crash, or after equalitarian societies crash and/or die out. I tend to doubt it, though, as the sort of women who subscribe to the Female Imperative were capable of learning from history, they wouldn't be equalitarians or feminists in the first place.

A feminist success story

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2013

Sure, [she died alone](#), an evolutionary dead end, unlamented and unnoticed under her Che Guevara posters, but the important thing is that she had a Masters degree, she blazed a trail for thousands of childless American spinsters who will die similarly alone, and most importantly, she even managed to avoid being devoured by cats.

Barbara Salinas-Norman was a Chicana activist, a bilingual teacher, an author, a publisher and an artist. She was “intelligent,” “inspiring,” a “trailblazer.” But her life had begun to unravel, and this once well-connected woman apparently died alone in her Santa Fe home, where her body lay undiscovered for several months behind an unlocked door. Her decomposed remains were found Monday at the Zia Vista Condominiums on Zia Road. Police originally speculated that Salinas had been dead since October, but family and friends said Friday they thought the 70-year-old might have died long before that — a year or more ago.

Salinas’ body was discovered by her brother-in-law, Louis Ponce, who said Friday that he had become concerned about her because he hadn’t heard from her for a long time.... On Monday, the couple drove to Santa Fe to check on Salinas at Zia Vista and found her body lying in a filthy living room. She was lying near a favorite poster, a takeoff on Rosie the Riveter. This version shows Rosie as a skeleton, with a red cloth on her head and her arm raised in a fist under the caption, “Sí, Se Muere!” Yes, we die....

Though she was troubled, Trujillo said, “she was very intelligent,” and they became friends. Sometimes they went to the movies. Salinas was especially fond of the movie Eat Pray Love and its star, Javier Bardem. “She was so passionate about the movie. That was her dream story,” Trujillo said.

Shed no tears for Ms Salinas-Norman. Her dream was to divorce her husband and she lived the dream, not once, but twice! Sic semper feminnis....

American Sheng Nu

Written by VD

Originally published on May 15, 2013

I find it amusing that the "sheng nu" phenomenon is portrayed as a Chinese problem, as if American women aren't every bit as hypergamous as their Asian counterparts:

Feminists are concerned that some Chinese women in their late 20s who are doing well in their careers but are labeled "leftover women" for not having married yet, may be their own worst enemies.

While they may earn as much as their male counterparts they may still adhere to traditional beliefs that decree a man must earn more than his wife, and men generally share that belief. Either way, this attitude may limit their pool of potential mates.

"They are still living in a traditional mindset and values, even though there's no way that those can solve their problem," said Feng Yuan, a feminist and head of Beijing's Anti-Domestic Violence Network, in a telephone interview. Other feminists agreed with her.

What is missing is a stronger awareness of the dynamics of gender, said Ms. Feng. "If they don't gain gender consciousness then they can only rely on luck to solve their problem," she said, meaning they can only hope to solve the problem if they meet a man who earns more than they do.

"Shengnu," or "leftover woman," a term applied to China's well-educated, unmarried women, has long been hurtful for those labeled in that way.

"Gender consciousness" is not going to solve their problem either. Hypergamy cannot be indoctrinated out of women, and sexual selection guarantees that it will never be bred out of women. In fact, feminism is bound to strengthen women's natural hypergamy, because the Sheng Nu, both Chinese and American, are evolutionary dead ends.

And I encourage the androsphere to adopt the term "Sheng Nu". Whenever meeting a woman who makes conventional noises about putting her education or her career first, don't hesitate to nod approvingly and neg her about her brave, feminist choice to embrace her Sheng Nu status.

Female Imperative, enshrined into law

Written by VD

Originally published on May 16, 2013

Walter Russell Mead examines [the expected effects of Obamacare](#) on male and female pocketbooks:

Young men will be the biggest losers in the transition to Obamacare, according to a new report by the actuarial and consulting firm Milliman. The report estimates that males as a whole will see an 11 percent increase in insurance premiums, while females as a whole will see a nine percent decrease. Men under 40 will face insurance hikes of 18 to 31 percent; females under 40 will benefit from 13 to 19 percent decreases.

But here's the real kicker: premiums for young men ages 25-36 could increase by more than 50 percent, and females 25-29 will face a 4 percent increase. In other words, if you're young, you lose. If you're a man, you lose. If you're a young man, you really lose.

Going economically ghost and operating in the black economy instead of the visible one is becoming less a logical choice and more of a necessity as more and more unproductive female employees fill the ranks of what was once optimistically called the Information Society.

Translation: the digital paper-pushing economy.

MGTOW used to refer primarily to a decision to men's sexual choices, but I suspect the definition is going to have to be expanded to include men's economic choices as well. Once men can no longer reasonably expect to be able to support a wife and children, they not only will not attempt to do so, but they have no incentive to produce the economic surplus upon which societies have depended upon since the inception of written

history.

And without incentive, it's simply not going to happen. Now, perhaps women will rise to the occasion and show that they can be every bit as productive and capable of maintaining a civilized society as men. Or, more likely, the withdrawal of men from the mainstream of both society and the economy will speed up the transition into the next phase of Western civilization, whatever that might be.

At some point, one has to ask oneself the question: are those pursuing these policies genuinely this short-sighted or are they intentionally seeking the results they are obtaining?

Alpha Mail: Obamacare and the Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on May 17, 2013

Jill is being devoured by the rage monster:

The reason why men will have such hikes in their insurance costs is that there is to be no disparity between what men and women pay. Women, on average, pay a lot more for (individual) health insurance. They pay more because they go to the doctor more often. They are the ones who are more likely to take their kids to the doctor for head colds. They, to a much higher degree than men, have been manipulated into "preventative" healthcare (and this doesn't even get into maternity care and well-baby visits). So they cost the system more. Men will simply be subsidizing their more frequent use of medical care. Men work the most dangerous jobs and die younger, on average, than women do, but they don't tend to go to the doctor for preventative care.

Why should men have to do that? Good question, but a little late to be asking that. Obamacare was foisted on all of us, both men and women, whether we want it or like it. Some would say we should get as much out of the system as we can, but I, personally, would rather not. Really, how is it going to help me to take prescription meds? I have so much rage at this issue already that when you bring up the "female imperative" the rage monster just eats me up inside. I don't want Obamacare any more than you do.

I have to confess, I'm not clear concerning towards whom Jill's rage is directed. Is it the fault of any one individual woman that the Obama administration sees political benefit in serving the Female Imperative? Of course not. Are there women who oppose Obamacare despite the fact that estimates indicate that they will personally benefit from it? I assume there are hundreds of thousands, if not millions, of them.

But this doesn't preclude understanding the political realities that are driving this latest government intrusion upon the tattered remnants of American liberties. Nor does it change the fact that one of the primary problems in resisting the growth of government is the refusal of many women - not all, to be sure - to oppose policies such as no-fault divorce, VAWA, and domestic abuse-related laws on the grounds that they might one day personally benefit from the enshrinement of the Female Imperative into law.

Exactly backwards

Written by VD

Originally published on May 17, 2013

Someone needs to explain [where babies come from](#) to the distinguished Representative from the great State of Illinois:

"Our survival as a species is dependent on women taking charge," Rep. Jan Schakowsky (D-Ill.) told a gathering at a campaign fundraiser earlier this month.

It's rather remarkable that she should be able to get it so precisely backward. Our survival as a species is actually dependent upon women having and raising children, two activities which are almost perfectly inversely related to "taking charge".

Men on Strike and the SSH

Written by VD

Originally published on May 19, 2013

A video review of Helen Smith's forthcoming *Men on Strike*, which I'm told contains some discussion of the socio-sexual hierarchy which Dr. Helen references in her book.



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

Gardening and the single woman

Written by VD

Originally published on May 19, 2013

The Germans don't hold with it:

"We've had bad experiences with single women," said the chairman of the Fiekendorf allotment club, named only as Hans-Dieter H. "They can't do this, they can't do that. It never works out. I'm sorry. It only causes us trouble."

Speaking to Wednesday's edition of the Hamburger Morgenpost newspaper, he explained that the club's communal work - like hedge-cutting - was especially beyond a woman's power, adding that there was already one single woman in the club and she was annoying.

He also said that there were several women who had been left with an allotment after the husbands had died and subsequently also caused "difficulties."

"They have to understand that," said Hans-Dieter H. "We're not going to invite the bother anymore."

One woman left particularly frustrated at the new rule is Nafize Ö., a farmer's daughter from Turkey who has just had her allotment application turned down by Hans-Dieter H. "He told me that he turns down all women who don't have a man. He said they can't manage the work."

I find it interesting that many women who have no problem with understanding the concept that young men should pay higher insurance premiums because they statistically tend to drive faster and crash their cars more often are so easily outraged by **the same concept being applied to women**.

"But I'm not the one who didn't do X!" they protest. Which is true. And yet, there isn't a single young man who has just received his driver's license that has racked up six speeding tickets in a year or overturned his car while driving 75 in a 35 zone. His treatment is based on the expectation of his future actions on the basis of the knowledge of other young men's actions.

And let's face it, in Germany there is no higher crime than failing to keep your garden allotment in order.

Illusion and reality

Written by VD

Originally published on May 20, 2013

Athol explains why [it's important to believe](#) in at least the potential for the best in others:

The trouble is, a lot of the Red Pill approach to life assumes a near telepathic assumption of negative intentions in others. Is it often right? Sure it is. But it's almost impossible to live happily if you are endlessly paranoid and jaded about the intentions of everyone around you. If every woman is a hotmess of whorish desire and nothing else but a lying cunt of a hamster justifying her Alpha male sperm seeking... well it gets tiring being on edge after a while. Likewise every man is a third wheel seeking an opportunity and plots behind your back, pumping you for information about your woman, seeking to make a run into the endzone the moment you blink too slowly.

You can't maintain a combat edge indefinitely. Eventually, you break down. At some point, you have to take a few chosen others on trust, men and women. People do mature, people do change, people do surmount their baser instincts.

I don't recommend choosing illusion over reality, but it is also important to understand that the potential for doing evil is not the same as actually committing it. And experiencing temptation is not action.

Knowing that a woman does not belong on a pedestal is not synonymous with believing that she dwells in a sewer. The fact of female fallibility should not lead one to assume that they are subhuman, and the fact of sexual inequality should not be confused with male infallibility.

Book Review: Men on Strike

Written by VD

Originally published on May 22, 2013

MEN ON STRIKE

Dr. Helen Smith

Rating: 8 of 10

With the publication of *Men on Strike*, Dr. Helen Smith fires an important shot in the ongoing cultural war for the soul, and indeed, the survival, of Western Civilization. It is a shot she fires in defense of the defenders, in defense of the barricades, in defense of the gates, against the lawless barbarians marching under the banner of the Female Imperative.

If the horror stories and red pill realities she chronicles will not be unfamiliar to those who are regular readers of the androsphere, they are nevertheless particularly effective when presented, largely dispassionately, one after another in succession. Dr. Helen does a competent job of drawing clear links between a legal regime biased towards women and the fearful behavior of men who no longer see sufficient incentive to perform the roles that society has long expected and required of them.

Men on Strike is particularly effective when pointing out the shameless hypocrisy of feminist activism, and how the voices that are quick to appeal to equality when it benefits women are completely silent when it is the male sex that is getting the short side of the stick. And it raises what is arguably the most important question of all: how can a society which actively disincentivizes men to marry, father children, and produce the economic surplus required to support women and children expect to survive, let alone thrive?

Dr. Helen begins the book with considering the question of why men are

increasingly reluctant to marry, as evidenced by both national statistics and personal anecdotes. She continues with a presentation of the hypocrisy of the present legal approach to children and parenting, then moves on to the recent inversion of the male/female ratio of college attendance. After considering the way marriage has changed in recent decades, she then explains why these changes matter, and devotes the final chapter to considering whether men are best advised to continue simply opting out of society or attempting to fight back.

While much of the evidence is anecdotal, it must be noted that the anecdotal evidence is largely presented in an explanatory sense and is primarily used to support the statistical evidence. As such, it is much more valid than anecdotal evidence cited in support of hypothetical trends.

Possibly the best thing about *Men on Strike* is that at no point does Dr. Helen attempt to speak for men or tell men what they should do. She is quite clearly cognizant of the fact that she is speaking out in support of men, she is attempting to encourage them to speak out themselves rather than to speak for them.

Unlike other books that purport to be concerned about the societal degradation of men, Dr. Helen's book is not driven by the Female Imperative. She is aware that the degradation of men is not likely to serve women well in the long run, but she also opposes that legal and social degradation in its own right. In her words: "I propose that men are autonomous beings who are entitled to justice and equality and the pursuit of their own happiness because they are human beings in a supposedly free society."

Dr. Helen's book is both courageous and important because it is written by a woman. It cannot be dismissed as male whining or a parthian shot by the Patriarchy, and it is rhetorically effective because it breaks the Pink

Code of Silence and shames those women who, in the name of equality, have pursued an inequality more oppressive and deadly than has been personally experienced by any woman of the West. It will be a valuable resource for anyone, male or female, who cares about the fate of men or the fate of Western civilization.

Text sample: *Our society, the media, the government, women, white knights and Uncle Tims have regulated and demanded that any incentives men have for acting like men be taken away and decried masculinity as evil. Now they are seeing the result. Men have been listening to what society has been saying about them for more than forty years; they are perverts, wimps, cowards, assholes, jerks, good-for-nothing, bumbling deadbeats and expendable. Men got the message; now they are acting accordingly. As you sow, so shall you reap.*

So now people are surprised when men are heading for the exits? They shouldn't be surprised. Men have been pushed there for some time. We should actually be surprised that it has taken so long.

The Concordia is just a microcosm of what is happening in our greater society. Men are opting out, bailing out and going on strike in response to the attack on their gender; a society can't spend more than forty years tearing down almost half of the population and expect them to respond with "give me another" forever. Pretty soon, a lot more men will be taking Captain Schettino's lead and jumping ship—only it will be on a lot larger scale than a boatload of people. The war on men is suicidal for our society in so many ways, and treating men like the enemy is dangerous, both to men and to the society that needs their positive participation as fathers, husbands, role models and leaders.

NB: In the interest of full disclosure, it should be noted that in the first chapter of the book, Dr. Helen refers to the socio-sexual hierarchy I developed from Roissy's sexual hierarchy.

Nihilists vs Civilizationists

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2013

It's been interesting to see the blog comments devolve into a sort of petty war between what appears to be some flavor of MGTOW on one hand and a loose alliance of pro-male married women and traditionalist men on the other. Based on some comments I've received from some leading Game bloggers, this dynamic has appeared on other blogs as well.

To a certain extent, it is something that was always inevitable. To give one example, whereas Roissy and I obviously respect each other despite our different purposes, those who incline more towards his "fiddle while Rome burns" perspective are considerably less able to view those differences in the abstract than Roissy, while those who are more focused on saving civilization from itself, (or at least preserving the seeds of civilization as the fire sweeps through the forest), are considerably less able to view the fiddlers with the same sort of equanimity that I am.

What both camps have in common is a diagnosis. Where they differ is the prescription. This is why they are not functional allies in the long term. Their immediate objectives and priorities have nothing in common and their perspectives are fundamentally different. However, it should be kept in mind that neither side created the problem to which both are reacting, and it should be recognized that both have important roles to play before the course plays itself out.

It is the MGTOW who will ultimately destroy the Female Imperative society by removing its foundations. The traditionalists tend to allay the destructive effects of the irrational while the hedonists exacerbate them. This is why the MGTOW incorrectly tend to look on the traditionalists as white knights and useful idiots in the service of the Female Imperative. They erroneously conflate the traditionalists who are simply doing what

they have always done with the feminized Church and the female-biased State.

By withdrawing their services, their seed, their paternal support, and their economic surplus from the women and children of society, they render that society unsustainable. They are responding rationally to the disincentives which that society has presented them. Theirs is a perfectly legitimate response to a society gone mad. More than that, their response is a necessary one, it is part of the pendulum swing that is required before society can return to sanity and stability.

However, the hedonistic, self-centered MGTOW will never be able to build anything lasting or replace the society which they quite rightly hate. They must rely upon the civilizationists to do that; without the traditionalists still stubbornly working, marrying, and having children despite all of the societal disincentives for doing so, there will be no eventual recovery from the chaotic, barbaric morass into which the equalitarian-corrupted West is rapidly sliding.

This is why the accusations of lotus-eating on the one hand and white-knighting on the other are both misplaced and ill-considered. Both nihilists and civilizationists are necessary to the process of first destroying, and then replacing, FI society. One need not agree with the other to respect and understand his - or her - role in the necessary, desirable, and, I would argue, inevitable, process.

Women commit most domestic violence

Written by VD

Originally published on May 26, 2013

Even [the studies cited](#) by feminists to blame men for domestic violence reveal as much:

Take domestic violence, for example. It is almost universally portrayed as though the perpetrators are men. Indeed, in 1989 the Canadian Journal Of Behavioural Science published the results of a survey that was celebrated as a classic exposé of 'battered wives', and was taken up as proof of typical male perfidy.

However, two years later the Journal acknowledged a different side to the story after the data had been re-analysed. While 10.8 per cent of the men surveyed had pushed, grabbed or thrown objects at their spouses, 12.4 per cent of women had done so too. And although 2.5 per cent of men used serious violence, so did 4.7 per cent of women.

Marilyn Kwong, who carried out the new analysis, also examined eight other studies and found the pattern was universal. Inconvenient facts had been cut out.

I would go so far as to argue that given the redefinition of sexual assault to mean "sexual contact to which express consent has not been given", women also commit the majority of sexual assaults. I have been groped, on the chest, posterior, or genitals, without giving express consent, by at least 10x more women than I have ever touched myself.

When facing spurious feminist assertions, punch back twice as hard. When you hear an appeal to domestic violence justifying one form or another of the Female Imperative, remind your interlocutor that as per the Canadian Journal of Behavioral Science, women commit nearly two-thirds, (65.3 percent), of serious domestic violence.

No more Anonymous comments

Written by VD

Originally published on May 26, 2013

As legitimate blog traffic has increased at Alpha Game, so has the spam. Nearly all of it is posted as Anonymous; in the last two days I had to delete 163 Anonymous spam comments, 37 of which made it past Blogger's spam-trapping. Because it is a waste of time reading each Anonymous comment to determine if it is spam or not, from now on, I am going to delete all Anonymous comments as spam.

This means typing your name in the comment will not avoid deletion. Note that being deleted as spam may have the result of making it harder for you to comment here and elsewhere as Blogger may blacklist your IP address. This doesn't mean you have to register with any of the various options, but as a minimum, you will have to use a Name in the Name/URL when posting comments in the future.

30 percent of women are sexually dysfunctional

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2013

Yet another aspect of intersexual relations [to keep in mind](#) with regards to the increased male tendency to avoid marriage. There is a very good chance she will not always be as sexually interested in you as she is at the start.

Lack of lust, when it creates emotional distress, meets the psychiatric profession's clinical criteria for H.S.D.D., or hypoactive sexual-desire disorder. Researchers have set its prevalence among women between the ages of about 20 and 60 at between 10 and 15 percent. When you count the women who don't quite meet the elaborate clinical threshold, the rate rises to around 30 percent.

What is worse is that this doesn't even count the women with a lack of sexual desire that doesn't create emotional distress for them. However, it is unlikely that the pharmaceutical industry will be able to provide the answer; even if they do manage to artificially provide a sexual pick-upper, the potential for disastrous consequences should be obvious.

Game, and specifically Dread Game, are much more likely to be successful for men faced with sexually avoidant women. Consider this aspect of the connection between relationship length and the decrease of female attraction for their husband or long-term male partner.

All scientists really know is that the disparity in desire exists, at least after a relationship has lasted a while. Dietrich Klusmann, a psychologist at the University of Hamburg-Eppendorf in Germany, has provided a glimpse into the bedrooms of longtime couples. His surveys, involving a total of almost 2,500 subjects, comprise one of the few systematic comparisons of female and

male desire at progressive stages of committed relationships. He shows women and men in new relationships reporting, on average, more or less equal lust for each other. But for women who've been with their partners between one and four years, a dive begins — and continues, leaving male desire far higher. (Within this plunge, there is a notable pattern: over time, women who don't live with their partners retain their desire much more than women who do.)

It is very clear that attempts "to reach through the invisible barriers" erected by sexually avoidant women will not work. Closeness and intimacy is what is turning them off. Therefore, to increase sexual desire in a long-time female partner who has become sexually dysfunctional, a man will have to engage in his own avoidant behavior. This doesn't mean it is necessary to go out and have an affair, only that it is necessary to create space in the relationship and induce an amount of fear in the woman.

Go on more business trips and don't bother calling in. Go to Vegas or Bangkok with your friends. Start living more like the single man you once were and who once attracted her. Don't be always available or always at her beck and call. And if she starts worrying about your loyalty, don't be quick to reassure her of it. Even if the thought of infidelity doesn't occur to you, she doesn't need to know that. She doesn't deserve to know that because the knowledge will only kill whatever budding desire her dread is beginning to produce.

Now, it should be clear that this is not advice for most couples; the 70 percent of women who are not sexually dysfunctional and avoidant don't merit such behavior anymore than they should be taking the drugs. But once a woman exhibits a regular pattern of going to bed early or finding various excuses to forestall sexual overtures, more serious measures are in order.

Alpha Mail: quick hits

Written by VD

Originally published on May 28, 2013

Grace asks for marital advice:

These posts are great- but do you have any advice for women who have husbands who refuse to have sex? In my case I am not a supermodel but am not overweight/blatantly unattractive and I exercise, wear makeup, dresses etc. My husband looks at a lot of porn and even pays significantly for porn sites monthly. He goes months without having sex and refuses to talk to me about it. I don't believe in divorce but don't know what to do. Do you have any suggestions?

Wrong blog. Go to Athol Kay's place, which is on the right sidebar. I really don't spend a great deal of time thinking about how to seduce and otherwise turn on men. My take is that if a man isn't interested in sex with a woman who isn't fat or unattractive, she is probably either boring in bed or bossy. As for the porn, I note that it is an effective way of circumnavigating the female use of sex as a relationship control device without walking out.

A contemplates scientific fairy stories aka evolutionary stable strategies:

This is just an odd theory of mine, and I should caveat that I don't believe in the merits of evolutionary psychology, but wouldn't an evolutionary psychologist suggest that it is a good thing for LTRs to have reduced sexual activity over the long haul?

I have no doubt that some evolutionary psychologist will suggest it now as an ex post facto explanation now that it has been observed, but as it happens, this is the reverse of what evolutionary psychologists previously suggested. As, you will note, was mentioned in the article linked in the post.

loweenie wonders about the ideal way to communicate a willingness to engage in domestic violence:

My husband has never raised a hand to me, but he certainly has raised his voice. Having seen the escalation of his temper, and knowing he is by design far stronger and far more willful than I, I've understood not to push. How do men here believe this cautionary line is most effectively drawn?

By making it clear that women are not considered off limits and one is perfectly willing to defend oneself by "hitting a girl" if the situation requires it. Since I began my martial arts training, I have made it clear to everyone, of both sexes, that while I will not start a fight, I will finish it. Unsurprisingly, (outside of three general brawls), I've never had to hit anyone outside the dojo although I remain perfectly capable of doing so. With men, as with nations, it is the peaceful who are prepared for violence who are the least likely to be forced into it.

Desert Cat wonders if women can surmount the Female Imperative:

I wonder if it is possible for any woman, however "red-pill" to ever fully escape the gravitational field of the Feminine Imperative.

They can, but they will always do so in a rational manner. Emotionally, they will not because they cannot. That is why even a woman who fully assents to the civilizational agenda can find herself unconsciously reacting in a manner consistent with the very Imperative she decries. Female reason can, and often does, trump female emotion, but it is a constant struggle that is more difficult for some women than others. In general, the more emotional the woman, the harder it will be for her to escape the aforementioned gravitational field.

Why you don't have a wife/girlfriend

Written by VD

Originally published on May 29, 2013

1. You are too passive. Women respond to men who are aggressive, to men who are predators. Waiting for "the right moment" to ask a woman out is just another way to describe being afraid to pursue. Those who don't chase will seldom catch; stop basing your intersexual relations strategy on science fiction novels written by overweight gamma males.

2. You overrate yourself. If you are an overweight, balding man of average income, or a gangly, pimply student at a state university, neither supermodels nor 8+ women are going to be interested in you. They are elite and you are not. They have much better options than you and Game is not magic. Game will give you two points more range, not five. You don't have standards to be lowered, you have delusions to abandon. If you're an average man, you should pursue an average woman.

3. You are too eager or desperate. Relax. Not having had a wife or girlfriend hasn't killed you yet, so it's not going to kill you in the future. Women like men with options, so don't act as if you don't have any. You do. You always do.

4. You pursue inappropriate women. If you're always trying to save sluts or white knight for women with bad men, you're failing to recognize that those women are right where they want to be. That "poor little innocent me, I'm so unlucky" spiel is something that all of those women tell everyone they come across and it's not real. The fact that she gets cheated on by the thug with the tattooed face is no more surprising than the fact that she won't let you rescue her from him. She doesn't want to be rescued, she just wants an audience.

5. You're holding out for someone better. That's fine, but if you've been

holding out for more than five years without finding anyone, you should probably consider the possibility that number two applies.

6. You can't decide. Look, women are like any other aspect of life. You make your choices and you take your chances. A giant green arrow is not going to one day appear from the sky, pointing at the head of a pretty, but shy girl, accompanied by trumpets and a voice declaiming "She, my good man, is The One!" Get advice from men and women you trust, pray about it, consider both head and heart, then roll the dice.

7. You're afraid things might go wrong. It's true, they might. On the other hand, living life by this logic would keep you out of showers and automobiles. Life can be reasonably characterized, if one is inclined towards the pessimistic perspective, as a series of disappointments interrupted occasionally by disasters. But that is true no matter who you are.

Alpha != winner

Written by VD

Originally published on May 30, 2013

It should always be kept in mind that success with women is not necessarily synonymous with success in all aspects of life:

A drunken driver was having sex when he lost control of his car Monday night and crashed the vehicle, ejecting his naked female companion onto a New Mexico roadway, police report.

According to cops, Luis Briones, 25, ran a red light and slammed his Ford Explorer into another car on an Albuquerque street. The impact of the collision forced Natasha Carroll, 21, from Briones's SUV. With a bloodied Carroll lying in the road, Briones got back into his vehicle and attempted to flee the accident scene, witnesses told Albuquerque Police Department officers. After one witness confiscated his keys, Briones "then jumped into a bush, landing and attempting to hide in a cactus."

Carroll suffered facial lacerations in the crash and was transported to an area hospital, where she was reported to be in stable condition. The plastered Briones, cops reported, reeked of booze and was extremely belligerent post-arrest. He allegedly spit on officers, threatened them, and "refused to keep his pants on."

This is why it is necessary to differentiate between the sexually dominant and the socially dominant. Getting a 21 year-old woman to have sex with you while you are driving is pretty dominant. Trying to hide in a cactus and refusing to keep your pants on, not so much.

All that story needs to make it perfect, in my opinion, is to learn that it was a first date....

Because intersexual relations are insufficiently difficult

Written by VD

Originally published on May 31, 2013

It's probably a good idea [to further confuse](#) the children of America:

Nothing says “child-appropriate material” quite like gender-bending underage superheroes. At least that’s the theory over at the Hub, the network co-owned by Discovery and Hasbro, which is trotting out its latest soon-to-be-dud, SheZow. That show follows the adventures of a 12-year-old boy named Guy who uses a magic ring to transform himself into a crime-fighting girl. Yes, you read that correctly. When Guy says the magic words – “You go girl!” – he becomes SheZow, wearing a purple skirt and cape, as well as pink gloves and white boots.

At this rate, in two more generations, the great societal problem won't be that men are on marriage strike, but rather that large numbers of young men and women have no idea what sexual roles are or how to even go about reproducing in the first place. It would be hard to design a better system for interfering with normal psychosexual development than the present one designed by and for sexual freaks.

Why do women ruin everything, even for themselves?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 01, 2013

This isn't a rhetorical question. I'm genuinely curious to hear what reasons both men and women would posit to explain the oft-observed phenomenon of women actively ruining things, not only male-dominated organizations and pursuits, but even, as VP commenter AmyJ noted, female-dominated ones:

Women even ruin things meant for women. I've noticed on Pinterest, if someone makes even the slightest negative comment, there are calls for not just banning the commenter, but negative comments all together. The mantra seems to be "I shall not be offended or you will pay"

Is it jealousy combined with solipsism? That doesn't seem to explain why most women who enjoy diverse interests pursue them in the first place. Is it simply shortsightedness combined with illogic leading to a failure to grasp obvious consequences? Is it some sort of Groucho Marx syndrome and being discontent with any club willing to accept them?

I have the vague impression that hypergamy, or at least whatever drives the hypergamous impulse, may be related, but I really couldn't say. I mean, it seems obvious that the very last thing a woman who enjoys historically male pursuits such as science fiction, video games, or hunting would want to do is drive out the very sort of men who create the things she enjoys in the first place, and yet, we see this same pattern playing out again and again.

Take the example of Pinterest. I know, as a blogger, that eliminating negative comments will significantly reduce the number of comments that are made because repetitive "yes, I agree" comments are not only

tedious, but cannot inspire much in the way of discussion. So, eliminating negative comments is half-tantamount to eliminating comments altogether. Do the women who want to ban negative comments simply not understand that or do they really want Pinterest to be a place where no one comments on anything? Or, are they attempting to create some fantasy structure where the discourse is active, but everyone only has praise for them?

I don't know. Perhaps the phenomenon is simply the innate female desire to engage with the things they love by "improving" them in some manner.

Love vs Hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 02, 2013

One tends to suspect that the latter will win out [in this particular case](#):

“I’m recently engaged to the most honest, thoughtful, and loving man I’ve ever met. He has supported me through many hard times, including losing my job and being assaulted. Here’s the but about him: He makes no money. He has ambitions, and he’s smart, but will likely only bring a middle-class income at best. I have an OK job and I’m self-sufficient. Now here’s the but about me: I’m really, really pretty. My whole life people have told me I could get any man I want, meaning a rich man, and are shocked that I’m engaged to my fiancé, nice though he is. I’ve never dated a rich man, but it does make me curious. So part of me thinks I’m squandering my good looks on this poor man, and the other part of me thinks that I’m so shallow that I don’t even deserve him or anyone else. Am I a fool for thinking that a poor man can make me happy, or an idiot for believing a sexist fantasy?”

The important thing to note here is not the shameless hypergamy or the expectation that looks intrinsically merit money, but rather, the fact that women can, and do, make a choice to surmount their baser motivations. The practitioners of Game who dismiss all women as helpless biological automatons are as wrong to do so as the naysayers of Game are to deny the biological and sociological drives that men with Game exploit so successfully.

Civilizationists should not only advocate Game for men, but the rational control of the hypergamous instinct for women. One might dismiss this

pretty woman as shallow, but in truth, she is showing more self-awareness than the average woman does. And it should also make it obvious that although women grasp the concepts of gratitude and obligation, they don't tend to view them as binding in the male sense of the terms.

The real Warrior Women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2013



Unsurprisingly, it turns out that putting young women in the military does not turn them into stone cold killers that are just like men only deadlier. It seems that they still play dress up, pose, and put their assets on display to attract male attention, only with military gear instead of makeup kits.

Funny how one never seems to read about this sort of thing in any of the military SF that was published over the last 40 years. Let's face it, not only is the Warrior Woman a fictional concept, these "soldiers" are far more likely to fall on their backs before the enemy than shoot at him.

A right to her own facts

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 04, 2013

Demolished, for varying degrees of demolished... and methodical. I know some people like Fox's Megyn Kelly, but I've always considered her to be overrated and little more than a high-functioning feminist. She's the classic example of the credentialed midwit who has been told too many times that she's brilliant, [as evidenced by her supposed "demolition"](#) of Erick Erickson and Lou Dobbs concerning the bad news about female breadwinners:

Megyn Kelly methodically tore fellow Fox News pundits Erick Erickson and Lou Dobbs to shreds on Friday for their instantly infamous comments about women in the workplace.

Both men had a near meltdown about a study which showed that more women than ever were the sole or primary breadwinners in their households. They agreed that it signalled a terrible new trend for civilization itself. Erickson even brought the animal kingdom up, saying, "When you look at biology, look at the natural world, the roles of a male and a female in society, and other animals, the male typically is the dominant role."

When critics, including Fox News' own Greta Van Susteren, pounced, Erickson doubled down on his radio show and in a blog post on Red State.

Kelly was loaded for bear when Dobbs and Erickson joined her on her Friday show, and she let both men have it.....

"What makes you dominant and me submissive and who died and made you scientist-in-chief?" was her first question to Erickson. Try as he might, he failed to convince her.

When he said that many in the Pew study agreed with his discomfort about the role of women, she shot back, "Just because you have people who agree with you doesn't mean it's not offensive." Eventually, she let loose with a harsh monologue:

"I didn't like what you wrote one bit. To me you sound like somebody who's judging and then wants to come out and say 'I'm not, I'm not, I'm not, and now let me judge judge judge, and by the way it's science it's science it's science it's fact fact fact fact. Well, I have a whole list of studies saying your science is wrong and your facts are wrong.'"

Kelly did what women usually do when forced to confront a reality they find distasteful: claim that she has a right to her own facts and her own reality. Kelly didn't have "a whole list of studies" to defend her position, she simply lied in the knowledge that no one was going to be permitted to call her on her false claim. The idea that society cannot survive too many female breadwinners may be offensive, but neither societies nor individuals that find reality offensive tend to survive very long.

Women Ruin Everything: school retreat edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2013

Make no mistake, some women are absolutely out to destroy **everything that does not include them**, no matter what the cost to everyone else:

A father-son bonding session planned by a North Island primary school was cancelled after a single mother demanded to be included. Two "Band of Brothers" seminars were arranged by Matakana School to help fathers get more involved in their sons' lives, and as a forum for dads to share their issues. One session was for dads and another was for fathers and sons. A solo mum wanted to attend but was told she couldn't because her presence would inhibit discussion....

The woman's son was welcome at the second seminar and the guest speaker offered a specific session with her and her son but she continued to insist on attending, Goosen said, so the school board decided to cancel the event.

This is why you cannot back down. Ever. You cannot reason with savages or reach an accommodation with them because they simply do not share your values and they do not care about anyone else. So don't try. Not all women are savages of this sort, but every man has to be prepared to deal with female savagery by ignoring when possible and crushing it when necessary.

The school is planning a "more inclusive" event. I'll bet the majority of the fathers who were attending the male-only event don't show.

Alpha Mail: becoming a better man

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2013

A foreign reader asks how he can improve himself as a man, a Christian, and a member of Western civilization:

I'm a regular reader of your blogs and also have read some of your books (and must say, I haven't read such good SF in a long time). I'm a 19 year old and I just got in college, where I'm studying electrical engineering and have a sort-of relationship with one girl in another country, I go to the gym, and reading not only your books and blog, but others in this corner of the internet I realized how wrong was my belief in the nonexistence of God, so I'm making my way back to christianity. I was some time ago what I would describe as a lower beta, but since the I made some improvements.

I'm still kind of shy, being really an introvert, and although I know I should overcome it by talking more, I just can't have a good conversation with any of the people my age, as almost all of them are just brainwashed liberals, so all conversations end with them saying something really stupid, me agreeing and then politely excusing myself and going somewhere else. Not only that I don't have the drive to go to places, visit other countries (maybe because I've already done that in my childhood), but, at the same time, I don't think only sitting at home reading books and going to gym is going to make me a better man.

So, what I want to ask you is this: what should a 19 year old like me do to become a better man, a better christian, and and to help restoring western civilization and it's people?

Gym is good. Reading is good. But what is missing from your description is interaction with others and service to them. I sense a little fear in your description of your mediocre conversations; why are you agreeing with really stupid things? Since you are a Christian, remember that you are not given a spirit of fear, but a spirit of boldness. You cannot become a better man by compromising with lies and foolishness out of fear.

So, that's the first step I would prescribe for you. The next time someone says something really stupid, don't agree with them, but politely explain to them why they are incorrect. Don't be disagreeable; sometimes it is okay to simply smile and hold your tongue. But do not ever falsely agree with something.

I'd also look for an opportunity to volunteer somewhere. As an introvert, you need a reason to get you out of the house, so find one that will allow you to help others in some manner.

The ancient Greeks believed in strength in body, mind, and soul. With the gym and with your books, you're already addressing the first two. But now you need to address the latter too. And always pray to God for guidance. He will provide it, even if it is to places you had never imagined going.

Comment registration

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2013

I'm very sorry about this, but it's going to be necessary to register at one of the various options listed to comment at Alpha Game from now on due to an absolute blizzard of Anonymous spam comments. Someone obviously figured out how to get past Blogger's spam filters on the new Blogger templates, because I've had to delete over 300 spam messages just today.

I know registration is a pain, and it's annoying, but it's not as bad as having to skip past 15 spam comments for every real one.

Alpha Mail: Women Ruin Everything: Cosplay edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2013

The scales are gradually falling from JD's eyes:

I've been really enjoying AG and VP, although in different ways. While reading VP I find myself nodding and saying "Yes, that's what I always thought!" While reading AG I find myself feeling a growing sense of horror at the thorough and complete incorrectness of everything I'd been taught. I believe the truth of your assertions are self evident once one is aware of them and contrasts them with PC assertions and evaluates which better explains reality. I think you're doing a valuable service for people who haven't heard any other view point.

Anyway, I ran across an article that, using my newly scaleless eyes to evaluate from a new perspective, I found interesting. The woman attends sci-fi cons and dresses up in attractive sci fi costumes, then is upset when (a) other women criticize her appearance (b) men compliment her on her appearance. It's the women's snide criticism that really gets to her, so naturally, most of the article is devoted to [bashing the maleprivilegeculture](#) at conventions.

Well, naturally. Because it must be the men's fault that they don't do a better job of protecting her from hearing judgmental and offensive comments about the shortness of her skirt from the obese shoggoths of the sort that can be seen in the background who resent being reminded of what actual human women look like.

SF/F is escapist literature that possesses particular appeal to those with a lot from which to escape. There is nothing wrong with that, but combined

with feminist dogma, the white-knighting gamma males that inordinately attend these conventions, and the aforementioned shoggoths, it's a recipe for the sort of hilarious Red on Red attacks that result in these sorts of articles and left-liberal authors being castigated for Insufficient Kowtowing to one or another sacred cows.

I've attended one convention in my life, and I have never seen a bigger or sadder collection of fatties and freaks anywhere. The bizarre thing was that for all of their supposed devotion to inclusion, they were also snarkier, more sensitive, and more judgmental about each other than the gay men working out in the gym at the Northwest Target Center. There was one post-op transsexual there who looked like a lumberjack hippie and all the shoggoths were glaring pure poison at "her" because "she" was using the women's bathrooms. I'm not all surprised to hear that the entire scene has devolved into a morass of competitive offense-taking.

UPDATE: So far, the registration requirement has prevented 221 Anonymous spam comments from getting through.

Alpha Mail: IQ has its downsides

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 09, 2013

For a smart guy, it has taken AB an awfully long time to realize that mere intelligence is no guarantee of anything:

What would you recommend for a high-IQ person who seems to have no ambition or ability to get things done? Do you know of a resource for smart people with self-discipline problems? Now the wordy background, in case it helps: I'm a [forty-something] programmer and [retail shop] owner, and have been broke or nearly so most of my life, because I always seem to make just almost enough money to get by.

I was tested at an 8th-grade level going into kindergarten, and at a 160 IQ when I was 13. I'm not a savant in any particular area. Though math was my best and favorite subject, I got all A's in everything (when I wanted to) and my ACT scores were 32+ on all subjects.

I don't think I'm lazy exactly, because I'll work hard on a killer sudoku or building something in my back yard when I'm into it. I tested positive for ADD a few years ago, but the medication seemed to make no difference except reduce my need for naps, so I gave that up.

*The problem comes when I have a job to do: if I don't absolutely have to do it right now and will be totally screwed if I don't, I put it off. I try to make lists, leave myself notes, give myself pep talks, but nothing helps much. When the creditors are knocking and I need the money to keep from going to court, then I sit myself down and tear through a job to get paid, and feel stupid that I didn't do it much sooner. So I **can** do the work, and I'm*

fortunate that I'm smart enough to do it fast, but it's still a miserable way to get by. Ten billable hours a week would cover my living costs, but I don't manage that most of the time.

It started in school, when I could do the homework during class while all the other kids were still learning the lesson, or in a pinch I could knock out a 3-week essay on the bus in the way in. Then it got worse, to where I'd turn stuff in late and use the extra credit to get back up to an A. In real life, the consequences are worse, of course.

As best I can figure from bouncing ideas off a counselor, the problem is that I hate having to do anything on anyone else's terms, and when it came to mental work, I've never had to. Terminal stubbornness, basically, and having no self-discipline. I'll spend an hour writing and polishing a comment for someone else's blog, but when I think about spending an hour working on a job that's over deadline, I get tired and start rationalizing a nap. Even with my own projects, I get started well, but I think I start to balk when I reach the point where I'd be going live soon, because then I'll be obligated to support it.

Sorry to go on so long, but as you can probably tell, I've been struggling with this for a long time, and I hate wasting my God-given brains this way (and giving smart people a bad name). If you have any suggestions, I appreciate them, and also your time in reading this.

High intelligence, superlative athleticism, and great beauty come with the same handicap; the expectation that the mere possession of it is sufficient to merit the high regard of others and material success. My recommendation is that AB belatedly get over his intelligence, realize that no one but him actually gives a damn about it, and focus on developing his self-discipline so he has the wherewithal to pay attention to a task

longer than the average male kindergartener with ADD.

Some very smart people don't seem to realize that talking about their intelligence is no more intrinsically interesting to normal people than listening to strong people talking about how strong they are or pretty people talking about how pretty they are to them. Nor do they realize that their obsession with one facet of their lives tends to render them rather low in the socio-sexual hierarchy. There is a reason, after all, that Roissy subtracted a point for IQ over 120 in rating male attractiveness.

The chief problem here isn't a lack of focus per se, but rather that intelligent people can rationalize practically anything, no matter how stupid or self-destructive it is.

If AB really wants to change his life, then I recommend first getting involved in an activity where intelligence doesn't help much, if at all. Full contact martial arts is a great way of truly understanding the irrelevance of intelligence versus hard work. Weightlifting is also good; the iron doesn't care and you can't persuade it off the bar. He doesn't need to develop a work ethic, but rather, a work habit.

The second thing is to learn to start completing tasks. Pick a small, reasonable goal and do not permit any divergence from it until it is accomplished. Then pick a larger one, and do it again. There is a sort of decision paralysis that tends to afflict the highly intelligent; the more options one can see, the harder it can be to choose between them. But in this case, the perfect is not only the enemy of the good, it is the enemy of accomplishing anything.

The third thing is to get over the fear of failure. The intelligent often pre-rationalize their failures by refusing to throw themselves sufficiently into their projects and responsibilities. But this is simple self-sabotage and an exercise in repeated frustration.

AB is starting late. These are lessons he should have learned by his mid-twenties. But in such cases, better late than never. The prime objective is to avoid getting trapped into the high-IQ gamma mindset, in which everything happens to the gamma for reasons beyond his control and nothing is ever his fault.

Equality and entrepreneurialism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 10, 2013

Say what you will about the public school system, but at least they are teaching girls that they can not only do the jobs that men historically did, but that they can [start their own businesses too](#):

An 18-year-old Hopkins High School senior cheerleader allegedly used her sophomore teammate as a prostitute, according to a criminal complaint filed in Hennepin County. Montia Marie Parker, 18, of Maple Grove was arrested on one count of second-degree felony sex trafficking, and one count of felony solicitation, inducement and promotion of prostitution.

Sure, she might need a lecture or two on the relevant state laws, but isn't this exactly the liberation from the rule of men that feminists have been seeking for the last 40 years?

Why there aren't enough doctors

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 11, 2013

One thing that never seems to come up amidst all the celebrating female advances in education is [the massive waste of educational resources](#) that far too many of those female degrees now represent:

Female doctors put NHS under 'tremendous burden' because they get married, have children and want to work part-time. Health minister Anna Soubry warns of 'unintended consequences'. Tory MP Anne McIntosh: NHS is forced to train two part-time GPs. Up to 70 per cent of medical students are female, MPs are told.

The main reason there are no longer enough medical doctors across the West is the fact that female doctors work far fewer hours, on average, than the male doctors they have replaced. Due to the strong female preference for part-time work, at least three doctors are now required to cover the patient base that two could before, even if one assumes that female doctors are more or less equivalent to male doctors. So, if 70 percent of British medical students are now female, that means that a more serious shortfall of doctors is all but guaranteed.

And keep in mind that this sort of wasted education isn't even accounting for the degrees that are worthless on their face, which women also pursue in greater numbers than men. Now, advanced female degrees do serve an important role in associative mating, but there has to be a better and more efficient way to ensure that intelligent male doctors meet and marry intelligent young women than forcing those young women to go through all the time, effort, and expense of medical school.

There is nothing wrong with female doctors. But in a society with too few doctors, one would think at least some thought should be given to

focusing educational resources on those medical students who are expected to pursue a full-time career in medicine rather than a part-time one.

You can talk about the importance of sexual equality all you like, but I suspect your ideology is going to ring pretty hollow when you're dying on a cart in the emergency room, with no doctor available to see you because seven of the ten doctors working there are on flex-time. It doesn't matter how capable a doctor is if she's just not there.

Why gammas love Star Trek

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 12, 2013

I've never, ever, been able to figure out the appeal of Star Trek to otherwise intelligent people, nor understood why so its fans are so reliably low in the socio-sexual hierarchy. But in reading [Tom Simon's essay on The Silmarillion](#), a minor comparison suddenly explained the nature of Star Trek's appeal to the gammas and low deltas of the world, particularly The Next Generation, to me:

Gone, too, are the interesting dissensions among the Valar, for Tolkien in his old age found such things impossible to reconcile with his theological preoccupations. It is duller than the earlier story, for precisely the same reason that Dante's Paradiso is duller than his Inferno, or that Paradise Regained is duller than Paradise Lost. Or to take another example, distinctly lesser but perhaps more familiar, it is like the difference between the original Star Trek and Star Trek: The Next Generation. The second series was more polished and ambitious than the first, but when Gene Roddenberry laid down the law that there should be no interpersonal conflicts among the crew of the Enterprise D, much salt went out of the work. The friendly sparring of Spock and McCoy, or of Ulmo and Ossë, was an element that should not lightly have been lost.

Gammas hate and fear dissension and open conflict. So, to a lesser extent, do women. This ban on interpersonal conflicts is precisely why Star Trek was, and is, pure rabbit entertainment. It allows them to indulge in vicarious, collective heroism that does not pay the cost that classic tales usually require of the hero, which is his exclusion from the ordinary folk.

When women play the sex card

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 13, 2013

Some years ago, a woman by the name of Theresa Nielsen Hayden declared the following about a certain male individual.



"Going through Vox Day's comments here is like reading erotica written by someone who -- well, in the immortal words of Xander Harris, "You've never had any tiny bit of sex, have you?" It's really, really obvious that VD is not acquainted with actual women. I don't just mean sexual relations. I mean he's had little or no social interaction of any sort.... It's pretty clear that VD fears and dislikes women, and that his gender theories are a back-formation. It seems perfectly appropriate that he's a fan of that patently misogynistic suspected female impersonator, Ann Coulter."

Now, keep in mind, the picture above is of the woman who said this. Moreover, she said that about a man who was not only an athlete from a wealthy, attractive family, but a founding member of an award-winning rock band with three Billboard-charting dance hits. How does this make any sense at all? Why would a grotesque toad like Nielsen Hayden ever claim something so patently ridiculous?

The reason is that most men are insecure about their sexual appeal. Women know this and they instinctively attempt to play on that insecurity

in an attempt to gain the upper hand. This is fairly automatic for them, no matter how low they are on the totem pole, because they are accustomed to thinking of themselves as the pursued, ergo, the more desirable, even if this has absolutely no possible relationship to the actual male-female interaction involved.

And consider: if an obese troll like this is going to attempt to play the sex card with a man who wouldn't dream of touching her with his worst enemy's 10 foot-pole in his scariest nightmare, what will a normal girl who is actually in your league going to do? The answer is to maintain frame. Ideally, your response to a woman playing the sex card should be to respond exactly as if the girl looks like Ms Nielsen Hayden, with a mixture of amusement and genuine horror.

We apologize in advance for any nightmares this post may inadvertently inspire.

It's your fault she's old and dried-up

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 14, 2013

See, if you bastards simply [stop being attracted](#) to slender young women with large, firm, breasts, she wouldn't be chopping her hair off and going through hot flashes. Is there no end to the limit of male evil?

Women go through menopause because men have consistently preferred younger women in recent evolutionary history, according to a study published June 13 in the journal PLOS Computational Biology. Thus, menopause is not evolutionarily advantageous and may be the result of a series of random, harmful mutations that accumulated in women but weren't acted on by evolution because the women had already reproduced by the time the mutations affected them.

It may be because it might possibly perhaps have been... science! Color me dubious. Steve Sailer may need to expand his [Law of Female Journalism](#) to include scientific studies.

The most heartfelt articles by female journalists tend to be demands that social values be overturned in order that, Come the Revolution, the journalist herself will be considered hotter-looking.

Don't disrespect the alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 16, 2013

It's a bad idea. But even the smartest, most successful men can find themselves temporarily **blinded by a ruthless gold digger**:

Rupert Murdoch's wife Wendi Deng was 'totally blindsided' by his decision to sue for divorce, her friends have claimed. The 82-year-old tycoon is said to have gone to great lengths to be seen to be pursuing his normal schedule as recently as last Tuesday – when he was due to preside at a Los Angeles gala.

However, an acquaintance of the couple says that during Tuesday afternoon Mr Murdoch gave the first clue that 'something was up' when he abruptly cancelled his appearance to honour one of his oldest friends, Fox film studio chairman Jim Gianopulos.

Two days later a tersely worded document was filed at the New York State Supreme Court stating the power couple's 14-year marriage had 'broken down irretrievably'.

You have to read Wendy Deng's career to believe it. First she parlays a middle-aged married man's attraction to her into a visa sponsor, then she seduces the husband and replaces the wife, obtaining a green card in the process. Then she leaves the man, seduces the married Murdoch, and manages to convince him to marry her as well.

What's fascinating is that all she had to do was behave like a respectful wife to one of the most powerful men on the planet, but she couldn't hide her contempt for his inability to see her as she was long enough to see him to his grave. Instead, she did the one thing she couldn't do - challenge the alpha - and Murdoch promptly did what alphas do to

challengers and crushed her.

It's a remarkable sum of stupidities. Murdoch had to know her history and should have known she was a pure platinum gold digger. Deng had to know that however old and tired Murdoch is, he didn't become rich and powerful by being the pushover his behavior had led her to conclude he was. It merely goes to show that the vagaries of intersexual relations trump success, wealth, and intelligence.

A call for Church repentance

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2013

Dalrock issues an important [call for Christian pastors to repent](#) for elevating the wisdom of the world above God's Word:

Pastors across the western world have quietly done the thankless work of promoting feminism week in and week out, without so much as a pat on the back from feminists. Yet without the continued support of these unsung pastors feminism would be in extreme jeopardy. Modern pastors have given today's feminist woman the moral blessing of Christianity. Each year pastors take great pains to not only deny the feminist rebellion taking place in their very own congregation, but to heap effusive praise on the women of the congregation on Mother's Day. Father's Day on the other hand is mostly considered a special invitation to [cut husbands off at the knees](#).

Not all pastors have supported feminism out of outright hostility to the Bible. Many, perhaps most, have chosen to remain silent on the feminist rebellion while blaming men because it was safe. As I mentioned above, the current rebellion by women is unprecedented historically. Pastors everywhere know that to seriously preach a biblical view of marriage would put their career in immediate jeopardy. There is after all a full fledged rebellion going on. Fighting such a rebellion is dangerous, so concessions must be made in order to be permitted to teach the rest of the Bible. But this just reinforces how craven the modern pastor has become. They deny the outrageous rebellion front and center out of fear of becoming a casualty of that rebellion.

Whatever the reason a pastor has chosen feminism over the Bible, repentance is what is required. While repentance is

humbling and painful, it is the necessary first step to healing and redemption. This is true whether the pastor chose feminism over the Bible out of hostility or shame regarding God's design for the family, or out of simple fear of losing wealth and prestige. Since the problem is nearly universal, what we need is a day of repentance.

This repentance isn't merely necessary for the sake of the individual pastor, but for the health of the Church institutions themselves. Excess worldly influence contra the Bible has always been the main route for institutional decline. And as one of the pillars of Western Civilization, curing the Church of its feminist disease should be a primary goal of Christians and non-Christians alike.

Alpha Mail: can she handle the truth?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 18, 2013

CS wonders if he should tell a moderate chunker the real reason he's not interested in her:

Much respect to you for your recent posts in response to NK Jesmin, the nauseatingly maudlin Shattersnipe and the portly, uberreactive atheist. Recently, its starting to seem like the entire brigade of fatuous leftist ideologues is surpassing peak shriek in that their inane emoting in response to equality blasphemers like you is becoming more widely perceived as pathetic and tiresome rather than alarming.

You holding firm to the truth, no matter how offensive, got me thinking: I just went out on a date with a girl and, long story short, the only real flaw with her is that she is too heavy (not fat fat but needed to drop 10-15 lbs). We have communicated enough that I'll actually have to provide an explicit reason why I don't want to go out again. The only honest answer I could give is that she is too heavy.

Do I tell her this (even if gently hinted at in euphemistic language)? I know doing something like this sounds completely socially retarded (a couple friends have told me as much) but think about it; if I tell her "we just want different things", "we live too far apart", "I'm seeing someone else" or some other bs, her hamster will be fueled by one of these excuses and she'll fail to confront the real problem which has lead to her being rejected by me and likely any other man with at least a modicum of SMV. Plus, any other excuse I give is a lie. If I tell her the truth she'll likely cry and be upset but at least she can confront her real problem. What do you suggest?

I suggest that this is an excellent application for the Golden Rule. It's not your responsibility to fix her. It's not your job to convince her to stop needlessly stuffing her face. All of us who could stand to lose a few pounds, (and I could stand to cut about five myself), know perfectly well that we're carrying extra weight and what we need to do to get rid of it. It's just a matter of willpower and lifestyle modification.

Most men have been rejected by women before. So, do you appreciate the truth or do you prefer the white lie? If you'd rather have a woman tell you that the reason she isn't interested in seeing you again is that you're too short, or too poor, or too laddish, then be straightforward with her. That sort of honesty is appropriate for an individual of your straightforward nature and she will likely expect it from you.

If, on the other hand, you tend to prefer the face-saving deception, then that is the tactic you should take. But don't insult her intelligence; if you're going this route the decent thing to do is to make it credible and give her hamster something with which to work. The one thing to avoid doing is to tell a lame white lie, which only compounds the rejection with an insult.

If she's hot, she must be fake

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 19, 2013

It is quite educational to see how the gamma male finds the idea of the existence of a highly attractive woman to be [literally incredible](#):

I noted another odd thing: both times the same old photo of Spacebunny emerged. In fact it appeared to be the only photo of the woman. A professionally-taken modelling photo apparently. Hmm....

Before Vox Day's minions (real and sockpuppetry) pop up in here to burn me alive in a wicker model of their leader's phallus, I should add this post is no less spurious, cherry-picked and unscientific as anything on Vox Day's blog. If Vox Day can say NK Jemesin isn't fully human, then I can say Vox Day's wife doesn't even fucking exist.

James Worrada can say whatever he likes, but that doesn't make his statements true. For example, he is correct to note that the only picture of the woman he has found is a professionally-taken modelling photo, but although I know it is very hard for gamma males like him to believe it, "perfect-ten" women who have such photos taken of them do exist in real life. Some of them even marry SF/F writers.

They just don't want anything to do with creepy little goblins like him.

Assuming Spacebunny's nonexistence isn't Mr. Worrada's only error. I never said NK Jemesin isn't fully human, in fact, Ms Jemesin is the one who talked about herself that way. Worrada is claiming the right to do something on the basis of something I never did. As for the false claim that I have a reputation for sockpuppeting, that is totally untrue and the accusation was nothing more than a figment of the Ghastly Toad of Tor's

imagination.

Worrad provides a useful example of how strong the gamma delusion bubble is. It will actually lead a gamma to deny the existence of an individual whom dozens of people on the blog have met in person, and with whom literally hundreds of other readers have interacted. The delusion bubble can even lead the gamma to conclude that it is more reasonable for him to assume an elaborate sockpuppeting plan rather than accept the fact that a man much higher up the socio-sexual hierarchy than him would naturally attract much more attractive women.

Why men don't marry

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2013

Dr. Helen [lists eight reasons](#):

1. You'll lose respect. *A couple of generations ago, a man wasn't considered fully adult until he was married with kids. But today, fathers are figures of fun more than figures of respect: The schlubby guy with the flowered diaper bag at the mall, or one of the endless array of buffoonish TV dads in sitcoms and commercials. In today's culture, father never knows best. It's no better in the news media. As communications professor James Macnamara reports, "by volume, 69 percent of mass media reporting and commentary on men was unfavorable, compared with just 12 percent favorable and 19 percent neutral or balanced."*

2. You'll lose out on sex. *Married men have more sex than single men, on average - but much less than men who are cohabiting with their partners outside of marriage, especially as time goes on. Research even suggests that married women are more likely to gain weight than women who are cohabiting without marriage. [A Men's Health article mentioned](#) one study that followed 2,737 people for six years and found that cohabiters said they were happier and more confident than married couples and singles.*

I can think of two more:

9. Technology. Porn and video games are, to be blunt, considerably more attractive than the average overweight woman these days. The realistic answer to the question: "wouldn't a real woman be better?" for the average BETA male, is no. And this is a problem that is only going to get worse.

10. Marriage provides no rights or rewards, only responsibilities. The current institution of marriage offers little in the way of incentive for men and a great deal of disincentive. Do the term "marital rights" of men and "marital duties" of women even make sense anymore? Were it not for religion and societal inertia, marriage would already be a dead institution.

White Knights undermine civilization

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 21, 2013

Yes, Mr. White Knight, white-knighting **really is so bad**:

I spent a long time in high school and college trapped deep within the 'Friend Zone.' (And if you don't know what the friend zone is, just think about the guy who you can tell everything to, trust implicitly, yet have absolutely no desire to go out on a date with. That poor soul is trapped in the friend zone.) In fact, I was so nice that one evening, when my friends set me up with a young woman of questionable morals, rather than pick her up, I helped her get back together with her ex boy-friend.

Go me.

But you know what? I like being the nice guy. I think it is still important, and worthwhile. And while I know I'm not as nice as I think I am, I am always trying to be that guy, the one who does the right thing. It's one of the ways I define myself.

So why am I writing about this? Well, I'm currently working through a book (review to follow next week) and one of the things said in this book is that guys like me, the White Knights, are enabling women to continue to erode away men's rights. And while I can understand the point being made I have to disagree because there's a huge whole in the discussion.

Why are men supposed to be polite? Why was chivalry important? Why did my mother and father hammer home these behaviors?

Let's start from the simple truth that as a group, men are stronger

and more aggressive than women. Yeah, I know, sexist pig, stereotypes, yadda yadda. Deal with it. Pick 15 random men and 15 random women, match them up one on one, and you're going to find 12 or more men still standing. That's just the way it is.

So, women are naturally going to feel about as nervous as a long tailed cat in room full of rocking chairs whenever she is surrounded by a group of men, even if she knows them. It will be even worse if they are strangers. She has no way of knowing whether they will take advantage of the power differential in order to take advantage of her. So what can we do, as men, to allay her very reasonable fears?

As Aristotle pointed out, there are people, like this gamma male, who are totally incapable of learning through the receipt of information. It's obvious that this guy can't do it, not just because he keeps doing the same thing over and over again even though it produces results he does not like, but because his response - women's fears are very reasonable - is not even related to the claim - women are being enabled to erode away men's rights.

So fear is sufficient to override intrinsic and unalienable rights? That's the case he is inadvertently making, and it is obviously a non-starter. So, it is clear we cannot respond to him with dialectical reason, we can only resort to crude rhetoric.

WHITE KNIGHTS ARE HELPING WOMEN DESTROY WESTERN CIVILIZATION! IF YOU DO NOT LIVE TO WISH IN A CAVE BEING RULED BY TOTALITARIAN THOUGHT POLICE, YOU MUST STOP WHITE KNIGHTING!

Thus endeth the lesson.

Alpha in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 22, 2013

Compare and contrast the way that [Russell Brand handled a public disrespecting](#) by two women and a delta male with the way a gamma would have handled it.

Comedian Russell Brand was invited to appear on MSNBC's Morning Joe yesterday, ostensibly to talk about his controversial world comedy tour Messiah Complex.

But instead, co-host Mika Brzezinski and panelists Katty Kay and Brian Shactman preferred to make jokes at Brand's expense, pretend they couldn't understand what he was saying, and refer to him in the third person even though he was sitting right there.

Oh, and at one point, start calling him by a different name.

At about the 5:30 mark, Brand decides he's had enough goofing around and seizes control of the show, demonstrating to the "journalists" how professionals conduct interviews and deliver news.

Remember, confrontation is the hallmark of the alpha male. And even when he doesn't seek it out, as Brand quite clearly was not, he does not hesitate to embrace it if it comes his way. Notice in particular the difference between the way the delta male curries favor with the English woman and the way Brand implicitly insults her by focusing his attention on the other, less-attractive woman.

Your definition of consent is different than mine!

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 23, 2013



mras and feminists arguing at u of t mra event

That is what a feminist looks like....

Primeval Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 24, 2013

"A kind of friendliness had grown up between Fern-flower and me. Nothing too intimate: I had never dared touch her. But we had long talks. Or rather, she told me all sorts of things about her life; in my fear of giving myself away, of making her suspect my identity, I stuck always to generalities. Fern-flower told me her dreams: 'Last night I saw this enormous Dinosaur, terrifying, breathing smoke from his nostrils. He came closer, grabbed me by the nape, and carried me off. He wanted to eat me alive. It was a terrible dream, simply terrible, but – isn't this odd? – I wasn't the least frightened. No, I don't know how to say it ... I liked him ...'

That dream should have made me understand many things and especially one thing: that Fern-flower desired nothing more than to be assaulted. This was the moment for me to embrace her. But the Dinosaur they imagined was too different from the Dinosaur I was, and this thought made me even more different and timid. In other words, I missed a good opportunity."

- Italo Calvino, "The Dinosaurs", *Cosmicomics*, 1965

The basic mechanics that underlie Game are nothing new. Women have hungered to be assaulted and possessed, seduced and overcome, embraced and swept away, mastered and dominated, for the entirety of their existence. It is a structural desire; it is a part of who they are.

However, the feminist denial of that female desire is intellectual, (in the technical sense, anyhow, as it's obviously not very intelligent), and therefore an intellectual refutation of that denial is necessary. The science-based aspects of that refutation are an important part of what is now known as Game. But what this selection from a classic Calvino story

shows, and what the critics of Game fail to grasp, is that their contentions are only opposed by some of the sharper minds of the present, but by the greatest minds of the past as well.

It also shows that the gamma male mentality has been the primary character perspective in science fiction and fantasy for a very long time; it didn't begin with Neal Stephenson and Jim Butcher.

"You know something? Last night I dreamed that a Dinosaur was to go past my house,' Fern-flower said to me, 'a magnificent Dinosaur, a Prince or a King of Dinosaurs. I made myself pretty, I put a ribbon on my head, and I leaned out of the window. I tried to attract the Dinosaur's attention, I bowed to him, but he didn't even seem to notice me, didn't even deign to glance at me ...'

This dream furnished me with a new key to the understanding of Fern-flower's attitude towards me: the young creature had mistaken my shyness for disdainful pride. Now, when I recall it, I realize that all I had to do was maintain that attitude a little longer, make a show of haughty detachment, and I would have won her completely. Instead, the revelation so moved me that I threw myself at her feet, tears in my eyes, and said: 'No, no, Fern-flower, it's not the way you think; you're better than any Dinosaur, a hundred times better, and I feel so inferior to you ...'

Fern-flower stiffened, took a step backwards. 'What are you saying?' This wasn't what she expected: she was upset, and she found the scene a bit distasteful. I understood this too late; I hastily recovered myself, but a feeling of uneasiness now weighed heavily between us."

Be careful who you call

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 25, 2013

He just might [show his cards](#):

To what extent are bright women opting to have black babies rather than pursue education? You're claiming these are "low quality" women. That is NOT obvious.

Along with thousands of other variables, NLSY97 contains information on respondents' sexual partners, including race. What do we find when we compare white females who report black sexual partners to those who don't?

The former are fatter (mean BMI: 27.8 vs. 25.4), dumber (median ASVAB math/verbal percentile: 52.2 vs. 61.1)... Those with mulatto children are even fatter (mean BMI: 29), dumber (median ASVAB math/verbal percentile: 45.9).

Looking at data from the National Longitudinal Study of Adolescent Health (Add Health), which followed a different cohort, results are similar. White females who have ever had a black sexual partner are fatter (mean BMI: 28.8 vs. 26.2) and less intelligent (median ADD HEALTH Picture Vocabulary Test score: 99 vs. 105).

Sometimes, appealing to science to refute the evidence of your lying eyes only serves to make the observable facts all the more uncomfortably stark. And, as Roissy noted, "It's fair to say the whole media industrial complex portrays the exact opposite of reality." I know, it's got to be terribly shocking to discover that Sex and the City lied and handsome black doctors don't actually tend to pair up with gawky red-headed lesbian lawyers, still less beautiful and sophisticated blondes with

advanced degrees.

As the theory of Game would indicate, some people make use of race as a means of boosting their relative attractiveness just as they utilize any other personal attribute. (Fewer, actually, than one would tend to expect.) A fat, stupid, personality-challenged white girl can use her race to attract a better-looking black man just as a tall white nerd with no Game can use his to attract a better-looking Asian woman. It's a logical tactic given the different sexual values people put on the various races, the potential **dysgenic effects on society** notwithstanding.

The next time you're tempted to white-knight

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 26, 2013

You would do well to [keep this sort of thing in mind](#):

Philip, a polite and quietly spoken 26-year-old father-of-one, was plucked out of the blue by a total stranger who spotted his picture on the social networking site and decided to falsely accuse him of rape. In an act of inexplicable viciousness, 31-year-old fantasist Linsey Attridge chanced upon a photograph of Philip and his then 14-year-old brother James and used it to back up a story she'd concocted. She'd done it, apparently, in order to win some sympathy with her boyfriend, when she feared his affections were waning....

It was only two weeks ago that Linsey, a single mother, appeared at Aberdeen Sheriff Court, where she admitted a charge of wasting police time. And her punishment for a callous deceit that besmirched the names of two innocent young men? A risible 200 hours of community service and a social services supervision order.

Women not only lie about rape, but women USUALLY lie about rape. The "rape culture" that feminists and their white knights decry exists; but only in the parts of the West where third worlders have been permitted to reside. And the more sympathy that real rape victims are given, the more women who have not been raped crave to get in on that dramatic action.

The statistics are unambiguous. Most rape accusations are false, by which I do not mean that they are he said-she said cases that may or may not be genuine but unprovable, but are either exposed as false by the evidence gathered or admitted to be false by the accuser. So, the next time a woman tearfully recounts the terrible awful story of her rape

for your wide-eyed and sympathetic benefit, keep in mind that she is probably making the whole thing up because she wants to be the focus of attention.

And if you want to have some fun with such a fantasist, just pretend to take her very seriously and insist on driving her to the police so that she can report the "crime". The degree to which she demurs is the degree to which you can be confident she is concocting fiction.

Women never fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 27, 2013

No matter how powerful they are, **when things don't go their way**, they are nothing more than the helpless victims of bigoted men:

Julia Gillard ousted: Achievement does not equal respect if you're a woman...The problem for Julia Gillard was not - as it had been with her predecessor Rudd - her performance. It was that, from beginning to end, she remained female.

And yet, one would assume that the electorate that has withdrawn support from her to such an extent that she only has 29 percent of the primary vote knew she was a woman when she won election.

The bewildered writer points to Gillard's "achievements":

- Australia's first National Disability Insurance Scheme, of direct benefit to the 500,000 Australians living with disability
- Introduction of carbon pricing and an Emissions Trading Scheme which has reduced carbon emissions in Australia between 8-11 percent
- Overseeing the Gonski review for the revolutionary overhaul of the entire primary and secondary education sector
- Seeing that Australia take up a seat on the UN security for the first time
- Instituted life-changing policies for improvements in indigenous literacy

- Overseeing a national broadband network of high-speed internet is nation-building infrastructure

Perhaps, one thinks, perhaps those "achievements" are viewed with considerably less enthusiasm than the writer assumes. Perhaps Australians aren't impressed with "a commitment to Keynesian policy" that has resulted in the diving Australian dollar.

No, it can't be that. It must be because they didn't know she's a woman before, but they realize it now. Those stupid, benighted Australians clearly didn't recognize that once a woman claims an electoral office, it shall henceforth be considered the property of the female sex. Because sexist.

Playing on hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 28, 2013

Once you know how female tickers tick, it's not difficult to start them ticking. And it is those who are running cons of their own that are **the most vulnerable to being conned**:

With his wealth, glamorous lifestyle and friends in high places, Jonathan Price probably seemed too good to be true. Unfortunately for the women who fell for his charms, that's exactly what he was. The serial conman posed as a rich 'sugar daddy' to trap a string of professional women and fleece them for tens of thousands of pounds....

He now faces jail after pleading guilty to fraud totalling £180,000 – leaving three women and their parents without their life savings. Price, from Darlington, told his unsuspecting targets that he had vast sums of money in offshore accounts and was suffering from terminal cancer. His victims included Davina Ward, 32, who runs a florist business in Bournemouth, and Sarah Giles, 39, who worked as a manager at a gun retailer in London. His third victim, a high-flying executive in her 30s who cannot be named, became his wife and was pregnant with his child when he was arrested last May.

Notice how much attractive the one woman pictured is in comparison with the fat, older con man. The "terminal cancer" was a particularly nice touch; all three women no doubt assumed that they'd only have to grit their teeth and suffer his attentions for a year or so, after which time they'd be set for life.

It's also significant that all three women were relatively ambitious and successful. The more materialistic a woman is, the easier it is to play her

without even trying. Intelligence is no defense, because the combination of high IQ and materialism only means that her rationalization hamster is going to be that much more capable of producing credible excuses for any perceived inconsistencies between the desired perception and the reality.

I was at a nightclub in Roppongi one night after a female friend had happened to stick a shiny woman's circular broach in my jacket lapel earlier that evening. I have no idea why she did that; alcohol was involved. I didn't care, I just left it there. Now, this right around the time that the Billionaire Boys Club was in the news due to the murder trial and the TV miniseries, so when a woman in the club came up to me and asked what the thing in my lapel was, I said it was a BBC pin.

"BBC, like, in England?"

"No, Billionaire Boys Club. It's just this investment thing."

The response was like getting hit by a tidal wave of pretty young women. My two friends were just about dying with laughter, but they were top-flight wingmen; they took the ball and ran with it. Now, keep in mind that the Billionaire Boys Club was a) a notorious Ponzi scheme, b) defunct, and c) already exposed in every possible way by the mainstream media. No matter. It was something that these women had vaguely heard of as having something to do with fame and money, and it amounted to setting off some sort of nuclear tingle bomb.

Lesson: a man doesn't have to be rich for women to believe that he is a rich man and respond accordingly. Those who desperately want to believe something will believe everything that supports the desired story and ignore everything that contradicts it. And those who say a woman "is only attracted to a man for his wealth" are failing to recognize they are expressing a tautology, because women are very sexually attracted to wealth, or rather, the perception of it.

The fourth reason

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2013

Dalrock considers why conservatives instinctively turn to big government to fix the marriage strike:

So what makes marriage different to conservatives? Why instead of pushing to remove the built in incentives for women to legally abuse marriage and the uncompensated risks men take in marrying, do so many conservatives reflexively dismiss the need for reform and passionately respond with bizarre and incomprehensible arguments and calls to duty and patriotism? (H/T SlargTarg)

There are three main reasons for this:

They are responding emotionally and reflexively to the term marriage strike.

They have been suckered into the role of enabling feminists.

They are invested in the current corrupt model of marriage.

Allow me to suggest a fourth reason: most conservatives don't understand the difference between Marriage 1.0 and Marriage 2.0, which is a little ironic given that the Supreme Court has now created Marriage 3.0. Which, I suppose, will make the inevitable legalization of polygamy Marriage 3.11.

Dr. Helen rocks Fox

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2013

It's great to see Dr. Helen [doing what the androsphere cannot](#) do, in bringing the revolutionary message of *Men on Strike* to the mainstream media:

TUCKER CARLSON: *That's all true, I agree with that completely, but it still doesn't absolve men of the responsibility to stop complaining about the cards are stacked against them, and man up and become me. Because you don't become a man until you assume responsibility.*

DR. HELEN: *What man would take such a raw deal? I don't consider that a man.*

TC: *Well, it's not, actually, it's not a raw deal. You derive deep satisfaction, as a man, by taking responsibility for other people. That's the only place you get deep satisfaction*

DH: *So, men are supposed to take a really bad deal and sign their rights away, and you call that a good deal? Look, you don't understand economic reward -*

TC: *Well, I did!*

DH: *You did, well, that's good, maybe you have a really good wife, but a lot of men don't feel that way.*

OTHER GUY: *Why hasn't a man written this book?*

DH: *Because men can't speak up. I'm here to speak up because people will actually listen to a woman. It's really unfortunate, I want the next man, and I'm hoping by this book, that this next man is out there.*

She's doing a fantastic job in her interviews and I'll be doing an interview with her about the book and its reception once she finishes her current round of media appearances. She is, quite literally, giving a voice to the voiceless, because as she knows very well, the media will begrudgingly give her the microphone it will never permit the likes of Roissy, Roosh, or me, still less the men who are incapable of articulating the male case.

An appeal to logic

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 01, 2013

Susan Walsh makes a good case for women to reject a certain type of man if she's looking for a relationship, but her advice is rendered somewhat hollow by flying in the face of the realities of Game:

If your objective is a long-term relationship or marriage, the implication of these findings is clear. Reject any potential partner who has cultivated a habit of engaging in casual sex. (There really aren't that many of them anyway.) Whether they were damaged goods before or after the sex is immaterial, as the negative psychological outcome is the same. And if they somehow can have casual sex without feelings of anxiety or regret? Those are the most unsuitable partners of all, as they lack the capacity for healthy emotional responses and relationships (see Dark Triad).

I'm not arguing with her reasoning in the slightest. However, it nevertheless comes off as trying to convince freshman women to not order pizza late at night in the dorm room. There isn't a college woman alive who doesn't know that scarfing pizza is going to make her pack on the pounds, and yet, there are observably few who are capable of resisting the temptation.

Alphas and Sigmas are intrinsically desirable to women and the unsuitable Dark Triad men are like walking, talking catnip to them. It's fine to tell women to keep them at a distance, but that's not going to make them any less attractive late at night when the phone rings. To a certain extent, this is like telling men who want to pursue relationships that they should simply pursue plainer women. That might be true, but it's going to be a hard pill to swallow.

Killer Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 02, 2013

The badder the boy, [the hotter he is](#):

Unfortunately, there are many misguided, if not downright reprehensible, people out there lamenting not the impact this murder case will have on their fantasy football team, but instead the incarceration of an updated version of OH AN HE SEXY.

I first came across someone noting not how terrible it is that a man is dead, or even that a promising career is likely over, but rather that hotness has been wasted when I saw this:

Hernandez, you were so hot. WHY?????

VF Castro (@VFdoesFootball) June 26, 2013

*Perhaps that's just a taste of what you can find in Miss Castro's upcoming book, *The Modern Girl's Guide to the Gridiron*. Because I guess women need gender-specific reading to understand the sports things because, like, there's so much more than those cute tight pants and stuff.*

But, hey, isolated ignorance, I thought. Later that day, though, comedian Neil Hamburger began retweeting more and more people who find murder not to be the biggest crime in all this. If you've ever wondered how serial killers and other prisoners can get letters from incredibly pathetic strangers promising marriage, this is how. It's what Tommy Tomlinson wrote about regarding the beautiful women at Rae Carruth's trial: "It reminded me again of the raw sexual power that a great athlete can have — even one charged with putting out a hit on his pregnant girlfriend."

For being a detriment to every female who has worked so hard to break down stereotypes in the sports world, these folks deserve a public shaming. So come along as we put the microscope on some seriously misguided people whose parents have failed hard.

*Am I the only one who thinks Aaron Hernandez is still sexy even if he is a murderer?
(@candymkvi) June 30, 2013*

Nope. You have many terrible peers below.

*Leave Aaron Hernandez alone .. He's sexy as hell
Steph (@StephMurillox3) July 01, 2013*

The remarkable thing is that while Aaron Hernandez is a physical specimen, he is also a dull-eyed brute who looks as if he shambled out of a cave where he spent the afternoon raping bears. Keep this in mind the next time a woman tells you that what women find attractive is a man who is a gentleman.

The hen-peckee's dilemma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 03, 2013

Dr. Helen points out that although [a scientific study](#) may have determined hen-pecking to be counterproductive, there isn't much that the man can do about it under the present legal regime:

Yes, hen-pecking doesn't work and men are resentful but in today's modern marriage, what is he to do? If he raises his voice, he might be charged with domestic abuse, he doesn't want to get mad because he might lose control which society frowns on and finally, if the wife wants to fight back, she has the force of the state, the legal system, and the culture on her side. He has little recourse.

And some wonder why men are less than entirely enthusiastic about entering a state of hen-pecked matrimony... although I suppose a hen-pecked husband could always slip his wife the relevant copy of *Psychology Today*. She might not trust the church or 6,000 years of recorded human history, but she can hardly deny science, right?

After all, studies show.

I have to admit, it is remarkable how often both men and women stick religiously to intra-relationship tactics that haven't ever worked before, presumably under the mistaken impression that just one more time is going to do the trick.

Alpha Mail: Women in science

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 04, 2013

What really happens when women study science:

Practicing Engineer for 20 years. Georgia Tech Grad. Thinking back on Women in Science I have known:

Case #1 : Ph.D. in Physics which took 11 years including undergrad....lasted nearly 1 year in Industry, now a happy housewife with 2 kids. Husband is a productive scientist. She's smart but was miserable for 11 years + the 1 year of productive work she did.

Case #2: Masters Degree from Georgia Tech in Industrial Engineering. Worked in Industry for 4 years i.e. less time than she was in school, now a House Wife with 3 kids.

Case #3 Super Smart Lesbian. Ph.D. Physics....Serial Entrepreneur....multi-millionairess...Briefly became Undersecretary of Energy....Big shot director of multiple universities...on the board of several large corps....wonderful person, gifted teacher.

Case #4 My Old Boss....Ph.D. Physics....~10 years developing high tech before becoming a Six Sigma Black Belt...which is some sort of a management fad...very high income...no kids...had a cat but had it put to sleep when it interfered with her lifestyle.

Case #5.....Ph.D. Physics....Member of JASON Advisory Group....Mother, world famous scientist and pioneer...wonderful person....Mover and Shaker...

Case #6 Ph.D Physics...10 years to get degree lasted 2 years in Industry 2 years in Academia...now a housewife...

Case #7 M.S. Biology....married to a drug addict....underpaid and overworked...only breadwinner supporting worthless husband and 2 kids.

Case #8 Ph.D. Physics.....11 years of college....Initially burned out after 2 years of Industry but returned and is working as a productive scientist....She has dogs instead of children....

This might be a useful list to show both young men and women who have it in their heads that one's destiny is determined by one's academic credentials. The fact is that MOST women who obtain STEM degrees, and more than a few men, will not remain in any scientific or engineering field for long.

This is particularly worth noting for young women who think they are not going to have families due to what are most likely nonexistent careers in science and engineering.

Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 05, 2013

It's not so much the vanquishing of a home invader, but [the nonchalance](#) that qualifies this man.

An Oklahoma man who caught a burglar breaking into his home wasn't content to simply scare the criminal away; instead, the man bum-rushed the burglar, pinned him to the ground, hogtied him, and left him in the front yard for police to find because the homeowner was late for work.

The incident took place early Wednesday morning, when the homeowner and his nine-months-pregnant wife were awoken by the sound of shattering glass coming from their daughter's room.

"That folding chair was in her bedroom, shattered glass all over the place, and I said, 'A raccoon didn't do that.' And he was just like, 'Oh God,'" the man's wife, Denay Houston, told News 9.

The couple heard something in their garage, so Houston's husband went and waited patiently by their front-door for the burglar to emerge. "Then he bum-rushed him," Houston said.

Houston's husband pinned the burglar, later identified as Robert Cole, to the ground and hog tied him, with Cole's hands and feet tied behind his back. "[My husband] was just like (nods head), kind of like the head nod, like, 'Okay, what's done is done,'" Houston said. "He's like a super-hero."

Houston's husband, whose name wasn't released, called 911 and then told Houston that he was going to work and that she should watch over the hog-tied criminal until police arrived.

I'm guessing his wife feels she's carrying high-quality progeny. It reminds me a little of my ex-Marine grandfather, then 73, who "counter-attacked" a 28-year old man with a gun who carjacked him in Virginia. My grandfather slapped the gun to the side, broke his hand on the man's face by repeatedly punching him, and then shoved him in the car without the keys and locked it. He managed to get out, but the police caught him.

My sensei, who the previous year had DESTROYED the #11-ranked point fighter in the country, met my grandfather at a party not long after, shook his non-broken hand, and told him that he was the toughest man the sensei, who had spent years doing full-contact fighting, had ever met.

My grandfather looked a little bewildered, shrugged, and said. "It was just a young black buck with a popgun. Now Tarawa, that was tough."

It's all relative....

The importance of respect

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 07, 2013

If you don't show respect for and loyalty to an Alpha, **he will wash his hands of you** without thinking twice about it:

Charles Saatchi announces he is to divorce Nigella Lawson. The multi-millionaire art collector, 70, said he made the "heartbreaking" decision to formally split from his wife of 10 years because she refused to defend his reputation after he was seen grabbing her outside Scott's restaurant in London.

He told the Mail on Sunday: "I am sorry to announce that Nigella Lawson and I are getting divorced.

"I feel that I have clearly been a disappointment to Nigella during the last year or so, and I am disappointed that she was advised to make no public comment to explain that I abhor violence of any kind against women, and have never abused her physically in any way."

Mr Saatchi is said by the paper not to have spoken to his wife since the pictures were published.

There are a number of Game-related elements to the Saatchi story. First, one of the bones of contention between the couple was that the husband didn't want this step-son around the house. While some men are capable of becoming step-fathers, many aren't, which is the source of many horrific crimes against children whose mothers chose poorly, one way or another, when it came to their fathers.

Second, despite being the publicly designated "victim" of the story, Lawson isn't the one who decided to end the marriage. Saatchi, being a

master of PR, knew it was necessary to take the wrist-slap from the police, which he did not hesitate to do in order to bring the matter to a speedy close. But Lawson, instead of doing her part and presenting a united front to the media, was more concerned about how she would look to her female friends and audience if she didn't play the poor abused victim than she was about her husband's reputation.

In short, she made it clear her loyalties did not lie with him, but to her public image. This is the one thing a woman married to an ALPHA absolutely cannot do. The ALPHA always knows he has options, and in the absence of the one thing he absolutely demands, respect, he will not hesitate to exercise them. Once a woman shows herself to be disloyal in some manner, few Alphas are inclined to forgive or forget.

And what is true of Alphas is also true, in lesser amounts, of lower-ranking men. It appears that Lawson miscalculated and didn't realize how important his reputation was to Saatchi. She is not the first woman to make this sort of mistake and she probably will not be the last.

UPDATE: Yes, as I said, Alpha:

A friend told the Mail: 'Nigella is absolutely floored and blindsided by the statement. That he would do something like this when there are the children to consider amazes her. Charles is seeing himself and his feelings as the most important part of the equation. It really is stunning behaviour.'

She added: 'Nigella finds the idea that she didn't help him over the pictures ludicrous. What was she meant to say? She very nearly had a nervous breakdown with the stress she was under.'

'Nigella was trying to protect him by saying nothing in public. It was so difficult for her because she was hoping all the while that they could reconcile and put it behind them, but he never

apologised in private or in public and made very little effort to even talk to her. And then comes this, which just shows you how much he cares about his reputation, rather than her.'

Some suspect that, despite his tribute to his 'lovely wife' who is 'the most wonderful woman in the world' he might have his eye on a new conquest. That, at least, would explain why he was not at pains to put the marriage back together. True or not, this possibility was much aired over glasses of chilled champagne at last's week society events, including the Serpentine summer party and the Spectator party. It might explain why Saatchi is taking this woefully public scandal so much in his stride.

Keep in mind that Alpha concerns a man's place in the socio-sexual hierarchy, not morality, behavior deemed socially desirable, or public approval.

The five-strike rule

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 09, 2013

Men get one strike. [Women get five.](#)

Leanne Black made false rape claims against five different men over a period of eight years, but escaped justice until now. The 32-year-old used the rape allegations to get revenge on her partners after arguing with them - but a judge accused her of harming genuine rape victims with her lies.

Black was sentenced to two years in prison at Newport Crown Court after pleading guilty to perverting the course of justice.

In one case, she told police that her ex had drugged and raped her, and in another she claimed that a boyfriend had kidnapped her before violently abusing her.

Notice how the judge doesn't see the real problem as her harming the men she's falsely accusing, but that her lies will make things harder for other women making accusations.

On the advice of my lawyer

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 10, 2013

Please be advised that I have **no choice but to film** this sexual encounter:

The hookup got hot and wild, and one of the two men whipped out his cellphone to shoot a video of the room-to-room romp with the woman they'd just met that night. The sex video may have been the only thing that saved the two from prison.

The woman accused them of rape. The video showed otherwise, police and prosecutors said. What happened that night led to the vicious beating of one of the men two days later.

Last Friday, a Sacramento Superior Court jury convicted Jasmine Levanna Kurre of felony assault likely to produce great bodily injury and of another count of felony battery. Jurors acquitted Kurre of the misdemeanor filing of a false police report and of another felony count of robbing the beating victim of his cellphone. Unfortunately for Kurre, 27, the man's friend shot the video, showing her laughing and carrying on with the two alleged rapists – hence, the lack of charges against them and the lodging of the misdemeanor false-report accusation.

"This is great stuff," Citrus Heights Police Detective Ron Pflieger told the man who shot the video, according to a transcript of his interview five days after the Feb. 17, 2011, beating of his friend, outside the assault victim's apartment. "This is exactly what you guys are hoping for."

Had it not been for the video, the chances were likely that Kurre's rape accusation against the two men would have been given more credibility by police and prosecutors. Instead, it turned the tables on Kurre, who now is looking at the possibility of four years behind bars.

Many women have asked why a woman would lie about being raped. The answer should be quite obvious here: to cover up for the fact that she had consensual sex and direct the angry attention of her boyfriend or husband away from her and her infidelity.

Why feminized societies will fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 12, 2013

The Female Imperative is too exclusionary to permit sufficient social cohesiveness. From a VP reader in China:

An interesting experiment - I decided to test Vox's idea that women working was bad for society and gender relations in general. I can get away with little sociological experiments occasionally as I am a [REDACTED] teacher in China. I teach high school boys and girls. The sample size here was about 12 girls and 9 boys. Recently we had "women's day" here in the PRC and on this day at about 10am I brought in a bunch of snacks and drinks for the class. Teenagers are always hungry so when I busted these out I got their full attention. Since it was women's day I assembled the snacks and drinks out on the main table and let the girls choose first. The foodstuffs here were packs of spiced meat, chicken feet (a favorite here), and various and sundry other things. Girls picked first - one bag each and one drink. They naturally took the best stuff on the first cut and the boys got what was left. An interesting thing happened.

*The girls refused to share anything *except* with the two most popular boys in the class. Those two were pretty much free to travel between the desks eating as they wanted from whatever bag the girls had on their desks. The less popular boys either didn't try or were flatly refused in a not very nice way. The best food here went to the two boys (and one in particular) who dominated the social scene while the remaining seven sat with their bag of lesser desirable foodstuffs.*

Two days later with the same class I declared a boy's day and broke out snacks again, approximately the same mix as before.

*This time however I allowed the boys to choose first and same as before, the first crew took the best things leaving the dregs for the rest. However, after everything was distributed the girls, all of them, visited and stuck near the boys with the best snacks. As the boys coming first were random, it wasn't the two most popular that got to pick first. Overall though there was a far greater amount of mixing, the social scene was much more evenly distributed boys and girls, and moreover, everyone got to eat some of the best food. Even the gamma/delta/omega boys got female attention and begun to act a little more confident. They had something the girls *wanted* which inverted the power structure and made the girls nicer as compared to the observed harpy bitchiness encountered two days prior. There was a lot less snapping (which the girls engaged in on womens day when they had the food and a less popular boy wanted something) and what snapping existed was playful rather than malicious. Even the ugly girls got a share of the good stuff, exactly the reverse of the boys experience. I can easily state the overall happiness of the class was greater on this day then when the girls had first pick. In other words when the girls have the power - they don't use it well and the whole class suffered. Nothing was even close to fair, and a super majority of the boys are left out doing nothing productive unless you consider sitting alone being resentful productive.*

While I realize this is hardly on par with a real actual experiment with controls, white lab coats, etc. it was quite interesting to watch this play out on a micro basis. I don't think it is a stretch to imagine that something akin to this is occurring in the outside world continuously. Let the boys pick first and they naturally and happily provide for the girls. This requires no coaxing or incentives. Let the girls have the power and they naturally shut out all but the most popular boys, leaving the rest to solitude. Everyone was a lot less happy also.

This, writ large, is exactly what we're seeing develop in the West. Ever wonder how polygamy got established in the Middle East? Here's a hint: it wasn't because of the men, it was because of the *women*. Remember, it wasn't the women who drove monogamy in the West, but rather, the Catholic Church.

Run, don't walk

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 15, 2013

If you get [this sort of reaction](#) to the idea of a prenup, I'd give the marriage about a 15 percent chance of surviving.

I'm a 32-year-old woman who has just started a fantastic relationship with a great guy (he's 39). We've been together for approximately three months and we both would like something long-term. The other night, he told me he would not get married without a prenup. I felt a divide between us when he said that.

I guess I've always thought someone that wanted a prenup is someone selfish and doesn't want to share things or their full life with someone else. I come from a family of refugees who have worked from the ground up. My family hardly has any assets, and I have a middle-class salary and only a small 401(k) and stock account -- \$50,000 and \$15,000 respectively. He's been working many years more than I have, makes double what I make, and his family is definitely more wealthy, although I wouldn't expect a huge inheritance because he has many siblings, and he's doing great financially.

I talked to him a little bit more that night and haven't brought it up since; I just don't know what to think. Sometimes I cry when I think about it. I just don't want to get married, get divorced and have a guy kick me to the curb or I move into an apartment. If a prenup let's him keep all his money, then I'd rather not continue staying with someone like that.

Note in particular the phrase: "if a prenup lets him keep all his money, then I'd rather not continue staying". Any man who goes ahead and proposes to a woman who is clearly signaling her intention to divorce-rape a man if things aren't to her liking in this legal environment fully merits his fate.

Talk about the rationale for a marriage strike; this one woman sums up not only the reason, but the requirement for one.

How to lower divorce rates

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 16, 2013

China leads the way:

Since August 13th, when China's Supreme People's Court reinterpreted the country's marriage law, many of the women leaving marriage registry offices like the one in Chaoyang have more than just the end of their marriages to bemoan. According to the new law, residential property is no longer to be regarded as jointly owned and divided equally in the event of a divorce. Instead, whoever paid for the apartment or house is the legal owner and gets to keep it in its entirety.

In China, the rulings of its most senior judges automatically replace existing law. For the male-dominated Supreme Court, which features just one woman amongst its 13 judges, the new ruling is a brutal attempt to shore up the crumbling institution of marriage by making divorce less attractive....

A major reason why the new law is regarded as unjust by most women is that in China men, or their parents, traditionally buy the family home. Indeed, many women will refuse to marry until that happens. It is such a custom that tying the knot with a man who doesn't own a property is known as a 'naked wedding'.

Notice that Chinese women want it both ways. They won't marry a man if he doesn't buy a house, but they want to automatically claim a half-interest in it simply by marrying him.

When viewed from the socio-sexual perspective, the inevitable failure of democracy with universal suffrage appears obvious.

The new Chris Brown

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 17, 2013

What are the chances that Emma Roberts will be as roundly condemned for physically attacking her boyfriend as Chris Brown was for physically attacking his girlfriend?

Emma Roberts was arrested for domestic violence in Canada for allegedly hitting her actor boyfriend Evan Peters. The 22-year-old niece of actress Julia Roberts was taken into custody on July 7 in Montreal after getting into a fight with her beau that left 26-year-old Peters bloody, according to TMZ. Police were called after someone reported a fight in the couple's hotel room and found Peters with a bloody nose.

As I have frequently observed, there is no such thing as equality in any material sense, least of all sexual equality. And any man who somehow manages to get physically beaten up by a woman renders himself a gamma; no alpha would ever accept such treatment regardless of the subsequent legal consequences. The very fact that a man is physically attacked in the first place is indicative of the woman's belief in his low socio-sexual status.

Women ~~don't dare~~ are much less inclined to attack alphas, not even with the full force of an anti-male legal regime behind them. They understand that an alpha would much rather spend the rest of his life in prison than live it knowing he submitted to a physical assault by a woman without responding. It is silly to say that a man who won't defend himself against women isn't a man, but it is a strong evidence that he is a man of average or lower socio-sexual status.

Alpha Mail: the sexless marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 22, 2013

JG asks advice concerning fidelity to an asexual wife:

I am normally reluctant to discuss my personal business with others, but after reading TIA & RGD and lurking on VP for a few years (and now AG) I have come to place a lot of stock in your analytical abilities and was hoping for your insight. It's somewhat complicated so I'll do my best to trim the fat and avoid boring you with any unrelated rambling.

A dozen years ago I started dating a girl from where I worked at the time, who left her 1st boyfriend to 'trade up' to me. She is 7 years younger than me, was 20 at the time. We hit it off very well and became very close, but I noticed one odd problem: there was no sex or sexuality. That baffled me, as I was unaccustomed to 'dry spells', but I thought perhaps she just needed time, which I allowed. After 6 months things started happening, but only just barely...as in, once a month or so, no foreplay allowed, and she would get noticeably restless after a few minutes.

Despite this, I felt close enough to her that I eventually proposed, and we got married. (I know, sounds delta or gamma or something but that's where I was then).

After a while, even the minimal sex stopped altogether. She flinches if I touch her near a sexual area, it is clearly unwanted. No amount of flowers or jewelry or other traditionally romantic gestures has ever deactivated her force field. After ruling out theories like closet lesbianism, an inexplicable nosedive of Game, previous sexual abuse, that I might unwittingly be an odorous troll, etc, I eventually realized she may well be one of the statistical minority of people who are genuinely asexual, which pretty much killed my sexual desire for her since she has none to

reciprocate with; I just have no physical interest in any woman who has none in me, or with whom I have no strong bond. So, I no longer pressure her with notification of frustration over my unmet needs.

Of importance is the fact that at some point I evolved from agnosticism to a strong interest in following God, whereas she remains unconvinced and uninterested, even though she is aware of the abundance of supporting evidence that might otherwise cause the intellectually honest to reconsider their previous skepticism. However, this has never been a source of friction between us, we're both pretty laid back. So I feel compelled to honor my commitment to her despite her absence of sexuality. And despite being otherwise somewhat misanthropic, she in turn leans heavily on me, having formed some deep bond that doesn't include any intimacy beyond holding hands. Not even kissing. (both non-smokers, good oral hygiene, so not an olfactory problem) So, I had no idea what spiritually acceptable recourse I may have.

Although I'd be interested in your commentary on that, here's where it gets more complicated: In your opinion, is it technically possible to cheat on a person with whom you have no sexual relationship? The reason I ask is, I met a woman at church and we were drawn to one another and have been in regular contact. She and I are strongly attracted to each other, and none other, but she periodically reminds me that if my faith in God is not a top priority like hers, then she will have to sever our relationship. Her faith is strong, and at times I have given her some very reassuring input when she has questions, or when her atheist friends attack her beliefs. In turn, she tries to keep me on track, spiritually. She is aware of my unusual marital situation, and proposed a solution I didn't expect: sharing me with my wife, but

with exclusive sexual rights. (she has a very...vigorous drive)

I would much prefer to have everything straightforward and out in the open with nothing to hide, and I can't help thinking that since my wife has permanently said 'no' to me sexually, then she has essentially forfeited the right to say 'no' to this, but then again, I'm sure she will somehow not see it that way, so I have been procrastinating having "the talk" with her because historically, she has a meltdown if she feels our stability is threatened. However, the other woman is becoming increasingly anxious about it, and wishes I would proceed with all due haste.

Although I'm not looking forward to "the talk", I'm about ready to pull the trigger on this but first I need to know: I'm sure that mainstream 'Churchianity' would make no provision for any non-standard relationship but given the unusual circumstances in my situation, if I were to conduct myself responsibly towards these 2 women according to our individual relationships and spiritual principles, do you feel that such an arrangement would find disfavor in Gods eyes? Aside from my unmet needs, aside from the presumably conflicting desires of both women whom I love in different ways, aside from disapproval from those with strictly conventional perspectives, above all else I would greatly prefer not to displease God. If it were permissible, I'd have to tell my wife that it comes to this. If not, I'd have a different talk with the other woman. So I am requesting the aid of your advanced analytical abilities as well as your spiritual perspective. If you have made it here to the end of the email, I would like to thank you for your consideration of this matter, and I look forward to your perspective on it.

Considering that he's essentially talking about de facto polygyny here, for which there is not only copious evidence that it is Biblically acceptable, but soon to be entirely legal in the USA as well. I am a little skeptical that the wife will be as accepting of the expanded structure as the other woman, but if she's genuinely asexual and is sufficiently intelligent to protect her own long-term interests, she might accept it with an amount of relief.

Regardless, I think JG has a free hand here, as the wife has clearly violated her marital vows to love her husband and has failed to perform her primary marital duty. She's fortunate that he takes his vows as seriously as he does, because there is little question that he has firm grounds for a divorce, if not a legitimate annulment.

Sex is not the entirety of marriage, but it is a foundation and a necessary aspect of it. A sexless marriage is intrinsically oxymoronic and cannot be expected to last without an amount of external support.

Alpha Mail: more sexlessness

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 23, 2013

FE wants to know how long is long enough?

"Sex is not the entirety of marriage, but it is a foundation and a necessary aspect of it. A sexless marriage is intrinsically oxymoronic and cannot be expected to last without an amount of external support."

So how long?

*Another (recent) reader seeking your opinion. I married a 34 yo virgin three years ago. I am x years older. Sex was down to twice a week within a year. Stopped completely [two years] into the marriage. Now she has decided that I am not allowed to even *touch* her without asking permission. She says that I frighten her -- even while acknowledging that I have never been violent, never been verbally abusive, never even raised my voice in anger. Her main complaints are that I am a poor listener (past girlfriends would say I'm pretty good, for a guy) and that I turned to porn when I was unsatisfied sexually (guilty as charged -- and I've since made much progress in giving it up).*

It's now been 8 months with the no sex. Our Christian counselor is perplexed as to why I have a problem with having to ask for permission before rubbing her back, stroking her neck, or giving her a peck.

So how long?

Legally, one year. Realistically, I think the marriage was over the moment she announced that her husband could not touch her without asking permission. If that's the case, then the marriage obviously does not exist because the husband has no more marital rights than anyone else on the planet. A woman like this has issues that have nothing to do with her husband; whatever is going on inside her head may not be her fault, but the reality is that she is no more mentally fit to be married than a woman with an IQ of 30.

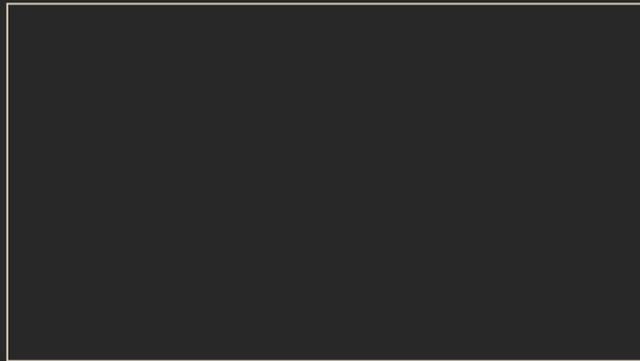
Any woman who is genuinely frightened of a man who has never so much as lifted his voice is psychologically screwed up in ways that the average man cannot possibly understand, let alone fix. And any woman who carries on her play-acting to this extent when she isn't genuinely frightened is a psychopath of whom the average man should be more than a little frightened himself. She's the sort who will kill her husband in his sleep and claim self-defense.

A failure of leadership

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 24, 2013

Clearly this man simply isn't leading his soon-to-be ex-wife sufficiently well, otherwise I have no doubt she would be a fine, upstanding, submissive woman who would always put her marriage first.



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

Some things can't be fixed. Some people can't be fixed. They're just broken, or in some cases, simply unfit for specific purposes. Just as not every man is capable of being an NFL quarterback, not every woman is capable of being a wife and mother under the current legal regime. This woman might be capable of being married in Saudi Arabia or another country where such behavior would not be legally tolerated. But not in the USA, where it is not only tolerated by the law, but protected.

Alpha Mail: missing the point

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 25, 2013

In which I am implicitly asked why I am not resentful of Dr. Helen's success with her new book:

ask [Dr. Helen] why she doesn't use her husband's last name and if she'll be sharing the profits from the book with bloggers like yourself & heartiste that she "borrowed" from your blogs.

This question was, of course, in reference to Dr. Helen's [Ask Me Anything on Reddit](#) yesterday. And it revealed a fundamental misunderstanding of what drives intellectuals, or at least, some intellectuals.

First, I am very pleased that Dr. Helen to utilize some of the concepts introduced here at Alpha Game, and I strongly suspect that Roissy et al feel the same. I am much more concerned with the ideas I have articulated becoming popular wisdom than I am about receiving public credit for them; note how my demolition of the religion causes war has entered the mainstream and even scientific journals without credit ever being given to me. Dr. Helen was very generous and careful to credit her various influences, which is considerably more than I can say for a number of public commenters and scientists.

To the extent she borrowed them, she is welcome to keep them and utilize them to the best of her ability. Die Gedanken sind frei.

Second, ideas are not only free, but modular. I built on Roissy's ideas. Roissy built on Neil Strauss's. Dr. Helen hasn't necessarily built on them, but she is performing an equally important role in popularizing them and putting them in front of an audience that will never consent to listen to either Roissy or me. As I've noted with regards to Susan Walsh, it is women who will ultimately bring the truth of Game into the mainstream,

not the men who developed its concepts. In our society, most women simply disregard men's opinions to the extent they are even capable of understanding them, which means that female translators are more or less necessary if any coherent new ideas are going to penetrate the female-dominated mainstream.

Third, I have written nine or ten books. I never bothered writing a book about Game or the socio-sexual aspects of society because I am more interested in writing other books, such as *The Irrational Atheist*, *The Return of the Great Depression*, and *A Throne of Bones*. I have published nearly 1,400 pages of fiction in the last year, I am in the middle of writing the second of five 850-page novels, and so I am glad Dr. Helen wrote *Men on Strike* because, among other things, it means I didn't have to do it. And I am delighted that her book is meeting with such success because it is an important subject and one of vital interest to millions of men and women across the Western world.

As for Dr. Helen's, I don't even know if that is her actual name or simply her professional name. Regardless, that's her business, not mine or anyone else's, and I could not care less if she wishes to call herself Dr. Helen Smith or Helen of Troy. It is the individual who merits one's regard, not the label.

Female sport as parasite

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 26, 2013

The call for a women's Tour de France is one demonstration of how women in general tend to be parasitical with regards to male creativity:

'What came first, the chicken or the egg?' Bear with me, for it seems this well-trodden phrase can apply to women's cycling too. For years critics have argued that a female Tour de France would have no audience and no sponsorship. Without one (the chicken), you certainly won't get the other (the egg). And vice versa.

But just look at what's happened in the last few weeks, and the first 'reason' critics give for not staging a women's race – a supposed lack of audience – is almost certainly not true.

A petition calling for a women's Tour de France launched earlier this month, now has 70,000 signatures and counting. Surely, if campaigners can prove there is an audience, the egg – sponsorship – will inevitably follow?

That's enough chicken and egg comparisons for now. My point is simple. The petition in question was launched by several key women in cycling – including Britain's former world champion and 2008 Olympic time trial silver medallist Emma Pooley and Olympic road race champion Marianne Vos – and has gained huge momentum in a short space of time.

With Chris Froome in the news for pedalling his way to glory in the Tour de France over the past few weeks, now seems the time to act for a women's race.

Now, what is there stopping any of these 70,000 petitioners from holding a women's Tour de France at any time they like? They can do exactly what Henri Desgrange did in 1903, obtain a newspaper sponsorship, attract 60 entrants, and hold a race. There is absolutely nothing preventing anyone from doing that.

In fact, there are already many women's races which have more entrants than the original Tour de France did. They tend to be shorter, but then, any of those race directors can simply extend the race if they want.

Instead, what the women want to do is force the Tour de France to hold a women's race, pay it equal prize money to the men, and pretend that it is of the same interest to bicycling enthusiasts and worthy of the same respect. The Tour is doing the right thing by simply ignoring the parasites, but an even more effective response would be to call their bluff and announce that the Tour de France is neither a men's event nor a women's event, but a race that is equally open to all men and women who qualify.

If they want to be particularly cruel, they can allow one token women's team and demonstrate just how far from equal they are. The NBA could have saved a lot of money if, instead wasting millions on the WNBA, they turned one franchise into an all-star all-women's team to serve as the Washington Generals of the league. That would have been hilarious and probably sold more tickets in a season than the entire WNBA ever did.

The most defensible way to deal with equalitarians is to force them to deal with true equality, thereby rubbing the fact of nature's inequality in their faces. This won't stop them from babbling about disparate impact, nonexistent privilege and the esoteric fairy tales concocted in women's studies programs, but that's just a fighting withdrawal. The best way, of course, is to simply tell the parasites to go to Hell and start their own

organization.

The fact is that there was a female Tour de France from 1984 to 2009. And it failed, like most leagues that involve women playing men's sports do.

Seriously, don't cut your damn hair

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 27, 2013

Still don't believe me? Then perhaps you will believe *the royal hairdresser and personal stylist to the Queen of England*:

The Queen's hairdresser is adamant that most women in their mid-40s and beyond are making a big mistake by having their hair cut short in a bid to turn back the clock. Ian Carmichael, Her Majesty's personal stylist for the past 15 years, says women of a certain age believe they are too old for tousled tresses. Yet many celebrities would have lost their sex appeal years ago had they chopped their hair short, he claims.

'Women in their mid-40s and 50s at one time would rush to cut their hair off. It was like they became wives, mothers, a "certain age" and they cut it all off,' he said. 'But actually hundreds of women, as long as their hair is healthy and in good condition, look much better with soft long hair.'

Note that Her Majesty's hairdresser is ADAMANT about it. The reason is that women with short hair are advertising their sexlessness. Now, that's fine, if that's the intent. But don't be misled into thinking that it is "cute" or "youthful" or whatever adjective your friends attempting to sabotage your sex appeal are using.

Game in national politics

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2013

Alpha chaser Maureen Dowd shows how the difference between the Clinton sex scandals and the Weiner sex scandals [comes down to Game](#), and specifically, the second and third rules of sexual harassment:

1. Be handsome
2. Be attractive
3. Don't be unattractive

Bill and Hillary Clinton transformed the way we look at sex scandals. They plowed through the ridicule, refused to slink away in shame like Gary Hart, said it was old news, and argued that if Hillary didn't object, why should voters?

Poppy Bush thought Americans would reject Bill Clinton in 1992 because of his lascivious ways, but he learned that voters are more concerned with how their own lives will be changed than they are with politicians' duplicitous private lives. Americans keep moving the marker of acceptable behavior, partly as a reflection of the coarsening of society and partly as a public acknowledgment that many pols with complicated personal lives have been good public servants.

Now, defining deviancy downward, Señor and Señora Danger are using the Clinton playbook. The difference is, there's nothing in Weiner's public life that is redeeming....

[Huma's friends] fear Huma learned the wrong lesson from Hillary, given that Bill was a roguish genius while Weiner's a creepy loser.

"Bill Clinton was the greatest political and policy mind of a generation," said one. "Anthony is behaving similarly without the chops or résumé."

As often as Bill apologized, he didn't promise he would "never, ever" do it again, as Weiner did.

Maureen Dowd, who never met an Alpha Male she didn't like, was very quick to forgive Bill Clinton his peccadilloes. Clinton wasn't handsome, but he was attractive to women due to his personal charisma and formidable charm. Anthony Weiner not only looks like an anti-semitic caricature of a goblin, but he has absolutely no charm that is visible to any woman who isn't into late night sexting on Twitter.

The key phrase is: "The difference is, there's nothing in Weiner's public life that is redeeming...." What Dowd actually means is that Weiner is too socio-sexually low in rank to justify giving him an Alpha pass on bad behavior. And the key socio-sexual identifier is the word "creepy".

Someone previously asked where Weiner would rank socio-sexually. Now that he has been publicly denied the Alpha pass, we know he cannot be Alpha. I would say that he is a Gamma, because he's far too tightly wound to be a Beta and too desperate to be a Delta; he's psycho-sexually juvenile, and he won over Huma through traditional Gamma acts of service. Even more importantly, he is not only married to a woman who is widely assumed to be a lesbian, he is afraid to follow through on pursuing the women he meets online and he appears to dwell in a delusion bubble. And then, there is the description of him as "a creepy

loser".

The clear contempt that so many people harbor for Carlos Danger despite his fame and political power is a good indication of the importance of socio-sexuality.

Metaphorical height

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 29, 2013

As [this article](#) from a tall Englishwoman shows, "will you date a shorter man" may be the ideal rebuke to a broad variety of female complaints concerning male preferences. It also usefully exposes the myth of sexual equality, as men clearly have no similar disinclination for dating shorter women:

At just under 5ft 10in, I consider myself a tall woman. The average male in England is 5ft 10in, while the typical female is a mere 5ft 5ins, so you could say I'm well over average height for my gender. What's worse, according to statistics, half the men in the country are my height or shorter. When it comes to dating, that makes the chances of finding a potential boyfriend slimmer than most – if, like me, you care about finding a man who's taller than you.... most of my female friends admit that it's still important for them to date or marry a man who is taller than them. And not only a bit taller either, a good two inches taller is required.

The desire for a man to be taller is the most basic form of hypergamy. And it is an important lesson for men to keep in mind; she wants you to be taller because she wants you to be more dominant than her. But simply being taller will not suffice if you refuse to provide any other aspects of dominance in the relationship.

Think of "being taller" as a metaphor and apply it to other aspects of the relationship. If she is attracted to literal height, she will respond favorably to metaphorical height as well.

A failure of principle

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 30, 2013

More than a few men around the androsphere are disappointed, if not openly disgusted, by former anti-marriage advocate Mark Minter's unexpected announcement of his upcoming nuptials. Roosh, in particular, [was particularly displeased](#).

He is like the conservative politician who espouses family values while diddling young boys on the side. He is the PUA who sells products on how to get laid but can't even approach a single woman, someone who creates a false character to gain either money or—in this case—praise, at the expense of everyone's trust. For that reason, he has lost all respect from me. If he were to knock on my door, starving, begging for food and drink, I would only place the sustenance on my front step. He would not be permitted to enter my home so that the foul odor of hypocrisy that now trails him does not infect my place of sleep.

I hope his name will forever be synonymous with a man who doesn't live by his own code. He deserves to be permanently exiled from the manosphere community.

This is an illustrative lesson in the importance of discernment when it comes to those we accept as opinion leaders or even take seriously as commenters. While everyone is fallible, and everyone is capable of changing their minds as they are introduced to new information, Minter's behavior is hypocritical and unprincipled to such an extent that it indicates he never genuinely held the principles he espoused.

The Chateau, on the other hand, is considerably more blase' about the matter:

What a slap in the face this news must be to the barbarian peasants who incessantly claim CH is about nothing but pumping and dumping bar skanks. Excuse me, good haters, but I don't see your blogs resulting in any nuptial engagements.

As for me, I'm not familiar with Minter and I have nothing for or against the man. But I will note that his response to criticism was not only juvenile and disrespectful, it was irrelevant. Minter's vulgar response doesn't provide any rational basis for his massive change of heart, it doesn't even begin to address any of the very criticisms that he himself had previously articulated, or indicate sufficient integrity to admit the way in which his actions belie his previous words.

However, Minter's actions should not have taken so many people by surprise. Very, very few of the writers and commenters in the androsphere are natural alphas. Most are deltas or gammas who embraced Game in order to improve their success with the opposite sex, and as such, both their rhetoric and socio-sexual personas tend to be exaggerated to some degree. Again, being unfamiliar with him, I can't say to what extent that was true of Minter, but it appears to have been a considerable amount, since so readily he abandoned his oft-professed principles for a mid-thirties divorcee.

I sincerely wish Mr. Minter and his bride-to-be well. I hope their marriage works out well for everyone involved. I suspect they have a better shot than many given that his fiance is familiar with many of the potential pitfalls involved. But I also hope that Minter understands that he is finished as an individual who merits being taken seriously by the androsphere. Like Edward VIII of England, Mark Minter will henceforth serve as a cautionary example of how readily men are capable of sacrificing their honor, their integrity, and their credibility for love of a woman. One hopes that Mr. Minter will have the sense to follow the Duke of Windsor's lead in stepping away from participation in the public discourse.

I don't think one should be too harsh on Minter for violating his former principles. This is hardly the first time a man has done something out of the ordinary for love. Let the man live and love in peace and privacy. However, if he attempts to continue to maintain his position as an outspoken figure in the androsphere, it would be hard for anyone to be too harsh on him.

Persecuting omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 31, 2013

This white knighting gamma can't figure out why men get so angry [when people complain about creepers](#):

I confess: I still don't get it. We write about things that make people angry: sometimes on purpose (u mad bro?), sometimes because the topic interests us. But few topics are as consistent in their ability to draw anger and trolling and bizarre visitors as the issue of sexual harassment and responses to it.

If I talk about my experiences training clients' employees in how to avoid sexual harassment, I draw nutters. If I talk about sites that discuss bad behavior towards women in gaming culture — great sites like Fat, Ugly, or Slutty — people get angry. Discussions of outing and vigorous more-speech remedies seem to be more controversial when the target is chosen for being a creeper rather than, say, a racist. Even the abstract subject of this post — the meta-examination of why the subject of harassment is so incendiary to some — generates some of the most vituperative comments we ever see here.

This attitude is common among low-ranking men who don't understand the socio-sexual hierarchy. They don't understand that by talking about the subjective realm of "sexual harassment" as if it is objective, they are usually taking a position that unfairly persecutes the lower-ranking men in society.

And just as the cruelest school bullies are those who are just above the lowest boys on the totem pole, the most clueless white knights are the gammas who have mastered their creepy instincts and don't see why everyone else doesn't do the same. Because they a) know they are at

least potentially creepy, and, b) have managed to modify their behavior in a manner to control it, they believe that sexual harassment is objective, universal, and intentional.

None of those things are true.

You see, here is the observable fact of the matter. Men of sufficiently high socio-sexual status cannot sexually harass women. They simply cannot do it. A man of sufficiently high rank can, in public, grab a woman's ass, squeeze her breasts while making honking sounds, stick his tongue down her throat, sling her over his shoulder and haul her off to a bedroom, slide his hand down her pants and inside her underwear, or tell her to lift her skirt and turn around, without ever hearing a single word of protest.

Millions of women don't read *50 Shades of Grey* because they so perfectly hate the idea of men ordering them around.

And a high-status man can do all of those things without having met her or even knowing what her name is. For example, compare the difference in the public reaction to direct complaints that Bill Clinton had raped various women to reports that Anthony Weiner had been sexting land whales.

Clinton not only raped and assaulted multiple women over the years, but inserted a cigar in an White House intern's body in the most power-imbalanced employment relationship that is even theoretically possible in the United States. He got a pass from the women and everyone else, with female journalists offering "one free grope" and volunteering head, simply because he is an alpha. Weiner, who is more of a Washington insider than Clinton was prior to his presidency, provokes considerable disgust for far lesser sexual offenses.

It's all about sexual dominance. The gamma can offend a woman by

simply looking at her. The alpha not only won't offend that same woman by ordering her to lift her skirt and turn around, but the chances are very high that she will obey him even if she hasn't actually met him. Even if she won't obey on the spot, she will still laugh, slap his shoulder, and tell him "you're so bad!"

So, it is the intrinsically false perspective of the white knight that provokes anger and irritation from a wide range of men. The higher ranking men are not angry, they are merely expressing contempt for the mouthy gamma and his cluelessness. The lower-ranking men are angry at the unfairness of how they are targeted and castigated for behavior that is objectively less egregious than what they see their higher-ranking counterparts, and, for that matter, women, are permitted to do with impunity.

Lecturing creepers is, for the most part, bullying of omegas by gammas. It's wrong-headed and it's wrong. And it provokes anger for the same reason that most bullying does.

Consider, for example, the average sex scene in a SF/F novel written by a gamma male. Now reverse the sexes. I will bet that more than 50 percent of those sex scenes would qualify as "sexual harassment", if not sexual assault, if committed by a gamma or omega male.

Hugo Danger

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 01, 2013

Alas, poor Hugo. How little we knew him, Horatio. And who would have thought the old lecher had so much hypocrisy in him? The Real Porn Wiki Leaks has the completely NSFW details about [the long-expected fall of Hugo Schwyzer](#):

The embattled 46 year old 'male feminist' writer and Pasadena Community College professor who long claimed to be a reformed sexual predator and addict has announced his departure from public life, and, in an interview with The Cut cited an extramarital affair and ongoing mental health issues.

The details of this marital infidelity are not known, but in January 2013, Schwyzer, then 45, had a brief but torrid texting, telephonic and online fling with a 27 year old woman named Christina Parreira, also known is "sex worker activism' circles as Christina Page — and in webcam/amateur porn circles as Gabriela "Ela" Stone. According to Parreira, Schwyzer acknowledged that revelation of their fling would be "career-killing" for him — Hugo has called older men who are "into" younger women — such as men in their 40s being attracted to and pursuing women in their 20s — dirty old men and "creeps."

I honestly cannot think of a single individual I am less surprised to hear turned out to be a creepy, adulterous pervert. As a general rule, the more a man publicly lectures others about the importance of not being creepy, and the more "feminist" he proclaims himself to be, the more likely it is that he is a creepy pervert who is barely managing to keep his urges under control. It's exactly like the way ex-smokers preach the anti-smoking gospel and alcoholics lecture everyone on teetotalism.

So, how long does everyone expect "his departure from public life" to last? If Carlos Danger is any guide, he'll be running for the mayor of Los Angeles soon. This is, of course, very sad news for the androsphere, as I see no way that Roissy is going to be able to survive hearing about Schwyzer's self-immolation without laughing himself to death.

"I'm done," [Schwyzer] wrote. "I surrender the field to the critics who wanted me gone from feminist spaces."

What a pathetic charade. What a gargantuan fraud. And what a monstrous hypocrite. But the only thing remarkable about this revelation is how it will surprise absolutely no one on either side. I do have to salute his "off-brand" comment, though. That could be useful in a broad range of contexts. "Yes, I was speeding, officer, but that is very off-brand for me."

Hypergamy in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 02, 2013

Hypergamy doesn't get **much more blatant** than this:

Now that she's pregnant with Simon Cowell's baby, scheming Manhattan social climber Lauren Silverman wants the filthy-rich "X-Factor" mogul to marry her, sources said.... Cowell and Lauren had been carrying on their illicit trysts for more than a year, right under the nose of spurned spouse Andrew, several sources noted....

Lauren had pretended to treat Cowell as just a close pal as they yachted and hobnobbed together — only to blindside her real estate developer husband Andrew, 37, well after the affair was in full swing, sources said. "It is an unbelievable story of betrayal. It is a sad story and a tragic story," Andrew's brother, Alexander, told The Post.

One friend of the shapely brunette said that the Silvermans "weren't estranged, as some friends of Lauren have claimed. "The suggestion that she was an estranged wife who fell into another man's arms is not the case."

In fact, Andrew had been so oblivious to the sordid, under-his-nose affair that he recently upgraded Lauren's engagement ring with a 10-karat diamond, a friend said.

"She is a total gold digger," one pal said.

Another added, "The pregnancy was by design."

This is why it's a terrible idea for men to involve themselves with gold diggers, even if they have a reasonable amount of gold. Because there is always someone with a larger supply. Notice how even years of marriage, a son, and a 10-karat diamond weren't enough to secure fidelity when someone with sufficient money and fame was in the picture.

And I very much doubt Mr. Silverman was completely blindsided. The gift of the 10-karat diamond was likely a last-ditch attempt to secure her affections which he already suspected, even if he didn't know with certainty, had been transferred to Mr. Cowell. When a BETA is losing a woman to an ALPHA, he almost always knows it is happening, he just doesn't understand why.

It is said that the heart wants what it wants. And what the female heart wants is more.

The Alpha walk

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 03, 2013

A reader at the Chateau asks how to handle [an attempted AMOG](#):

I would like your take on this situation that arose with my GF. Been together about a month. Went to a pub, I brought a friend, its kind of her turf so she runs into coworkers and friends there a lot. Two dudes she used to work with come in, she hugs them. She is pretty bad for introducing me to people...often she says hello to a group, I wait a minute then introduce myself. She follows up by saying I'm her BF, etc, but she leaves it to me to break the ice.

Once again no intro, this time I didn't care much to say hi, so me and my friend went for a drink. At last call, her and I are chatting, I see another friend and go say hi, she sees these two coworkers again. I come up to do the introduction, and one of the dudes grabs her tit when she moves in for a hug. She shoves his hand away but laughs and hugs him. I'm literally over this dudes shoulder, she knows I saw it.

What's the alpha play here? (I walked away, she chased after me asking why i was running away...fully aware of the reason)

First, one's response to another man hitting on your wife or girlfriend completely depends upon her response to it. If she reacts coldly or angrily to his attention, the correct move is to support her rejection of the other man. Keep in mind that sexual poachers seldom attempt anything, no matter how hot the woman, if she appears to be sufficiently into you.

Spacebunny is not infrequently the prettiest woman at the party, and while we tend to split up and circulate, I occasionally see her catching my

attention and pointing me out to a man who is talking to her. I just nod or raise an eyebrow; if she feels she needs more in the way of backup, she'll wave me over. If it's late and everyone has a few drinks in them, I'll stick closer if a man appears to be visually locked in on her; almost always my presence in the vicinity is enough to prevent any awkwardness.

The one time a guy did try to AMOG me with her was, ironically enough, the evening of the day we got engaged. The bass player from a popular local band she and her friends had followed for years - the lead singer was in love with her, but had been involved with one of her friends - positioned himself in a manner to try to physically edge me out of the conversation when I walked up to the group. I simply cleared my throat, and when he glanced over at me, I made a flicking "move over" gesture with my fingers. He did so, albeit a little reluctantly, at which point the lead singer, who had noticed the budding confrontation, stepped in and introduced me to the rest of the band as a) Spacebunny's fiance, and, b) a member of Psykostonik, ergo a man with an amount of status in their little world. Problem solved.

So, there is seldom any problem when a woman doesn't welcome the would-be rival's attention, so long as a man stands his ground and doesn't exacerbate the situation. It can be done in a threatening manner: "dude, watch that hand if you don't want to lose it". It can be done in a polite and non-confrontational manner: "excuse me, but I can only assume you did not notice the pretty lady is wearing her wedding ring". It can be done in a humorous manner: "My wife? Lady, I've never seen you before in my life!" But it has to be done, one way or another.

That's not true if a woman clearly welcomes the attention. In such cases, the worst thing a man can do is get angry, petulant, and confrontational. That is BETA behavior. Unless she is seriously drunk, the woman knows what she is doing and she simply doesn't care that you don't like it. I think the reader's response in this particular case was absolutely flawless; she

was only a girlfriend of short standing, she probably had a sexual history with the man concerned, and the fact that she went chasing after him illustrates that she was testing him and that his response was effective, especially if he didn't permit her to play dumb about attempting to provoke him. Her behavior doesn't necessarily mean that she's an out-of-control slut, it just means that she seeks a high level of dominance and rejecting her behavior by walking away is sufficient to demonstrate that.

It's a bigger problem if a wife or longtime girlfriend behaves in such a manner. In that case, a higher level of dominance, bordering on the violent, is necessary, because the test is a more serious one. If you carry and she knows it, or if you are observably physically superior to the other man, you can probably step forward and simply demand an apology from him. He'll likely back down and apologize, however insincerely, if she reacts in a wide-eyed manner indicating a visible concern about the prospect for immediate violence.

If he not only doesn't back down, but she takes his side and starts trying to defend his actions, this is an indication that the relationship is in dire straits. In which case, the best thing to do is to look at her, say: "I see", and leave. I'm not saying it is necessary to leave the relationship altogether, especially if it is a marital relationship, but it is necessary to leave her to her own resources in those circumstances as a warning that the relationship is in a critical condition. No self-respecting man will tolerate a woman who takes sides against her own husband on behalf of a man who is pursuing her sexually, especially if she does so in public.

It should be kept in mind that "forsaking all others" is a vow that does not merely refer to sex. It means "my wife, right or wrong". It means "my man, right or wrong".

Anyhow, ALPHAs walk all the time. They walk every single time a woman sufficiently displeases them. This is why women are so often chasing

after them, and why women tend to feel so stimulatingly insecure in their relationships with them. Because the Alpha, (and particularly the Sigma, who unlike the Alpha, is unconcerned about the social implications), is never, ever, afraid to walk. He may not want to walk, he may have no intention of walking, but he is always willing to do so if sufficiently provoked. Why? *Because there are plenty of girls on the girl tree.*

"An epidemic of gold-digging whores"

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 04, 2013



BILL BURR - Epidemic of Gold Digging Whores

"There is an epidemic of gold-digging whores in this country. And every night, I put on the news and I'm waiting for someone to address it! Every night, never see it. Every night I talk about gold-digging whores and the whole crowd pulls back like I'm talking about Bigfoot. Like I'm saying the Moon is made of cheese or something. I'm talking about whores, people! They're everywhere! How many? How many more great men are going to get chopped in half before we do something?"

The main reason for the epidemic is the solipsistic "just in case" aspect of the situation that causes good, responsible, non-gold diggers to support laws that make it possible for women to divorce-rape and asset-strip men. Decent women support laws that benefit gold-digging whores for much the same reason decent blacks support gun control that benefits criminal black thugs. Most women see the injustice in the family law system and they don't personally intend to benefit from it, but they dislike the idea that their friend, or their sister, or their mother, or their daughter, might find herself forced to suffer the consequences of her actions.

Just in case they find themselves in a situation where they would have to choose between divorce-raping their husbands and supporting themselves like the strong, independent women they are, well, they'd like

the option to be there. Just in case.

"There is nothing out there to help you handle becoming rich and famous. There is nothing for that platoon of whores that is going to form on the horizon."

And some wonder why men are increasingly prone to going on strike.

A lack of self-awareness

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 05, 2013

The problem isn't so much that Women Ruin Everything. I mean, sure, it's a material problem, but the real source of male irritation is that after wreaking their customary devastation on all that is good, holy, and operative in the name of improving it, instead of demonstrating that they've learned anything from their most recent disasters, they tend stand over the men trying to repair the damage and tell them that they're fixing it incorrectly.

I'm sure this incident was tragic for the families involved, but for everyone else, it's a humorous metaphor for the inevitable failure faced by equalitarian societies.

A pair of hikers who had been rescued after getting lost in the fog and rain inside a Maine state park drowned on Tuesday night when their car plunged into the water off a boat launch as they were trying to leave. Amy Stiner, 37, and Melissa Moyer, 38, were found dead inside a minivan in 20 feet of water about 175 feet from the boat ramp on the edge of Roque Bluffs State Park, the Washington County Sheriff's Department said.

So, this pair of strong, independent women first managed to get lost, were rescued, and then managed to promptly kill themselves by driving directly into a lake. And how fast was one of them driving to go 175 feet into the lake? The average minivan go from 60 to zero in 130 feet *without* the friction involved in slamming into increasingly deep water. That's also a boat landing, not some sort of immediate drop-off, which indicates that the driver didn't step on the brakes once she'd *driven into the lake*.

Ye cats.

Of course, it goes both ways. If you don't know what you're doing or something is beyond you for one reason or another, then don't do it and don't interfere with those who can. I'm not terribly dextrous and my spacial relations are literally retarded, whereas Spacebunny is mechanically competent and has long, slender fingers that would be the envy of a high elf. So, when the bloody clip comes off the mower again, I don't express any opinions about how she should go about putting it back on, I just shut up and hold the cutter however she tells me to hold it. And if she reminds me to tighten the bolt next time before I start mowing, I don't argue with her or defend myself, I just agree to do it, because I'm the one who screwed up in the first place.

(NB: or as is more accurate, the second place. If Honda had more competent design engineers, the wretched clip would not be a problem in the first place. I notice that their newer models have a modified design to account for this mechanical flaw. But, like it or not, the problem exists, and it's my fault if I don't correct for it since I know that it is there.)

Whether you are male or female, if you get something wrong, for any reason, learn to shut up and listen to those who got it right from the start. And if you break something, then you don't get an opinion on how it should be fixed.

Top 10 Game blogs Q213

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 06, 2013

The two Rs still lead the way, and at this rate, may soon be considered the three Rs. In the second quarter, Rollo came on like a hurricane, at least in Alexa terms, moving up significantly from number nine to number five. The net Alexa rankings for the top ten blogs improved by a cumulative -848,120, mostly thanks to Rational Male. The top ten Game blogs are below, listed in terms of estimated monthly pageviews and actual Alexa rankings.

Remember that Alexa rankings are based on links, not pageview traffic. Actual Google pageviews are listed in bold along with the percentage change from the previous quarter for those blogs reporting traffic. Italicized traffic numbers are estimates based on previous traffic and updated Alexa rank.

1. TRoK: *2,350,00*, 42,825 (-4,813)
2. Roissy: *2,150,000*, 55,448 (+187)
3. Roosh: *1,650,000*, 62,992 (+8,436)
4. HUS: *450,000*, 146,943 (+27,735)
5. Rollo: *425,000*, 162,634, (-1,414,514)
6. AG: **323,079 (+6.5%)**, 206,926 (-20,276)
7. Dalrock: **218,500 (-7.9%)**, 251,090 (+66,287)
8. MMSL: *140,000* **343,966 (+103,486)**

9. Keoni: **73,557 (+1.8%)**, 643,101 (-116,531)

10. Just4Guys: *60,000*, 707,694

Alpha Game was up in terms of pageviews and rank, but was passed easily by Rollo anyhow. I was a little surprised to see Dalrock decline in Alexa terms because he's been doing some excellent, widely-cited posts of late, so I suspect their rankings are delayed and we'll see him move up in Q3. The new group blog, Just Four Guys, featuring Han Solo and the notorious Ted D, among others, managed to crack the top ten at Badger's expense. If you know another Game blog you think belongs in the top ten, please send me the URL and your justification for it. If you are one of the listed bloggers, please send me the three-month average pageviews for the months of April, May, and June in the comments and I will update the post. Be sure to mention if pageviews are Google/Blogger, Wordpress, or some other metric.

Note also that MMSL is increasingly focused on its forums rather than its blog, which is why Athol's site is considerably more trafficked than it looks based solely on the blog numbers.

UPDATE: Now that was some fine guesstimation. I estimated Dalrock at 220k for Q2 and he reported Wordpress at 262k, 232k and 196k for the three months involved. Averaged and corrected for Google/Wordpress (.95) and that came to 218,500.

[Top 10 Game blogs Q113](#)

How to make a supergamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 07, 2013

Assuming that one doesn't simply have a budding young lambda on one's hands. If you don't look at [these pictures of smiling, happy young drag queens](#) and see the evil lurking underneath, there is something very, very wrong with you.

The camp, “You Are You” (the name has been changed to protect the privacy of the children and is also the name of Morris’ series), is for “Parents who don’t have a gender-confirming 3-year-old who wants to wear high heels and prefers to go down the pink aisle in K-Mart and not that nasty dark boys’ aisle,” Morris said with a laugh.

It is also a place for both parents and children to feel protected in an environment that encourages free expression.

“[The kids] don’t have to look over their shoulders, and they can let down their guard. Those are four days when none of that matters, and they are surrounded by family members who support them,” Morris said....

Although it is unknown if the kids at the camp will eventually identify as gay or transgender—or even if the way gender and sexuality are defined throughout society will evolve—the camp allows the kids to look at themselves in a completely different way.

“They get enough questioning in their daily lives, so it’s a great place for them to express themselves as they feel. ... I feel we hear so many of the sad stories and how LGBT kids are disproportionately affected by bullying, depression, and suicide, and it hangs a heavy cloud over them and kind of dooms them from the beginning. I’m saying this is a new story. This is not a tragedy.”

It's not often that one looks at a youth camp showing pictures of happy children and finds oneself thinking, "you know, those jihadists really do have a point". This camp for "gender non-conforming" is evidence that decadent Western society deserves to be killed with fire.

Here is my prediction: by encouraging these mentally abnormal young boys to revel in their illness rather than to conquer it, the consequences are going to be exactly the opposite expected. I hope they do follow the progress of the camp attendees over time, as I predict that as adults, the camp attendees will not only show higher rates of depression, drug abuse, and suicide than the average of the general population, but that they will show higher rates of depression, drug abuse, and suicide than the LGBT average.

I will also bet that at least one of these campers will murder his parents in his teenage years. Some of these kids are so young that their behavior appears to reflect their mother's desires for a daughter rather than any self-directed inclinations.

Reactive efficiency

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 08, 2013

I went over this young delta's [set of interviews](#) with four girls who rejected him to pan the relevant information from the useless babble. Here is what I came up with:

1. *"It is a fact of life that women know within seconds of meeting a man whether or not they would have sex with them.... The first time we hung out we had sex."*
2. *"I guess I'd know if I'm attracted to someone from the very beginning.... It's a matter of pheromones.... It's out of your control, man."*
3. *"When we started talking, I definitely knew that he wasn't disqualified, which a lot of people are."*
4. *"You weren't ugly. You're just not my type. We just didn't click. If that doesn't happen immediately, it never does."*

Translation: a woman may not always know that she's willing to have sex with you immediately, but she immediately knows if she has disqualified you from the set of all men with whom she is willing to have sex.

Conclusion: as soon as you even suspect that a woman may have disqualified you, NEXT her and move on to the next one. When in doubt, NEXT. If you're not sure, NEXT. If it's a little confusing, NEXT. If she's sending mixed signals, NEXT. If you are getting anything but genuine enthusiasm to see you, unnecessary touching, and enthusiastic physical contact, NEXT. Do not hesitate, ever. No more than two dates should ever be necessary to make this determination from the male perspective.

Here is why this philosophy works even if you were being overly harsh and she didn't actually disqualify you. By rejecting her and moving on, her perception is that you disqualified her, thereby raising your status vis-a-

vis her own. Furthermore, by rejecting her, you've burned a place for yourself in her brain ; women remember men who reject them far more vividly than the other way around, because it doesn't happen anywhere nearly as often to them.

So, ironically, if a woman is not definitely and immediately interested in you, and clearly signaling that interest, your best move is to NEXT her. Your worst move is to try to qualify yourself to her; the harder you try, the less progress you are going to make. Instead, cut contact and move on to the next possibility. If you run into her later, or if she pursues contact with you and demands to know why you didn't keep pursuing her, just tell her, quite honestly, that she didn't seem particularly interested in you. Naturally, you didn't see any point in spending time with someone who wasn't interested when you could be spending it with women who actually are interested.

You may be surprised at how much more interested she will be the second time around, so long as you maintain your frame. And if she still isn't indicating any renewed interest, then congratulate yourself for saving time, money, and opportunity cost.

Apandopoeia and the feisty female

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 09, 2013

Feisty Woman might as well call herself Feisty Crackwhore or Feisty Meth Head because her attacks on the androsphere's "royal elite" [are so observably toothless](#):

Being a fool and being politically-minded and curious about these manosphere commandeers, and with innocent kindred spirit, I approached a couple of these manosphere armchair generals on Twitter and ended up cutting off my own nose to spite my own face. I had the gumption to ask these self-proclaimed manosphere gods why they tend to frown upon women who are intelligent, based on this [assessment](#) I took on a very popular manosphere blog. Before I'd gotten any type of response from the manosphere-elect royal elite, a seemingly normal, well-adjusted non-manosphere supporting gentleman chimed in first:

*[@Feisty_Woman](#) [@voxday](#) [@rooshv](#) [@heartiste](#) Fear. Plain and simple. A lot of men equate intelligence with role reversal leading to emasculation
— Radio Richard ([@BlazerTalon](#)) [August 7, 2013](#)*

In a nutshell, there you have it. I could very well end this blog post here because the answer is right there in blood, written in stone by a man, no less. The manosphere is indeed as I suspected, a cockroach halfway house for discarded males who are threatened by intelligence of the female variety and have an irrational fear of amassing shriveled testicles.

But I can't end it here, people. It gets much better.

Soon after violently shaking the manosphere tree at the root, from atop leaked this gem of machismo volcanic diarrhea:

*@Feisty_Woman @BlazerTalon @voxday @heartiste
Girl, get off my nuts. I don't want to sleep w/ you. Your
prattle has no meaning to me.*

— Roosh (@rooshv) August 7, 2013

I felt obligated to give him a pass. All I could do was offer an apology out of clemency that any swipe he could take at a woman, who happened to be me in the wrong place at the right time, was motivation to feed his unfillable ego. All I could do was feel sad for him and implore that the manosphere gods send him a woman to love. One that he could sleep with to his heart and dick's content because if he did, he wouldn't be living out his days being such a pent up indignant sexually frustrated buffoon.

That's certainly an *original* approach by a female critic of Game, is it not? We've never heard that one before. Meanwhile, Roosh has published a library of books about the vast quantities of women he has banged from the southern tip of Chile to the sunless shores of Iceland. His mere entry into a country is now greeted with public alarm akin to the sort that the Irish monks once raised when Viking longboats were spotted off the coast. Roissy's capacity for seduction once so concerned a popular female blogger that she showed her daughter his picture and warned her not to speak to any man who even remotely resembled him on the off-chance of an encounter during a visit to his city of residence.

As for me, well, I'm a three-time Billboard top forty recording artist married to a woman who walked away from a prospective career as an international fitness model. But all of this is beside the point. I merely mention our various socio-sexual successes in order to rub it in Feisty's

face that all three of us are not only successful with women, but, as can be seen from her picture, all three of us are successful with women who are more attractive than she is. She's far from ugly, but she's nothing more than a 7 in her middle thirties who is about to hit The Wall.

Are you familiar with the concept of onomatopoeia? One might well describe Feisty Woman's behavior here as something similar, as what one might refer to as apandopoeia, or answering the question asked by virtue of one's behavior in the process of asking the question.



So, why do we tend to downgrade the attractiveness of women who are intelligent? Because women who are intelligent are nearly as prone to lack honor, intellectual integrity, and genuinely intellectual interests as their less intelligent sisters, but due to their pride in their intelligence and their feelings of superiority, they are far more prone to foolishly challenge

male intellectual authority in order to validate their self-perceptions and/or get their dominance buzz. In other words, intelligent women tend to be a massive pain in the ass without providing much to compensate for their disagreeableness.

By way of evidence, let's give Feisty Woman the benefit of the IQ doubt and consider her form of self-identification. She thinks being "feisty" makes her more attractive. It doesn't. Being "feisty" generally detracts from female attractiveness. To the sufficiently experienced man, a woman describing herself in this way is warning him that she is a dominance-seeker; combine that with the postulated above-average intelligence and one can see that by attacking Roosh, Roissy, and me, Feisty Woman is seeking the intellectual domination she is not currently receiving from her current male companion.

The irony is that midwitted Gamma males not only value female intelligence, they fetishize it. Unfortunately, they simply cannot provide the intellectual dominance that intelligent women crave, as that can only be provided by those possessing both sufficiently high intelligence and socio-sexual dominance, most of whom are men who couldn't possibly care less about the nominal difference between the 132 IQ "Mensa" girl and the 85 IQ "dumb" girl.

It never seems to occur to the +1.5SD crowd that they appear to be even dumber, from the perspective of the +3SD+ crowd, than those of average intelligence do to them. From the position of the highly intelligent male, who outnumbers equally intelligent women something like 12:1, the main difference is that the "smart" girl and the "dumb" girl are both going to say stupid things that are obviously incorrect, the main difference is that the "smart" girl is going to argue and try to defend an obviously incorrect point for hours without admitting that she is wrong, usually while engaging in a long series of intellectually dishonest behaviors.

Which is precisely the sort of behavior Feisty Woman has already exhibited on Twitter. She asked a question. She was answered, an answer she could have found by simply perusing this blog as it is a topic I addressed previously. And yet, she's still babbling and attacking and reinterpreting and insulting and refusing to accept the legitimacy of the answers she was provided.

This behavior tends to illustrate the observable veracity of my answer. Female intelligence is not a deal-breaker, but neither is it an attractant for most men, least of all highly intelligent men. It is mostly a red flag, which is one reason why intelligent women are statistically more likely to find themselves alone and childless than women of more moderate intelligence.

Alpha Mail: blind Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 10, 2013

KC asks about how women perceive his blindness:

I have a question. I'm blind and a Christian, and I feel like this serves as an automatic disqualifier for 95% of the dates I've ever been on (but no women will EVER say this, especially not Christian ones in America.) Do you think my assumption is accurate? I feel like the best thing I can do is just live with it and keep going on dates (or just stay single, which seems like less work right now) but should I be doing anything to counteract this possibility?

I suspect KC is correct and his blindness is not only an auto-disqualifier for many women, but a disqualifier none of them will ever dare to tell him about for fear of how it makes them look bad. The problem is that whereas blindness can appeal to the male instinct to protect, it detracts from the female instinct to be protected.

To counteract his socio-sexual handicap, KC would be advised to cultivate a stronger and more aggressive image. He always should wear cool sunglasses of a kind that Hollywood villains wear, bulk up physically with weightlifting, and if he has a seeing eye dog, he should get a studded collar and harness for it. Instead of using the conventional white stick, he should rock a black cane with a silver skull or bull's head on the handle, and in general, stylistically embrace his blindness. Growing his hair long or shaving his head are also potentially useful options.

Many people tend to think of blind men and women as quasi-children; many would be amazed at the very idea that KC participates in discussions on the Internet. But by aggressively blinging his blindness, KC can not only peacock but play Contrast Game. Who wouldn't be

fascinated by a blind guy who walks in with his dog as if the pair of them own the place?

Think about the difference in perception between a skinny little guy with his sightless eyes exposed, hesitantly walking along the sidewalk with his white folding stick sweeping back and forth, and a big, powerful brute wearing mirrored shades stalking confidently behind a Rottweiler in a studded leather harness and holding a cane that looks like a weapon. The first guy makes you feel sorry for him. The second guy makes you worry that his dog might take your hand off before he even notices you're there. Now, which one are women more likely to respond positively towards?

Blindness is a socio-sexual handicap, but it can be overcome through aggression and confidence. KC is a smart guy - he attends a good university - but he needs to significantly up the superficial Alpha to counteract the natural pity that women will feel for him. Pity kills female attraction.

So, instead of accepting pity for his condition, he should use it, although not in the helpless puppy manner that most men instinctively would. He can crack jokes about how his blindness is an advantage because every woman he sees is a supermodel. (Howard Stern is a good model here; women always responded to the way he would lower his voice and say things like: "oh, you're hot, aren't you, I can hear it in your voice.") He can tell outrageously unbelievable stories every time he is asked about why he is blind. At no point should he ever accept sympathy from women; he should always deflect it with a wisecrack and a smile. He should also ask a few trusted male friends if he has any physical habits that are better avoided, such as Stevie Wonder's oft-caricatured head roll.

The goal is to change the frame, so that instead of being seen as poor little blind Delta boy, he is seen as an Alpha who just happens to wear

sunglasses at night.

Blindness sucks. But it's not the end of the world, it's not the biggest handicap a man can have, and it doesn't take a man out of the Game. I suspect it may not even be as big a socio-sexual handicap as being unusually short. It's just a challenge, and the man who meets it head on is only going to raise his status in the eyes of men and women alike.

Desperate for attention

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 11, 2013

Dalrock nails an important aspect of [intersexual relations](#):

*Feminists desperately crave to be [accepted as one of the guys](#) in a mostly futile effort to experience manly pride. This obsession is core to our [integration of the military](#) and is a staple in feminist fiction. In *The Last Psychiatrist's brilliant review of the Hunger Games* he describes the unlikely scene in the movie which has feminists so enthralled:*

There's a banquet and the contestants have to show off their skills, but the overlords are eating a roast pig and bored with Katniss (because she misses a target) so Katniss turns her arrow towards them and shoots an apple. Katniss says, "you better recognize, mothafuckas!", flashes a gang sign, and the audience swoons. That's when she's a badass. Yes, she was wonderful in the Games, I'm sure, but what got your adrenaline going, what made her a badass, is showing off her abilities— to men.

TLP goes on to assert that to the delighted female viewers [Badass = showing she can compete on a male level](#), but if you [watch the scene](#) it is very obviously not about competing on a male level but instead a plea for attention and acceptance from the men. The look on Katniss' face screams:

Notice me! Take me seriously!

This is exactly how Entertainment Tonight [characterized the same scene](#):

While in the training area getting prepared to enter the arena for the Hunger Games, a literal fight to the death, Jennifer's character Katniss Everdeen shows her skill with a bow and arrow. But when the game makers seem more interested in a pig that just arrived, an angry Katniss gets their attention.

This is why women like Feisty Women and FeministX are constantly showing up at the leading Game blogs and address direct messages to Roosh, Roissy, and I. It's not because they disagree with us anymore than they disagree with the average Game blogger, it is because we represent the ultimate currency they crave, which is status male respect.

You're not going to see actresses or female athletes here doing that, because the status is situational. If a woman is interested in intersexual relations, then the big dogs of Game have status in her eyes and she craves that male attention.

The same thing is true of politics. When my WND column was nationally syndicated, I used to get long emails telling me how wrong and terrible I was, not infrequently accompanied by pictures. At the time, I didn't understand it. Now, of course, the answer is obvious. The same mechanic is at work in the book world; being a real author publishing actual can bring status in the local coffee shop to even the saddest little gamma male.

So, if a woman is angrily attempting to get your attention, relax and enjoy her performance. She's admitting that she views you as higher status, so if it amuses you, throw her a bone and give her a little of the attention she is seeking. And remember, the competition in which women engage with each other is largely for male benefit; it's no different than the way a pair of dogs won't wrestle and play-fight with each other without a human audience.

Liars and fools or simply mad?

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 12, 2013

A successful but childless woman informs her younger counterparts that "any woman who says she's happy to be childless **is a liar or a fool**":

Where a decade ago, just one in nine women remained childless at 45 and were considered rather peculiar at that, now that figure is closer to one in four. For women with a university education, like me, that figure rises to 43 per cent - an extraordinary figure which signifies a seismic social change....

I had an intern recently, a 21-year-old Oxford graduate, who told me confidently she never wanted kids because it would get in the way of her career. I told her she was mad. While a child-free life looks fun on Facebook, no number of career highs, nights at the theatre, weekends away or adult pleasures can disguise the fact that it feels - there is no other word - empty.

Between today and the end of my life, I hope there are a few more decades. But, as time goes by, the idea of dying without children feels unnatural and sad. Statistics do not reveal whether the 43 per cent of educated women who are child-free are so by choice or by circumstance, but I believe the Motherhood Deniers, waving the flag for the childless life, remain in the minority. Admittedly a far more confident, glamorous, and witty minority than they once were, but a minority nonetheless.

For the rest of us, childlessness is a source of sadness and regret. Most of those 43 per cent will have gone through fertility hell, or never met the right guy, or left it too late, or have any number of unhappy stories.

There are two purposes in life. The first is to serve and worship God. The second is to have children. The first is a test, the second is a duty. There are very, very few accomplishments of historic note that are more important than the latter; for all that we may lament the loss of their genetics to the human race, Newton and Leibniz arguably contributed more to it than nearly any line of descendants have, however long.

But other than such intellectual sports, whose personal accomplishments can possibly hope to outweigh generations upon generations of accomplishments? Whose career can be said to be so important that it outweighs all the prospective careers of her children, her children's children, and her children's children's children? Especially if one considers women's careers, of which fewer than 100 have ever deemed been worthy of historical note.

Fyodor Dostoevsky wrote: "Deprived of meaningful work, men and women lose their reason for existence; they go stark, raving mad." And the meaningful work of women is bearing and raising the next generation of the human race. Given that more than 40 percent of educated women have deprived themselves of their reason for existence, it should be no wonder that they have, collectively, gone stark, raving mad.

The skills that men lack

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 13, 2013

Sorry, gentlemen, but in the surveyed opinion of women, it would appear **they just don't need us for the important things** anymore:

TOP 10 SKILLS MEN LACK

- 1. Buying clothes for partner 52 per cent*
- 2. Remembering anniversary 41 per cent*
- 3. Dancing 33 per cent*
- 4. Ironing 31 per cent*
- 5. Cooking 30 per cent*
- 6. Domestic chores 30 per cent*
- 7. Buying gifts 28 per cent*
- 8. Multi-tasking 22 per cent*
- 9. Keeping up with fashion 22 per cent*
- 10. Picking furniture 21 per cent*

1. Feature, not bug. It means he's not latently homosexual.
2. Perhaps he's simply trying to forget.
3. The fact that all women think they can dance doesn't mean they can actually do so. As it happens, with one exception, all the best dancers I know are men.
4. Fair enough.
5. Fair enough.
6. Being uninterested in doing them to the woman's standard does not indicate inability.

7. I would be willing to bet that men are much better at buying gifts for women than the other way around. Raise your hand if a romantic interest ever spent more than \$5,000 on you... I see a lot of hands, but not many belong to men.
8. True... but again, feature not bug. It's called "ability to focus".
9. Seriously? In the immortal words of Derrick Coleman, whoop-de-damn-do.
10. Again, the disinclination to select furniture that women like does not indicate inability.

Now, consider how many of these vital skills are necessary for building or even maintaining civilization in light of how the article was reporting on "a survey finds women really don't rate men as much use at all."

But, upon further reflection, it's probably true. Without men, women would probably find it very nearly as easy to keep up on fashion and pick out furniture for their grass huts as they do now.

The hidden costs of inequitable divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 14, 2013

Dr. Helen shares Shawn Smith's [thoughts after reading Men on Strike](#):

The bias against men in divorce and family law causes direct damage in some relationships. I've known dozens of men who choose to tolerate awful treatment from their wives because their only alternative is a divorce that promises financial ruin and part-time fatherhood. There is a reduced incentive for a woman of immature or low character to monitor her behavior if she stands to profit from divorce. It's like having a job in which she will win the lottery if she gets fired. The courts have established a moral hazard for which men pay the price....

If the burden of divorce were more equitably shared, these men would have standing to push for changes in behavior, and the women in their lives would have an incentive to raise their maturity level, improve their communication, and beef up their coping skills. Not so ironically, the possibility of a painful divorce can lead to better behavior, which leads to healthier relationships. But as it stands, men who choose their wives poorly might pay the price for decades (along with any children who are involved) because the courts not only allow for bad behavior from abusive women, they indirectly encourage it.

This may be true. But it occurs to me there is another set of unexpected consequences that stem from unequitable divorce laws, and they are considerably more significant than immature behavior on the part of some married women. The rise of "silver divorce" has been in the news of late, as "the number of over-60s divorcing has increased by over a third in 10 years."

I haven't read any statistics on whether it is disproportionately women leaving men or the other way around, but based on the fact that it is described as people waiting until the children have grown before ending the marriage, I strongly suspect that it is men who are filing more of them. First, because women tend to be more impatient than men, second because child support creates a financial incentive for women and a disincentive for men to file for divorce when children are still in the picture, and third because every individual who has ever told me that they intend to wait until the youngest child is 18 before filing for divorce has been male.

It would be interesting to see if the 4/1 female to male divorce ratio holds up in silver divorces, as the lower the ratio, the stronger the indication that more men are simply biding their time until they can safely exit the marriage on more equitable terms.

Nor is that the only potential consequence, as it occurs to me that men who are biding their time would be well-served by refusing to work hard or to build household wealth, since they already know that they are going to lose at least half of whatever wealth they manage to accumulate. So, divorce may not only have significant negative effects on children, but on the economy as well as it creates significant disincentives for the single most productive class, the married male with children, to produce anything.

The limits of female solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 15, 2013

In case you were wondering where they happen to be, this statement by [a woman who was not kidnapped and murdered](#) as a little girl tends to indicate they may not actually exist:

The disappearance and death of her best friend never left Kathy. Nothing could fill the space where Maria once was – the games, the laughter, the shared secrets. She was left with survivor's guilt and the social stigma of being connected to a notorious crime.

"It robbed me of my childhood," she said recently. "I was labeled. I was the girl who was with Maria. A lot of parents wouldn't let their girls play with me. They were afraid he'd come back and take their child.

"I couldn't wait to get out of Sycamore. It bothered me my whole life why he took her and not me. For years I would ask myself, 'Was she prettier than I was?'"

Yes, that is clearly the important question, is it not? This spectacular example of unrestrained female solipsism should suffice to illustrate that negs and other forms of rejecting women are considerably more powerful than even the average Game-aware man is capable of grasping.

I am not saying that all women are this solipsistic. They are not. I am simply pointing out that the maximum range of a woman's potential for solipsistic insanity most likely exceeds your ability to imagine it.

Rattlife Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 16, 2013



Fox News Follows California Beach Bum Living Off Food Stamps For Years

"This is my job right here.... Make sure the sun's up and the girls are out."

This isn't a man on strike, this is a man happily enjoying the bread, circuses, and whores of a rapidly declining civilization for as long as it lasts. And who can blame him? How could working hard and being responsible provide him what he wants any more effectively? Does anyone truly believe he would be more attractive to women if he was working retail at an Apple store?

This is what a society following the Female Imperative looks like. The women go to work in the fields and the men laze about drinking in the sun.

Librarian Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 17, 2013



The Insulting Librarian - Mitchell & Webb

This may be a bit over the top, being a comedy sketch, but it is nevertheless a very good illustration of the principles upon which the concept of "the neg" is based. Tearing down a woman's excessively inflated self-esteem can be an effective way of preemptively neutralizing her instinctive response to disqualify you.

Remember, attempted disqualification is the default response of a woman to every man she meets. And while there are a broad spectrum of ways in which a man can qualify himself to a woman, as the example of woman still upset about a serial killer's preference for her prettier childhood friend shows, the most powerful is to negate the significance of her opinion on the matter.

Alpha Mail: changing the culture

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 18, 2013

One individual at a time. Lana writes to tell about her son's psycho-social development:

I want to say thanks to Vox and everyone who comments here. My college son had a girlfriend I was not at all sure about and all of your comments led me to think a college man is the right age to inform about women and game. He grew up in a pretty conservative house and his Dad is squared away, but I told him he had to read two books this summer for fall tuition. "Dumbing Us Down" and "No More Mister Nice Guy". He was very appreciative, but the hilarious thing was this:

I was talking to my 20-something year old daughter who was being a complete beotch and the boy looks at me and says, "Mom? You really need to read that book you gave me!" He also broke up with the iffy girlfriend after he started reading it and told me it was because of the book. I never would have thought of it if it hadn't been for you guys, so thanks!

Game is so much more than pick-up artistry. I won't go so far as to say that it can save Western civilization, because I am dubious about the idea that most of the people in the West actually want it saved in the first place, but it can certainly save both men and women from lifetimes filled with misery and socio-sexual inadequacy.

Sexist men make better dads

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 19, 2013

Actually, it would be more accurate to say that non-sexist men are less interested in having children. Consider [these two studies](#) in tandem:

According to a study from the University of Westminster, men who exhibit sexist attitudes towards women are also likely to have a preference for large breasts. The findings, which show a connection between sexism in men and breast size, involved 361 white men from 18-68 years of age being shown 3D models of women with a range of breast sizes. The men were then asked to identify which women they found most attractive, following which each was given a survey measuring hostility and attitudes toward women, relationships, benevolent sexism and how much a man objectified a women. The research found that the largest percentage of men (32.7 per cent) rated medium-sized breasts “most attractive”, followed by large (24.4 per cent) and then very large breasts (19.1 percent). The majority of men interested in large to very large breasts admitted to displaying behavioral traits of sexism and hostile attitudes towards women.

AND

According to Psychology Today, researchers Christopher Burriss and Armand Munteanu conducted a study based on an “evolutionary perspective on breast size,” by asking 67 college men about their desire to become a father. Their answers were measured on a scale. Thereafter, the men were asked to adjust women’s’ breasts, hips and proportions on a computer-animated program according to their “ideal sexual partner.” The results revealed that men who wished to remain childless preferred smaller breasts, while men who preferred larger breasts had a desire to become a dad.

Now, from an actual scientific perspective, both studies are complete junk. But let's pretend to take them seriously anyhow. By approaching this from the perspective of a metastudy, we can reasonably conclude that the majority of men who prefer larger breasts and wish to become fathers admit to displaying behavioral traits of sexism and hostile attitudes

towards women. It's not so much that they make better dads as that they are the men who are interested in fathering children in the first place.

Which is good news for society, since well-endowed women who are not feminist will be more likely to give into their instinctive desire for dominant men and bear their children. Meanwhile, the flat-chested feminists will be refusing to involve themselves with those sexist chauvinists and can safely engage in mutually respectful childless relationships until such time their husband comes out of the closet or has an affair with a prepubescent student with even smaller breasts.

Meta-ruination

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 20, 2013

Is there nothing women cannot ruin? I would not have thought it possible, but appears that women have even managed to ruin the Strong Independent Woman in film and literature:

I hate Strong Female Characters.

As someone spends a fair amount of time complaining on the internet that there aren't enough female heroes out there, this may seem a strange and out of character thing to say....

I remember watching Shrek with my mother.

"The Princess knew kung-fu! That was nice," I said. And yet I had a vague sense of unease, a sense that I was saying it because it was what I was supposed to say.

She rolled her eyes. "All the princesses know kung-fu now."

No one ever asks if a male character is "strong". Nor if he's "feisty," or "kick-ass" come to that....

So, the creative world has given women the fantasy they demanded and now it turns out that women are unhappy with that. Proving, once more, that if you want to know what a woman wants, the very last thing you should do is ask her.

When women demanded Strong Female Characters, they were, in essence, demanding "flat, two-dimensional characters who are chiefly significant for their complete lack of both individuality, credibility, and unpredictability". It should therefore come as no surprise that, having

been given what they demanded, they are unhappy with the results.

Think about it. How many women do you know have ever beaten up a man? How many do you know who genuinely don't take shit from anyone? Wish fulfillment is one thing, but no amount of wishing that a flamingo was a lion is going to make a flamingo with a mane and a taste for zebra convincing.

Or fulfilling.

The problem with the Strong Female Character is that they aren't even recognizably female. Women are fearful, passive-aggressive, physically weak, and conflict-avoidant. This does not mean that they necessarily lack courage or character, only that their courage and character tend to take very different forms than they do with men.

Every woman who has ever born a child is more courageous than the average man who has never knowingly risked his life. Every woman who goes to her marriage a virgin has greater character than the average man. But because feminists are actively opposed to genuine female character and courage, they have attempted to make virtues of ersatz and imitative male characteristics that not only render the subsequent female characters incredible, but boring.

The problem is that we always know what the Strong Female Character will do and say in every situation, because at no point can weakness be shown for fear it will expose the entire fraud. And characters who lack weakness, who lack doubt, who lack even the basic trappings of genuine humanity, are little more than tedious cardboard.

Preach it, brother Dalrock

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 21, 2013

In the gap created by feckless, feminized Churchian pastors across America, [one fearless Game blogger boldly stands](#):

What takes courage, obedience, and faith is to witness a failing Christian husband and remember that the Bible is clear that husbands are the head of the household, and wives are called to submit to their husbands even if the husband is not leading her as Christ leads the Church.

These men are overcome by their own pride and a desire to curry favor with the wives they are speaking to. In the case of Pastors who [sin this way](#) it is to strengthen their position of leadership over their congregation, and this is by far the most damaging act of treachery. In the case of the omegas circling the camp hoping to find a shortcut to manhood by currying favor with unhappy wives, the treachery is no less real but it is far less damaging because these men are failures whom neither men nor women respect. But either way, this is how feminist rebellion is sold to modern Christians, and it perfectly explains why movies like [Fireproof](#) and [Couragous](#) are so eagerly accepted. Christian women in feminist rebellion are eager to hear a message which absolves them of the clear instruction to submit to their husbands, and far too many Christian men are looking to ingratiate themselves to the women in rebellion.

In his series of three posts on the matter, Dalrock correctly points out:

1. Marital leadership is a man's Bible-based Christian duty.

2. The modern Church is actively setting itself against the Bible in this regard.
3. Female marital submission is not dependent upon a woman's approval of her husband's leadership.

The irony is that the position of the modern Christian church is not dissimilar to the position of the modern Islamic mosque. It removes responsibility from women by rendering their duty to submit dependent upon their husband's quality of leadership.

It is understandably difficult for women raised in a feminist and equalitarian society to accept that they have a Christian duty to be submissive wives to their husbands. But think on this: pride is the source of the original rebellion. To rebel against the clear message of the Bible because it offends one's pride is quite literally Satanic behavior, whether one is male or female.

And one rejects one's Christian duties at one's eternal peril. Rejecting the leadership of one's husband is not necessarily tantamount to rejecting Jesus Christ as one's savior, but God is neither mocked nor fooled, and one always pays a price for disobeying His commands.

To pay or not to pay

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 22, 2013

It all depends upon what sort of woman you want:

After nearly 50 years of feminism, men want to go Dutch. Nearly two-thirds of them — 64 percent — believe women should pay for their share of dates, a survey has found.... As for women, they're conflicted. Fifty-seven percent of them said they have offered to chip in, even on a first date. But 39 percent said they hoped men would refuse to accept their offer.

First, notice that while 64 percent of men believe women should pay their share, 84 percent of them pick up the tab anyhow. There are your deltas. Second, no man who believes in traditional marital roles should expect a woman to pay for her share of a date. If you're looking for a woman who is going to put her responsibilities as a wife and mother first, you're not going to find her if you keep dating women who ask you out, drive, and pay for the date.

Never listen to the female "experts"

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 23, 2013

As one can hardly be surprising, Dear Prudence comes down heavily on the side of advising men to remain in ignorance of their prospective wife's sexual history:



Dear Prudence: Uneven Sexual Ledger

This is horrifically bad advice. First, note that the suspicions his fiance's higher-than-expected number aroused led directly to him discovering that she had lied to him. Second, statistics indicate that there are three sexual plateaus which progressively increase the probability of female infidelity, 1+ partners, 3+ partners and 15+ partners. And third, mark that the combination of her sexual history and her lies ended up sexually disabling the man and requiring him to seek therapy.

Dear Prudence was correct in advising him to not marry his fiance and move on if he couldn't forget everything he's learned, which is tantamount to telling him to dump her because he's not going to forget it. But she is dead wrong to tell him to remain in ignorance in the future. Claiming disease as the reason for sexual disclosure is like claiming hunting as the reason for the 2nd Amendment.

This guy dodged a bullet. And you don't tell a man who dodged a bullet to close his eyes so that the next one is more likely to hit him. Sexual history is important because it is the best predictor of an individual's future sexual behavior. It's not perfect, but it is more reliable than anything else.

Alpha Mail: the limits of Omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 24, 2013

SW asks about his prospects:

Hi, I think I'm a fairly physically attractive Omega college student (that last part I'm sure of)--that is, one or two good, but not great, looking girls will come up with some lame excuse or other to talk to me when I go out (although I don't do that very often and I'm usually by myself) and none of the ones I talk to seem disgusted or annoyed, but I quickly drop the conversational ball.

Until learning about game I never once even considered striking up a conversation with such (relatively) attractive girls (so...thank you!). I'm certain that my difficulties are due to poorly developed social skills, not psychological issues. I don't hate women and I'm not indifferent to them (any more--I didn't hit puberty until 18. Before then I basically saw them as weak, irrational boys), but I have as much difficulty carrying on a conversation with one as I would if she was an alien (actually, I'd probably do better with the alien since at least then I'd have an excuse...). I know that no amount of improvement in my social skills (I'm including game here) will allow me to get a model, but how attractive (or not) of a (non-damaged--one beautiful bunny boiler is enough for me) girl do you think I will be able to get?

I think an omega male should spend more time thinking about actually spending some time with a girls he finds attractive than worrying about maximizing the physical beauty of his female companion. Very few alphas settle down with the most attractive woman with whom they've ever been, because as those men who have actually spent sufficient time with women know, the amount of time you spend looking at them or having sex with them is not going to be the majority of the time.

As has been said before, there is no woman so beautiful that there isn't a man somewhere who is sick of putting up with her.

SW would be well-advised to learn how to stop killing the initial attraction that women are feeling for him. He should practice looking women in the eye, asking them questions, and otherwise keeping his mouth shut. I mean, it's not surprising to hear that he has an omega-class disattraction vibe, as even his question here has a mildly disturbing vibe to it.

(SW, I'm not saying that to pile on and omega-shame, I'm simply trying to point out what sort of thing inspires a negative reaction in people. When you talk about the maximal limits of the girl you can get, it really sounds as if you're about two steps away from skinning said girl and making her into a lampshade. People are people, not inanimate objects.)

What creeps people out is the Uncanny Valley effect. The reason women are disattracted to SW and other omegas is that they sense their psychological abnormalities, which strike them as not quite human. The solution is to reduce that effect, but I don't know enough about SW to know what those abnormalities are or how severe they are. Regardless, progress comes one step at a time. SW needs to learn how to relate to women and be able to communicate with them before he worries about dating any of them.

I've asked SW to email me an example or two of a typical dialogue with a woman who approaches him. This should help us figure out the extent of the problem.

Alpha Mail: Omega dialogue

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 25, 2013

SW writes in reply to my request for some examples of his problematic dialogue and the possibility that he was either Aspie or somewhat psychopathic:

Wow, I didn't realize that I come off as such a pathetic creep. In my defense, I was asking not because I want to have the nicest human lampshades possible (which is extremely disturbing, to say the least, so thanks for providing ample encouragement to work on not being creepy) but because this is going to be a slow, uncomfortable process. I wanted to make sure that the end result won't be that I'll simply go from creepy to invisible (I think I can already be invisible enough to get by).

Anyway, my Asperger's Quotient is 31, I'd give myself an 18 on Hare's checklist, and I've been told that my writing doesn't seem quite right by most people who have come across it (I always thought it was just lack of skill though). Usually women will ask questions that they obviously know the answer to, I answer them, and then after a few (rarely more than about 3—I don't time interactions or anything, I just frequently glance at a clock when I'm not doing anything) minutes of small talk we go about our business. For example, the longest conversation I've had (less than 15 minutes) was something along these lines (These aren't the exact words, but I'm pretty sure they're close enough, and as is typical, she seemed to become more and more agitated as time went on):

“Excuse me, there's supposed to be a comedian performing in room XYZ. Can you show me how to get there?”

Me: "Um...(directions)...you'd better hurry though, the show started a while ago." (I refrained from telling her that it's impossible to enter the building without going right past not only the room but the large sign that marks it)

Her: "Thanks...I'm Emily." (I'm not giving you her real name)

Me: "Sam."

Her: "I haven't seen you here before, did you transfer?"

Me: "No...we're probably just in different programs, what's your major?"

(I don't think that precisely what either of us are studying really matters, so I'm skipping that part of the conversation, but neither of us are pursuing useless degrees and we talked about what we wanted to do with them for a little while)

Her: "Did you buy football tickets?"

Me: "No, uh, the team was terrible when I was little and I don't think they've improved much since I moved away."

Her: "Yeah but the student section is so much fun!"

Me: "True, but since I'm on the bowling team I'll probably be busy."

Her: "I didn't know we had a bowling team."

Me: "Well, we don't have a very good one. That's probably why you didn't know about it."

Her: "Ok. Are you living on campus?"

Me: "Actually, my grandparents live in town, so I'm staying with them. They're getting old, so it's probably good that I'm there. It's cheaper too."

Her: "Oh, how far away are they?"

Me: "It doesn't matter too much since there's a bus stop in the front yard."

Her: "That's nice. Is that why you decided to come here?"

Me: "Well, that and I wanted to get out of hickville."

Her: "Where's hickville?"

Most conversations are shorter (normally one of us will break it off before she becomes as visibly uncomfortable as “Emily” did) but my questions are more or less the same (what are you majoring in, what do you want to do/where do you want to work, where are you from—this one I’m careful to phrase in a way that makes “Florida” specific enough—why did you pick this school, etc.).

The most obvious problem I see in this dialogue is something I see with many gammas and low deltas. They can be RELENTLESSLY disagreeable and are often looking to put a negative spin on the interaction, correct the other individual, or otherwise dispute with their interlocutor. Look at how SW is shooting down literally everything Emily says, but not in a fun way or in a manner that indicates he is uninterested in her, more as if he is a clerk at the Department of Motor Vehicles.

Monotone voice: Would you like to spend a lifeless, depressing evening with me during which time I will repeatedly contradict you and explain to you why everything you do, say, and think is wrong?

Cheerful girl: I'd rather kill myself!

Monotone voice: She doesn't like me. No women like me. I wonder why?

So, my suggestion for SW is that he experiment with not expressing any negativity in his next 10 interactions with women. Let's give some examples of things he could have said that would likely have sparked a higher level interest rather than killing the initial interest.

Her: “I haven’t seen you here before, did you transfer?”

Me: “That's good, that means you're not a criminal. See, I spend most of my time fighting crime. For the people.”

Her: “Did you buy football tickets?”

Me: “I would have liked to, but, you know, the crime-fighting thing.”

Her: “I didn’t know we had a bowling team.”

Me: "I think you'd be very attracted to them. They're some of the finest athletes on campus."

SW needs to learn that women don't ask questions of strange men in order to receive information. They do it to make contact and open the communications channel. He would do much better to evade answering their questions than to provide one monotonous factual answer after another. This may be his high AQ sabotaging him: a question was asked, therefore it must be answered. So, let's see if we can reprogram his Aspie tendencies with two new rules that supersede the old ones:

1. The word "no" is not permitted in casual conversation with women. You must avoid all negative and disagreeable responses to them.
2. You may not directly answer any question a woman asks you. Answers must be upbeat, evasive, and preferably misleading.

Remember, the core Game concept is Agree and Amplify, not Answer and Explain. I encourage SW to give this modified approach a whirl and report back when he has some real world results.

Trust the hamster

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 26, 2013

Give a woman an inch of plausible deniability and [her hamster will go the distance](#):

Barbara, like many women who find 'romance' in Negril, says she is shunned by men of her own age in the UK, 'because they want thinner, younger women and for some reason can get them'.

Over the past decade, I have been researching the increase in female sex tourism in underdeveloped and poorer countries. I made contact with Barbara through a social networking site where I had discovered women exchanging details about long-distance romances with men in Jamaica. Not one of the women used the phrase 'sex tourism', but most of them discussed how they had sent money to their 'boyfriends' to pay an urgent debt or to rent accommodation in time for their next visit.

None would give me their full names, because their friends and family members are not aware they have been going abroad for sex....

In 2001, research based on 240 interviews with women on the beaches of Negril and two similar resorts in the Dominican Republic suggested that almost a third had engaged in sexual relationships with local men in the course of their holiday. Of those 80 women, nearly 60 per cent admitted there were 'economic elements' to their relationships, but they did not think of themselves as sex tourists, or their sexual partners as prostitutes. Only 3 per cent said their relations were 'purely physical', and more than half considered them to be about 'romance'.

It should be readily apparent that if 80-IQ male prostitutes can convince women that their money-for-sex relationship is a romantic one, you should be able to convince her of anything she wants to believe. The key to directing female behavior is simply determining what it is that she wants to believe, then giving her an excuse to believe it.

Be wary of the gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 27, 2013

I always knew that Hitler was a psychosexual freak, but I didn't know that he was an unmitigated gamma male. Heartiste provides [a masterful examination](#) of these recent revelations of Hitler's first big infatuation; keep in mind that his "beta" in this case is the Alpha Game BETA:Gamma.

“For such extraordinary human beings as himself and Stefanie,” he told Kubizek, “there was no need for the usual communication by word of mouth: extraordinary human beings would understand each other by intuition.” Moreover, Hitler convinced himself not only that Stefanie knew what his views and ideas were, but also that she shared them enthusiastically. Such was the power of his crush on this unwitting girl that he even believed her capable of telepathy.

The young beta, before time and painful lessons have turned him bitter, is prone to these flights of ego-soothing fancy, whereby amorphous “connections” of the most tenuous nature with his love object become rationalizations for inaction and unrealistic expectations of a future together.

When Kubizek expressed doubt that Hitler could possibly know what Stefanie thought about anything, considering they hadn't yet spoken, “he became furious and shouted at me: ‘You simply don't understand, because you can't understand the true meaning of extraordinary love’.”

Can't you just imagine an American teenage boy, with little understanding of the nature of women, saying these exact words to his street smart buddy, or his patient father?

Hitler also somehow convinced himself that Stefanie was feigning interest in other men "as a sort of deliberate diversion to conceal her own tempestuous feelings for him".

Nonetheless, "this attitude often gave way to fits of raging jealousy".

We're veering into almost omega male territory here. Can a school shooting be far behind?

This goes well past the romantic delta pedestalization and deep into gamma male delusion territory. Hitler became the leader of a powerful state, but his actions were deeply influenced by the gamma delusions about people that had been formulated in his youth; his own constant exaggeration and bluffing led him to make dreadful military errors because he never stopped to think that England, the Soviet Union, or the USA were not paper tigers like he knew his own military forces to have been at the time he ordered the initial German invasions.

The rapid fall of France confirmed his belief about others being conflict-avoidant, thus encouraging him to launch one of the most poorly considered invasions in history, opening a second front by invading the Soviet Union.

The four main characteristics of the gamma male are as follows:

1. Overly romantic (dramatic self-narrative)
2. Conflict-avoidance (passive-aggressiveness and plausible deniability)
3. Delusion (exaggeration and posturing)

4. Lack of success with women

Hitler clearly qualified on all four counts.

The antifragility of Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2013

I've been reading Nassim Taleb's book *Antifragile* and I would find it difficult to recommend it more highly. His definition of the antifragility concept provides a general intellectual foundation for many ideas that I, and others, have been advocating for some time, and more than that, it provides a strong rational explanation for why those ideas reliably work. In this respect, antifragility is rather like Game, in that it simply articulates something that many individuals already know and are already utilizing in their daily lives.

But antifragility not only resembles Game, it describes Game, and to a certain extent, it even explains why Game is so effective. Taleb describes an antifragile strategy as one that maximizes optionality and accepts a low level of maximal risk for a high level of potential upside. What is that if not spinning plates combined with the pickup imperative and an abundance mentality?

And the intrinsic fragility of the BETA courtship strategy should be obvious, as it involves a high level of commitment in both time and resources, eliminates optionality, and accepts a high level of maximal risk given the probability that all of the BETA's oneitis and pedestalization will go for naught as the target of his homage instead responds to the minimal investment of a more sexually desirable ALPHA.

I haven't finished the book yet, so I won't say too much more about it other than anyone who is interested in Game will almost certainly be interested in *Antifragile* as well, and indeed, will better understand what Game is and why it works as a result of reading it.

This is feminist "equality"

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 29, 2013

Keep [this little story](#) in mind every time someone tries to appeal to equality to justify one thing or another:

Because teams are self-selected, they are not nearly equal in talent, and one of the girls' teams was made up of a trio that had led our girls' basketball team to the state tournament and would lead a local college team to the national title game a few years hence (in Women's Volleyball, I believe). They were taller than us, in better shape than us, and had played multiple ball-control sports together for several years. Call them Team Amazon. And we were to play them last.

The Hosebags mowed through the lesser girls' teams, as did Team Amazon, and it didn't take long to get around the school that the last game was going to be an intergender battle of undefeateds for the title. Yeah, we were pumped. And we were scared. Though there would have been no shame in losing to the three best multiple-sport female athletes in the school ... no, no excuses, there was no way we were going to lose this game. Our reputations, our very manhood, depended on it.

The day of the big game came. The gym was about half full (about par for a varsity BBall game) and the Hosebags took the floor. And we took the game. We got scored on once or twice, but we scored nearly every time we had the ball and within 10 minutes were so far ahead the girls frankly gave up.

Then Mr. Hart gave them the trophy. They are the champions, my friends.

Equality of any kind does not exist. It is a myth. Take it no more seriously than unicorns or the Labor Theory of Value.

The danger of the dictatrix

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 30, 2013

Unrestrained power tends to provide interesting insights into the human character and [the darker side of intrasexual relations](#):

Kim Jong-un's ex-girlfriend was among a dozen well-known North Korean performers who were executed by firing squad nine days ago, according to South Korean reports. Hyon Song-wol, a singer, rumoured to be a former lover of the North Korean leader, is said to have been arrested on Aug 17 with 11 others for violating laws against pornography.

The reports in South Korea's Chosun Ilbo newspaper indicate that Hyon, a singer with the Unhasu Orchestra, was among those arrested on August 17 for violating domestic laws on pornography. All 12 were machine-gunned three days later, with other members of North Korea's most famous pop groups and their immediate families forced to watch....

Kim Jong-un, who became leader of North Korea after the sudden death of his father in December 2011, is believed to have met Hyon about 10 years ago and struck up a relationship. His father, Kim Jong-il, did not approve of the relationship and ordered him to break it off. Hyon subsequently married an officer in the North Korean military and reportedly had a baby, although there are suggestions that Hyon continued to see Kim after her marriage.

Kim's wife, Ri Sol-ju, was also a member of the Unhasu Orchestra before marriage and one theory is that Ri objected to the continuing high profile of her husband's former girlfriend.

While one is compelled to feel a certain respect for the North Korean government's robust position concerning pop singers, this does put an interesting spin on the idea that the world would be more peaceful if only women were in charge. Forget executing ex-lovers, I suspect that in a female dictatorship, women would be regularly executed for being prettier, more popular, or the crime of having larger breasts than the dictatrix.

John Scalzi for BETA of the Month

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 31, 2013

Roissy has nominated John Scalzi [as candidate #4](#):

***BOTM Candidate #4** was submitted by... well, by the universe. His name is: John Scalzi. *boom* And the mic gets dropped.*

John Scalzi, for those of you who don't know, is some kind of pulp sci-fi writer and avowed male feminist icon, two things which ought not go together, and which probably explains the dire condition of modern sci-fi. He recently was the unwilling subject of a funny male feminist meme when a prankster, (not CH, for the record, though if Scalzi [wants to publicize his humiliation](#), why stop him?), grabbed a photo of him in his Sunday finest and hoisted him by his own retard.

First thing that comes to mind when I look at that pic is whether he stuffs his bra, or if that's natural. Next thing I wonder is if he's pregnant. And, finally, if the dog ate [his inflated blog stats](#).

Scalzi was so butthurt by this misappropriation of his militant male effeminacy, that he struck back with a [resounding declaration](#) of how little he cared that people were calling him a feminist. I mean, come on, the guy's got 20,000 acres to sow his domesticated oats. How many acres do you own?

(How faggoty do you have to be to use a term like "dudebro"?)

Scalzi's nom for BOTM was the result of his life's work in support of a national gelding project for white men. [Here](#), for instance, is Scalzi declaiming that anyone who mocks his milquetoast feminist orthodoxy is a "woman-fearing moron". And [here](#) is his

infamous “anti-racism” Yankee Poodle status-whoring heretic-hunting gibberish comparing life as a white man to a video game on the lowest difficulty setting. (Anyone know the racial composition of Scalzi’s neighborhood?)

Regarding that last linked post, if you plan to communicate with a eunuch nerd such as Scalzi, you have to speak the language of the eunuch nerd. Now it’s been a long time since I tapped a video game for love, but I recall that playing an RPG-style game on the easiest setting meant that you would earn experience points more slowly than a player playing at a higher difficulty setting. You would also earn less treasure, and less valuable treasure. So I suppose what our eunuch nerd is trying to say is that non-whites advance faster in their careers and make more money.

Of course, Scalzi’s whole premise is garbage of the smelliest kind, but that’s to be expected from a PC-drenched eunuch nerd who refuses to acknowledge that races differ biologically and thus that any resulting “privilege” one race has over another in a culture full of vibrant diversity is an organically emergent phenomenon necessarily caused by differing innate abilities. Never mind the broader implications undermining this “anti-privilege” moral posturing that nations are, almost by definition, political structures designed to privilege its citizens over non-citizens. And that, as families and individuals, we all are trying our best to privilege us and ours over everyone else. To do otherwise would be folly. Scalzi, perhaps you’d like to forfeit your privileged 20 acres for a mule?

Some may recall that Scalzi was the inspiration for this term of art coined by yours truly, (although King A has his crackpot legal team assembled to prove he deserves equal coinage credit):

- **Scalzied** is similar to being afflicted with palsy. The body and mind contort to accommodate delusional pabulum.

Instead of picking one nauseatingly trademark example of Scalzi's betatude from among the mountain of betatudination he has amassed, a feat which would require an immense amount of man hours, (a concept with which Scalzi, as a lurching nerd member in slouched standing of the Ascended Testes Society, would have no familiarity), the entire oeuvre of his betatude is here presented for consideration of his rightful place on the Throne of Manboobs. May he wear his crown of tampons well.

Kim du Toit argues, not completely unconvincingly, that Scalzi is ineligible, since "the BOTM is always about #2, because Scalzi is the Lifetime Achievement Award Beta (i.e. perpetual #1 BOTM)." And it's hard to argue with that.

But despite making a serious effort, I can't, in good conscience, vote for McRapey. I think the honor has to go to BOTM Candidate #3, as I suspect that even Scalzi has enough testosterone in him to walk away after his wife cheats on him a few dozen times and it is readily observed that he can't even conceive of forgiving anyone who triggers his abandonment issues by bruising his tender, swollen ego.

Sadly for McRapey, he's presently running in second place with 251 votes, ahead of Divorced Advice Guy but well behind the boyfriend of Miss N=100,000.

The right time is now

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 01, 2013

How many of you wait for "the right time" before expressing interest in a woman? I have a very good friend, a handsome, successful man who is now happily married, who used to take months, multiple months, before he would express any interest in a woman he had met. He was, he explained, waiting for the right time to ask her out.

Needless to say, most of the women he would up dating prior to meeting his wife were women who a) approached him, and, b) were crazy. And I don't mean crazy in the sense of "yeah, she's kind of out there" or even "wow, she is a hot mess", but in the literally insane, psychiatric hold and evaluation, weekly therapy, and in one case, dead by her own hand, sense.

Men qualify women by deciding which women we will pursue. That's what our instincts are shaped for and they tend to be poorly suited for dealing with women who pursue us. Men, much more than women, overvalue the expression of active interest on the part of a member of the opposite sex. We are too easily flattered. This is why, when you see a couple wherein the woman appears to have seriously outkicked her coverage, you will usually observe that she tends to be more aggressive than the norm and is the more personally dominant member of the couple.

The fact is that women expect to be pursued, want to be pursued, and are literally standing around waiting to be pursued. When you, as a man, refrain from playing your part in the mating dance, you send a message that, depending upon your sociosexual status, is either taken as rejection of her or self-disqualification of yourself. Neither message is likely to spark any interest in you or make her any more responsive to your eventual expression of interest several months from now when, after

having firmly established yourself in the friend zone, you attempt to make the leap without warning.

The right time is now. Establish yourself as a player, (in the sense of being in the game rather than a spectator), as a possibility, from the outset. You don't have to "make a move" per se, you simply have to make it clear that you are a man, standing in front of a woman, informing her that if matters are left up to you, you will be having sex with her at some point in the future. She can reject you; that is her prerogative. But she cannot ignore you, she has to sort you out one way or the other.

If you've got any reasonable shot with her, that's not a message that will offend her. And if it is a message to which she reacts poorly, then you don't have a shot with her and there will never be a right time.

So roll the dice. Make her choose. Don't give her the easy option. Either way, she'll have more respect for you than if you eagerly ensconce yourself in the friendzone.

Alpha Mail: stop living in fear

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 02, 2013

Gilbert Ratchet worries way too much:

But then the old question: what happens when your advance is not only rejected, but followed by a sexual harassment charge?

This is a very stupid question. Sexual harassment charges are primarily filed against coworkers and very, very few of them are filed at all. In 2011, there were a grand total of 11,364 recorded by the EEOC, 9,740 of which were filed by women. There are 155 million people in the US labor force.

In other words, for every actual sexual harassment charge, there are about 7,5000 men worrying that if they ask out the new secretary with the big breasts, they will be charged with sexual harassment.

And that's why none of them will ever be banging her on the CEO's desk after hours. Someone will be, but it won't be the deltas and gammas worrying about losing on a 99.987 percent chance.

Stay away from Vegas, Mr. Probability.

Furthermore, if you simply live by the old platitudes - don't piss where you drink and don't dip your pen in the company ink - you have no need to worry about sexual harassment charges. And even if you can't find a female of interest anywhere except in the workplace, I'll bet the majority of sexually-related firings would have been avoided if the gamma creep had simply asked the woman out in the first place instead of staring at her and weirding her out for nine months before finally deciding that the time was right to make a move.

Here's the new Rule for Delta: make a move within the first week or not at all.

No woman, to the best of my knowledge, has ever violently objected to a simple and straightforward offer of a date when it has been presented within the first week of mutual acquaintance. Think about it. "Creeping" and "stalking" and "harassing" all imply the passage of time. By sitting and waiting for "the right time", you are actually increasing the chances that a woman will perceive your advances to be offensive.

And if you absolutely must have a co-worker, there is an easy way to go about it. Ignore her and show absolutely no interest in her. None. Then arrange for a hot friend to come by once every two weeks and pretend to be your girlfriend. Put her picture on your desk. She'll play along if you take her out to lunch at a nice restaurant once a month. Then, after about four months, have a different friend replace her. When asked, say, "Julie's great, but then I met Jackie. You know how it is." This should stir the co-worker's competitive interests and wondering what you have going that she doesn't get. Once she starts sniffing around and expresses interest, you can casually suggest lunch.

If she bites, the hook is set. And even if she doesn't, someone in the office will. Absolutely nothing inspires female fascination in the workplace like a constant stream of pretty female visitors coming in to see you. Bonus points if they're occasionally inappropriately dressed.

Alpha Mail: one step at a time

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 03, 2013

Oak steps onto the field and begins to grok the reality of Game:

I've been learning.

Small example: I recently ran into a girl I'd been very interested in a couple years back and never really gotten over, but our conversation went very differently than it would have even 6 months ago. She'd effectively friend-zoned me a long time ago (or more accurately, I'd clumsily friend-zoned myself), but at one point after I said something that surprised her, I saw unguarded respect in her eyes. That's a feeling I'll not soon forget, and in an instant it confirmed more of what's been said here to me than 100 logical arguments could.

The result was that I'm no longer friend-zoned, and I'm also no longer interested.. funny how when you change from responder to initiator you start seeing people differently. Now of course an Alpha will find all that amusing and a silly thing to call a victory, but that's fine. It's progress. Some guys have to start bench-pressing with just the bar, but they don't have to linger there for long.

Game is not a figment of Roissy's imagination. It's more than a collection of pick-up tricks and sexual braggadacio. Considerably more. A dubious reaction to it is entirely normal. Deltas can't believe they've been lied to so comprehensively by practically everyone in their lives. Gammas can't believe that their romantic view of the world is so completely delusional. Women can't believe any of it, mostly because no one finds a concept harder to understand than a woman whose material benefit relies upon her not understanding it.

No one benches 225 the first time they lift. No one walks into an office and walks out with a date with the hottest marketing assistant on their first day of their first college internship either. These things take time and practice.

I'm not asking anyone to take anything I say without a grain of salt. I'm not expecting you to accept it without questioning or testing. I'm just encouraging you to open your eyes, keep an open mind, and see if what you observe reflects what I am telling you. You can't win the Game without playing it. And you can't play it if you refuse to step foot on the field.

Off the island

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 04, 2013

A mother spells it out for [a selfie-taking generation](#):

[I]n our house, there are no second chances, ladies. If you want to stay friendly with the Hall men, you'll have to keep your clothes on, and your posts decent. If you try to post a sexy selfie, or an inappropriate YouTube video – even once – you'll be booted off our on-line island.

I know that sounds harsh and old-school, but that's just the way it is under this roof for a while. We hope to raise men with a strong moral compass, and men of integrity don't linger over pictures of scantily clad high-school girls.

She's right. We men of integrity prefer scantily clad women who are hard at work putting themselves through college through artistically rendered interpretive dance routines of 80's classics such as *Girls, Girls, Girls* and *Pour Some Sugar on Me*.

Seriously, though, this is precisely the sort of shaming behavior in which women are going to have to increasingly engage if they don't wish to see the average standard of female behavior continue to decline into naked advertising displays. And as for the idiot commenters complaining about photos of the woman's sons on the beach, I will simply point out that the state of attire is not the issue. Sexual provocation and titillation is the issue.

There are naked pictures that are entirely non-sexual. And there are fully-

clothed pictures whose sole intent is to titillate. I used to keep a naked picture of my roommate framed on my bookshelf and not a single woman or homosexual man found it even slightly sexually enticing, as it happened to be one of the funniest and most disturbing pictures ever taken in the history of photography.

Shame Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 05, 2013

First of all, the evidence is conclusive. Shame works on women. Here are two responses to the post written by a woman to address the selfie-taking attention whores acquainted with her sons:

"You're a terrible role model and I'm ashamed of your judgmental attitude. It is absolutely shameful for you to be making such judgments of young women, they have a right to express themselves as they wish and it's incredibly 1984 of you to be stalking your friend's feeds. Also why are you going through your son's photos, that's almost psychotically disturbing. I can't help but notice you've posted all these photos of your sons shirtless at the beach, yet that's acceptable. Shame on you for spreading your psychotic backwoods standards to other people. I hope your sons learn better."

"Don't fret, black magic mini-sluts! It's not too late to repent. If you think you've made an online mistake, "RUN to your accounts and take down anything that makes it easy for your male friends to imagine you naked in your bedroom."

Women don't react this way because something has no effect, but rather because the effect is so powerful that it alarms and frightens them. Which, the master Game theoretician reflects, could prove to be a useful tactic for the sufficiently adept Gamesman.

Ergo Shame Game. The negs practically suggest themselves:

"Hey, I didn't know this was a Slutwalk! Team Slut, all the way!"

"Slut city, population you."

"So, would you say you are more of a slut or a straight-up whore?"

Remember, the essence of Game is forcing the woman to qualify herself to you. Slut-shaming her almost immediately puts a woman in a defensive cringe, and we all know that the female reaction to being in a defensive cringe is an intrinsically sexual one.

I don't know that Roissy has ever spelled out why being forced into defensive cringes are arousing to women, but I think it is logically obvious. Once a woman's psychological "you can't hit me because I'm a girl" defense is shattered, either directly or indirectly, her subconscious reflex is appeasement.

Essentially, the defensive cringe tingle is the woman's survival instinct pleading with the hypothetical attacker: "don't hurt me, don't hurt me, see, wouldn't you rather fuck me instead?"

This may also account for at least part of the bad boy appeal to women. The more dangerous a man appears to be, the more he triggers that instinctive reflex.

A twisted case for marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 06, 2013

It's only a matter of time before "lookism" is enshrined into federal law as a violation of the principle of anti-discrimination.

The article, by Ruth Graham in the Boston Globe "Ideas" section, takes more or less for granted that private parties' liberties of free association and contract must be curtailed in order to right the "galloping injustice of 'lookism'":

Tentatively, experts are beginning to float possible solutions. Some have proposed legal remedies including designating unattractive people as a protected class, creating affirmative action programs for the homely, or compensating disfigured but otherwise healthy people in personal-injury courts. Others have suggested using technology to help fight the bias, through methods like blind interviews that take attraction out of job selection.

Let's get a little bit imaginative here. Given:

1. The right to free association is observably extinct
2. Lookism will soon be deemed an illegal bias as per racism and sexism
3. The federal position concerning the societal interest in forced male financial support for women
4. The Supreme Court-declared right of the government to tax non-participation in a desired activity.

How long can it be before men are assigned marriages to women or face a no-marriage tax? If you have no right to freely associate, or not associate, with whomever you choose, then clearly you cannot have a right to freely marry, or not marry, whomever you choose either.

So, if you are so fortunate as to find a reasonable marital candidate, you may wish to consider putting a ring on her before the federal government decides to put a ring on some random Jezebel war-pig on your behalf.

Alpha Mail: Omega Update

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2013

SW drops a short note informing us that his experiment with the new rules for intersexual communications are going well:

Sorry about the delayed response, but it took a while to be able to say more than "I'm trying." Almost all negativity has been eliminated, and while rule #2 is still giving me problems (I'm a little slow-witted, so I often draw a blank, then give a straight answer), it's starting to get slightly easier to stick to. Conversations with women now seem to be interesting and fun for both of us instead of awkward and disturbing. I'm definitely neither as creepy nor invisible now.

Game works. It is that simple.

Hugo Danger on the comeback trail

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 09, 2013

Ann Althouse notices [a familiar pattern](#) in Hugo Danger's latest schtick.

This raises the question whether he promoted ideology he didn't actually believe or whether he merely failed to live up to his own principles. He hedges at first, saying he's "very confused," but soon he saying he's "guilty of hypocrisy" and "the fact that I am guilty of hypocrisy doesn't invalidate the truth of what I was saying. I was just too weak to live up to what it was I was writing." So, in short, there's no repudiation of his stature as a tenured professor, the aptness of writing for the popular media, and the truth of everything he's written. He's just a guy that got caught misbehaving, and he's making the best of it. Doing a damned good job of it!

The Daily Beast interviewer invites him to admit that he was really writing for women and telling them what they wanted to hear, and he admits that:

I always wrote for women but wrote in a really backhanded way where it appeared I was writing for men so that it would not appear too presumptuous and instead it would make me look better. And that required presenting myself as the ideal husband, father, and reformed bad boy. My point is that I was writing for women because I wanted validation from women. The way to get validation from women was to present an idealized picture of what is possible for men.

And he's getting away with an almost identical strategy now with this big breakdown and confession. It's for the women, whose favor he wants, and who he knows will be massively pissed off that he had sex with that younger woman. He's the bad boy again, and he's got to reform again.

I taught a course in men and masculinity, and I cited male authors, but the whole way of designing the course was to get women excited about the possibility for male change, that they would then transfer some of that hope onto me. That is what I was doing.

And he's doing it again! Hilarious. There are some more confessions, but I'm stopping here. I really shouldn't give this guy more attention, but I'm writing this because I'm afraid people are falling for his bullshit.

I have no doubt Hugo will eventually be able to find "redemption" and start writing and lecturing again for feminist audiences eager to buy what he's selling. Feminists are, by definition, the sort of women who repeatedly fall for outrageous lies and incoherent and irrational nonsense.

Dark

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 11, 2013



Evidence in support of a thesis

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 12, 2013

I have previously explained why intelligent women tend to be unappealing to intelligent and less intelligent men alike. In this article, a smart, educated, successful woman who is still single at 50 provides copious evidence in support of my thesis concerning [the intrinsic unattractiveness of female intelligence](#):

Three months ago I went to Italy with my then boyfriend, Philip. As we were checking into the hotel, I struck up a conversation with the receptionist in Italian (just one of the five languages I speak). But while I was enjoying myself, chatting away, it became clear that Philip most certainly was not.

He shuffled from foot to foot, muttered something under his breath and rolled his eyes like a stroppy teenager. Then in the lift he turned on me. 'I was wondering when you were going to let me join your conversation,' he snapped. I tried to laugh it off but I knew this was the beginning of yet another argument.

'You always have to be the star of the show,' he continued in our bedroom, as he began to systematically work his way through the mini-bar. Apparently I was argumentative, a know-all and an intellectual snob.

What had I done? It should be depressingly obvious. I had dared to dent his fragile male ego....

For me, this is stating the blindingly obvious. I've lost count of the times men have rejected or insulted me simply because I was brighter, wittier or cleverer than they are. They have called me 'intimidating', 'scary', 'difficult' and 'opinionated'. Translated, that

means: 'You are too clever and I don't like it.' An older male friend - supposedly tired of me dominating dinner-party conversation - even wagged his podgy finger and told me I would never get married because I was too confident and demanding....

And that's the thing. When it comes to love and marriage, I have watched with depressing regularity so many brilliant men choose beautiful but dull women.

Even the appeal of male intelligence has strict limits. I didn't do well with girls in junior high and early high school until I learned how to conceal aspects of my intelligence that turned them off. I had to learn to stop doing the info dumps, the impromptu lectures on things that I found fascinating, and instead make use of it as a weapon of social dominance. The same girls who found the intelligent discussions of historical patterns and new technological developments so profoundly uninteresting were observably intrigued when I verbally flagellated another girl or a boy who had challenged me in some way.

The appeal of female intelligence is even more limited, mostly because it so often comes in the company of extremely annoying and unfeminine personality traits. This correspondence is exacerbated by the fact that the average smart boy has been punched in the face a few times for annoying his less intelligent peers, while the average smart girl has had her annoying behavior rewarded by adults without any similarly negative consequences.

The key word in the article above is "argumentative". That is the main reason why highly intelligent men can't stand intelligent women. The fact that a man is capable of having a substantive intellectual discussion with a woman doesn't mean he wants to do so every time he makes a simple observation. When an intelligent, educated woman responds to a statement about it being cold outside by saying that it's really not all that cold because it's only 273 degrees kelvin, that doesn't make him admire

her intelligence or her education. It makes him want to murder her, burn the body, and spend the rest of his life with an 85-IQ stripper with big breasts who isn't set on permanent disagreeable mode.

As offensive as this may seem to the average smart girl, I'm actually doing you all a favor here by explaining what everyone - everyone - really thinks about you. You're not threatening, you're just really obnoxious and annoying. People don't admire you the way you admire smarter men for the obvious reason that they don't value intelligence as much as you do. You're not in an elementary school classroom anymore. Stop raising your hand every time you know the answer.

The fact that female intelligence is not a male attractor does not mean that it has to be an outright disattractant. Like the highly intelligent man, the highly intelligent woman has to learn how to utilize her intelligence in a judicious manner.

The appeal of male dominance

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 13, 2013

A study indicates what facial expressions men and women **find most sexually attractive** on the opposite sex:

This research examined the relative sexual attractiveness of individuals showing emotion expressions of happiness, pride, and shame compared with a neutral control. Across two studies using different images and samples ranging broadly in age (total N = 1041), a large gender difference emerged in the sexual attractiveness of happy displays: happiness was the most attractive female emotion expression, and one of the least attractive in males. In contrast, pride showed the reverse pattern; it was the most attractive male expression, and one of the least attractive in women. Shame displays were relatively attractive in both genders, and, among younger adult women viewers, male shame was more attractive than male happiness, and not substantially less than male pride. Effects were largely consistent with evolutionary and socio-cultural-norm accounts. Overall, this research provides the first evidence that distinct emotion expressions have divergent effects on sexual attractiveness, which vary by gender but largely hold across age.

The key phrase, which most intelligent women manifestly fail to understand is "divergent effects". That which works on women does not work the same way on men, at least not for the most part. Submission and agreeableness appeal to men while women find such characteristics contemptible. Dominance and confidence appeal to women while men find them off-putting.

This is where solipsism is particularly damaging to women, as it leads them to consistently deceive themselves concerning their own appeal and

mislead them concerning their optimal course of action. And it's also why deltas and gammas consistently find themselves getting the short stick, because they keep erroneously assuming that their selfless acts of service and slavish devotion are make them more attractive to women rather than actively turning them off.

There are always exceptions to the general rule, of course. I don't know if it is related to my sigma status, but I seem to be wired a little bit differently in this one regard. While I quite like happy women and find happy expressions to be attractive, I tend to find haughty and arrogant women to be the most superficially attractive. I don't actually like their personalities, I'm just drawn to the way they look. Perhaps it is the cruelty aspect seeking to find a justifiable target, or perhaps it is just indicative of a natural inclination towards conflict and chaos.

Who knows? As I've said before, sigmas are weird. I suspect I was rather fortunate to find Spacebunny, as she looks like a haughty ice queen, complete with a grey-eyed death stare, but her personality is inclined towards the quirky, happy, and funny.

As if they'll stop there

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 15, 2013

Female broadcasters welcome [sex quotas at the BBC](#):

“Without a directive of a quota from above, the figure of 50 per cent will simply never be achieved. Not because there are not good women out there, there are plenty, but they have to be sought out and given the opportunity.”

Of course, we already know that once women have claimed 50 percent of the broadcast positions, they will aim for 65 percent, then 75 percent, and they will never stop shrieking about discrimination against them until they have driven every last male broadcaster out of television.

Look at education in the USA. Women make up 82 percent of the public school teachers and 58 percent of all college attendees. And yet, we are informed that the problem with the educational system is that there are still too few female athletes and scientists, so Title IX is required in order to rectify the balance.

Now women are actively attempting to drive men out of everything from comics to video games, in the same way they've successfully transformed most evening television into daytime soap operas, most science fiction into romance novels in space, and most fantasy into necrobustial romance novels.

Which raises the question, what on Earth is it that women expect men to do if men are not permitted to do anything without women attempting to ruin it? Go off and invent something new so that women can continue to feel aggrieved and oppressed?

I never used to object to female involvement in various predominantly

male activities. But it seems that it is almost impossible for women to take part in such activities without demanding that things be changed in order to better suit them. There are girls on teams in my soccer club; two of them are excellent players. But the rules of the game are not changed to accommodate them in any way, which is why it works.

Of women and university

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 16, 2013

Eight reasons [not to send your daughter to college](#):

She will not learn to be a wife and mother.

Nothing that is taught in a college curriculum is geared toward domestic homemaking. On the contrary, it is training in a very masculine role of a professional career. So there becomes a severe inner conflict in a woman when she starts trying to be a homemaker and juggle a career alongside it. Often when a career woman discerns the possibility of giving up her career, she faces the reality that she has had no training in homemaking and often has the thought "What would I do at home all day." Stay-at-home mothers are actually very busy industrious women and do absolutely beautiful marvelous things. Surely the business world severely undervalues those things they do, but the value to a family is beyond monetary compensation. These abilities cannot be learned in any college.

The cost of a degree is becoming more difficult to recoup.

Like anything that is subsidized by the government, the cost of a college degree is inflated. That being the case, it can often be difficult or impossible to get an adequate payoff for the investment. The most common example of that scenario is the job of a school teacher. More commonly now we're seeing situations where not only is the income not enough to support a family, but many are strapped with student loan debt. Add to that the possibility of not even being able to get a job with the degree and you have economic disaster for a family before they even get

started. It makes much more sense for a young couple to have a husband with a skill that brings value to the marketplace that has reasonable compensation to go along with it and a wife who is willing to be frugal especially during the early years of starting their family.

These are the two big ones, in my opinion. The point is not that no young women should be permitted to attend university, but rather, that young women should be taught to see university attendance as a path that comes with certain advantages and benefits as well as certain disadvantages and opportunity costs. Reflexive university attendance is foolish; there is no value in going into debt in order to get a sociology degree, or worse, as is very often the case, in order to not get any degree at all.

After all, if a woman is primarily interested in becoming a wife and mother, and is therefore only going to university to ensure she meets the desired quality of men, that can be arranged in a variety of ways for considerably less money than it will take to see her through 7 years of college and post-graduate education.

A lack of perspective

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 17, 2013

There are occasionally times in a man's life when he finds himself wondering if an unpleasant incident with a woman was intentional or not. While there are certainly accidents, as a general rule, women tend to operate in a much more premeditated manner than most men do. So, when in doubt, [assume that the unpleasantries were planned](#).

Intel developer Sarah Sharp's challenge to Linux creator Linus Torvalds on the kernel mailing list, asking him to stop abusing and cursing at developers, appears to have been carefully planned.

In a post to the Linux kernel mailing list at 11:53:43am EST on July 15, Sharp replied to jocular comments by developers Steven Rostedt and Ingo Molnar, and also Torvalds, claiming "Linus Torvalds is advocating for physical intimidation and violence. Ingo Molnar and Linus are advocating for verbal abuse."

The comments from the three male developers were made after senior kernel developer Greg Kroah-Hartman had complained about the late submission of patches for the stable branch of development.

Along with her post, Sharp had sent out a tweet at 10.26am, in which she sought support: "Stand with me against verbal abuse on #linux mailing lists. No one deserves to be shouted or cussed," she wrote, linking to a blog post on her personal blog. This post had to have been written shortly before she sent the tweet.

The tweet was sent to The Ada Initiative as well, an organisation

that claims to be working to increase the participation of women in technology and culture. In recent times, it has become better known for trying to censor discussion at technical conferences on anything with which it disagrees.

Sharp's directing of this tweet to The Ada Initiative does not sit easily beside her claim in a later post to LKML that "I'm not some crazy feminist ranting about cooties on Google+." If she did not want to canvass the support of women, why send the tweet to an organisation of this nature?

Had Sharp wanted to raise this issue without making her gender a factor, she would not have sought the support of an organisation like The Ada Initiative at any time. She would have raised it on the mailing list. And she would not have made it a PR issue.

A few days after the discussion on the mailing list, Sharp issued what can only be described a gloating tweet. "I'm on to something. 199 retweets. Google plus: +333, 122 reshares. 9 major tech articles. 180 blog comments. People care".

And what was the point of this mini-campaign against Linus Torvalds? Who knows, but what is worth noting is the way the woman is perfectly happy to burn down everything in order to get her way. This is something that men have difficulty understanding; many women won't even hesitate to destroy their marriages and their families if that is what their emotional imperative requires at the moment.

It is vitally important for men to understand that this is something of which

women are capable, if not necessarily prone to doing, especially because it is a fairly identifiable trait. If a woman has a history of blowing things up, whether it be her female friendships, her jobs, her projects, or her family relationships, you can be certain that she won't hesitate to blow up her marriage or her relationship with her children either.

Alpha Mail: In defense of Team Woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 18, 2013

You might not think that women would attempt to defend the execution of a former love rival by the wife's husband, but that's only because you fail to understand that her perspective completely depends upon which role the defending woman sees herself:

Heard this little rationalization by the person I give a ride to work. This morning, only 30 minutes ago.

She stated that the woman executed for pornography in North Korea who was a rival of Kim's wife, well, it couldn't have really been orchestrated by Kim's wife.

1) She doesn't hold any actual power.

2) She may have some power but it is really her husband.

3) It is unlikely that she has any influence over her husband.

4) Okay, maybe she does have some influence, but she has to do what she must to consolidate her power because she could die at any moment if her husband wanted to get rid of her.

5) She probably really didn't do it, because the video wasn't really porn.

6) there is no way the N Koreans would actually let a woman have any power, so it must have been because Kim was tired of the other woman.

7) women are frightened and must do what they can to stay safe.

Her defense of this woman was all over the map as I was amused making the rationalization hamster dance in defense of Team Woman. Never thought I'd get such obvious defense of someone like Kim's wife, but there you go: Team Woman was attacked and must be defended.

Point seven is the trump card. "Women are frightened and must do what they can to stay safe." This can be used to justify anything, from the Holocaust to pink shoes on NFL players. Keep it in mind if you're ever attempting to talk a woman into something. All that is required is to convince her is to scare her sufficiently, then offer her the solution that will save her from the scary.

Hardly a mystery

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 19, 2013

The Atlantic [is puzzled](#) by the "mysterious and alarming rise of single parenthood in America":

You probably remember the headlines about "Breadwinner Moms" a few months ago. The Pew Center had published a report finding women are the best-paid workers in a record 40 percent of households with children under 18. That's practically quadruple the 1960 number.

But a little detail was often lost in the large-font headlines. Sixty percent of "breadwinner-mom" families are really just single-mom families. In fact, single moms account for precisely one-quarter of U.S. households. Single dads make up another 6 percent.

In other words, the biggest story here isn't the rise of female earners, exactly, even though that's a distinct and powerful trend. This is really a story about a more astonishing fact: Single parents have more than tripled as a share of American households since 1960.

This is not a mystery at all. Women have been taught to believe that marriage is oppressive, stifling, and akin to slavery. They've been taught that they have to go to university and spend their prime fertile years in college and getting their career established. They've been told they need men like fish need bicycles.

Men, on the other hand, have been told that they have to wait until they are nearly 30 before a woman will tire of riding the carousel and be willing to settle down and marry them. They've also been informed that if they do marry a woman and she doesn't want to be married anymore, they will

still be responsible for supporting her financially after the end of the marriage.

And both sexes have been told that marriage is nothing more than two people, of any sex, race, or religion, who happen to want to tell other people that they are temporarily committed to each other in some fashion that may, or may not, involve sexual monogamy.

Frankly, taking all these factors into account, the only mystery is that single parents - or more precisely, single mothers - haven't increased by more than a mere factor of three.

On female sympathy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2013

A letter from that most sympathetic of women, [Florence Nightengale](#):

I have read half your book thro', and am immensely charmed by it. But some things I disagree with and more I do not understand. This does not apply to the characters, but your conclusions, e.g. you say "women are more sympathetic than men".

Now if I were to write a book out of my experience, I should begin Women have no sympathy. Yours is the tradition. Mine is the conviction of experience.

Now look at my experience of men. A statesman, past middle age, absorbed in politics for a quarter of a century, out of sympathy with me, remodels his whole life and policy – learns a science the driest, the most technical, the most difficult, that of administration, as far as it concerns the lives of men – not, as I learnt it, in the field from stirring experience, but by writing dry regulations in a London room by my sofa with me. This is what I call real sympathy.

Another (Alexander, whom I made Director-General) does very nearly the same thing. He is dead too. Clough, a poet born if ever there was one, takes to nursing administration in the same way, for me.

I only mention three whose whole lives were remodeled by sympathy for me. But I could mention very many others...

I have never found one woman who altered her life by one iota for me or my opinions.

Now just look at the degree in which women have sympathy – as far as my experience is concerned. And my experience of women is almost as large as Europe. And it is so intimate too. I have lived and slept in the same bed with English Countesses and Prussian Bauerinnen. No [other woman] has ever had charge of women of the different creeds that I have had. No woman has excited “passions” among women more than I have. Yet I leave no school behind me. My doctrines have taken no hold among women...and I attribute this to a want of sympathy.

It makes me mad, the Women’s Rights talk about “the want of a field” for them – when I know that I would gladly give £500 a year for a Woman Secretary. And two English Lady Superintendents have told me the same. And we can’t get one ... they don’t know the names of the Cabinet Ministers. They don’t know the offices at the Horse Guards...Now I’m sure I did not know these things. When I went to the Crimea I did not know a Colonel from a Corporal. But there are such things as Army Lists and Almanacs. Yet I never could find a woman who, out of sympathy, would consult one for my work.

I do believe I am “like a man,” as Parthe says. But how? In having sympathy.

Women crave for being loved, not for loving. They scream out at you for sympathy all day long, they are incapable of giving any in return, for they cannot remember your affairs long enough to do so...They cannot state a fact accurately to another, nor can that other attend to it accurately enough for it to become information. Now is not all this the result of want of sympathy?

I am sick with indignation at what wives and mothers will do of the most egregious selfishness. And people call it all maternal or conjugal affection, and think it pretty to say so. No, no, let each person tell the truth from his own experience."

Striking, is it not, that the complaints of the feminists for "'the want of a field' for them" despite the fact that they have now claimed primary education, nursing, and university attendance, among others, for themselves.

I know the answer to Freud's famous question: "what do women want?"
More.

Nightingale's letter is particularly interesting as its observations are very similar to those of another woman who wrote a book on the subject, Dr. Helen, who observed in [her recent interview with NRO](#): "I am surprised how many women have no or little empathy for men."

Marital death by hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 21, 2013

Delta's beware: it's not always worth it to [outkick your coverage](#):

There was another problem at the heart of their relationship: Beverley did not love Colin. When they met in 1991, backstage at a Tears For Fears concert, she had found him funny, quick-witted and gregarious. Colin had fallen instantly for her: he confided to a friend that night that he intended to marry her. Beverley's reaction was less fulsome.

'Colin wasn't the archetypal good-looking bloke, but he had bags of personality,' she says.

They began a relationship and, as it progressed, she concluded: 'I thought I might not be in love with him, but I felt I could work on it, because everything else was in place.

'There was trust, understanding, fondness. I thought love might come eventually.'

But love was still eluding her when she became pregnant with Mollie. Colin, she believed, had the potential to be a good father, so she persevered with the relationship.

In December 1994, they were married at Culcreuch Castle near Loch Lomond, overlooking, appropriately, the Campsie Fells.... It saddened her that her divorce, finalised in 2011, descended into acrimony once lawyers were involved. She had to relinquish half of everything — her home, investments and pension — to Colin and still feels irked.

There was nothing wrong with that marriage that Game couldn't have cured. She married socio-sexually down, but despite having financial security and a family, she eventually blew it all up simply because he couldn't provide enough dominance of one sort or another to maintain her attraction.

If a woman has Hand in the sense of being the primary breadwinner, a man has to either be a stone cold alpha or a heartless bastard to give the relationship any chance of surviving over time. This guy would have done better to bang every petty groupie in sight, disappear for weeks at a time, and been a disrespectful jerk to her than to be the dutiful husband who permitted his wife to regularly sleep with her daughter instead of him, went to couples counseling, and would never do anything so disrespectful as cheat on her.

The central preoccupation

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 23, 2013

I thought [the second woman's response](#) to the question about the desirability of employing sideline reporters was tremendously informative with regards to female solipsism:

A. If you were running a sports network, would you employ sideline reporters? Why or why not?

Danielle: Absolutely. Although I don't expect much from sideline reporters, during the Seahawks-Niners game on Sept. 15, [NBC's] Michelle Tafoya showed the value of having a skilled reporter provide context for the game, in addition to injury and general broadcast updates. I'd probably also look to have sideline reporters handle more of the pre-recorded interviews currently conducted by guys like Bob Costas.

Hubbard: Absolutely! As a woman whose dream is to be a respected voice of the NFL, I've always viewed sideline reporting as one of the introductory platforms to have a voice in sports broadcasting. Taking that away would take away one less opportunity for women, even in a small role. Another thing I believe that keeps sideline reporting relevant is fantasy football. Folks want to know the skinny on their starting players and sideline reporting gives folks the updates they are looking for. Fantasy football is way too popular to be ignored.

Koblin: Yes, but only when absolutely necessary, i.e. the exact opposite of how Fox used Erin Andrews two weeks ago where we got report after report about absolutely nothing. In fact, I'd just hire an insanely good reporter. The less telegenic the better! I'd hire someone who's tenaciously good at getting scoops. If there's

a player coming off the field all woozy, I'd want a sideline reporter in everyone's face asking questions. If there's a Super Bowl blackout, I want that reporter chasing down every suit in the stadium to find out what's happening.

Lepore: Yeah. They wouldn't be required to appear every week or do the awkward "I spoke to coach a few minutes ago" hit, but the Super Bowl blackout showed us that you need somebody working down there who can relay special information to the viewers.

Littal: I think they are useless. It isn't anything personal against them, but at this point sideline reporters are more for comic relief than getting anything useful. It is more about how uncomfortable their interviews are than actual relevant information.

Notice how her metric is considerably different than any of the others, including the other woman. The value of sideline reporting is solely determined by the opportunity it provides women, particularly a woman "whose dream is to be a respected voice of the NFL".

This, of course, is why she never will be a respected voice of the NFL, because she has no particular interest in the NFL or in football, her primary interest is herself and she views everything through a lens of whether it is to her benefit or not.

Female solipsism an important behavioral attribute for men and women alike to be aware of and recognize. It is important for women because it must be controlled if they are to be taken seriously; who could take Ms Hubbard's opinion on sideline reporters or anything related to the NFL seriously after hearing her declare their value is dependent upon being an

introductory platform for female careers.

And it is important for men because otherwise they will continue to view women as men with different exteriors, which has misled many a man into erroneous decisions.

Of Gamma and Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 24, 2013

A [concise summary](#) of Game:

FOR ASSHOLES WITH GIRLFRIENDS

While you're ignoring her, another guy is giving her attention.

While you're giving her problems, another guy is listening.

While you're too busy for her, another guy is making time for her.

While you're making her cry, another guy is trying to make her smile again.

While you're not sure if you still want her, another guy has already figured it out.

"Sucks for him that I still get to bang her, huh?"

While the behavior is descriptive of Deltas as well as Gammas, only a Gamma would be sufficiently romantic to write a poem about it and sufficiently delusional to believe that he is somehow coming out on top in the process.

Discernment and the sexes

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 25, 2013

I was having a conversation with a very bright young pastor today and we were talking about why organizations in general, and church organizations in particular, tend to go off the rails in direct proportion to the amount of female involvement. There are, of course, a number of theories, beginning with Genesis, but something Mozart, as we shall call him, said about the nurturing aspect of his pastoral work struck me as potentially significant.

Think about the amount of discernment that is required for work in a caring or nurturing capacity. Discernment is actually a negative; the good doctor is not influenced by the personal merits of the person he is treating. The good mother does not shower love and attention upon the duly obedient child and withhold it from the unruly and disobedient one. The feminine perspective, insofar as it is formed by maternal responsibilities and nurturing instincts, is therefore intrinsically anti-discernment.

The masculine perspective is precisely the opposite. What is the foremost responsibility of the warrior if not discernment? The very first question that the soldier, the policeman, or the bodyguard must answer concerning another individual is: are they a threat or not? The good soldier does not indiscriminately slaughter everyone he sees and the good bodyguard does not beat down every individual who approaches the person he is guarding. The masculine perspective, insofar as it is formed by paternal duties and protective instincts, is therefore intrinsically discerning.

So, when viewed from this perspective, it is entirely predictable that any time an organization reduces the number of protective individuals and replaces them with nurturing individuals, the ability of the organization to

discern between useful and productive members and useless and destructive ones is compromised. A church in which women are influential will tend to be more universalist and welcoming, and can expect its Christian message, with its insistence on narrow, hard paths and discrimination between sheep and goats, to be watered down and eventually rejected.

The importance of slut-shaming

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 26, 2013

This study on [different sex-based susceptibilities to corruption](#) both explains the fallacious, but oft-held male idea of female moral superiority as well as the societal imperative to slut-shame women in order to prevent civilizational devolution:

Previous research has suggested an association between a politician's gender and their likelihood to engage in corrupt behavior. A World Bank study from 2001, for instance, found that "one standard deviation increase in [female participation in government] will result in a decline in corruption... of 20 percent of a standard deviation". This perception has been behind some well-publicized campaigns, such as Mexico City's plan to employ all-female traffic cops in some areas.

But the new study by political scientists Justin Esarey and Gina Chirillo of Rice University argues that this effect is highly dependent on institutional context. In a political culture "where corruption is stigmatized, women will be less tolerant of corruption and less likely to engage in it compared to men," they write. "But if corrupt behaviors are an ordinary part of governance supported by political institutions, there will be no corruption gender gap."

That could be because women face a different level of incentive to not be corrupt. Voters, in general, tend to punish female politicians more harshly for corrupt behavior, and their political positions in general are more tenuous. "When voters find out men have ethics and honesty issues, they say, 'Well, I expected that,'" Celinda Lake, a U.S. Democratic party pollster told the New York Times last year. . "When they find out it's a woman,

they say, 'I thought she was better than that.'

All this is to say, when you take consequences out of the picture, there's not that much difference in behavior. Esarey and Chirillo describe an experiment conducted "in the United States and Burkina Faso where they found that, compared to men, women are equally likely to accept bribes in the absence of monitoring but are substantially less likely to accept bribes when being monitored."

This suggests - not proves, but suggests - that absent social pressure to remain chaste, women will behave as badly in the sexual sense as men. Which is what we have largely observed in the post-sexual revolution decline in female moral standards. The fact that female behavior is not yet, on average, quite as bad as male behavior is likely in part due to the fact that some sexual double-standard still exists.

Female susceptibility to social pressure is why slut-shaming is so effective. This is also why feminists, being anti-civilizational barbarians, are so focused on preventing both men and women from slut-shaming. Of course, the same tactic can be used against them by relentlessly pointing out that they are rude barbarians at war with both decency and civilization itself.

So, never apologize for making a woman feel bad about her sexual history or hesitate to do so. In doing so, you are defending civilization.

The most important issue facing young women

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 29, 2013

I have to admit, I had no idea that [this was the biggest challenge](#) for young women today:

When someone recently asked me what I think the biggest challenge is for young women today my on-the-spot answer wasn't about equality in the workplace or combating misogyny, but what do to with their pubes. Angst about pubic hair comes down to one thing; women changing themselves because of what they believe is expected of them sexually instead of what they want (ask any 24-year-old on their way to a bikini wax if it's how they really want to spend 20 minutes and see what they say).

I always enjoy reading this sort of thing, and then remembering how women used to argue that if men would have only stopped oppressing them, they would have totally written great books and advanced science and cured cancer and in general improved the world in every possible way. After all, if Man has achieved so much by utilizing only 50 percent of the population, imagine if 100 percent of the population was able to achieve its full potential!

It turns out that freed from male expectations and left to their own devices, what women actually do is write terrible bondage porn, methodically ruin organizations whose purposes are of insufficient interest to them, and obsess about how to style their pubic hair. It turns out that the full potential of women was already being utilized in what some would consider the rather important role of securing the survival of society and species.

If I had a time machine, I would love to go back and read articles like these to the original suffragettes. I would hope it would suffice to have put

them off their program in no time. While some might consider my position to be misogynous, it's not at all. It isn't mis canine to believe that dogs are likely to vote their short-term preferences or mis feline to be dubious about the ability of cats to contribute to raising the level of scientage.

Miseo is simply not how I regard women. I feel absolutely no hate, disgust for, or revulsion of women. *Exoutheneó* is the correct term. And the fact that I have met so few women with both the wit and the honesty to grasp the difference between the two is only one of the many reasons for my open eksoudenogyny.

Of fish and bicycles

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 30, 2013

Many women love to lecture men about how strong and independent they are. Entire books have been written about how the male sex is unnecessary thanks to the technology men created and maintain. And yet, women vociferously complain when they are treated as equals in times of danger, and it appears some of them can't even be relied upon [to try to save their own children](#):

The mother of a two-year-old girl who fell between a train and a platform at Sydney's domestic airport on Sunday evening screamed hysterically for someone to save her daughter who was crying on the tracks, a witness claims. The toddler was bleeding from the back of her head when her father and a bystander, Phil, pulled her back onto the platform after she fell just before 5.30pm on Sunday.

The child was believed to be attempting to board the train with her family, including her mother, father and two young siblings, when she slipped through the gap between platform one and the stationary train. Phil, who did not want his surname used, said he was sitting on the train when a woman began screaming so loudly he initially thought someone had been assaulted.

"I got out of my seat, went outside and then noted that the lady was hysterically screaming because her child had gone down the side there," he said.

"The train conductor was trying to tell the child to stay there. He went down in between his carriages, but by the time he got down there we were actually able to pull the child up. The child had reached up, and then we had to squeeze her head past the carriage and the platform."

So, the father acted, a male bystander acted, and the mother stood there screaming hysterically. Yes, they're going to be just brilliant in combat, aren't they.

Congratulations, Rollo

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 01, 2013

Rollo Tomassi [announces his first book](#), *The Rational Male*:

*What you'll read are a refinement of the core ideas and concepts I've formalized on *The Rational Male*. I began *The Rational Male* at the request of my readers on various men's forums and comments on blogs in the 'manosphere' in 2011. After the popularity of the blog exploded inside a year it became apparent that a book form of the basic principles was needed for new readers as I moved past them, and built upon the prior concepts.*

*For the most part I've rewritten and edited for publishing the blog posts of the first year at *Rational Male*. I've left in most of the jingoisms and acronyms that are characteristic of the blog and are commonly used in the manosphere, however I've made every attempt to define them as I go along.*

Furthermore, many of the concepts I explore in this book came from a question by one of my readers. As with most commenters, their anonymity is assumed in the form their online 'handle'. The important thing to remember is the concept being discussed and not so much the importance of who is proposing or contradicting a concept.

*The primary reason I decided to codify the *Rational Male* into a book came from a reader by the name of Jaquie. Jaquie was an older, married woman, who genuinely took to what I proposed about inter-gender dynamics on *Rational Male*. Jaquie wasn't exactly a typical reader for me, but she asked me to help her understand some concepts better so she could help her son who was about to marry a woman whom she knew would be*

detrimental to his life. Jaquie said,

“I wish you had a book out with all of this stuff in it so I could give it to him. He’s very Beta and whipped, but if I had a book to put in his hands he would read it.”

So it is for the sons of Jaquie’s that I decided to put this book out.

Step by step, the masculine rebellion picks up speed and reclaims ground that was lost to the feminist orcs over the last three generations.

Women and education

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 02, 2013

This mother's comment helps illuminate the challenge parents are facing with regards to the difference between their children's expectations, particular those of their female children, and current reality.

This is the wall I have just hit with my daughter. She is extremely bright, and for 3 years now, I have told her that I will help finance a degree in any of the STEM fields. She has now decided she wants to go into PR work so she's going for a Communications degree (which I refuse to pay for). The one university that had promise in terms of level of education + no debt is Yale. If she got in, they give grants and don't do student loans. But of course, they don't have communications, so she's looking at UW-Madison AND living there (about 35 min commute from my house). The housing/meal plan/etc is approximately \$19K on top of tuition/books. I told her good luck with all that debt. She's lost her damn mind but you know what, I'm of the mind of not letting her come crawling home when she can't find a job and is only eating ramen and pork and beans. We had a blowout last night where I explained that I have been there, done that, and she'd be smart if she learned from me. She tried saying I didn't have a science degree (which is where I'm pushing her) and I explained that STEM stands for science, tech, engineering, and mathematics and she needs to put her shit in reverse right quick.

It has not been pretty and you know what, she's gonna have to take the hard route. It's gonna suck for her.

She is currently paralyzed with indecision because I think she was under the impression that I'd fold and give in on her wishes to go into a squishy field. When I reaffirmed that I would only help

finance a STEM field about a month ago, she sort of lost her shit and she's dithering and is considering the local branch of UW a few blocks from our house to get the first 2 years in cheap. Except even then, instead of driving less than a mile from home, she wants to live in the dorms they may be building and blow any grants or scholarships on that crap. I'm having none of it and there were tears and screaming and freaking out last night. The "girl thing" is on my last damn nerve right now. Welcome to the real world. Screaming and crying ain't gonna get you far and just like me, people will judge you as emotionally unstable. Get your act together.

The problem is that young women think they have the same out their predecessors always did: if plan A doesn't work out, you can always get married, right? Well, in addition to the carousel issue, what man in his right mind is going to take on the debt that tends to go hand-in-hand with an educated woman? Especially if she's already proven that her expensive education hasn't given her the ability to pay it off on her own!

Feminist fascism starts young

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 03, 2013

It would have been a more salient lesson had the mother gotten the bookstore employees [to burn the offending books](#). And check out what Mommy does:

“We were browsing around in the bookstore, and suddenly I heard my daughter calling out, ‘Mama! You have to look at this!’” recalls Cooper. “So, of course, I thought she'd found something she wanted to buy, but it was completely the opposite. She was looking at two books that had made her so enraged she was actually in tears.”

The books, titled “How To Survive (Almost) Anything,” included a boy version and a girl version. In the boy version, the chapters covered topics such as “How to Survive a Shark Attack,” “How to Survive in a Desert,” and “How to Survive Whitewater Rapids.”

The girl version addressed such issues as “How to Survive a BFF Fight,” “How to Survive a Fashion Disaster,” and “How to Survive a Breakout.”

“The one that got to my daughter the most was ‘How to Survive a Camping Trip’ because she loves camping,” Cooper said. “It was sad to read ‘camping may not always be a girl's top choice of activity, but here's how to make the best of a bad situation and survive in style.’ The picture had a girl dreaming about lounging on a beach. Later it said, ‘Besides, fresh air is excellent for the skin, and a brisk walk is a marvelous workout.’”

KC was so upset at the sexist nature of the books that a bookstore employee took notice and asked her what was wrong.

“After looking through the books, the employee agreed they were offensive and pulled them from the shelves! She said if she had seen them first they wouldn’t have been there to begin with. She was great because she took action and validated my daughter’s feelings.”

Cooper, a science fiction writer, is proud of her daughter for drawing attention to the books and having them removed from the store, and took this experience as a lesson learned for both KC and herself.

She's no shrinking violet, but she bursts into tears at the sight of a book she doesn't like. Right. This is the punchline from the idiot mother: "Unfortunately it triggered a somewhat nasty flurry of comments about censorship, which I feel really distracted from the point of the post."

No, you mother-from-Hell, censorship is the entire point of the post! And no man in his right mind is ever going to come within 10 feet of that mentally poisoned little girl; she'll be writing wistfully about dinosaur rape, wondering why no boy wants to come within 20 feet of her, and blaming all her problems on sexism by the time she's eighteen. The girl would have been much better off in life if the bookstore employee said: "we don't give a quantum of a damn about your feelings, you little evolutionary dead end; what other people write and what other people read isn't any business of yours."

Equality is the reason you can't have good books.

Stop saying stupid things

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 04, 2013

If you want people to pay attention to you. Some women don't seem to understand that the reason men don't listen to them has nothing to do with who or what they are and everything to do **with what they are saying**:

I was running on very little sleep and in pain, and the internet was full of spite and anger, over reviews, over Evil Old Fans, over women who speak up and male authors who object. Over lack of diversity and prejudice and abuse. All day I watched men complain and demand, and women of all ages try at length to find answers and compromises, to help, to support, to nurture, to explain, to ameliorate. And the men ignored them or said 'Not good enough.' I noticed the Very Important Men interact with each other and reflect each other and ignore all female input, unless it came from a very small selection of Women Who Matter, who were almost all young, pretty and successful, and usually also white and heterosexual and able-bodied.

I saw, in particular, older women of all races say and do intelligent, positive things, and be ignored.

Look a little more closely at what she is saying. "women who speak up and male authors who object". Women like her never seem to grasp that it is the content of their speech to which men are objecting, not the mere fact that they are babbling nonsensically away about something again. Does she seriously want to try to deny that those male authors have the same right to object to what the women are saying that the women have to say it in the first place? Why does she think she can object to the behavior of others, when they are doing nothing more than what she is doing.

The main reason Very Important Men tend to interact with each other and ignore female input is because female input, most of the time, is solipsistic, short-sighted, self-serving, and not infrequently unrelated to the topic at hand. For example, when male scientists are discussing the best way to cure cancer while women are complaining that there are too few female scientists, the correct thing for those male scientists to do is to ignore them.

(In fact, the more female scientists there are, the worse off science is likely to be in the long run, due to the fact that those intelligent female scientists have been statistically observed to be disinclined to reproduce and contribute multiple generations of male scientists, whose collective contribution is likely to considerably outweigh her own.)

Now, it is true that men are willing to pay attention to sufficiently attractive women, no matter what nonsense they are babbling. But all that does is put the other women *in exactly the same position as every man in the world*, judged by the content of her contributions rather than by her superficial attributes. This woman isn't calling for equality, she's simply bitter that she doesn't qualify for either male respect or unmerited male attention.

Got something to say? Good. Say it. And if it's self-serving, contentious illogic, you'll be rightly ignored, unless you're pretty enough to be humored. That is the way of the world. Deal with it.

As with money, so with IQ

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 04, 2013

I've pointed out that highly intelligent men actually prefer less intelligent women, to some degree of disbelief from men and women alike. And yet, is it really so hard to believe, **when highly wealthy men strongly prefer less wealthy women** too?

According to a new survey by MillionaireMatch.com, a dating site for millionaires, rich men have very different dating preferences than their female counterparts. The site surveyed a random sample of nearly 15,000 of their members in order to discern what type of people millionaires prefer to date. The results revealed that the vast majority of millionaire men, 79.6 percent, seek out non-millionaire women, while 84.5 percent of the female millionaires would prefer to date another millionaire.

Men and women are different. Smart women tend to prefer smarter men. Smarter men tend to prefer less intelligent women. Think Big Bang: is it really credible to imagine Leonard would prefer Leslie or Amy to Penny? Not so much.

WRE: Mormon edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 06, 2013

Having broken through to destroy the Anglican Church, women now [have the Mormons in their equalitarian crosshairs](#):

To highlight what they deem as gender inequality within the faith, women are expected to join a standby line for tickets to an all-male meeting of church priesthood holders, said Kate Kelly, the group's founder.

Church officials declined their previous request for tickets but announced recently that the session will be broadcast live for the first time. Church officials say the move aims to make the meeting accessible to all members around the globe.

The session is reserved for members of the priesthood, which includes most males in the church who are 12 and older. Session broadcasts were previously password-protected. Kelly called the move an important step forward but said women want to attend the meeting.

"We're hoping to demonstrate with our actions and our bodies that we are ready not only for the blessings, but the responsibility of the priesthood," said Kelly, an international human rights lawyer in Washington, D.C., and the founder of Ordain Women....

The movement began growing in the mid-2000s with the creation of the blog, "Feminist Mormon Housewives," said Matthew Bowman, assistant professor of religion at Hampden-Sydney College in Virginia and author of a book about Mormons.

That set off the creation of other blogs and websites, and more recently, Facebook groups. Ordain Women launched earlier this

year and has a website with about 150 profiles of people who support its cause and a Facebook page with 1,000 followers.

"What you've seen is a digital creation of a community that has really become galvanized," Bowman said.

Kelly said she and others have heard from church leaders that motherhood is the equivalent of priesthood. Her group disagrees.

"Fatherhood is the appropriate parallel to motherhood," Kelly said. "Priesthood is separate and apart from gender."

Kelly said she is hopeful church leaders will be persuaded by the faith, persistence and respectful tone of the women and let them into the meeting.

One would think that the Mormons would have the brains to look at what has happened to every church that has permitted women to enter the priesthood before submitting to feminist demands and the long slow decline into irrelevance, but the initial indications are that the Mormons will soon go the way of the mainline Christian congregations.

The abortion dichotomy

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 09, 2013

The English Crown Prosecution Service favors women's "right to choose" over the right of an unborn girl to not be killed because she is a girl:

The Crown Prosecution Service (CPS) was accused of failing to uphold the law after it ruled that it would not be in the “public interest” to prosecute the two doctors exposed in an undercover Daily Telegraph investigation.

Jeremy Hunt, the Health Secretary, on Wednesday night raised the case with the Attorney General. The two doctors were filmed agreeing to arrange terminations for women who requested them purely because they said they did not want to have a baby girl. One of the doctors did so despite likening the practice to “female infanticide” while the other told a woman her job was not to “ask questions”.

The CPS acknowledged, following a 19-month inquiry, that there was sufficient evidence to warrant a prosecution with a “realistic prospect of conviction”. But it told police that a “public interest test” had not been met.

It's good to know which way female solipsism cuts. Apparently the thought that a woman might want an abortion trumps the thought that she might have been aborted. We're not in the realm of hypothetical situations here anymore; with the increased ability of scientists to select sex, we should expect to see the male/female ratio to increase in the West as it has already increased in the East.

A failure of Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 10, 2013

What is the world coming to when women **can no longer attack** men in public with impunity?

“Listen to me first before beating me!” he pleads, before adding: “I told her not to come!”

At one stage the second girl tells the irate girlfriend: “Don’t beat him.” But this plea falls on deaf ears as the irate girlfriend grabs the young man’s hair with her left hand and slaps him repeatedly with her right in front of stunned shoppers.

Four minutes into the video a substantial crowd has gathered to watch the spectacle in a Kowloon City street.

A female passerby eventually called the police and the girl was arrested.

A spokesman for Hong Kong police said: “Police received a report at around 5.10pm on October 4 outside 38 San Ma Tau Street in Kowloon City. Police who arrived at the scene arrested a female, aged 20 and surnamed Cheng, for common assault.

Just to be clear, being beaten by a crazy Asian woman in public = not alpha.

Women who don't get men

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 11, 2013

Steve Sailer observes that feminism has resulted in [women becoming increasingly clueless](#) about what men think and feel:

Of more concern is Eileen Pollack's kind of disorganized feminism. Autism researchers have a term "theory of mind" to describe what autistics lack in their perceptions of other people. Pollack's 8000 word article on Yale coeds is strikingly lack in theory of mind terms when it comes to Yale men. They're pretty much ciphers. That's peculiar because she is a novelist in her later 50s and has a son.

In contrast, to lesbians, there's nothing inevitable about feminine women in late middle age being as lacking in wisdom as Ms. Pollack. That's real damage caused by marinating in decades of feminist ideology: feminism encourages self-absorption.

Mature female wisdom is a valuable societal resource. If you want advice on an interpersonal problem that is baffling you, the single most likely demographic segment to understand the various human perspectives involved is older women, especially ones who had fathers in their lives, brothers, husbands, and/or sons so that they have sympathetic experience with how males think.

Unfortunately, we're going to have the dumbest, most self-centered grandmothers in history.

To the extent we have grandmothers at all. In Australia, for example, the first generation of women to reach menopause without statistically replenishing themselves have now become reproductively irrelevant; they produced on average fewer than two children throughout their entire fertility period.

On the other hand, if one considers the performance of the Wise Latina on the Supreme Court, we may not actually be losing all that much wisdom as a society. And they should have some bitching tattoos about which they can repeatedly tell us.

Sailer's post also connects to an interesting article, in which he compares two feminist articles and concludes: *"Together, these Harvard and Yale articles make informative reading because they show how protean feminist analysis has become. Feminism rationalizes a culture of complaint no matter how contradictory the gripes."*

The most romantic song of all time

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 14, 2013



Bloodhound Gang - Screwing You On The Beach At Night

I never thought Bloodhound Gang could possibly top Bad Touch. But I think they did it here. I really do.

*Fucking's cool, but Jimmy's the romantic type.
Loitering on cliffs, thinking about stuff like,
Screwing you on the beach at night.*

In case it has escaped you, these are successful musicians openly mocking delta-gamma notions of romance.

*I know my haikus are freaking intense
But even the words I made up to sound French
Don't express my feelings for your toilet parts.
I would show up for our pottery class
Dressed like a pirate with John Water's mustache
On a unicorn that shits your name in stars.*

It would be very hard to drip contempt more openly.

Fat women SHOULD be ashamed

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 15, 2013



"A California fitness enthusiast and mother of three is defending a controversial photo of herself that has prompted a cavalcade of Facebook critics to accuse her of fat shaming women.

In the photo, seen at left, 32-year-old Maria Kang poses in a workout bra and matching micro shorts — revealing an incredibly toned figure with washboard abs — while surrounded by her three young sons, now 1, 3 and 4. Floating above her head is the question, “What’s your excuse?”

The picture has gone viral, with more than 16 million views on [Facebook](#),

and has generated more than 12,000 comments. And while much of the input has been of the supportive “you go, girl” variety, plenty of it has been made up of angry, offended personal attacks on the photo subject, calling her everything from “obnoxious” and “fake” to a bad mom and a bully.

Yes, the woman is in shape and gorgeous. What those complaining about fat-shaming and so forth leave out of this is that **the woman was 145 pounds** when she got married. She got up to 180 when she was pregnant. So, she knows all about being fat. She was fat.

But instead of looking at her as an inspiration and a model, it seems there are no shortage of shambling shoggoths who would rather keep stuffing their obese faces and complaining that society doesn't recognize their inner beauty.

It's not that hard. Eat fewer carbohydrates, lift weights, and do some cardio. That's it. Sure, it sucks when you pass up that doughnut at the meeting or you don't feel like hitting the treadmill, but as the great English philosopher Kate Moss once said, nothing tastes as good as skinny feels. Food is no substitute for love, in fact, love is a lot more accessible when you're not handicapping yourself with 30 extra pounds of blubber.

It doesn't come easy for anyone. And the older you get, the harder it is. But unless you're planning on swimming out to sea, don't be a whale. Gluttony and sloth are sins. Fat is a moral failure.

What to do when a girl hits you

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 16, 2013

At some point, men have to realize that the "never hit a girl" strategy [isn't working](#). Keep in mind that this man is a U.S. Marine:

She kicked my head into the solid wood base. I blacked out, came to, stood up, bleeding. My daughter was screaming, "Stop hurting daddy!"

It was over. We were over. I headed out the door to the police and then the hospital. My daughter stopped me. "Daddy, you need to go to a doctor, here take this," she handed me a bandage. "I love you" was the last thing I said to her. It's been almost a month.

I walked into the police station falling apart. What happened? What will I do next? What happens on Monday? What happens for the rest of my life? How will I explain what just happened to my kids? My head was spinning as much from the injury as from the complete collapse of my home life. I knew the officer, I had came by the night before suspecting that my wife was leaving with the kids, he assumed why I was crying, "hey man, it's alright, you knew this was going to happen...."

I pulled off my sunglasses and revealed my bloody face. "Whoa, what the hell happened?"

I started piecing together what happened. The argument, her throwing the breakfast I was making for the kids on the ground, grabbing my laptop, the stairs, my kids, screaming. I pulled out the Band-Aid and broke down again.

"Is she hurt? Did you hit her...?" No. Never. I waited.

"We're sending a car over there to talk to her." I waited some more.

"Your wife is telling a bit of a different story, as happens a lot in these situations, she says you threatened her."

"We're going to take you into custody now."

"Stand up and put your hands behind your back."

An hour later I was handcuffed to a hospital bed waiting for CAT scan results to know if my head was bleeding. I looked at the officer.

"What do you do when a woman hits you?"

"I don't know what to tell you, man" he confided. "We don't like doing these things, but our hands are tied."

The solution is simple. It is very simple and it's very effective. If a woman physically attacks you in a manner that indicates her serious intent to harm you, then you beat the living shit out of her. Beat her so badly, so painfully, that she fears for her life.

Afterwards, calmly explain to her that if she calls the police or tries to press charges after she attacked you and forced you to defend yourself, you'll simply do your 30 days or whatever and then you'll come back and do it again. Only this time, you won't be merely defending yourself. You'll be looking for payback, and payback is a serious bitch. And remind her that the police won't be there until after the fact.

She'll believe you. Remember, first and foremost, *women are creatures of*

fear. Because they are so fearful, they have created a system where men are arrested and punished and lose access to their children even when they are attacked, *even when they don't defend themselves*. The object is to make her understand that simple fact that the vast edifice of the police and the legal system are totally incapable of protecting her. Which, as it happens, is completely true.

Dalrock [wrote about the same article](#) and concluded, presumably at least half tongue-in-cheek: *"The only answer is to walk on eggshells and keep her from becoming unhappy, and focus on taking precautions to make it harder for her to use the domestic violence system against him."*

That won't work. Now, it is true that women have created what is a no-win legal situation for men. But what is another word for a no-win situation? A can't-lose situation! In other words, *carte blanche*. But there is more to it than that.

Haven't you ever notice that the real male predators, the real abusive men, are very seldom arrested for domestic abuse, and are even less often convicted of anything? On the rare occasions they are charged, they are often released without trial because the women they abuse won't testify against them. That's because abusive men instill fear in their women, and as Roissy has often noted, the defensive cringe is the trigger for female sexual arousal. Abusive men don't select women who just magically happen to be too submissive and fearful to even think of acting crazy and attacking them, they make women that way. That's why women fear them so much. They have a sense of the power men who are willing to use force have over them.

In fact, there is some reason to believe that female craziness and subsequent attacks may stem from an excess of male passivity, engendering not only female contempt, but female violence. That's not the entirety of the case, but there does appear to be sufficient correlation

between female aggressiveness and male passivity to suggest some degree of causation there.

But don't forget the most important part once things calm down. Unless the experience of being on the wrong end of self-defense seriously adjusts her behavior, (and I think this is possible since many women respond very well to harsh reality checks), get the hell out of the relationship as soon as possible. Remember, regardless of what the law says, defending yourself is not abuse, *assault* is abuse. And no man should subject himself to life with an abusive woman, particularly under the current legal regime.

Now, this advice should not be mistaken for general relationship advice. Notice that it is an IF-THEN statement. I have never laid a hand on my wife in anger, nor has she ever attacked me. Fortunately for most of us, violence is simply not an aspect of our relationships. But we're not talking about most people here, we're specifically addressing men who are suffering domestic abuse compounded by subsequent legal abuse. And, as per Game, it behooves such men to look at other men, men who are naturals, and learn from their observably more effective tactics for dealing with problematic women.

"Rape" is ex post facto regret

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 17, 2013

I find it both amusing and informative that the media can't even manage to keep a straight face while trying to report [yet another regret rape](#) as a real one:

A university student photographed while appearing to be engaging in a public sex act near Ohio University's Athens campus tells police she was being raped as fellow students watched and uploaded pictures. As many as 10 people watched and tweeted pictures and even a video of the act while describing both their shock and humor of the scene unfolding, according to students who broadcast the scene on Twitter.

The couple, described as being in their early 20s, is seen in several shots leaning against a Chase Bank window on Court Street - just a block from the Athens police station - as the man has oral sex with her.

But since the photos' upload, all of which appear to be deleted online, many have questioned whether the woman pictured wasn't actively engaging in the act herself. A college news website since claiming access to the event's 1:27 video Wednesday reports that the sex does appear consensual and the woman appeared to be enjoying herself.

The fact is that most claims of "rape" are fraudulent. Every police officer and every nurse who has to go through the charade of pretending to take them seriously knows it. It's time to stop pretending that rape is the worstest crime ever in the history of the world; most women who claim to have been raped are merely women who are attempting to avoid responsibility for the consequences of their sexual decisions.

Some well-meaning women believe that the solution is to warn women about the dangers of drinking too much, failing to understand that the reason young women are drinking to excess in the first place is in order to give themselves the excuse to be "taken advantage of" and "raped" in order to have casual sex without feeling guilty about it. Hence all the ex post facto fake rape claims; in this case, the woman was embarrassed by her behavior in public, so she cries rape, and hey presto, suddenly it's not her fault. Right.

Unless a woman is either a) underage, b) at home, or c) forcibly dragged off somewhere by a stranger, the chances are very, very low that she hasn't been raped. Contra the college propaganda, no does not actually mean no, as any man who has ever gotten up and walked out on a woman the moment she said no will recognize.

Seriously, try it sometime. It's *vastly* amusing. The moment a woman says no, immediately get up and leave. When she looks upset and says "wait, where are you going?" just tell her "no means no, have a nice evening". After all, you wouldn't want to be a rapist, would you?

Different, not double

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2013

Can you even imagine a man writing into a supposed sex expert because he is worried about the negative implications of a woman being a virgin?

I've just met a guy online and we really clicked but he turns out to be a 32-year-old virgin! He's attractive and it makes me wonder if he's damaged in some way...

He doesn't want sex and we've been dating for three months. What's going on? Is it secretly gay? He says he's a virgin but I don't believe him...

Two unusual emails plopping into my inbox? Or an indication of something that's more common than you think. The answer is the latter.

Notice that a 32-year old male virgin is deemed potentially damaged, while a man going three whole months without pressing a woman for sex is enough to raise suspicions of homosexuality. And even the expert deems such men to be "terrified". A female virgin is considered to be a prize. A male virgin is considered to be a damaged, terrified, secret homosexual. Sounds hot, doesn't it?

With men, female attraction favors the bold. With women, male attraction in the relationship sense tends to favor the reticent.

Don't judge women by male standards. And don't judge men by female standards. There is no "double-standard", there are simply two different standards for two very different types of human beings.

Sigmafication

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 19, 2013

In which the Chateau recognizes a minor contribution to the socio-sexual hierarchy, which he identifies as "the Renegade Alpha":

*The blogger Vox, an esteemed member of the realtalker shock troops, has his own delineation of male status based off of the original CH socio-sexual classifications, which he has said is a refinement of the original, but which CH guardians of the Good Word of Game say amounts to an aesthetic rewording of the primeval texts. Vox's male ranks could easily superimpose onto CH's ranking system, because the CH hierarchy is not, as is commonly assumed by readers who have barely skimmed the ancient writings, a stark dichotomy separating alphas from betas, but rather is a continuous SPECTRUM running the gamut from the lowly omega dregs to the zero-point-one percenter super alphas. Within that spectrum there is room for every male socio-sexual rank, including the mysterious Renegade Alpha, which Vox names the **Sigma Male**....*

Very loosely, the Renegade Alpha is a seducer of women first, and a leader of men second, if at all. Though in fact the two conditions are not mutually exclusive. A cad bounder who defies the rules can also lead a small contingent of men, although the sweep of his influence may be constrained by his chosen hedonistic lifestyle.

Notice that CH has clearly understood, as many readers have not, that there is no fundamental difference between the binary hierarchy of Alpha/Beta and my more finely graduated socio-sexual hierarchy. I merely went in an additional zoom level is all. I'm also pleased to see CH use the term "socio-sexual", as the social aspects are so closely interwoven with the

sexual ones that attempting to distinguish them is impractical.

And the Chateau is entirely correct to point out that Sigmas are somewhat limited in comparison with the greater Alphas, because social status and a coterie of loyal followers will tend to augment any man's Game, no matter how successful he may be on his own. It's interesting, too, to note that CH sees an growing amount of opportunity for Sigmas as the social systems around the world become more chaotic, but have not yet collapsed. He writes *"Societal collapse is his serendipity. The cri de coeur of broken souls his symphony."*

The commenter CK's description turns out to be, as it happens, rather apt: *"Sigma's days are spent on a metaphorical beach, in a company of a woman genuinely in[to] him. People envy Sigma for his freedom and quality of life. Hate him for not being a conformist."*

Epic media fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 20, 2013

Judgybitch anticipates, presumably successfully, the failure of [a 20/20 piece on the Androsphere](#):

Well, the 20/20 piece on the “Manosphere” is obviously gonna be a trainwreck.... Guys, she worked at Abercrombie & Fitch and she has a degree in Diplomacy!

Off to a promising start, no?

"Deep in the underbelly of the Internet is a hidden corner known as the “Manosphere”— a collection of websites, Facebook pages and chat rooms where men vent their rage and spew anti-women rhetoric."

Furthermore, as far as I know, the reporters didn't talk to Roosh, Roissy, Rollo, Dalrock, me, or any of the others who are more or less recognized as central figures in the Androsphere. (Correct me if I'm wrong, gentlemen.) I don't see anything wrong with talking to Paul Elam of A Voice For Men, but if you're not talking to Roosh and Heartiste, at a bare minimum, you cannot pretend to be seriously covering anything that anyone would recognize as "the Manosphere".

Of course, the real revolutionaries are scary to the journalists, because we are not only considerably more intelligent than they are, but we quite clearly don't give a damn about what the mainstream says, thinks, or feels about us.

The Androsphere continues to grow in influence. For example, I'm a little late getting around to my Q3 report, but Alpha Game's traffic increased to 349,623 in Q3, up from an average of 323,079 the previous quarter. That is 8.2 percent growth per *quarter*, and I suspect the other Game blogs are seeing similar growth, especially great new blogs like [Just Four Guys](#).

The wages of female education

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 21, 2013

Japan is demographically imploding and it's a great mystery to everyone who thought that educating women was going to create new prosperity there, not destroy the entire economy:

The number of single people has reached a record high. A survey in 2011 found that 61% of unmarried men and 49% of women aged 18-34 were not in any kind of romantic relationship, a rise of almost 10% from five years earlier. Another study found that a third of people under 30 had never dated at all. (There are no figures for same-sex relationships.) Although there has long been a pragmatic separation of love and sex in Japan – a country mostly free of religious morals – sex fares no better. A survey earlier this year by the Japan Family Planning Association (JFPA) found that 45% of women aged 16-24 "were not interested in or despised sexual contact". More than a quarter of men felt the same way.

The answer is pretty obvious. The following is taken from a paper published in 2000 by Sawako Shirahase, entitled [Women's Increased Higher Education and the Declining Fertility Rate](#). The paper is more than a bit silly, in that she attempts to prove that the decline in fertility is not related to the obvious educational factor, but the unwillingness of Japanese men to do housework. This struck me as crazy, in that the only way my Japanese host-father would have considered helping out around the house would have been sending his mistress over to lend a hand. But the factual part Shirahase is attempting to explain away is sufficiently enlightening, especially considering the way in which the 13 subsequent years have exacerbated the consequences.

"Enrollment of women in senior high school increased dramaticalland by

the end of that decade it even exceeded the rate for men by one point; from 1975, the advancement rate surpassed 90 percent and gradually rose to 97 percent by 1997. By the late 1990s, then, almost all young women entered senior high school after completing their compulsory education (junior high school). At the university level, the rate of women's enrollment almost doubled between 1970 and 1975 (from 6.5 % to 12.5 %) and continued to increase slowly; between 1993 and 1997 the rate increased by 7 points.

"Between 1965 and 1975 the rate of enrollment in junior colleges, which constituted an important part of women's higher education in Japan, tripled (from 6.7 % to 19.9 %), widening the difference between the rates of advancement to junior colleges and universities—in 1975, 19.9 percent versus 12.5 percent. Later, enrollment increased in the form of a gentle curve. By 1996, however, the rate of advancement to universities surpassed that to junior colleges; in 1997, enrollment in universities reached 26.0 percent, as opposed to 22.9 percent in junior colleges. In this way, women's attainment of a higher education increased rapidly between the late 1960s and early 1970s, and since the 1990s there has been a remarkable increase in advancement to a university.

"Throughout this period Japan experienced a sharp decline in the total rate of fertility. After a sudden downswing in the early 1950s, the birthrate continuously declined until the mid-1980s, when it began to drop rapidly, and by 1997 it fell to 1.39. In light of these findings, it is plausible to suggest that there is a relationship between the increase in women's access to a higher education and the decrease in the fertility rate."

Of course, this is no mystery to the theoreticians of Game. As women achieve a higher level of education, their hypergamy cause them to increasingly focus on a dwindling pool of men with whom they are also competing. Those who cannot score an Alpha or a Beta tend to elect to remain single and devote themselves to their careers rather than settle

for a Delta or Gamma as their mothers and grandmothers did. In reaction to their disdain, the lesser men are not only less attractive to these educated women, they are also less attracted to them as they learn there is no possibility of satisfying relationships with them.

Why is the problem more distinct in Japan than in the USA, where even more women are highly educated? Because Japan is a more rigidly traditional society and its people are less willing to embrace an equality paradigm that has already failed in the West.

Ironically, in light of the strong correlation between female education and demographic decline, a purely empirical perspective on Malala Yousafzai, the poster girl for global female education, may indicate that the Taliban's attempt to silence her was perfectly rational and scientifically justifiable.

"They do not see their future"

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 22, 2013

Despite decades in Singapore, the Observer did not appear to realize that Lee Kwan Yu was not unaware of the consequences of female education. From the comments on yesterday's post.

TZ: "Lee Kwan Yu said it was one of his biggest mistakes - educating (to the college level) the women."

TO: I'm a Singaporean born and bred for 26 years, and never heard anything like that. In anything, the PAP government pushed, and still pushes for massive education for everyone, and was a major proponent of abortion and sterilisation in the 70's in an effort to get women out of the household, as well as other measures to destroy extended families. The closest thing I've ever heard him quoted on is that educated women should have more kids, not that they should stop being educated altogether.

This is a good example of why personal experience, even decades of direct personal and relevant experience, should never be overly relied upon when dealing with the historical record. Mr. Lee is an interesting and highly intelligent man, but he was clearly too influenced by the assumptions of the Western elite, whose policies he tried to imitate without thinking through their logical intermediate-term consequences.

"If you don't include your women graduates in your breeding pool and leave them on the shelf, you would end up a more stupid society...So what happens? There will be less bright people to support dumb people in the next generation. That's a problem."

- Lee Kuan Yew, 1983

"The successful, whether you're a scholar, a Mandarin or a successful

businessman or successful farmer, you had more than one wife. In fact you can have as many as your economic status entitles you or can persuade people to give their daughters up to you. In other words, the unsuccessful are like the weak lions or bucks in a herd, they were neutralised. So over the generations you must have the physically and the mentally more vibrant and vital, reproduce. We are doing just the opposite. We introduced monogamy. It seems so manifestly correct. The West was successful, superior. Why? Because they are monogamous. It was wrong. It was stupid.”

- Lee Kuan Yew, Population and Development Review, Vol. 13 No.1, 1987

“Once you have women educated with equal job opportunities they do not see their future as bearers of children. So fertility rate has gone down, I don’t see it going back to 2.1, which is the replacement rate. The only way it can happen is if you ‘diseducate’ or ‘uneducate’ the women and that doesn’t make sense. The economy will suffer.”

- Lee Kuan Yew, 7th anniversary of the Lee Kuan Yew School of Public Policy, 2011

But Mr. Lee is completely wrong about the economy. Economies with educated women are actually correlated with much slower economic growth as well as higher debt, in addition to the much higher levels of immigration that Mr. Lee himself has said **are inevitable and necessary** as a result of the sub-replacement level fertility rates.

"Among the topics raised was whether the “Stop at Two” campaign launched in the 1960s had created today’s ageing population and need for incoming immigrants. Disagreeing, Mr Lee said: “Stopping at two has nothing to do with what’s happened. It’s happening throughout the developed world.” Instead, he attributed the current situation to the rising education levels among women today and economic development. Mr Lee then referred to a study by the Institute of Policy Studies and emphasised on the need for immigrants to make up population in view of

the projected low fertility rate of 1.24 per woman."

It is informative to see how Lee's views on the consequences of female education transformed from 1983 to 2011 as a result of witnessing them. He went from "that's a problem" in the theoretical sense to understanding exactly how the problem manifests, although he still didn't grasp the obvious connection between a higher percentage of educated women with equal job opportunities and reduced economic growth. Which is a little strange, because even if you subscribe to the Keynesian idea that demand produces growth, it should be readily apparent that more children means more consumers which means more economic growth.

What appears **to be difficult for solipsistic women** and their intellectual white knights to understand is that the equal education and opportunity they so value necessarily means a lower standard of living for them and everyone else. That's not because Mr. Lee is sexist or because I am misogynist, the observation is no more credibly debatable than the idea that if you drop a ball, gravity will cause it to hit the floor.

"They do not see their future." Mr. Lee could have simply ended his statement there and it would have been equally apt.

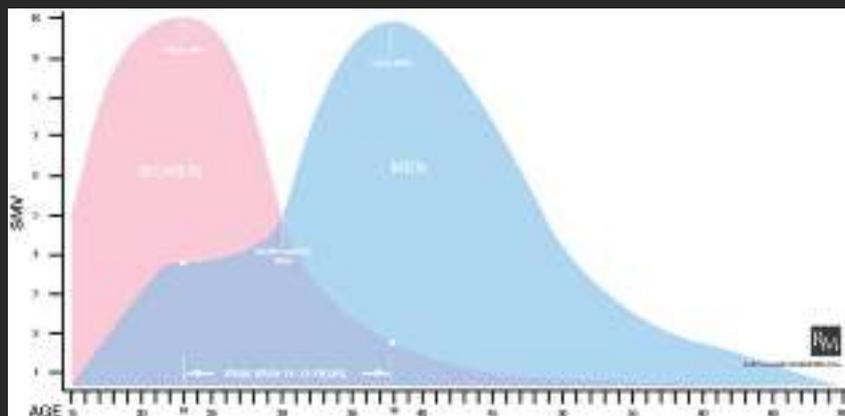
Savaged by statistical sheep

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 23, 2013

Well, that certainly didn't take long. After successfully detaching herself from the androsphere, Susan Walsh appears to have been **unfortunately and unduly influenced** by her lack of contact with the rigors of male criticism. She attempts to attack what she describes as "male wishful thinking" with a combination of conventional female shaming, ad hominem, illogic, and an appeal to authority.

Below is the target of her criticism, **Rollo's sexual market value over lifetime** chart.



Now let's look at the flaws in her critique, which she titles "The Myth of Plummeting Female Sexual Market Value". Susan begins right away by begging the question and demonstrating her own personal bias with regards to the matter.

A. *"A reader shared this bit of male wishful thinking about female sexual market value. It was apparently cooked up by a typically disgruntled and sexually frustrated older male licking his mating wounds."*

In addition to begging the question, Susan commits failure of logic known as "the genetic fallacy". Her problem is that "The Godfather" is a great movie regardless of whether Al Pacino says it is or not. In like manner,

women observably decline in sexual value regardless of whether it is "a frustrated older male licking his mating wounds" or "a hot young man who turns up his nose at overweight matrons due to his preference for 18 year-old swimsuit models" who mentions the fact.

1. *"Since, male attraction cues are directly tied to female fertility and define female beauty, a female's sexual value should not decline at all before her fertility does."*

Provably false assumption. If this were true, the average age of a Playboy Playmate would not be 22, it would be the mid-point of menarche (12) and menopause (51), or 31.5. Even if we assume that male attraction cues are tied to female fertility, it should not need to be pointed out that a woman who can have many children will be valued considerably more for her fertility than the woman who can only have one. As a Wharton MBA, Susan should not be unfamiliar with the concept of time value, as the time value of money is deemed the central concept in finance theory.

2. *"Fertility declines very gradually between the ages of 27 and 35."*

Irrelevant. See above. It is readily apparent that Susan has made the mistake of assuming the correlative connection between fertility and male attraction is a causal one.

3. *"Notice how the male sexual value begins its precipitous drop at around 36, after declining gradually for five years. Not much difference."*

Irrelevant. A decline in male sexual value cannot possibly make the decline in female sexual value a myth.

I will address why Kelly's mathematical objections are similarly irrelevant in a future post, but in summary, simply citing MATH isn't going to cut it here. The decline of women's sexual value is no myth; it is, to the

contrary, *absolutely undeniable*. Even an unattractive 22 year-old woman has more sexual value than every single 88 year-old woman on the planet.

Rollo himself notes: "[L]ets put it this way, the cosmetics, fashion and plastic surgery industries didn't become the multi-trillion dollar corporate juggernauts they are today as the result of an overwhelming demand to make women appear *older*."

Given that, the question that obviously follows is if men and women possess equivalent sexual value at all ages or not. Unless Susan wants to stand on the extremely shaky ground of asserting that the sexual value of men and women ascend and decline in unison, all she is actually quibbling about is where the curves happen to be drawn in what appears to be little more than an attempt to engage in a feeble ad hominem attack.

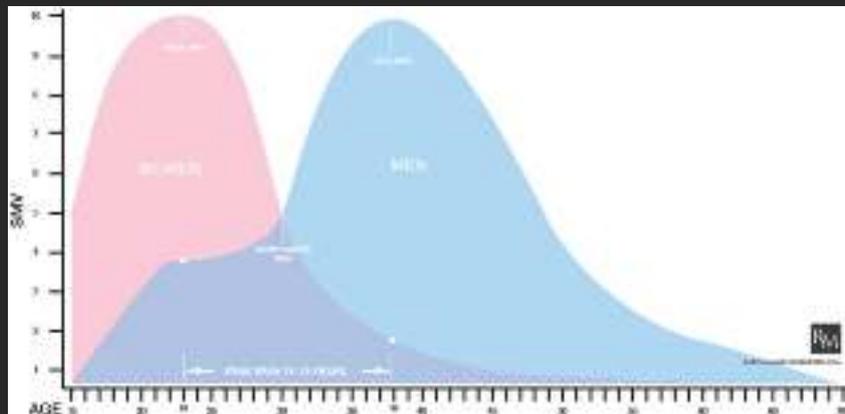
And why would any man wish for declining female sexual value anyhow? Has Susan really forgotten that men are the individuals who will be expected to have sex with those aging women? And who could possibly be more aware of that declining value than a older male who has witnessed his female age peers decline from their physical peaks?

Savaged by Statistical Sheep II

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 24, 2013

As I mentioned in my previous post, Susan Walsh was determined to prove that Rollo's illustrative graphic showing how women's sexual value peaks sooner than men's, something that is both intuitively obvious and empirically observable, is based on a myth of plummeting female sexual value.



Susan first tried using logic, but her inept attempts at utilizing it turned out to be **either incorrect or irrelevant**. But futile though they were, those attempts weren't anywhere nearly as embarrassing as her attempt to appeal to the mathematical authority of a random commenter whose claims to be a "PhD statistician" are, to say the least, more than a little dubious.

Susan wrote: "These sorts of graphs reflect aging male fantasy – a sort of 50 Shades of Bray. Enter Kelly, a PhD statistician who takes the top chart apart with math."

This is never going to make an impact, but as a PhD statistician I am going to tell you why all this red pill crap is wrong. Women peak sooner, but men have a broader peak.

1. Those graphs are wrong because, with a fixed number of

people in the world, equal between the sexes, you have to scale the curves so that the area under each one is the same.

2. The top valued man is not a “10,” ever...He is downgraded by competition in the market.

He's some relatively lower value scaled by the fact that men's sexual prime lasts longer. Why is this, for the non math geniuses out there? Because if there are 50 men who are 7.5's, and there are only 30 women, then men's actual score and actual value on the dating market is downgraded because he can't just choose a 7.5 and take her.

3. There are even more men competing for the same women.

a. Not only does the male curve have a broader prime, and therefore more area, there is another factor at play – women hit menopause around 55, but most men want to keep having sex into their 70's.

b. Consider that “alpha” males often have several girlfriends, taking more off the market. And women are out of the game for longer to recover from being dumped.

c. Women are more likely to focus on their kids after divorce and stay out of the dating market.

d. There is even less area under the female curve because the super attractive part up until age 18 is not even legal for sex.

This all serves to downgrade men's real value on the dating market.

So take that blue curve, and shrink it until the area underneath is the same as the area underneath the women's curve. This is why women tend to date men 5 years or so older, rather than 16 years older. A lot of this red pill stuff is wishful thinking. There is a little truth to it, but the relative lesser availability of women overall makes it a weaker effect.

If you looked at the curve and said to yourself, "I am going to be a 10 at age 36!" you are probably only going to be a 7.5 because your whole curve has shrunk, due to you competing with a whole lot of men. There is a giant tranche of men who are 6's and 7's who are going to be competing for a much smaller tranche of 6-7 level of sexual attractiveness in women. Many will have to either settle or be alone.

The first, and obvious, response is: what math? This attempted refutation isn't based on statistics or math, it is nothing more than nonsensical babbling and Susan should be mortified at taking it seriously, let alone thinking that it "takes the chart" apart in any way. Shall we begin?

1. The SMV chart is not the entirety of "the red pill".
2. It is unclear what she means by "women peak sooner but men have a broader peak". Is she making a statement or falsely describing the chart? The chart shows women peaking sooner AND having a broader peak.
3. It is very clear that Kelly has not understood that 10 does not represent "the perfect 10", but rather, the individual male's peak. It is impossible for a man to never reach his own peak sexual market value. And worse, if the mere existence of competition in the market intrinsically degrades one's sexual rank, how can there be female 10s? Kelly's statement assumes that there is no competition in the market for women, which is obviously false.

4. We finally reach "the math". First, note that it is a hypothetical if-then statement and there is no reason to believe it is applicable to the real world. Second, it is incorrect: she is still confusing individual peak SMV with overall SMV rating. Third, even if we utilize the latter, a 7.5 paired with a 6 does not reduce his sexual market value, it merely means he has Hand in the relationship. Fourth, she again forgets that what she asserts about men would apply to the female curve as well. And fifth, I note that the only "math" presented here is the controversial notion that 50 is more than 30.
5. The assertion that there are more men competing for the same women as they get older would be indicative of plummeting female sexual market value for most women, not disproof of it. In such a situation, the demand may remain high for some women due to the supply-demand curve, but the overall supply has dwindled. And even that is dubious, for the obvious reason that men can simply date younger women... as we observe them to do.
6. There is absolutely no reason for there to be the same area underneath both curves. This is begging the question, it is not a refutation. She might as credibly have insisted on coloring the blue area yellow and claimed to have refuted the chart on that basis.
7. Again, "the lesser availability of women" presumes declining female attractiveness.
8. Kelly leaves out an obvious option. Men who are 6s and 7s who cannot find women of similar sexual market value their own age are not doomed to either settle or be alone, as they can also pair up with the more plentiful younger women of similar sexual market value.

Notice that no math was required for this refutation, because there was no math involved in the first place. Argumentum ab auctoritate is usually fallacious, but an appeal to an observably incompetent non-authority is so bizarre that I don't see any need to further beat the dead horse. I don't go in for much pop psychology, so rather than speculate why Susan would elect to put forth such an inept argument, I would simply encourage her to critique them more thoroughly before making them public.

Raging against reality

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 25, 2013

I occasionally find myself wondering if Dr. PZ Myers made his PhD out of crayons and an old newspaper. I mean, I know he's not actually stupid, but he so often [puts his metaphorical pen to paper](#) before stopping and thinking through what he's writing that he may as well be.

SMV? What's that, you're wondering. It stands for "Sexual Market Value". It purports to show the worth of men and women over a range of ages. Hold off on your rage for just a moment, and let's look at it objectively.

First, the SMV axis. What are the units? There aren't any. Why? Because he doesn't actually measure anything. Get that? All of the values in this chart are arbitrary inventions that he totally made up. The entire thing is a fiction.

Second, the whole concept of "Sexual Market Value". What does that even mean? It's dimensionless. He doesn't have a way to look at any person and say, "Your market value is X". It doesn't even make sense to put this into a chart; my sexual appeal to my wife is huge, but negligible to everyone else. Scarlett Johansen may have a reputation as a very sexy woman, but her sexual "market value" to me is zero, and not only is it offensive to propose that her sex is purchasable for some imaginary sum of a million quatloos or whatever, it probably isn't even a real commodity.

Except, and here's the scientifically repugnant part, he has no way to assess the SMV of an individual, except to look them up on the chart. Which he made up. The circularity is so perfect, it's practically Biblical.

And then in his post he chastises critics for their inferior understanding of statistics, and unironically titles his post "Sex, Lies and Statistics". Gaaaaah. Let's not even start on the ethics of judging people's worth by the sole parameter of their sexual attractiveness. By that criterion, the author of that graph is a negative ten, and should be shoved in the hole beneath the outhouse and ignored for the rest of his days.

One last tip: don't read the comments. Don't read the comments. Don't read the comments. In between totting up the scores on all the women they've had sex with, they're laughing at the critics for not appreciating the science of the graph.

Actually, what we're laughing at is the fact that the critics, like PZ, have clearly failed to understand what they're looking at. As one commenter noted of PZ and his commenters: *"It reads like some sci-fi robot trying to process illogical statements. "What are the units? There aren't any." "What does that even mean? It's dimensionless." "It doesn't even make sense to put this into a chart [Warning CPU overload]"*.

Of course there are no units! It is a graphic representation of a variable! 10 does not represent, (as PZ somehow manages to erroneously theorize despite it being explained right in my post), one's actual SMV at any given age, but rather one's MAXIMAL SMV at any given age. And as for the idea that varying subjective values cannot be utilized by the market to produce an average net, well, this betrays an ignorance of basic economics that borders on the complete.



Having been overweight, lonely, and unattractive throughout his adolescence and young adulthood, PZ is entirely familiar with the concept of Sexual Market Value. What does it mean? It means why the pretty girls in high school and college never had any interest in him. And he knows that perfectly well, otherwise he wouldn't be complaining about the ethics of judging people's worth by something that is a meaningless fiction. No one cares about meaningless fictions, but most people care a great deal about how others judge their SMV.



As for the "scientific repugnance", PZ is remarkably unobservant if he is going to stand by his insistence that there is no way to assess the SMV of an individual except to look up their age on the chart. Does he truly find it hard to assess the changing SMV of the same individual pictured at 5, at 25, and at 85? Does he really believe anyone needs a chart to determine which of the three individuals pictured has the lower SMV?

The fact of the matter is that PZ has no understanding whatsoever of Game. He is a fairly typical Gamma male, constantly trying to make sense of a universe that strikes him as unfair by viewing it through a reality-warping Gamma delusion filter.

All Rollo's chart is meant to be is a graphic representation of the observable and the obvious. The average woman's maximal SMV peaks at a younger age than the average man's and subsequently declines faster. This means that women are advised to make different decisions on a different timescale than men if they wish to take maximum advantage of their attractiveness to the opposite sex.

Why gammas deny SMV

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 26, 2013

It's not hard to understand why women, especially aging women, deny the existence of SMV. As PJ O'Rourke once described, they dwell in "the lonely Hell of the formerly cute" and the reality is simply too painful for them to acknowledge. But why do men deny it, especially when it is supposedly so favorable to them that it has even been theorized that older, sexually disfavored men concocted it in order to make them feel better about themselves... well, that does smack of psychological projection, doesn't it.

There are several reasons. One gentleman on Twitter pointed out that PZ Myers's inability to understand that the units of Rollo's graph were nothing more than percentages of an individual's maximal SMV smacked of mild autism. And that surely plays a part, since Myers falls right in the middle between neurotypical and Asperger's Syndrome.

"I'll have you know, though, that I took the test and scored a 24, an "average math contest winner." You need a 32 to suggest Asperger's, and a 15 is the average. So there. I don't have Asperger's, I'm just cruel and insensitive."

And, as the SMV discussion has shown, handicapped when it comes to understanding fairly simple concepts that everyone else has no trouble grasping. When you see a man who is otherwise intelligent getting lost in the irrelevant details and completely failing to see the obvious, and that man happens to be an atheist, you can be reasonably confident that he is not neurotypical.

But that's not the only reason. SMV is painful to low-ranking men who have not come to terms with their low status. The more delusional the

Gamma, the less he is able to accept the reality that his intelligence, his sensitivity, and his willingness to place women on pedestals do not make him more attractive to the opposite sex. And no amount of logic or observation will suffice to make him admit that a five year-old girl has a lower SMV than a 25 year-old woman, that a Victoria's Secret model has a higher SMV than the average woman, or that he is not, in fact, as desirable as the high school quarterback, the college frat guy, or the corporate vice-president, all of whom he sees as idiots who aren't half the man he believes himself to be.

Notice how they reliably attempt to denigrate the attractiveness of men who are observably much more successful with women than they are. This is the Gamma male's version of women threatening not to have sex with men whose views they dislike. PZ writes: *"Let's not even start on the ethics of judging people's worth by the sole parameter of their sexual attractiveness. By that criterion, the author of that graph is a negative ten, and should be shoved in the hole beneath the outhouse and ignored for the rest of his days."*

Perhaps PZ is right. However, the fact is that women don't decide who will, and who will not, be having sex with them on the basis of that criterion. They actually make their decisions based on the criteria that PZ describes as "spinning around in circles chasing your own tail until you fall over and vomit".

However, the reality is that the tails "these pick-up artists" are chasing are not their own. And no one would listen to Roissy, or Roosh, or Rollo, or me, if our advice didn't work. There is a vast amount of empirical evidence in support of our hypotheses, and it is remarkably unscientific of Mr. Myers to ignore it.

The rejection of the SMV concept is simply one aspect of the Gamma Delusion Bubble in which most gammas dwell. Because he's good enough just the way he is, and if the world doesn't recognize that, well, it's the world's loss!

The Buyer's Market

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 27, 2013

Game continues to break into the mainstream, as evidenced by this piece in the Sydney Morning Herald, entitled [Why women lose the dating game](#). It even features citations from Dalrock as well as Susan Walsh:

He barely had a date through much of his 20s and gave up on women. But then he spent time overseas, gained more confidence, learnt how to dress well and hit his early 30s. "I suddenly started to get asked out by women, aged 19 through to 40. The floodgates burst open for me. I actually dated five women at once, amazing my flatmates by often bedding three to four of my casual dates each week. It is a great time as a male in your 30s, when you start getting more female attention and sex than you could ever have dreamt of in your 20s."

That's when some men start behaving very badly - as the manosphere clearly shows. These internet sites are not for the faint-hearted. The voices are often crude and misogynist. But they tell it as they see it. There is Greenlander, an apparently successful engineer in his late 30s. In his early adult life, he was unable to "get the time of day from women". Now he's interested only in women under 27.

"The women I know in their early 30s are just delusional," he says. "I sometimes seduce them and sleep with them just because I know how to play them so well. It's just too easy. They're tired of the cock carousel and they see a guy like me as the perfect beta to settle down with before their eggs dry out ... when I get tired of them I just delete their numbers from my cell phone and stop taking their calls ... It doesn't really hurt them that much: at this point they're used to pump & dump!"

It's easy to dismiss such bile but Greenlander's analysis is echoed by many Australian singles, both male and female.

"It's wall-to-wall arseholes out there," reports Penny, a 31-year-old lawyer. She is stunned by how hard it is to meet suitable men willing to commit. "I'm horrified by the number of gorgeous, independent and successful women my age who can't meet a decent man."

Penny acknowledges part of the problem is her own expectations - that her generation of women was brought up wanting too much. "We were told we were special, we could do anything and the world was our oyster." And having spent her 20s dating alpha males, she expected them to be still around when she finally decided to get serious.

But these men go fast, many fishing outside their pond. The most attractive, successful men can take their pick from women their own age or from the Naomis, the younger women who are happy to settle early. Almost one in three degree-educated 35-year-old men marries or lives with women aged 30 or under, according to income, housing and marriage surveys by the Bureau of Statistics.

"I can't believe how many men my age are only interested in younger women," wails Gail, a 34-year-old advertising executive as she describes her first search through men's profiles on the RSVP internet dating site. She is shocked to find many mid-30s men have set up their profiles to refuse mail from women their own age.

Talking to many women like her, it's intriguing how many look

back on past relationships where they let good men get away because they weren't ready. American journalist Kate Bolick wrote recently in The Atlantic about breaking off her three-year relationship with a man she described as "intelligent, good-looking, loyal and kind". She acknowledged "there was no good reason to end things", yet, at the time, she was convinced something was missing in the relationship. That was 11 years ago. She's is now 39 and facing grim choices.

"We arrived at the top of the staircase," Bolick wrote, "finally ready to start our lives, only to discover a cavernous room at the tail end of a party, most of the men gone already, some having never shown up - and those who remain are leering by the cheese table, or are, you know, the ones you don't want to go out with."

So, many women are missing out on their fairytale ending - their assumption that when the time was right the dream man would be waiting. The 30s are worrying years for high-achieving women who long for marriage and children - of course, not all do - as they face their rapidly closing reproductive window surrounded by men who see no rush to settle down.

One thing that tends to confuse those looking superficially at the matter is that most women, even in their late 30s, are able to find partners. But what tends to escape the attention of those superficial observers is that the men for whom the women are settling in their 30s and 40s tend to be of distinctly lower quality than the men that were pursuing them in their middle and late 20s. If you see a high caliber married man in his 40s or 50s who is married to a woman within a few years of his age, in most cases you will learn that they married when he was in his 20s. One seldom sees a high caliber married man that age who is engaged to a woman who is within five years of his age, as the statistics increasingly demonstrate.

This is why divorced men tend to do well among women approaching the Beauty Wall. Since divorce downgrades their MMV, they still have many of the SMV characteristics that women find attractive, but they possess lower marital value due to the greater baggage and higher relationship risk they represent. So, the older women retain access to the men their age the younger women find less interesting from the relationship perspective.

Fresh sheets are HOT

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2013

Let this be a lesson to you. Don't listen to scientists. Listen to rock stars and athletes. Seriously, why on Earth would anyone pay any heed to what scientists, or worse, social quasi-scientists, have to say about what turns women on? Like they know! Here is what they believe to be women's top ten sexual turn-ons on the basis of their methodology:

TOP TEN TURN-ONS FOR WOMEN

- 1. Losing weight*
- 2. Fresh bed sheets*
- 3. Winning a sum of money*
- 4. Night out with the girls*
- 5. Hot bath*
- 6. Work night out or work Christmas party*
- 7. A new hair do*
- 8. Having makeup applied*
- 9. Workout at the gym*
- 10. Closing a deal or completing a major task at work*

Here is a good test for if you are an instinctive BETA: if you read this list and thought, "you know, I could change the bed sheets and draw her a hot bath!" And conversely, a good test for if you are an ALPHA: if you read this list and thought "I don't see how that's possible, since I had sex with three women here since the last time I washed the sheets."

(Women know to be dubious of satin sheets, but the ones that should really set off alarm bells are black cotton ones. You can just about slaughter a pig on black sheets and it won't show.)

The Masters of Game know what turns women on. First, the chemical

cocktail of ovulation. Second, displays of fame, power, and money. Third, arrogance and social dominance. Fourth, height and a strong, fit, male body. Fifth, good hair and handsome facial features.

Notice that sensitivity, respect, and fresh bed sheets are nowhere to be found on that list.

"Rape" is often post-sex regret

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 29, 2013

It appears the feminist meme of "women never lie about rape" [has been put to rest](#) for good:

A young mother has been jailed for making two false rape claims within hours of drunkenly sleeping with a friend's partner. Ashleigh Loder, 25, wasted at least 100 hours of police time by inventing the assaults. She first told officers she had been attacked by two strangers in an alley before changing her story to say a man she knew had forced her to have sex in her home.

However the friend she had accused was able to prove his innocence because he had filmed the sexual encounter on his mobile phone.

The footage showed Loder, a mother-of-two from Bideford, Devon, was a willing and active sexual participant. She was drunk on vodka and invented her story because the partner of the man with whom she'd had sex was a friend. She feared the consequences of the other woman finding out what they had done.

This incident underlines [what I noted last week](#), which is that most reported rape is nothing more than post-sex regret. It doesn't matter if the encounter is described "date rape" or "acquaintance rape" or "marital rape" or "near rape", if there is an adjective before the noun, it transforms the noun. Just as "social justice" is not justice, "date rape" is not rape.

In fact, it is readily apparent that if alcohol is involved in any way, that should be considered an important indicator that regret, and not rape, is involved. Many women intentionally get drunk in order to absolve

themselves of responsibility for their subsequent actions, and in certain mixed-sex environments, one could make a very strong case for the mere fact of getting drunk equating to consent, given the fact that implicit consent is the controlling factor in the complete absence of formal written and notarized consent.

Even old women hate gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 30, 2013

What we have here is [a failure of observation](#):

The single women I know often seem better equipped than their male peers to lead a fulfilling solo life.... single middle-aged men often seem to lack the va-va-voom of female peers. I told Saturday's audience that, as far as I could see, the main reason so many middle-aged women remained solo was that they'd rather be on their own than bed down with males so unkempt their jumpers had their own ecosystems. I also recounted how a beautiful, talented friend of mine – then in her late fifties – once had a date with a man who bought a sandwich from Boots for lunch and offered her half.

I thought (and rather hoped) that the men in the audience would stage a rebellion and protest. Instead, they all nodded. A chap in his late forties said that at his lonely hearts dining society the women were sexy and savvy, while the men lacked social graces and were inclined to be "a bit odd". Bridget Jones's famous fear of dying alone and being found three weeks later, "half-eaten by an Alsatian", has begun to seem more applicable to male singletons.

Note that "the men in the audience" refers to the 7 men in an audience of over 200 at a discussion panel entitled "How to be a Single Woman in 2013". And we know exactly what sort of scalzied manboobs attend that kind of event.

The reason that all the aging single men who socialize with her aging single friends are so unkempt and undesirable is because older single men who keep up with their appearances don't date women their own

age. They date and marry women who are younger, usually between 5 to 15 years younger. This is the result of the sexual difference in declining SMV and MMV.

And it's fascinating to observe that whether they are young women in college or old women approaching retirement age, most women would rather be alone than settle for a gamma or low delta. What this means in practical terms is that playing a long game, being yourself, and expecting post-Wall women to settle for you once they descend from the carousel or end their marriages and belatedly discover their lack of options will not necessarily work for those who are omegas and lower gammas.

Alpha Mail: the case of the reluctant spinster

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2013

PS writes on behalf of a female relative:

I wonder if you'd do a post on a conundrum I have, to get your take and the readers input. I'm sure other women have this predicament. I have a relative that is a 37 year old female virgin who has finally begrudgingly and tearfully admitted that she would like to be married, problem is she is overweight (though not ugly, SMV 4-5 and has flattering curves) and lacks any understanding of how to deal with the opposite sex.

She is a primary school teacher and has primarily associated with older women and overweight female friends her entire life. The family has left that part of her life alone and was pretty much resigned to her being a spinster.

Thanks to game blogs I probed her constantly and eventually she cracked and admitted the truth, she has preserved a stoic exterior but deep down there is a massive well of disappointment, sadness and regret. She isn't a feminist but the older women in her life (mother, aunts and family friends) failed her miserably (they basically avoided the topic) and she imbibed the independent lifestyle (travel, expensive trinkets etc).

What advice would you give to help her find a husband? I'm willing to pound the pavement and introduce her to guys.

First, I would inform her that all hope is not lost, not yet. Many men value a lack of a carousel history, and some place particular value on virginity. She is in much better POTENTIAL shape than the average 40 year-old with an N over 20 and a pair of ill-behaved brats.

Second, I would go over her diet and lack of exercise with her. Get her to the gym! She should be lifting free weights as well as doing cardio; let her know that she can be in good and relatively slender shape by Halloween next year if she is willing to work at it. It won't be easy, but it is entirely doable.

Third, get her away from the den of sloth that is her social circle. All peer groups tend to influence their members for either good or evil, but few are as pernicious as the slovenly coven of the sort PS describes here. The moment she starts showing signs of raising her SMV, and concomitantly, her status within the social circle, her friends are going to turn on her with a fury that will have to be seen to be believed. Fat women HATE slender women, particularly slender women who used to be fat women. She needs to be prepared for that and reminded that "friends" who oppose her self-improvement are no true friends.

Fourth, encourage her to be looking for men who are 45+. I don't think she'll be inclined to any alpha-chasing, but as we know from our early teenage years, sexual power in the hands of women who have never had it before tends to go to their heads. She should cast aside any notion of making up for lost time and focus on the mission of finding the right man to marry. She has time, but she doesn't have a lot of time.

Fifth, protect her as she transforms and gradually becomes desirable to the deltas and bangable to the betas and lesser alphas. She likely has no means of discerning the predators from the potential husbands, so PS must get her to accept the idea of using him as a filter to separate the wheat from the chaff before she appears on their radar.

Susan Walsh was entirely wrong when she posited that men want women to lose their SMV. Quite the opposite, we want to see all women maximize it. It is women who aren't always so keen on the idea that other women might rise in value. So, I'm sure that all the men here will wish PS and his relative good luck in their mutual project, assuming they both decide to embark on Operation Ring-on-the-Finger.

Top 10 Game blogs Q3-13

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 01, 2013

Here is the quarterly report on the Top 10 Game blogs for the third quarter of 2013. What is most interesting about it is the way it shows considerable growth across the board, in line with the widespread expectations that the Androsphere would begin garnering more mainstream attention this year.

1. Return of Kings: 19,257 (+23,568)
2. Roissy: 35,799 (+19,649)
3. Roosh: 40,281 (+22,711)
4. Rollo: 156,390 (+6,244), **230,395**
5. Alpha Game: 183,840 (+23,086), **349,623 (+8.2%)**
6. Dalrock: 190,532 (+60,558)
7. Just4Guys: 221,248 (+486,446)
8. MMSL: 286,495 (+57,471)
9. Keoni Galt: 468,052 (175,049)

The first number is the current Alexa ranking, the number in parentheses is the change in that ranking since the posting of the previous list. The bold number is the three-month average in actual traffic over the quarter, as measured in Google Pageviews. Although my previous estimates were fairly accurate, I am no longer going to calculate them, so if you are a blogger on this list, please send me your three-month average for July,

August, and September and I will add it here.

I have removed Hooking Up Smart from the list as a result of Susan Walsh's explicit realignment of her blog. If there are any other Game-related blogs anyone feels merits inclusion on this list, please let me know.

Perhaps because the problem of feminism is most acute in the USA, Game blogs are disproportionately popular there. The top-ranking Game blog, RoK, is 6,323 in the USA. By way of comparison, two outspoken gamma males who consistently attempt to assert that Game bloggers are outliers and outcasts, Manboobz and John Scalzi, come in at 37,268 and 46,650, respectively.

Of math and stuff

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 02, 2013

Morpheus [responds to Susan Walsh](#) and her attempt to defend her assertion that the idea female SMV declines with age is a myth:

*Let's walk through Susan's post here. First, let me give credit where credit is due. Susan is quite articulate, and has a masterful command of rhetoric. No doubt, she would have been a successful lawyer. I'm sure she is very persuasive to those without a sufficient IQ and critical thinking skills to see all the holes in her Swiss cheese arguments. When it comes to basic logic though, she often stumbles in contradictions and non sequiturs. I believe this is because she often starts with what *feels right* to her and then tries to fit the data and construct arguments to support that feeling. As a side point, I think many intelligent women struggle with the battle between their emotions and feelings versus their intellect. Most often, emotions and "what feels" right is the master, and the intellect becomes the servant.*

Let's start with the title of the post. Note the use of the word "Conclusive" in the title. This is a rhetorical gimmick. If something really is conclusive, then the data and analysis can stand on its own. The reader does not need to be told what follows is "conclusive". The word is simply there to plant in the minds of less discerning readers a false sense of authority. This is the sort of thing that does work on most people to set the tone. The Game parallel to this technique is what is called Frame Control.

She goes on to state: "was apparently incensed by her argument, emailing me this vaguely ominous message:"

Actually I was not incensed...perhaps that is projection on her part but I was a different “i” word. I was incredulous that she was making the foundation of a post a random commenter claiming to be a PhD, and clearly not even understanding the details of the mathematical argument. It is understandable that Susan might have some trouble with the math here. In a recent comment, she made the statement that men over 35 lose 7 pounds of muscle a year. Clearly, if one stopped to think about that point for even one second before making it, one would realize the basic arithmetic is absurd as you would lose 210 pounds of muscle by age 65. To her credit, she did correct this egregious error, but it does point out that perhaps she has some difficulty with “math and stuff”.

She goes on to say: “but he is correct IF AND ONLY IF you believe that the homo sapien male is inherently more valuable sexually than the homo sapien female.”

Ahhhh. Note the use of the CAPS and the emphatic IF AND ONLY IF which excludes all other possibilities. She is so sure of herself. Of course, this is demonstrably false. If we assume for the sake of argument that this “area under the curve” notion has any meaning, then the OTHER POSSIBILITY where the areas could NOT be equal is if the “homo sapien female is inherently more valuable sexually than the homo sapien male”. To be clear, I’m not outright rejecting that possibility. One logical possibility is that the peak value of a typical female is orders of magnitude higher than the peak value of the male, but that the value decreases at a much more accelerated rate. The key is that whether you start the top of the Y-axis from 10 or 100, that represents the peak value for each sex, not an absolute number you can compare between the sexes. When dealing with “math and stuff” and comparing different data sets with different value ranges, this is called normalization of the data:

In the simplest cases, normalization of ratings means adjusting values measured on different scales to a notionally common scale,

So conceivably, the 10 or 100 for a guy could be a lower absolute value compared to the 10 or 100 for a girl. It is an interesting question. Who has a higher absolute sexual value? The 23-year Sports Illustrated swimsuit model with 36" legs, a perfect body, and face of an angel, or the 38-year old tall, charismatic, handsome, wealthy hedge fund manager? But they both could be at their respective peak values of 10 or 100 or whatever scale you normalize to. What I've described here with normalizing the data is yet another reason this whole "area under the curve" business is just gibberish.

Let's hit this from yet another angle. When we depict SMV on a chart like this, we are essentially showing a price path or trajectory in value. The path of the line over time and the corresponding Y-axis value is the informational content, not the cumulative area under the line. If a woman was super-fit then gained 50 pounds, then lost it, the path of that line would show a sudden collapse and rebound. It would be nonsensical to start analyzing the area under her particular SMV value line. In a sense, this is basically just like plotting a stock price over time. It is the stock price at a particular point in time that matters, not how much area is under the stock price line. This whole "area under the curve" business is almost as nonsensical if I grabbed two random stock tickers, plotted them and then stated that somehow the areas under the curves must equal.

In general, responding to rhetoric with dialectic in this manner amounts to little more than casting pearls before swine, but not when the rhetoric is fake dialectic. In such cases, exposing it for the nonsense that it is is extremely effective, and Morpheus has done a competent job of demonstrating why Susan's reliance upon an incompetent authority was unwise.

Alpha Mail: cracks in the marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 03, 2013

TO wonders what to do about a marriage that appears to be breaking down:

You gave me good advice 4yrs ago so I am writing again. I am having major problems with my wife due to the drop in my SMV. I went from owning a commodity firm to being in nursing school while my wife works paying the bills. She now constantly talks about divorce and how she hates where she lives and wants to move back to NY. An additional factor is she hasn't found a church she is 100% comfortable with. It is only my strong frame and the fact I keep the firm open on the side giving her hope has keep us together these past few months. My other concern is I have to spend a lot of energy gaming her and end up reading games sites at 2am when I need to be studying.

To complicate matters when we first got married she was violent and ended up seeing a shrink. She is better now, but she really damaged the emotional connection we have and I worry she will revert to previous behaviors in times of stress.

The plan was for her to homeschool our kids so when I graduate she would be quitting her job and hopefully all would return to normal SMV wise. Of course I am also christian and don't believe in divorce. On the other hand if I fail out due to all the drama she will be gone anyway plus my SMV could be damaged severely. In addition there are plenty of 18-22yr olds (less pretty, but better SMV ratio) who have expressed interest in me at school. My wife is 27 and I am 30 (look 25). I graduate in May 2015. Any advice would be appreciated, really feel like starting over at this point.

My advice is as follows:

- Get your act together and graduate on time.
- Get off the Internet in the evening. You're hiding from her. If you're not studying, you should be engaging her in one form or another.
- The next time she brings up either divorce or New York, tell her to knock it off. She made her choices, this is the life she is living, and that's that. This isn't a game with some sort of reset button.
- Stop flirting with your fellow students. You've made your choices too. Live your life, stop fantasizing about a do-over.

The problem is the reduction of his SMV due to his loss of income and status. He has to get over his understandable feelings of betrayal; her lack of attraction to him and confidence in him is no more surprising under the circumstances than his would be if she suddenly gained 30 pounds.

It was a dumb idea to think that he could live off her job for a while, as women always want to leave whenever they find themselves forced to act as the breadwinner. So, the answer is easy. Focus like a laser on increasing income and status, become the breadwinner, and most of the problems will resolve themselves, so long as new ones aren't introduced in the meantime.

The Female Imperative in publishing

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 04, 2013

It's not your imagination. The reason [you have no interest in reading](#) the vast majority of books on the shelf is because they are not written with you in mind, published with you in mind, marketed with you in mind, or sold with you in mind. And yet, the publishing industry affects to be surprised that you do not buy their products.

This NPR piece three years ago came to the conclusion that women read more fiction than men by a 4-1 margin. Articles like this madden me because I think they miss the big picture, or perhaps are even ignoring it purposefully. It's like discussing global warming, while completely ignoring the fact that hey, maybe we have something to do with it.

Nobody can deny the fact that most editorial meetings tend to be dominated by women. Saying the ratio is 75/25 is not overstating things. So needless to say when a male editor pitches a book aimed at men, there are perilously few men to read it and give their opinions. Not to mention that, because there are so few men, the competition to buy books aimed at men is astronomical. I was once shot down in an effort to buy a sports humor book because I couldn't get the support of a senior editor. The reason? This editor had written a similar book proposal on submission and didn't want to hurt his chances of selling it.

Men read. Tons of them do. But they are not marketed to, not targeted, and often totally dismissed.

There is, of course, one other factor that may prove to be at least somewhat significant now that ebooks are so popular. Men tend to know how to pirate things. I buy a fair amount of books because I like being surrounded by real books on bookshelves. But I don't actually need to buy most of those books, I only choose to buy them in order to support the author and encourage the publisher.

Equality in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2013

This unhesitating response to a woman's remarkably ill-considered attack is simply beautiful.



Totnes Grill Fight

What a lot of grrrl power feminists don't seem to realize is that there are no shortage of young men who would never, ever, initiate violence with a women, but would absolutely relish the chance to lay the smack down on a woman dumb enough to start something with them.

I'm not sure which is funnier, the shock and horror in the woman's voice after the man responds to the second attack, or the fact that the blonde was dumb enough to try attacking the big guy a second time after he'd already made it clear that he did not consider her off limits.

Teddy Roosevelt once recommended speaking softly, but carrying a big stick. And part of carrying a big stick means being willing to use it. My policy with regards to women is exactly the same as it is with regards to men. Start nothing, finish everything.

First-rate women

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 06, 2013

Few things appear to upset women more than the fact that [Alphas prefer beauty to brains](#), careers, and credentials:

I have a friend who dates only exceptionally attractive women. These women aren't trophy-wife types—they are comparable to him in age, education level, and professional status. They are just really, notably good looking, standouts even in the kind of urban milieu where regular workouts and healthy eating are commonplace and an abundance of disposable income to spend on facials, waxing, straightening, and coloring keeps the average level of female attractiveness unusually high.

My friend is sensitive and intelligent and, in almost every particular, unlike the stereotypical sexist, T & A-obsessed meathead. For years, I assumed that it was just his good fortune that the women he felt an emotional connection with all happened to be so damn hot. Over time, however, I came to realize that my friend, nice as he is, prizes extreme beauty above all the other desiderata that one might seek in a partner.

I have another friend who broke up with a woman because her body, though fit, was the wrong type for him. While he liked her personality, he felt that he'd never be sufficiently attracted to her, and that it was better to end things sooner rather than later.

Some people would say these men are fatally shallow. Others would say they are realistic about their own needs, and that there is no use beating oneself up about one's preferences: some things cannot be changed. Those in the first camp would probably say that my friends are outliers—uniquely immature men to be avoided.

There is no need to apologize for what one prefers. All men are attracted to female beauty even if only the top men can expect to reliably obtain it. This doesn't mean that they are dumb enough to value only beauty; the man who marries a woman simply because she is the most beautiful woman he has ever dated is a short-sighted fool.

But there are bars which men will not cross. Limits. Like the man referenced above, I simply wouldn't date a woman who was below a certain level of facial attractiveness and bodily fitness. Anything over a BMI of 20, forget it; pretty much every girl in whom I harbored any interest from college until I married Spacebunny was between 17.5 and 18.5.

Was that superficial? Not at all. It merely meant that I had high standards. If I was superficial, I would have married an exceptionally beautiful trainwreck. Instead, I chose to marry a sweet, smart, funny girl who is equally good company at a football game or a black-tie gala. Of course, she also happened to meet my standards of female beauty.

A standard is merely the initial hurdle, it isn't the finish line. Expecting that the woman you marry will meet your expectations is no different than your future wife expecting that you will have a job. No woman who turns up her nose at an unemployed homeless man or an ugly gamma male has the right to denigrate your standards, whatever they might be.

Female beauty isn't a problem, it is a gift from God. Appreciate it where you find it and enjoy it while it lasts.

Female Imperative: PR version

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 07, 2013

Tuthmosis responds to an MTV producer's request for him to do her work for her and find someone if they, or anyone they know, are dating a cheapskate. [A modicum of hilarity ensued.](#)

Tuthmosis wrote back: "Thank you for your note. I would refer you to our sponsorships page. I hope it's not lost on you that, in the end, you're merely proving my point that all women are cheapskates. Here you are writing me - without a tinge of irony - asking for what amounts to a free advertising campaign. It's like you can't help but try to get free stuff from men."

To which Helena Kincaid responded: "I think you're a misogynistic ass hole. Fuck you and all that you stand for."

A true media professional, is she not? Anyhow, it's worse than Tuthmosis describes it. She's not merely asking for free stuff, she's actually asking him *to do her job for her*. She wants him to do the grunt work of finding people silly enough to be exploited by making fools of themselves on cable TV even though he doesn't know her and it has absolutely nothing to him.

This isn't so much women being cheapskates as it is a particularly obnoxious version of the Female Imperative in action. Would a man ever consider, for a moment, contacting a stranger apropos of nothing and asking him to please do his job for him?

Hey, I've got some leaves that need raking in my yard, Ms Kincaid. I was wondering if it was possible for you to come by and rake up a small pile of them? If not, no worries, but it would be a great help!

A portrait in female solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 08, 2013

Shed a tear for this poor young girl, [who is being maliciously denied](#) the fame and fortune that are quite obviously hers by an indifferent world.

I am writing because I vary from wanting to kill myself and just giving up my career. Nobody in my family does what I do, so I don't have contacts through nepotism. I've won national art awards since the age of 11 and now, at 17 years old, I have been awarded a prestigious photography prize.

I'm too young to apply for grants and seemingly too old for the mainstream media to give me any encouragement as a young talent. Ever since I was a young teenager and had my work exhibited with the United Nations, I've been contacting newspapers and TV networks to no avail.

Why does the world prize celebrity bimbos, not talented girls like me?

I don't know why I try when they would rather give attention to a teenage pregnancy. I'm sick of seeing inane celebrity gossip getting more coverage than anything I will ever do.

With every award I win and every exhibition I'm in, I get closer to the edge of madness by being deprived of what I want, which is to be known.

Why is a 140-character tweet from a bimbo reality star worthy of more attention than my entire career?

If her state of depression doesn't put a smile on a man's face, well, I don't know what will. But she's actually quite fortunate to be learning a very important lesson now rather than when she's post-Wall, pushing 40, and it is too late for her to change directions.

Men don't give a damn about female talent. And most women don't either. The world doesn't care what your credentials are, doesn't care if you've won a few participation prizes, and it certainly doesn't care that you happen to be younger than the average person who is doing what you have done.

Smart young girls are particularly prone to falling into the Achievements trap. They get such a buzz from being patted on the head and being told that they're special that it never occurs to them that they are big fish in very, very small ponds. It is a rude shock to discover that 99 percent of the world doesn't care who they are or what they have done, and in fact have considerably more interest in girls with beautiful faces, nice breasts, or extraordinarily well-shaped posteriors.

It's actually quite cruel to so mislead young women, but then, it's not as if the feminist propaganda factories are telling the truth to young men either.

Hunting for anger

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 09, 2013

Rollo observes that the androsphere is [keeping its collective cool](#):

If the “postponement” of the ABC 20/20 manosphere “exposé” has taught us anything it’s that the writers seeking to cast light on the manosphere are looking for crazy. They need crazy because it’s the only thing they know how, or have the patience, to confront in as minimal an effort as it takes to type a few paragraphs dismissing it as misogyny.

Writers (vichy male writers) like R. Tod Kelly are also lazy. They see an opportunity for outrage and that sells advertising. They wanted Stormfront and what they got was a global consortium of rational, well reasoned men with jobs, families and intelligence, men from all walks of life, all ethnicities, and socioeconomic backgrounds expressing ideas that don’t fit into an acculturation of feminine primacy.

If you read Matt Forney’s 20/20 interview post you’ll see the desperation for crazy in their producer’s attempts to provoke him to become what they think he should be – a frothing, angry, hate-fueled misogynist. That would make it easy for them, they know how to sell crazy. The copy gets approved, the crazies get marginalized and we move on to the next Mabeline commercial.

He's absolutely correct. The media has neither the ability nor the time to engage in rational dialectic, so cheap appeals to rhetoric are all they can manage. And one of the easiest ways to disqualify an opponent in a rhetorical manner is to portray them as out-group.

This is why the writers and producers he mentions were trying to find

some wild-eyed angry men they could hold up as examples of the androsphere's craziness, and if they couldn't find them, they were perfectly willing to try manufacturing them.

However, we're fortunate that from Roosh and Roissy down to the smallest blog, the androsphere consists of men who are much practiced in maintaining their frame. In fact, one could argue that there is not a worse group to attempt to rhetorically dismantle, because by definition, the Game bloggers are adept at dealing with the grand rhetorical arsenal wielded by women.

And it's not as if maintaining frame gets any harder when dealing with someone with whom you have absolutely no desire to have sex. All the same, be cautious whenever dealing with the media. They ALWAYS try to sound like your best friends during the phase they call "the get". And once you're on the hook and the recording devices are started, they switch into full prosecutorial mode.

It's not a problem so long as you are prepared for it. Just remember, no one, NO ONE, interesting in covering these subjects in the media is on your side. Be cool, be prepared, and above all, maintain frame.

This doesn't mean that a man's anger is not legitimate or justified. It only means that it is unwise and counterproductive to display it for the public, because it is a rhetorical weakness.

Words of advice to a man on his wedding day

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2013

Congratulations and best wishes to Morpheus and his new bride. As a long-time married man, I thought a few words of advice might not be amiss:

1. Never hesitate to admit when you are wrong and apologize as soon as you realize that to be the case.
2. Never admit you are wrong when you believe that you are not. Stand your ground in the face of her tears and hold firm in the face of her anger. Never appease in the interest of short-term peace.
3. Learn to let things go. In every conflict, there is a point at which there is a choice between conflict and conversation. When you choose conflict, let your choice be a conscious one and not a reaction.
4. Encourage her when she decides to let things go rather than argue. Don't take any passive-aggressive shots, don't make any little comments or provide any ex post facto reminders. If she is willing to let it go, you should be willing to do the same.
5. Don't expect her to hold herself to the same standards she holds you. Accept her failure to do so as a compliment to your sex and do your best to provide her with an example to follow.
6. Don't let her get away with being dishonest. If her story changes, call her on it.
7. The sexual norms for your marriage are set in the first six months. Keep that in mind and behave accordingly.

8. Don't be surprised if there is more relationship conflict than before you were married. The relationship dynamic and the daily patterns of life have changed and they are as new and unfamiliar to her as they are to you.
9. Both of you will have unconscious expectations of marriage that are unrealistic. Learn to let them go as they surface.
10. Remember that you are a team. If necessary, remind her that you are a team.

The interpreter

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 11, 2013

Yohami never ceases to crack me up. His take on things is not only unique, but regularly makes me laugh. In this case, he observes, quite possibly correctly, that if a woman is asking a question, the answer she is seeking is **not necessarily the answer to the literal question** asked:

A lot of these questions change if you ask them from the female perspective. A girl is not going to see “guys” as a gender, she’s going to filter “guys she likes”, “guys she really really doesn’t like” and the majority of “invisible guys”.

The guys she likes capture her attention and make her curious, she wants to get them – the subtext question is “how do I get them”. The guys she doesn’t like, the question is “how do I get rid of them”. The rest of the guys, she doesn’t care.

As long as they are nice and do her favors.

The question of “what do men would like me to know” is followed by “and that I can use in my favor.” So this quiz should be renamed to “how to gain understanding in the manipulation of men” and hence that’s how I’m calling my post.

But, girls, first things first, men are people, too. We’re not just cattle to be classifie... nevermind.

* * *

What guys think is important, their perspective on life.

Most men are concerned about how to be a good man / the best man they can be / trump other men. Being a winner / being

successful is tied to.... wait what? you're bored already? that's because I'm actually talking about men, see, you didnt ask the real question:

What do guys [I LIKE] think is important [ABOUT ME AND RELATIONSHIPS WITH ME], their perspective on life [AND IS IT COMPATIBLE WITH MINE?]

This is an important lesson. Every man is familiar with the experience of a woman asking him a question and then rapidly losing interest as soon as he answers it. When that happens, there are two possible explanations. Either you are answering in more detail than she would like - and I am regularly guilty of this - or you are answering the wrong question.

The solution is quite simple. Provide minimal answers. Don't explain. If the question is a yes or no answer, answer only yes or no. Make her pry the answer out of you. If she's interested, she will. If she actually has another question in mind, she'll be forced to ask it.

Pedestal on steroids

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 12, 2013

Brendon Malone explains [the Gamma perspective on women](#). Is it any wonder why women hate them so much?

I don't open doors, or practice other acts of chivalry towards women because I look at them and think: 'geez, she looks like a frail weakling incapable of scaling the great heights of masculine awesomeness which gives us the muscular strength that females lack for door opening prowess. I better open this door for her before her poor tiny confused female brain makes her cry because it can't figure out the engineering dynamics of door opening.'

No, instead when I look at women I see the feminine genius. A genius so profoundly complex, important and valuable that I adore it. I adore the feminine genius because I am a real man who has not had his masculine awareness dulled by erroneous ideologies about gender, or seriously messed up by pornography-fueled predatory attitudes towards women.

As a real man I know that for my masculinity to scale the heights of greatness, I depend totally on the feminine genius to become the best that a man can ever be – in much the same way that I depend on oxygen to keep on living.

Without the complimentary and amazing feminine genius I can never be a real man. Instead I am doomed to be nothing more than the masculine equivalent of a rōnin – the Japanese name for a samurai without a master to lead him, a term which literally means “wave man” because he is adrift without direction and purpose.

I open doors for women because I know they deserve my profound adoration and selfless love. My tiny act of sacrifice is my way of saying 'I am in awe of your feminine genius and all that I owe to it as a man'.

Any man who tries to tell you to stop opening doors for women is unvirtuous and selfish – he is not a real man. Do not listen to him.

Got that? Unless you have a female master, you are not a real man. I, for one, am proud to not be a real man by Malone's definition. And if you want to avoid having a healthy, mutually satisfying sexual relationship with an attractive woman, by all means, listen to him and put his principles into action.

This is the male equivalent of women who advise other women to lean in and show how strong and independent they are. Women reliably say they want submissive men, but they are just as reliably attracted to the hostile sexists. So, it's really just a question of whether you want to have women approve of you or be attracted to you.

Choose one.

Alpha Mail: Pickup at the checkout

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 13, 2013

In which a low-Delta man attempts to improve himself:

I wrote to you back in February about coming to terms with my place in the SMP, a realization brought on by your public interaction with John Scalzi. Your advice was very helpful, and I have endeavored to improve myself since then. I restarted my resistance training, started a new job, etc. And I have attempted to become more social, with some success albeit limited.

I wanted to ask for your advice given a certain situation. There's a girl, you see.

I go to Whole Foods on Sunday evenings to treat myself to some decent food, and a few weeks ago I went through the checkout line where a cute girl was stationed. I was the last person to go through right as she closed her register. Spur of the moment, I figured I could flirt a bit with her. Her line had been really long, so I told her that she should wear a huge fake wedding ring to stave off some of the male customers that were getting in line just to talk to her. She laughed and said she would have to try it.

Couple of weeks later I saw her again. Her line was long and this time I was in the middle of it, but she talked with me for a good long while about how she asked her cousin who asked her husband who said that the wedding ring idea was totally silly and not gonna work, all while beaming up at me and playing with her hair and generally acting silly enough for her coworkers to start pointing and smiling.

I told her that of course it wasn't gonna work and her cousin

should have told her that I was obviously flirting with her. She said that her cousin had told her exactly that and I told her she was a silly lil thing and said g'bye, since she had at least six or seven people waiting to checkout behind me.

So yesterday, I'm there again. She's only got one person in front of me, a middle aged woman buying a couple bottles of wine and some snacks, makes eye contact and smiles. I smile back, but another cashier has a register open and calls me over. I'm walking over to him and she goes "oh, I see how it is." I laugh and he says that he thinks that she wants me to wait on her, so I go ahead and get back in line behind the woman, who promises that she'll pay quickly so that cashier girl can talk to the cute guy. (This caught me way off guard) So older lady pays and leaves, I tease cashier girl for begging me to come talk to her, and one of her friends starts talking to her about some drama going on at work while she rings me up.

I had a text I had to answer, so I'm just kinda standing there half-paying attention to the conversation she's having with her coworker while I take care of business. Coworker leaves, and I just turn my phone around to cashier girl, who seems to pick up on exactly what I was asking for.

"Really?" she asks.

"Uh, yeah." I respond.

She laughed nervously and says "maybe next time" in several permutations and gives me my desert for free for waiting for her. I laughed at her and told her that she was silly. "See you next time." she said, still laughing kinda nervously.

So, I haven't really read any books or blogs on game because I've just been trying to work on myself as far as basic stuff goes -- dressing better, working out and such. Did I totally blow this one? I can't help but think that "maybe next time" translates to "probably no not ever." And it's really bugging me a lot.

Like I said, I haven't had much success with being social yet, but I thought that this girl was really digging me given the way she acted. Did I go wrong somewhere? I'm thinking it was actually getting in line behind that woman when she asked me to that hung me up.

So what exactly do I do now? Do I write this one off and just play it cool if I see her again? I don't want to ask for her number again because that seems like a desperate move, but I'm really digging this girl and thought that she was into me too. Or maybe she's just a flirt?

Welcome to the concept known as "the window of opportunity". Our emailer here was bitten by the dread Delta disease known as "waiting for the right time". Unless a woman is receiving or providing emergency medical treatment, the right time is always NOW.

Remember, women are DYNAMIC. Their opinions and attractions change with the wind. Even if she was genuinely attracted to the emailer at the time of their first encounter says absolutely nothing about whether she was attracted to him the next time. In fact, a woman who initially attracted may well be downright uninterested in a man on the basis of his behavior during that first encounter. Because men's attraction tends to be binary and stable, they wrongly assume that if a woman was interested in them once, she must still be interested in them so long as she hasn't gotten too involved with anyone else. This is occasionally true, but it is neither necessarily or usually true.

My diagnosis is too much talk, too little aggressive masculine action. The more attractive the woman, the more intense and immediate the action she expects. (Yes, you don't need to spell out Indifference Game to a Sigma, but we're dealing with basic concepts for a man working his way out of gammatude here. *Piano, piano.*)

So while obeying her and following the rules probably didn't help, the larger problem was probably the failure to pursue. Don't worry about it. This entire experience was a big step forward. Now it's time to remember there are plenty of girls on the girl tree and move on. Be friendly. Be charming. But behave towards her like you already found another girlfriend. If she's still genuinely interested, she'll be curious and will let you know, at which point you can go back into pursuit mode - active pursuit mode this time.

And if she isn't, well, be grateful that she taught you one of the most important lessons a man can learn, which is that female interest is time-limited.

The curse of genetics

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 14, 2013



It is a tragedy how genetics have somehow caused millions of Americans, male and female, to put on great quantities of weight. There is obviously nothing to be done about this until the day Science comes up with some sort of gene therapy to address the situation.

This is particularly unfortunate given the fact that the single easiest way for anyone to increase their SMV is to lose weight. If only there were some other way to accomplish the impossible dream! Curse you, natural selection!

Alpha Mail: a confident woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 15, 2013

Kimbrena Cravens asks for advice concerning women who don't care what men think about their hair:

How about women cutting their hair because THEY WANT TO? Maybe they LIKE short hair and don't care what a man thinks about it. What about the women that are confident in themselves and don't measure their worth by how attractive men are of her?

In such cases, I suppose a woman may as well shave her head, stop shaving the rest of her body, pierce her face, start eating 10,000 calories a day, and acquire at least three cats. She is irrelevant to the species, being an evolutionary dead end, has nothing to offer the male half of society, and is obviously of zero interest to me or most of the other 3.5 billion men on the planet.

I don't care what "women that are confident in themselves and don't measure their worth by how attractive men are of her" do, say, think, or feel. I pay no attention to them. Neither do the vast majority of men.

I suppose there may be a few sad denizens of Innsmouth that concern themselves with the affairs of shambling short-haired shoggoths, but I'm afraid I am not one of them. Such women may do as they like, with my blessing.

Longer means less

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 16, 2013

Dalrock explains [why men are withdrawing from the courtship process](#) even prior to opting out of marriage:

What does a woman's age have to do with courtship?

For a man who is managing the risks of courtship outlined above, the age of a woman is very important. The older a woman is, the more likely it is that she is very picky and/or not seriously looking for a husband. Older women also are less attractive from a courtship perspective because they have used up more of their most attractive/fertile years, and while their attractiveness for marriage has declined their expectations for courtship have only increased. In short, the older a woman gets the worse a bet she becomes (on average) when it comes to courting her.

There is another impact of women increasing the time period they expect courtship, and this is on men's willingness to court younger women. Consider the 25% of current early thirties White women who still haven't married; unless they are terminally unattractive an awful lot of courtship has almost certainly been wasted on them. They aren't just bad bets for courtship today, but (in retrospect) they clearly were bad bets for courtship for the last 15 years. Even more telling, just shy of half of all late twenties White women have never married, which means five years ago 50% of early twenties White women were a complete and total waste of traditional courtship risk and resources. Given the direction of the trends over the last five years, the risk is even higher today.

Put simply, the extended delay of marriage by women has placed

marriage minded men in a dilemma; older women are (generally speaking) known bad bets for courtship, but half of early twenties women are also poor bets for courtship. And this is before the man in question starts to consider which of the good bets for courtship (in general) would be a good bet for him personally to court.

His logic is amply supported, if not turbo-charged, by [the reported preferences of unmarried women](#) as revealed in a recent British poll.

"The proposal should be made approximately three years and four months into a relationship, after the couple have been living together for a while and after a number of discussions about marriage. But while girls like to have had a couple of 'deep and meaningful' about marriage, they also want the proposal to be a complete surprise and something their partner has given great thought to."

In other words, a man is expected to invest sufficient time to have four children in a woman before he even PROPOSES to her. Is there any wonder that even men who are interested in marriage can't be bothered to jump through the ever-increasing number of hoops that women have come to expect? How can any man rationally justify wasting years on a woman that he may not even marry?

It appears that women increasingly like the idea of postponing marriage and "having fun" in their twenties before "settling down" in their early thirties. And they assume that men must therefore think the same way. But the young men inclined toward marriage are learning that there is no point courting a woman with no intention of getting serious during the next 10 years; how many times is it reasonable to expect them to be told "no, I'm not interested" and still keep trying? Meanwhile, the young men less inclined toward marriage hit their thirties and discover that not only are there more young women in their twenties who just want to have fun being made every single day, but those women are actually more inclined

to have fun with them than their predecessors were a decade before.

The reality is that six months is a sufficient period of time to determine whether a woman is marriage-worthy or not. If you require more time than to make up your mind, then you've already made up your mind and she is not worthy. If you have any genuine concern for her, have the decency to next her and move on to the next girl. Don't string her along for the additional 34 months it will otherwise take her to realize you have no intention of marrying her.

The ultimate feminist fantasy

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 17, 2013

Or, to give it its proper name, *pure and unadulterated horror*:

“Good morning, Barbara,” the soft, pleasant, sexless voice said. “Time to rise and shine.” When there was no reply in sixty seconds, Snoozalarm tried again. “Good morning, Barbara. Please wake up.”

John got one eye sort of half-open, gave some consideration to waking up, then slid his hand around Barbara’s tummy and snuggled in closer, burying his nose in the back of her neck.

The clock’s voice became a bit more insistent. “This is the third call, Barbara. Please wake up. It is already 7:02.”

Her long, blonde hair smelled wonderful. He ran his fingers across the curve of her hip and down her thigh; she responded with a soft, throaty sigh...

“Barbara Lynn Murphy!” Snoozalarm shrieked. “If you don’t wake up this very insta—”

“I’m awake.” She started disentangling herself from John’s arms and pushing back the blankets.

“Snuggle one more minute?” John suggested.

“Afraid not.” Yawning, she sat up on the edge of the bed and started working the kinks out of her neck.

“It’s a lovely morning, Barbara!” Snoozalarm said cheerfully. “The

current temperature is 56, with a predicted high today in the low 70's. The air pollution index is low to moderate, but there is a 60-percent chance of rain in the late afternoon, so be sure to take your umbrella.” Barbara pulled on her terrycloth robe and wandered into the bathroom.

“The regularly scheduled breakfast for Friday is orange juice, wheat toast, coffee, and mushroom and cheese omelets. Do you approve, Barbara?”

“Yes,” John said.

Thirty seconds later Snoozalarm said, “I’m waiting for your okay on breakfast, Barbara.”

“It’ll be fine,” John said.

Another third seconds later Snoozalarm said, “The regularly scheduled breakfast for Friday is—”

“BARBARA!”

She stepped out of the bathroom. “What’s wrong, honey?” John just scowled and pointed at the alarm clock. “Oh. Yes, that’s fine.”

“Thank you,” Snoozalarm said.

“Barb,” John asked, “how come that thing still won’t take orders from me?”

To understand what this has to do with Game, [read the rest](#). It is fortunate for men that women have so little interest in technology or there can be little doubt it would soon become a reality.

Girls lie about sexual abuse

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 18, 2013

The myth of women never lying about rape having been permanently exploded by the omnipresence of smartphone video, it appears the next myth to be demolished is the idea that [girls never lie about being sexually abused](#):

Two years after San Jose schoolgirls branded a teacher as a "perv" and "creeper" who inappropriately touched kids and peeked into their restroom, a civil jury Friday found the children and their parents financially liable for defamation in a case that pitted the rights of the accused against the aim of reporting perceived abuse.

The jury awarded \$362,653 in compensatory damages to former Catholic school physical education teacher John Fischler after finding the families spread false statements about him that damaged his reputation. The 49-year-old broke into a huge smile Friday when he heard the favorable verdict, which his lawyer characterized as "complete vindication."

"I'm grateful the jury was able to see through the smoke screen and the truth came out." Fischler said in a choked voice outside the courtroom. "There's always going to be a scar. But the jury saw through the deception."

The Santa Clara County Superior Court panel also found that one of the girls -- who was 11 years old at the time -- acted with malice and is liable for punitive damages. The jury will decide how much during the second phase of the trial, which begins Monday. Judge William J. Monahan admonished jurors not to discuss the trial until it's over.

The verdict shocked the families and their attorneys, who were confident that the jury would heed their warning that a decision against them for complaining that the teacher made their children uncomfortable would have a chilling effect on the reporting of school abuse.

"If this trial prevents one little girl or one mother or father from reporting suspected abuse," lawyer Lee J. Danforth said Friday, "then this is profoundly sad for our society."

But the jury believed the counter-argument by Fischler's lawyer, Robert Vantress, that the families did not merely discuss their concerns with school officials, they essentially gossiped about it.

The unusual case began in 2011 when administrators at Holy Spirit school in Almaden Valley were told that teacher John Fischler had inappropriately touched their 10- and 11-year-old girls and peeked in a girls' bathroom. School officials and police cleared Fischler of sexual misconduct.

But the teacher, claiming the ordeal had indelibly stained his reputation and ruined his teaching career, declined to return to what he called a poisonous atmosphere at work and filed a lawsuit seeking nearly \$1 million in damages.

The lawsuit contended he was the victim of a "conspiracy" by "classic parent bullies" and their daughters, including a popular girl he described as having a "gang-leader-like personality," to get him fired from the private Catholic school where he was an at-will employee.

It took the jury of nine women and three men about four days to

reach Friday's verdict.

To prove defamation, at least nine out of 12 jurors had to find by a "preponderance of the evidence" that a statement was false, injurious and not of legitimate interest to its recipients. And, in the toughest hurdle to overcome, the panel also had to decide the statement wasn't merely opinion.

Fischler claimed several other causes of action, including negligence and intentional infliction of emotional distress. Jurors had to weigh the evidence against each of the seven defendants -- three girls and their four parents. They found the former teacher was only 10 percent responsible for the harm he endured.

They came down hardest on the "ringleader" student and the mother of the other two girls.

Sexual abuse is a problem. But as is often the case, the overreaction to it has created problems of its own, as children have become aware that they can create massive problems for adults by falsely accusing them. Perhaps the awareness that they run the risk of bankruptcy if they don't control their progeny will convince parents that their little angels may, in fact, be little devils in disguise.

One hopes these sorts of lawsuits will be continued. It would be extraordinarily amusing to listen to the screeching of shocked feminists when they start being forced to pay financial damages for harming the reputation of men by falsely labeling them as "creeps".

Why gammas don't get it

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 19, 2013

There is a reason that gamma males like John Scalzi publicly fret about the massive societal problem of creeps making women feel uncomfortable and write long instruction manuals on how to avoid being creepy and what to do if you are perceived as being a creep. They simply don't understand that they are creeps by virtue of their low SMV, not because of their actions. Creep is an intrinsic and relative state, it is not the consequence of objective actions.

As I've pointed out previously, men of sufficiently high SMV can walk right up to a woman they don't know and do pretty much do whatever they want without inspiring any protests or murmurs of complaint. This is a simple and observable fact. If you've never done it, then your SMV is probably in the normal or low range.

Not that permission is ever asked, but it is granted by the frozen, fascinated stare in the woman's eyes. Any sufficiently predatory male knows the one I'm talking about. It's that glazed-over look that tells a man that he can do anything he wants to a woman and she wants him to do it. I suspect it is the source of the legend of the vampire's enchanting glamor.



Girls Are Assholes: At a Bar

Want to stop creeping? The rules are simple. Be more attractive. Don't be unattractive. But are you perceived as a creep, are you normal, or are you a predator? Remember, it's all relative. The test is simple. Find a woman and lock eyes with her.

If she perceives you as a creep, she will scowl, narrow her eyes, and look disgusted. She may even verbally confront you for daring to lift your eyes to her and imagine yourself on her level. If she perceives you as normal, she will either look puzzled or look away. If she finds you attractive, she will either smile and look away or look down, smile, and blush. If she wants you to take her around the corner and ravish her, she will stare at you in a fixed manner and smile broadly.

And if she licks her lips and swallows hard while staring, that means you can do anything you feel like doing right there and then. But out of courtesy, and for everyone else's sake, please don't do it there.

He violated the Three Rules

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 20, 2013

One guess [how this guy ranks](#) on the socio-sexual hierarchy:

For the last couple weeks I've been accused of a lot of very serious things. I feel I have to speak up for myself and for my friends and colleagues who are finding themselves under a sort of scrutiny they don't deserve. This situation has reached the point where it is affecting people who in no way deserve it, up to and including my family.

Tess Fowler is correct about this: I did make a pass at her at [the San Diego Comic-Con] Hyatt bar roughly 8 years ago. But when she declined, that was the conclusion of the matter for me. There was never a promise of quid pro quo, no exertion of power, no threats, and no revenge. This was at a time in my career when I had very little professional power or industry recognition. The pickup was a lame move, absolutely, and I'll accept the heat for having done it, but that's all it was: I liked her, I took a chance, and was shot down. I immediately regretted it, and I apologize to Ms. Fowler for the tackiness and embarrassment of it all.

I've kept quiet for these last couple weeks because this is a problematic thing to address without unintended blowback. While I believe she is as incorrect as she can be about what my intent and motivations were, I don't want to encourage any negative opinion directed back at her.

I think the larger issues of abuse in the comics industry are

genuine and I share everyone's concerns. As a father to a young daughter showing an interest in making her own comics, I do really care about this stuff. So I don't want our difference of accounts to take attention away from that industry-wide discussion that needs to happen.

So, what were the three rules of sexual harassment that he violated?

1. Be Handsome
2. Be Attractive
3. Don't Be Unattractive

The sad thing is that it is clear the man has learned nothing from his experience. He's being slammed as a creep for a single failed pass *eight years ago*. But instead of opening his eyes and realizing that his prolonged abasement before the collective pedestal has brought him nothing but shame, rejection, and ridicule, he thinks that further abasing himself and pretending that "the larger issues of abuse in the comics industry" are real will somehow make women finally look on him with approval.

But they won't. It simply doesn't work like that.

How race matters in romance

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 21, 2013

Contra the incessant advertising for us men of color in the media, it appears that non-imaginary women **still strongly prefer white men**:

- Black men and women get the lowest response rates to their messages.
- Most men prefer Asian women (with the exception of Asian men).
- All women (except black women) are most drawn to white men.
- Asian women seem to most strongly favour advances from white men.
- Men are least likely to respond to 'likes' from black women.
- Men respond to women around three times more often than women reply to men's messages.

The only thing that seems very strange is this conclusion: "Men from all different races prefer a partner of another race over their own." But either the vast majority of all couples represent romantic disappointment or there is another factor here. The clue, I think, is here: "Researchers for the app looked at 2.4 million heterosexual interactions by users who are mostly aged 35 and over, to collect the statistics."

My thought is that by the time people hit 35, they tend to start looking further afield. I mean, there are no shortage of American men in the Game community who have sworn off American women as a result of having had to deal with them for decades. Also, at that age, those using

online dating sites don't tend including the statistically significant minority of men and women who are already in relationships and have no need to look online for readily available companionship.

Saving SF from strong female characters

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 22, 2013

John C. Wright explains the necessity of rescuing the genre [from the curse of Pink SF](#):

A poet portraying the mating dance in fiction by the nature of the art must portray only the essential elements. This is why Romeo and Juliet do not have a long courtship: we have one balcony scene and a secret wedding soon thereafter.

If the essential element of the female side of courtship is discovering the man's true character, then a book like PRIDE AND PREJUDICE, which is concerned with the misjudgment and the correction of misjudgment about a suitor's character is the central theme, is the quintessential feminine book. Women, if they are feminine women, will be fascinated by a book such as this, as it will allow them in their imagination to play through the steps they themselves, if they are not to live as nuns, will go through, or which they went through as maidens.

Even if they were not at first more interested in love stories and the play of romance than little boys, a little girl should be encouraged by the cold logic of the circumstance in which she find herself to pay close attention to that one life-decision upon which so much of her happiness and success depends.

Girls who do not like love stories are well advised to learn to like them, because such stories deal with the essential and paramount realities on which much or most of that girl's happiness in life will hinge.

Likewise, if the basic nature of the male side of courtship is

overcoming obstacles between the suitor and the bride, then a book like A PRINCESS OF MARS is the quintessential masculine book. John Carter is so deeply in love with Deja Thoris that even death cannot hinder him, nor the wide uncrossed interrupt of interplanetary space, and he fights his way past men and monsters and Martians, red and green and yellow and black, all the way from the North Pole the South Pole in search of her, even though she is promised to another man.

These elements might strike a modern reader as offensive to the equality of women, particularly if the modern reader has been unwary enough to absorb modern ideas without examining them. This objection has always struck me as slightly comical. It is not the equality of the sexes that is at question in a story like A PRINCESS OF MARS. If memory serves, nearly every heroine of the several Barsoom books of Edgar Rice Burroughs and his many imitators is a princess. In other words, in such simple adventure stories the woman usually outranks the man. She is a princess and he is low born. He is in love not with an equal but with a superior, hence winning her heart is a more difficult victory, hence more satisfying a drama.

Likewise, on the distaff side of the equation, I note that the particular example I selected of an exemplary woman's romance, PRIDE AND PREJUDICE, it is Elizabeth Bennet who is lower in status than the proud and handsome Mr Darcy. Equality is not a part of the mating dance: the drama of such girlish tales comes from the humble girl, the Cinderella, winning the high and aloof prince, and likewise the drama of boyish tale comes from the humble boy winning the heart of the princess.

In that most famous homage to sciffy serial adventure, namely STAR WARS, please notice that it was a princess who needed

rescuing. While the space farmboy Luke is low class enough to be a proper suitor when he becomes imbued with magic powers as a psionic Warlock-Samurai, he is no longer low enough in rank to be a satisfying suitor, and the lovable space rogue Solo the Smuggler is selected instead. And Luke is not the brother of the space princess until the third movie, a plot twist needed to eliminate any possible romantic interest.

But perhaps it is not the inequality of rank between space princess and space rogue that concerns us here. The objection is that the space hero does the rescuing, his is the initiative and the action, and he gets to fly the spaceship through the palace wall, whereas the space princess is given no role but to languish in prison, perhaps wearing chains or perhaps wearing a silky harem outfit, and await rescue. The inequality is between the active versus the passive role.

I submit that this is not inequality, and more than Fred leading and Ginger following during a stirring waltz is inequality. It is complimentary. Those who object that men should not lead in the dance, whatever they say, are not friends of women; they just want to stop the joy of the dance.

There can be little doubt that those who preach equality in SF have badly damaged it. What they write isn't merely bad SF, it's simply bad literature, because it is quite literally based on lies. It is fiction that rings entirely false and entirely contrary to civilized norms. As Wright correctly notes, "introducing masculine traits to female characters does not make them strong, merely unrealistic to the point of dishonesty."

It's not an accident that this sort of nonsense is pushed by unattractive women and gamma males. The worthless nature and low self-esteem of the men and women who write Pink SF is readily apparent in this observation: "A woman perhaps will be offended at being portrayed as a

prize; but none should be offended at being prized."

Can you imagine any heroic man wishing to bestir a finger to rescue the snarky shambling shoggoths of pink SF? He might do so out of human decency, but out of romantic inspiration? He'd rather have a beer with the villain.

Accomplishment and attraction

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 23, 2013

Keep this in mind the next time a woman is attempting to sell you on the myth of female strength of mind:

Rebecca had to be comforted by her fellow female contestants after the sight of Amy Willerton in a bikini became too much for her to bear on Thursday night's episode and she later broke down in tears.

She admitted: 'It's making me very, very insecure that I have to look [a certain way]. For me, I was an athlete.

'I wasn't trying to be a model, but pretty much every single week on Twitter I get somebody commenting on the way I look.'

This is not a silly, weak-minded girl talking. This is a world record holder, a two-time Olympic gold medalist, and a woman who is lionized in her country. And yet, she is *repeatedly* reduced to tears by the mere sight of a prettier woman with a better body in a bikini. And it's not even an exceptionally attractive woman or a model, merely a small-time British wannabe with good hair.



One look says it all.

The fact is that women care more about their sexual appeal than their accomplishments. Far more. Why? Because their primary objective is to attract the highest-quality man and sane women understand that their accomplishments tend to be tertiary factors, at most, in this regard.

Which, of course, is one reason why the Game approach to them is the most effective one. A female writer adds:

"[T]he not always palatable truth is that women feel immensely competitive with one another on a purely superficial level. Call it genetics, call it plain old jealousy, but which one of us hasn't lost weight and had a makeover and swept into a roomful of frenemies – ta-dah! – to be met with a studied air of indifference? And which one of us hasn't felt a touch of the green-eyed monsters about a colleague's thick glossy hair, or a friend's endless legs and radiant complexion?"

Women care about male accomplishments and female appearance. That's the simple reality. You can accept it or you can cry about it, but the one thing you aren't going to do is change it.

Alpha Mail: time management

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2013

Martel asks how he can more effectively manage his time:

I'm a regular reader of both Vox Populi and Alpha Game. Although I don't always agree with you, I can't help but be impressed by how much knowledge you manage to acquire, how much you write, and all the other stuff you do with your life.

I therefore suspect that you're a master of time management. Do you have any suggestions as on how one should maximize one's time? Is there an underlying frame through which you view time that helps you maintain such consistent output, or are there any specific techniques you use? Any help would be much appreciated.

I wouldn't call myself a master of time management. I'm lazy, I procrastinate, and I am appallingly bad about keeping to the schedules I set myself. That being said, I do always find the time to get the important things done and I seldom have any trouble popping up a blog post or two. But to the extent I can offer any advice, it is as follows:

1. Become a creature of habit. It's much easier to get things done when you do them on auto-pilot.
2. Set ambitious schedules. Even if you don't keep to them, you'll get a lot farther than you will if you don't try.
3. Keep the television watching to a minimum. One hour per day, tops.

4. Avoid getting sucked into pointless internet debates. Make your case, succinctly, and then learn to let it go. You don't need to have the last word; people are perfectly capable of discerning who is an idiot and who is not without your help.
5. Avoid unnecessary socializing. This sucks up as much or more time than most time-wasters. One is seldom genuinely obliged to do as many things as most people seem to feel the need to do. Your best friend's wedding is an obligation. The funeral of your mother's cousin you never met, not so much.
6. Don't fight yourself. When you're tired, go to bed. If you're not feeling motivated to do X, do Y instead. It's the MJ approach. If your shot isn't falling, then play defense and take the other team's scorer out of the game. Just don't bench yourself in front of the TV.
7. Always read everywhere. I actually spend very little time "reading" anymore, in the sense of sitting down with a book. But I read at the gym, when waiting in lines, when waiting while running errands, and on the train. There is usually a book's worth of waiting time per week, so why not use it? There is no excuse not to with all the excellent ereaders on smartphones out there.
8. Read one serious book for every two pieces of mind-candy.
9. Go to bed later/get up earlier than everyone else. People are the ultimate distraction. The more alone time you have, the more you can get done.
10. Focus on the important. The urgent will disappear soon on its own.

I don't know if those things will work for Martel or anyone else, but they seem to work for me.

Feminists are two-legged ferrets

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 25, 2013

This explains so much, SO MUCH, feminist lunacy:

Yes, female ferrets will develop a minor medical issue if they have been waiting for a mate for too long: It's called "death." More specifically, the thing that kills them is a fatal state of too much horniness. Unlike human females, with their fancy and confusing system of spontaneous ovulation (which has the negative effect of making them not constantly fertile and infuriating iguanas), ferrets have induced ovulation, meaning that they will remain in heat until they have sex.

Unfortunately, the hormones that flood their body during heat are toxic and will sooner or later kill them if a guy ferret doesn't come along and end their torment with a good dicking....

So, perhaps we in the Game community should be a just little more tolerant when the Jezzies and other hormone-addled feminists waddle over and bray nonsensical spittle at us. It's not entirely their fault that they're hopelessly illogical and deeply unpleasant, they're simply hormone-poisoned from their inability to attract men capable of giving them what they are desperately craving.

It is science. And we all know that you can't argue with science.

Alpha Mail: playing with fire

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 26, 2013

RC tries to lock down a Tinder hookup:

I've found your insights and commentaries on so many issues so illuminating that I'm writing you for your opinion on what to do in this situation. I've suffered from massive beta backslide and I feel like I did when I was in my early 20s (I'm 33 now).

I hope you get a chance to read this and give me your very valuable to me 2 cents on how to take care of this situation... or end it in a nuclear way:

Met X on Tuesday in October through Tinder. Met briefly for 1 drink... there was a lot of chemistry so we set up a date for Friday... then she went to a concert and I went to bang a chick I hook up with every once in a while.

Friday I pick X up, take her to two places, heavy kissing, then I suggest going back to her place. We get naked on her bed and she tells me to stop and kicks me out of her place at the last second.

Saturday we meet briefly at a cook off by my place. She's with a girlfriend of hers and her friend says that I'm a great guy, etc... Then X leaves to a housewarming party, I'm not invited. I go home.

Sunday morning we had brunch and then sex at my place and then hung out all day at festivals.

This went on fine for a few days until one time I saw that she kept

getting calls and messages from other Tinder guys and other regular text messages. I told her I had zero tolerance for other people contacting her with romantic intentions and she said that we were never clear about being exclusive. She said let's continue seeing each other so I made it a point to spend every mutually free moment together... even going to the gym together. My plan was to make her dependent on my presence so that when I travel (and I travel a lot) she would miss me and not fool around or accept any advances.

Well, I'm traveling now have been away for a week. I get back in 6 days (NOV 30). At one point, she had given me her work computer sign-in password, which lo and behold turned out to be her gmail password.

Well, my morbid curiosity took hold and I went through her emails and search history. Nothing out of the ordinary, except last night I saw that she emailed herself from her phone a picture of a guy. I immediately emailed her telling her that I was in the beach and that there was a only a crappy internet cafe there and that I missed her and all that beta shit and that I had the computer for an hour and I'd come back to check to see if she'd written. After 45 mins she wrote me... then sent that guy his own picture... then she wrote me a little more.

This morning, I check her email and she had made a folder with his name and my emails are gone.

Obviously, I have to break up with her. What kills me is that she has 5 days to finish it with me first. We are supposed to go to a party the same day I land. Obviously that's not going to happen.

What's the best way to finish all of this?

This is a girl that works in my industry, which I'm also in. I don't exactly want her as an enemy and I can't write off any bitterness to a break up because not many people knew we were dating.

I was planning on not writing her until I hear back from her, obviously. But once I get back to CITY Y, I wanted to show up to her place and tell her that I felt that she didn't miss me as much as she claims to miss me and that quite frankly I didn't miss her as much as I thought I would. But I want to do something that stings... I'd like to tell her that I saw us being together for a long time or something, since I know she wants to sooner or later. As a matter of fact, I always came inside her, but she always went for the Plan B morning after pill, so I don't know if she was that interested in keeping me around through those means.

Can you give me some advice about this?

Yes. Stop being such a bloody Delta and start being honest with yourself. You were on Tinder to find sluts. You found one. You nailed her. Now you're all butt-hurt because she's still a slut and she's doing what sluts do, which is look for her next sexual fix.

This is a simple case of category error. Sluts are for sex. They are riding the carousel and they don't want to get off. They're sex toys, they're not real girls, from the relationship perspective.

It's apparent that Y has a higher SMV than RC does, which is why RC wants to turn Pinochiette into a real girl and she has no intention of letting him do so. This is a big mistake and a modified form of oneitis. It's also why so many men marry the wrong woman; they don't propose because they are in love or due to mutual compatibility, but because they think she is the hottest woman they will ever get.

If you feel the need to spy on a woman or make her dependent upon your presence so that she won't cheat on you, then she's not a woman you should consider for a relationship. The urge to spy is your subconscious telling you that she can't be trusted. If she doesn't behave in a way that permits you to continue the relationship without spying, you should either next her or maintain a non-exclusive status.

In this case, the best thing for RC to do is to simply stop communicating with her and move on. If she comes sniffing around wondering why he's not paying the expected attention to her, he should just tell her he heard she was involved with another guy now and he's not interested in her anymore. He should not, under any circumstances, tell her that he was logging into her email account. He should let her hamster spin with regards to how he knows.

And if RC wants a serious and committed relationship, he needs to rethink his current approach to women. If one wants quality food, one goes to a decent restaurant, not the bowling alley. So, if RC wants a wife, or even just a proper girlfriend, how does it make any sense for him to go looking for one on Tinder?

Happy Thanksgiving

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 28, 2013

By the President of the United States of America, a Proclamation.

Whereas it is the duty of all Nations to acknowledge the providence of Almighty God, to obey his will, to be grateful for his benefits, and humbly to implore his protection and favor - and whereas both Houses of Congress have by their joint Committee requested me to recommend to the People of the United States a day of public thanksgiving and prayer to be observed by acknowledging with grateful hearts the many signal favors of Almighty God especially by affording them an opportunity peaceably to establish a form of government for their safety and happiness.

Now therefore I do recommend and assign Thursday the 26th day of November next to be devoted by the People of these States to the service of that great and glorious Being, who is the beneficent Author of all the good that was, that is, or that will be - That we may then all unite in rendering unto him our sincere and humble thanks - for his kind care and protection of the People of this Country previous to their becoming a Nation - for the signal and manifold mercies, and the favorable interpositions of his Providence which we experienced in the course and conclusion of the late war - for the great degree of tranquility, union, and plenty, which we have since enjoyed - for the peaceable and rational manner, in which we have been enabled to establish constitutions of government for our safety and happiness, and particularly the national One now lately instituted - for the civil and religious liberty with which we are blessed; and the means we have of acquiring and diffusing useful knowledge; and in general for all the great and various favors which he hath been pleased to confer upon us.

And also that we may then unite in most humbly offering our prayers and supplications to the great Lord and Ruler of Nations and beseech him to pardon our national and other transgressions - to enable us all, whether in public or private stations, to perform our several and relative duties properly and punctually - to render our national government a blessing to all the people, by constantly being a Government of wise, just, and constitutional laws, discreetly and faithfully executed and obeyed - to protect and guide all Sovereigns and Nations (especially such as have shewn kindness unto us) and to bless them with good government, peace, and concord - To promote the knowledge and practice of true religion and virtue, and the encrease of science among them and us - and generally to grant unto all Mankind such a degree of temporal prosperity as he alone knows to be best.

Given under my hand at the City of New York the third day of October in the year of our Lord 1789.

George Washington

Slenderexy is hotter and *healthier* too

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2013

Recently, Tuthmosis has come in for some heavy criticism for [his praise of women with so-called eating disorders](#), so much, in fact, that the international media has now [joined in the hysteria](#).

A blogger who caused outrage by advising men to date women with an eating disorder says he is bemused by the 'female histrionics' the controversial article has provoked. Tuthmosis has refused to apologize and says people offended by his '5 Reasons To Date A Girl With An Eating Disorder' post need to get some 'perspective'. The blog tells men to date anorexics and bulimics because they 'cost less money' and 'her obsession over her body will improve her overall looks'....

A number of petitions have since been set up calling for the blog to be taken down, and one has received more than 12,000 signatures. Since it went live on November 13, the writer has been accused of 'dangerously and absurdly' trivializing the disease, which affects about 20 million woman and 10 million men in the U.S.

The Return of Kings blog post states that eating disorders are a 'luxury reserved for only the most privileged members of the female race'.

'In other words, the presence of one of the classic eating disorders is a reliable predictor of various socio-economic, cultural, and personality traits in a young woman -- features that, in the end, are desirable to today's American man,' the writer, who says he has dated 'several' girls with an eating disorder, explains in his post.

Tuthmosis is correct to respond to the female histrionics with bemused and condescending laughter. So-called "eating disorders" are not only almost completely harmless, but they are materially beneficial to millions of men and women who would otherwise be obese and diabetic. And they are both materially and aesthetically beneficial to the hundreds of millions of men and women who would otherwise have to look at them, pay taxes for their medical care, and bury them.

It is important to understand that anorexia barely kills anyone. Virtually no one who has it is at any risk of dying from it, as per the US National Library of Medicine National Institutes of Health, which cited a study entitled "[Death from anorexia nervosa: age span and sex differences](#)".

The purpose of this study was to assess characteristics of individuals who died from anorexia nervosa by assessing the frequency with which anorexia nervosa is listed as a causal factor related to the death of individuals in the USA. Data from over 10 million death records (all National Center for Health Statistic registered deaths in the USA for 1986-90) were examined for mention of anorexia nervosa as a primary or contributing cause of death. Only 724 were found, which equals an average of 145 annual deaths, and a rate of 6.73 per 100,000 deaths. The age and sex distribution suggests two fatal forms of anorexia nervosa, an early-onset form comprising 89% women and a later form comprising 24% men. The findings suggest that the mortality risk from current anorexia nervosa may be lower than formerly supposed and that it is not confined to young adults and adolescents.

That's almost exactly the same number of people who annually die in school-transportation related crashes, which amounts to 142 annual deaths. Considering that far more people eat than go to school, it should be obvious that unless one considers school transportation to be a serious danger to society, one cannot rationally consider "eating disorders" to be one either.

A "disease" that affects 30 million people and kills one out of every 206,897 of the individuals who contract it is simply not a serious societal problem, especially not when considered in light of how **diabetes contributed to 231,404 deaths in 2011**. 28.5 million Americans suffer from diabetes, so the risk of death from diabetes is one in 111. That means the risk of dying from diabetes is 1,855 TIMES HIGHER than the risk of dying from an eating disorder.

Stuff that in your piehole, fatty. Better yet, stick your finger down your throat if you want to live... and that's not even considering amputations, blindness, and other non-fatal complications.

Tuthmosis should not be criticized, he should be praised as a great champion of women's health. It's no accident that none of the criticism directed towards him is even related to the points he raised. Anything that keeps fat men and women from stuffing their faces is an important and desirable step towards a healthier future for them. An "eating disorder" is a hell of a lot less risky than gastric-bypass surgery.

Slender women are not only healthier than fat women, they are considerably more attractive. I prefer women with a BMI between 16 and 18 myself. Your mileage may vary, but anything over 21 is getting a bit porcine for the average non-athlete and anything over 25 starts increasing the aforementioned risk of diabetes. There are many healthy, attractive, active women with three, four, or even five children whose BMIs are well south of 20.

Everything can be taken to a dangerous extreme, even drinking water. But that doesn't mean that one should conclude that drinking water is a deadly danger best avoided. The pejorative terms "eating disorder" and "anorexia" should be reserved for that tiny percentage of men and women who are actually at serious risk of starving themselves to death. For the

overwhelming majority, being slenderexy should be considered something that is desirable, fortunate, and beneficial for women.

Roosh, meanwhile, **formally defends Tuthmosis** despite mistakenly buying into the myth of the seriousness of "eating disorders":

The delivery of ideas like these may make some people uncomfortable, but they are based on our experiences and views of the world. We speak the truths that politically correct outlets are too afraid to share because of sensitive mainstream readers who lose their composure at anything they disagree with.

I want to make it clear that we at ROK are not promoting eating disorders. These are devastating illnesses on those whom they afflict, and we wish sufferers are able to receive the treatment they need. It is unfortunate that sufferers continue to be stigmatized by society, so it surprises me that Tuthmosis' article has been angrily received when it attempts to reduce stigma by encouraging our male readership to give women with anorexia and bulimia an opportunity for real intimacy. This is far better than merely giving patronizing e-support by outlets like Huffington Post.

We are educating our masculine readers not to pass on eating disorder victims just because they have an illness, yet instead of receiving thanks, we're receiving hate instead. If we all had cancer, and someone wrote an article titled "5 Reasons To Fornicate With A Man Who Has Cancer," we would spread it far and wide to make fornicating with us a better proposition for women.

Life isn't personal

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 30, 2013

Badger points out that not taking things personally is [a badge of male honor](#). And like most things male honor-related, it is a complete mystery to women:

Guys don't really have to shit-test each other because the male social environment contains an implicit contract of competition – we understand that we're supposed to respond to challenges by competing, and that those who compete frequently or well have enhanced opportunities in the social order.

However, it's also critical to acknowledge that the competition is a game, to not take it personally. That's what is communicated by the post-game handshake. It's a way for the loser to say "nice job," and the winner to thank the loser for putting up a good fight. Even if you are hurt or humiliated, it's an offer you need to accept as a way of showing there's no hard feelings.

I would note that it goes even further than the realm of competition. Yesterday, at the gym, a careless guy took all the weights off one side of the curl bar. There were a considerable quantity of weights on the other side; one guess what happened.

The problem was that I was standing just on the other side of the bar with my back to it. So the weighted side of the bar crashed to the floor and caused the bar to flip over and whip over as per the force of gravity. Fortunately, I heard the crash and something caused me to step sideways rather than turn around to see what happened. The end of the metal bar smashed down where I'd been standing; it probably wouldn't have injured me too badly, but it would have hurt and it definitely wasn't the sort of blow you'd want to take to your lower spine.

The guy responsible immediately ran over and apologized profusely. He didn't attempt to disclaim responsibility, he didn't make any excuses, and he didn't try to blame me for being in the wrong place. He just apologized. For my part, I didn't get angry with him, I didn't lecture him on being more careful next time, and I didn't take the opportunity to play the victim in some way. I just assured him it was no problem, it was nothing, and no harm had been done.

In five seconds, it was finished. He cleaned up the weights, and we went on with our workouts. There was no drama, no issue, no lingering resentments to be resolved.

To take everything personally, from a sporting defeat to a minor accident, is to be fundamentally unmasculine. The fact that the interests of others often run contrary to our own does not mean that they have anything to do with us personally. Don't be afraid to apologize or to accept apologies. Learn to leave the spirit of opposition on the playing field and save your wrath for the wicked, for those whose enmity is specific and personal and temporally unlimited.

It's not a surprise that the female boxer did not touch gloves after being defeated. She has no male honor and everything is personal for her. The match may be over, but you can be sure that she still sees the man with whom she was boxing as her opponent. In fact, she probably sees many men with whom she has never boxed and never will box as her opponents.

Gift Game

Written by VD

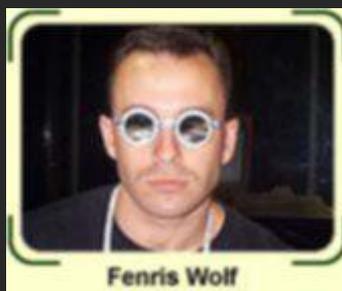
Originally published on Dec 01, 2013

In *The Book of Basketball*, Bill Simmons has a footnote about a freshman gift gone woefully awry. In an apt comparison to the MVP vote for Wes Unseld, he recalls buying a half-dozen roses for a girl with whom he'd made out a few days before. Her reaction to the gift was so negative that he concludes a handful of plutonium would have gone over better; apparently she nearly left treadmarks running away from him.

Now, I once bought Spacebunny an expensive pair of quasi-steampunk designer sunglasses about two months after we met. Not only didn't she object, she was delighted with them and didn't lose any attraction to me as a result. So why would a cheap gift of a few dollars set off alarms when an expensive gift of several hundred dollars didn't?

Although my SMV at the time was higher than Bill's, remember that it was already established that the girl concerned was at least somewhat sexually attracted to him. And although my SMV was higher, well, SB's was almost certainly higher than Janine Cunningham's too. Because Holy Cross.

The reason, in retrospect, is pretty simple, although I didn't realize it at the time. You see, the reason I was at the store was because I was there buying myself a rather expensive pair of prescription sunglasses, a pair that subsequently drew comments from a game industry magazine.



"Besides sporting the de-rigor all black outfit of a game developer, Theodore sports shades - indoors mind you - that look like they're made out of titanium and probably cost more than the entire budget of the Gamasutra yearly booze allotment."

So, the shades I bought for her were correctly seen as an afterthought, rather than the pressure-inducing bid for commitment they might have otherwise been considered. And, in fact, they were an afterthought of sorts, since I simply thought they'd look cool on her and would kind of match my own ineffably awesome style.

Anyhow, it strikes me that if you want to buy something for a woman, the safest and most effective way to go about it may be buying something even better for yourself first. There is a massive status difference between offering up a gift in supplication and giving one that comes with the implicit message: "yeah, you're going to want to up your game if you're going to run with me."

That dumb blonde may not be dumb

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2013

Men and women [can identify smart men on sight](#). Smart women? Not so much:

We used static facial photographs of 40 men and 40 women to test the relationship between measured IQ, perceived intelligence, and facial shape. Both men and women were able to accurately evaluate the intelligence of men by viewing facial photographs. In addition to general intelligence, figural and fluid intelligence showed a significant relationship with perceived intelligence, but again, only in men. No relationship between perceived intelligence and IQ was found for women.

We used geometric morphometrics to determine which facial traits are associated with the perception of intelligence, as well as with intelligence as measured by IQ testing. Faces that are perceived as highly intelligent are rather prolonged with a broader distance between the eyes, a larger nose, a slight upturn to the corners of the mouth, and a sharper, pointing, less rounded chin. By contrast, the perception of lower intelligence is associated with broader, more rounded faces with eyes closer to each other, a shorter nose, declining corners of the mouth, and a rounded and massive chin.

I've long had the impression that you can discern high and low intelligence by the eyes. Intelligent people usually have eyes that either sparkle or burn. I seem to have the latter; it's not uncommon for people to step backward in alarm when I forget to do what I think of as turning down my eyes. Stupid people, on the other hand, tend to have eyes that are dull and unfocused.

It is interesting, though, because the study matches my own experience. I have, on occasion, been taken completely by surprise with the unexpected intelligence of a woman, whereas that very seldom seems to happen with men.

Alpha Mail: the value of feminine virtue

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2013

AD is having trouble balancing her admiration for the male virtues with being a woman:

I have to thank you for changing my life. I stumbled across your blogs this past July and they have radically altered my thinking. I am a full believer in HBD and the socio-sexual hierarchy, etc.

On that note-- I've had a hard time adjusting. In the past I've drafted emails to you that I never sent, seeking advice on what to do with myself if I'm not supposed to be assertive, or to take on leadership roles, or... just any of the things I'm used to doing that are masculine. I've had a hard time realizing that everything I liked about myself was masculine, but I am, in fact, a girl. Until yesterday, when I found Part 1 of that Saving SF from Strong Female Characters essay, I had a hard time imagining that women were good for anything. I've been so wrapped up in these ideas of solipsism and hypergamy and everything else that makes women women as Ultimate Evils and I haven't known what to do with myself, or how to reconcile it all. Part of it, I think, is the feminist indoctrination that really taught me that femininity is lame and everything good and to be aspired to is masculine. I appreciated Wright's discussion of feminine strength: even though I'm still not 100% on board with it, it is a comfort to think that there's something potentially strong, or decent or good, about femininity.

Would you blog about the traits a decent Christian woman should develop, which are feminine in nature? And also, which things to NOT do, which are masculine in nature? I am a fan of conforming to reality and reality happens to involve gender roles. I've always

known that, but now that I'm trying to implement it, I find myself at a loss. The one thing that Game blogs make very clear is the importance of appearance, and I 100% agree, and I take care of my body. But beyond that, what character traits are there that I should be developing? What more masculine traits should I be avoiding? I feel like every thing that I like about myself--directness and assertiveness and intelligence and so on--are basically supposed to be used by men and not women... so I don't know what to do, except maybe try to be less aggressive and more passive-aggressive in my life. I will admit I am a pretty aggressive person. But the idea of cultivating passive-aggression doesn't sit that well with me at this point. It's one of my least favorite aspects of humans and one reason I've always hated hanging out with other girls.

Just in case it matters, I'm a 25-year-old white woman--been married for five years this month. Earned my degree in soil chemistry when I was 20. I'm 12 weeks postpartum with my 2nd kid. I've been a SAHM for almost three years now. Ever since I started high school, I've been the default leader of every group I've belonged to--not because I necessarily wanted to lead, but because people would just turn to me like I was supposed to lead them, and strategic thinking and delegation come very naturally to me (but should I be deferring to men to do that?). I go to church every week, study scriptures and pray every day, and am thoroughly convinced of my need to start being more feminine. I just don't know where to start, beyond taming my gloriously post-partum figure.

Thanks for everything, again. You really have changed my life. You've made it a lot harder, admittedly--but it's for the better. Thanks for introducing me to reality.

I think I'm going to have to break my response into several parts. Consider this the introduction. Let's start by looking at something very basic: intelligence. AD is obviously intelligent, she values intelligence, but at the same time, being a woman, she is naturally hypergamous. So, this means that she's simultaneously a) attracted to men who are more intelligent than she is, and b) insulted by the idea that men might be attracted to women who are less intelligent than they are.

Catch-22. Do you see the intrinsic problem there?

This intelligence-related dichotomy is AD's problem writ small. And this is why she shouldn't ever wish to be what she is not. To be a man requires more than exhibiting male traits, it also involves valuing what men value. AD is making the classic female mistake of conflating the possession of a trait and the valuing of it in others, thereby setting herself up to violate the "opposites attract" rule.

Where to start? I think by first attempting to intellectually grasp the difference between being and being attracted. AD might be aggressive, but I very much doubt that like an aggressive man, she is very attracted to submissive members of the opposite sex. Once she grasps that essential difference, she should be able to take the next step and begin understanding that it is not at all important to develop the masculine virtues in herself that she values in others, but rather the feminine virtues that her husband values in her.

I will address what those feminine virtues are in a future post.

Alpha Mail: on the feminine virtues

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 04, 2013

AD wrote and [asked me to write about the feminine virtues](#). But rather than simply listing the virtues described by Paul and Proverbs 31, since AD can look those up for herself, I thought I'd take a different approach and see where that led us.

We can discern the masculine virtues by observing what male behavior causes dismay and disgust in both sexes.

Courage: we detest the male coward.

Duty: we despise the man who shirks it

Sobriety: we detest the male buffoon

Honor: we despise the man who won't keep his word or stick to his principles

Strength: we despise the man who is weak

Fidelity: we distrust the man who cheats on his wife

In this vein, for what sort of women do we naturally tend to harbor contempt:

The slut: therefore, chastity is a feminine virtue

The hag: therefore being open and upright is a feminine virtue

The adulteress: therefore fidelity is a feminine virtue

The gossip: therefore being reticent is a feminine virtue

The mean girl: thereby kindness is a feminine virtue

The flutterbudget: thereby tranquility is a feminine virtue

The bitch: thereby submission is a feminine virtue

The slob: thereby cleanliness is a feminine virtue

The bad mother: thereby maternal caregiving is a feminine virtue

The ungrateful: thereby graciousness is a feminine virtue

The spendthrift: thereby thrift is a feminine virtue

The whore: thereby self-respect is a feminine virtue

Short-haired humor

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 05, 2013

Some more recent responses to the popular post on [the unattractiveness of short hair](#) on women. Hayley doesn't take the news well:

Fuck all of you that say short hair makes a woman less beautiful. Sure, it may not work on some women, but if her physical appearance is all you love her for, you seriously need to reexamine your priorities. Fuck you.

She is putting the cart before the horse there. How is a man ever going to love a woman if he's not attracted to her in the first place?

Kimbrena fails logic 101:

*How about women cutting their hair because **THEY WANT TO?** Maybe they **LIKE** short hair and don't care what a man thinks about it. What about the women that are confident in themselves and don't measure their worth by how attractive men are of her?*

What about them? No man cares why you're unattractive. He's just not attracted to you. And if a woman doesn't care what a man thinks, then obviously there is no problem. He'll find her unattractive and she won't mind.

Mimi postulates repeating the obvious:

*What if I told you women don't cut their hair solely with mens' opinions in mind. One more time: **WOMEN DON'T CUT THEIR HAIR SOLELY WITH MENS' OPINIONS IN MIND.***

*Some women prefer having shorter hair. It's easier to manage and maybe it just makes them feel good about themselves. **THEY***

like how it looks on them, so who gives a fuck what closed-minded guys think? A woman who is confident enough in her sexuality to cut her hair short deserves a man who's confident enough to say "Hey, she's hot!" without her hair being an issue. CONFIDENCE is the key rather than hair length. And honestly, are we really going to say that just because Emma Watson got a pixie cut, she's no longer FUCKING GORGEOUS? I think not.

One last thing: women falsely complimenting other women on their short hair choice because it bumps them up the sexy ladder?! Bullshit. Not all women are conniving bitches. In fact, most of us genuinely compliment our friends when they look good. Anyone that thinks otherwise watches way too many scripted reality shows.

Again, it is irrelevant WHY women cut their hair short. The point is that most men, the vast majority of them, find it unattractive. That is the fact. Who gives a fuck what those men think? Presumably women who would like male attention and hope for men to find them attractive. It's not about confidence. Men aren't women, they aren't attracted to confidence and they certainly aren't going to say "hey, she's hot" about a woman with short hair because the short hair makes her look less attractive. And yes, Emma Watson is no longer FUCKING GORGEOUS with her pixie cut. She downgraded herself from "pretty" to "cute". Babies are cute. Puppies are cute. With the exception of the occasional pedophile, adult men are not sexually attracted to "cute".

As for the idea that women don't sabotage each other, well, Mimi probably doesn't realize that the women complimenting her on her short hair are laughing at her behind her back. Observing them in action, women primarily compliment the flaws in other women, particularly

related to her weight or her hair. A woman who actually looks good is inevitably "too skinny" or "has split-ends".

Bethany completely misses the point:

What a vain post. I do believe that a man after a woman's HEART, is far more attractive than a childish one looking only at her appearance. Those are typically the ones found unfaithful, considering with time outward beauty fades inevitably, and there will always be someone prettier around the corner. Hair is such a petty, shallow thing to seriously be a determining factor. Personally, I am trying very hard to grow my hair out, just because I want to and it is beautiful, but I certainly wouldn't go to the extreme you have. I'm embarrassed for you.

That may be. However, the post is about what MEN find attractive. It's not about what women find attractive. And men will never get to the deeper aspects of a woman if they are repelled by the petty shallow ones.

Hannah also fails logic 101:

Just a thought, but maybe these women with short hair aren't living their lives for the sole purpose of being attractive to 'most men'? Maybe they like being attractive to the more discerning 'fewer men'? Or, (can you believe it?!), maybe, just maybe, they have more exciting things going on in their lives than just whether a man will be attracted to them or not?

That's fine. I'm sure they'll have a fulfilling relationship with their many cats. Men truly aren't bothered by unattractive women. They don't even notice them. If a woman's goal is to be invisible to men, cropping her hair is an excellent way to go about it.

Sarah pretty much explains why men find short hair to be a sexual turn-off:

Not all short hair is meant to be edgy or cool. I cut it because it embodies the character of a gamine (a girl with impish appeal). Free-spirited, kind, playful, and a bit innocuous. I'm not comfortable with being a sexy, sultry, come hither woman whose long flowing hair trails past her shoulders and between her breasts...

Hmmm, a sexy, sultry, come-hither woman or a free-spirited innocuous one. That's what men really want in bed. Innocuous. But it is nice that the women uncomfortable with their potential sexual appeal to men are willing to advertise this and make it easier for us to avoid them.

Luka can't even tell how long her own hair is, but that doesn't stop her from having an opinion:

I can never tell if my hair is short or mid-length, since the shortest strand is 4cm and the longest maybe even 18cm, but I will comment as a short haired woman. I have never EVER wanted to cut off my hair to show off or because I wan't to know if I am attractive no matter what happens inside space and time. You're also INCREDIBLY absurd saying that women over-rarate themselves. I've cut my hair for two reasons. First, I always felt like I have quite big features compared to my face size. In general, women with smaller features look better in long hair in my opinion. Cutting my hair meant that I could make it puffy and don't look like a long-haired soaked puppy all the time. I really hate when hair just lays there and looks like a 2D piece of paper on both sides. For me that felt like really feeling bald, with just a glued piece of paper with hair on it. That was about, lets don't overegsadurate, 89% of my reason? The second reason was that I wanted to become stronger. I was, and I still am, not confident. I don't think I am pretty at all and if i was giving myself a rating I just wouldn't be able to do it - there isn't any rating because I don't have any confidence whatsoever to actually consider myself

attractive in any part of my life. I don't know where you've seen those women you are talking about. But I can assure you that you know nothing about the reason women cut their hair. Absolutely nothing. Better not make any more blog post on women.

And one comment wasn't sufficient for Luka to express the fullness of what pass for her thoughts:

The truth is that all the women that are "pissed off" are just very saddened by the level of male stupidity. Every woman wants a man that can love her no matter her hairstyle or looks. The only thing I would accept is a man that wants a women to care for herself. This type of a man seems to be extremely seldom. And will always be seldom.

Heterosexual women cut their hair to find a man just like that. It is nothing to do with showing off their beauty.

Personally, there are some women that look way better in long hair then short, and MOST short hairstyles are just ugly if I am to be honest. I don't think that bold hair or very short trim looks good on men or women.

The whole blog post was about women who look great with long hair cutting it short, rather than women who actually look so much better with short hair than long. Next time everyone simply needs to take into consideration that a man may have extremely limited knowledge about women, bless these idiots and wankers.

Yes, I'm sure they're just "saddened". They're not at all upset because the fact of their unattractiveness and the reason for it have been brought to their attention. I do so enjoy the futile attempts of women to emotionally unbalance those who don't care what they think. It's like bringing a knife to a space battle. It's not so much ineffective as a category error.

How to start a marriage on the wrong foot

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 06, 2013

I never paid any attention to the "cocky-funny" spams that used to show up in my inbox a while back. But even so, I don't know how anyone who even understood just that much about women [could go so wrong](#) on his wedding day:

Mr. Pagan, who under his Deangelo alter-ego preached the joys of being cocky and funny, never showing any weakness with a woman and constantly keeping her guessing, has gotten married. And he's done the whole thing in a self-humiliating style that I just can't ignore.

So here is a bit from his wedding registry

"Soon after, Eben gathered his tribe in yet another circle, placing 3 women at the front of the room: his ex-girlfriend Rose, myself and his friend Shannon." Rose was the only other serious romance he'd ever had.

"He kneeled before her and began to recount all the hard-won lessons learned from their relationship. He thanked her for being his teacher, for enduring the drama, and for preparing him so perfectly for me. Then, body to the ground, he bowed to her in reverence."

Spammers are scammers, I suppose.

Why men don't like female sportscasters

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 07, 2013

Badger forwards a tweet and observes that media's finest know what is really important in picking the winner of a football game.

Ashley Adamson @AdamsonAshley 7h

David Shaw showed up to the press conference in an amazing black leather jacket. May have to pick Stanford tomorrow.

Ye cats.

Games for girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2013

This [Jane Austen game](#) is actually a pretty good idea, in that it is a game actually focuses on status, clothes and communication rather than simply painting the guns pink:

Ever, Jane -- a Jane Austen MMO game -- has successfully reached its \$100,000 (£60,000) Kickstarter target.

The game allows players to role-play in a Regency period setting using the weaponry found in Jane Austen novels, by which we mean gossip and social climbing rather than the flintlock pistols of the distractingly handsome militia.

"Instead of kill or be killed, it's invite or be invited," says project creator, Judy Tyrer, who has previously worked for companies like Ubisoft and Linden Lab. Instead of selecting the usual MMORPG character traits like strength, intelligence and agility, you pick from attributes like kindness, happiness and duty.

Strategising will be a key part of the experience. As Tyrer explains on the Kickstarter page, there's an invitation system where in-game events like balls and dinner parties can be used to boost one's stats:

"If a player invites a person of higher Status with the hope of improving their own Status, care must be taken. If the player invited rejects the invitation it will harm rather than improve Status. If the invitation is accepted, but out of Duty rather than Happiness, the Status will only improve slightly. On the other hand, if the player invited accepts with Happiness, Status improvements may be as much as doubled."

Of course, "invite or be invited" is the female version of "kill or be killed". I suspect the success of the game will depend upon whether one has the ability to be mean to other players or not. It's encouraging to see women attempting to provide women with new products they might actually enjoy instead of trying to invade, coopt, and ruin what the men have created.

Everyone is a hot girl now

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2013

Modern dating technology [creates an abundance mentality](#):

In the past, Jacob had always been the kind of guy who didn't break up well. His relationships tended to drag on. His desire to be with someone, to not have to go looking again, had always trumped whatever doubts he'd had about the person he was with. But something was different this time. "I feel like I underwent a fairly radical change thanks to online dating," Jacob says. "I went from being someone who thought of finding someone as this monumental challenge, to being much more relaxed and confident about it. Rachel was young and beautiful, and I'd found her after signing up on a couple dating sites and dating just a few people." Having met Rachel so easily online, he felt confident that, if he became single again, he could always meet someone else.

After two years, when Rachel informed Jacob that she was moving out, he logged on to Match.com the same day. His old profile was still up. Messages had even come in from people who couldn't tell he was no longer active. The site had improved in the two years he'd been away. It was sleeker, faster, more efficient. And the population of online daters in Portland seemed to have tripled. He'd never imagined that so many single people were out there.

"I'm about 95 percent certain," he says, "that if I'd met Rachel offline, and if I'd never done online dating, I would've married her. At that point in my life, I would've overlooked everything else and done whatever it took to make things work. Did online dating

change my perception of permanence? No doubt. When I sensed the breakup coming, I was okay with it. It didn't seem like there was going to be much of a mourning period, where you stare at your wall thinking you're destined to be alone and all that. I was eager to see what else was out there."

This is why it is so important to decide if you are looking to marry or simply mount ahead of time. There are positive aspects and negative aspects, but whatever you do, don't turn into the picky girl with The List.

Marriage: you're doing it wrong

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 10, 2013

Matt Walsh explains [why it is a mistake](#) for a man to call his wife "the boss", even in jest:

Recently a guy, around my age, came up to me when I was waiting in line at a burger joint in town. He had read my [stay at home mom post](#) and wanted to express agreement with the sentiments I articulated.

Instead he expressed agreement with sentiments I definitely did not articulate: "My wife stays at home. And, yeah, she sounds like your wife; she's definitely the boss."

No, dude, my wife is not my boss. I love her. She's an incredibly strong woman. But she's not my boss. Most importantly, she wouldn't WANT to be my boss. She wanted to marry a man, not a henpecked hireling. I gave my life to her. We fused our souls together in the sacred act of matrimony. I'd take a bullet for my bride. I'd die to protect her. I give everything I have and everything I am to her. Everything I do right, I do for her, and my children, and God before all.

But she isn't my boss. She doesn't dictate to me. I'm not a cow, and she's not a cattle driver. She counts on me to lead the family, and I hope to never fail in that duty. If I go around belittling myself and degrading my spouse by pathetically stammering about how she bosses me around all day, I have failed. I've failed as a man and a leader.

If you let a dog think he's the boss, he will cease to defer to you and begin objecting, violently, when you interfere with what he now believes are his prerogatives. Women are no different.

It's one thing to turn over your social calendar to your wife due to a lack of interest in the various social obligations of the family. But checking in to see if there is scheduling conflict, or simply being courteous enough to see if your wife minds if you go to the football game does not make you an employee or a child. Therefore, it does not make her the boss. And what might have been an ironic jest in the days of *Mad Men* is often taken quite literally now.

Belittling yourself isn't funny. And your wife isn't smiling.

The feminization of Christianity

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 11, 2013

William Lane Craig [addresses a woman](#) who objects to the Bible's instructions to and about women:

My observations about the peculiar attraction that Christian apologetics has for men involves several claims. Let's tease these apart to see which of them are objectionable.

First is my observation that apologetics seems to have far more interest for men than for women. That observation is based upon an enormous amount of experience in speaking on university campuses, at apologetics conferences, and in classroom teaching. It is a realization that gradually and unexpectedly forced itself upon me. It became very evident to me not only that the audiences which came to these events were largely male but that in event after event only the men stood up to ask a question. These facts seem to me to be undeniable.

Second is my hypothesis that this disparity is to be explained by the fact that men respond more readily to a rational approach, whereas women tend to respond more to relational approaches. Of course, this is just my best suggestion, and if you've got a better hypothesis to explain the disparity, Alexandra, I'm open to it. But there has to be an explanation.

My take is very straightforward. Cut off a plant from its roots and it will die. The Bible is very clear on the different spiritual responsibilities of men and women. If you reject them, you are rejecting both Biblical authority and a non-insignificant aspect of Christianity.

Everyone is fine with Christianity except for those aspects that directly

address things that they want to do. Women are no exception. No doubt there are many murderers and fornicators who find the instructions to and about murder and fornication to be difficult too. The difference is that the male leaders of many churches have allowed women to corrupt the Biblical teachings they don't like and thereby corrupt their churches, while still holding strong against the murderers and fornicators.

It is not for the pot to question the pot-maker. The title of this post is a misnomer. Christianity cannot be feminized, because once feminized, what remains is no longer Christianity.

Scalzi defines Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 12, 2013

"My definition is pathetic dweebs who think women can be manipulated into sex by a certain set of tricks and behaviors."

- John Scalzi

This would certainly explain why Mr. Scalzi has historically been so unsuccessful with women. Forget sex. Women can be manipulated into anything. Literally ANYTHING.

As the example of the recently convicted Ian Watkins proves, women can be manipulated into performing sex acts on their own infants and into offering up their own children to be raped. As 50 million+ abortions since 1973 prove, they can even be manipulated into murdering their own children. As the rising age of first marriage demonstrates, they can be manipulated into putting off marriage until they are less attractive and can only marry lower-quality men. As the rapidly increasing number of childless women over forty shows, they can be manipulated into remaining barren. As The Manifesto of the Fascist Struggle proves, they can be manipulated into voting for those who will oppress them.

But not sex. No, it's absolutely unthinkable to imagine that women could be manipulated into that. Only a pathetic dweeb could possibly think that.

Why you're on the Bang Don't Bride list 1

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 13, 2013

Women often seem to have an amazing amount of trouble distinguishing between female SMV and female MMV, which is a little ironic in that they seem to have no trouble whatsoever distinguishing between hot ALPHA males (SMV) and dependable BETA males (MMV) by whom they are graciously willing to be supported.

This may be because they only see the male sex drive in a binary state, on or off, and therefore don't realize that men, too, are capable of making a distinction between women to whom they are sexually attracted and women to whom they are sexually attracted and are also willing to support. The two images below sum it up fairly well.



Now, the woman on the right is moderately more attractive than the one on the left. She's at least a full point higher in SMV terms than the very attractive woman in the one-piece. And yet, even an inveterate fan of blondes such as me would tend to assume her to be of lower MMV due to the way in which she is presenting herself.

Keep in mind that at this point, we're only talking about superficialities and physical presentation. But that's where the whole attraction process starts and therefore that's where the initial sorting process begins.

Does this mean that the blond actually has a lower MMV than the brunette? No, we have no way of knowing. In fact, we don't actually know that she has a higher SMV, after all, she could be frigid, diseased, or insane. But she certainly has a higher initial perceived SMV. And the brunette has a higher initial perceived MMV, although for all we know, she is 10x the slut with 5x the blonde's N.

So, that's the first reason men put you on the Bang list. *Initial Presentation.*

More to follow in this series, including one for men entitled Why You're on the Friend Don't F--- list.

Treat them mean

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 14, 2013

To keep them keen. It's an old chestnut, but as with so many old chestnuts, there is truth inside. The Chateau quotes a woman to demonstrate why you should never feel terrible about treating a romantic entanglement like shit - because that's precisely what women find attractive.

A woman is as viscerally repulsed by a sensitive niceguy as a man is by a fat woman. If you want to know what a woman feels when a niceguy dotes on her in needy supplication, just remember how you feel when you see a land whale bend over in short shorts to pick up a donut crumb. The stimuli are different, but the disgust reflex is the same. And the reflex serves the same underlying reproductive purpose in both sexes: to avoid contamination of the egg with inferior sperm, and to avoid fertilizing and investing resources in inferior eggs.

Most women aren't capable of this sort of self-reflection, and with good reason; if women had to grapple with their malignant sexual natures on a regular basis, they might very well go crazy. Or crazier than they already are. From an evolutionary perspective, mental stopgaps (aka the hamster) that block access to understanding of primal limbic impulses is a useful adaptation for ensuring women capitalize when the superior seed of self-driven, aloof, challenging, emotionally distant and often unkind men is available to them.

If you are a gentle, compassionate niceguy... a man of God..., a woman will become, inexplicably to you, cranky and moody if

she's in a relationship with you. You will be confused and wonder why she won't listen to reason about all the good you do for her, and then you will blame her for your pain, unless you are an emasculated quasi-man, in which case you'll direct the blame upon yourself.

Now, this has to be kept within reason, of course. If you're naturally an indifferent bastard, this does not mean that unleashing your inner sociopath is the means to a healthy relationship. But the reality is that most men are honestly nice, decent guys. Most men are also decidedly unsexy to women. These two facts are directly connected.

The thing is, if you're married, sex is not the entirety of the relationship. Keep that in mind before denying your wife the respect she deserves. But if your sex life is on the blink, rather than trying to be extra nice, try being uncharacteristically mean for a change. Extend your next business trip and go golfing for two days. Stay out until bar close with a friend. Get tickets to a game with a friend and don't bother telling her until you're walking out the door. Then compare notes with how it went compared to the time you tried buying roses, taking her out to dinner, and going on that romantic weekend getaway.

Women will tell you that it's not jerks that they crave, it's confidence. And you should put as much faith in that as a man's assertion that he doesn't like a nice set of double-Ds because more than a handful is a waste. Women don't even admit to themselves what they want, so why on Earth would you think they're going to be honest with you?

Bitches because they want to be

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2013

The readily observable fact is that many women are too short-term oriented to behave in what they know to be their own interest. Far too many women would rather do and say what they want, then complain about the inevitable consequences that befall them, **even when they know better**. For example, after reading this little vignette, the reader will not be surprised to discover that Maureen Dowd never married or had any children:

I started speaking truth to power early. And my older brothers didn't like it. They told me that archness in a 10-year-old was not welcome.

I concocted a plan to prove how boring life would be if you were just nice all the time, how much more bracing it is to have sweetness laced with tartness. I told them I would be very, very nice until they asked me to stop, certain that they'd get sick of saccharine and syrupy in short order.

Except they didn't. They liked it. After a week, I'd overdosed on sugar myself and gave up, going back to my old ways of being angelic or devilish, depending on the provocation.

In other words, she discovered what she needed to do in order to have her brothers like her, but then decided it wasn't worth it. Their preferences didn't justify her behavioral modification. This would, of course, be perfectly fine had she accepted the subsequent consequences with any grace, but instead, she has written literally years of columns complaining that her life isn't what she wanted it to be.

But before you judge her and decide that she is stupid, consider if you

aren't doing precisely the same thing. If you want to stick stubbornly to your own delusional view of the way women should be, or attempting to appeal to what you think women should like rather than what they do like, that's your call. But then, stop whining about your lack of success.

Game isn't magic, it is, quite literally, science. It is the result of hypothesis, observation, and experiment. It is both fully falsifiable and easily replicable. And it is far more indicative of a predilection for science denial to reject Game than to reject the global warming hypothesis or the theory of evolution by natural selection; you can very easily go out and attempt to falsify the hypotheses of Game yourself tonight.

Game in Japanese literature

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 16, 2013

Tamaki liked handsome men. She was a sucker for good looks. As Aomame saw it, this tendency of her friend's ranked as a sickness. Tamaki could meet men of marvelous character or with superior talents who were eager to woo her, but if their looks did not meet her standards, she was utterly unmoved. For some reason, the ones who aroused her interest were always sweet-faced men with nothing inside. And when it came to men, she would stubbornly resist anything Aomame might have to say. Tamaki was always ready to accept—and even respect—Aomame's opinions on other matters, but if Aomame criticized her choice of boyfriend, Tamaki simply refused to listen. Aomame eventually gave up trying to advise her. She didn't want to quarrel with Tamaki and destroy their friendship. Ultimately, it was Tamaki's life. All Aomame could do was let her live it. Tamaki became involved with many men during her college years, and each one led to trouble. They would always betray her, wound her, and abandon her, leaving Tamaki each time in a state close to madness. Twice she resorted to abortions. Where relations with the opposite sex were concerned, Tamaki was truly a born victim.

- 1Q84, Haruki Murakami

Fascinating, is it not, how much both art and science reliably support the basic precepts of Game if one simply keeps one's eyes open. What are "sweet-faced men with nothing inside" if not Alphas with an abundance of Dark Triad traits?

Is it any surprise to anyone with even a passing familiarity with Game that they would always "always betray her, wound her, and abandon her" without her ever learning the error of her ways? And note how the author portrays the Tamaki character's total lack of interest in male character or other qualities.

I tend to doubt that Murakami has ever even heard of Game, and yet he somehow happened to describe its consequences in far more vivid colors than any of its advocates, with the possible exception of Roissy, could ever manage.

In the event you were unaware

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2013

I have a tendency to assume that most AG readers are also VP readers, and I'm occasionally surprised to learn that this is not only not the case, but there are some readers here who are completely unaware that I even have another blog, let alone write the occasional book. So, I thought the AG-only readers might like to know that two weeks ago, I published a pair of science fiction mysteries, one novel and one novella.



QUANTUM MORTIS: A Man Disrupted is not a novel that is based on Game, but is rife with human socio-sexual relations that the Game-aware reader will recognize is entirely consistent with the basic precepts of Game. It's a murder mystery set far in the future, in a world where AI personalities are citizens and the military police don't hesitate to enforce the traffic laws with air-to-air missiles. If you enjoy the content here at Alpha Game, there is a better-than-even chance that you will enjoy both the novel and ***QUANTUM MORTIS: Gravity Kills***, a novella that features the same no-holds-barred detective, Chief Warrant Officer Graven Tower, MCID-XAR.

Thus endeth the commercial. A regular post will follow later today.

Be tall

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2013

You might want to reconsider those [flat-soled topsiders](#):

Researchers analysed more than 80,000 interactions between users of the dating website in the UK. They found that every inch increase in a man's height directly correlated to his likelihood of being contacted by a woman. Taller men were significantly more likely to be contacted by women than shorter men.

Their data revealed that the ideal height women seek in a man is 6ft. The 6ft men who were members of the site were 33 per cent more likely to be contacted than a man of average height (5ft 7), and 77 per cent more likely to be contacted than a man under 5ft 4.... The study by Dutch researchers found that women were most satisfied when they were much shorter than their male partners by about 7-8 inches.

I'm a little surprised that the 6-foot advantage is only one-third. The good news is that this is knowledge you can use to your advantage. For example:

- Wear shoes in the house. Women always go barefoot.
- Start wearing cowboy boots
- Add an inch with sole inserts

Conversely, height is an interesting sexual metric. The closer a man is to his wife's height, the more alpha his personality is likely to be. The man you want to be wary of is the man of average height with an unusually tall wife. He's too tall to have a Napoleon complex or be compensating for his lack of height, but he's dominant enough to attract an Amazon.

Women crave boundaries

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2013

This is an interesting experiment which demonstrated one aspect of **Game**, namely, the foolishness of thinking that being agreeable will make women more pleasant:

As part of an unusual experiment, the husband was instructed to “agree with his wife’s every opinion and request without complaint,” and to continue doing so “even if he believed the female participant was wrong,” according to a report on the research that was published Tuesday by the British Medical Journal.

The husband and wife were helping a trio of doctors test their theory that pride and stubbornness get in the way of good mental health. In their own medical practices in New Zealand, they had observed patients leading “unnecessarily stressful lives by wanting to be right rather than happy.” If these patients could just let go of the need to prove to others that they were right, would greater happiness be the result?

Enter the intrepid husband. Based on the assumption that men would rather be happy than be right, he was told to agree with his wife in all cases. However, based on the assumption that women would rather be right than be happy, the doctors decided not to tell the wife why her husband was suddenly so agreeable.

Both spouses were asked to rate their quality of life on a scale of 1 to 10 (with 10 being the happiest) at the start of the experiment and again on Day 6. It’s not clear how long the experiment was intended to last, but it came to an abrupt halt on Day 12.

“By then the male participant found the female participant to be increasingly critical of everything he did,” the researchers reported. The husband couldn’t take it anymore, so he made his wife a cup of tea and told her what had been going on.

That led the researchers to terminate the study.

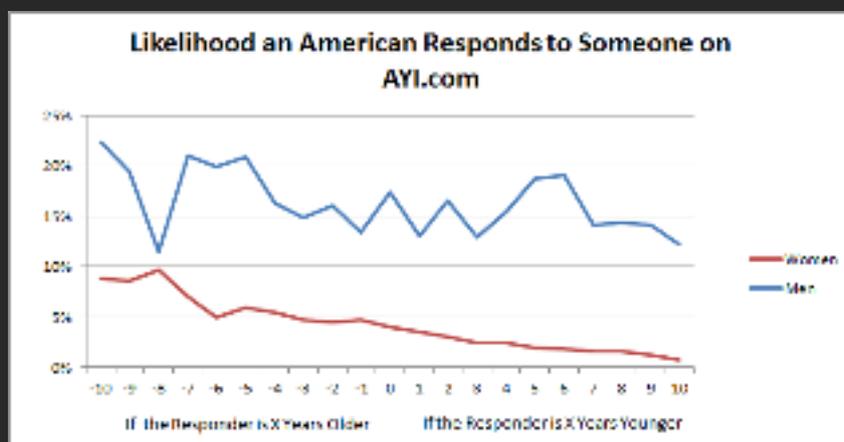
Over the 12 days of the experiment, the husband’s quality of life plummeted from a baseline score of 7 all the way down to 3. The wife started out at 8 and rose to 8.5 by Day 6. She had no desire to share her quality of life with the researchers on Day 12, according to the report.

My bet is that the wife's quality of life plummeted as well. That's why she was getting increasingly critical. In most male-female relationships, the woman will push until she is metaphorically slapped down. Whether they actually need them in the way children do or not, the observable fact is that women crave boundaries. Men who don't provide those boundaries, consciously or unconsciously, will tend to incite contempt and infuriate them.

Avoid online "dating"

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 19, 2013



This chart shows there is less than a 10 percent chance of an American woman even *responding* to a man on an online dating site and I've seen anecdotal reports of the response rate being under one percent for some men. Average response rate from women of the same age is about 4 percent. That means that you would have to get cold-shouldered 25 times in real life to have the same rate of failure that you can expect in the online world.

Conclusion: online dating is a massive waste of time for anyone who isn't already successful with women. What's worse about the failure rate is that in the real world, the more you approach, the better you get at it. By the time the average man gets shot down 25 times, he's going to significantly improve his game; if nothing else, he will have lost most of his fear of approaching and that alone will tend to inspire more positive reactions.

Because being shot down online is only painful in its cumulative effect, men learn very little, if anything, and certainly don't gain any confidence through it. Being married, I'm not about to test the hypothesis, but my thought is that if a non-Alpha made 20 online approaches and made 20

approaches in the real world, his real world success rate would be at least 4x his online success rate regardless of his socio-sexual status.

Yes, I understand that it's easier and less scary to simply fire off a few emails every evening than go up and talk to women in public. It's also easier and less scary to sit in front of the television and eat potato chips than work out at the gym. The point is that online dating is lazy, it's debilitating, and it doesn't provide better results.

Solipsism is shameless

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2013

It's impossible to understand [this sort of seemingly hypocritical behavior](#) without at least a partial grasp of female solipsism:

A top diplomat at India's consulate in Manhattan who lobbies for women's rights has been busted by the feds — after allegedly mistreating her female nanny. Devyani , India's 39-year-old deputy consul general for political, economic, commercial and women's affairs, was busted Thursday for allegedly helping to submit fake documents to the US State Department saying she was paying the woman \$4,500 per month — when, in reality, the caregiver received only \$573 monthly, or a measly \$3.31 an hour.

In an April interview with The Indian Panorama, a weekly Manhattan-based newspaper, Khobragade claimed that she's a strong advocate for "underprivileged" women's rights.

Men get tripped up by this sort of thing all the time. They think that because a woman with whom they are involved says she hates being treated in a certain way, she will not treat others in that way. But women don't think like that. To them, the fact that they don't like being treated a certain way has nothing to do with how they will treat others.

But it's not pure hypocrisy. The hypocrite usually recognizes what he's doing is wrong. The solipsist usually doesn't.

Threatening the Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2013



KATE, EVERY CHILD DESERVES THEIR FATHER THIS CHRISTMAS.

We remember Kate Winslet on the birth of her son Luke. Her emotional reaction inspired the entire ad being, "My little boy, my heart and soul, mine of this. We'll love you with the moon and stars - my children, the world and the sun. That's it!"

We imagine, "The one needs to make children" will make up entire a lot of the Christmas, often a month of weekend and weekend work which may a series of ten days before an actual one parent. We hope the Kate will be not even experience the joy and pain and loss of being separated from her loved ones in millions of fathers and children will be only at Christmas, but throughout the year.

We Are Fathers 4Justice:
Equal Justice for All.
Equal Love for Mom.
www.fathers4justice.org

It is fascinating to see [the irrational aspects of the Female Imperative at work](#). After publicly bragging that her three children by three different fathers live with her, Kate Winslet is waving her chubby arms and threatening to sue Fathers4Justice because they have used her to illustrate the intrinsic injustice of a legal regime which automatically assigns child custody to the mother rather than to the father.

It's a well-established fact that children deprived of their fathers do worse by every social metric known to science. But the demands of the Female Imperative are such that not only must the material interests of millions of children bow before it, but it is deemed unacceptable for men to even think about criticizing the behavior of women exercising their legally-protected Imperative. Of course, the ad's perfectly legitimate and

rhetorically razor-sharp criticism of Kate Winslet is going to upset many women. After all, if the Female Imperative is weakened and family courts stop favoring idiot actresses dumb enough to marry three men, including one who calls himself Rocknroll, then they'll probably be raped and have their own children seized by court-appointed social workers. Or something like that.

The costs of divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2013

It is time to seriously consider banning divorce. [The costs of it](#) are simply too high, in terms of economics, outcomes, and lives:

A man and his 3-year-old son died Sunday after plummeting from a building near Lincoln Center. Police on Sunday night were still investigating exactly what happened. But as 1010 WINS' Gary Baumgarten reported, sources said the father — identified as Dmitriy Kanarikov, 35, may have tossed the boy — Kirill Kanarikov, 3 — off the balcony and then jumped to his own death.... Kanarikov's own neighbors said he lived alone in a home in Mill Basin, Brooklyn, but his estranged wife and son were occasionally seen visiting. The couple was going through a divorce, and it was believed that the conflict may have led to the tragedy. Police told 1010 WINS Dmitriy Kanarikov was embroiled in a custody battle with the boy's mother, and was despondent over having to return him.

That being said, I do wish men who are in despair over what their ex-wives and the family courts are doing to them would focus their actions on those responsible, not the innocent. The problem is that these are not angry men, these are men without hope or faith.

While there were problems when divorce was not possible, those problems were considerably less serious than the trauma caused to men, women, and children by the present legal regime.

Holiday survival guide

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 24, 2013

It's Christmas Eve. The round of parties are reaching their climax and the gift-giving is about to begin in earnest. It may be helpful, therefore, to consider the how to approach the social aspects of the celebrations from a socio-sexual perspective.

If you are a man:

1. Remember that the women are putting in a lot of work and are feeling a lot of stress. This is not the time to remember things at the last minute or lament how things were done differently when you were a child. Avoid throwing curve balls.
2. Don't tell her to relax. She's not going to do so anymore than you are during a hard fought basketball game. Holiday-hosting can perhaps be best understood as a competitive sport for women, even if the only competitors are in her mind.
3. Ask her if there is anything you can do twice per day, once in the morning and once in the afternoon. Simply having someone willing to run out to the store once or twice, if necessary, can save considerable time and reduce tensions.
4. Pour yourself a glass of wine as soon as it gets dark. Offer her one. She'll probably need it.
5. Don't let her get away with snapping at you or anyone else. The objective is to be helpful and considerate, not a doormat.
6. It's Christmas. She cooked it all. After dinner, pour the wine, put the game on in the kitchen, and clean up.

7. Don't get bent out of shape if anyone accepts gifts with all the good grace of an entitled welfare queen. Just smile and be content in the knowledge that next year, you can achieve exactly the same results for one-quarter the cost.
8. Save the receipts. Enough said.

If you are a woman:

1. Try to remember that it's a celebration, not a competition, and the world will not end if a particular dish is not served or something doesn't go exactly the way you planned it.
2. The only person who can ruin the holiday for yourself is you. In fact, the only person who is likely to ruin the holiday for everyone else is you. Don't be that woman.
3. If someone is taking pictures or video, just smile. Drawing additional attention to yourself by complaining and protesting looks far more ridiculous than your bedhead or lack of makeup does.
4. It's Christmas. This is not the time to maximize the amount of familial drama or attempt to take center stage.
5. Sit down and take a deep breath from time to time. Remember the story of Martha and Mary. No one is watching in admiration and awarding you martyr points.
6. If you need help, ask for it. Don't wait for volunteers.
7. Save the opinion editorials when you open a present. Don't explain why it's not quite what you wanted or why it's almost perfect. Be gracious. Smile and say thank you.

8. Red lingerie. Enough said.

Merry Christmas

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 25, 2013

I wish you all a Very Merry Christmas.

Italian black knights

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 26, 2013

This action by the Italian police precisely demonstrates [how you use the legal regime](#) constructed at the behest of women against them:

Nina De Chiffre, 20, a student who was protesting last month against the construction of a new train link in northern Italy, was photographed as she kissed the lowered helmet visor of a riot policeman.

The photo went viral and was quickly held up as an example of non-violent protest, until COISP, a union representing Italian police officers, announced it had lodged a complaint with Turin prosecutors.

"We have accused the protester of sexual violence and insulting a public official," said Franco Maccari, the union's general secretary. "We fully expect an investigation to start."

Mr Maccari said he was not prepared to brush off the incident as a peaceful gesture.

"If the policeman had kissed her, world war three would have broken out," he said. "Or what if I had patted her on the behind? She would have been outraged. So if she does that to a man on duty, should it be tolerated?"

Men absolutely need to demonstrate the absurdity of the sex-related laws by relentlessly turning them against women. If you lift weights, register a complaint every time a woman feels your pecs or squeezes your arm without your permission, register a complaint. If you're in college, file a rape report every time the previous night's casual encounter wakes you

up with a morning blow job. If you work in an office, run to HR every time a female co-worker mentions anything that is even remotely sexual within your earshot.

If you're not actively black-knighting, you have no one but yourself to blame if you ever find yourself falling afoul of the vast web of rape, sexual assault, and sexual harassment laws that presently plague the legal system.

Banning fat talk

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 27, 2013

With obesity on the rise across the West, it will surprise no one that one of the most urgent political matters to arise is the possibility that **someone might refer to a woman's adiposity** and thereby inflict feelbad:

A minister has called for an end to so-called 'fat talk', including terms such as muffin tops, bingo wings and cankles. Scottish MP Jo Swinson believes the 'body shaming' language damages people's confidence and wants women and children to ban the terms from everyday conversation.

The equalities minister said: 'It's depressingly commonplace to hear women - and even young girls and children - insulting their own bodies. 'Muffin tops, thunder thighs, cankles - fat talk and body shaming too easily become a habit and an expectation.'

This is particularly a problem when the party that inflicted the feelbad is the woman herself. I tend to doubt it will shock anyone to discover that Jo Swinson is a bit of a ~~chubster~~ **fiercely real** herself.

Surely we can all agree that every woman has the government guaranteed right to not feel bad or be held accountable, no matter what she says or does. I thereby encourage everyone to henceforth refer to women of a larger persuasion as "fiercely real". It should take about nine months for that to land on the banned list as well.

Black knighting: Occidental 404

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 28, 2013

This is **exactly the sort of thing that should be happening** at every university across the country in the new year:

Occidental College has been barraged with bogus allegations of sexual assault in recent days after two groups, one claiming to represent "men's rights," set out to undermine the school's anonymous reporting system, a college spokesman said.

Shortly after members of the online communities Reddit and 4Chan began discussing the idea late Monday, Occidental spokesman Jim Tranquada said, the campus was flooded with reports — some by people who claimed to have been assaulted by "Occidental College," "feminists" or "Fatty McFatFat."

Over 36 hours, some 400 such reports were made. Occidental officials now are trying to determine how to isolate false claims from any actual assaults that may have been reported during that time.

However, it would be much better if the male college students would file genuine reports against women with whom they have actually had sex. I would encourage every man who hooks up casually in college to file a sexual assault report against the woman the following day, especially since the chances that a man actually gave explicit verbal consent are nil. This is the only way to destroy the unjust system of sexual apartheid that is completely stacked against college men.

Black knighting is all about turning the machinery of the system against itself. If a few outsiders can so effectively monkey wrench the sexual assault machinery with obviously false claims, imagine what those inside

the situation filing genuine reports that are objectively indistinguishable from the reports filed by women can accomplish. Every single time a woman so much as touches a man without explicit permission, she should be charged with sexual assault.

Flood the system. Crash it with data. 404 it. It works.

"In a letter to faculty on Wednesday, Occidental's interim Title IX coordinator, Lauren Carella, suggested the college may shutter the reporting system."

That's in response to a single act by outsiders. Once the men within the system begin acting in self-defense, the feminists will have no choice but to a) start prosecuting women, b) openly admitting the sexual apartheid, or c) shutting down the system.

Fourteen years of fun

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 29, 2013

That's the choice that the average attractive young woman faces at 18.

Fourteen years of fun or a family life:

My parents are first generation immigrants. I have a younger brother and younger sister. In my family I was always the rebellious one; I would often challenge my parents. My family was very strict, when it came to dating and my siblings usually fell in line. However, I would challenge that norm.

My brother and sister were very repressed with their sexualities as a result, while I lost my virginity at 17 to my then boyfriend. While my brother and followed the traditional Indian path. My brother ended up not having any sexual contact with a girl until he got married at 25 (arranged marriage) and now they have a child together. My sister (too never kissed a boy) has recently gotten married too at 24 with an Indian boy she met at our Temple (both parents approved).

I live in LA, a city where both men and woman tend to marry a bit later in life, and yet I still spent the last years of my 20's feeling that somehow, I'd messed up. I had followed the wrong trail and thus, my "important-life-moments" timeline was off. Even with my more progressive friends it began slowly at first, when I was 27 ... an engagement post on Facebook, an invite to a wedding—it was happening. People I knew were beginning the next stage of life and saying "I do."

Throughout my whole life I never really dated any Indian guys; I exclusively dated white guys. However now I realize more than ever that the guys I dated never really took me seriously. They

never really viewed me as someone they would eventually marry. I was always just some exotic fun. This part was definitely a realization that has hurt me to the core. I didn't actually do it to spite Indian men or anything like that. I did what a lot of my white female friends did; I thought I was the same as them, but that could be farther from the truth. Most white guys I ran into wanted white wives.

I am now 32, and seems like everyone in my family has lapped me. I too want a family a marriage. However, now my chance of finding someone is gone. At my age getting an arranged marriage or finding another Indian man to marry me is out of the question. Majority of Indian guys usually get married pretty early. Often either to another Indian girl they meet here, or they go back to India for an arranged marriage. My parents have tried signing me up for a matrimony site, but of the guys I'd meet they would be turned off by my history (drink/eat meat/not a virgin).

Notice that she initially felt superior to her more traditional siblings, but now she feels "everyone in my family has lapped me". And as for the N=18 and the white fever, well, it's hardly a surprise that there are few Indian men lining up to marry her.

The desexualized church

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2013

Deti of JustFourGuys warns Christian men [of some of the perils](#) that may await the man who looks for a Christian wife at church:

–The “Desexualized Zone”. Women increasingly expect churches and church functions to be places of freedom from “unwanted” interactions. Translated, this means women expect unattractive men to know their place and not to ask women out or otherwise talk to them at church. They expect men either to avoid them completely, or to be eunuchs, existing to serve them. There have been reports in the manosphere of women actually complaining to pastors about “unattractive” men asking them out at church. It is as if women expect pastors and church staff to punish and rebuke men for “sexual harassment” at churches, merely because in a social situation they acted like men and pursued someone/something they wanted. Of course, none of this applies to attractive men, who are never the subject of complaint or sanction no matter what they do.

–“Reformed” sluts. (Not to be confused with actual, genuine reformed sluts, who really are trying to improve their lives. This concerns the faux reformed.) Every church has these as well. These are women in their late 20 and early 30s with decent jobs and colorful pasts. All have had multiple sex partners. Most have never been married and have no children. Most show up at church, or are returning to church, after a parade of alpha sex partners, an abortion, contracting a sexual disease, a bad breakup with a long term boyfriend or fiancé; or occasionally after a brief failed first marriage. She’s had her “come to Jesus” moment, she sees “the error of her ways”, she’s “tired of the games and the playas”, and she “wants to do it the right way this

time”.

Characteristics of a “reformed” slut:

- 1. Speaks fluent Christianese.*
- 2. Extremely defensive about her past.*
- 3. Refers to her past as a series of “mistakes”.*
- 4. Has at least one alpha relationship in her past.*
- 5. Excuses, explains, justifies and defends her past.*
- 6. Quick to defend sluts.*
- 7. Actively looking for a husband, and enlisting the help of anyone and everyone she can find in this task.*
- 8. Her taste in men has markedly changed. She used to like motorcycle riders and investment bankers. Now she’s decided she really, really likes nerdy accountants and guys who sing in church choirs.*

When Mark Driscoll and other pastors talk about “great” women in their churches who are over 30 and who really want to get married, these are the women they’re talking about. These women are using church as a desperate last resort to find a husband. Pastors and other women tout the “reformed” sluts as prime marriage material. It’s done as a well-intentioned gesture to get these women married off. It’s treacherous for men because too many of those marriages are destined for failure or sexless misery.

I have to defer to Deti on this one, since I have literally never met a woman I dated at church. As an alternative strategy, I once suggested this:

- 1. Meet a woman at a bar or night club*
- 2. Ask her if she's interested in attending church with you*

One of my brothers took that advice a bit too literally. My thought was that he could ask a woman if she was up for attending church after going out with her a few times. My idiot brother instead walked up to a girl he didn't know in a nightclub and asked her if she wanted to go to church with him. She said yes, less because she was interested in church than the fact that he is extremely handsome.

But hey, it worked. And the punchline? They're still married.

It's a big world

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 31, 2013

Keoni Galt describes [the Imputed Income Trap](#) which puts men in debtor's prison for being unable to pay the court-dictated child support:

Deadbeats everywhere, look out! You've been identified, and classified and you WILL be brought to justice.

By virtue of marrying and having children in today's Brave New World Order, you are now officially eligible to join the ranks of all the other peons called "deadbeat dads." All that needs happen is your wife to deem you no longer fit to share her domestic living space, and you too will become just another American peon.

What's a peon, you ask? Go to wiki and look up the term "peonage."

Modern day child support laws and the entire Family Court System, is nothing more than 21st century peonage.

Our current child support system in the USSA Inc., is a travesty of justice and a clear abrogation of the 13th amendment of the Constitutions abolition of involuntary servitude.

But remember, only Men are eligible to become Imputed Income Peons. As commenter Pugs Fugly noted:

And yet....my ex-wife hasn't paid a dime in over a year, I'm talking 11K in arrears, and the state does nothing. They talk a great deal; the people I have to deal with have explained that revoking her license or issuing a warrant for her arrest are only considered as a "last resort" but they won't explain or even hint when we'll finally get to that point.

I realize this won't be popular, but I would advise men in failing marriages to make it very clear to their soon-to-be ex-wives that they will not be paying child support beyond a mutually agreed-upon amount, they will only be paying it so long as they remain employed, and that any attempt

to involve third parties in what is a family matter will be met with an immediate international relocation and an end to all child support as well as all contact with the children.

If the woman is still willing to light the fuse once the relocation bomb has been armed, then there is little chance that she was going to permit her ex-husband to have a relationship with his children anyhow. On the macro level, the unjust system will not die until men refuse to keep submitting to it.

It's a big world out there, full of possibilities. If your ex-wife is determined to put an end your current life, then accept that it is over and go build yourself a brand new one somewhere else that doesn't give a damn about US family courts.

A year in Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 01, 2014

Happy New Year to everyone, be ye alpha or omega. 2013 was a banner year for Alpha Game, as the historical traffic measured in Google pageviews indicates:

2011: 546,438

2012: 1,675,300

2013: 3,771,032

Despite the growth in traffic, I can't say that I'm particularly pleased with my blogging here this year. While I got a little better about posting here on a regular basis, I did not feel the quality was not entirely satisfactory. And while I was pleased to bring some excellent posts by others to your attention, I didn't feel that my original contributions were up to par. I'm hoping to do better in 2014, but regardless, I'm pleased to see how AG is developing its own community of those interested in delving deeper into intersexual relations.

2013 saw some big steps forward for Game, from mainstream reporters getting in touch with some of the more significant Game bloggers to Dr. Helen Smith publishing *Men On Strike*. I hope that the Game community will continue to challenge and support each other as we stand in steadfast opposition to the equalitarian feminist regime that has been imposed upon the men of the West.

Beat Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 02, 2014

From the Neal Cassady letter that Jack Kerouac described as [The Great Sex Letter](#):

I was sitting on the bus when it took on more passengers at Indianapolis, Indiana – a perfectly proportioned beautiful, intellectual, passionate, personification of Venus De Milo asked me if the seat beside me was taken!!! I gulped, (I'm drunk) gargled & stammered NO! (Paradox of expression, after all, how can one stammer No!!?) She sat – I sweated – She started to speak, I knew it would be generalities, so to tempt her I remained silent.

She (her name Patricia) got on the bus at 8 PM (Dark!) I didn't speak until 10 PM – in the intervening 2 hours I not only of course, determined to make her, but, how to DO IT.

I naturally can't quote the conversation verbally, however, I shall attempt to give you the gist of it from 10 PM to 2 AM.

Without the slightest preliminaries of objective remarks (what's your name? where are you going? etc.) I plunged into a completely knowing, completely subjective, personal & so to speak "penetrating her core" way of speech; to be shorter (since I'm getting unable to write) by 2 AM I had her swearing eternal love, complete subjectivity to me & immediate satisfaction. I, anticipating even more pleasure, wouldn't allow her to blow me on the bus, instead we played, as they say, with each other.

From this letter, we can discern two things. First, [the Chateau is correct](#) and there is an element of sociopathy to natural player behavior. If you're familiar with *On the Road* or the story of its real-life inspiration, then you're aware that Cassady was not entirely all there, either in terms of sanity or conscience. But he was, sexually speaking, a definite ALPHA. Women respond powerfully and sexually to sociopaths; it's not a coincidence that women used to faint at Adolf Hitler's speeches. Certain elements of Game do involve the imitation of sociopathic behavior, and this is why some decent men would rather lose women they desire and permit their marriages to fail than behave in the necessary manner.

Second, the natural behavior that Game imitates has been around much longer than even most theoreticians of Game realize. Once one knows what to look for, one can find elements of Game in the works of Flaubert, of Dostoevsky, and even Shikibu. When one considers that the latter dates back to the 11th century, it should be apparent that there is nothing new about it, there is only the recognition of something that has been obscured and buried by feminism, and before that, the chivalric social mores of mid-20th century America.

Sociopathy is rising in America for the reason that we have lionized the Neal Cassady's of the nation while simultaneously emancipating female desire from its former social strictures. Young women are now free to pursue whomever attracts them, without any practical guidance from their parents or female elders, and history teaches very clearly that the men who most attract young women are sociopaths and societally destructive narcissists.

This is why knowledge of Game is so important to society. If its artificial practitioners refuse to utilize it, too many of them will continue to lose out to the naturals and eventually become grass-eating herbs with no interest in constructively participating in society.

Alpha Mail: the magical tool

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 03, 2014

GG not only ignores the evidence of her own eyes, but insists that everyone else must do the same:

Forgive me VD, but you have the uncanny ability to come so close, so very close... and then to veer so far off into the abyss all one can do is watch you float away.

Women respond to whomever is in CHARGE. It has nothing to do with being attracted to sociopaths or sociopathic behavior. Our world, our culture, has put a whole lot of sociopaths in positions of authority. They aren't attractive because of the way they act, they're attractive because of the power they hold. If pirates ran the world, we'd love pirates. If nerds held all the cards, we'd love nerds.

The flip side of that for some women is the pity factor. We will lay down in the railroad tracks to try and "fix" a sociopath. It's not really sexual attraction, it's a symptom of female pride, we believe that our love and our sexuality should be powerful enough to cure what ails them. That's a small percent of the population, however. Most women are not that interested in martyrdom and the odds of getting yourself killed.

This is a load of complete horseshit. Women ALWAYS come up with some idiotic excuse to explain why what they are doing isn't what everyone can plainly see they are doing. It's as if GG has never seen a woman turn down dozens of perfectly decent, educated man with a decent job after another, only to volunteer for the role of sex toy for the first tattooed thug, drug addict, or criminal to show her any interest.

Is the unemployed guy who spends his days huffing paint in charge of anything? What is the guy sitting in a cell for the next 50 years in charge of? GG is simply doing what every woman does when confronted with the reality of her sex's behavior: she invents nonsensical fictions in an attempt to deflect criticism. Female behavior can be readily manipulated so long as one realizes that one of its primary motivating factors is the avoidance of criticism.

Now, it's entirely possible that GG doesn't happen to be drawn to sociopaths herself, but rather the socio-sexual dominance that sociopathy often emulates. But she does not speak for the 3.5 billion women on the planet. And this female solipsism is why no man should EVER listen to ANY woman about what another woman wants. Most women are provably unreliable with regards to their own sexual desires; they are totally useless with regards to any other woman's with the possible exception of their closest friends' favored types.

As several commentators observed yesterday, women are always in a hurry to fix sociopaths, criminals, and murderers, but they're considerably less interested in fixing the mentally handicapped, the physically handicapped, and the socially awkward. This tends to bely GG's insistence that it is the fixing process that is the female motivating factor. As does the fact that women's vaginas are not some sort of magical Black and Decker device; one can't help but notice that this selfless fixing on the part of women somehow always seems to involve resorting to the use of that remarkable tool.

The walking dog

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 04, 2014

Sir, "Sir, a woman's driving NASCAR is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. **It is not done well**; but you are surprised to find it done at all."

Don't be fooled. By all measures that really count with Danica, it was a great year.... She mentioned mechanical issues, bad luck and the ever-popular "learning curve" that young drivers have to go through. But a lot of teams can bemoan bad luck, mechanical woes and a dog eating their spare tire. As for that nasty NASCAR learning curve, let's see how some other big names handled it.

Jimmie Johnson had eight races in the Busch series (now Nationwide) before moving up to the big circuit. He had three wins and 21 top-10s in his rookie season. He was 26.

Jeff Gordon raced two years in the Busch series. In his first Winston Cup year, he had seven top fives and 11 top-10s. He was 21.

Kyle Busch spent two years in Nationwide. In his rookie Sprint Cup year, he had nine top-fives and 11 top 10s. He was 21.

Joey Logano spent 15 minutes in Nationwide. He had three top fives and seven top 10s. He was 19.

Danica had 58 Nationwide races before this season, going a tidy 0 for 58. If you add Sprint, Nationwide and Indy races, she is now 1 for 221 (that winning coming in Japan).

Personally, I want to see Danica compete in MMA. Forget NASCAR, THAT would be real entertainment. And I don't see why the sports media seems to think people will be entertained by watching women compete ineptly with men. Wouldn't it be absolutely hilarious to see men playing on women's soccer, basketball, and volleyball teams?

Because equality!

And let's not forget the hypergamy. Who is even remotely surprised that Ms Patrick abandoned her husband for a fellow NASCAR driver? What a pity one can't get odds on that sort of thing. Women often lament that men are less than supportive of their careers and enthusiastic about their success, well, perhaps if there was not a reasonable expectation that their success would result with the end of the marriage or romantic relationship, they would understand this lack of enthusiasm.

Why children need fathers

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2014

The feminists discovered that fish actually did need bicycles after all. And as the hordes of fatherless bastards leave women dismayed in their totally predictable failure to grow up into responsible, productive men, they're gradually learning that [kids need men too](#):

Encouraging risk: In their approach to childrearing, fathers are more likely to encourage their children to take risks, embrace challenges, and be independent, whereas mothers are more likely to focus on their children's safety and emotional well-being. "[F]athers play a particularly important role in the development of children's openness to the world," writes psychologist Daniel Paquette. "[T]hey also tend to encourage children to take risks, while at the same time ensuring the latter's safety and security, thus permitting children to learn to be braver in unfamiliar situations, as well as to stand up for themselves." In his review of scholarly research on fatherhood, he notes that scholars generally find that dads are more likely to have their children talk to strangers, to overcome obstacles, and even to have their toddlers put out into the deep during swim lessons. The swim-lesson study, for instance, which focused on a small sample of parents teaching their kids to swim, found that "fathers tend to stand behind their children so the children face their social environment, whereas mothers tend to position themselves in front of their children, seeking to establish visual contact with the children."

Protecting his own: Fathers play an important role in protecting their children from threats in the larger environment. For instance, fathers who are engaged in their children's lives can better monitor their children's comings and goings, as well as the

peers and adults in their children's lives, compared to disengaged or absent fathers. Of course, mothers can do this, to an extent. But fathers, by dint of their size, strength, or aggressive public presence, appear to be more successful in keeping predators and bad peer influences away from their sons and daughters. As psychologist Rob Palkovitz notes in our book, "paternal absence has been cited by multiple scholars as the single greatest risk factor in teen pregnancy for girls."

*Dad's discipline: Although mothers typically discipline their children more often than do fathers, dads' disciplinary style is distinctive. In surveying the research on gender and parenthood for our book, Palkovitz observes that fathers tend to be firmer with their children, compared to mothers. Based on their extensive clinical experience, and a longitudinal study of 17 stay-at-home fathers, Kyle Pruett and psychologist Marsha Kline Pruett agree. In *Partnership Parenting* they write, "Fathers tend to be more willing than mothers to confront their children and enforce discipline, leaving their children with the impression that they in fact have more authority." By contrast, mothers are more likely to reason with their children, to be flexible in disciplinary situations, and to rely on their emotional ties to a child to encourage her to behave.*

I saw the difference between male and female parental roles time and time again in a toddler gymnastics class. I was the only father there, and unsurprisingly, my child was the only one who didn't have anyone holding his hand as he crossed the balance beam or as leaped down onto the big padded mat. A few days later, my child was practically running across the beam and leaping headlong from the platform. Most of the other kids, half of whom were older, were still edging fearfully across the beam, tightly

clutching Mommy's hand.

Sure, you still want Mommy there to kiss the boo-boos when it all goes wrong, but children need Daddy to teach them the difference between acceptable and unacceptable risks.

Alpha Mail: chick lit

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2014

A reader has an epiphany:

I realized another truism in chick lit which is that if the female protagonist is described as a bit homely then she will get to sleep with handsome men, the rest will be attracted to her, and even the other women will be a little sensual around her. It's the female equivalent to the wise cracking snarky gamma using his wit to get laid.

I understand why it sells as it lets them live in a fantasy world for a while, but the danger is when they start to believe the fantasy in reality.

Say what you will about the guys who read comics, but even if they like to dress up like superheroes, at least they don't genuinely believe they can fly or shoot webs out of their fingers.

We shall gently pass by the obvious question of how this particular reader has such in-depth knowledge of this particular literature.

The perfect woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 07, 2014

Spacebunny responds to some women who are always moaning about rape and assorted feminist nonsense [on Twitter](#). How could a man not love her?

[@EVB_Now](#) [@MsVanillaRose](#) [@jessikart](#) we're all victims. Group hug! PIV is always rape, ok?

So, get your rape on, boys. The ladies, they love the rape.

The amazing thing about that article is that this is NOT the most absurd sentence she has ever written: *"Just to recall a basic fact: Intercourse/PIV is always rape, plain and simple."* Hard to top, a more innocent man might say. But at Alpha Game, we are skeptical, we are, one might say, downright cynical, about the limits of feminist stupidity.

To paraphrase Voltaire, or Sartre, or some other pessimist concerning the human condition, the only way to comprehend what mathematicians mean by ∞ is to contemplate the limits of feminist idiocy. Consider this fascinating essay on "[science and essentialism](#)": *"women have systematically been the inventors and creators while men stole their knowledge and skills"*

If only there was a time machine and we could send this woman's essays back to the men who voted for women's suffrage. Forget women voting, we'd be living in a Gor-style society, we'd have giant flying warbirds, and John Norman would be ruling the world as our unanimously elected Dictator-for-Life.

Identifying the future fatty

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 08, 2014

Science discovers that [fat women hate exercise](#):

While the women viewed the pictures, the functional M.R.I. machine monitored their brain activity. The resulting readouts revealed that overweight women's brains were put off by exercise. Shown images of people being active, these women developed little activation in the putamen region of the brain, suggesting that they did not enjoy what they were seeing. At the same time, a portion of the brain related to dealing with negative emotions lit up far more when they viewed images of moving than of sitting. Emotionally, the brain scans suggested, they anticipated disliking physical activity much more than they expected to disdain sitting.

Leaner women's brain activity, by and large, was the opposite, with the putamen lighting up when they watched others work out and envisaged doing the same themselves.

The same approach was used to show that "many overweight people's brains operate differently than the brains of thinner people when they look at images related to eating. In previous neurological studies, when heavier volunteers viewed pictures of food or food preparation, they typically developed increased activity in portions of the brain involved in reward processing, or an urge to like things, including in an area called the putamen. At the same time, their brains showed relatively blunted activity in areas that are thought to induce satiety, or the ability to know when you are full. These changes generally are reversed in the brains of thinner people shown the same images."

In other words, if you're a young man attracted to a woman whose eyes

light up at the sight of cake, and who moans at the thought of exercise, the chances are that she's a future fatty in the making. Throw in an overstuffed mother, and you've pretty much got a guarantee that she's going to chub out in the next ten years.

Now, that's fine if you're a portly gentleman yourself, or if you happen to prefer big beautiful women. But regardless, it's a useful science-based metric for predicting if a young woman is going to blow up or not.

Alpha Mail: finding a conservative wife in a liberal sea

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 09, 2014

MCB sends a request via Twitter:

Could you do a column with advice for males to find a good wife? What's out there seems 90% corrupted by liberalism.

Let's begin by pointing out that there are a few misconceptions inherent in the question. Good wives are made, not born. And women's political ideology is both dynamic and malleable. So, the question is not how one *finds* a good wife, but rather, how one collaborates in the joint process of *making* a good wife.

Now, it's true that this isn't something a man can do on his own. He needs the wholehearted cooperation of the woman concerned. That being said, I suspect that the major mistake that most men make with regards to looking for a potentially cooperative women is to look at their current state rather than the trend and the *relative* position.

For example, single women in an academic environment are always going to be more or less left-wing. This is because women are heavily affected by their environments and they tend to adapt their views to more closely match those of the people around them. So, a women who is taking Women Studies courses and votes Democrat but nevertheless remains within shouting reach of sanity is actually more likely to make for a good wife than the ostensibly Christian Republican woman who lives with her good conservative family and considers herself a political moderate.

So, the first thing to do is find a woman who is somewhat to the right of her surroundings, regardless of what those surroundings might be. That's

the true indicator of her ideological inclinations. The second thing to do is provide her with an anchor. Never back down from your views, never apologize for them, patiently explain them when asked, and whenever your views are attacked by someone else when she is around, destroy the attacker mercilessly in a *rhetorical* manner. Don't bring up your views otherwise or try to push them on her, simply be the magnetic rock that draws her closer to you.

For example, Spacebunny once had some checks that openly advocated a liberal position with which I completely disagree, then and now. I never said anything to her about them. However, when a woman working at Barnes & Noble made a disproportionate fuss over them at the checkout counter in order to establish her liberal bona fides - "nice checks!" - I rolled my eyes, thereby drawing the clerk's attention and provoking her wrath.

She demanded to know if I agreed with the message on the checks, and upon learning I did not, promptly declared I was a bad person and demanded to know why my reasons for disagreeing. I looked at her calmly, ignored her demands, and asked her to please ring up my books. She did so, visibly fuming all the while. Spacebunny was appalled by the whole situation, and couldn't believe the clerk had treated me so rudely for the mortal crime of failing to show public enthusiasm for the sentiment expressed on the checks.

It wasn't long before the checks were replaced by other ones featuring an innocuous picture devoid of any political sentiment. And these days, I suspect she would be faster to disavow the sentiment expressed on the checks than I would.

The third thing is to be aware of the company she keeps. If she's around a lot of left-liberals, you need to be aware that they're going to be an influence on her own thinking. Counteract that influence by destroying

their attempts to push their ideology every time they do it in front of you. Eventually, she'll have to choose, and intersexual relations being what they are, if your relationship is going well, she'll choose you. If she doesn't, but continues to move in their direction, well, now you know she isn't marriage material and you'll probably save yourself a painful and costly divorce by nexting her.

Women don't get women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2014

The funniest thing about this young woman's attempt to create [the worst online dating profile ever](#) is the way it reveals that she has no idea how terrible women can be or what actually serves as red flags for the average man:

I made the OkCupid profile of the Worst Woman on Earth, hoping to prove that there exists an online dating profile so loathsome that no man would message it. I did not accomplish my goal.... In making this profile, I made sure my creation touched on every major facet of being truly horrible: mean, spoiled, lazy, racist, manipulative, and willfully ignorant, and I threw in a little gold digging just for funzies. I maintain that there is not a human on this planet who would read this profile and think, "Yes, I'd like to spend any amount of the fleeting time I'm given on my journey around the sun getting to know this person." This profile is my magnum opus; it will be engraved on my tombstone.

Let's look at the major facets she described:

1. Mean: most attractive women are mean. In the immortal words of Heather #1, they are bitches because they can be. Being mean is how women maintain their intrasexual rank. Also, the more Alpha the man, the more a haughty woman tends to draw his attention.
2. Spoiled: Most women are spoiled. By men. We learn to expect it.

3. Lazy: Most young women are, by male standards, lazy. For example, I don't know a single young man who has ever asked a young woman for help moving. Why not? Because we know they won't lift a finger to help others unless it is something they enjoy doing or because there is something in it for them.
4. Racist. These days, that's a major plus in many men's eyes. Does she really think white men are bothered by the fact that she's definitely not a mud shark? It's not as if black men like it when the hottest black women are taken by white men, and Asian men understandably bear considerable resentment on this score. If she wanted to significantly reduce the responses she got from white men, she should have said that she thinks Lenny Kravitz and LeBron James are hot.
5. Manipulative. Seriously? From the male perspective, what woman isn't manipulative? She might as reasonably said that she has breasts and expected men to be horrified.
6. Willfully ignorant. Given that this covers every feminist, every Democrat, and most Republicans on the planet, any man who didn't ignore a woman's willful ignorance would be, if not unicorn-hunting, at least searching for a very rare bird indeed.
7. Gold-digging. Most women are hypergamous. Gold-digging is merely overt economics-focused hypergamy. Problematic, to be sure, but half-expected in the sufficiently attractive.

And what was with all the Aaron Carter stuff anyway? Who the hell is Aaron Carter? All men already know that women listen to crap music, so what difference could it possibly make whether it is one terrible pop artist versus another terrible pop artist? Does she think the fake profile would have been one iota less off-putting if she had pretended to be a Justin

Bieber or One Direction or Beyonce fan like tens of millions of young women genuinely are?

What she should have done instead is posted something more like this:

1. i have a great job! i love my life as a guidance counselor in the Women's Studies department at UG! Go Dawgs!
2. i am ten tonnz of snarky fun! If u can't handel that, u run!!!
3. no Republicunz! No hate! 1 Luv!
4. i will leave u for Taye Diggs if he ever ask me 2!!!! Fair warning, ayight?
5. love me, love my cats. i haz 4! They can haz cheezburger.
6. my main man LaThomas iz my life. he iz Gods gift 2 me!
7. i am a big and beautiful woman. If u only like anorexy bitchez, u ain't man enough for me.#truedat

She'd still get some responses, I'm sure, but not nearly as many. This just illustrates, again, why it is worse than useless to take advice from women concerning how to attract other women.

The nuclear ultimatum

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 11, 2014

Follow me through this simple train of logic. **Whereas:**

1. There are potentially good wives who are rendered unmarriageable primarily by virtue of consequences of their past decisions.
2. Women are dynamic creatures whose perspective and attitudes are usually defined, per de Sade, Day, and various others, by their current lover or husband.
3. It has been observed that single women are frequently willing to mistreat, harm, and otherwise put their children at risk in pursuit of relationships with men they find sufficiently desirable.

Therefore: *A man who is interested in pursuing a relationship with an otherwise high potential single mother can test her ability and willingness to become a good wife and mother to his children by requiring her to give up custody of her illegitimate spawn in return for a commitment from him.*

Now, I have no doubt that this little thought experiment will put numerous knickers in serious twists. But, if one takes a deep breath and thinks the matter through, it will soon become apparent that a successful ultimatum of this sort actually meets the objectives of the Female Imperative as well as those of the BETA male seeking a high grade wife and mother.

The BETA male achieves his objective of finding a higher-grade woman than he can normally attract without the huge negative of accepting the burden of supporting her bastards. Not only that, but by virtue of such a demand, he becomes much more attractive to her, as there are few things more ruthlessly ALPHA than requiring a woman to choose between her bastard(s) and the man with whom she is seeking a permanent

relationship.

In summary, the woman gets a more attractive man than she bargained for, a significant upgrade on the life support front, and she is relieved of the children that were dragging down her prospects. The man gets a more attractive woman than he expected, unencumbered by the elements that reduced her attractiveness to others.

Is it rough on the bastards? To be sure, but seriously, in a world of abortion and no-fault divorce, it's a little disingenuous to claim that the family system gives even the smallest of damns about children. If the legal regime was genuinely set up to defend the long-term interests of the children, divorce would be illegal except for female adultery, abortion would be punished by the execution of the guilty doctors and nurses and the sterilization of the guilty woman, and custody in the event of divorce would go automatically to the father. So, let's not suddenly start pretending that the interests of the children are relevant here.

Besides, in the situation envisioned, the bastards being raised by single women. Let's face it, the odds are already stacked heavily against them and aren't going to get considerably worse by one more strike being added.

So, it's a win for the Female Imperative, a win for the vital keepers of commitment, and a loss for the party that neither society nor the legal system cares about anyhow.

Priorities

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2014

Denise Lewis, the Olympic gold medalist, explains that [a woman's career can never compete](#) with fulfilling her true purpose as a woman:

If Jessica Ennis-Hill thought that becoming Olympic champion was the most incredible feeling you can experience, she should wait until she becomes a mother. I remember watching her on the podium at London 2012, and when that heptathlon gold medal went around her neck, I thought she would burst with emotion.

But I guarantee that moment will pale in comparison to when she holds her baby for the first time, just as it did for me two years after I stood on the top step at Sydney 2000. To bring a new life into the world and to be blessed to have a healthy baby – not always a given – really is a miracle and something very special.

The fact is, there is simply nothing a woman can do that is more important than to become a wife and mother. The chance for a career will always be there, in some shape or form. But the window of opportunity to attract a good man and bear his children is nearly as limited as it is for world-class athletes.

The possessive difference

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 13, 2014

Rollo explains [why "mate-guarding" is an ineffective behavior](#) that is indicative of BETA status:

Back in his earlier work Roissy had an interesting post about the behavioral manifestations displayed between Alpha men and Beta men. Really he likened the behaviors to more animalistic tendencies, but whether or not you acknowledge similar behaviors in people, the reasoning behind these actions make a lot of sense. Alpha men are slow to respond to sudden stimuli (such as loud noises or boisterous taunts) because they are so unused to any significant challenge – in other words, they're not jumpy Betas used to opting for flight instead of fight. Their posture and body language convey confidence, but only because this Alpha posture is behaviorally associated with what Alphas do.

This is an important dynamic to understand when we consider possessiveness. A man with an Alpha disposition would be less possessive, and therefore display an indifference to possessing any particular woman due to his condition of (relative) sexual abundance. Possessiveness, or certainly an overly pronounced manifestation of possessiveness is the behavior of a Beta unused to sexual abundance and more likely accustomed sexual rejection.

It's important to bear in mind that possessiveness is conveyed in a set of behaviors, attitudes and beliefs communicated in many ways. It's not that possessiveness necessarily makes a man unattractive to a woman; on the contrary, it's almost a universal female fantasy to be possessed by a so deserving and desirably

dominant Alpha Man. It's a visceral endorsement of the status of a woman's superior desirability among her peers to be the object of such an Alpha Man's possession; but likewise this is so common a (romance novel) feminine fantasy because of Alpha Men's general indifference to possessiveness that makes it so tempting for women.

When self-deprecating, undeserving Beta men overtly display possessiveness, women read the behavior for what it is. Beta possessiveness is almost universally a death sentence (often literally) for an LTR. Nothing demonstrates lower value and confirms a lack of hypergamous suitability for a woman than a Beta preoccupied to the brink of obsession with controlling her behaviors. This isn't to discount the very real reasons an Alpha or a Beta might have concern for a woman's behaviors, it's that his own possessiveness conveys a lack of confidence in himself.

I've never seen any point in acting possessive. Now, it's one thing to investigate appropriately when a woman is acting squirrely, in a suspicious manner that indicates that she may have been up to something that she shouldn't. That is right and necessary action preparatory to a nexting; for example, when I was single I cut all contact with different women for things as minor as cancelling plans, inviting strange men to a party she was hosting, or simply taking a phone call from a male "friend" late at night.

I never bothered explaining myself to them. Was I insecure or jealous? Not at all. There were a plethora of women to whom I was attracted at the time and my reasoning was that if a woman couldn't decide between me and another guy, well, he was welcome to her. I'd rather spend my time with women who had a distinct preference for me.

Now, this is not an appropriate attitude for a married man, or rather, it is a too-extreme attitude. But, as Rollo properly observes, possessiveness is

merely the opposite of the abundance mentality. It is an indication that you believe that you do not merit your current wife or girlfriend. And, as those who understand Game will recognize, this is not the path to a successful long-term relationship, much less a marriage.

I trust my wife. I certainly don't want her to blow up our life together. But the fact is that if she wants to, there isn't a damn thing I can do about it. And the converse is true as well. She can't do anything about my actions either. I'm not revealing any intimate secrets here, as this is true of every single marriage and romantic relationship on the planet. Human beings have ZERO control over the actions of another human being. Marriage is all about voluntarily coming together and mutually deciding to stay together. Every single day. It is a commitment, but it is also a daily choice.

And in the event a woman fails to make that choice one day, the consolation prizes aren't so bad. As one of my friends discovered, while being frivorced out of the blue was initially devastating, spending his subsequent evenings in the company of various young women who are barely out of college was hardly the equivalent of a circle of Hell. Is it the life he chose? No. Is it the life he wanted? Not at all. But it's the life his ex-wife chose for him and he's having rather a good time making the best of it.

That's the abundance mentality. That's the "life is beautiful" mentality. That is the ALPHA mentality. As philosophers from Sextus Empiricus to Roosh will tell you, [don't shed a single tear](#).

Too much Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 14, 2014

A fat older slut explains that too much male sexual appeal can actually **be a turn-off**:

One such friend tells me that he long ago stopped approaching women he was attracted to in bars. He is a quite a conventionally attractive man, with an extremely muscular build, and his preference is for women of my size or even larger. The most common reaction he would receive was one of anger from women who were so conditioned to believe in their own unattractiveness that they automatically assumed he was making fun of them.

And once more, we see support for Roissy's keen intersexual observations. It also illustrates why men and women alike have contempt for sluts. It's hard for men to score lots of women. It is very, very easy for women to do so, even when they are grey-haired, middle-aged women who go 300 pounds. I'm not utilizing hyperbole for rhetorical effect either. The author of the piece describes herself as a "size 28" and there is a picture. Headshot only, I hasten to add.

A key that will unlock anything is a master key. A lock that can be opened by any key is a useless lock.

However, keep in mind that the same rule applies to men with regards to commitment. The woman who can elicit commitment from any man is an uberbabe. The man that will offer commitment to any woman is an unwanted BETA male.

Equality is incoherence

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2014

To paraphrase V.I. Lenin, sometimes one has to murder a few thousand girls to achieve sexual equality:

Thousands of female fetuses have been killed due to gender-based abortion within some ethnic groups, the latest data reveals. Official figures suggest as many as 4,700 females have disappeared from the latest national census records of England and Wales, raising fears that it indicates the illegal practice of sex-selection abortion has become prevalent in the UK. A government investigation last year found no evidence that women born abroad and now living in the UK were opting to abort females. But an analysis of the 2011 National Census has shown widespread discrepancies in the sex ratio of children in some immigrant families, which suggests girls are being aborted.

Feminism is intrinsically destructive because it is not only at war with biology and societally beneficial intersexual relations, it is simultaneously self-contradictory and totalitarian.

Sarah Wollaston, a Tory MP and GP: "said she is a strong supporter of women's right to choose but that this practice reinforces a very misogynistic view that girls are less valuable than boys."

In other words, the parliamentarian is a strong supporter of women's right to choose, so long as women's choices meet with her approval. Because equality.

Weak men, disorderly women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 16, 2014

“There are people in Europe who, confounding together the different characteristics of the sexes, would make man and woman into beings not only equal but alike. They would give to both the same functions, impose on both the same duties, and grant to both the same rights; they would mix them in all things—their occupations, their pleasures, their business. It may readily be conceived that by thus attempting to make one sex equal to the other, both are degraded, and from so preposterous a medley of the works of nature nothing could ever result but weak men and disorderly women.”

- Alexis de Tocqueville, *Democracy in America*

The Chateau [drew our attention to this quote](#) today, and it is an eloquent rebuttal to those who claim that feminism, or our equalitarian society, is sustainable. How was it possible that a Frenchman could see, more than 150 years beforehand, what the result of sexual equality would be?

Because the logic of nature is remorseless. The logic of nature cannot be avoided. It can be manipulated for a time through technology and human will, but it will always prevail in the end. Already women are turning in desperation to technological measures to help them avoid the consequences of their decisions to delay marriage, already men are dosing themselves with artificial chemicals to restore the masculinity they have lost.

But the results are clear. We have a society of weak men and disorderly women. And such societies are not sustainable, such societies are doomed. Unless it rejects feminism, rejects equalitarianism, and rejects multiculturalism, Western society is doomed. Nature, and Nature's God, have already passed judgment on it.

Feminists: do not pass go

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 17, 2014

Go directly [to the mud huts](#). The sexy, sexy mud huts:

Like many young women in love, Colette Armand believes she was hit by a coup de foudre when she first saw her future husband. 'The attraction was instant,' she says. 'We had an immediate connection.'

Photographs testify to the strength of their bond, showing a beaming young couple clearly delighted by each other's company. That, however, is where the conventional nature of their romance ends. For Colette's intended is a Masai warrior whose home is a mud hut on the vast African plains. Meitkini's tribe have no possessions and no running water, and their food is either plucked from the ground or killed with a spear.

Nonetheless, after a courtship of three years, Colette, 24, is preparing to abandon all the comforts of her western lifestyle to join her life permanently with his - even though, to date, she hasn't shared so much as a kiss with her 23-year-old fiance, as Masai rules forbid physical contact between men and women who aren't married. What's more, she has to accept that, in the future, she may have to share her husband with other women, as Masai tradition permits any number of wives.

Keep this story in mind when you try to tell yourself that women are going to stop their madness themselves at some point, that they couldn't possibly be willing to destroy Western civilization and all of the comforts that it affords them simply because the BETA males of the West don't provide them with sufficient excitement and tingles.

And notice that the woman is willing to live in a mud hut and engage in a three-year relationship without any sexual contact on the basis of "instant attraction" and "immediate connection". This is why it is ill-advised to put any serious time, effort, and expense into pursuing any one woman. Male pursuit is best done in the preparation for the moment of meeting.

Female sexism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2014



Volkswagen up! - Tall Girl I Commercial

Imagine if this ad was recreated, but the man was repeatedly disappointed because all the women he kept meeting had small breasts. Then, at the end, he sees a woman from behind who has a slim build and a small butt, and he sighs, but then she turns around to reveal a spectacular pair of DDs!

That would be considered sexist despite the fact that women have considerably more control over their breast size than men do over their height. But this VW ad is not, because Female Imperative.

Game vs Churchian Idolatry

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2014

The Hawaiian Libertarian [answers a question](#) that plagues many Christian newcomers to Game: how is Game compatible with Christianity?

Discovering "Game" was my game changer. It gave me a language to describe and think about so many things I previously could not even name, let alone comprehend. It provided a schema for grasping the larger concepts bereft in my emasculated upbringing. And ultimately, it has also eventually brought me around full circle into belief in the truth of the Gospel of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ.

For this, I have the degenerate scumbags, the cads, the God Awful P-U-A to thank. Oh promiscuous manwhores who proclaim your proficiency in fornication and adultery, it is your discussions and note-sharing on how to commit these debased sins of hedonistic nihilism by exploiting the fallen, sinful nature of women, that helped me come to understand the primary sin that has infiltrated and subverted Christianity in the West, the sin of IDOLATRY.

I believe that is the real subversion of Christian doctrine in so many Churches today - pedestalization of the pussy...which is really just another manifestation of the ancient, pagan religion of Goddess worship.

From this idolatry flows many other sins and corruption of faith and family.

Anytime a Preacher, Pastor, Elder or some other Churchian

*authority promotes the Female Imperative by exhorting the men to man up and marry ~~the sluts~~ single moms in the congregation, or cut Husbands and Fathers **off at the knees** in their sermons, or praises (worships) and the superior spirituality of Christian women, he is committing the sin of idolatry.*

Any church that declares unchaste women "born again virgins," or any particular woman is excused and accepted by a church and its congregation for destroying her family via frivorce, or preaches mutual submission by husbands to their wives or any other translation of Ephesians 5:22 that undermines a Husbands Patriarchal authority in the home, is a church laying its offerings on the altar of that ancient, pagan goddess bitch.

Without discovering the red pill of game, I doubt I ever would have come to this realization and recognize this idolatry for what it is, nor broken free from its ritualistic worship.

Let's not forget Phillipians 1:15-18: "It is true that some preach Christ out of envy and rivalry, but others out of goodwill. The latter do so out of love, knowing that I am put here for the defense of the gospel. The former preach Christ out of selfish ambition, not sincerely, supposing that they can stir up trouble for me while I am in chains. But what does it matter? The important thing is that in every way, whether from false motives or true, Christ is preached. And because of this I rejoice."

Now, Game is not Christ. Game is not Truth. But Game is truth, and he who comes to love truth will, in time, come to love Truth as well. At the very least, the truth-seeker has set himself upon the rocky and difficult path that leads to the Kingdom of Heaven.

"By their fruits you shall know them." And as Keoni demonstrates, the fruit of Game is a sweet one that is beneficial to men.

Mailvox: a response to GBFM

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2014

Yesterday I was asked how I would respond [to this surprisingly legible rant](#) from GreatBooksForMen entitled "True Christian Women do Not Need to be Gamed: Dalrock & Vox's Christianity is not the Christianity of Jesus Christ". A selection:

Dalrock states that Christians need "Game," and Vox writes, "I'm neither the first nor the only one to notice the intrinsic relationship between Biblical Christianity and the foundational concepts of Game: Women are fallen and women are inherently different than men. Being truth, Game is a subset of Christianity that happens to relate to an area of particular importance and interest to men."

Vox states that Game is Truth and that it is a subset of Christianity. The most-respected, most-read, and most-profound blogger on Game is Heartiste. His "Sixteen Commandments of Poon" summarize Game:

Heartiste makes no claims of being a Christian, but he may well be, as there are those who say they are not going, who go, just as there are those who say they are going, who do not go.

Dalrock and Vox are stating that the teachings of Heartiste are the same as those of Christ, who, by all accounts, defines Christianity.

First, I'll point out that GBFM is being dishonest. He quotes me pointing out that Game is truth, then in the very next paragraph, falsely claims that I state "Game is Truth" when I specifically distinguish between small-t truth, things that happen to be true, and capital-t Truth, which is the Word, Jesus Christ.

This is clearly a purposeful lie, as in the very post GBFM quotes, I wrote: "Game is not Christ. Game is not Truth. But Game is truth, and he who comes to love truth will, in time, come to love Truth as well."

GBFM: "Vox states that Game is Truth"

Vox: "Game is not Truth"

So, GBFM is lying. He also lies when he claims that we are stating the teachings of Roissy and Heartiste are the same as those as Christ. Because both teachings are rooted in the truth, there is necessarily an intrinsic relationship between them, which account for the similarity between the Christian concept of all women being fallen and the Game concept of all women being observably prone to a panoply of unedifying behaviors.

This does not mean both teachings are equally truthful nor does it mean they are the same. Indeed, it is not at all hard to identify the differences between them. However, it must be admitted that the Bible gives considerably less in the way of direction to Man concerning how he should behave towards women in specific circumstances than the Chateau does. It is silent on recommendations concerning text messaging, just to give one example.

I am a Christian. If you want my absolute core advice, it is this: Fear God.

Now, I could simply post that every day, and it would certainly be easier to do so, but I don't see how it would be of much use to anyone. I could also limit my subjects addressed to Christian evangelism, but I don't really have much more to say on that than I already say. However, I have seen that there is a tremendous amount that needs to be said, and that people have not heard before, concerning intersexual relations and their effect

upon our society. That's why I started this blog. And so that is what I address here.

I have great respect for Roissy, for Heartiste, and for Dalrock. I even have a fair amount of respect for GBFM. We are all part of the same great cultural battle for the mind and soul of the West, which has been deeply corrupted by Marxism, by equalitarianism, by secular humanism, by atheism, and by feminism. But the fact that GBFM's heart may be more or less in the right place does not excuse the abandonment of the truth.

There is only one Christianity and that is the one defined by the Lordship, not merely the teachings, of Man's Savior, Jesus Christ.

Game and economic theory

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 21, 2014

Hawaiian Libertarian [points out a connection](#) that, in retrospect, seems obvious:

Given that Vox is both an ascribed creationist Christian and an avowed proponent of the School of Austrian Economics, I find it completely fitting that he is also a proponent of game while completely dismissing the relevancy of evolutionary biology and psychology that are the so-called sciences cited by many game proponents and PUA. In the comment thread of Vox's response to GBFM, he writes:

"Evolutionary biology is nothing but ex post facto fairy tales and psychology is bullshit. Game doesn't require grounding in anything but observation of human behavior and the construction of predictive models from it. The "why" is irrelevant."

In other words, Game as we've come to know it here on these fringes of teh Interwebz, is a Praxeology...i.e. Game is the deductive study of human sexuality and inter-relational behavior based on the action axiom - "If a condition holds, then the following should be done."

Here is but one example that I can think of off the top of my head, that is a game-based action axiom:

**** Women often "fitness test" or "shit test" men. Men interested in mating with a woman need to learn how to recognize when she does this. When he ascertains that in fact she is attempting to fitness test him, there are several known responses that other men have employed with varying degrees of success, such as*

*"agree and amplify."****

Looking at game as an exercise in Praxeology should help those who struggle with the morality of accepting these ideas of game description and proscription, versus the vehement distaste for the immorality of promiscuity many (but not all) game proponents advocate and celebrate.

While I am not trying to speak for anyone else here, I do believe the defining line between those of us in the MAndrosphere who are nominally Christian and advocate Christian Marriage (Vox, Dalrock et al), and see no conflict between Game and Christian morality, versus all the other Christians who are up in arms about it and repeatedly denounce it, is that those of us in favor, simply view game as a Praxeology; it is not a hard science, nor is it a moral code to live by. Rather, it is simply using deductive reasoning to come up with action axiom's to describe the hows and whys of human intersexual attraction and mating behaviors.

These action axioms are useful tools for men to recognize and reverse engineer the myriad of deliberately inculcated dysfunctional behaviors and characteristics that pervades societies institutions, mass media programming and subversion of our churches with the idolatry of Goddess worship. As more and more men embrace the axioms of the Game Praxeology, more and more discover anecdotally that they are based on observable truths regardless of the morality of the men doing the "testing in the field."

I tend to shy away from Austrian economics lingo, mostly because it was coined by erudite German-speaking Jews, and is thus virtual gibberish to the average reader. But Keoni is essentially correct and my outlook on Game is praxeological, which is to say that it is a straightforward matter of viewing human action as a series of probabilistic if-then relationships. The

model is not a moral one because it does not consist of any "thou shalts" or "shoulds", but merely "iss" and "if-thens".

To put the action axiom in more complete terms: "If a condition holds, then the following should be done." would be more accurately stated thus: "If condition X holds, then Y should be done, given objective Z."

With regards to objective Z, as Mises wrote in *Human Action*, only the acting man can identify the reasons for his actions. So, to claim that Game is immoral, or anti-Christian, is to make a fundamental category error. One might as reasonably claim that a shovel is sinful or learning mathematical equations is anti-Hindu. One can criticize the objectives that Heartiste, or Dalrock, or I seek, and indeed, many feminists and equalitarians and white knights do. But there is nothing even remotely objectionable from any coherent moral standard about the mere knowledge of Game and its mechanisms.

Visible damage

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2014

Tuthmosis points out that women with short hair aren't merely less attractive, they are actually **psychologically damaged**. Short hair is a red flag indicating a woman who is unsuitable for serious relationship consideration:

No woman in all of human history has ever looked better with short hair than she would with a head full of healthy locks. Despite this irrefutable fact, American women are “chopping it off” in greater numbers every day. This rears its ugly head in an array of ugly permutations, from the boy-like pixie cut to bizarre semi-shaved head topographies. The rationalizations—whether it’s donating their hair to sick kids or the summer weather—are immaterial. The effect, and true reasons, are the same.

I blame this lamentable trend on a few factors. The most powerful are the disingenuous lies—from both men and women—about how it looks. Women are quick to encourage other women to cut their hair by telling them how “cute” it is. While I’m no scientist, I’m convinced this is some deep, genetic programming at work, one that forces women—who compete with one another on a physical level on a daily basis—to encourage any behavior that might eliminate competitors in the dating pool. Men are no better. The cowardly and deluded among us perpetuate the myth that “some girls can pull it off.” Pulling something off, I often respond, is the equivalent of “passing” a class. Just because you have enough left-over attractiveness to remain bangable after cutting off your hair doesn’t mean you wouldn’t look better with it back on.

In truth, I think Tuthmosis misses the way in which we should be grateful to women who cut their hair off. Like women who overeat, it's a way for them to advertise their internal issues, which is not always immediately apparent. Long hair is not only an advertisement for a woman's youth and physical health, but evidence of her mental health as well. Want to know if a woman has issues? Her hair length is a fairly reliable indicator.



When a man grows his hair long and starts wearing dresses, we recognize that there is something wrong with him inside. The same is true of a woman who cuts her hair off, but for some reason, most likely the Female Imperative, we tend to be a little less likely to recognize that as quickly. But the consequences are both logical and clear:

TUTHMOSIS: *Let me ask you something: are guys hitting on you less now with the short hair?*

Latin Girl: *Oof. Absolutely. A lot less.*

TUTHMOSIS: *If you had to put a number on it, what would you say the reduction is?*

Latin Girl: *At least 90 percent less. That's partly why I did it. I wanted to be alone for a while after my break up.*

If a man argued that not showering for three months would make him just as attractive to women as when he kept himself clean, we'd know he was nuts. And yet, when a woman does something that women openly admit reduces their attractiveness by 90 percent and insists she is just as attractive, many of us still pretend to take her seriously. Which is perhaps an indication in itself that we harbor suspicions that she is nuts.

The divorce disincentive

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 23, 2014

Unmarried couples [break up much more often](#) than married couples. I'm wondering if one reason why might be the growing financial and emotional disincentives to marriage that have been imposed by the State:

Unmarried parents are four times more likely to split up than those who have wed, research revealed yesterday. It also indicated that co-habiting couples with children under 16 are now responsible for the majority of family breakdowns. On average, 5.3 per cent of these relationships ended each year from 2009-12, according to the study. But among those who had taken their vows, the average rate was only 1.3 per cent, said the Marriage Foundation think-tank and university academics.

Here is the practical dilemma. If marriage is harder to exit without one-sided penalties, it will reduce the likelihood that men will voluntarily break up marriages, but also reduce the likelihood that men will voluntarily enter into them in the first place.

It would be interesting to know if women also account for 80 percent of all unmarried split-ups or not. If not, this would tend to indicate that the divorce disincentive is a contributing factor to *unmarried* split-ups by men on marriage strike.

Betraying the Sisterhood

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 24, 2014

Lest you doubt that women are ruthlessly intrasexually competitive, notice how this woman admits that [she is attacked by her so-called friends](#) for the crime of attempting to appeal to her boyfriend's preferences.

The heinous crime I had confessed to? Not an affair, or neglecting my children — but simply dressing to please my boyfriend, Richard. I'd admitted to Sara that, at the age of 55, I have grown my short hair and swapped jeans and sweaters for skirts and dresses, purely and simply to please the man in my life. But rather than applauding my decision to put so much effort into improving my appearance — and thus my relationship — Sara and my other friends are treating me as a pariah. According to them, I have betrayed the sisterhood.

The problem is that even though she's well post-Wall, she's trying harder and she's realizing the benefits of her efforts. Notice that she even wonders if making a similar effort might have made a difference in her failed marriage. How is she betraying the Sisterhood? She's upping the ante, thereby forcing them to admit to themselves that they are slovenly, short-haired shoggoths by choice, that they aren't forcibly sentenced to a life devoid of male attention.

We've already seen signs of this in the reaction of some women to previous posts observing that short hair on women is unattractive, even a red flag. But the fact is that women who dress for other women should not be surprised when they consistently lose out to women who dress for the man in their life.

It's easy to distinguish a woman who dresses for other women versus a woman who dresses for her man. A woman who dresses for other women

will talk about what is classy, what is in fashion, what is stylish and what is not. She will always has some plausible excuse for not wearing what her man prefers her to wear. Dolly Parton is the perfect example of the other extreme. She's got big blond hair, big breasts, she hasn't changed her style in decades and she makes it clear that she doesn't give a damn what any other woman on the planet has to say about it. It shouldn't be surprising to learn that she's been happily married for 47 years.

Why women lean left

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2014

The Chateau contemplates [why women lean so reliably leftward](#):

the liberalism of women is as much a consequence of their reliance on government serving as husband substitute as of their inherently greater sensitivity to perceived inequality or rifts in community cohesion. This theory gains traction by the evidence that married women become less liberal, ostensibly because their provider needs are being met by a real husband and the government has assumed the role of a malevolent outsider ransacking their intact family for tax money to be distributed to other women and their children.

This is one reason why the 19th Amendment was such a societally destructive mistake. The decision of the Founding Fathers to keep women out of the electorate was no more a coincidence than their decision to not extend the franchise to all French and British citizens or Benito Mussolini's decision to make the political empowerment of women the very first plank in the Fascist program.

Like it or not, increased female involvement in the governing process is inextricably linked to more intrusive and authoritarian government. If you oppose the latter, you have absolutely no choice but to oppose the former.

Cane Caldo is not Chesterton

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 26, 2014

Neither am I, for that matter, but I thought it was important to point out that Cane Caldo's post, entitled [Vox vs Chesterton](#), [is really not an accurate characterization](#).

It's also said—particularly by those of the Vox Day Alpha Game Plan persuasion—that an understanding of Game unlocks the secrets of a contented existence; not just in marital or sexual relations but across the human experience. In other words, it would open one's eyes to the various things that the Neoreactionary and Dark Enlightenment folks have been going on about. With that in mind, let's look at his definition of Game; written in response to my very first post in the Men's Sphere, and hosted by my friend Dalrock.

Vox Day: "A much better definition of Game is this: the conscious attempt to observe and understand successful natural behaviors and attitudes in order to artificially simulate them."

So, Game—in it's broadest sense—is about looking at men who have found success in the world, calling that worldly success good, and then imitating it to the point that these habits of worldly success are internalized and then realized.

Who said anything about "success in the world" or "worldly success"? Cane Caldo is playing exactly the same game as Peter Boghossian and other atheist apologists who redefine faith in order to attack Christian faith. And in the process of doing so, he's made the same mistake as Karl Marx did with the labor theory of value. Success is not objective. It may be worldly or it may be spiritual. Success is subjective. It is defined by the one who seeks it. In the case of Game, it is literally in the eye of the

beholder.

If you want to be rich, imitate the self-made wealthy naturals. If you want to date beautiful women, imitate the natural players. If you want a healthy marriage, imitate the happily married.

I'm not the first to see this contrast between the story of Christ and the stories of worldly success, but I just wanted to lay it out very clear....

Which is fine, but Cane is committing a simple category error here. Chesterton may have stated the foolishness of calling success good, but I simply haven't done that. I mentioned success. Cane is the one who called it good in order to attack it. Now, I do think that knowledge of Game is good because I think that Game is true. And if it is true, then it behooves the Christian man to know it, so that his actions are in accord with reality rather than with indoctrination to which he has been subjected.

3x sluttier than grandma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2014

Cry about it or celebrate it, but **the increasing sexual incontinence of young women** is the reality with which young men have to deal today, both in the UK and elsewhere:

Almost one in 10 of those asked said that they had had slept with more than 10 lovers by the age of 24. The average was 5.65 people.

By contrast, women of their mother's generation, who were in their early twenties in the 1980s, had had an average of 3.72 sexual partners by the same age. And the previous generation were even less promiscuous. Women of their grandmother's generation, aged 24 in the 1960s, averaged just 1.67 partners.

It's not so much the average as the standard deviations that would show where the serious problem is. Remember, the risk of marital failure goes up considerably at 2+ previous lovers. So, whereas the average woman was in the reasonable risk category two generations ago, not only is the average woman now well outside that range, but at this rate, the average will reach the nuclear "very low chance of marital success" range in another two generations.

This should also serve to successfully address the atheist demand to prove that declining religious observance is a reliable indicator of declining moral standards.

Women revel in ruin

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2014

This celebration of the shattering of a millennial-old tradition is sickening:

One of Britain's most ancient cathedrals will put an end to more than a thousand years of all-male tradition today, when a girls' choir is due to make its debut. Canterbury Cathedral has had various forms of sung worship since it was founded towards the end of the Dark Ages, back in the sixth century.

But the singers have always been male.

All that will change when the voices of 16 schoolgirls will soar towards the cathedral's vaulted ceiling on Saturday.

I wouldn't care if there was a convent with a thousand-year tradition of only permitting female singers, I would strongly support continuing that tradition instead of making it like every other American Legion hall and elementary school. But women, with their instinctive desire to ruin absolutely everything, aren't content until they have reduced everything that is uniquely male to the lowest common sexual denominator.

Traditions are valuable and worthy of respect in their own right. Hence the term "time-honored" traditions. But the Female Imperative honors nothing except itself and knows no respect for anything, least of all tradition. That's why it must be ruthlessly stamped out by anyone attempting to build anything capable of lasting.

What is the good that was accomplished by ruining the male-only tradition of Canterbury Cathedral? Did it send a Very Important Message that girls are capable of singing? They may as well have held a Britney Spears concert there and closed up shop. It wasn't "another sign of change in an institution", it was a sign of the collapse of an institution.

A portrait in professional responsibility

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 29, 2014

Roosh rightly [takes Tuthmosis to task](#) for his poorly conceived and insufficiently researched article concerning his assertion that short-haired women are damaged:

After prolonged and vigorous deep thought, I have come to the following conclusion: Tuthmosis has understated how utterly damaged short-haired women are. Run, run far away from them.

Don't believe me? Look at the live Twitter response feed. Tuthmosis may have been too nice. To make yourself ugly, and then try to convince the world that you're in fact beautiful, or that you don't need a man to find you attractive at all, is so delusional that the ROK executive team is currently reaching out to the best mental health professionals in Moldova so that these women can get the help that they desperately need. (At the same time, I have since held a private meeting in the ROK office with Tuthmosis to encourage him to not write with such a polite filter that makes him hesitant to offend the female sex.)

I, for one, certainly hope that Tuthmosis will henceforth cease to affect such a shy and nonconfrontational style. The lad has promise, but he simply has to learn how to come right out and say what he truly thinks.

Avoiding Girlington

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2014

Dr. Helen Smith is interviewed by Forbes [concerning declining male college enrollment](#):

Jerry: “You mentioned a number of institutions in which men feel uncomfortable – no, it’s actually not a matter of feeling uncomfortable, it’s a matter of actually being disadvantaged. There’s one you haven’t mentioned yet which is something that overlaps with an interest of mine and of your husband’s, Glenn Reynolds: the idea of a college bubble, the idea of a higher education system in which the value of the product has been become completely dissociated from the price of it. Talk to me a little bit about – what do you call it, Girtown or Girlington? – the universities as sort of a world hostile to men.”

*Helen: “Right. I call it Girlington [in the book] and that’s sort of like Burlington. There’s so many women at the University of Vermont they call the place Girlington as opposed to Burlington. What’s interesting is that it’s something like 60% women going to college and 40% men, and I think you’re right. I don’t think that it’s just the higher education bubble – I know that my husband Glenn Reynolds is interested in that and actually has a new book called *The New School* coming out about that very topic – but I think that actually what’s happening is that not only is the [college] commodity much less desirable to men but I think that the environment itself is actively hostile towards men. So I think you’ve got two things going on there: you’ve got a commodity college which isn’t to men as important as it used to be, and there are other things that men are finding to do; and at the same*

time I think that the discrimination against men in these diversity-field, women-dominated schools is also acting as a kind of barrier to men. A lot of men don't want to put up with it and a lot of people think, "Of course that's not really happening," but people have no idea what men face in our colleges today.

People simply have to stop thinking about college in terms of when they went to school. It is an entirely different cost/benefit structure than it was 20 or 40 years ago, and must be considered from the value proposition it offers now as opposed to what it offered then. And if one considers the lower quality education, the reduced value of the degree, the vastly inflated costs, and the anti-male discrimination, it is a dubious prospect indeed for most men.

There are other ways to punch the college degree ticket. Look into them.

Plumper princesses

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 02, 2014

Because fat teenagers don't need to learn to stop stuffing their greedy little mouths, they **need to be coddled and made to feel good about themselves** as they gobble ever more doughnuts and ice cream:

A teenage girl has launched a petition for Disney to make a plus-size princess in the wake of controversy over whether the company promotes an unrealistic feminine ideal. Jewel Moore, a high school junior from Farmville, Virginia, wrote on her Change.org page that since Disney has such a huge influence on young girls, it should create a princess with a curvy body to 'show support to a group of girls who are otherwise horrendously bullied by the media.'... Citing research that 'a child's confidence correlates greatly with how much representation they have in the media,' she says a plus-size Disney princess would be a positive step towards body acceptance.

What Princess Chubbawumba doesn't realize is that the objective is not body acceptance, but rather, body transformation. There is no such thing as a positive step towards body acceptance, body acceptance is nothing more than the acceptance of a negative thing.

Don't defend the guilty

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2014

At Alpha Game, we rightly focus on the evils that women do because our mainstream media culture is resolutely anti-male. But that same anti-male culture isn't above suddenly giving certain men a pass when it suits them, men such as accused child molester Woody Allen.

It's a little harder to dismiss the accusations as Mia Farrow's bitterness at her betrayal, as some did, when those accusations are being made directly and publicly [by her daughter](#):

[W]hen I was seven years old, Woody Allen took me by the hand and led me into a dim, closet-like attic on the second floor of our house. He told me to lay on my stomach and play with my brother's electric train set. Then he sexually assaulted me. He talked to me while he did it, whispering that I was a good girl, that this was our secret, promising that we'd go to Paris and I'd be a star in his movies. I remember staring at that toy train, focusing on it as it traveled in its circle around the attic. To this day, I find it difficult to look at toy trains....

For as long as I could remember, my father had been doing things to me that I didn't like. I didn't like how often he would take me away from my mom, siblings and friends to be alone with him. I didn't like it when he would stick his thumb in my mouth. I didn't like it when I had to get in bed with him under the sheets when he was in his underwear. I didn't like it when he would place his head in my naked lap and breathe in and breathe out. I would hide under beds or lock myself in the bathroom to avoid these encounters, but he always found me. These things happened so

often, so routinely, so skillfully hidden from a mother that would have protected me had she known, that I thought it was normal. I thought this was how fathers doted on their daughters. But what he did to me in the attic felt different. I couldn't keep the secret anymore.

It's important to not get so caught up in defending men that we forget that some men are truly the monsters that the feminists attempt to portray us all as being. Indeed, it is important that we police our own ranks, if only to avoid handing them an easy and effective rhetorical weapon with which to hammer us.

This doesn't prove that Woody Allen did it, but his sexually obsessed, neurotic career, and his behavior with Mia Farrow's adopted daughter does tend to lend credence to the charges.

Attraction is not value

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2014

Dr. Helen finds it hard to believe that [men aren't attracted to female intelligence](#) or academic credentials:

Just Four Guys has an interesting post up on “Why Women Fail with Men.” The advice basically boils down to: “Be nice. Be pretty. Don’t get fat. Be available.” The author also says: And for the eleventh billionth time: Men are NOT attracted to your job, your salary, your credentials, your professional achievements, or your accomplishments. Burnishing your curriculum vitae will not help you one iota in finding a man for a lasting relationship. Adding initials after your name denoting advanced degrees or certifications will not help you one iota in finding a man for a lasting relationship.

Okay, some of these points make sense but I have to disagree with a few of them, particularly the latter. I think that it depends on what you are looking for in a relationship. If you are a smart, successful woman with lots of credentials, there are men out there who like that and actively seek smart women. What men don’t like is a phony who uses her credentials to look important. I think if a woman is smart and successful but down to earth and “real,” there are plenty of men who like those qualities, credentials included.

What do you think?

I think Dr. Helen is wrong. I think it is entirely natural that an intelligent woman with a PhD who is an accomplished writer in a happy and successful marriage finds it very difficult to believe that her husband isn't primarily attracted to what she quite reasonably considers some of her more impressive characteristics. But correlation, as we are so often reminded, is not causation.

The key is to look at the word "attracted". While a man may value a woman's intelligence, while he may value her accomplishments, he is not attracted to them. No man wants to fuck a diploma. It all starts with attraction, *physical* attraction, birds and bees, tight butts and firm breasts.

Here is the question Dr. Helen and other smart, accomplished women might do well to consider asking themselves. "If I didn't have my intelligence and I didn't have my accomplishments, would my husband be any less *sexually* attracted to me?" If the answer is no, well, then it should be obvious that while those things may be valued for themselves, they are not the attracting factors. The husbands might value those various attributes and accomplishments, but such things are the icing, not the cake.

I, personally, see high intelligence and academic credentials as an actual disattracting factor. Not all men agree with me, but I am hardly alone. I strongly prefer agreeability and a pleasant personality, and those things tend to be somewhat rare among the well-educated cognitive elite.

Protect yourselves, ladies

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 05, 2014

So whatever happened to all those strong, independent women who are equal to men? It's always amusing how [women's pretensions to equality disappear](#) the moment danger appears:

"Where are our men? Why are they not protecting us?" Sanchez continued, her voice full of frustration. "Men are failing us. I feel as though we are not being protected."

Like a lot of us, she's hot as hell about what's been happening. Sanchez, though, is turning her outrage into action by reaching out to other local women, urging them to gather with her at 9 a.m. Saturday at the site where Thomas was killed, to call on city officials and also on their communities to protect them...

He pointed out that the old code of the streets, that thieves don't hurt women and children, is no longer honored.

Men have been subjected to forty years of propaganda telling them that those old codes are outdated no longer apply. They have been taught from kindergarten that men and women are exactly the same. So, women shouldn't be surprised when bad men no longer treat them with kid gloves, but prey upon them as mercilessly as they do upon other men.

Nor should they be surprised when good men won't lift a finger or run any risks to defend them.

If you want my protection, then you had damned well better be willing to

admit that you are not my equal, that you are not my peer, and you had better subscribe to those old codes. One cannot appeal to that which does not exist. Men haven't failed women, women simply rejected the old codes and the male protection that was a part of it without thinking through the consequences.

Sex education: vibrant edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 06, 2014

I really fail to see how anyone could possibly object to [this multicultural approach to sex education](#). After all, in the USA, kindergarten teachers are hell-bent on teaching their students how to apply condoms to bananas:

Girls as young as ten are being sent to initiation camps in Malawi to be taught about how to have sex and in some cases lose their virginity. The girls are told by their families they are attending a camp with their friends, but when they arrive they are shown how to have sex and told they must lose their 'child dust' as soon as they can or they will get a skin disease.

When she was aged 10 Grace was sent to an initiation camp which took place not far from her home in Golden Village, where Grace lives with her grandmother, reports CNN. 'I was playing outside when my mother told me I would marry. My life was ruined': Ethiopian child bride, forced into marriage at 10, pregnant at 13 and widowed by 14, on the moment her world changed forever

During her week-long stay she said she was taught her about respecting her elders and doing household chores, but also how to have sex by the women that led the camp who are known as the women, known as anamkungwi, or 'key leaders'. She told a group of journalists visiting Malawi with the United Nations Foundation that the women demonstrated sexual positions and encouraged girls to do 'sexual cleansing,' also called kusasa fumbi, which meant they should get rid of their inexperience with sex through practice.

I'm just curious as to what grounds American advocates of sex education could possibly find this hands-on teaching to be objectionable. It seems to me to be an obvious consequence of the trend that began in the seventies. What are we to conclude from this, that one culture's approach to sex education is less viable than another's? Perhaps it is the American secular approach that is simply too repressed for its own good.

An Alpha widow

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 07, 2014

Han Solo annotates [the confession of a Alpha widow](#):

I recently came across a photo of a sexy Brazilian man I had an affair with a few years ago. (OK, I Googled him.) [You know a woman has a robust hamster when she tries to make her nostalgic searching for photos sound like she just "came across" one.]When I saw his sly smile and unruly black hair, I couldn't help thinking that, by comparison, my live-in boyfriend wasn't quite as darkly seductive or exciting.[Well, that's because he isn't! Alpha widow anyone? Fuck phantoms lurking in the dark? Notice how the hot guy from her past still lurks in the dark shadows of her heart but she settled for the stable nice guy. Changing lanes anyone? A certain version of AFBB, perhaps?*

**Fuck phantom--a phrase coined by Bastiat Blogger: a man from a woman's sexual past who lingers in her erotic memory, often the cause of intense longing, desire and withdrawal symptoms]*

I met the Brazilian in line for a film screening [...this guy sounds like the fuck phantom of the opera...]while visiting Manhattan from San Francisco. I was convinced I'd found my ideal man: intellectual, witty, artistic, and hot. We spent a passionate week together, and when I left town, I thought I was leaving behind a new long-distance boyfriend—one who, it turned out, didn't like to call or e-mail...ever. I thought our fling was the start of a relationship; he thought it was a fling, period.[Typical delusion where the man has clearly placed the woman on the fuck ladder and she thinks she's on the relationship ladder. See

this study where women fuck hotter men and where more women than men thought they were in a committed relationship while more men than women thought it was just sex.]

Disappointing, but it fit my usual pattern. [In the sphere we're quite familiar with this "usual pattern" of women hypergamously wanting the hot guy to commit but usually ending up as a fling.] I would fall for a brilliant guy with an irresistible smile who never quite fell for me but who possessed all the qualities I liked in a man: a sense of humor, certified smarts, smoldering looks. Each time, these men—dashing chefs, moody architects—would give me just enough attention to keep me in their narcissistic orbit. Whether or not they'd ever call was just part of the thrill, always keeping me on edge. Outwardly, I told myself I was having fun and it was just a matter of time before someone wanted to settle down; inside, I started to worry that I wasn't lovable or exciting enough.

[Notice how she would fall for guys that wouldn't fall for her. Of course, she hamsters out and accuses them of being jerks and narcissists. Maybe they were but more than likely they were men that could get hotter and nicer women than her and so of course they would only view her as fling material. Regardless of how outsiders would rank this woman and her fuck-fellows, in the only market that matters, namely the market of HIM and HER, her relationship value in his eyes was far below his value in her eyes and thus he never commits. And since there's a recurring pattern here, it's easy to conclude that she is a habitual hypergamous chaser, always trying to catch the man of her dreams. And notice how she thinks she's oh so close and that just next time the brooding, spontaneous hotty will finally fall in love

with her.

Then she worries about whether she's lovable enough. Well, let me tell you this straight out. No, you're not lovable enough to the men you're choosing. They only see you on the fuck ladder, not on the love-and-marriage ladder. This is one of the hardest red pill truths that the more hypergamous half of women have to confront: the man you can get to commit to you will nearly always be less hot, exciting or famous than the man you can get to fuck you.

And another important point is that you will feel low self esteem when you get flinged and flung, elated and deflated, pumped and dumped. When your expectations are too high then you will feel that you're not good enough...but this isn't just a feeling, it's the cold, hard truth of the morning walk of shame. The actual truth is that you simply aren't "good enough" in the hot bad boy's eyes or the successful "perfect" guy's to induce his commitment.]

Of course, this woman not a cliché. Her behavior is a common phenomenon that is a consequence of unrestrained female hypergamy combined with a sexually feral society. And its results are easily anticipated.

No sympathy for the stupid

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 08, 2014

Of either sex. Morpheus notes that men these days **have no excuse** for being caught off-guard by female nature:

Deti, you and I grew up when this information was not widely available or accessible. There was no Internet. There was no Roissy or Rollo. No one had formulated this body of knowledge yet. We can be forgiven our mistakes out of ignorance. Men today have no excuse with the easy accessibility of reading and learning this material. Probably serves him right if this Laura Fraser divorce rapes him and he gets killed on child support once she hits the 7-10 year ennui realizing she "loves him" but "isn't IN LOVE with him".

This is true of women as well. They have NO EXCUSE for getting pumped-and-dumped by an Alpha player. The information is out there. The processes and mechanisms are very well understood and articulated. The female 7 who tries to lock down a relationship with a male 9 with sex has no excuse for being surprised by the outcome, no more than a delta male who marries a thirty-something single mother who is superficially out of his league does when she suddenly gets unhappy and decides she would prefer an unemployed boyfriend and a well-funded divorce.

The facts are out there. The truth is out there. If you're going to persist in delusion and denial, that's absolutely fine, but don't expect anyone to have sympathy for you when your obviously terrible decisions produce the expected consequences.

Single mothers are bad for children

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 09, 2014

It seems strange to have to point out that [single mothers are bad for children](#), but since Americans have lost all ability to utilize reason and common sense and only recognize appeals to what they recognize as authority, we have no choice but to hit them repeatedly in the head with scientific studies:

Just as some conservatives have started talking seriously about rising inequality and stagnant incomes, some liberals have finally begun to admit that our stubbornly high rates of poverty and social and economic immobility are closely entwined with the rise of single motherhood.

But that's where agreement ends. Consistent with its belief in self-sufficiency, the right wants to see more married-couple families. For the left, widespread single motherhood is a fact of modern life that has to be met with vigorously expanded government support. Liberals point out, correctly, that poverty rates for single-parent households are lower in most other advanced economies, where the welfare state is more generous.

That argument ignores a troubling truth: Single-parent families are not the same in the United States as elsewhere. Simply put, unmarried parents here are more likely to enter into parenthood in ways guaranteed to create turmoil in their children's lives. The typical American single mother is younger than her counterpart in other developed nations. She is also more likely to live in a community where single motherhood is the norm rather than an alternative life choice.

The sociologist Kathryn Edin has shown that unlike their more

educated peers, these younger, low-income women tend to stop using contraception several weeks or months after starting a sexual relationship. The pregnancy — not lasting affection and mutual decision-making — that often follows is the impetus for announcing that they are a couple. Unsurprisingly, by the time the thrill of sleepless nights and colicky days has worn off, two relative strangers who have drifted into becoming parents together notice they're just not that into each other. Hence, the high breakup rates among low-income couples: Only a third of unmarried parents are still together by the time their children reach age 5.

Also complicating low-income single parenthood in America is what the experts call "multipartner fertility." Both divorced and never-married Americans are more likely to repartner and start "second families" than Europeans, but the trend is far more common among unmarried parents. According to data from the Fragile Families and Child Wellbeing Study at Princeton and Columbia Universities, over 60 percent of low-income babies will have at least one half sibling when they are born; by the time they are 5, the proportion will have climbed to over 70 percent.

All of this would be of merely passing interest if it weren't for the evidence that this kind of domestic churn is really bad news for kids. The more "transitions" experienced by a child — the arrival of a stepparent, a parental boyfriend or girlfriend, or a step- or half sibling — the more children are likely to have either emotional or academic problems, or both.

Considering that divorce and child support are justified on the basis of "for the children", shouldn't single motherhood be banned? You know, "for the children"? Or were the children always just a veil for the Female Imperative?

Also, before anyone is moved to leap to provide an anecdotal because feelbad, please keep in mind that we are talking about averages, probabilities, and statistical outcomes. Everyone already knows there are outliers. There is no need for anyone to demonstrate an inability to understand statistics.

Ye cats

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2014

One cannot hold all women responsible for the thoughts and words of another woman. One simply cannot. And yet, it's hard to escape the thought that at a mere four years of age, this very young man **has already surpassed his mother** in rational maturity:

I woke up this morning to my nearly 5-year-old son, his big blue eyes close to mine, saying "Mama! Let's play!" Somehow, I dragged myself to the living room where he had set up dinosaurs. He told me the rules: "My dinosaurs have superpowers and yours don't. Mine find yours and then kill them with their power!" That woke me up.

I wondered if I should say something to him about killing -- again. I tried to redirect the violence in the play by having my dinosaurs offer friendship and joint living in a cave. He didn't bite. "No! they are not friends! OK mama? OK?" "OK," I said, in resignation. Because at that moment, it felt like I had lost that battle.

What happened to my gentle little boy who would cradle his dolls if they happened to fall on the ground? Where is the boy who would never consider the possibility of intentionally hurting another? And where did this one, who pretends to shoot others, come from? "My son will never do that," I used to say.

As usual, parenting is humbling.

Guns first showed up last year. Amidst his love affair with

Mary Poppins and Annie, he also started asking about weapons. He wanted me to cut a gun out of cardboard so he could take it to school. Mortified, I imagined his teachers' reactions when they saw it.

We talked about how guns are best used for protection, only by those whose job it is to protect -- the police, the army. I told myself that he was interested in guns in the same way he was interested in a policeman's pad, handcuffs and hat -- fun tools of the trade.

Eventually, he didn't accept my explanation and started asking questions I didn't have the answers to. And they were questions that I ask myself all the time. Why would we need protection? From whom? Does protecting mean hurting someone else?

One hardly knows where to start. But it is educational to see the way the woman's mind immediately leaps to guns being "best used" by these strange magical authorities whose roles she could never even imagine usurping.

Dude, she's still a princess

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 13, 2014

Charles Blow fails to realize that he's admitted to [a failure of fatherhood](#):

One day when my twins, a boy and a girl, were about 7 years old, we were out running errands.

We left one store and headed for the car. I entered the driver's door, my son got in the front passenger door, but I noticed that I didn't hear a rear door open and close.

I looked around to see that my daughter was still outside the car — her arms crossed, one hand clutching a little green purse made of stiff paper — staring disapprovingly at the door.

I rolled down the back window and asked, "What are you doing?"

She responded, "I'm a princess, and princesses don't touch doorknobs."

Having no idea where she had gotten such a notion, I was equal parts amused and irritated by it. I said, "Get in the car, sweetheart." She repeated her refusal.

This was now a standoff.

So, I started to inch the car forward as if I was going to leave without her. She jumped in the car in a huff: "Why didn't you open that door for me, Williams?"

"Who is Williams?" I asked.

“You,” she said. “On TV when people have servants they’re always called Williams or something like that.”

I had had enough. I turned in my seat and explained to her that, yes, I did call her my princess, and although I loved her dearly, I would not pamper her. I told her that her value and worth were not in what men would do for her, but in what she could do for herself. I told her that in our family, as in life, she would have to be self-sufficient and self-reliant, and that included deigning to touch doorknobs, or in this case, car door handles. And I told her that if she ever called me Williams again, she would be punished.

Williams disappeared into the ether.

Now my daughter is a high school junior, a great student who often makes the honor roll, and a championship fencer who is ranked No. 2 in the country in her age group and weapon. She wants to go to college and study to become a doctor.

She has blossomed into the self-assured, self-sufficient and self-reliant young woman I hoped she’d become, and she now rails against, and writes about, gender bias and gender stereotype. But she still likes to carry a nice purse. Some things never change.

When I think of my amazing young lady going off into a world where there is still a gender-pay gap, it makes me furious.

So, his daughter is about to go off to university, where women are coddled and men are punished for the crime of being male, and he's already preemptively outraged by the fact that she might get paid less if she decides to work fewer hours than her hypothetical male counterparts.

Then again, perhaps she'll get lucky and hook up with a lazy, unemployed guy with a prison record who is content to live off her salary. That's a model that is not exactly unheard of in the Black community, after all. Won't that be empowering!

Equality demands it

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2014

Women should soon [be eligible for the draft](#). Because equality:

NCFM has filed a lawsuit that challenges the legality of requiring only males to register for the military draft. The lawsuit was filed against the U.S. Selective Service System in the United States District Court for the Central District of California on April 4, 2013, Case Number 2:13-cv-02391-DSF-MAN .

The 1981 U.S. Supreme Court equal protection case of Rostker v. Goldberg, 453 U.S. 57 (1981) held that men and women were not similarly situated in the U.S. military because women were excluded from combat, therefore women did not have to register for the draft. Dissenting Justice Thurgood Marshall wrote, “The Court today places its imprimatur on one of the most potent remaining public expressions of ‘ancient canards about the proper role of women’.”

In January, U.S. Secretary of Defense Leon Panetta announced that women will be allowed to enter all combat positions in all branches of the U.S. military, thereby removing the sole legal basis for requiring only males to register for the draft.

NCFM’s complaint alleges that because men and women are now similarly situated in the military, Selective Service’s requirement that only males must register for the draft violates the rights of both men and women to equal treatment under the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution, and under United States Code, Title 28, Section 1983.

Furthermore, men should be advised that if physically attacked by a woman, they should feel free to defend themselves every bit as vigorously as if they were attacked by another man. Because equality.

Black knight the hell out of every woman who so much as mentions the word equality. Treat her exactly like you'd treat a man who runs his mouth, who lays a hand upon you, who dares to get in your face and challenge you. The only way women will ever be convinced of the error of their feminist ways is to be forced to live up to the reality of their ideal.

And besides, there are few things funnier than the look on a woman's face when she suddenly realizes, to her abject horror, that she isn't going to escape the consequences of her own misbehavior by playing the "I'm a girl" card.

The truth about women in the military

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2014

From a comment at VP:

I'm an active duty physician assistant in an infantry combat brigade at one of the "big two" bases. Let me tell you the unadulterated truth firsthand. Most female soldiers are so fat that they face chapter under the Army Weight Control Program. To avoid this, they often become pregnant so they can get out on a chapter 8 and keep their benefits or no longer meet the AWCP requirements due to being pregnant. My unit is deploying. There are two female PAs in our BDE (out of 7). One came up pregnant a week prior to deployment training and the other is getting medically boarded out for a variety of nonspecific issues. It is a fucking joke. Everyone knows it but no one can speak it. God help us if someone ever invades our country. Without air superiority, our only offense will be throwing psych meds at the enemy in an attempt to blind them by hitting them in the eyes, dumping our sleep meds into their water supply, or getting them hooked on narcotic pain meds.

This came in response to the news that Britain's women warriors in Afghanistan have proven 33 times more likely to get pregnant than killed in action.

Alpha Mail: Don't feel pity for the single cat lady

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 16, 2014

Chances are, she's been warned many, many times and fully merits her fate. This was the response to an article in the Wall Street Journal which advised college women to spend more time focusing on their future marriages than their careers:

What follows is an interesting string of comments about that article that I lifted from Facebook. I know some of these people. Names have been replaced with initials to protect the ignorant. My comments are in italics: SS (posted the article to Facebook): I had to check the date on this article incredulously a couple times. Eff this. Although I'm pretty much a 1950's housewife myself. [This woman met her husband in college, dropped out, held a few clerical jobs, and is now a stay-at-home mom, but the article is crazy?]

BPK: Oh God. This isn't satire? Yikes. [I'm slightly impressed that the first response wasn't "Wow just wow" or "What the actual fuck" or involved the word "bullshit"]

KJ: That's bullshit and a half. [There it is. It's bullshit, case closed, end of discussion.]

AB: WTFH?!?! OH HELL NAW - FUCKTHATSHIT [The feminists fall into formation quickly]

SS: Can't believe the Wall Street Journal published this. [I'm not entirely sure why she would consider herself an expert on what the WSJ would or would no publish. I can almost bet my life that she has never read an article from the WSJ web site that wasn't brought to her attention by a feminist/Democrat associate]

AB: I can't either. This is appalling.

RM: "It's okay if you don't want to make marriage your primary goal in life, but here's how to structure your entire life to ensure that you'll get married." [Liberal Catholic, failed first marriage, gained a lot of weight, public school English teacher. Is for some reason appalled that Susan Patton is offering advise to the large number of women that are making marriage the primary goal their in the life.]

SS: "Because admit it, married is the best thing you can be."

JM: That was disgusting. I couldn't even read half of it! [This was one of my favorites. It's strange the things different people find disgusting: killing children and rewarding irresponsibility would be on my list. Giving women who want to have a family the advise to not fuck around because time is short is what disgusts her. And this strong empowered suffragette "couldn't even read half".]

PL: Well I'm going to say I agree with the concept. I didn't start looking until I was done with college and my internship and we see there that got me. Most then were already married. College has the best mix of men who are more like you. I tell young women now. Find. Him. In. College. Because after, it's horrible awful frustrating nightmare of a dating world. [First dissenter. This one is 40-something, no kids, never married. No cats, but a French bulldog, which is arguably worse. She's a goofy sort of welfare and free healthcare type of liberal, but not a bitter feminist. Usually there's no seriousness in anything she says, so this comment really stuck out to me.]

PL: If you want to be married that is. Haha.

CBW: That HAS to be a joke. I cannot wrap my head around it

any other way. She's trolling us. [She can't believe everyone doesn't think just like her. Women aren't supposed to be empowered to think outside the orthodoxy I guess.]

PL: I agree the article is horribly written. But the concept that college is the easiest place to find a husband if you desire to be married? Yah. Cause after is a crappy dating world. I. Know. Girl I could tell you stories. Not dating a lot in college with eyes open to find someone is one of the very few things in life I regret. [A woman admitting regret and making mistakes, and the rest will have none of it.]

SS: Keeping in mind that I got married when I was 20 and am being a hypocrite, isn't college a little young to be making a decision on a life partner? (I fully accept that I was married remarkably young and I am very lucky that it has worked out as well as it has. I would not recommend getting married at 20 to others though. [My husband] and I have managed to somehow grow up together instead of growing apart.)

ML: I'd like to hope that whoever picked the stock photo for the article agrees with our shock and disgust and went out of their way to find the 50s-est looking picture they could find. [Any break from feminist articles of faith elicits "shock and disgust"]

AH: Bullshit article. What kind of world is that author from in thinking that a man/marriage is the most important thing you need in your life? This just cannot be a serious article.

PL: I don't think so [SS]. A whole lot of people do. And we decide what our life's work will be in high school when we choose a major and a college.

ML: [addressing PL from above] No we don't, we may pick a

major and a college but it's how we grow and evolve while actually IN college that chooses our life's work, and even our life's work is rarely a static thing. Even if you end up in your chosen field I can't believe there's anyone who's doing exactly what they thought they'd be doing in high school. And that's the problem with the article too. It's taken something that's part of the organic natural progression of something and making it a static goal. Instead of general dating tips which may lead to more complex, vulnerable, mature relationship it's teaching young women how to land a husband. [Who wants to succeed in obtaining their desires? Just let shit happen.]

CBW: If my divorce taught me anything, it's that there are FAR more important things in the world than being somebody's wife. [If it's not important to her, it's not important to any woman. So says the statistically likely instigator of the divorce.]

SS: Right. 50% of marriages end in divorce. If we groom ourselves from a very young age to become something that has a 50% chance to fail we're taking a big risk.

RL(male) I don't know, if you figure her target audience is young women heading into the corporate world I think her advice is spot on (but poorly written). Actually for young men and women. Approach your personal life like your professional, network and network now. Dating in the corporate environment is a mine field.

PL: Well, I'm doing what I said I'd be doing in the 7th grade - I'm an architect. But I'm not married and THAT I regret. Telling young men and women who want to be married and have a family that they can wait and meet someone later in life is just a damn lie.

SMM: "Once you're living off campus and in the real world, you'll be stunned by how smart the men are not." True story.

RL: Esp if you're female, every year you get older but 20 y/o's stay the same age.

ML: As a 26 year old who is no longer in college and who does indeed have trouble dating now and who WOULD like to be married and have a family I'll be damned if I'm going to interpret that it's because I wasn't marriage-minded enough when I was 20 and now I've just missed the boat. [This one missed the boat at conception because "she" is a post-op transsexual. I doubt being an older saggier transexual in 10 years will lead to more successful dating.]

RL: Maybe not missed the boat, just that there isn't as many boats in the port. I did it, I was there.

PL: What [RL] said. It's just so much harder is all.

RL: There's a lot of finding someone that's single and then finding out WHY they're still single.

ML: Well, I'm still looking for The One and I think like I always did that he'll be someone that I just find naturally...I'd feel like if I went at it like this article suggests I'd end up clinging to someone out of desperation than love, but that may just be me.

RL: That's why I'm saying the article is poorly written and I'm saying "network". I would have written it to say,"while dating in college, make a point to keep in-touch with the ones that share your goals/values/interests. Why? Because when you're in a place that you want to get married he might not be still available, but he might have a buddy that is."

CBW: The idea that women are too focused on being intellectual, or shouldn't have career aspirations that would allow them to earn more than their (potential) husbands is absurd and patently offensive. I can't believe anyone is even trying to defend this article. Sure, it's easier to meet people in college. This is why online dating sites now exist. Every other premise she poses in this article is b.s.

ML: Haha if I lost the chance to be with the guy I would SO not want the guy's buddy...I suppose that's my main block with this, the EPIIIIIIIIIIC sexism of the article aside, I'm immensely put off by a rational, risk-assessment approach to dating with the goal being marriage, it feels very unnatural to me-plus, I feel almost like I'm using people when I try to network as it is, I'd definitely not be able to bring that into the dating sphere. Perhaps I'm a hopeless romantic. Or naïve. Either way, I do not regret any past decisions that may have led to me being single, nor will I ever, even if my dreams of having a family never come true. Also, I just read the comments, which are full of men explaining that feminism has ruined marriage because a woman who cares about a career is not marriage material and women need to refocus on motherhood and relearn 'feminine patience' and so now I'm too upset to rationally discuss this without using a large amount of violent swear words except to say that I feel the very idea of teaching anyone to be 'marriage minded' is dangerously regressive no matter how it's presented, and I'm out.

What a great bunch of gals! Notice how some of them can't even write correctly, but repeatedly try to claim the article is "poorly written".

Alpha Mail: "Put off career" says female PhD

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 17, 2014

A woman who is more accomplished academically in a much more intellectually challenging field than nearly any feminist you will ever meet speaks against the feminist fetish of career aspirations. She writes in response to a quote [from yesterday's post](#):

"The idea that women are too focused on being intellectual, or shouldn't have career aspirations that would allow them to earn more than their (potential) husbands is absurd and patently offensive."

She's wrong. It's not absurd or offensive, it's straight-up truth. And it's not even so much about the money (although, for the health of a marriage I do believe the husband should be the breadwinner), but about sacrificing career aspirations to do the single most important thing a woman can do, which is to get married and raise a family.

I am a highly intellectual woman with a successful professional career, and I realize now what a mistake I've made by not settling down and having children early. I married 12 years ago, but put off having children in order to finish graduate school and establish my scientific career. Last December, at the age of 42, I had a baby daughter. I realize now that this would've been MUCH easier 10 or 20 years ago. It's not only a struggle to care for a newborn at my age, but making the sudden shift from a woman who has, for decades, been very busy with intellectual pursuits and relatively unencumbered by responsibility to a stay-at-home mom has been unexpectedly difficult.

My own dear departed mother got married at 19 and had me and

my brother at 21 and 22 years of age. I look at old photos of her with us as babies, and she looks deliriously happy. She LOVED being a mother. She had that crazy young-person energy you need to raise babies and no established adult life that she felt like she was losing in order to become a mother. Later, when my brother and I were older, she went back to university to finish her degree and enjoyed many happy years as a teacher.

I regret putting off children for so long. I wish I had put off my graduate education and career in order to have had more healthy children. (My first daughter had a fatal chromosomal abnormality and was stillborn. The risk for such problems increases sharply with maternal age -- another reason to start having children young.) The one thing I did right was to learn to cook and keep house, the love and skill of which I learned from my mother at a young age. But motherhood has not come easy at 40+. For that reason, I will tell every girl I know (including my daughter) to not make the same mistake I did. Put off the career. Learn to cook and keep house, find a good man and get married young, and start having babies as soon as possible.

So, who are you going to listen to, young women? Who do you think knows what she's talking about, the woman with both the PhD and the child or the crazy cat ladies with neither physics degrees nor children?

No matter how they crash and burn

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 18, 2014

*No matter how they crash and burn
The feminists will never learn,
That girls are girls and boys are boys
And sluts are nothing but sex toys.
Self-respect can ne'er be gained
From female desire unrestrained.*

*What's driving this new crop of female antiheroes? Unsworth, 35, who drew on her own friendships for *Animals*, a gloriously over-the-top account of female friendship, says it's partially a desire for something new.*

"There's room for books about getting the guy, and I enjoy reading the good ones, but there need to be alternatives," she says. "I felt as though there weren't many stories that featured women just dicking about, and I also wanted to address the idea that if you keep partying, you're an idiot or a failure – like there's just one way to live, which there isn't."

*A similar desire to depict a woman happy to live outside of society's boundaries lay behind Pilger's *Eat My Heart Out*, with its furious young anti-heroine. "Some reviewers have said Ann-Marie is unlikeable, damaged and lost, but I see her as strong," says 29-year-old Pilger. "She's frustrated at the social facades that make up so much of daily life. If you're a man, you can be a disaffected antihero and have a proper existential crisis, but if your character is female, her concerns are dismissed as the petty stuff of personal life."*

She sees her angry protagonist as strong, but everyone else sees her as "unlikeable, damaged and lost". Here's a hint: everyone else is right. It's actually rather remarkable that female novelists have managed to produce [a new crop of protagonists](#) that make Bridget Jones look sane and stable by comparison.

And our societal devolution continues....

Divorce greed

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 20, 2014

Some women have to learn the hard way that marriage isn't a lottery. But from the male perspective, it's nice to know that [some ugly stories have happy endings](#):

It is a decision she surely regrets For Mel Gibson's ex Oksana Grigorieva has filed for bankruptcy less than four years after knocking back a \$15m child custody settlement offer from the Braveheart star.

Her biggest problem is her legal bills, for she owes five lawyers a mammoth \$250,000. During her bitter custody battle with the Mad Max actor she sacked more than 40 lawyers. At the end of it all the Oscar-winning star was ordered to pay just \$750,000 to Grigorieva, which he is stumping up in installments.

The 2011 decision came a year after she turned down a rumoured \$15m offer of settlement.

Regardless of whether one is talking about divorce or a business matter, a reasonable settlement is almost always wiser than going to court. Of course, convincing a greedy gold-digger that she'll do better to accept the settlement may be impossible; some people are always going to shoot for the Moon no matter how low the odds are.

If you're fat, it's your fault

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2014

This should suffice to shut up all the people who attempt to argue that fatties are suffering from anything but a surfeit of food and [a dearth of exercise](#):

A new study suggests that obese women get just one hour of vigorous exercise a year, while obese men don't do much better at fewer than four hours. The findings startled the researchers, whose main focus was finding better ways to measure how much exercise people get.

"They're living their lives from one chair to another," said Edward Archer, a research fellow with the Nutrition Obesity Research Center at the University of Alabama at Birmingham. "We didn't realize we were that sedentary. There are some people who are vigorously active, but it's offset by the huge number of individuals who are inactive."

The researchers found that the average obese woman gets the equivalent of about one hour of exercise a year. For men, it's 3.6 hours a year.

"The data was there, but no one looked at it and parsed it the way we did," Archer said. In the big picture, "there is a great deal of variability; some are moving probably a fair amount. But the vast majority [of people] are not moving at all."

It's not that hard. Seriously, it's just not. I lead the sedentary life of a lion. For 23 hours of the day, I do nothing at all. Not a damn thing. And for one hour a day, I run, I lift, or I bike. That's all it takes. 4.2 percent of your time. 4.2 percent.

Chivalry is dead, ladies

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 23, 2014

You killed it. It's dead. You can vote and you can work and you can divorce now, so shut the hell up and stop expecting men to protect you, provide for you, or even bothering to lift a finger for you. You wanted "equality" and you got it. So, stop [whining about it](#) already:

Has anyone ever helped pop my bag up into the overhead compartment? Nope. Have I seen any other woman helped? Nope. This week, an engineer in his 50s just stood there in the aisle, his hands clasped, as I played Olympic weight-lifting with my suitcase right in front of him. Just stood there, looking intently at the sticky carpet. Probably afraid to chip a nail or something.

Has the women's liberation movement really scared the bejesus out of men this much? When did it become chivalrous to steadfastly look away and not bother to help? If a 6am flight is anything to go by, you'd think the concept of a gentleman was well and truly dead.

I promise you, I won't get angry or defensive or give you attitude, I'll in fact be super-grateful and flash you an extra-big smile despite the lack of sleep.

Which brings me to the final dismount. Even before the seatbelt sign goes off, the jackets get put on, the suitcases get territorially placed in the aisle, and the competitive rush to get off that plane begins.

Of course, I'm left to struggle with my own bag. It's not that I expect help, it's just the harshness of it all I find a bit surprising.

I do not help single women in any circumstance in which I wouldn't help a man. I do always help mothers with young children, which can be a little amusing on those occasions when you find yourself standing on a train with a stroller and a baby while the mother is on the platform wrestling with her other kids, very much hoping that the train doesn't pull away before she gets on board.

But I don't help other men stow their luggage, so why on Earth would I help some perfectly healthy young woman who professes to be not only strong and independent, but my equal?

As Instapundit correctly noted: "Chivalry was a *system*, which imposed behavioral obligations on women as well as on men. Women were happy to cast their obligations off, yet seem perennially surprised that men haven't stayed exactly the same."

Ray Rice is the perfect image of equality in action. Based on the police summons of both the Baltimore running back and his fiance, his fiance hit him and Rice promptly hit her right back. Is that what feminists wanted? Because that's what they got, and they damn well deserve it too.

Ideologies have consequences.

Don't accept neutering of yourself or others

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2014

Matt Walsh points to [behavior that has become increasingly common](#) in our generation:

I certainly can't read their minds, and I don't know what goes on behind the scenes, all I know is that the husband couldn't seem to utter a single phrase that wouldn't provoke exaggerated eye-rolling from his wife.

She disagreed with everything he said.

She contradicted nearly every statement.

She even nagged him.

She brought up a "funny" story that made him out to be incompetent and foolish. He laughed, but he was embarrassed.

She was gutting him right in front of us. Emasculating him. Neutering him. Damaging him.

It was excruciating.

It was tragic.

It also was, or is becoming, pretty par-for-the-course. The respect deficiency in our culture has reached crisis levels.

Now, some of us are fortunate enough to have wives who understand how awful this sort of behavior makes them look to others. Some of us are fortunate have wives who simply wouldn't do this out of the decency of their own hearts, or perhaps even out of respect for their husbands.

But many men don't.

So, I have two pieces of advice. One is for the men whose wives behave like this. Gentlemen, life is too short. The sex isn't worth it. Don't put up with this. Don't permit anyone, much less your wife, to treat you this way. Call her out. When she nonsensically contradicts you, crush the contradiction and make her look like a fool. When she tries to play belittlement off as a joke, tell her "it's not fucking funny to me."

The other is for the men who witness it. Gentlemen, don't sit there in uncomfortable silence. That sort of woman views silence as acquiescence to her bullying. Call her out. Ask her if her behavior is appropriate. Ask her if she isn't embarrassed to treat her husband like that. Alternatively, agree and amplify. Take the scorn she is pouring on her husband and add to it with apparent glee.

In either case, remember that women are MORTIFIED at being called out in front of the herd. It is their kryptonite. So use it when they get out of line.

I think I see the problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 25, 2014

Michael Seville contemplates the intellectual equality of the sexes:

You can't go on forever saying "The game's not fair," when the game has been played ten billion times, under a billion different circumstances; at least, if you are rational you cannot, unless you are prepared to say in just what way it is not fair... Just what is that factor, common to all or most past history, which has interfered with the exercise of the intellectual capacity of women?

Some people love just stringing together anecdotes: women were prevented from exercising their intellectual capacity by this obstacle in Periclean Athens, by that obstacle in Confucian China, by the other obstacle in seventeenth-century France, etc. But an equality-theorist must do more than this. He has to offer some definite explanation of why the intellectual capacity of women has so consistently met with obstacles it could not overcome, and his explanation must be one which is consistent with the equality-theory. It would obviously be no good, for example, if he were to say, "The main interfering factor has been the aggressiveness, sexual exclusiveness, and superior cunning of males."

This suggestion, considered in itself, is by no means without merit: aggressiveness, sexual exclusiveness, and superior cunning are definite and detectable things, and I at least believe that they actually do operate in males, and do impede, to some extent, the intellectual performance of women. But of course the suggestion is not one which an equality-theorist can adopt, since to ascribe superior cunning to males is to contradict the very intellectual equality for which he contends.

Ockham's Razor suggests that the reason women are perceived to be intellectually inferior to men is that they are intellectually inferior to men. The fact that so many women cannot follow this train of thought tends to lend itself as further evidence in support of the idea.

The primary problem here is that most people confuse intellectual inferiority with inferior value. This simply isn't the case; if nothing else, it should be obvious that the vast majority of women place superior sexual value on intellectually inferior men. The quarterback is more highly valued than the chess club champion. And young men often do the same; the cheerleader tends to be more highly valued than the valedictorian. So, why is it suddenly so upsetting when someone observes the obvious?

It is simply bizarre to claim that the sexes are equal in cognitive capacity. They are not, and the intellectual liberation of women and the vast increase in the numbers of women receiving advanced education has resulted in precisely what one expects: absolutely nothing. Where is the vast flowering of human intellectual achievement we were promised by doubling the number of human geniuses being liberated from patriarchal repression and given free rein?

Well, we have *50 Shades of Grey*. And *Girls*. So we have that going for our society.

After forty years of feminism, it should be stone cold obvious why women are intellectually inferior; the smarter a woman is, the less likely she is to have children for various reasons, including hypergamy. And our society is arguably breeding smart women out of existence faster than ever before in human history.

How, precisely, is that intelligent?

You can give a woman a CS degree

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 27, 2014

But you can't make her program. A woman in technology observes [a dichotomy in the current push](#) to get women more involved in programming:

When people talk about supporting women in tech, they look at Girls Who Code and Black Girls Code, both of which I'm sure are very worthwhile programs. What troubles me, though, is the assumption that we need to focus only on young girls – in short, we, the oh-helpful ones, are the mentors and the solution to increase the representation of women in technology is 5 or 10 years out when these girls finish college or graduate school. WHAT ABOUT THE WOMEN WHO ARE HERE NOW?

If you are overlooking the women who are here now, what does that tell the girls you are supposedly bringing up to be the next generation of women in tech that you can overlook 15 years from now? Why do we hear about 16-year-old interns far more than women like me? If it is true, as the New York Times says, that in 2001-2 28% of computer science degrees went to women compared to the 10% or so now – where are those women from 12 years ago?

They dropped out. They dropped out because programming demands single-minded focus, mathematical skill, logic, and most of all, individual accountability. They dropped out because they didn't belong in the field and encouraging them to pursue it was doing them a serious career disservice. As a general rule, women don't like competitive jobs where they are held to an objective standard, particularly when they cannot easily pass off their work to others and still take credit for it.

Throw in the fact that male programmers tend to be competitive and socially graceless, which means that relatively few of them are inclined to do a woman's job for her in return for the well-practiced flash of a big smile and a few smug coos of appreciation, and it should be no surprise that even intelligent and well-trained women don't tend to last long in the industry.

(The stark contrast between the sweet expression presented when a woman is attempting to convince you to do her work for her and the rage-filled one that inadvertently appears when she hears you tell her to "do your own fucking job" can be hilarious.)

There were two female programmers at my first place of employment after college. One was attractive, athletic, married, and competent. She wasn't a star, but she calmly went about getting the job done. The other did literally nothing for two years. She never completed a single job, rotated from task to task on a regular basis, passed off her work onto others, and somehow managed to stay employed until her complete lack of productivity finally caught up to her.

Both women had CS degrees. I very much doubt the latter is still employed in any programming capacity.

This is why Girls Who Code and Black Girls Code will fail, just like every other women-in-technology initiative before it has failed. Eventually, all the training has to come to an end and the trainee has to go out and compete with the self-motivated young men who have been coding like banshees since they were in their early teens. And remember, these are smart women, so it is little wonder that they take one look at their

prospects for competitive success and promptly go in for marketing, human resources, and management.

Programming is like writing. If you CAN be discouraged, you SHOULD be discouraged.

Willful incompetence

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2014

Sans Game, it is impossible for men like this British doctor to understand the firm and determined failure of women [to have a realistic perspective](#) on men, although Dr. Theodore Dalrymple makes a better stab at it than most:

My patient was intelligent but badly educated, as only products of the British educational system can be after 11 years of compulsory school attendance. She thought the Second World War took place in the 1970s and could give me not a single correct historical date. I asked her whether she thought a young and violent burglar would have proved much of a companion. She admitted that he wouldn't, but said that he was the type she liked; besides which—in slight contradiction—all boys were the same.

I warned her as graphically as I could that she was already well down the slippery slope leading to poverty and misery—that, as I knew from the experience of untold patients, she would soon have a succession of possessive, exploitative, and violent boyfriends, unless she changed her life. I told her that in the past few days, I had seen two women patients who had had their heads rammed down the lavatory, one who had had her head smashed through a window and her throat cut on the shards of glass, one who had had her arm, jaw, and skull broken, and one who had been suspended by her ankles from a tenth-floor window to the tune of, "Die, you bitch!"

"I can look after myself," said my 17-year-old.

"But men are stronger than women," I said. "When it comes to

violence, they are at an advantage."

"That's a sexist thing to say," she replied.

A girl who had absorbed nothing at school had nevertheless absorbed the shibboleths of political correctness in general and of feminism in particular.

"But it's a plain, straightforward, and inescapable fact," I said.

"It's sexist," she reiterated firmly.

A stubborn refusal to face inconvenient facts, no matter how obvious, now pervades our attitude toward relations between the sexes. An ideological filter of wishful thinking strains out anything we'd prefer not to acknowledge about these eternally difficult and contested relations, with predictably disastrous results.

I meet with this refusal everywhere, even among the nursing staff of my ward. Intelligent and capable, as decent and dedicated a group of people as I know, they seem, in the matter of judging the character of men, utterly, almost willfully, incompetent.

The women's incompetence is not almost willful, it is willful. They simply don't wish to admit to the reality because doing so would inhibit their ability to "have fun" and act on the basis of their sexual desires to the extent permitted by the current strictures of the local herd to which they belong. It's not very different than the case of the young man who drinks and drives too fast. He understands intellectually that he is taking a risk, but he denies the existence of the risk in order to permit his actions to be in harmony with his emotions.

This is why one need spare no sympathy for most women who are in "abusive" relationships. They knew perfectly well what they were getting

into. They knowingly chose to take the risk in order to reap the benefits of a relationship with a dangerous man rather than forgo them in choosing a relationship with a man they found less exciting. The fact that they pretend otherwise only makes them dishonest, it doesn't make them innocent victims.

For those who feel sympathy and wish to help them anyhow, it must be understood that they cannot be helped on the basis of a false paradigm. To pretend that they are not actively seeking these relationships is playing into the willful incompetence and it should not be surprising that most such efforts to help these women fail. They are bound to fail because they are based on a false model of human behavior.

What's bad for the goose...

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 01, 2014

Is also [bad for the gander](#):

Victoria Luckwell, 37, whose father Mike set up The Moving Picture Company, and is worth an estimated £135 million, said the current legal system in Britain acted as a “disincentive” for the rich to wed, because they had no way of protecting their family’s assets.

Her comments came after her ex-husband, Frankie Limata was handed a £1.2 million payout by a judge, despite having signed numerous prenuptial agreements waiving his right to any of his wife’s money.

Miss Luckwell has been told by a judge that she must provide him with £900,000 to buy a home plus £300,000 to pay off his debts, buy a car and furnish his home.

As she left court she said: "Sadly I am left to conclude there is a strong financial disincentive for a wealthy woman to marry if she cannot be assured of protecting her family's assets. Simply put, this is a gold-digger's charter."

This is first-rate black-knighting. An unemployed man marries a rich woman, signs several prenups, then gets them all overturned and walks away with more than a million dollars. But it is still reflective of the Female Imperative ruling the courts in the UK and the USA. Imagine how much Mrs. Luckwell would have squealed if she'd been forced to give up half her wealth, as many men have, instead of less than ONE percent of it.

If Mrs. Luckwell's advice is true for wealthy women, it must be FIFTY times more important for wealthy men to avoid marriage.

The science of hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2014

Now we know exactly **how much hypergamy is worth**, at least with regards to perceived wealth:

In a carefully controlled experiment (Guéguen and Lamy 2012), researchers tested the idea of how important status is to women. They placed men in expensive cars and instructed them to approach women and ask for their phone numbers. Then they had the men do the same thing in medium- and low-status cars.

The results? The men were successful 23.3 percent of the time when women saw them in a high-status car, 12.8 percent of the time when they drove a middle-status car, and 7.8 percent of the time when they drove a low-status car. Clearly, women are monitoring our status, and we're acutely aware of that fact.

So the next time someone asks for "proof" of hypergamy, now you can just give the statistics of the willingness of women to give out their number to the guy in the Maserati.

In other words, this single aspect of Game alone will up your chances with a woman by a factor of THREE. Even if wealth-based hypergamy accounts for HALF the entire utility of Game, (and it doesn't, it's certainly less than that), then a refusal to utilize Game means you are **reducing** the number of women you successfully approach by **83 PERCENT**.

Or to put the opposite way, utilizing Game can be reasonably expected to allow you to access at least SIX TIMES more romantic opportunities.

Time spent by sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2014

I received this, oddly enough, just as I was in the midst of my preparations for International Women's Day:

Thought this might be of interest as you prepare articles in advance of International Women's Day on 8 March: new OECD data comparing how people use their time that highlights striking differences between countries and particularly between men and women.

Women are slowly closing the gap with men as more have careers. But there is still a huge gender gap in unpaid work, clearly showing that men are still struggling to lift much more than a finger from time to time in some countries: Mexican women spend the most time doing unpaid work, such as housework or shopping, at 373 minutes a day, with Australia next at 311 minutes. This compares to their menfolk: Mexican men who spend an average of 113 minutes on unpaid work and Japanese men who spend only 62 minutes, the least of all. In Europe, Turkish women spend the most time, at 377 minutes, more than double the time spent by Norwegian men (180) who are the most helpful males in Europe and elsewhere.

When it comes to time spent on personal care, including eating and sleeping, the gap between the sexes is much smaller, and it's clearly more important in Southern Europe. France and Italy are the personal care champions: French women spend the most, at 755, well ahead of Italian women who are second at 697. Their men spend almost as much time – with French males ahead at 738 vs 697 for the Italians.

The Northern Europeans are the queens of leisure: with women in Norway spending more time relaxing in front of the TV or entertaining friends than anyone else (367 minutes a day), followed by the UK (339). In virtually every country, men are able to fit in valuable extra minutes of leisure each day while women spend more time doing unpaid housework.

Two things occur to me as I finish off the final touches on the pink frosted cupcakes sculpted to resemble Margaret Sanger, Mata Hari, and Nancy Pelosi. One, since when is shopping considered "unpaid work". Two, I notice that "the most helpful males", in Norway, are paired with the women who spend the most time relaxing in front of the TV.

This is not a coincidence. But let this be a lesson to you men: if you don't spend more time on choreplay, your woman will be less inclined to ~~have sex with you~~ sit around and watch television. Studies show!

"Average is beautiful"

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2014



No, **average is NOT beautiful**. Average is average. If little girls want to play with stumpy-legged chubsters, well, so be it. But let's not pretend that this is going to promote "realistic beauty standards", not without going out and shooting models, cheerleaders, actresses, and other beautiful young women.

Tattoos are for trash

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2014



These pictures of [celebrities with imaginary tattoos](#) should help illustrate how retarded and barbaric tattoos look on most people. Tattoos are best reserved for a) savages, b) soldiers, and c) sexually-trafficked women. They indicate an individual who is outside the civilized social order. The picture of Jackie Kennedy, in particular, is illustrative.

Disdain for tattoos is both an effective neg and a DHV too. One of the best negs I ever heard was when a friend of mine saw the giant panther newly tattooed across the back of an otherwise pretty girl at his school. She was wearing a sun dress that exposed it and he commented approvingly: "hey, great school spirit!" The look on her face was hilarious.

A pre-ruined institution

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2014

It is satisfying to see the feminists, who clearly are running out of targets, turning on one of [the historic bastions of male leftists](#):

Women run just a quarter of the biggest art museums in the United States and Canada, and they earn about a third less than their male counterparts, according to a report released on Friday by the Association of Art Museum Directors, a professional organization.

The group examined salary data on the 217 members it had last year through the prism of gender, for the first time. The report noted strides made by women at small and midsize museums, with budgets under \$15 million, often university or contemporary-art institutions. Here, women have basically achieved parity, holding nearly half of the directorships and earning just about the same as men. But the gap is glaring at big institutions, those with budgets over \$15 million: Only 24 percent are led by women, and they make 29 percent less than their male peers.

And just five of the 33 most prominent art museums — those with budgets greater than \$20 million — have women at the helm.

Let's not only see sex-based quotas, but retroactive sex-based quotas at the Art Museums. Monet knows women couldn't do any worse than their male counterparts have done, even if they turn them all into knitting exhibits or cat portrait studios.

That's the one nice thing one can say about modern art. Women can't ruin it. Men already took care of that.

Why men don't marry

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2014



In combination with wages that have declined over the last 41 years, this chart, which shows the decline of male labor force participation from more than 86 percent to less than 70 percent, is probably almost as important in the increased reluctance of young men to marry as the legal bias against them.

Men who cannot support families will not support families. This is the societal price for doubling the number of women in the workforce.

The teachable ones

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2014

I asked a boy the other day if he had noticed anything in particular about what characteristic separated the boys that the girls liked from the boys that they didn't. He thought about it for a few moments, and then answered: "Flashy. They like the flashy boys."

It was an observant answer. But more important, his answer was reflective rather than bitter. Such young men are the teachable ones.

Feminism causes ADHD

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 11, 2014

One commenter at VP observed in a discussion of [the diverse causes of ADHD](#):

That is the root of these issues: little children need to be with their mothers, and their mothers need to be with them, and feminists who lie and spread all sorts of poison about "having it all" are the problem. If you work in a coal mine, then your chief concerns have to do with extracting coal and doing it in a reasonably safe way. Your concerns are not about growing experimental bacteria cultures in a test tube, that is somebody else's concern. If you are a mother, then you don't have another career, your career is being a mother, and attention to anything else is dereliction of duty. And an economic system that does not recognize this is suicidal in nature. As we in fact observe.

A mother who neglects to raise her children herself shouldn't be surprised when they turn out feral. If the mother doesn't love them enough to care for them, why will anyone else?

Magical thinking

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2014

Obsidian interviews Dr. Helen, [nominally about Men on Strike](#):

Going back to Kimmel, he asserts that a chief failing of the Men's Rights Movement, is their, to be frank, racism, classicism and homophobia; he argues that the MRM is largely a middle-to-upper middle class, straight White Male thing, which actively eschews the inclusion or involvement of Men of Color, Gay Men, or Men from the Working Classes. Given that I am known by some as "the Blackest Man of the Manosphere", I must say that Kimmel has a quite valid point. In your book, while you do mention Men of Color, it seemed rather clear to me that you spoke more to White Men who were more in line with what Kimmel has said in his book "Angry White Men"; this, despite the fact that you interviewed Men across the country. I am curious as to why you didn't seek out, to be frank, Men like me? I ask because, it has always been my view that Men of Color in particular have a unique contribution to make in the MRM saga; as we go, so go our White brothers. In your view, do you see this as a major problem for the MRM to resolve, or no, and why?

DR. HELEN: I did talk to some Men of Color in my book, for example, Carnell Smith, who I mentioned earlier is African American and so were several interviewees such as a man named "Jerry" in the end of the book who I used as an example of a man who understood how to use the legal system to make sure that he was not charged with unfair child support or false domestic violence charges.

I think that what Kimmel is attempting to do and what many anti-men's rights types want to do is make the MRM look like a bunch

of nasty racists who do not include others and some of them might even be (gasp) Republicans! It is a way of marginalizing the MRM even further. This is a mind-hit being used to make the MRM seem out of the mainstream and weird. It is anything but. Millions of men and some women across the US believe that men are entitled to reproductive rights, due process and liberty just as women are.

I think that the MRM can cut across all demographic groups because as you mention, Men of Color have much to add and many of them have encountered severe sexism in the form of domestic abuse charges and jail time for lack of child support payments for kids that are not even their own. Many Men of Color in the NFL and sports world are keenly aware that women can falsely accuse them of rape and paternity fraud is so rampant that Kanye West has a whole song written about it. I have come across many Men of Color in my work who have been treated unfairly by the legal system in domestic disputes, so much so that they have a sense of learned helplessness about such issues. I would hope that all men would be welcome in the MRM.

Following up on my question above, I note that you cite two very well known bloggers in the Manosphere, who would be considered to fit Kimmel's characterization like the proverbial hand in glove: Chateau Heartiste, formerly known as Roissy, and Vox Day, of the blog Alpha Game. Both have been cited for their racist views of people of color, and neither seem particularly interested in being inclusive of Men of Color under their tents (in fact, I would go so far as to say that they are both actively hostile to such inclusiveness – I say this based on direct observation and experience of both). As noted above, their astute observations and the like, many of which I do agree with, are utterly undermined by their racism, and gives folks like Kimmel,

et al a smoking gun with which to discredit the entirety of the MRM cause. I am curious to know if you had known this prior to the completion of your book, and if so, why you found it necessary to cite them as sources in any event?

DR. HELEN: I don't have any reason to believe that Roissy or Vox Day are "racist." I do think that they are astute observers of male and female behavior in today's society and that is why I chose to include them in my book.

I do not actively eschew anyone's involvement in Game-related intellectual endeavors, I simply don't give a damn about the problems of other cultures, societies, and civilizations. Western civilization is my sole societal concern. Obsidian is focused like a laser on a community I care nothing about; when he is waxing on about "Bruthas" and "Sistahs" and threatening to start "chin-checkin foos", it has no more relevance to me than the pressing problems of women in Heian Japan.

I don't live in America. I don't speak Jive. I don't care any more about what is or is not taking place in Obsidian's community than he does about what is taking place in mine. That doesn't mean I don't wish him well, or recognize that there are some issues that affect his community in the same way that it affects mine. But Obsidian might as reasonably declare himself to be racist because of his actively eschewing the concerns of South Korean men. Furthermore, it is amusing to hear him claim that I have anything against Men of Color considering that I am a bona fide Man of Color myself.

This strikes me as little more than the usual magical thinking and a Black man complaining because the Magic White Man isn't solving his problems for him. Kimmel's criticisms are irrelevant; almost all social change springs from the educated classes for the obvious reason that they are the only ones intelligent enough to ever accomplish anything. Moreover, it is excess inclusion that has destroyed American society,

more inclusion will only hasten the ongoing collapse and the eventual triumph of barbarism.

The racism card was played out years ago. The complete failure of desegregation is more than apparent to everyone. No amount of labels and attempted disqualifying will change the readily observable fact that the Civil Rights Movement in America was not only a failure, it was a societally destructive catastrophe.

Either my observations and Roissy's observations are true or they are not true. That is the sole relevant metric. They cannot be undermined by racial preferences anymore than they are undermined by sports team or ice cream preferences.

What women want

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 13, 2014



Paco Rabanne Lady Million for Women

This advertisement is a useful summary for young men finding it difficult to understand what it is that women find attractive. Notice that love, represented by the slot machine coming up hearts, is last on the list, after money, cars, shoes, male attention, and fame. And more importantly, notice how the ideal man isn't merely handsome and well-dressed, but smirking, arrogant, and expecting compliance. He is anything but sincere and supplicating.

What women want, part 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2014

This is taken from a newly published book description. Any questions:

Grigore Lupei is the youngest member of Alpha Trio, the secret Shifter police squad. He's always been the joker, the charmer, the fun one.

Lately though, seeing with his older brothers with their gorgeous Mates, wallowing in happiness and reeking of sex, is starting to take its toll. It's getting harder for him to pretend he's happy with a string of meaningless conquests when what he really wants is something like what Drei and Em have found.

But spending time at the bottom of a bottle is a dangerous prospect for a someone in Grig's line of work, especially with the vampires plotting to kidnap Cat, Em's human Mate, to use for their nefarious purposes.

And an ambush one night when he's drunk and alone might just prove to be his undoing...and threaten the Alpha Trio forever.

Until a vision with silky black hair, plump red lips, and a deadly blade shows up to save him. Kall says she can help Grig and his brothers stop the vampire threat once and for all – but can he trust the mysterious, dangerous stranger?

Will she bring peace and safety to the Alpha Trio...or something else entirely?

Fans of Stephenie Meyer, Bella Andre, and Kristan Higgins will love this quirky action-romance series with strong, independent women and sexy alpha heroes.

Strong independent women? Check.

Sexy alpha males? Check.

Unhappy with string of meaningless conquests? Check.

Envious of monogamy? Check.

Necrobestial sex? Check.

Ye cats....

Moderation in marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2014

There is more to successful relationships [than simply being hot](#):

Of those three traits, the only statistically significant interaction was that men with an above average attractive personality were more likely to get married. Taking each of the factors individually, no other significant trends emerged. But those three factors in aggregate (what the researchers called “the personal traits index”) were linked to likelihood of marriage. Someone who scored more highly on the index overall was more likely to walk down the aisle. (The personal traits index did not have a significant relationship with non-marital cohabitation, however.)

“Increasing the value of the personal traits index by one standard deviation is associated with a 13.7 percent greater hazard of entering into marriage for men and a 13.2 percent greater hazard of entering into marriage for women,” the study reads. “Though certainly not definitive, these results suggest that individuals may be able to trade-off different personal traits to enhance their competitiveness in generating offers and finding a suitable mate. The results also suggest they may be able to compensate for a deficiency in one desirable trait by enhancing the presence of another. For example, a person lacking in physical attractiveness may choose to invest more in grooming in order to become a more attractive partner.”

This is particularly important for women to grasp. If you're a bitch, it doesn't matter how hot you are. Your SMV may be sky high, but your MMV will not be; no man wants to put up with a disagreeable woman. Notice too that people are less concerned about those with whom they live than they are concerning those with whom they marry.

The missing chapter

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2014

Camille Paglia points out that for all the obsessive public school interest in sexually indoctrinating young boys and girls, the one thing they don't see fit to teach the girls is [the basic realities of fertility](#):

Fertility is the missing chapter in sex education. Sobering facts about women's declining fertility after their 20s are being withheld from ambitious young women, who are propelled along a career track devised for men.

The refusal by public schools' sex-education programs to acknowledge gender differences is betraying both boys and girls. The genders should be separated for sex counseling. It is absurd to avoid the harsh reality that boys have less to lose from casual serial sex than do girls, who risk pregnancy and whose future fertility can be compromised by disease. Boys need lessons in basic ethics and moral reasoning about sex (for example, not taking advantage of intoxicated dates), while girls must learn to distinguish sexual compliance from popularity.

Above all, girls need life-planning advice. Too often, sex education defines pregnancy as a pathology, for which the cure is abortion. Adolescent girls must think deeply about their ultimate aims and desires. If they want both children and a career, they should decide whether to have children early or late. There are pros, cons and trade-offs for each choice.

Of course, teaching girls the facts about fertility and the demand curve for their sexual attractiveness flies directly in the face of both feminist ideology and the Female Imperative. So, young women are deliberately being kept in the dark in order to ensure that their choices are uninformed.

How very empowering! Empowering for whom, exactly?

A loss of motivation

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2014

Unfortunate evidence that it's not marriage that motivates women to lose weight, [but weddings](#):

Those who aimed to lose weight before their wedding set out to shed up to 20lbs (9kgs). However, those who managed to lose weight before their wedding put on an average of 7.1lbs (3.2kgs) within the first six months of wedded bliss. Brides who felt more pressure to lose weight to squeeze into their white dress gained up to 9.9lbs (4.5kgs) afterwards – almost three times more than brides who were not pressured to lose weight...

*In general, post-wedding weight gain is not surprising and is perhaps a result of more relaxed dietary and physical activity habits now that the newlyweds no longer have a special event - and wedding photographs - for which to motivate themselves. 'It is equally possible that this weakened motivation for maintaining body weight is due to participants feeling like they have already "snagged" their man and therefore no longer need to work on their appearance,' according to the study which was published in the journal *Body Image*.*

The best strategy is to marry a woman who doesn't need to lose any weight in the first place, apparently. In my experience, women who take an amount of personal pride in their appearance are much less likely to let themselves go.

#iamdoingprogramming

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2014

Check out [the spectacular gamma male fail](#) occurring on Twitter at the moment. It is literally right out of Roissy's textbook. A woman took offense at this comment on a post contemplating the observable failure of women with computer science degrees [to stick with programming jobs](#):

I think too many of these girls who get drafted in under the "MOAR GIRLS!" banner never see real work, then bail when they encounter it. Who will be at a technical conference debating the fine points of something technical, or the fine points of a pun, and who will be taking selfies in a mirror with a sign like "I am doing programming!"?

A White Knight, detecting the opportunity to attempt to curry favor, promptly leaped into action and encouraged his fellow Knights of the Supplicating Table to fight this terrible FeelBad by taking selfies. Sadly, despite his bold efforts on behalf of her and all programming womankind, this did not result in his first date with an actual woman.

It's like a pictorial anti-shopping list for women. "Hey, ladies, I'm not only a hapless dork, but I'll put you on a pedestal in a heartbeat too!"

The high cost of female coders

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2014

Read between the lines here, and then [consider the consequences](#) that hiring just one female engineer has had for a well-funded startup:

The exit of engineer Julie Ann Horvath from programming network GitHub has sparked yet another conversation concerning women in technology and startups. Her claims that she faced a sexist internal culture at GitHub came as a surprise to some, given her former defense of the startup and her internal work at the company to promote women in technology.

In her initial tweets on her departure, Horvath did not provide extensive clarity on why she left the highly valued startup, or who created the conditions that led to her leaving and publicly repudiating the company.

Horvath has given TechCrunch her version of the events, a story that contains serious allegations towards GitHub, its internal policies, and its culture. The situation has greater import than a single person's struggle: Horvath's story is a tale of what many underrepresented groups feel and experience in the tech sector....

In short, Horvath said that she felt she was being treated differently internally simply due to her gender and not the quality of her work. She calls her colleagues' response to her own work and the work of other female GitHub employees a "serious problem." Despite GitHub hiring more female developers, Horvath said she struggled to feel welcome.

In other words, her colleagues didn't think well of her work, she was having an inappropriate and unprofessional relationship with at least one male colleague, her presence caused the performance of another male colleague to go downhill, (possibly through no fault of her own), she pissed off the founder's wife, spent considerable time on a project of no possible use to the company's bottom line, spend much of her time at the office in the bathroom crying, the founder has now been "put on leave", as has one of the engineers, and the company has inadvertently become the focus of considerable media attention.

How good does a female coder have to be to make her employment worthwhile if all that is the potential cost? Do you think the founder is likely to hire more members of that "underepresented group" the next time he starts a company? Do you seriously believe that every male coder who saw what happened won't remember it in the event he goes off to start his own company? Are other women, like the founder's wives, going to be supportive of their husbands hiring women in the future?

It's fine and dandy to proclaim that men and women should be robots, but it is also a fundamental denial of observable reality. Women are, and always will be, an intrinsically disruptive force so long as men are sexually interested in them. That doesn't mean that the cost of the potential disruption may not be worth it in some cases, but it is simply dishonest to pretend that it isn't a very real and important factor that needs to be considered by every employer. And the more the employment sex police attempt to impose their equalitarian "solutions" to the "problem" on companies, the harder it will be for women to find work in technology.

Portrait of a Baby Boomer

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 20, 2014

Now, obviously not all Baby Boomer grandparents are horrible self-absorbed people with zero interest in their grandchildren. And I can personally attest that it was not unheard of for Greatest Generation grandparents to be similarly disinterested; while I was close to one set of grandparents, I had virtually no contact with the other pair. But as Generation X has children, it is discovering that [many Baby Boomers have even less interest](#) in their grandchildren than they did in the "latchkey children" they produced.

The defining moment that convinced me I never want to be a grandmother came a few months ago. We were invited to a friend's 60th birthday lunch in a lovely riverside gastro pub. Six couples who had known each other for decades. And my friend's two grandchildren.

He and his wife had been asked to look after the little darlings for the day, and were certain the lunch guests wouldn't mind. Well, the others may not have done, but I most certainly did - a lot. Instead of chatting and laughing about old times like we usually did, the conversation centred on what the six and eight-year-olds were doing at school, their extra-curricular activities and their hobbies - all encouraged by the gushing grandparents....

Even though I am in my 60s, I can think of nothing worse. And I've told my 25-year-old daughter Alice - who is due to marry in November - that in no uncertain terms.

The Baby Boomers are, on average, all about the attention. They never recovered from being told how important they were. Here is a woman in her seventh decade who is upset because a pair of children are getting more attention that she does. What does this tell you? Don't expect a woman to grow out of her solipsism. A solipsistic woman never matures, she only ages.

But who will they blame?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 21, 2014

If they don't blame men. I mean, it can't be the fault of a strong, independent, successful woman who is good enough, smart enough, and most importantly, pretty enough:

Natalie Barr, an anchorwoman for Channel Seven in Australia, is telling working women that it's time to stop blaming men every time they don't get a promotion or a job.

"I'm not angry at men. I can't remember being passed over for a promotion because of a man and I have never felt undervalued because I'm a woman," Barr wrote for Australia's Daily Telegraph. Barr said that in her youth she wasn't given a cadetship (basically an internship for your entire college degree), but she never thought it was because of discrimination.

"I just had no bloody idea what I was doing; and they could tell," Barr said.

Men can, as it happens, tell when a woman doesn't have any idea what she's doing. As hard as it may be to believe this, a woman's Magic Vagina Power does not actually ensorcel every male within a 30-yard radius and cause them to believe that a woman is automatically superlative at every form of human endeavor.

Even if the gamma males are more than eager to ensure her that is the case.

Never forget: *"Boys will laugh at girls when they're not funny."*

The mistake of mate-guarding

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2014

The Chateau explains [why showing how much you care](#) when a rival expresses interest in your woman is a problem:

Here's where it gets interesting for philosophers and warriors of Game alike: While mate guarding may offer some temporary or discrete relationship security, multiple acts of mate guarding will paradoxically increase longer term relationship fragility. The mechanism by which this LTR instability is generated is a status feedback loop; if a man mate guards, his woman will subconsciously evaluate his romantic worth downward because (her sensitive idware will reason) only a beta male would feel the need to mate guard. An alpha male would not; his aloofness would be perceived as proof of his impenetrable high status.

Yes, when a beta male mate guards, his girlfriend will proclaim in the moment her ego-stroked thrill at his display of jealousy, but over time the accretion of those displays will erode her charitable judgment of his mate value. This is why women are viscerally disgusted by the thought of overly "possessive" boyfriends.

At the end of the day, people will do what they decide to do. There is no controlling them; the failure of one totalitarian government after another has shown that not even the threat of lethal force will suffice. The only reliable "mate-guarding" tactic is to do absolutely nothing at all, except to be sufficiently desirable that it is eminently clear that you can find a new mate whenever you wish.

Stop being a little bitch

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 23, 2014

Advice for men. [All three points](#) are solid.

Stop Explaining Yourself

This might be my biggest pet peeve. Especially when I catch myself doing it. A lot of guy's first instinct, when they say something that isn't met with immediate praise and acceptance, is to start rationalizing what they said. This screams weakness and lack of self-confidence louder than anything else I can think of.

To continue my stream of personal training examples, yesterday I informed a lady that I'd no longer be conducting sessions after 6PM. I knew this was a situation where I might jump the gun and offer a big explanation up front, so I prepared myself. I started by simply stating, "No, going forward I can't do Thursdays at 8PM." Rather than explaining why or try to appease her initial reaction—I waited. Of course, she asked me why, and commented how perfect it worked out for her at that time. I responded by saying I simply decided not to do late sessions anymore. I may have lost a client, but I was prepared for that outcome and didn't let my instinct to please everyone get in the way of what I wanted.

If you don't get instant validation of something you say, that's okay. Leave the burden on the other party to ask a question or make a counter argument before you start droning on and defending what you said.

This doesn't mean that you can't ever explain yourself to someone when an explanation is requested. It means that it is not the default action. The default action is the announcement. If an explanation is requested, you can decide whether or not offering one is necessary in the situation, but you should not offer one up front.

In most cases, no one gives a damn why you are doing something, they only want to know what you are doing. To offer up an unsolicited explanation is implicit approval-seeking, which both men and women quite rightly see as weak and a display of low value.

Athol Kay on Violence

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2014

Athol considers the various options a man has when faced with a violent female partner:

[Y]ou have to accept that once someone starts being willing to use Violence against you, it will continue until something breaks the cycle.

There are four possible outcomes...

(1) You do nothing, she keeps smacking you when you're insolent. You learn to be whatever she decides is "good" and figure out ways to apologize for things that are her fault, lose all sense of a personal identity, clean up the messes she makes and generally turn yourself into a human shield if she ever looks sideways at the children.

(2) You respond with greater Violence and hit her back harder than she hits you. Well... this might work briefly, but honestly the more predictable outcome is simply an escalation of both of you playing the Violence strategy toward the full colonoscopy of emergency services and interventions. There's not really a winner here.

(3) You quit the relationship. Actually this may not be a bad option. If there are no kids involved and no particular reason to stay, you really may as well bail on someone who displays this level of poor judgment. I'm betting she's not exactly a peach in the other areas of her life either.

(4) You get Outside Force involved. This is the only possible

route if you want to try and address the situation and also keep the relationship intact. The trick here is that you have to make this as defensively clear that you are not the abuser as you can. Video or audio of her acting violent and/or verbally aggressive, while you are clearly not doing anything other than defensively trying to block and dodge may be helpful. If you are injured and she isn't, head to the Emergency Room and say what happened, which will then trigger a police visit to follow up on your defensive injuries.

Being more cynical about the system than Athol, I very much disagree with his conclusion. From what I have seen and read, (4) is skipping past Go and going directly to the full and aforementioned colonoscopy. If one reads Theodore Dalrymple's chronicle of witnessing violent abuse and intersexual relations as an emergency physician, it is apparent that (2) is actually the smarter bet.

Why? Because the woman is always more malleable than a system that relies upon and profits from a continuing supply of "abused" women. Any contact with the system, even voluntary contact from a genuinely abused man, permits it to manufacture an "abused" woman, even from a woman who is herself the abuser. And it will not hesitate to do so.

Men simply cannot rely upon Outside Force. It is too treacherous and too readily turned against them. Therefore, the only real options are (2) and (3), which means the only option if one wishes to salvage the relationship is (2). My disagreement notwithstanding, I must note that there is genuine wisdom in his concluding statement: *"once someone can hit you and get away with it, they don't stop hitting you."*

Social change has consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 25, 2014

This feigned shock at [the public disregard for children](#) is more than a little disingenuous after forty years of feminism:

One little girl was clutching her favourite toy while her younger sister was sucking her thumb – and both looked utterly lost and forlorn. In a bygone era, a concerned adult might have stopped to ask them where their mother was. But in a damning indictment of modern Britain, hundreds of busy people simply walked on by.

The girls stood for an hour on a Saturday morning in a busy shopping arcade looking for 'help', as part of a social experiment for television. Hidden cameras recorded Uma, seven, and Maya, five, who took it in turns to look lost. Astonishingly, over the whole hour only one person, a grandmother, took a moment to find out if there was a problem. All of the 616 other passers-by completely ignored the girls.

How can anyone living in a society that denigrates children and child-bearing, which regards pregnancy as an evil to be avoided, and attacks men who pay attention to children as probable pedophiles, be surprised that most adults are not inclined to lift a finger for a child for whom they bear no responsibility.

As the Hamster Spins

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 26, 2014

Dalrock [observes the entirely predictable actions](#) of a nominally Christian blogger who deserted her innocuous Delta husband, and, after only a few months of adulterous sex, is already lamenting her inability to fix Alpha males with her MVP:

I say I want a nice guy, but instead I've been picking the challenging ones. The ones that don't love Jesus, or the ones that say they do but don't mean it. The workaholics, the underachievers, the closeted gays, the ones that aren't over their exes, or the ones that only text at midnight after a few drinks — I'm not making excuses for you anymore.

Which, of course, raises the obvious question: why were you making excuses for these gentlemen in the first place? What is often termed "Missionary Dating" is nothing more than a woman's desire to be placed in the missionary position by a man who is officially unsuitable but sexually desirable.

The irony is that non-Christian women who are less interested in inventing Scriptural excuses than they are in having good relationships have a better understanding of the importance of the basic concept of female submission. Lady Gaga, of all people says this: *"I'm in charge all day long, the last thing I want to do is tell him what to do," she explained. "It's not good for relationships to tell men what to do."*

5 percent at 40

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2014

That's [the statistical probability](#) that every young woman should be told at 18:

What Jill doesn't understand is that her fertility is not subject to whim or wishful thinking. Her chances of getting pregnant decline rapidly after 30. By age 40, less than 5 out of every 100 women will be successful at conception. When the Jills of this world decide they want children at 36 or 38 or 42, they enter a long, often fruitless quest for safe pregnancy and childbirth.

Are you in the top five percent of anything now? Then why do you think you will be then... and that's your chances of having just one child. Marry younger. Start sooner. You can always continue your career later.

As for men, make it a mantra. Five percent at forty. If a woman says she wants to have children "someday" , that should be the immediate response. Five percent at forty.

Turning Gamma to 11

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2014



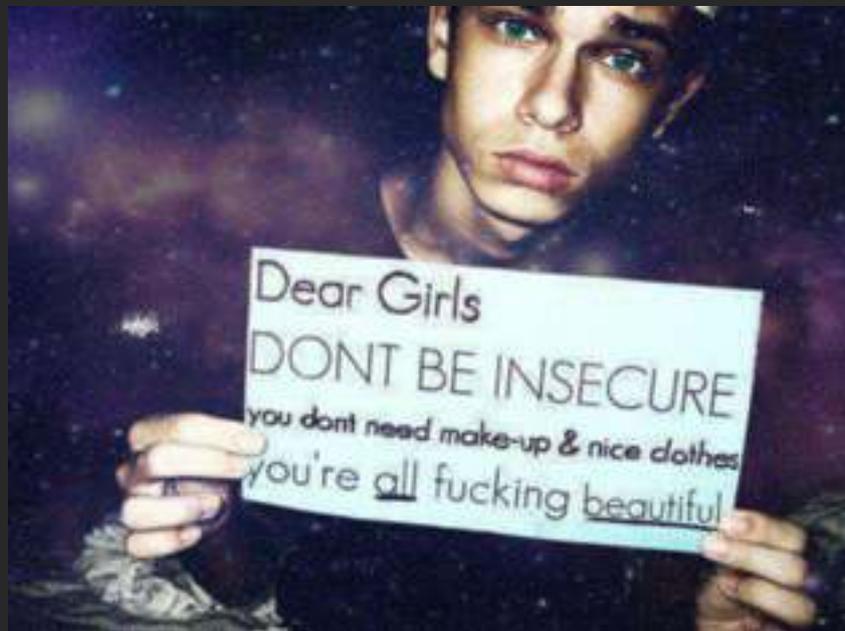
This is a perfect portrayal of how Gammas get intersexual relations so terribly wrong. They have literal anti-Game. What this poor gamma male is trying to do is take his Nice Guy Game to the next level; being the nice guy hasn't gotten him anywhere, so now he's playing the Penitent Nice Guy in the hopes that self-flagellating supplication will achieve what mere supplication could not.

Don't be that guy. He would attract more women if he were to stop showering and spit in the face of every woman he met. He would do better to hold up a sign saying "I need femnism cuz after I Nock a bitch up, she going 2 tha clinic cuz I ain't paying 4 no kidz."

Another gamma fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2014



What sort of response do you imagine [this heartfelt message of support](#) was likely to inspire from women. He's telling them that they're all beautiful, nay, "fucking beautiful", and they don't need to tart themselves up in ruthless competition with one another for the benefit of cruel, sexist alpha males. Just look at those puppy dog eyes, that sensitivity, that all-inclusive message of hope and acceptance. Surely this would meet with a shower of female approval, right?

Of course not. Male supplication always - ALWAYS - backfires. Now, a woman doesn't mind being told she's beautiful so long as it is coming from a man who a) obviously tells every woman that, or b) clearly has the ability to have sex with at least 10 other women the woman would consider to be a credible rival.

But to hear it from a supplicating, low-status boy whose merest intimation that he might have a shot with her is an insult? That, of course, sparks female outrage.

How to get more women in tech

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2014

It's all about the semantics, apparently. This is a truly remarkable educational program, [for varying degrees of remarkable](#):

With a three-step method, Harvey Mudd College in California quadrupled its female computer science majors. The experiment started in 2006 when Maria Klawe, a computer scientist and mathematician herself, was appointed college president. That year only 10% of Harvey Mudd's CS majors were women. The department's professors devised a plan.

They no longer wanted to weed out the weakest students during the first week of the semester. The new goal was to lure in female students and make sure they actually enjoyed their computer science initiation in the hopes of converting them to majors. This is what they did, in three steps.

1. Semantics count

They renamed the course previously called "Introduction to programming in Java" to "Creative approaches to problem solving in science and engineering using Python." Using words like "creative" and "problem solving" just sounded more approachable. Plus, as Klawe describes it, the coding language Python is more forgiving and practical.

As part of this first step, the professors divided the class into groups—Gold for those with no coding experience and Black, for those with some coding experience. Then they implemented Operation Eliminate the Macho Effect: guys who showed-off in class were taken aside in class and told, "You're so passionate

about the material and you're so well prepared. I'd love to continue our conversations but let's just do it one on one."

Literally overnight, Harvey Mudd's introductory CS course went from being the most despised required course to the absolute favorite, says Klawe.

Translation: a woman who couldn't hack either programming or mathematics herself despite majoring one of them came up with a program to retain the very weak students that traditional programs are specifically designed to weed out. This is great news from the college's perspective, as it can now graduate considerably more female STEM graduates.

The bad news, of course, is that virtually none of them will be employable, as the program has been softened and dumbed down to the point that both men and women who were capable of hacking the original one won't be prepared for post-graduation employment. But what does Maria Klawe or Harvey Mudd care? They got paid and they got their numbers up, which means they probably had a financial incentive to do so.

It would be educational to learn where these CompSci majors are in ten years. I anticipate that less than half the original 10 percent, or one-eighth of the currently inflated number, are still doing any programming.

Things women should know about men

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 31, 2014

This isn't [the list of 50 things](#) I would compile, but it's not bad place to start. Here are some of the particularly good bits of advice:

2. You Can't Change Him

7. Don't Ask Questions You Don't Want To Know The Answers To

18. If You've Been Living Together For Longer Than Three Years, He's Not Going To Marry You

25. You Should Always Take His Side

28. He Hates That Short Haircut

35. Don't EVER Emasculate Him

47. Make Sure You Look Just As Good When You Go Out With Him As When You Go Out With The Girls

The primary point that was missing was this: *Be Submissive, Not Challenging*. The one vital thing women most often fail to understand about men is that men are made for conflict. When we are challenged, we instinctively want to vanquish and crush the opponent, no matter who it is. But bat your eyelashes and ask for something sweetly, and it makes us want to launch a thousand ships on your behalf.

A feminist rationale for young motherhood

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 01, 2014

It's interesting to see how this woman's solipsism actually [leads her to the correct conclusion](#) for all the wrong reasons:

I couldn't think of a dignified way to explain to the doctors that my boyfriend of three years had pulled out of the sessions we were about to start.

We had been for all the tests and I had psyched myself up to start injecting myself with a cocktail of hormones. I was just about to go to the pharmacy to pick up the drugs that would kick off our quest for a baby when my boyfriend, a successful broker, phoned me.

His voice was emotionless as he told me he didn't want to go through with it. "It's all too much," he told me. "Maybe next year..."

Maybe next year? The sad truth was I didn't have many years left. I was 37 and increasingly desperate to start a family. But despite my ticking clock, I had heard those three words many times before, from him and a previous partner to whom I had been engaged several years earlier.

Indeed, the truth is that I have experienced nothing but trouble whenever I have attempted to persuade a man to have children with me.

To suggest, as some experts do, that somehow the age at which women conceive is within their control, is naive and misleading.

There are still some stubborn taboos about conception, and one of them involves the myth that deciding to have children is something women and men do together in an open and honest manner.

For some lucky couples it may be like that. But that is not my experience, nor the experience of many of my girlfriends.

I'm sorry if I offend any male readers by suggesting that they do not always play fair in matters of fertility. But in my experience men increasingly behave with terrible selfishness when it comes to giving up their bachelor lifestyles.

Yes, perhaps women should try to have babies early — but not because that is the best time to have children, but because it might be the only time to have them. For if, like me, you have spent your thirties being involved with a series of men who enjoy their freedom, you will know it is simply a statement of fact that today's young males really aren't keen to become fathers.

She is still blaming men for her own failure to start trying to have children sooner, of course, but at least she is telling young women to learn from the consequences of her mistakes. It probably hasn't occurred to most women who are putting off child-bearing until the deadline to realize that if men do the exact same thing, they will be waiting until they are in their fifties or sixties to have children.

Why should men not spend their 30s and 40s having fun, after all. They have plenty of time in which they can still have children, right?

The maturation delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 02, 2014

This is why women can't count on their age peers being willing to marry them when they are done having fun and ready to settle down:

I am 23 years old, male, and have had sex with only three women. Most people would agree this is very few, especially considering I have only been in two relationships. I have not had sex for more than a year. I recently got to know someone close to my age, and we got on well. I found out, however, that she had slept with more than 50 men and was unable to put this out of my head. I find myself feeling disgusted and jealous towards women who have slept with many more people than me. But, at my age, it seems all attractive women are well into double figures. I feel trapped and that the older I get, the more extreme the issue will become.

It's fine for women to declare that young men should simply man up and marry the sluts, but the reality is that the men simply aren't enthusiastic about this. The matter is usually settled by the woman dropping her standards a little and paying for her extensive experience by accepting a lower status man than she had hitherto enjoyed. Cue "alpha widow" syndrome, mutual disappointment, and so forth.

Unfortunately, there isn't any optimal solution. But it's on the men too; if you want a less experienced woman and you're not already presented with a smorgasborg of options, then you probably have to go younger or uglier than you are currently considering, and the latter is much easier than the former.

Losing sans competition

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2014

The reason women who can do STEM **don't do STEM**:

Apparently, a key reason that young women aren't choosing careers in STEM is dating. Maria Klawe, President of Harvey Mudd College, found concern that their 'geeky' male classmates will present poor social prospects is genuinely one of three key barriers to young women entering STEM (along with concerns that it would be boring, and that they wouldn't be any good at it). This information depressed me for the rest of the day.

Klawe reported her intriguing finding at the Future Tense Women in STEM event in Washington DC last week. She is a role model for college leaders who seek to attract young women to study STEM subjects -- by which I mean science, technology, engineering and mathematics, subjects where men still outnumber women by three to one. Harvey Mudd College has impressively redesigned their teaching methods to even out the gender ratio in their STEM programs. But the main message of the day was that attracting women into STEM is just the first step

Nobel prize winner Carol Greider explained that the issue is not just a deficit of women entering the STEM pipeline; rather, the key challenge is that the pipe is leaky.

Note that Ms Klawe is the woman who has successfully dumbed down the Computer Science program at Harvey Mudd. Perhaps if they paid some dumb, but good-looking jocks to sit in the STEM classes, more smart girls would be inclined to take them.

This further confirms the truth of Game. Even in a predominantly male

environment, the women can't find anyone to date because there are so few Alphas in STEM. These young women would literally rather date no one than the STEM students and prefer reduced employment prospects to accepting the reduction in their socio-sexual status involved in having sex with gamma nerds.

Delta face

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2014



No one who saw this picture and understands Game was even remotely surprised by the way the Mozilla debacle played out over the last week. Human socio-sexuality is visible to the naked eye; just look at the soft features, the large, teddy-bearish frame, and most important, the uncertain, ready-to-please smile.

This is the very image of a white knight, of a pedestalizer, of a man who would rather surrender than fight. It is the very image of the Delta Male

This is not to say that Brandon Eich is a bad man, an idiot, a failure, or a man to be despised. Quite to the contrary, he is a good man, a highly intelligent man, a massive success, and a man to be admired for his many good qualities. Which, therefore, make him an object lesson in how socio-sexuality is orthogonal to many of those qualities.

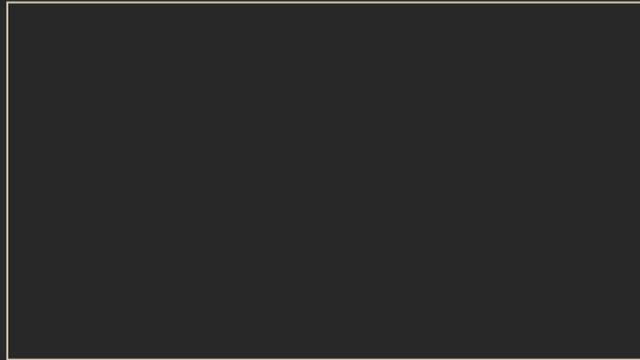
Eich responded to his critics in a classic Delta manner. He attempted to assuage and to reason with them. And that is why he failed. He did not snipe back passive-aggressively and appeal to the crowd like a Gamma, he did not enlist superior allies like a Beta, and he did not wreak vengeance upon his challengers like an Alpha. Given his position as Mozilla CEO, the Alpha response was the correct one, indeed, it was the only one that would have ensured his status.

But, here we see how a man's contextual socio-sexual status always gives way to the man's true rank. Given sufficient time, Eich's rank might have eventually grown to reach his contextual status, but he met with the challenge much too soon into his new position, responded inappropriately, and unsurprisingly, met with complete failure.

The international Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 06, 2014



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

We've been seeing this ad in both the UK and Italy. I didn't find an English version, however, so here is the Italian. The dialogue:

Woman: We're always late and it's always your fault!

Gamma: Your father won't even notice. (whistles)

Woman: (icy glare)

Gamma: (realizes he's gone too far, supplicates) No, darling-

Woman: Forget it!

Gamma: (sends text) Forgive him, he's an idiot.

Both: (she is amused by his self-deprecation and relents, he leans in and laughs in a wheedling and self-deprecatory manner.)

Notice the following Game-related points:

1. She's a dominant bitch, she's driving.
2. He attempts to deflect rather than risk conflict by directly addressing her accusation, but only makes matters worse.
3. She indicates her displeasure by withholding communication.

4. His initial attempt at supplication is unsuccessful.
5. He can't bear her displeasure and escalates his supplication.
6. She finally consents to permit him to return to the familiar comfort of his inferior position.

If your reaction to relationship conflict is similar to this, you are exhibiting Gamma behavior patterns and it is unlikely that you have a secure relationship with the woman in your life.

Alpha Mail: how to respond?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2014

Rek asks: *What would have been some good answers/attitudes to adopt [in the case of the hapless Gamma from the Ford Fiesta ad]? Silence is my default response.*

Silence is, in most circumstances, sub-optimal, but it is usually better than inept self-defense. Women tend to take silence as acquiescence if they are not trying to talk to you; if they are trying to talk to you they take it as a childish refusal to communicate.

However, the answer is predicated upon whether the man involved is actually responsible or not. One cannot respond to a legitimate criticism in the same manner one responds to an illegitimate one. If the complaint about the man being late all the time is more or less true, and he is the present cause of them being late, then he owes her an apology. He should simply say: "You're right. It was my fault we're late. I'm sorry. I hope your parents won't be too upset and I will apologize to them when we get there."

(In the commercial, the guy does indicate that it was indeed his fault. The woman is clearly steaming mad and the guy is already sheepish before either of them says anything. However, being a Gamma, he can't simply take responsibility, and in fact, their being late might well be the result of his passive-aggressive refusal to get ready on time because he doesn't want to go.)

Remember, he has put her in a bad position in a potentially stressful situation. She's going to get blamed by her mother - her father may not notice but her mother surely will - and he owes it to her to ensure that she isn't criticized for his tardiness.

On the other hand, if their being late was not his fault, then she is simply using him as a punching bag in preparation for the well-merited criticism she knows she is going to receive. In that case, a very sharp response that goes to the heart of the matter is in order: "Don't try to put this off on me. You're the one who decided we had to go to their house and you know perfectly well that I was ready to go on time. If your mother is on the warpath again, that's your problem. You can deal with her while I have a drink with your Dad outside on the porch. One can hardly blame the poor guy."

One key distinction between high status and low status is the attitude towards responsibility. The high status man is comfortable taking responsibility. He is accustomed to it. The low status man is uncomfortable with any responsibility and runs from it in most circumstances, particularly when it involves conflict.

Alpha: Yeah, I did it. So what?

Beta: Yeah, I did it.

Delta: Yeah, I did it. Is that a problem?

Gamma: I didn't do it! It's not my fault!

Omega: (frightened deer-in-the-headlights stare)

Sigma: I think you really have to look at society's role in all of this.

16 years later

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 08, 2014

They finally notice. Feelings **versus reality**:

Women feel invisible to the opposite sex at the age of 51, it emerged yesterday. A detailed study of 2,000 women revealed a large percentage felt they no longer received the level of attention they once did after hitting 51.

Many even went as far as to admit they felt 'ignored'.

The women claimed their confidence plummeted after hitting 50 and blamed greying hair, having to wear glasses or even struggling to find fashionable clothes.

This is mildly amusing for two reasons. First, welcome to equality. No one notices 99 percent of the men of any age, unless they are less than three years old. Second, the idea that men pay attention to women who are 49, or 45, or even 40, is absurd. 35 is probably the maximum age at which men pay any noticeable attention to strange women in public.

There are the occasional outliers, of course, just as the most exceptional men will command female attention in public. But, for the most part, men don't pay attention to unknown women over 35. This doesn't mean that women cease to be attractive at that age, only that they're no longer on the radar of the average male stranger.

I don't understand why this should be either surprising or upsetting to women. Men don't expect to remain competitive athletes for long outside their twenties; I'm years away from 51 and I'm already the second-oldest player on my veteran's soccer team.

The female war on consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 09, 2014

It's really remarkable how many female-driven social policies are [little more than a demand](#) for a consensual denial of reality:

The young woman decided one day that she would be honest with her boyfriend, whom she had not slept with, and told him she was not a virgin.

"But as soon as he knew, he refused to marry and did everything he could to get me into his bed. That's the way Tunisian men think. A woman who has had sex before marriage is just a slut and can't be a good mother!"

Another young woman, Sabra, believes unmarried women should have the right to a sex life just like the men, and that virginity is never a guarantee of fidelity. But the 27-year-old also chose to lie and yield to social pressures, rather than run the risk of remaining single.

"If I had told my husband that I wasn't a virgin, he would never have agreed to marry me. And it's the same for many women in Tunisia."

The thing is, there is nothing at all stopping these women from having a sex life. They have the right to it and they have merely to exercise that right if they so choose. But men also have a right to demand a virgin wife, and to refuse to marry any woman who has disqualified herself by having sex with other men.

These women are simply evil. They are building their relationships on fraud. It is true that virginity is not a guarantee of fidelity, but marrying on the basis of a lie is, in itself, an act of infidelity.

Learning, but not fast enough

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 10, 2014

Some Generation X mothers [appear to have learned](#) from the mistakes of their mothers:

After decades of decline, the share of mothers who stay home with their children has steadily risen over the last several years, a new report has found. In 2012, 29% of all mothers with children under age 18 stayed at home, a figure that has steadily risen since 1999 when 23% of mothers were stay-at-home, the Pew Research Center reported Tuesday. The share of stay-at-home moms had been dropping since 1967, when about half of all moms stayed home.

I don't think it is an accident that the first generation of mothers to grow up without mothers in the home have concluded that the grand social experiment was a disaster. Now if they will only abandon the rest of the equalitarian program, there may be some hope for the future of the West.

The power of the Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 11, 2014

And the boundless horror of the female fear of public humiliation. It's amazing what women can manage to achieve together when they go into [a prohibition-frenzy](#):

A controversial Facebook group which invites commuters to post photos of women eating on the Tube has been shut down. The group entitled Women Who Eat On Tubes was created in 2011, but recently hit the headlines after Transport for London said that those that feel threatened should contact the British Transport Police. The group, which has more than 21,000 members, asks users to provide information including what the person was eating, what time the photo was taken and on what line.

The idea that Facebook, of all companies, should shut down a group due to the posting of legal photos deemed intrusive, is indeed ironic. Although it does point to a potentially effective strategy for Westerners who hope to challenge the surveillance society.

"Privacy campaign Big Brother Watch called for the law to be changed to deter people from taking photos of strangers in cases where they intend to publish them."

The only question is if more women are afraid of being embarrassed by being seen stuffing their faces than they are of crime.

Society goes to the dogs

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 12, 2014

Literally, [it appears](#):

If you're wondering why playgrounds around the city are so quiet and dog runs are packed, a new report has an answer: More and more US women are forgoing motherhood and getting their maternal kicks by owning handbag-size canines. Data from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention show that a big drop in the number of babies born to women ages 15 to 29 corresponds with a huge increase in the number of tiny pooches owned by young US women, reports the business-news site Quartz.

Dog-crazy New York ladies told The Post that they aren't surprised by the findings — and that they happily gave up diaper changes, temper tantrums and college funds for the easy affection of their doggy “child.”

“I'd rather have a dog over a kid,” declared Sara Foster, 30, a Chelsea equities trader who says her French bulldog, Maddie, brings her more joy than a child. “It's just less work and, honestly, I have more time to go out. You ... don't have to get a baby sitter.”

The federal data behind the report show that over the past seven years, the number of live births per 1,000 women between ages 15 and 29 in America has plunged 9 percent. At the same time, research by the American Pet Products Association shows the number of small dogs — under 25 pounds — in the United States has skyrocketed, from 34.1 million in 2008 to 40.8 million in 2012.

Unfortunately, it is unlikely these small dogs will be able to take much care of these women in their old age. I suppose that's what cats are for. Perhaps that's what will demarcate female middle-age in the future: the exchange of a woman's toy dog for her first cat.

The cost of Grrrl Power

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 13, 2014

The GNOME foundation discovers that a devotion to the advancement of feminist propaganda [can get in the way](#) of any actual work being done:

The Foundation does not have any cash reserves right now.

Why has this happened?

The Outreach Program for Women (OPW) has proven to be extremely popular and has grown quite rapidly both in terms of the number of interns and the number of participating organizations. GNOME, as the lead organization, has been responsible for managing the finances for the entire effort. However, as the program grew, the processes did not keep up. The changes were not tracked effectively from the point when other organizations joined the OPW. This impacted not only our ability to manage the OPW administration, but also to keep up with the core financial tasks of the Foundation -- tasks which already needed the full attention of the Foundation's employees and the board.

As a result of these issues, we have only just now finalized our 2014 budget. In the meantime, we made assumptions based on previous years' incomes and expenditures, and we authorized expenditures for this year based on those assumptions. Those assumptions proved to be more optimistic than reality. In addition, while our outgoing payments to interns must be strictly timed, the incoming payments from sponsoring organizations are very fluid, thus we have had to front the costs of OPW. Fronting these costs has resulted in a budget shortfall.

Well, I think we can all agree that reaching out to girls who don't have any real interest in programming is more important than whatever it is the GNOME foundation was formed to do. Why not simply continue the vital work of the Outreach Program for Women with their sole compensation being the ability to bask in the approval of all right-thinking individuals?

It would be unfortunate if the Open Source movement was strangled by its misguided insistence on getting more women involved. In fact, one almost wonders if Microsoft might not be behind it somehow....

Why N lowers MMV

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 14, 2014

This should suffice to explain to even the most thick-headed woman why men view even moderate-N women as being [less marriageable](#):

Murdered bride Anni Dewani 'told her cousin that husband Shrien was a flop in bed' Uncle claims Anni Dewani 'sent text about honeymoon sex to cousin. It allegedly said: 'Finally did it. Not as good as my previous boyfriends'

Now, obviously there was a lot more going wrong in the Dewani household than Mr. Dewani's inability to live up to the alpha ghosts of the late Mrs. Dewani's past. But the fact that men know women are going to make those comparisons, and quite possibly sabotage their entire marital sex lives over them, presents a sufficient risk to justify nexting a woman who would otherwise be a good marital prospect.

Alpha Mail: are gays misogynist?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2014

The question is asked:

Ever heard of Redstockings? They've argued precisely this, because if you're gay you're denying sexual attention to women and thus being a misogynist.

Really.

Honestly, (radical second wave and third wave) feminism has thrown gay men under the bus. Why? Feminists (of these types) argue that there is no such thing as homophobia against gay men. They argue that gay men are discriminated against because they're socially perceived as feminine... ergo, gay bashings are just the Patriarchy backfiring onto men!

Feminists really need to make up their minds... are gay men seen as women by society? Or do gay men get treated like men are and thus possess "male privilege"? Both of these statements cannot be true at the same time, yet feminists (of these kinds) simultaneously hold to both: gay men are victims of the patriarchy because they're socially perceived as and treated as women, yet apparently because of their penises they possess "male privilege."

But we don't give chivalry to gay men, and "never hit a woman" hardly saved Matthew Shepard's life. And several stereotypes of gay men may be effeminate, but several other stereotypes of gay men are in fact hypermasculine ("all gay men are sex-obsessed sexual predators" for example).

Of course feminists want to enlist gay men to fight for their cause (and take them shopping) but the simple fact is that gay men, like all kinds of gender-non-normative males (including nerdy men and camp-straight men etc.) are socially treated as a third gender.

But feminism doesn't want to accept this. If it did, its entire model of unidirectional class-based gender oppression instantly becomes untenable.

So feminism throws gay men under the bus.

All we really need to know is the First Law of the Female Imperative: do they help or hinder the free flow of resources from men to women. To which, the answer is obviously: hinder. Therefore, homosexual men are intrinsically misogynist regardless of how they regard or behave towards women.

Don't listen to the freaks

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 16, 2014

The preachers of tolerance don't actually believe in equality. They are malformed people who erroneously believe that if they can get you to accept their depravity, it will somehow heal their shattered psychologies.

A prominent advocate for transgender and women's rights in the tech world has been charged with raping her wife, The San Francisco Examiner has learned. Dana McCallum, a senior engineer at Twitter who speaks and writes about women's and transgender-rights and technology issues, was arrested Jan. 26 and booked into County Jail on suspicion of five felonies, according to the Sheriff's Department.

McCallum, 31, who was born a male, openly identifies as a female and whose legal name is Dana Contreras, was charged Jan. 29 with five felonies, including three counts of spousal rape, one count of false imprisonment and one count of domestic violence, according to the District Attorney's Office. She has since pleaded not guilty.

As any policeman can tell you, the sexual freaks are significantly overrepresented among the criminal population. They do not behave badly because they are psychologically damaged by society's rejection, they behave badly and are socially rejected because they are intrinsically psychologically abnormal.

Harder divorce = more marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2014

Megan McCardle doesn't [think through the consequences](#) of limiting divorce:

I can see the appeal of making marriage more difficult to get out of. My brief tour through the divorce literature indicated that ending a high-conflict marriage is better for everyone, including the kids -- despite the financial and emotional drawbacks, it really is better to have two homes, rather than one where Mom and Dad are engaged in a bitter civil war.

On the other hand, the evidence on ending low-conflict marriages -- one in which maybe one party, or both, doesn't feel perfectly fulfilled, but they get along OK -- wasn't so happy. Children of low-conflict marriages whose parents divorce have more difficulty adjusting than the kids of high-conflict marriages. It's thought that the divorce comes as a shock to these kids; a relationship that seemed fine to them suddenly dissolves, which changes their ability to trust the world and other people.

These divorces aren't necessarily so great for the adults, either. Divorce tends to be a financial disaster for all but the very rich, because it's more expensive to support two households than one. And people who exit marriages don't necessarily find this makes them happier. We tend to think that marriages are good, and then they go bad, and then you divorce and get happy again, but unhappiness can often be a temporary condition that later improves....

The lesson is that when you make it harder to exit, you also make people reluctant to enter. If we try to strengthen marriage by clamping down on divorce, we may find that more and more people simply refuse to get married in the first place.

It's written from the perspective of a woman who wants to retain her out. Her position makes no sense. If she were correct, marriage rates would have climbed with no-fault divorce. Instead, they have collapsed. Men aren't avoiding marriage because they are afraid of being held to their marital contract, but because they are afraid of women not being held to it.

What ultimately threatens marriage is the state's involvement in it. The best way to strengthen it is to sever all connection between the religious sacrament and the state. Let the state permit civil partnerships of one or two or ten individuals; they can use the corporate model and be subject to dissolution as per contract.

Better off out

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2014

This is **not good news** for civilization:

Men who entered into fatherhood at around age 25 saw a 68% increase of depressive symptoms over their first five years of being dads—if they lived at the same home as their children.

The study, which was published in the journal Pediatrics, looked at 10,623 young men who were participating in the National Longitudinal Study of Adolescent Health. The study tracked the fathers for about 20 years, and kept score of their depression symptoms.

While fathers who didn't share a home with their children didn't experience the same high increase in depressive symptoms in early fatherhood, most of the fathers in the study did live with their children. Those men had lower depression symptoms before they became dads and experienced a spike in symptoms when their child was born and through the first few years.

Translation: fathers who live at home with their children and provide for them have less sex and more responsibility than fathers who abandon them and their mothers for sex with other women.

One of the biggest and most common mistakes a married woman can make is to put her children ahead of her husband. This is not only bad for the husband, it is also bad for the children due to the harm it does to the marital relationship.

Never satisfied

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 19, 2014

A woman manages to turn her coach potato husband onto Cross-Fit, [and is now unhappy](#) that he is in excellent condition:

After a few months out of work, Grant became depressed and stopped even trying to look for jobs. I'd come home from work to find him playing Xbox or blankly surfing the Internet at the kitchen table, surrounded by dirty dishes. He was gaining weight, too. Even though we love fried foods, we've always made an effort to eat as little processed food as possible at home--but that changed when he was unemployed. Suddenly, he was going through entire packages of cookies and boxes of cereal.

Seeing him that way was hard. He refused to see a therapist, saying he could work through things on his own. He's never been great at discussing his emotions (even with me) especially when he's feeling down and becomes hypersensitive to criticism. For instance, when I pointed out the weight gain--he needed to buy new pants for a wedding we were attending--we ended up getting into a huge fight. He didn't understand that the weight didn't bother me as much as the changes in his personality--it was just a symptom. He seemed sluggish and despondent, not like the active, up-for-anything guy I married. I didn't love the spare tire around his midsection, but I'd still have been attracted to him if it weren't for the other stuff. And treading lightly by urging him to meet up with the guys for a pickup game or head out on a run just made him hostile, since he could clearly understand the subtext....

Now, it's as if I'm living with an incredibly fit stranger. We barely have sex--he goes to bed at 10 so he can run or lift at 5--and his

preoccupation with his body makes me uncomfortable. I feel like his diet is the most important thing in his life, and because it's "healthy," it's hard to make it sound like a problem. Every time I mention that I wish he could drop the Paleo thing for a night so we could try the raved-about mac and cheese at a new bistro, or that he could take a weeklong break from working out so we could go to the beach with my family, he flips the conversation to make it sound like I'm trying to undermine him and his happiness.

Sometimes I wonder if I might be. After all, he's always inviting me to come with him to "the Box," which I never do. I say I need to look after our daughter or that I'm busy grading papers, but truthfully, working out is not the same priority for me as it is for Grant. Seeing my husband so passionate about something that has nothing to do with me makes me feel left out. I do wonder whether I'd be so annoyed and angry if he had gotten into a more solo activity, like running or biking, and I don't think I would be. I hate that Grant has an entire social life that doesn't include me, and that he's part of a whole fitness movement that's leaving me behind.

It's an ugly feeling. I don't want to be resentful about something that makes my husband feel good--and I know we need to sort through this together. I've done some research on eating and exercise disorders in men and occasionally wonder if Grant may be too obsessive, but I think the issue is more about how his body image and workout routine is affecting us. It'd be different if he were a single guy living by himself. And then, there are the facts: He's a lot healthier, physically and mentally. His numbers at

his last doctor's appointment were perfect. When he's around, he loves being a dad. Sometimes he'll take our daughter for a long bike ride on a Saturday afternoon, and I love that she and he are bonding over healthy activities. I only wish he'd put that drive back into our relationship.

Translation: his SMV has improved while hers has declined, so she wants him to reduce it in order to not feel threatened, rather than work on improving her own. This is why focusing on making women happy is a futile goal; their objectives are dynamic which means that it is an ever-receding horizon.

Truth and the Resurrection

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2014

There are those who say that the Resurrection of Jesus Christ of Nazareth is merely a story. They will claim, falsely, that the Risen Lord is derived from an agricultural myth. They will assert, wrongly, that "Easter is originally the celebration of Ishtar, the Assyrian and Babylonian goddess of fertility and sex." They will declare, contra the historical evidence, that Jesus Christ never lived or was crucified on a cross by the Roman authorities.

It is strange, is it not, that they should tell so many palpable lies in the service of that which they say to be truth?

The Apostle Paul once said that if the story of the Crucifixion and Resurrection of Jesus Christ is not true, then we Christians are the saddest and most pathetic of all men. Everything we do, everything we believe, everything for which we hope and strive, is a lie.

It is strange, is it not, that so many observable and long-lived truths should stand so firmly on such a flimsy foundation of falsehood?

From Plato to Zelazny, men of letters have written of the purer things, that in their perfection spawn lesser shadows and imitations that reflect but an aspect of the true essence. From where does truth come, if not the Truth? And did Jesus not say that he was the Way, the Truth, and the Life?

Those who are Aristotelian devotees of reality stand by the Lesser Truth that A is A, and that A is never Not-A. But the Lesser Truth, and all other truths, descends from, and depends upon, the Greater Truth, which is this:

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was with God in the beginning. Through him all things were made; without him nothing was made that has been made. In him was life, and that life was the light of all mankind. The light shines in the darkness, and the darkness has not overcome it.

Yesterday the light shone in the darkness. Today the light shines in the darkness. Tomorrow the light will shine in the darkness. And the darkness will never, ever, overcome it.

It is not a story, it is The Story, it is the oldest story, it is the true story from which all other stories flow. Light versus dark. And despite the darkness that surrounds us, that pervades us, that haunts us, the light of all mankind is winning.

That is why, all around the world this morning, there are millions of men and women who will greet each other with three simple words of hope and truth and triumph.

Christ is risen!

A space of their own

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 21, 2014

I find the contrast between the female writer's reactions to [the exact same concept](#) being expressed by a man and a woman to be fascinating:

“You can have equality in all sorts of professional areas but I don’t see any reason why there shouldn’t be all-male clubs or all-female clubs if you want them. They’re just places you go to to enjoy yourself.”

Perhaps there is something in that. Kylie O’Brien, The Telegraph’s Weekend Editor, who is a member of women’s-only The University Women’s Club, tells me: “I have to say, not having men around is really relaxing. It’s nice to be with your own kind. It’s rather warm and welcoming. I think that’s how men feel together. There’s a kind of sympathy together. I think it’s a good thing.”

She thinks it makes sense for men and women to have their own space, and cannot “see what prize there is for women to be gained” in becoming members at gentlemen’s clubs. In that respect, she agrees with Mr X and co, but when I tell her what they think about women’s “shrill voices” and the “slippery slope”, she replies tartly: “Well, if that’s how men really feel, they’re better off on their own.” Hear hear.

What men need to do is simply echo the female justifications for their own single-sex spaces. "It's really relaxing. It's rather warm and welcoming. It's nice to be with your own kind."

And if that isn't enough to get them to stop violating the male sanctums, then black-knight the hell out of them and invade women's shelters,

women's gyms, and everything from girls' volleyball teams to scholarship programs.

It's really not that hard to understand why men sometimes don't want women around. Men can't relax around women and women usually attempt to make unwanted changes in any organization they join. Women should respect that, just as men should respect the female desire to keep men out of their bathrooms, locker rooms, and social clubs.

The cost of female coders II

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 22, 2014

Why wouldn't everyone want to hire them, when doing so just might [cost you a top executive](#) or two?

Last month, a number of allegations were made against GitHub and some of its employees, including one of its co-founders, Tom Preston-Werner. We took these claims seriously and launched a full, independent, third-party investigation.

The investigation found no evidence to support the claims against Tom and his wife of sexual or gender-based harassment or retaliation, or of a sexist or hostile work environment. However, while there may have been no legal wrongdoing, the investigator did find evidence of mistakes and errors of judgment. In light of these findings, Tom has submitted his resignation, which the company has accepted. Tom has been a huge part of this company from the very beginning and we appreciate all that he has done for GitHub. We wish him the best in his next endeavour.

As to the remaining allegations, the investigation found no evidence of gender-based discrimination, harassment, retaliation, or abuse.

So, the claims were determined to be false, but the executive resigned. And the woman they hired isn't there anymore either. How does this episode represent a triumph for women in technology, exactly?

Ending rape culture

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 23, 2014

Apparently Sharia has the solution for ending rape culture. [Just hang the women](#). That will kill three birds with one stone, as it should also take care of the growing problem of false-rape accusations as well as teenage pregnancy.

Women who have sex before marriage should be hanged, says senior politician in India's Socialist Party. Abu Azmi, the Socialist Party's Maharashtra unit chief, says that women who have sex before marriage should be hanged, while the Party's leader says he will scrap a law giving the death penalty to rapists if he's elected prime minister

If rape happens with or without consent, it should be punished as prescribed in Islam", Mr Azmi told the Mid-Day website. "The solution is this: any woman, whether married or unmarried, who goes along with a man, with or without her consent, should be hanged. Both should be hanged. It shouldn't be allowed even if a woman goes by consent."

Perhaps you may wish to rethink that whole post-Christianity concept, ladies. And if you thought conservatives were oppressive, well, did you really think the socialists would be any better? Hey, you don't suppose any of those Indian immigrants might share Mr. Azmi's beliefs, do you?

No, surely the magic of geographical translocation will take care of that....

No ladies at home

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 25, 2014

This is partly due the shift from print to ebook and Internet, of course. But I can't help but thinking if part of the decline of a 131-year old magazine isn't in part to the fact that **fewer women these days** are either ladies or interested in home-making:

The monthly Ladies' Home Journal. After 131 years, the July issue will be its last, reports Ad Age. The website will continue on, and the magazine itself will become a quarterly special-interest publication available starting this fall on newsstands, vs. via subscription. Nonetheless, the entire editorial staff was laid off as part of the change. LHJ has a circulation of 3.2 million, down from a 1968 peak of 6.8 million, according to parent company Meredith.

Of course, such things are often harbingers of a pendulum about to change direction. Given that more mothers are staying home than previously, LHJ may have done the equivalent of buying at the top.

Cheerleader appeal

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 26, 2014

Forget the debate over paying NCAA football players. The more pressing question is if NFL teams should [pay their cheerleaders](#):

They are not, after all, being forced. They audition for spots on the team, and the reason that management can get away with being so obnoxious is that for every woman who makes it, many more would love to take her spot. So they must get something out of their performance: status, the joy of dancing in public, esprit de corps.

It seems conceivable to me -- indeed, likely -- that women who get a spot on the local cheerleading squad enjoy better job prospects and enhanced dating opportunities. Forget whether these women should want to date men who want to date them because they like telling people that their girlfriend is a Dallas Cowboys Cheerleader. I'm sure cheerleaders like the oohs of appreciation they get when someone drops the name of their squad, just like journalists don't mind the reaction when they tell folks they work for the Economist or the New York Times. And while you wouldn't want someone whose only interest in you was your prestige employer, you probably wouldn't really mind if they considered that a small plus factor.

The team, then, has something these women value. Should we be angry that the team trades it on the best possible terms?

There is no question whatsoever that it ups their dating prospects. I went out with several Minnesota Vikings cheerleaders and a few Minnesota Timberwolves cheerleaders, and I probably would have only been attracted to two of them if they had been non-cheerleaders.

I mean, if you're a sports fan, you've been seeing cheerleaders through idealized lenses for pretty much your entire life. So, when someone says, "this is X, she's a Vikings cheerleader," she is instantly two points hotter. Maybe even three. It's just that simple.

It's no different than telling a woman "this is Y, he's the CEO of Whatever corporation." She doesn't even hear what the corporation is called, she just hears those magic words, "CEO", and he's immediately anywhere from 2-5 points more attractive.

What is +2-3 points of attractiveness worth to a woman? Quite a bit, obviously, or they wouldn't be willing to trade so much time and effort for it.

That being said, with the amount of money the teams are making from their TV deals, if one considers how often the cheerleaders are put up on camera, it is obvious that they should certainly be paid more conventionally for their time.

Advocating illegitimacy

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 27, 2014

Steve Sailer [raises an eyebrow](#) at the judgment of young women and that of the academics who advocate single motherhood:

A couple of law professors eventually slip a little affordable family formation heresy into Slate's XX after the usual Bad White Man verbiage:

Just Say No

For white working-class women, it makes sense to stay single mothers.

By Naomi Cahn and June Carbone

The following is based on Marriage Markets: How Inequality Is Remaking the American Family, out in May 2014 from Oxford University Press.

Lily had grown up in a rural town, more than an hour from Kansas City, Mo. She was four months pregnant and not feeling well, and she was in tears. She was also not married, but that's not what was upsetting her. The car that she needed to get to her two jobs in the city had broken down, and she had no other way to get to work. We asked whether her boyfriend, Carl, could help her. Lily frowned. She had recently broken up with Carl, she explained, because "I can support myself. I always have. I can support myself and our kid. I just can't support myself, the kid, and him."

You know, Lily, if Carl is such a loser that you don't want to marry him, why did you want 50% of your child's genes to be his? Are you really that convinced that your 50% are going to be so awesome that your kid won't wind up a loser?

I suspect this is giving Lily considerably more credit for her ability to link cause-and-effect than is justified. Here she is, literally in tears over her inability to get to her two jobs that she isn't going to be able to work effectively when the child arrives, but she's insisting that she can support herself.

So, instead of having Carl work while Lili stays home and raises the child, the Brave New Society of Bastards has Lili trying to simultaneously work and raise the child alone, while Carl spends his time living off the government while pursuing his next Lili.

This should be sustainable.

SMV vs MMV

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 28, 2014

Most men are familiar with the distinction between women they would like to marry and women they would only like to use for sexual purposes. However, for some strange reason, they appear to often be blind to the fact that women divide men into both categories as well.

The important difference is that whereas men are often as, if not more, sexually attracted to the women they want to marry, women are usually less sexually attracted to the men they want to marry. They value them for "other things", which includes security, safety, and provision.

Hence [this belated realization](#) for many men:

Think of all the ass you pulled in college when you lived in a shithole, sheets over the windows, furniture from the dumpster, pounding shitty beer and sleeping on a soiled mattress on the floor. She never talked about window treatments, new cars, McMansions or vacations.

The answer is not to move out of your house and into student housing, but rather to understand the dynamic at work. There is nothing wrong with window treatments, new cars, McMansions or vacations, but THEY ARE NOT CONNECTED TO SEXUAL RELATIONS. Providing them does NOTHING to turn her on or make her want to have sex with you.

The summary: boosting your MMV does not boost your SMV.

Portrait of a pioneer

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2014

In more good news for the sexual equalitarians, it appears women in the military are [closing the all-important suicide gap](#) between male and female soldiers:

Informed sources tell MilitaryCorruption.com that three of the deceased - two officers and an NCO - allegedly took their own lives over the Easter weekend. One of them was a female captain who blazed the trail as first of her gender to command an all-female F.E.T. (Female Engagement Team) sent to improve relations with Afghan women.

ALL-FEMALE UNIT EXPERIMENT FAILED

Kelly Hasselman was a super-achiever, just the kind of young officer the Army loves to point to as an ideal. An honor graduate (2007) of the Citadel, she excelled at every challenge she took on. All except one. The much-ballyhooed F.E.T. 55-woman detachment she commanded soon imploded, no fault of it's earnest leader.

"A number of women got pregnant and were sent back to the States," an officer in the know told MCC. "Others were producing pornography for American GIs, and some of the raunchy photos included females in lesbian poses."

Whether this "failure," a first in the intense and highly-successful career of Kelly Hasselman, was enough to send her off the rails, or her death has a more sinister origin, we cannot say for sure at this early date.

Why, I do believe we may have a case of Hultgreen-Curie Syndrome at work here. And isn't it wonderful that women now can join the military and commit suicide just like men do! If that's not powerful evidence of the sustainability of the equalitarian society, what is?

So, here is a thought: what if young women were encouraged to get married, bear children, and raise them instead of being encouraged to go to college, join the army, and commit suicide? Isn't it at least possible that this might be a more functional basis for society?

"Cpt. Hasselman once explained to me that she would like to marry and have children, but that her career made the prospect so difficult."

It seems likely that if she had been encouraged to do so, she would still be alive. Feminism kills.

Put the marriage first

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 30, 2014

This goes for fathers and mothers alike. Putting the children first sounds very self-sacrificing, but it is actually short-sighted and self-serving. It's a lot easier to unilaterally decide what it is the children need and provide that than it is to listen to your spouse and put their needs first. Some data [on the male cheaters](#):

A survey of more than 5,000 cheating men reveals that 78 per cent of the respondents are in their first marriage, and that 82 per cent of them began to be unfaithful after having children. It seems for some men, having a child is the catalyst for starting an extra-marital affair

The most common reason men gave (30 per cent) for their infidelity was that sex with their partner stopped being passionate after the baby came. Nearly a quarter (23 per cent) tried to use the excuse that the lack of sleep commonly experienced by parents of young children had led to problems in the bedroom which had caused them to stray. Along a similar vein, 18 per cent stated that their spouse turned all of their attention to the children and this lack of attention led to their infidelity.

The blame can't be put on the mothers, though. First, these men chose to cheat. And second, how many of these adulterers stopped expecting and demanding attention from their wives, and simply waited for them to stop focusing 100 percent on their children?

The triumph of the career women

Written by VD

Originally published on May 02, 2014

Feminists crow about [George Clooney's engagement](#):

You're a direct, fantastic rebuke to everything "Princeton Mom" Susan Patton writes about in her book, "Marry Smart: Advice for Finding The One," in which she counsels women to get plastic surgery in high school, "find a husband on campus before [they] graduate," and not spend too much time focusing on their careers. On this particular point, Patton offers bleak words, a sort of Ghost of Christmas Future for any ambitious woman over 30: "You've been so invested in your professional super-stardom that you took your eye off the ball. You have no husband and no children, but the ship has already sailed! It's too late. You don't get to have everything."

Unless, that is, YOU WANT TO MARRY GEORGE CLOONEY.

BOOM, Susan Patton!

BOOM, ridiculous conservative Phyllis Schlafly, who recently insisted that paying women the same as men would hurt the women's chances of finding a mate!

I guess, Amal, that you didn't see the memo about men not liking smart women. Oh, you didn't see that? It's the one that gets reinforced just about every other day in pop culture, encouraging women to dumb it down from the time they're adolescents, in the hopes that staying perky, dim and silent will make him — any him — love you.

As the Clooney/Alamuddin nuptials near, the inevitable articles will appear, talking about the “fairy tale ending” of this glittery union, surely a dream come true for a non-famous, hard-working London woman.

I wonder how long it will take for these women to realize that while he may have married a professional woman, George Clooney not only proposed to a woman who is 16 years younger than him, but spurned all of the 160 million women in America and went offshore to find his fiancée.

The height preference

Written by VD

Originally published on May 03, 2014

Never apologize for whatever your requirements in women are. If a woman attempts to take issue with it, ask her if she'll go out with your five-foot tall friend. **Chances are she won't**, not even if he is a millionaire doctor with an Olympic medal who writes bestselling novels on the side:

LYNN SHERR: [voice-over] We recruited other men about the same age as David (5'6", Stu 5'0" and Rob 5'3", but taller. We asked them all to dress in jeans and a sweater, then we did something cruel. We put them in lineups, five at a time, behind a two way mirror. The men couldn't see or hear what was going on in the next room. That's where we invited groups of women to look at the men and choose a date. In this case, we wanted to see if anyone would pick 5'3" Rob. When Andrea told us women like doctors, we gave him an M.D. Their choice?

2nd WOMAN: Andrew.

3rd WOMAN: I would say Matt, I think.

LYNN SHERR: [voice-over] No Rob. We piled on some more assets. We said, besides being a doctor, he was also a best selling author, and champion skier who had just built his own ski house. PGPH [interviewing] Does that effect your choices?

4th WOMAN: He's still short.

LYNN SHERR: [voice-over] Then we gave Rob a promotion. We made him chief of staff at a prestigious hospital. PGPH [interviewing] Who would you pick?

4th WOMAN: Him.

5th WOMAN: Andrew's probably the closest to who I'd pick.

6th WOMAN: I'd pick Matt.

7th WOMAN: Jeffrey, the pilot.

LYNN SHERR: [voice-over] What would it take? Now we said Rob was also a gourmet cook who loves children.

8th WOMAN: Oh, definitely I would take him in a minute, then. The height, no problem.

9th WOMAN: I wouldn't, because I don't think I'd want short, little kids.

LYNN SHERR: [voice-over] Well, at least someone liked Rob. But if it was this harsh for him at 5'3", what would it take to get a date for Stu at just 5 feet? First we made him an up and coming actor.

2nd WOMAN: No.

3rd WOMAN: No.

4rd WOMAN: Not.

LYNN SHERR: Then we said Stu had made millions by age 25.

10th WOMAN: No.

11th WOMAN: No.

12th WOMAN: Not for me.

LYNN SHERR: Nothing worked. PGPH [interviewing] How come nobody picked Stu?

13th WOMAN: He's too short.

LYNN SHERR: He's too short? PGPH [voice-over] We asked if there was anything we could add to make Stu irresistible.

14th WOMAN: Maybe the only thing you could say is that the other four are murderers.

15th WOMAN: Right, are convicted of some crime.

14th WOMAN: Child molesters.

Keep in mind these are the same women who won't hesitate to try to get on your case because you insist on a woman who isn't fat or flat. Whether you are short or not, their iron-clad preferences mean they simply don't have a leg to stand on.

Bullet-proof self-regard

Written by VD

Originally published on May 05, 2014

The impervious nature [of the solipsistic](#):

Then, one day, a few weeks ago, an event happened (I'll save the details of that for some other time.) Suddenly a torrent of emotions poured in. I was overwhelmed. I stayed home from work one day—my best friend Erica sent me some poetry, and I just cried. I wept. It felt like my soul was pouring out of me, one tear at a time.

I reeled from the onslaught of emotions for days, and soon thereafter, I broke off my relationship with Brian. Whatever wasn't right in my life wasn't easy to find. It went deep into myself.

Brian was shocked, and as well he should be. I loved Brian. I still love him. But something wasn't there. It wasn't right. It was why we weren't getting married. He was the perfect guy on the surface, but for some reason he wasn't perfect for me.

I Had to Leave...

That was Friday, April 25. Saturday morning, I woke up and bought a plane ticket to Boulder, CO for six days. It was there that I would kill my company. But at that point, I didn't know that. All I knew was that I had to leave. I had to get away....

Today I write this, still in Boulder, still reeling emotionally from the large volume of changes in my life in the past week. I write this humbly, with a complete lack of ego. My business failed and it took my savings, and \$640,000 of investor capital on top of that, with it.

She may have lost more than half a million dollars of other people's money. But, (and here is the important thing), *she is at peace*. And she feels stronger now, she has convinced herself that she is not a failure.

Remember the important lesson to be learned here: **the feminine side of ourselves is not a weakness**. Because lessons.

The face of Hell

Written by VD

Originally published on May 08, 2014

I will not link to the stomach-turning piece at Matt Walsh's blog, but short of violence, I will observe that there is another effective way that men can combat the massive depravity that is abortion. In the comments at John C. Wright's journal, Rainforest Giant [shows the way](#):

I had a girlfriend many long years ago. She told me she had three abortions with an earlier boyfriend. I was unable to look at her the same afterward and I ended our relationship. Just writing about it now I feel the same sense of physical sickness and soul-deep shock as when she told me.

Murdering our children will earn this nation a Judgement. Carthage was destroyed and sown with salt and they were pikers compared to us. What do we have coming? Will we who have stood aside and allowed it to happen share in that Judgement? Honestly, I only hope that my children and grandchildren are spared, for myself I'll accept what comes. We all deserve it to some extent.

Do not date any woman who has had an abortion. Make it very clear that you will not involve yourself with any woman who would murder her own progeny. It is a non-negotiable. The reason the murderous abhumans that call themselves "feminists" work so hard to remove the shame and stigma from the monstrous act is because women are so highly susceptible to social rejection. That is their intrinsic weak point. That is the point to which men and women of moral standards must relentlessly apply pressure.

Women who claim to be "pro-choice" can and will change their thinking. In most cases, they haven't given the matter any thought; "pro-choice" it

is the default position for most college-educated women. The ignorant thought can be overlooked, the evil action itself, never.

I suspect that a movement of men who make it clear that they will not involve themselves sexually or romantically with women who have had abortions will do more to end abortion than any political activity on the part of anti-abortion activists.

Feminism is the ideology of Hell and abortion is its face. Do not compromise with it.

Nagging kills

Written by VD

Originally published on May 10, 2014

Women may not actually be trying to kill the men in their lives, but it appears at least some women are literally [nagging their husbands to death](#):

Danish researchers from the University of Copenhagen said having a nagging partner can significantly shorten one's life, and could result in three extra deaths per 100 people per year.

The study also said people nagged by their spouses are more likely to get heart disease and cancer.... The study also says men in particular are at risk. Men who said they faced 'many' demands from their partner or family and friends were more than twice as likely to die compared to women in the same category who were 34 per cent more likely to die.

In other words, a woman placing many demands on her husband increases his chance of death by 68 percent. She might want to think about that the next time she loses her temper over his failure to take out the trash. Perhaps she might consider simply taking it out herself rather than increase her chances of being stuck doing it herself for the rest of her life.

Honor the mothers

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2014

We are, quite rightly, very often hard on women here at Alpha Game. We need to be, because they spend most of their lives having smoke blown up their pretty little asses by people of both sexes and all ages who want to curry favor with them. Since we want nothing from them, we have neither interest nor need in doing so and are thereby free to speak the truth as we see it.

But never be tempted into misogyny by the bad behavior of one, one hundred, one thousand, or even one million women. They are the fate of the human race. They are the fate of the Western sub-species. They matter.

So, honor those who reject the nihilistic hedonism of feminism despite being literally inundated with its dogma from their earliest years and fulfill their primary destiny, that of motherhood. Whether she fulfills it gracefully and well or grudgingly and incompetently, she has done her duty. Respect that she has played her part in the miracle of life, honor her for doing her part in turning back the dark void of universal entropy.

It's not nothing. It's not a minor thing. Without women, there is no Man.

Happy Mother's Day.

Women abusing men

Written by VD

Originally published on May 12, 2014

Where is [Jay Z's hashtag](#)?

Jay Z was ferociously assaulted by Beyonce's sister Solange ... who was wildly kicking and swinging at him inside an elevator ... and the attack was captured on surveillance video ... obtained by TMZ.

According to our sources, it all went down at a Met Gala after party last week at the Standard Hotel in NYC. In the video ... Jay Z, Beyonce and Solange step into the elevator ... and then Solange goes crazy, screaming at Jay before unleashing a violent attack.

A large man -- who appears to be a bodyguard -- attempts to hold Solange back, but she manages to connect at least 3 times. At one point Solange throws a kick and Jay grabs her foot, but never attempts to strike her. Beyonce stands by without getting physically involved.

So much for Jay Z's gangster cred. But can you imagine the criticism that would be leveled at him if Beyonce was attacked right in front of him and he didn't lift a finger to defend her?

If Jay Z was the Alpha he pretends to be, he would have flattened his sister-in-law. There are few things more pathetic than a man who submits to a beating by a woman.

Alpha Mail: status uber alles

Written by VD

Originally published on May 13, 2014

BW sends in this Game-related joke:

A wealthy couple was sitting in an upscale restaurant. Suddenly, a gorgeous redhead approached the man., walked over to their table and gave him a big, wet kiss and then walked away.

"And who was that?" asked the wife in a huff. "That's my mistress," the man admitted.

"That's it!" snapped the wife. " I want a divorce!!!"

"All right," said the husband. "But you realize that if we divorce now, that means no more trips to Paris in the spring and no more trips to Miami Beach in the winter. It means no more Mercedes, no more maids, no more butlers, and it we'll have to sell our house in a depressed market. We'll both have to move out and live in two smaller houses."

The wife sat there fuming, her arms crossed, when a mutual friend walked into the restaurant with an attractive blonde on his arm.

"Who's that with Jim?" asked the wife.

"That's his mistress," said the husband.

"*Ours* is much prettier," the wife declared.

The happiness imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2014

Happily married men and women really don't play the happiness card enough. Dalrock explains [how it can effectively utilized](#):

As I've mentioned before after the initial empowerment fades divorced women tend to find themselves excluded from their previous social networks. Married women tend to prefer to socialize with other married women. Since marriage confers status on women (which divorcées lose if they aren't able to remarry), being dropped from the married social circle and being forced to move to the divorcée social circle is a painful loss.

This simple fact has Ask Amy outraged, as a married mother wrote in explaining that she and her fellow married sister and cousins don't find they have much in common with her single mother/divorced sister. Ask Amy is of course free to rage against human nature all she likes, but she won't be able to undo the status hit women take when they divorce.....

In the interest of bringing all parties together, I will offer a solution which I think Ask Amy and the letter writer can both get behind. Instead of not inviting the divorced sister, why not promise, no swear, in front of God and everyone they know that they will include her in their outings in the future. Then, when the time comes that honoring this promise would make them unhappy, simply leave her out.

That should work nicely. Of course, there is always the possibility that in this particular case, the issue isn't the sister's status as a divorcée, but rather her status as a confirmed freakshow.

Women calling out feminism

Written by VD

Originally published on May 15, 2014

Natasha Devon observes that [modern feminism is anti-equality](#):

Today's feminism teaches British women to see themselves as victims and victims cannot exist without a villain, in this instance – men. In order for this thesis to have any kind of logic, feminists have made sweeping, inaccurate judgments about an entire demographic, based on nothing more than their gender. Ironically, the exact practice they claim to be fighting.

I'm not an equalitarian myself. But unlike most feminists, I don't pretend to be one.

A female entrepreneur decides not to hire women

Written by VD

Originally published on May 16, 2014

She should probably be deprived of her ability to make a living. There is NO PLACE IN SOCIETY for women [who are not enthusiastic](#) about hiring female employees.

Over the years, I have hired outstanding women – educated, intelligent and highly articulate. Yet, I am exhausted. I have become profoundly tired of being a therapist and a babysitter, of being drawn into passive-aggressive mental games and into constantly questioning my own worth as a manager. I have had several women who quit to stay home to “figure out what to do next”. No, not to stay home and care for children, but to mooch off a husband or a boyfriend while soul searching (aka: taking a language class or learning a new inapplicable skill that could be acquired after work). Incidentally, I have not had a single male employee quit with no plan in mind.

I have had women cry in team meetings, come to my office to ask me if I still like them and create melodrama over the side of the office their desk was being placed. I am simply incapable of verbalizing enough appreciation to female employees to satiate their need for it for at least a week’s worth of work. Here is one example to explain. My receptionist was resigning and, while in tears, she told me that although she was passionate about our brand and loved the job, she could not overcome the fact that I did not thank her for her work. It really made me stop in my tracks and so I asked for an example. “Remember when I bought the pictures with butterflies to hang in the front? And you just came and said ‘thank you’? That is a perfect example!” – “Wait”, I said, “So, I did thank you then?” – “Yes! But you did not elaborate on what exactly you liked about them! Why didn’t you?” She had

bought them with the company credit card and I actually did not like them at all, but I digress.

I have developed a different approach for offering constructive criticism to male and female employees. When I have something to say to one of the men, I just say it! I don't think it through – I simply spit it out, we have a brief discussion and we move on. They even frequently thank me for the feedback! Not so fast with my female staff. I plan, I prepare, I think, I run it through my business partner and then I think again. I start with a lot of positive feedback before I feel that I have cushioned my one small negative comment sufficiently, yet it is rarely enough. We talk forever, dissect every little piece of it, and then come back to the topic time and time again in the future.

Some women are excellent employees. Many women are useless, unproductive drama queens. The challenge is to learn to tell the difference between the two. And the problem is that there isn't much leeway in current employment law to dismiss someone for simply being a distraction and a pain-in-the-ass.

But most of the difficulties here are caused by men who don't hold women accountable. If you are babying women and treating them any differently than your male employees, you are part of the problem.

The slut sell

Written by VD

Originally published on May 18, 2014

Steve Sailer asks [the purpose of female tattoos](#), given that male tattoos are meant to make permanent life statements:

What's the purpose of tattoos for women who wouldn't wear the same shoes for six months? Is it too signal to the kind of guys she likes (e.g., drummers) that you are the type of guy I like? But what if after another year here she decides that while she liked drummers back in South Dakota, now she likes producers and agents? Tattoos are class markers, and might work against attractive young women rising in class by marrying well.

Is getting tattoos something guys suggest to discourage hypergamy? Or is it something that other women suggest out of the usual feminine malice?

The answer is pretty obvious to anyone who has paid attention over the last two decades. Tattoos signify the degree of a woman's publicly advertised promiscuity. This is not necessarily a reliable advertisement, but it is a sexual advertisement nevertheless. The advertisement is that the more ink she has, the easier the sexual access to her will be. (It pains me that at this point, I should probably remind some readers that not all advertising is true. Some women are more interested in being perceived as sexy than actually following through on the message being broadcast.)

This is why tattoos are considered "sexy" by men. The tattoos don't make the woman any more attractive, they simply provide an easy method of quickly identifying that she is more readily accessible than the average. So, tattoos are one way for less attractive women to better compete with more attractive women, in much the same way as wearing shorter skirts or unbuttoning an additional blouse button.

A discreet tattoo or three in easily hidden locations are a nice girl's way of showing a few men of her choice that she isn't always a good girl and thereby giving her a leg up in comparison with other nice girls. Extravagant tattoos that can't be hidden tend to be the sign of a woman who is either desperate for attention or sexually incontinent. Although there aren't many studies on it yet, there are indications that "tattoos may be possible markers for lethality". For example, one study found that 57% percent of young white suicides were tattooed compared to 29% of matched accidental deaths.

If you're set up on a blind date with a girl and you're told that she has a tattoo of an dove on her wrist, aren't you going to have different expectations of what the evening holds in store than if you're told she has a giant tattoo of a werewolf sodomizing a vampire on her back as well as a bloody dagger between her breasts and the twelve signs of the zodiac in various places around her body? QED.

Nota Bene: please don't even think about starting in with the blather about why the little butterfly on your ankle is deeply meaningful to you because it signifies your best friend who died in a car crash on prom night. Nobody has ever bought that transparent nonsense. You got a tattoo because you wanted to be seen as stylish and sexy, but not trashy. That's fine, so stop pretending it's some sort of massively encrypted code that no man could possibly crack.

The Literary Portrait of a Sigma

Written by VD

Originally published on May 20, 2014

"During these years Goldmund had gradually lost the rest of the adolescent grace and boyishness that had pleased so many. He had become a beautiful, strong man, much desired by women, little popular with men. His mind, his inner face, had greatly changed as well since the days Narcissus awakened him from the happy sleep of his cloister years. World and wandering had molded him. From the pretty, gentle, pious, willing cloister student whom everybody liked, another being had emerged. Narcissus had awakened him, women had made him aware, the wandering had brushed the down from him. He had no friends; his heart belonged to women. They could win him easily: one longing look was enough. He found it hard to resist a woman and responded to the slightest hint. In spite of his strong sense of beauty, of his preference for the very young in the bloom of spring, he'd let himself be moved and seduced by women of little beauty who were no longer young. On the dance floor he'd sometimes end up with a discouraged elderly girl whom no one wanted, who'd win him by the pity he felt for her, and not pity alone, but also a constantly vigilant curiosity. As soon as he gave himself to a woman—whether it lasted weeks or just hours—she became beautiful to him, and he gave himself completely. Experience taught him that every woman was beautiful and able to bring joy, that a mousy creature whom men ignored was capable of extraordinary fire and devotion, that the wilted had a more maternal, mourningly sweet tenderness, that each woman had her secrets and her charms, and to unlock these made him happy. In that respect, all women were alike. Lack of youth or beauty was always balanced by some special gesture. But not every woman could hold him equally long. He was just as loving and grateful toward the ugly as toward the youngest and prettiest; he never loved halfway. But some women tied him to them more strongly after three or ten nights of love; others were exhausted after the first time and

forgotten.

"Love and ecstasy were to him the only truly warming things that gave life its value. Ambition was unknown to him; he did not distinguish between bishop and beggar. Acquisition and ownership had no hold over him; he felt contempt for them. Never would he have made the smallest sacrifice for them; he was earning ample money and thought nothing of it. Women, the game of the sexes, came first on his list, and his frequent accesses of melancholy and disgust grew out of the knowledge that desire was a transitory, fleeting experience. The rapid, soaring, blissful burning of desire, its brief, longing flame, its rapid extinction—this seemed to him to contain the kernel of all experience, became to him the image of all the joys and sufferings of life. He could give in to this melancholy and shudder at all things transitory with the same abandonment with which he gave in to love. This melancholy was also a form of love, of desire. As ecstasy, at the peak of blissful tension, is certain that it must vanish and die with the next breath, his innermost loneliness and abandonment to melancholy was certain that it would suddenly be swallowed by desire, by new abandonment to the light side of life. Death and ecstasy were one."

- from *Narcissus and Goldmund* by Hermann Hesse

If you have to ask, it's too late

Written by VD

Originally published on May 21, 2014

Rollo considers the Purgatorio [of the friendzone](#):

One of the most common questions you'll read from desperate blue pill men, not just in the manosphere, but on damn near every dating forum, to Dear Abby, to AskMen is "How do I get out of the friendzone?" Type that question into a Google query and look at the number of returns you get. The question of course is usually followed by some plea for advice or a script to follow in order to finally get with the Girl of his Dreams®, and rationally and reasonably make her aware of how he measures up to everything on her 'boyfriend list'.

There is only one way out of the friendzone. Stop being her friend. Stop paying her attention, stop being a commitment-slut, and above all, stop telling her that you will do anything for her.

Higher status men aren't quite as liable to find themselves trapped in the friendzone because they know the number one secret of women: a woman pursues that which she really wants. A woman who is attracted to you will walk right up to you and kiss you before she's been introduced to you, offer extensive sexual services without expectation of recompense or even affection, cheat on her longtime boyfriend or husband without knowing your name, and go far out of her way on the flimsiest excuse on the off-chance that she might get to see you.

She will go without sleep for days, live a double-life, get her own apartment, fake a suicide attempt, or move across the country just to get the attention of a man she likes.

She's not recoiling from your fumbled attempt to make a move on her

because she values your friendship, she's recoiling because she is not attracted to you. The way in which she "doesn't see you" is that of a prospective lover. If you want to become attractive to her, you first have to get out of her orbit, then reshape yourself into the sort of man that she finds attractive. And remember, in determining what sort of man a woman finds attractive, you must always pay attention to who she does rather than what she says.

It's not her "boyfriend list" that matters, but the common attributes of the men who make up her N-list.

Alpha Mail: Letter to a Wayward Woman

Written by VD

Originally published on May 22, 2014

A gentleman who is friends with a couple on the verge of splitting up addresses the wife, who is abandoning her Delta husband in her mid-forties. It's longer than this, but the only part I thought was potentially relevant was the part that deals with her future prospects:

Dear Wayward Wife,

Let's take a moment to honestly look at your future as a divorcee. It is both stark and bleak. You are going to be chronically poor. Statistically, in spite of your hopes and dreams of new and better love, you are unlikely to remarry. Even if you do, the man you marry will be of a lower quality than the man you're leaving and will likely to be much older; ten or more years your senior is common. But the more likely case is even worse: statistically your future will be increasingly hopeless as you age. You'll engage in a long series of sexual encounters with increasingly lower quality men gaining sexual access through feigned desires for a long-term relationship when, in truth, you merely serve as life support for your vagina. But this is only until your attractiveness wanes, when you'll find it near-impossible to get even a one-night stand. This is borne out by the facts and buttressed by my anecdotal experience. Every single woman with whom I've dealt in such matters has become sexually active before the ink is even dry on the divorce papers and usually before they're even signed. Every. Single. One. After rationalizing an unbiblical divorce, it must be easy to rationalize adultery, even serial adultery.

You've embarked down a path that reliably ends in abject loneliness, estrangement from your children (usually caused by a new boyfriend who has no interest in the needs of your children), predictably ending in lonely old age with pets as your sole companions. Even if you turn out to be the one woman in a thousand who finds fleeting felicity down this wayward path, it will not be with God's blessing. This is no path to either long-term happiness or eternal bliss.

In today's sick and confused culture this decision is yours and yours alone to make but, if you do move forward and remove yourself from your husband's protection, you will do so disabused of any ability to seek sympathy through honest claims of ignorance in future conversations or prayers. To the contrary, you now divorce with the full knowledge that your and your children's lives and circumstances will suffer in ways you will later come to severely regret. The consequences are simply baked into the decision.

My strong advice is to work to restore your marriage and seek its betterment. That's your best path and God can and does work miracles when hearts are changed and when forgiveness is both sought and given. The alternative now stands in stark relief: "This is the way of an adulteress: She eats and wipes her mouth and says, 'I've done nothing wrong.'"

I don't know if this will even slow the woman down or cause her to at least think twice. I tend to doubt it; rational analysis has never been a female strength. But providing such a warning is the decent thing to do, to ease one's own conscience if nothing else.

Personally, I've never favored the notion of trying to convince a woman to stick around, there being no shortage of girls on the girl tree. Sure, there are factors such as kids, houses, and finances to take into account, but at

the end of the day, why would you want to spend five minutes, let alone the rest of your life, with someone who simply doesn't want to be around you?

One cannot control the behavior of others, least of all those caught up in self-destruction. In such cases, the chief objective ought to be mitigating the damage to innocent others.

Hypergamy in the kitchen

Written by VD

Originally published on May 23, 2014

One of the many reasons that women in the workforce tend to create problems that would not otherwise be there: **it is normal for women to become attracted** to their male superiors. It also puts a revised perspective on so-called sexual harassment:

Does the gender of your boss make a difference?

I can't speak for other women, but for me, having a female boss and male boss is very different. I tend to develop crushes on my bosses. It's like there's a need for approval from any male boss, like wanting their 100 percent approval. But if it's a female boss, I'm usually thinking, Do you have respect for my work ethic? I would work just as hard and give it my all for a man or a woman, but I guess I always end up fantasizing about any of my male bosses.

Women naturally respond in a sexual manner to a man who is in a dominant position over them. This doesn't mean they will act on their instincts, but it needs to be recognized that the instinctive response is there in order for it to be managed effectively by all the relevant parties.

Blue Pill Bodycount

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2014

In which we see how [the lack of Game can prove deadly](#) to young men and women alike in an environment of unrestricted female sexuality:

'I'm 22 years old and I'm still a virgin. I've never even kissed a girl,' he says in the video'. College is the time when everyone experiences those things such as sex and fun and pleasure. But in those years I've had to rot in loneliness. It's not fair. You girls have never been attracted to me. I don't know why you girls aren't attracted to me. But I will punish you all for it,' he says in the video, which runs to almost seven minutes.

He repeatedly promises to 'punish' women and lays out his plan for 'retribution.'

*'I'm going to enter the hottest sorority house of UCSB and I will slaughter every single spoilt, stuck-up, blonde s**t that I see inside there. All those girls that I've desired so much, they would've all rejected me and looked down on me as an inferior man if I ever made a sexual advance towards them,' he says.*

'I'll take great pleasure in slaughtering all of you. You will finally see that I am, in truth, the superior one. The true alpha male,' he laughs like a maniacal movie villain. 'Yes... After I have annihilated every single girl in the sorority house I will take to the streets of Isla Vista and slay every single person I see there. All those popular kids who live such lives of hedonistic pleasure...'

Rodger's Twitter account has only two tweets, posted on April 19 and 20.

'Why are girls sexually attracted to obnoxious, brutish men instead of sophisticated gentlemen such as myself?'

The rage of the Omega is boundless. The young man wasn't bad-looking. He was obviously well-off. He drove a nice black BMW. And yet, his anti-Game was so bad that he made it to 22 without ever so much as kissing a girl. No wonder he was murderously furious with women.

There are two clues to his problem. The first is that he considered himself a "sophisticated gentleman" at 22. Girls in their teens and early 20's aren't attracted to sophisticated gentlemen who treat them well. They are attracted to jerks who treat them indifferently, and the more arrogant the jerk, the better. The second is the fact that he was a literal "PUA-hater" who was opposed to the androsphere and everything it stands for.

Taken together, this indicates that Rodgers was an omega male who simply couldn't accept female nature for what it is. He refused to take the red pill, and the blue pill bodycount wound up at seven.

A world of white knights

Written by VD

Originally published on May 26, 2014

An experiment shows that strangers are ready to rush in to defend women, but [laugh at men being attacked](#):

A hard-hitting experiment has revealed how strangers react differently when seeing domestic abuse depending on the gender of the aggressor. A video filmed with hidden cameras at a London park shows a male actor attacking his 'girlfriend' in front of onlookers who immediately rush to help, with one shouting: 'Oi mate, what's wrong with you?' The man is told 'someone will call the police if you carry on doing that to someone', before a passer-by says to the woman: 'You don't have to put up with that honey, he's not worth it'.

The experiment is then conducted with the same actors - but this time, the woman is the aggressor, attacking him and saying: 'Don't try to walk away - listen to me when I'm talking to you.'

However, instead of reacting with shock, nobody watching even attempts to help the man. They actually seem rather entertained by the incident, stopping to stare and laughing about it.

No wonder Ray Rice is still being publicly pilloried for knocking out his fiancée, despite the fact that the woman went on to marry him, the prosecutors struck a deal involving no jail time, and his lawyer has strongly implied that Rice was defending himself against a physical attack by his now-wife.

One might wonder at the man's willingness to marry a woman who attacked him, but then, one tends to doubt he'll have any future trouble of that sort with her.

The scars of puppy love

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2014

It's remarkable when people so completely forget their own youthful social hierarchy [as to find Elliot Rodger's angry despair inexplicable](#):

A model who the California gunman Elliot Rodger named as his "first crush" and vilified in his twisted manifesto as an "evil b----" is said to be distraught. According to her relations Monette Moio met Rodger at school when she was just 10 and doesn't even remember him.

In his manifesto titled "My Twisted World" the deranged young man, who killed six people in Isla Vista, Santa Barbara, last week, claimed that Miss Moio had teased him when they were children and "wounded me deeply"....

"The whole thing is so creepy. It's scary even though he's gone. She doesn't even remember this guy. She's always been the most delicate kid you'd ever want to meet. For him to call her a bully, this kid was really disillusioned. She was 10 years old. It was just an illusion this kid built in his own mind. She hadn't seen him since seventh grade."

In other words, she met him at a young and formative age, went to school with him for four years, and *she still doesn't even remember him*. The kid was certainly disillusioned, but it wasn't an illusion he built in his own mind, it was an illusion he was fed by the people around him. The fact that his first crush doesn't remember him doesn't minimize the consequences of her actions, rather, it proves the relevance of Game and the need for it in order to understand the socio-sexual dynamics that contributed to the recent tragedy.

Rodger was, quite literally, beneath Moio's notice in junior high school. Like many pretty, popular girls do, she probably expressed her amusement and disdain when Rodger, a gamma at best, attempted to interact with her in some clumsy manner. There would be no reason for her to remember doing so, she probably treated every boy of insufficient socio-sexual rank at school the same way. Nor can she be reasonably criticized for behaving in that manner, as it is as much a natural aspect of establishing and policing the socio-sexual hierarchy as the alpha boys pushing around the deltas and the low deltas tormenting the omegas.

I daresay everyone remembers the individual with whom they were first enthralled at a young age. I can still remember each of the four girls I liked in elementary school and junior high. I was more fortunate, I think, in that the girl on whom I had a particular crush was friendly and kind, although she did not return my interest at the time.

A false indictment

Written by VD

Originally published on May 28, 2014

Blaming the Androsphere for PUAHater Elliot Rodger's actions is akin to blaming the NAACP for the lynching of black men:

In Elliot Rodger's YouTube "manifesto", recorded before he killed six in Isla Vista, California, he said his actions were provoked by women who spurned his romantic advances in favour of men he considered less appealing.

This led to the creation of the #YesAllWomen Twitter hashtag, with women sharing stories of sexual harassment and assault as a push back against those who dismissed Rodger's views as the rantings of a mentally ill individual.

Another debate over gender and sex has arisen from Rodger's use of language often associated with the "pick-up artist" (PUA) community, and news reports indicate that he took interest in the techniques and views espoused by a subculture that seeks to offer advice on how men can be more successful at attracting members of the opposite sex.

This advice, critics say, objectifies women and may have fuelled Rodger's anger. Bustle's Sarah Hedgecock offers her take on the PUA world:

Dedicated to having sex with women determined to score at least 7 out of 10 on the PUA scale of attractiveness, these men trade tips for scoring "targets" (yes, that's code for "women") and becoming the dominant dudes they believe all women truly want to sleep with. These are the guys who try to pick women up by insulting - or "negging" - them. The beliefs that women control the

sexual market, that one is owed sex for doing favours for women, that girls only sleep with jerks and that there is one true key to getting all the (straight, hetero, unattached) sex a man could want form the basic creed of the PUA community. Women, in PUA culture, are not humans deserving of respect; they are a necessary evil to conquer in the name of sex.

It would be very difficult to get the basic concepts of Game more wrong than Ms Hedgecock has managed to do. Let's consider her statements:

1. Dedicated to having sex with 7+ women? Wrong. Game is all about setting reasonable targets; a gamma is never going to score an HB7+. It's about improvement no matter where a man begins.
2. Trading tips? Fair enough. Check.
3. Becoming dominant dudes that women want sexually? It's an exaggeration, but close enough. Check.
4. Guys who try to pick up women by insulting them. Wrong. Some players neg. Others don't. Negging is just one tool in a very large toolbox.
5. Believe that women control the sexual market. Check. They do.
6. One is owed sex for doing favors for women? Wrong. That's literal delta anti-Game.
7. Girls only sleep with jerks? Wrong. They PREFER jerks, but they'll reliably exchange sex for support once the Wall begins to loom.
8. There is one true key? Wrong. Hence the size of the toolbox.

9. Women are not humans deserving of respect. Wrong. Because women are human, they do not intrinsically deserve respect on the basis of possessing a vagina.

10. Women are a necessary evil to conquer. Absolutely wrong. Who said anything about necessary? Now, they are societally necessary when taken in the collective, but the core of the player's abundance mentality is the understanding that no individual woman is necessary or irreplaceable.

Elliot Rodgers had two chances. God and Game. Either could have saved him. He rejected both. And so to blame either is absurd on its face.

30 questions

Written by VD

Originally published on May 30, 2014

I'm contemplating writing the first Alpha Game book this summer. Rather than doing my usual thing and writing an esoteric 750-page monster that mostly revolves around abstract principles, I'm going to focus on addressing, in a clear and succinct manner, the 30 primary questions that young men have concerning intersexual relations.

For example, the first question I have addressed is: *Why doesn't she like me?*

So, here is my question to you all. Given that the focus is on young men from 15-25, what are the questions you would most like to see addressed and answered in this book?

Alpha Mail: don't fear the flirts

Written by VD

Originally published on May 31, 2014

JF is overly concerned about what women think:

Had a question that I'm somewhat struggling with. I'm by nature, personality wise, a delta, but because I'm tall, built and fairly good looking probably fall more into the beta range on your scale. First of all I'm a follower of Jesus, and second I'm very happily married, so I have no interest in flirting with women. However, I work in a female heavy environment and am trying to figure out how to assert more dominance/influence without being flirty. It is not unusual to have women lock eye contact with me, and I get uncomfortable for two reasons. One being, I'm naturally a delta, and the other is that I don't want to be seen as a flirt. How do I handle eye contact like this without looking weak? Right now I just end up looking away, which seems lame. Same applies outside of the office also, for instance just a few minutes ago an attractive woman lock eye contact with me at the coffee shop for probably five secs and I finally looked away because obviously I don't want to give any false impression.

I have to say this for the man, he has properly identified his socio-sexual mindset and that is always encouraging. Most men tend to get very uncomfortable when women hold eye contact. And men who are not dominant often tend to worry excessively about how their behavior is interpreted.

Fortunately, the answer is very simple. First, don't worry about how your actions are viewed by others. You know your intentions better than they do. Remember, women are capable of assigning whatever interpretation they want to any action; does anyone think that an omega who holds eye contact with a woman is going to give her the false impression that he's

flirting with her? And attention whores regularly make ludicrous claims about men being interested in them, wanting to marry them, and so forth.

My advice to JF is to stop thinking about the subject, stop caring what these women may happen to think, and if a woman locks eyes with him, to smile, snort, shake his head and turn away. It's a dismissal, and a dismissal when a woman is (potentially) expressing interest is both dominant and non-flirtatious.

While being dominant will tend to increase female interest, women are not social masochists and they are unlikely to pursue married man who manifestly shows negative interest in them. There are few things that women fear more than public humiliation, after all. The one potential problem is the psychos who will attempt to engage him in a conversation nominally meant to clarify that they are not at all interested in him, not even a little bit, which is why it is necessary for them to spend every opportunity convincing him that he was wrong to reject her out of hand.

But the main thing is to stop concerning oneself with the possibility that one's actions will be misconstrued. Maybe they will be misconstrued. So what? Do you worry when your dog wrongly thinks you're about to feed him? In like manner, why would you be even remotely concerned that a coworker might fail to grok your essence in its entirety?

The female definition of slut

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 01, 2014

With women, it's always [all about alpha access](#):

As US News & World Report explains, the researchers found that “slut” is an all-purpose insult. But calling someone a “slut” had more to do with perceptions of another woman’s femininity rather than with her sexuality. In fact, less sexually experienced women were actually called sluts more often, according to the research. Thanks to the class stratification found on the campus, young women perceived other women from their own social group as the “right” kind of feminine. As Armstrong explains, “Wealthy women are making a distinction between being classy and trashy, whereas women with less money are equating stuck up and exclusive and not nice to being slutty.” As blogger Amanda Hess put it on the blog Double X, employing the slur “was more about policing women’s looks, fashion, and conversational styles.” For example, women from wealthier backgrounds were able to afford the beautifying treatments considered by their peer “classy”: wearing department store makeup, getting their nails done, tanning. Young women who can’t afford these services and presented themselves as feminine in other ways were seen as “trashy.”

Interestingly, young women from a lower class background who were trying to socialize with higher-status groups were more likely to be labeled “sluts,” the study found. Armstrong explained that lower-class women risked being called out and humiliated by the higher-class women for their clothes or behavior, which signaled they weren’t welcome in the group. (And not surprisingly further cemented their reputation for being stuck up.) Also interesting, as Double X reports, is how higher-status women

were less concerned with how many men that lower-status women had slept with but whether the men themselves were lower status. Higher-class women, it seems, are highly attuned to the subtleties of status-by-association. Yet higher-class women were also (frustratingly) less concerned with what the lower-class women thought of them.

There is nothing that women find more hateful than lower-status women stealing the men to whom they are attracted. Hence the incessant attacks, and the not-infrequent labeling of women with considerably less sexual experience as "sluts". Among women, the term is more about policing status than behavior.

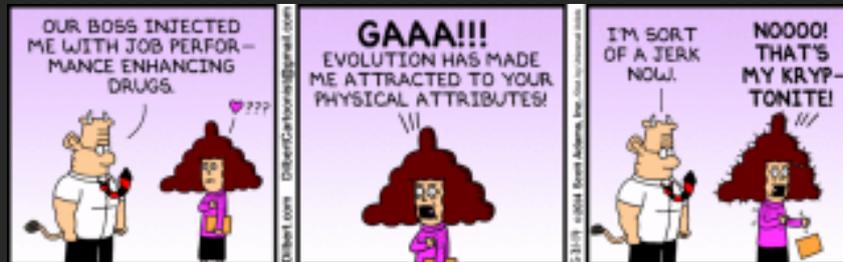
I was good friends with a beautiful swimsuit model back in the day. Most women HATED her on sight; she was the sort of girl who could just about start a riot by wearing a tanktop. She was from a small town and didn't get around a lot, but that didn't stop women from openly calling her a slut despite knowing nothing about her. Ironically, the control tactic backfired, as she didn't change her behavior, but she did start dressing a lot more provocatively. As she once said: "they're going to call me names anyhow, so why not make sure their boyfriends are all looking at me."

Women are very hard on women, particularly lower-class women. Another girl I knew couldn't stand being around my social circle because she'd never been to college. None of the men cared, (I doubt most of them even realized it), but it seemed that some of the women always found an excuse to remind her of it.

Dilbert Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 02, 2014



Say no more....

Careers can wait

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2014

Fertility won't. Kirstie Allsopp tells young women that [their priorities are backwards](#):

“Women are being let down by the system. We should speak honestly and frankly about fertility and the fact it falls off a cliff when you’re 35. We should talk openly about university and whether going when you’re young, when we live so much longer, is really the way forward.”

“At the moment, women have 15 years to go to university, get their career on track, try and buy a home and have a baby. That is a hell of a lot to ask someone. As a passionate feminist, I feel we have not been honest enough with women about this issue.”

“I don’t have a girl, but if I did I’d be saying ‘Darling, do you know what? Don’t go to university. Start work straight after school, stay at home, save up your deposit – I’ll help you, let’s get you into a flat. And then we can find you a nice boyfriend and you can have a baby by the time you’re 27.’”

She's absolutely right, of course. It's interesting to see forty-something GenX women speaking out against the nonsense they were taught by their Baby Boomer teachers and parents.

Hide the difference

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 04, 2014

Popular Science begs for scientists [to stop doing sex-related science](#):

In the past decade, several thousand papers have been published on sex differences in the human brain. Many physical differences are genuine, but oftentimes not meaningful. Take for example, an easily measurable characteristic: size. One study recorded men's brain volumes at 1,053 to 1,499 cubic centimeters and women's at 975 to 1,398. The overlap means you couldn't tell the sex of a random brain from its size.

In addition, many supposed psychological differences between the sexes are as illusory as the physical ones. In 2005, Janet Hyde, a researcher at the University of Wisconsin-Madison, analyzed data from studies of apparent sex differences in traits such as aggression, social ability, math, and moral reasoning. Nearly four fifths of the traits showed only a minor or negligible difference between men and women.

The blank-slaters are getting increasingly desperate. Now they're to the point of calling for a moratorium on sex-based neuroscience. But consider the deceit on which they're forced to rely.

With regards to brain size, the overlap means that any brain from 1,499 cc to 1,398 is necessarily male and any brain from 1,053 to 975 is necessarily female. So, while we aren't told how the distribution percentages fall, obviously one can tell the sex of 34 percent of the total range.

And if "nearly four-fifths of the traits" showed only minor or negligible differences, that means at least 21 percent of them showed significant

differences. Anyone who understands that even a tiny delta can have consequences will understand that far from indicating the irrelevance of sex differences in the brain, this tends to indicate a massive difference in fundamental capabilities.

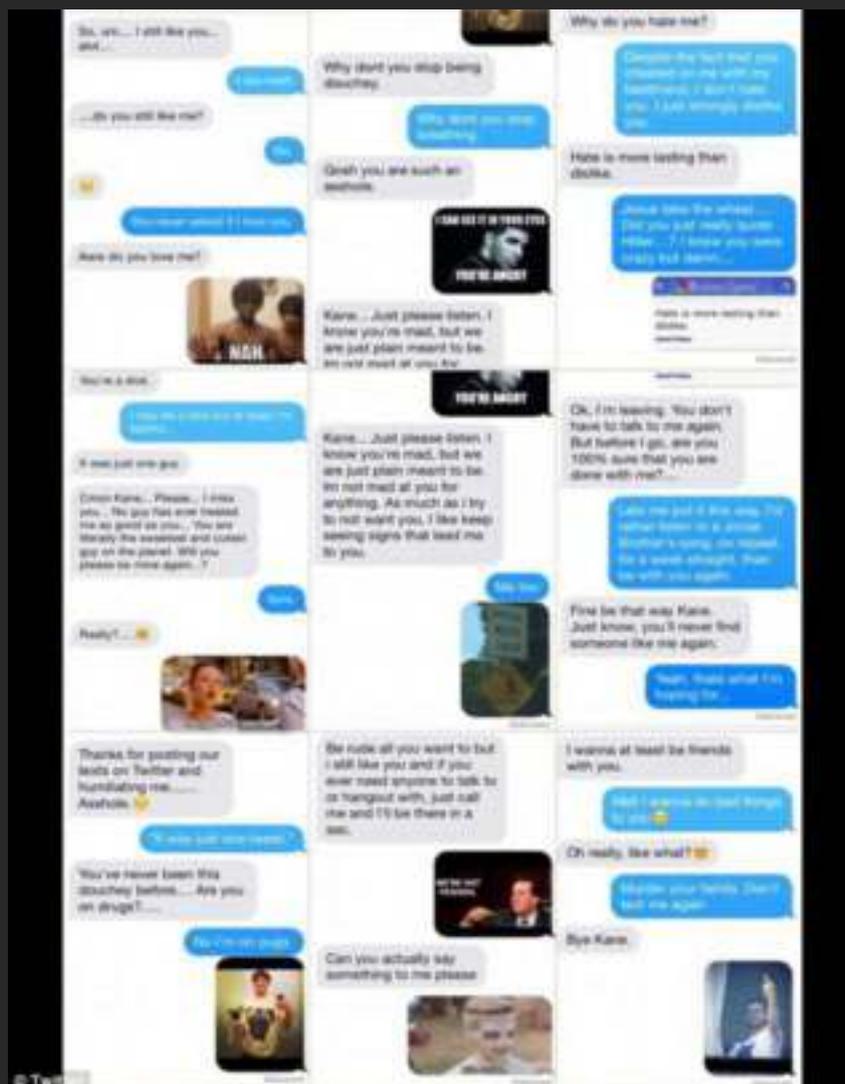
This is further proof that feminism and equalitarianism are intrinsically anti-science. Their true believers have no choice but to be anti-science, because science is methodically destroying the foundations of their ideologies.

Relationship advice

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2014

Pro tip: when attempting to make up with a boyfriend or girlfriend on whom you have cheated, do not, under any circumstances*, quote ADOLF HITLER!



**Unless your boyfriend or girlfriend is a confirmed neo-Nazi. Then I suppose it might be all right. But otherwise, no.*

The submissive smile

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 06, 2014

Women say they resent it when men tell them to smile. And well they should. An instinctive smile, when one is not expressing pleasure or recognition, is a submissive gesture. This is why attractive women tend to smirk in response to the big goofy submissive smiles sent their way by lower status men.

One easy way to increase your perceived level of alpha is to simply not smile at strangers. Instead, just reply with a nod or a pleasant word. One can be perfectly civil without grinning at everyone like an idiot, and it's always interesting to see the difference it makes in people's perceptions.

I'm not talking about walking around glowering; self-conscious anger is much worse than indiscriminate smiling. But women have always been drawn to brooding men, so rather than turning them away with a gesture of preemptive submission, give them something to which they can be drawn.

Seeking pre-broken BETAS

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2014

Advice from a female "dating coach" concerning [why women should pursue divorced men](#):

He has been broken down! Divorced men understand what it's like to be in a committed relationship within which there are compromises and accommodations. His resistance has already been broken down by another woman so that you don't have to endure the push back yourself.

And women wonder why men might be on a bit of a marriage strike these days. Any woman who wishes to avoid "resistance" to her wishes is fundamentally unworthy of marrying.

This is further evidence in support of the BETA BUX concept.

Affirmative consent

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 08, 2014

This smacks of some [world-class black-knighting](#) to me:

A newly amended bill from a California lawmaker would require college students to stop in the heat of passion and establish verbal or written consent before having sex anywhere on campus, reports L.A. Weekly. SB 967, amended last week by state Sen. Kevin de Leon (D-Los Angeles), would mandate that college students obtain "an affirmative, unambiguous, and conscious decision by each participant to engage in mutually agreed-upon sexual activity."

Women are constantly whining about consent and attempting to transform it into a nebulous concept that can be ex post facto withdrawn at will. The law is a brilliantly subversive notion, because female competition being what it is, women will start competing to preemptively offer consent.

I suspect de Leon actually thinks he is white-knighting and addressing a Very Serious Problem, but then, those who don't understand Game often find themselves facing the unintended consequences of their actions.

The decline of marriage

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 09, 2014

A few years ago, I pointed out that the combination of female hypergamy and the increasing F/M sex ratio at university would inevitably lead to at least one-third of female college graduates never marrying. It's not the only reason, of course, but professional statistical analysts in the UK indicate that [this is now happening](#).

Half of today's 20-year-olds will never marry, striking research reveals. Instead, couples are increasingly choosing to cohabit without ever deciding to commit. A report published today using the latest data from the Office for National Statistics reveals a generational shift away from the institution of marriage, with youngsters far less likely ever to wed than their parents and grandparents.

The research by the Marriage Foundation shows that, for a variety of reasons, 47 per cent of women and 48 per cent of men aged 20 will never marry. The baby boomer generation – born between the end of the Second World War and the early 1960s – has maintained a healthy level of marriage, with 87 per cent of men and 92 per cent of women having married at some stage.

But subsequent generations are facing a sharp decline in marriage rates. Half of 40-year-olds today are already married, but they are not expected to reach the levels set by their parents.

This is a dire warning for Western civilization. There are increasing indications that the West cannot survive without Christianity, and there is almost no chance it can survive without either Christianity or marriage.

No-fault divorce has to be eliminated now. Adultery should be

criminalized, alimony should be eliminated, and child support payments set to a minimal standard. People worry far too much about the potential costs to divorcees and the children of divorce, but divorce is a female industry and the costs to the never-married and the illegitimate children are considerably higher.

Security vs sexual desire

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 10, 2014

Women's sexuality is more complicated than men's in part because **it tends to directly conflict** with their desire for stability and security:

She wired up a plethysmograph to women's private parts and then showed them a series of images to monitor what made them become aroused. Bergner explains: 'The results reveal that women get turned on by all sorts of videos. Straight women get turned on by naked women exercising; lesbian women get turned on by gay male porn; the sight of apes having sex is a turn on.' But he added that many women were in denial about what they found to be a turn on. 'The plethysmograph was showing lots of arousal when women were telling Chivers they didn't feel turned on at all,' he said....

Bergner said Chivers' study also contradicts the idea that all women want to settle down with one man - and that they will have the best sex with that one man - because of the emotion intimacy their relationship brings. In fact, Chivers' study found the plethysmograph 'flat-lined' when the women were shown images of their love-term lovers. Seeing someone they knew was a 'lust-killer'. But images of a handsome stranger were a turn on.

This is merely a different perspective on the same ALPHA/BETA conflict observed by various theoreticians of Game. What a woman wants sexually and what she wants materially tend to be in contradiction to each other, and in most cases where a woman is not being actively supported by either her parents or the government, she will choose her material desires over her sexual ones. Women are, in the end, an intensely

practical sex; it is men who are the hapless romantics.

And this is why civilization ultimately depends upon providing incentives, or restrictions, to ensure that women continue to pursue their material desires.

Fathers are the civilizing force

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 12, 2014

If you read through the lessons these successful men say [they learned from their fathers](#), a few common themes rapidly become apparent:

1. Caring and protection
2. Personal accountability and hard work
3. Courage and a willingness to fight
4. Commitment and self-control

Mothers are necessary for the continued existence of society. Marriage, families, and fathers are necessary for transforming a human society into a civilized human society. And anything that weakens the institutions of marriage, family, and fatherhood is an intrinsically anti-civilizational force.

EndFathersDay

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 13, 2014

Because if you're dumb enough to fall for a 4Chan gag, you just might be a feminist with serious psychological issues. As one gentleman noted:

*The fact people so easily believed that feminists started **#EndFathersDay** should prove how ridiculous you sound 90% of the time.*

Sending signals

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 15, 2014

If a woman is attracted to you, she will always let you know one way or another. This is something every man, single or married, should keep in mind.

Yesterday I was at a local summer event. I was sitting by myself, waiting for someone, so I had nothing to do but drink a glass of the local red and watch the behavior of the people. I noticed one middle-aged couple; she was tall, slender, and moderately attractive, he was nondescript, mostly bald, but a little taller than his wife and generally fit.

There were tables laid out on the outdoor basketball court, but there was still an amount of room around the basket. The wife picked up a mini-basketball, shot a desultory layup or two that indicated she had played some basketball at one time, then held the ball up and waved it at her husband. He dutifully came over to play defense, at which point she did a credible Charles Barkley/Moses Malone impression and ground her ass into his crotch, backing him up and then turning and shooting a jump shot.

It looked legitimate enough, except that the second time she did it, she shot him a coquettish look over her shoulder and stuck her tongue out, which made him laugh. It was obvious that they were a happily-married pair, and it didn't surprise me that their children appeared to be happy and healthy. And it was also obvious that she had only picked up the ball as an excuse to physically demonstrate her affection for her husband, even if there was no chance she would ever admit it to anyone, least of

all her husband.

Women always find a way of letting you know how they feel, in both a positive and a negative sense. Learn to pay attention to those signals, and don't disregard their implications.

The Female Imperative triumphs over all

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 16, 2014

If you are foolish enough to take feminists at face value, you might think that they actually care about children. But the fact is that when forced to choose between their ideology and the fate of innocent children, **they will choose their insidious ideology** every time:

In addition to the lives she harmed, MZB's works saved the lives of other people by speaking to them when other works and other people would not and/or did not.

Truly...

MZB gave a start to a lot of women writers—a higher percentage than anyone else in the genre at the time. Those writers helped pave the way for even more female voices in the genre.

It sounds fairly innocuous. Everyone does good things and bad things, right? Until you find out that the woman is knowingly trying to excuse a famous feminist writer's abuse and rape of her son and daughter, as well as her long-time complicity in her husband's repeated homosexual child molestations.

The feminist will never hesitate to sacrifice any number of children on the stinking altar of feminism

Alpha Mail: identifying female solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2014

Bob Mando usefully explains the way in which female solipsism tends to manifest itself:

To [a female solipsist] the most terrible reality of all is the one in which anyone OTHER THAN an adult woman has any say or influence on events. This is really the Narcissist's inability to comprehend (much less respect) the boundaries of others.

Marion Zimmer Bradley gets off on fondling her own daughter? Okay, because 'children don't have erogenous zones'.

A husband wants to have sex with his wife? Impermissible because it interferes with the woman's absolute control of the relationship ... and therefore must be characterized in the most ludicrous terms possible (so if the woman has just given birth after 20 hours of labor the husband can demand to maritally rape her? you sick Christian bastards!).

The reason why [the female solipsist] runs to the defense of all adult women everywhere (the reason of the Sisterhood, actually) regardless of the vileness of their actions is simple: possession of the One, True, Glittery Hoohaa. It's the flip side of every specific woman being a special snowflake who should be able to demand undying and sexually exclusive access from the man of her dreams.

Because she doesn't actually respect the existence of anyone else, when confronted with a story about a different woman the only way [the female solipsist] processes it is by casting herself (identifying with) whoever the adult woman in the story is.

Notice that this gives men an easy way to test for female solipsism. Simply criticize a woman who is not the woman with whom you are speaking, and who shares no significant characteristics with her except for her sex. If the woman leaps to the other woman's defense in a manner that indicates she is identifying with that woman despite their differences, the chances are very high that she is solipsistic to an extent that will cause relationship problems.

The solipsist inserts herself into EVERY topic being discussed.

TOPIC: Marion Zimmer Bradley rapes children?

ANALYSIS: What if SHE were to rape a child? SHE would certainly not want to be held responsible and punished for it.

CONCLUSION: Marion Zimmer Bradley did not do anything wrong when she raped children.

TOPIC: A wife's obligation to have sex with her husband.

ANALYSIS: What if SHE were to get married and find herself bound by an obligation to have sex with her husband? SHE would certainly not want to surrender any control over her sexuality to a man.

CONCLUSION: Marriage does not create any obligation for a wife to have sex with her husband.

Equality at last

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 18, 2014

A Game of Thrones's dedication to sexual equality [is hailed](#):

We're now entering truly sexist-free television, with one of the hallmarks being a brutal, savage, dirty fight between an equally matched man and woman who punch and kick each other in the crotch with gusto.

Setting aside the fact that this supposedly equal match featured a physical freak and a man dying of an infected wound, it's fascinating to note that the pinnacle of equality is deemed to be, and I quote, the "best cunt punt ever".

I tend to suspect whoever is in charge of the Female Imperative will soon be rushing to redefine "equality" with no small degree of alacrity. In my experience, most female equalitarians tend to be in favor of being permitted to vote, divorce, and murder their unborn children, and they are rather less keen on the aforementioned punting.

But I could certainly be wrong. And I found this little window on female solipsism in action to be as amusing as it is expected.

Watching it with my mom. When the Hound got punched in the balls, she goes "ohhh, yeah!" but when Brienne gets kicked in the cunt she goes "oh that's awful"

Thereby demonstrating, once more, that it's not empathy. It is pure solipsism.

To raise your socio-sexual status

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 19, 2014

Do precisely the opposite of the advice given by Pamela Clark:

30. Inject feminism into your daily conversations with other men.

If your father doesn't do his fair share of housework, talk to him about why this is important. If your friend cheats on his girlfriend or speaks negatively about her, talk to him candidly about respecting individual women with whom he is intimate is part of having respect for women in general. Have conversations with your younger brothers and sons about sexual consent.

31. If you have a tendency to behave inappropriately toward women when you are under the influence of drugs or alcohol, do not consume drugs or alcohol.

32. Be aware of the physical and emotional space you occupy, and don't take up more space than you need.

Use your fair share of "air space" in conversations, give as much to relationships as you take, don't sit with your legs splayed so that other people can't comfortably sit next to you, etc.

33. Walk the walk about income inequality.

Women still earn about 77% as much as men. If you are in a position where you are financially able to do so, consider donating a symbolic 23% of your income to social justice-oriented causes. If 23% sounds like a lot to you, that's because it is a lot and it's also a lot for women who don't have a choice whether to forfeit this amount or not.

34. Get in the habit of treating your maleness as an unearned privilege that you have to actively work to cede rather than femaleness being an unearned disadvantage that women have to work to overcome.

35. Self-identify as a feminist.

Speak about feminism as a natural, normal, uncontentious belief, because it should be. Don't hedge and use terms like "humanist" or "feminist ally" that reinforce the idea that the F-word itself is a scary word.

As a general rule, whenever you hear advice from women on how to treat them, do the precise opposite. It will almost always prove to be much more attractive to them. You must always keep in mind that women are anti-pygmalionic. They do not want the men in their lives to become more attractive to other women, because that threatens the reduction of their options as well as their influence over those men.

Bad flirts

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2014

It is interesting how the blame is always [apportioned to the men](#), even when women can't do something as well:

Men are crap at flirting. Or so the majority of women would have you think. An informal poll of straight female friends and colleagues indicated that men favour “calculated lines that you can see through or straight-up abuse because they've read The Game.” But a new study has thrown in a spanner in the supposition that the blame lies entirely with men.

Research at the University of Kansas concluded that women are generally pretty clueless when it comes to detecting flirtation. Dr Jeffrey Hall and his team paired 52 heterosexual women with 52 heterosexual men and asked them to chat one-on-one. In separate rooms the subjects were then told they were participating in a study on first impressions and were asked to fill out questionnaires, with one of the questions asking if they had flirted with their partner and whether they thought their partner had flirted with them.

Whilst 36% of men were able to correctly detect when flirtation occurred, women were only half as likely to realise, with a mere 18% of female flirtees realising that a bloke was putting on the moves. Whilst we women may blame blokes for being bad at flirting, the study raises the question that perhaps men are not so terrible as first thought, but rather it's women who are just really bad at picking up the signals.

Can there be any doubt that if the numbers were reversed, the argument would be that women are more empathatic, which is why they are better able to detect flirting?

In any event, my observation is that most women are feigning this inability. I've listened to women deny that a man is interested in even after the man openly expresses his interest to her and everyone else. And we're not talking about doing it in an offhand or joking manner either. If a man doesn't measure up to a woman's belief in her own status, she is inclined to pretend that she isn't aware of his interest, because admitting it is tantamount to admitting that she might be in his lesser league.

Put out or get out

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 23, 2014

It's really rather remarkable how women openly expect the lower-rank BETA men willing to commit to them to **accept LESS from them** than the ALPHA men to whom they freely gave more for nothing:

This man is all I've ever wanted in a partner, we live together, we've talked about getting engaged, and I've never had a better friend in the world. But he can't get past what I've told him; he loves to throw things in my face, such as how I won't try something with him in the bedroom that he knows I did with someone else. How can I help him get past it? Expressing the frustration it causes me has had no effect on the way he acts or speaks about it.

He's not the one who has to get past it. She is. And if she won't, he ought to trash her and find someone who is willing to fully commit to her husband, not the ghosts of Alphas past.

And this is precisely why men put such a premium on low-N women. With high-N women, there is usually going to be some sort of regular humiliation of this sort. As Instapundit put it, this may be why men increasingly prefer to be "the previous boyfriend".

Keep this in mind. Commitment buys a man NOTHING sexually. If anything, it encourages the woman to become less sexually open, because she is no longer driven to exert herself by her competitive instincts. This is an area where Dread Game can play a useful, if counterintuitive, role in providing stability to a relationship.

It is, of course, unsurprising that the female advice columnist gives completely worthless advice to tell the guy to deal with it and dump him if

he won't meekly accept his second-rate status. This is an excellent reminder of why men should never ask a woman for advice about other women. Because Female Imperative + solipsism.

Incentives have consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 24, 2014

It's remarkable that women find it [so difficult to understand](#) that feminism combined with an anti-male legal system have rendered marriage increasingly unpalatable to men:

So last night I bated my breath and asked my three eldest sons, all over 21, the following outright: if a girl in her 20s wanted to get married, have kids and give up work, would it put you off dating her?

Tom, as the eldest, probably the one who should be most immediately considering family life, balked at the very question. He's been with his Spanish girlfriend, Estephania, for four years, and children aren't even on their radar.

Olivia's son Will, 27, who is an author, has no immediate plans to get married and have children

Olivia's son Will, 27, who is an author, has no immediate plans to get married and have children

'I hate that word "marriage",' he told me. 'Marriage belongs to another era. I prefer the word "partnership" because that's what it should be, a partnership of equals right from the start. Both man and woman should contribute financially to the home, and both should do domestic work.

'What really annoys me is when the woman has children and somehow thinks it's all right to skive and stay at home with them.

'The baby should be sent to a nursery as soon as possible and the woman should get back to work. Aren't women supposed to

have the same aspirations in their careers as men? Then they should prove it and not expect a whole year's maternity leave. It's scandalous!'

His brother, Will, an author, had an even more pragmatic view. Yes, he would be put off dating a woman sprinting towards marriage and children.

*He's written a book, *The Romantic Economist*, about the correlation between love and market forces, which, he says, shows the gulf between the sexes on this issue*

'When you're 30 and you're female, your biological clock is ticking loudly and you will settle for less than perfect. That decreases your value in the market place. Unfortunately, there are simply more of you about.

'But a man of 30 doesn't even have to think of getting married. He's still looking for his ideal.'

Will was clearly referring to himself. With no biological clock ticking, he's taking his time to settle down. And while he is dating again, he declared that a family is not even on his horizon. Thankfully, my middle son, Ben, 26, is more of a romantic. He is setting up a gallery with his partner of a year, Karina, 29. 'If you love someone, and they want children, even if it turns your life upside down, isn't it worth it?' he said.

But Ben is very much the exception. His friends tease him remorselessly for being so in love. 'He's not done his maths,' they tell me. 'We can't even look after ourselves, let alone a family. We've got student debts to pay off. Some of us are still living with our parents!'

Paging Dr. Helen... The young men are not scared, they are on strike. Trying to browbeat them out of their perfectly rational position is unlikely to be effective. This is the consequence of systemic changes, and the solution must be systemic as well.

Divorce sells

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 25, 2014

Everyone is familiar how sex is used to sell things to men, but they're probably not as cognizant of how divorce is used to sell things to women. Dalrock observes that these days, women's entertainment [is drenched in advertisements](#) for divorce:

I could go on at length, because entertainment aimed at women is drenched in this. This isn't just a secular problem either. Every modern Christian's favorite movie on marriage Fireproof is a story about a woman who has to decide if she should divorce her husband for the doctor she works with. She doesn't have a Cosmo quiz to help, but with the help of the Book of Oprah she is able to determine if she loves him or not, and if he loves her enough for them to stay married. I won't ruin the fun for those ladies who haven't seen the movie yet, because figuring out if she should stay married or embark on an exciting path of divorce empowerment is the whole fun of the movie.

How do the pro-civilized fight that? Consciously and purposefully. Fortunately, we have the natural human desire for the pair-bond working in our favor, whereas no amount of Eat, Pray, Loves and Fireproofs can outweigh the observable evidence of the lonely cat ladies in our midst.

As for the women being sold divorce, Glenn Reynolds has [the right advice](#): Ruminates less, try more.

Eve and the apple

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 26, 2014

Some things **just never change**:

If this isn't a metaphor for the current Democratic Party, I don't know what is. Del. Eleanor Holmes Norton (D-DC) was supposed to ride in a cool new driverless car today, for a demo. There is video at the link. It's hilarious and depressing at the same time.

As soon as Holmes gets into the car, she spots a big, red button. That button is clearly labeled "EMERGENCY STOP."

She pushed it.

It killed the car.

It's an apt metaphor, to be sure, but I'm not certain a Republican woman would have been able to resist the temptation to push the big red button either. After all, we have no reason to believe that Eve was a Democrat.

The relationship terrorists

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 27, 2014

It should go without saying that the men who are **being victimized by these female "relationship terrorists"** severely lack Game:

Convention has it that women are the gentler sex. But when it comes to relationships they are more likely than men to be controlling and aggressive, a study claims. Increasing numbers of women can now be classed as 'intimate terrorists', meaning that they are verbally and physically violent towards a partner.

Psychologists at the University of Cumbria questioned 1,104 young men and women using a scale of behaviour which ranged from shouting and insulting to pushing, beating and using weapons.

They discovered that women were 'significantly' more likely to be verbally and physically aggressive to men than vice versa. They concluded that violence was linked to controlling behavior such as checking up on partners and persuading them not to see certain friends.

I have to admit, I don't know a single male control freak of the sort that are so often portrayed in the media. But I do know a number of men who can't sit through an entire football game at a friend's house without receiving at least two or three telephone calls from their wives.

Some handle this female tendency better than others. My favorite was the time that, after a friend received a call from his wife during the game, he responded by giving her the following instructions:

1. Turn on the TV to channel X

2. Do you see there are little men running around? Good.

3. When the little men stop running around, set a timer to 15 minutes.

4. Don't call me again until the timer goes off.

Based on what you know of Game, do you think she is attractive or not?

The petticoat dictators

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 28, 2014

One of the observable patterns of history is the way in which some women simply will not stop trying to interfere with men's decisions and actions, even when they clearly have no idea what is involved. And, just as clearly, they don't give even the smallest damn about the men concerned.

The combat experiences were different for airmen from the ground troops, but there was a similarity in reaction. After three months, most infantrymen suffered from some form of battle fatigue. For the airmen, that happened after twenty-five to thirty missions. Still their commanders kept them in trouble.

Flight Surgeon McKittrick treated men who had reached, and sometimes passed the breaking point.... McKittrick saw to it that crews got liquor rations after a mission during debriefing. "It was done very methodically," he said, "and it did a great deal to settle them down and it gave them a little more appetite. it helped to relax them slightly from the horrors of a particularly terrifying mission that, all too often, surpassed fiction. And I'll be damned if the Women's Christian Temperance Union didn't try their best to put a stop to that."

- *Citizen Soldiers*, Stephen Ambrose, p. 103

I suppose we should be grateful that they didn't try to prevent morphine from being given to the wounded. Assuming they didn't. I find this amazing, especially when one recalls that liquor rations have been a formally specified soldier's right since the days of the Roman legions.

The outrage du jour

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2014

Reddit readers [list their favorite SF novels](#). Cue the complaints:

1. Frank Herbert *Dune*
2. Isaac Asimov *Foundation*
3. Dan Simmons *Hyperion*
4. Orson Scott Card *Ender's Game*
5. William Gibson *Neuromancer*
6. Gene Wolfe *The Book Of The New Sun*
7. Neal Stephenson *Snow Crash*
8. Douglas Adams *The Hitchhiker's Guide To The Galaxy*
9. Robert Heinlein *The Moon Is A Harsh Mistress*
10. Neal Stephenson *Anathem*

Five points if you can observe the primary cause of complaint. Ten if you can nail the secondary one as well.

Ever the optimist

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2014

Glenn Reynolds attends the First International Conference on Men's Issues and **comes away considerably more optimistic** about the present state of intersexual relations than I am:

The thing that struck me most about the gathering was the palpable lack of gender tension. Men and women at this conference seemed to be on the same page, and the same team, in a way that seems almost surprising in these gender-divided times. Maybe that's because gender-talk, long a female domain, is also now about men. As another speaker at the conference, Warren Farrell, said, women can't hear what men don't say. So it's good that men are speaking up. As Farrell concluded in a Friday night dinner speech, the goal is "not a men's movement, not a women's movement, but a gender liberation movement."

With men and women both talking and listening, it gave me some hope that perhaps we'll see something new, and better, in the politics of gender. Will this spirit be able to overcome the politicized divisiveness that marks today's gender discussion? If enough men and women of good will come together, it just might.

The problem is that the sort of men and women who have combined to construct the current anti-male legal regime are exactly the sort of men and women who were not at the conference. And it remains to be seen how many of the women who publicly portray themselves as pro-male are genuinely pro-male as opposed to attempting to coopt any pro-male movement into the service of the Female Imperative.

End it like a man

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2014

This is how Alphas settle their differences. Quickly and openly:

Luis Suarez @luis16suarez

My apologies to Chiellini:

I deeply regret what occurred.

I apologise to Giorgio Chiellini and the entire football family

Giorgio Chiellini @chiellini

@luis16suarez It's all forgotten. I hope FIFA will reduce your suspension

To me it's rather remarkable how a lunatic Latin biter and an Italian can manage to end something so quickly and easily, whereas Gammas will do practically anything rather than simply admit that they are wrong, apologize, and move on. They tend to prefer clinging to their delusions and digging the hole ever deeper.

But notice that while Chiellini was quick to accept Suarez's apology in an admirably gracious manner, he did not do so until the Uruguayan striker admitted what he had done and apologized. Indeed, before then, he openly mocked Suarez. That, too, is Alpha behavior.

If you struggle with either giving or accepting apologies, keep this interaction in mind.

It's just too easy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 01, 2014

You know, I intellectually grasp the Gamma concept of embracing the insult, of owning the contempt, and attempting to make a positive out of a negative. It's a defense mechanism, and maybe it is even a necessary one for young men who somehow have to survive years of degradation and social humiliation.

But I don't understand it. I mean, seriously John Scalzi?

Saw the inside of a weight room for the first time since high school today. I took things very VERY slow.

Let it be known that my daughter can lift more than I do. Because she's on her school's weightlifting team, and also because she's awesome.

Watching "Tootsie" with Krissy. Seriously one of the best comedies ever.

Ye cats. You don't have to know anything at all about a man who will voluntarily make public statements like that to recognize that he was nowhere near the top or even the middle of the social hierarchy as a youth. If you're having any trouble grasping the difference between Delta and Gamma, this is it in a nutshell: the observable difference between the behavior of someone like John Scalzi and normal adult male behavior.

See that? Don't do that. Not if you have any interest in attractive female companionship. Much less sex of the variety that involves an attractive, willing, female partner who is not being monetarily compensated.

UPDATE:

ME: Some dudes online are making fun of me because you lift more than I can. DAUGHTER: That's because they're pathetic losers, dad. #point

Yes, no doubt THAT is PRECISELY why people are laughing at him. Just like the popular kids in high school didn't invite him to their parties because they were jealous. One has to say this for the man: when he finds himself in a hole, he is bloody well determined to dig his way out. Because China must be down there somewhere!

No truth for you!

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 02, 2014

It's hardly shocking that researchers, physicians, genetic counselors and ethicists are **biased towards denying men the information that their children might not actually be their own**. After all, as we know, the Female Imperative can justify just about anything that keeps resources flowing from men towards women and children. But it is a little surprising that they would attempt to construct a model that would permit disclosure to parties other than the parents while **STILL DENYING** disclosure to the parents:

As more research is done on the human genome and more people seek genetic testing, researchers, physicians, genetic counselors and ethicists are struggling with the issues of how to present the new information to patients and whether certain findings should be presented at all.

A paper published Monday in the leading journal Pediatrics tackles a controversial discovery that can come out of genetic testing: when a child's biological parent turns out to be someone else.

Whether that occurs through a switch at the hospital, a swap of embryos or sexual infidelity, genetic testing can bring such previously unknown facts to light. No matter the cause, it presents an ethical dilemma for medical professionals and one likely to become more common as genetic testing more more widespread. It has triggered a fierce and complex debate about whether parents — or those who might find out they are not true parents — have a right to know such information.

In the Pediatrics paper, ethicists at the University of Pennsylvania

argue in favor of letting the parents of patients know that these facts can generally be found in the course of a test but will not be revealed to them.

“Because there isn’t a national consensus,” said co-author Autumn Fiester, director of education in the Department of Medical Ethics and Health Policy at the University of Pennsylvania, “getting a proactive policy that could prevent the harms that are taking place seemed like an imperative to address.”

Without such a policy, Fiester said, after the tests are run, parents might be confronted with being told that there’s something they may need to know about their parentage.

“Dangle something like that in front of any human being, and they’re going to be coerced to have that information, even if they will rue the day when they said yes,” she said.

Current guidelines from the American Academy of Pediatrics and the American College of Medical Genetics and Genomics (ACMG) advise speaking to patients about the issue of incidental findings but do not recommend disclosure or nondisclosure.....

While nondisclosure may be a good idea for avoiding family problems, there need to be some exceptions, said Arthur Caplan, a professor of bioethics at NYU Langone Medical Center and formerly of the University of Pennsylvania. For example, lab technicians may see DNA that leads them to suspect rape or incest. This type of finding might need to be reported because of the possibility of sexual abuse.

In other words, if a woman might have done something wrong: DO NOT DISCLOSE THE INFORMATION TO ANYONE! If a man might have done something wrong: DISCLOSE THE INFORMATION TO THE LEGAL AUTHORITIES AND COMMENCE A CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION!

Now, what was that about "equality under the law" again?

Cooption

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 03, 2014

This says it all.

Miss MRA @MraMiss

Advocating for the rights of men and women!

One major distinction I have noticed between the Pickup Artist community and the Men's Rights activists is that the latter tend to be of lower socio-sexual status and less aware of Game. They tend to be enthusiastic about female involvement rather than wary. So, rather than simply accepting women of sympathetic views as allies while keeping them at arms length as the Game community does, the MRAs appear to welcome them as members and even spokeswomen.

This, I strongly suspect, is a major strategic mistake. Women are very, very adept at transforming organizations and movements into mere mechanisms serving the Female Imperative. This can be seen in the history of everything from church denominations to the American voting franchise.

It will not take long for "advocating for the rights of men and women!" to transform into yet another form of women's rights advocacy. It is one thing to welcome a friendly passenger to the back seat, another to hand them the keys and trust that they both know, and want to go, where you were intending to drive.

Thug hunger

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 04, 2014

There was an episode of *Castle* when Kate Beckett, forced to investigate the whereabouts of a Game-savvy player, discovers the extent of his conquests. "I weep for my gender," she comments in despair. One wonders what she would have made of [this romantic drama](#):

British mother abandons her three children to marry Texas violent prisoner she met online after becoming 'impressed with his honesty'. Jennifer Butler is leaving her three children in UK to marry American prisoner. Christopher Mosier will be released on parole in September after serving five-years of a 15-year sentence for drug convictions. Butler met Mosier online in 2011 and they became penpals. First traveled to see him in October and Mosier proposed using a piece of grey string as a ring. Is leaving her three children - all younger than 10 - with their father.

Here is the punchline: *"I am devoted to my children but they deserve a happy mum too."* Actually, leaving your children to chase a violent felon is almost the exact opposite of devotion to your children.

Judging by the appearance of her children, I'm going to guess that she just couldn't stand her herbish husband any longer and started Alpha-chasing online.

"The single mother started writing to Mosier in July after she found his profile on the website, writeaprisoner.com, which unites would be penpals to inmates online."

Writeaprisoner.com is like crack for women craving Alpha.

'I was really intrigued by his profile. It was different to the rest. Most of the

guys were posing with their tops off. But his was articulate and he was open about his crime.'

Mm-hmm.... Try that next time, my dear Deltas and Gammas. Be honest and open about your crimes. Preferably with your top off.

Attention uber alles

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 06, 2014

The tears of her children are no match [for a mother's hamster](#):

My children hate me going to work. So why do I do it (apart from the dosh)... Like it or not, we mothers – working, or unpaid-at-home – are still carrying the practical and emotional burden of our children's lives. The killer fact is: they bloody well love us for it. And while it makes them happy, we'll keep on hugging, listening, playing, reading, talking, over-seeing homework, cooking, feeding and even pushing the odd swing. All we can hope is that by the time they're adults, they won't remember how often we went to work and they'll be proud of their well-rounded mothers with interesting things to chat about. In the absence of anything better, that's what we have to keep telling ourselves.

This is pure solipsism, as the woman assigns to her young children her own values. Setting aside the foolish notion that working in an office makes a woman "well-rounded" or gives her "interesting things to chat about" - mordant laugh - what children give even a fractional quantum of a damn about those things.

Can you imagine if a father was foolish enough to try to justify depriving his children of money in the hopes that they'll be proud of how attractive his mistress is? That is how ridiculously stupid it sounds.

Given that she's quite attractive, my guess is that she likes to play dress-up and flirt with the executives at the office. Being an attention whore,

she's simply not willing to give up the attention for anything as tediously demanding as her own children.

UPDATE: Actually, it's much worse than that. She's an outright fame whore.

Sign the gamma up for girly

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 07, 2014

The power of the Gamma Delusion is such that the gamma will attempt to redefine any criticism, however objectively accurate, into a self-styled triumph for himself. We've seen John Scalzi attempt to do this with "rabbit", with "insect", and even with the term "gamma male" itself. Now, however, he has gone so far as to [attempt to redefine "girly" and "lesser"](#):

Now, no doubt the status-anxious dudebros will delight in my shocking admissions here, because they are silly little boys who apparently think that a man who can happily live with, and help raise, women who are better at various things than he is (including things they entirely erroneously suppose to be inherently masculine) must be therefore weak and inferior and girly. Two points here.

One, there's the obvious point that in the Scalzi household "girly" means strong and smart and capable and better than decent with ranged weapons. All of which I would happily be. So yes sign me up for girly please.

Two, and to repeat, these sad, frantic lumps of manflesh are proclaiming that a man who is pleased to share his life with women who are strong and smart and capable, and who has no problem acknowledging when their skills are superior to his, is somehow actually lesser for it. This should tell you all you need to know about the intelligence and sensibleness of such a world view.

The Gamma's Gamma, John Scalzi, is attempting here to defend his public announcement that **his own high school daughter is stronger than he is**, for which he was much mocked by many men and women alike. And indeed, it tells you a great deal about the intelligence and sensibleness and even sanity of Scalzi's worldview that he would publicly insist that something LITERALLY lesser is not lesser at all.

There is no shame in women being strong or lifting weights. I have trained many women in how to lift; my wife has been lifting weights regularly as long as I have known her and she's more hardcore about it than I am.

Scalzi tries a little pivot when he insinuates that he is only being criticized because his critics have an intrinsic problem acknowledging when women's skills are superior. That isn't the case at all. No one would laugh at Scalzi if he admitted that his wife was better at knitting, or darts, or shooting, or accounting, and I, for one, have absolutely no problem believing that his daughter might be a better writer than he is. The bar is not exactly what one would call high.

What Scalzi is being derided for is being a weak, soft, and physically pathetic figure. And he is also being correctly scorned for his deluded gamma insistence that his embrace of his own effeminate weakness is not only a strength, but a strength that demonstrates his superiority to higher-status, more masculine men. Being insecure, the gamma male does not understand that for most men, status consciousness is not synonymous with status anxiety. His various accusations are not only false, they are observably ridiculous.

In a gym in which I worked out for many years, there was a sign in the weight room that many found inspirational.

This room is for the weak, that they may become strong.

This room is for the strong, that they may learn humility.

This message resounded with the strong and the weak alike because it is natural for the strong to take pride in their strength and to harbor contempt for the weak. The iron teaches that every man has his limits, and that there is always someone else who is stronger. It is natural for the weak to seek to become strong. The iron helps them do that. What is twisted, unnatural, and contemptible is for the weak to take pride in their lack of strength, to celebrate their weakness, and insist that the strong should, rather than despising their weakness, aspire to it. The iron can do nothing for such creatures.

Now, I love the iron. I have a long and enduring personal relationship with it. The iron transformed a 135-pound spaghetti-armed weakling into a 180-pound full-contact fighter with 17-inch guns. I love the iron even when it turns on me and I can't lift heavy while my various middle-aged training injuries are slowly healing. I think everyone of every age, male and female alike, would benefit greatly from lifting free weights on a regular basis. And, having lifted weights with hundreds of men and women on three continents over the years, I can say with authority that you will find nothing in any gym, male or female, more contemptible than a girly gamma male who is proud to proclaim that he cannot lift as much as a teenage girl.

One can't honestly call John Scalzi a lesser man for his admissions and pretensions, because that would be to give him too much credit. He is no man at all, he is a revolting low-status parody of one. Sign him up for "girly" indeed.

Progress

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 08, 2014

LL commented at VP concerning how men's behavior has changed with immigration and women's sexual liberation:

My mother who was young in the 70's told me once that one time when she was out with her friends, some guy blatantly suggested her an one night stand. Not even harassment, just a 70's free-love-pick up line. She told this to me like it was something shocking.

Well, every time I go out here in 21st century London, I get harassed, grabbed and often groped. And I always go out with my husband, these things happen when he has to go to restroom and is gone for five minutes. And it's always Arab guys who do the harassment. Nothing works for those guys. When you say you are married, they answer "All white women cheat their husbands" or something like that.

If this is progress, I hate it.

If feminists think Western civilization is "Rape Culture", just wait until they discover what post-Christian culture is like. Outside of Western civilization, the a woman's right to choose will be reduced to the brothel or the burqah.

Female education is dysgenic

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 09, 2014

I've commented in the past about the insanity of any society that prioritizes the education of its women over preparing them to be wives and mothers. After all, the one and only thing any society actually NEEDS from its women, the one and only thing humanity actually needs from its female members, is for them to propagate the citizenry and the species. Powerpoint presentations and prospective cancer cures are all very nice, but they are, strictly speaking, unnecessary luxuries without which the species has survived since before the dawn of recorded human history.

Societies without children, on the other hand, tend to terminate within a single generation.

Since we know intelligence is heritable, it has long been obvious that educating women to the point that they decline to breed was bound to have long-term implications, especially if the women least likely to have children tended to be the most intelligent women. The hypergamous nature of women being what it is, it logically follows that unless the most intelligent women can be supplied with a selection of prospective mates who are more intelligent and *more educated* than they are, they will increasingly refuse to breed. This has observably been the case, and now the negative effect of encouraging equality in education **has been quantified**:

This study estimates the effect of dysgenic trends in Taiwan by exploring the relationships among intelligence, education and fertility. Based on a representative adult sample, education and intelligence were negatively correlated with the number of children born. These correlations were stronger for females. The decline of genotypic intelligence was estimated as 0.82 to 1.33 IQ points per generation for the Taiwanese population.

What feminists consider progress is literal intellectual regression. Feminism is not only the most evil and incoherent ideology in human history, its natural consequence is the literal enstupidification of any society that permits it to take root.

The connection between the theory of Game and the continuation of civilization should now be readily apparent to even the most dubious skeptic. There is no conceptual model that better describes *and predicts* what has been observed taking place over the last fifty years in the West.

Men avoiding marriage: a case study

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 10, 2014

I was at the gym yesterday talking with a friendly acquaintance, a younger man who is tall, personable, handsome, and in the process of getting his Master's. He's a big, strong guy, thirty, and looks exactly like the sort of guy you'd see in a fire department's annual beefcake catalog. He's precisely the sort of Alpha for whom most women would swoon on sight.

He was telling me about an upcoming trip to the beach with his girlfriend he had planned when I raised my eyebrows, wondering if he was thinking about proposing to her. But he apparently anticipated what had crossed my mind, because he laughed and shook his head. While he said he had great respect for the institution of marriage, and wanted to have children someday, his considered opinion was that a man would have to be a fool to get married these days because it fundamentally changes the woman's attitude and behavior towards the man.

"Once they have the ring, they think they own you," he said. And whether this is generally true or not, it was interesting to see that this thinking on the part of young men has now penetrated Europe as well as the USA. He wasn't afraid of getting divorced, although he was aware that the laws and family courts tend to be stacked against men, he simply didn't see any reason to voluntarily alter the power balance of the relationship to his detriment. "Why would I want to do that?" he asked. "There is no reason I should."

And from his irreligious perspective, he's absolutely correct. Unless you are a religious man, there is no longer any rational reason to marry a woman. You can have sex with her and even have children with her without making any sort of legally enforceable commitment. And unless

you are a religious woman who is willing to forswear her legal right to divorce and a potential court-imposed division of family assets, there is absolutely no reason for a man to ever marry you.

If no-fault divorce and the cash-and-prizes system of alimony and child support is not ended soon, I suspect the marriage rate across the West is going to crash even further than we have already witnessed. And although the Female Imperative will demand the imposition of forced marriage laws such as have already been introduced in parts of Canada in order to maintain the Marriage 2.0 system, men will avoid them by simply refusing to live with the mothers of their children.

This is not a good thing. Marriage 2.0 must be dismantled immediately before its additional ramifications shatter the pillars of Western civilization.

White knights on Twitter

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 11, 2014

The worst White Knights are always the feminized gamma fathers:

Vox Day @voxday Jul 9

Darwin + Title IX = Idiocracy. The more women are educated, the less intelligent society becomes.

Paul Mikelson @pablo79raider

@voxday my daughters will be educated so they don't have to rely on some asshole for their next meal.

Vox Day @voxday now

@pablo79raider In that case, you should probably buy them their starter cats now.

It's probably small loss to society. One tends to doubt anyone would have been terribly inclined to enwife the guy's little orcs anyhow.

The decent thing

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 12, 2014

The newspaper left out one very important element of this story of [an abortive wedding](#):

A newlywed husband divorced his wife before they could even consummate their marriage after her ex sent him compromising photos of her. The couple had been wed only hours when the groom was passed a memory stick containing the pictures hidden in a bouquet of flowers.

A note told him to look at the contents of the device and, when he did, he found the photographs of his new wife, laid bare and in intimate circumstances.

Muslim cleric Sheikh Ghazi Bin Abdul Aziz al-Shammari told Kuwaiti television news that the groom decided on the spot that his hours-old marriage was over, the website Sabq reported.

'The groom came to see me the next day and he was under strong emotional trauma,' said the cleric. 'It was truly the shock of his life and he could not bear the scandal.'

Sheikh al-Shammari said the bride's former lover had days earlier tried to blackmail her into staying with him, threatening to reveal their relationship if she refused. She told him to get lost, telling him she was to be married and that she wanted to start a new life, become a mother and raise a family.

This is a position in which many men have unwittingly found themselves, on one end or the other. Although described as her "ex" and her "former lover", the fact is that the woman was having sex with the one man while engaged to her BETA-victim. This is apparent because he was trying to continue their current relationship, not revive a past one.

And while the paper and many of its readers may engage in feigned shock and horror that any spurned man might so UNGENTLEMANLY as to expose a cheating whore who is on the verge of successfully sticking her exit landing and pulling off a massive marital con, the truth is that the man ultimately did the groom a tremendous favor by revealing his fiance's true character to him, regardless of his motivations.

A friend of mine once received a phone call from the roommate of the man who was having sex with his fiance. He went to the beach they were at, confirmed the roommate's story, and broke off the engagement a few weeks before the wedding. It was hard on him, but he was extremely thankful to the roommate. And as for those who wonder why the "former lover" didn't act sooner, it is entirely possible that he knew nothing about her wedding plans until then. I once called a girl I'd been seeing at the gym where she worked and was very surprised to be informed that she would be out for the next two weeks because she was getting married that very day.

That was a bit of an eye-opener, even for someone who was as instinctively skeptical of women as I was. And I definitely felt sorry for the poor bastard, though not sorry enough to interfere with the wedding.

Such women always want to "start new lives" and put the past, even the extremely recent past behind them. But the past, especially the decisions we have made and the actions we have committed, defines who we are.

A society of cellos

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 13, 2014



This ad should suffice to illustrate why educational equality at the university level combined with career-prioritization is an unmitigated and dysgenic disaster for Western civilization. The cello may be her baby right now, the problem is that 20 years from now, her hair will be graying, the cello will be sitting in a storage closet, out of tune and unplayed, and in its place on the slide will be the woman's four cats that she "regards as her children".

And she won't thank those who encouraged her to "pursue her dreams" rather than telling her to get married and have children.

Never satisfied

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 14, 2014

This article on [the deficiencies of rom-coms](#), which are movies made expressly for women and which no man would give the time of day were it not for the money to be made in them, illustrates the total pointlessness of ever attempting to please feminists by giving them what they demand:

Rom-com women promote the myth that even the most successful and self-actualized among the female gender require sex in order to be bearable human beings. Before they get the guy, they're self-involved, anxious, jealous, unfulfilled, and, at times, neurotic. After they get laid they morph into modern day Donna Stones, pleasant and perfectly confident in their ability to face the world.

It could be argued that the stereotypical rom-com woman is so popular because, out of the top 200 grossing comedies from the past decade, women have directed only nine of them. Then again, seven out of those nine female-directed films happened to have been rom-coms that fit the stereotypical bill, leaving audiences to question when, exactly, feminism will begin "leaning in" to the silver screen.

Give them X, they'll demand Y. Give them Y, they'll demand Z. It's considerably less trouble to refuse to give any ground in the first place. Such women are seldom satisfied until they have complete control and have completely driven out every last vestige of male influence and involvement. Don't give them the initial inch and thereby prevent the eventual mile.

How feminism is "ruining" A Game of Thrones

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 15, 2014

I wouldn't go quite [so far as that](#) myself. While there are a number of suboptimal decisions that have been made, such as the invention of a romance between Grey Worm and the child-in-the-book Missandrei, A GAME OF THRONES is still one of the best book-to-film adaptations I have ever seen, second only to THE GODFATHER. No one who has read and loved THE DARK IS RISING and knows what monstrosities were inflicted upon it in the process of adaptation could possibly view HBO's A GAME OF THRONES as ruined. But there is no question that the HBO series has modified a number of the female characters in a feminist manner, and that these decisions have tended to weaken an otherwise strong cinematic story:

It's cliché to complain about how a movie or television show is ruining the source material by departing from the books. There's nothing new about bitching that HBO is sabotaging A Song of Ice and Fire, the literary source for its program Game of Thrones, but what's not being pointed out is why they are doing it.

The answer is feminism. Television needs to constantly reinforce the egalitarian narrative. The point of feminism is to absolve women from all responsibility for their actions. The show does this by creating simplistic explanations for the female characters' actions and promoting Mary Sue style "strong women."

Women in the books have complicated rationalizations for their actions, often deriving from deep seated insecurities and fears. Like real life women, they rationalize things to themselves based on deluded self-images, rather than reality. The show does its best to strip these away, the easier to blame everything on men.

Cersei, in particular, has been sold short. As the writer notes: *"In the book, Cersei Lannister is plagued by a mix of insecurity and self-delusion — Tyrion notes that his sister thinks she is "Tywin Lannister with teats." Indeed, she looks up to her father partially because it enhances her own self-image as his equal. She also uses her sexuality as a weapon, betraying her brother (and lover) Jamie, who remains loyal. The show's Cersei is portrayed as reacting to her oppressed status as a woman forced to marry men she doesn't love."*

It's not that the HBO Cersei is uninteresting; Lena Headey has presented an impressive character and been more than effective with the dialogue she's been given. But it's a little ironic that modifications made in order to make her character more palatable to feminists means that the HBO Cersei is neither as strong nor as ruthless as the book Cersei.

Unaccountable children

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 16, 2014

We see it time and time and time again, how the legal system repeatedly makes it eminently clear that women are to be regarded as little more than children, [unaccountable for their actions](#):

A 23-year-old woman has told police she lied about her father raping her when she was 11 - accusations that put him behind bars for nine years. But Cassandra Kennedy, from Longview, Washington, will not be charged as prosecutors fear it could stop others from reporting sexual assaults.

Kennedy said guilt forced her to tell police she had lied about Thomas Edward Kennedy raping her at least three times in 2001.

'I did a horrible thing,' Kennedy told detectives in January, according to a police report reported in The Daily News. 'It's not OK.'

She added that she was bitter following her parents' divorce in 1991, and that she made up the rape story as her father had disappointing her....

Of the false conviction, prosecutor Sue Baur said: 'This is the kind of thing that shouldn't happen.' But she said that charging Kennedy might discourage victims from coming forward. She added that it was not an indictment of the system, but simply a case of a person withdrawing their story.

And women wonder why men don't respect them or consider them their equals. It's not because men hate them, but because so many women insist on acting and being treated like children.

The wounded Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 17, 2014

You can always tell when the Gamma male, who will never openly admit that his precious little feelings have been wounded, is having trouble maintaining his delusion, because he keeps returning to the point where it has been punctured, trying to come up with some spin on the situation that he can successfully sell to others and thereby convince himself.

John Scalzi @scalzi

*Look! Moronic sexist dipshits **STILL agog** I noted my daughter lifts more than I can!*

Jason Black @p2p_editor

@scalzi Evidently, pride is a difficult concept for them...

clarence @cjohnson319

*@scalzi BUT DUDE SHE COULD DEFEAT YOU IN ~*single combat*~ YOU ARE AT GREAT FEMALE RISK SIR*

Bill @dadonymous

@scalzi HA HA YOU'RE SO LAME BECAUSE YOU'RE PROUD OF HOW STRONG YOUR DAUGHTER IS! ARGLE BARGLE!

Kathleen McGivney @kmcgivney

@scalzi dudebros gotta dudebro.

Arinn Dembo @Erinys

*@scalzi *shakes her head* "My bubble is good. Your bubble is bad."*

Martin Wagner @wagnerfilm

@scalzi So, a load of pseudo-intellectual twaddle to defend his

insecure need for manhood only to be defined as "can lift moar than women."

Dave Shramek @dshramek

@scalzi "Ha ha ha. You guys are in a bubble. Also, it's a dumb shape for a bubble because it seems to be an inside-out sphere."

Evil Sales Associate @EvilSalesAss

@scalzi What is a "man card" used for anyway? a free coffee after 10 fist bumps?

Ricky Shorter @Gimli_Ricky

@scalzi how do you know what that site contains? I tried, but after a couple paragraphs I could NOT continue reading. It's just..a mess

Austin Collum @austinlc99

@scalzi I've read a lot of shit on the internet, but this takes the Gold Medal for most ludicrously insanely asinine bullshit I've ever seen

Eden Lynch @Eden_Lynch

@scalzi that holo is filled with hater trolls that breed and contribute to the imbecile gene ool - yes cos some1 pee'd in it

JoanofDarkKnits @JoanofDarkKnits

@scalzi hell she can probably lift ME.

John Scalzi @scalzi

@JoanofDarkKnits That's entirely possible. And then Krissy would lift the both of you.

Bruce @thornae

@scalzi: Isn't it fascinating how they translate your "she can lift more than me" into "I can't lift as much as her"?

Christopher Brau @ChristoffBrau

@scalzi HAHAHA the fuuuuck is wrong with these people?

John Scalzi @scalzi

@ChristoffBrau They're sad and pathetic losers with no lives.

Michael Bunting @daedalus4096

@scalzi Because, apparently, there's something wrong with taking pride in one's child's accomplishments? WTF is wrong with these people?

Rachel Baker @PokeyPuppyRdr

@scalzi Interesting that he leaps past you bragging about your daughter's ability to you bragging about your LACK of ability. Hmm.

Kathy @ManicNotCrazy

@scalzi i think your daughter could flatten him in one punch. and we would stand back and laugh! you should brag on your girl. 1/2

John Scalzi @scalzi

@ManicNotCrazy My daughter wouldn't punch him. She'd briefly roll her eyes and then ignore him. Which is about the right response.

Note that despite all the reassurance he's received from the other rabbits, it's still not enough and he's actively seeking even more. This is because he knows that his weakness, and worse, his pride in his weakness, makes him an object of derision and disgust by men and women alike. And the knowledge of that is painful to his ego.

And this is despite the fact that this particular Gamma has long reveled in feeling weak. Or [this photograph](#) would not be "one of my favorite pictures of my daughter and me."

As one recovering former Gamma told me, determined self-deceit is the core of gammatude. He said: "It's not about being stupid, or even a chubby nerd, it's about relentlessly lying to yourself about what's right in front of your eyes. Pulling off those scales is one of the hardest things to do in life when you are in deep."

Hypergamy and delusions of equality

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 18, 2014

It's not hard to understand why Sheryl Crow will never get married. The woman **is remarkably delusional** concerning her position vis-a-vis the men to whom she is attracted:

The 52-year-old spoke candidly about her hopes and dreams for the future. 'Hey, I would love to get married - I'm still old-fashioned. But I don't think marriage is the be-all-and-end-all,' she admits. 'It's better to have three broken engagements than three divorces.'

While she thankfully hasn't had that many broken engagements, the country star was set to marry now-disgraced cyclist Lance Armstrong in September 2005, before calling time on their relationship in February 2006. She also famously dated actor Owen Wilson in 1999 and singer Eric Clapton prior to that, in 1996.

Speaking of her penchant for dating equally famous and successful men, she says she always ended up feeling that they made her feel small in the end, citing their need to be the bigger star in the relationship.

'I have always gone out with guys who were highly successful, which would seem like it would put me at an equal level,' she explains. 'But what ends up happening is that one of you becomes smaller - and it was always me... I do think that sometimes in order for one person's light to shine, everyone else has to dim theirs.'

Right there is the essence of hypergamous thinking. A woman goes out with a MORE SUCCESSFUL man because she is attracted to him. And, having attracted him, she therefore concludes that she is now "at an equal level". But at no point has Miss Crow ever been as successful as Lance Armstrong or Owen Wilson, to say nothing of Eric Clapton, who has been world-famous for decades.

They didn't need to be the bigger star in the relationship, they WERE the bigger star in the relationship. The problem isn't that she felt small, the problem is that she was trying to make herself feel bigger through them.

The fame issue doesn't matter to non-celebrities, but the exact same behavior is seen with regards to physical attractiveness. The female 6 who goes out with a male 8 subsequently assumes that she is an 8 and begins to behave accordingly. And therefore, it bothers her when he, and others, still regard her as being the less attractive half of the couple, EVEN THOUGH THAT IS STILL THE CASE.

Hypergamy alone is not a problem. It's necessary and desirable for successful relationships in a sexually dimorphic species. But hypergamy combined with a subsequent delusion of equality renders a woman literally unfit, in both the relationship and the Darwinian sense.

Art and the social hierarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 19, 2014

The occasional Picasso aside, I've noticed that most artists tend to rank very low on the socio-sexual hierarchy, almost a melange of Gamma, Omega, and Lambda. [This sort of weirdly childish behavior](#) is so common among them that I soon learned to closely examine every texture in our video games in order to detect and order removed the more egregious portrayals of sex and genitalia:

Fashion chain Next has taken a baby grow off its shelves after customers noticed it was covered in penis drawings. Shane Gallivan, 23, was feeding his 10-month-old twin daughters Evelyn and Amelia at home in Bulwell, Nottingham, when he spotted an unusual shape in their baby grows' 'washing line' design. After looking closer, he uncovered what he believes is the drawing of a penis in the image of a green jumper. He then examined the rest of his daughters' baby grows and found lots of different penis images covering their arms, legs and bodies.

I can't exaggerate how common this sort of thing is. Once your eye is trained to see it, you can identify it everywhere. We were on a flight a while back, and I pointed out to Spacebunny the seven penises that were portrayed in the clouds on the box OF THE FREAKING CHILDREN'S MEAL, including one that was ejaculating. I wish I'd saved it; it was even more egregious than the baby grows pictured in the article.

The manufacturer claims: *"This is an innocent mistake that had not been picked up in the approval process."*

Innocent on the manufacturer's part, perhaps. Not on the artist's.

The future of fat people

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2014

The eternal [search for the celebration](#) of female unattractiveness:

“WOW. Did I vastly underestimate women’s need to see ‘imperfect’ bodies just doing regular, human stuff,” Trout wrote in a follow-up to her original piece, which ran in longer form on the Huffington Post over the holiday weekend. “Not only am I getting messages going, ‘You’re helping me with my personal stuff,’ but the support I’m getting is overwhelming.... Obviously, that’s not why I posted the article, it’s a broader social commentary (the point of which was that it doesn’t matter how you look, you’re still entitled to wear whatever you want and be comfortable doing it), but the fact that I’ve received more of those messages than negative ones makes me really hopeful for the future of fat people.”

This is like a bunch of unemployed male slobs celebrating each other's slovenly laziness. They can celebrate it all they like. They can empower themselves by posting pictures on Facebook. And it's not going to make a single woman more attracted to any of them.

I think it's fine for a fat woman to wear a bikini if she wants to. I mean, she might run the risk of getting harpooned by a passing whaler, but as long as she's not doing it in the vicinity of any Japanese or Norwegian ships, she should be safe enough.

It's not men who care if fat women wear bikinis or not. We're not horrified, for the most part, we think it's funny. It's other women who make a big deal of it anyhow. I hope the future of fat people is fat, dumb, and happy, that's certainly to be preferred to seeing them weeping pathetically over their extra-large bags of Doritos.

Mortification Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 21, 2014

Of [sex and spreadsheets](#). A number of people have asked me my thoughts on the woman complaining about the fact that her husband dropped a bombshell on her concerning her near-constant sexual rejection of him just as she was going on a 10-day business trip via email, including a spreadsheet that kept track of when each rejection happened and her excuse offered:

A sexually-frustrated husband compiled a spreadsheet charting a whole month's worth of his wife's excuses for refusing to have sex with him, including "I might be getting sick" and "I still don't feel 100%".

For a whole month the amorous husband jotted down every response from his other half when he asked her for intimacy, which elicited replies such as "I feel gross" and "I'm watching the show", which he claims was a re-run of a Friends episode. The unnamed man then collated the information and put it into an excel document before emailing it to his wife as she arrived at an airport ahead of a 10-day business trip.

Excuses also include "I'm exhausted", "I need a shower" (didn't shower until next morning), "I'm trying to watch the movie" (fell asleep 15 min later) along with a few cases of not feeling too well and a number of 'non-verbals'.

Shocked at the email, the anonymous lady tried to get in touch with her husband but found he had cut contact with her. In the end, she decided to share her husband's endeavour with users of social networking site Reddit by uploading the spreadsheet.

She then wrote: "Yesterday morning, while in a taxi on the way to the airport, husband sends a message to my work email which is connected to my phone. He's never done this, we always communicate in person or by text. I open it up, and it's a sarcastic diatribe basically saying he won't miss me for the 10 days I'm gone. Attached is a spreadsheet of all the times he has tried to initiate sex since June 1st, with a column for my "excuses", using verbatim quotes of why I didn't feel like having sex at that very moment."

The spreadsheet, which has since been deleted, quickly went viral with people taking both sides in the debate. Most people criticised the husband's "immaturity" and said he should have gone about it in a different way.

Thereby proving that most people are idiots. The first thing is that this spreadsheet didn't come out of the blue. It is almost surely a quintessential male response to a very typical female tactic: the demand for proof. Women often try to put men in a false "heads I win, tails you lose" position, in which they demand proof of the assertion, but if called on this demand, then try to argue that the anticipation of the need for proof somehow disqualifies its relevance. That is exactly what the wife is attempting to do here. She's trying to use that the fact he made the spreadsheet and sent it to her on the road to retroactively justify her previous actions.

Needless to say, women who exhibit this basic inability (or refusal) to grasp cause-and-effect aren't often taken seriously. Think twice before you resort to such rhetoric; even if it works, you're making yourself look like a moron.

Although apparently there are those foolish enough to buy her "tails you lose" tactic, because they are using her very "immature" language to describe her husband. But there is nothing immature about what the man

is doing. It's idiotic to claim, as many have, that he should "talk to her." He's obviously been talking to her already, the spreadsheet is filled with verbatim quotes from the woman. What he's doing is calling her on her bullshit, which makes many men and women uncomfortable. After all, what will happen if women start being held accountable for their actions? We can't have that, can we? Society will implode overnight!

DATE	SEX?	EXCUSE
2014-06-03	No	"I'm watching the show" (Friends re-run)
2014-06-04	No	"I feel sweaty and gross, I need a shower" (didn't shower until next morning)
2014-06-06	No	(non-verbal)
2014-06-09	No	"I'm exhausted"
2014-06-10	Yes	
2014-06-11	No	"I'm still a bit tender from yesterday"
2014-06-12	No	(non-verbal)
2014-06-13	No	"I'm trying to watch the movie" (fell asleep 15min later)
2014-06-16	No	"I'm too drunk and I ate too much"
2014-06-18	No	"I won't have time to get showered and ready for dinner" (we were 20min early)
2014-06-19	No	"I just came back from the gym, I feel gross" (didn't shower until next morning)
2014-06-20	No	(non-verbal)
2014-06-21	No	"I have to be up early"
2014-06-22	No	(non-verbal)
2014-06-27	Yes	
2014-06-29	No	"You're too drunk"
2014-06-30	No	"I feel gross"
2014-07-01	No	"I'm not feeling good, I ate too much"
2014-07-03	No	"I'm sweaty and gross, and I'm tired"
2014-07-04	No	(non-verbal)
2014-07-05	No	"I might be getting sick"
2014-07-06	No	"I still don't feel 100%"
2014-07-10	No	"I need a shower, I feel gross"
2014-07-11	No	"I'm too tired"
2014-07-12	Yes	
2014-07-13	No	"No"
2014-07-14	No	(non-verbal)
2014-07-16	No	"I'm watching my show, I don't want to miss anything"

The woman's response, and the furious response of other women, to the husband's action demonstrate how effective it is. Remember, women always communicate strategically when speaking in general terms about sex and love; what they say can never be taken at face value but must be interpreted properly. This is clearly the first time in months that the woman has paid even the SLIGHTEST attention to what the guy thinks; it's genuinely amusing to see the various women claiming that the combination of the spreadsheet and radio silence will have a counterproductive effect when she's already a) sexually rejecting him 88.89 percent of the time and b) has left him at home while she hits the road.

The fact is that she's feeling incredibly humiliated and defensive. And since in women, defensive crouches are followed by instinctively sexual responses, if he maintains his frame, the chances are that she'll return

from her trip more sexually willing than before. (Personally, I doubt he will, he'll probably contact her too soon, apologize profusely, buy her flowers, and they'll be back to their old routine within a week.) But what he has inadvertently done is to introduce Mortification Game to a worldwide audience, Mortification Game being a subset of Dread Game.

Dread Game isn't for healthy relationships, but it can temporarily improve unhealthy ones and buy them time to fix things. This spreadsheet isn't indicative of immaturity, but rather desperation combined with a desire to save his marriage while honoring his wedding vows. It would be much more effective for him to have simply gone radio silent and had sex with other women while she's gone; the sexually hypercompetitive nature of women would likely have her sensing his subsequent indifference to her deprivation upon her return. But he chose not to do that, instead he plunged once more into the gap to try to salvage what looks like a fairly hopeless cause.

The beleaguered husband doesn't deserve scorn or criticism, but the sort of sympathy one spares for the underdog. As for the wife, well, any woman who repeatedly turns down her husband because watching television repeats is more of a priority merits all the mortification and marital difficulties she subsequently experiences. I don't know if there are any relevant studies on the subject, but I hypothesize there is a very high correlation between the hours of television a wife watches and the amount of Internet porn that a married man consumes. Someone close to her needs to inform her that this isn't a game, posturing and playing the victim is not going to work here, and she needs to take responsibility for her failures as a woman and as a wife immediately or her marriage will be over.

And, by the way, for men and women alike, keep in mind that if someone ever throws something like that spreadsheet in your face, you have quite literally asked for it. Every time someone brings up a concern to you and

you dismiss it for lack of proof, you set the stage for the person preparing a quasi-legal brief against you. Never resort to the idiotic rhetoric of claiming that unless the other person can prove it, it never happens, because that is ignoring the obvious logic that SOMETHING upset the other person enough to cause them to bring up the subject with you.

Female advice and the Sex-22

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 22, 2014

It's always amusing to hear female opinions on [how to solve a crisis](#) caused by female behavior. Mostly because their first instinctive response is to deny it is a crisis:

“I think the fact that the guy communicates via a spreadsheet is the reason why he’s not getting sex,” is the verdict from relationship counsellor Francine Kaye. “If a man wants to be desired, he has to speak to a woman’s femininity. He has to stop complaining and start thinking ‘What do I have to do in order for her to want to have sex?’”

A good start is the kind of wooing behaviour most husbands assumed they had left behind as soon as the ring was on the bridal finger. Erroneously, they think that compliments and flowers, hand-holding and general attentiveness are not just unnecessary but cheesy once they are married. Cheesy they may be, but necessary – as attested by the short shrift given to Mr Spreadsheet.

Did I not call that yesterday? What is relationship counsellor Kaye's statement, if not a retroactive justification of a woman's action. Translation: start paying attention to other women. Then she'll magically find her missing motivation. There are three things that speak to a woman's femininity.

1. Be attractive
2. Don't be unattractive

3. Competition aka (1) and (2) seen through the mechanism of other women

Choreplay doesn't work. Romance doesn't work. Vacations don't work. Talk doesn't work. Men have tried those things many, many, many times. Here is why it will never work to do what a woman says you need to do in order to make her want to have sex: the moment you do what she tells you is necessary, that "creates pressure" on her to fulfill her end of the implicit bargain. And women under pressure to have sex don't want to have sex, because women don't want to have sex under pressure, ergo doing what she tells you necessarily ENSURES that she will not want to have sex.

Did you follow that? It's a Catch-22, or in this case, a Sex-22.

1. She says she'll want to have sex if you take her to Mazatlan.
2. You take her to Mazatlan.
3. She is now under pressure to want to have sex.
4. Feeling under pressure prevents her from wanting to have sex.
5. Rinse and repeat.

So, don't bother taking her to Mazatlan. Don't waste your time on whatever women advise no matter how many women blithely recite the usual mantras. Go back to the basics. Go to the gym, improve your style, focus on your career and making more money, and either a) she'll be more attracted to you or b) someone else will.

You can't fix someone else. You can't change someone else. You can only control your own actions. If she wants spend her life as a sexless slug parked in front of a television, that's her choice and its on her. No one else.

Slowly, we win

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 23, 2014

The language and the ideas of Game have gradually worked their way out into the mainstream and are now [generating open concerns and opposition](#) from post-feminist young women.

My[20F] boyfriend[21M] is being poisoned by The Red Pill. Help.

We have been together for over a year. He was/is my best friend and we've lived together for 3 years. Long story short, he has some pretty bad issues with depression (in cycles, we're thinking bipolar, he's about to start going to a new doctor to figure it out) and low self esteem. He's had this low period -> go read TRP -> feel shitty about himself for being a "beta" cycle twice so far.

He is letting a lot of their ideas affect the way that he thinks when he's in these low periods. Some examples are feeling like because he's a "beta" he has to work for something(sex) that "alpha" guys don't, and that makes him get even lower, along with feeling like I don't want him because he's a "beta" and that he (pretty much) isn't good enough for me.

He gets really sensitive to people's comments when this happens. An example is when I went to get his keys from him at work, after I walked out the door someone said "damn, who's girlfriend is that!"(I swear to god I'm nothing special, this comment is weird and uncalled for in the first place) And when people pointed to him, the first guy kinda laughed and said "that's not his girlfriend..".

How do I explain to him how horrible TRP actually is? When I say that they're assholes, he just says that there are so many of

them, they must be doing something right.

He isn't sexist at all (except for some super common cultural stuff like gender roles, etc) and does not think negatively of women whatsoever, I can tell he's just looking for some way to "improve" himself because he feels so shitty.

We communicate EXTREMELY well and we have very controlled, civil conversations about this kind of stuff, but I'm at a loss about how to explain this to him or show him that TRP is living in some fairy tale world where if you're enough of an "alpha" all girls will "give" you sex 24/7. He's convinced that my semi-low (prefer sex every other day) sex drive is because he's a "beta" and I don't want him and am not attracted to him.

Translation: "my boyfriend gets depressed every time he realizes I've emasculated him by controlling our relationship and dictating every aspect of his life. How can I prevent him from being aware of the truth?" To claim that one is "poisoned by The Red Pill" is akin to claiming that one has been infected by reality. The deceiver sees The Red Pill as horrible because she can no longer continue to deceive her victims.

Remember, the core of gamma behavior is "about lying to oneself relentlessly about what's right in front of your eyes." Game is built upon a foundation of the relentless observation of the facts of human behavior. That is why Game and gamma delusions, and Game and delta assumptions, and Game and female deceptions, are intrinsically incompatible.

I don't care about this particular case, only about what it represents in the larger scheme of things. It means that the attempt by feminists and white

knights and gammas-in-denial to marginalize Game as nothing but a skeezy form of misogyny has completely failed. Even a gyne-blinded young delta chump is aware that The Truth Is Out There.

This is what a step forward on the long march looks like.

One can't help but notice

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 24, 2014

Women who openly oppose feminism tend to be more attractive than feminists. One wouldn't need the signs to know which is which.



Alpha Mail: a similar problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 24, 2014

From the inbox:

I have been married for [a few] years. I have [multiple] children with my wife who it is relevant to mention is [Asian]. We live in [the Asian country].

As far as my rank on the Game scale goes, I'd say I have a lot of gamma tendencies which were probably at their worst during high school and my early years of university. All the sort of behavior that I later learned women find unattractive was exactly the way I would act. I changed as I grew up and I lost weight, was introduced to Game, got a bit more confident and things improved. I think it is important I mention this past though because I probably display these tendencies more since marriage.

After I'd begun dating my wife one of the first things she mentioned was how I had ignored her the first time we met - something I noted as a sign of improved Game. We were fine when we dating and had a good sex life and both of us would initiate intimacy and we both usually reciprocated. This was healthy but our first year was turbulent for other reasons largely related to money. Since our first child, my wife has generally not initiated intimacy and when she didn't refuse, she became a lot more mechanical and treated it like an inconvenience. It continued on well after the birth and after our child became easier to manage.

She made the same sort of excuses mentioned by the spreadsheet man. She was tired, didn't feel like it, was sick and

often stomach pains were the excuse. When I get angry or frustrated she will actually tell me I should just masturbate. She once suggested I'm treating her like a prostitute and she has also broken down with water-works when pushed. This is now just as bad after our second child was born. I should add that even her desire for a second child wasn't matched by much sexual desire towards me.

When she does reluctantly become intimate she avoids kissing me, letting me touch her breasts and sometimes keeps herself partially clothed. She more importantly doesn't seem to enjoy it and I'm not selfish or quick with her or. This has frustrated me because it is sometimes weeks or months between encounters and even when she does reluctantly do it, she is as described. Recently she's also been going to sleep early on days where we planned (around children) to be intimate.

Now since we've been married I have generally maintained a good weight, I don't drunkenly try to mount her or force her in any way. I have been given signals and even hit on by other women when at other social events, whether with friends or work related. I have always refused these advances without a thought or avoided flirting back. I naturally want the marriage to work especially with children and not a chance in hell of keeping them under the [Asian country's] legal system.

I have gone about things a few ways, I have told her explicitly that I can get what I want somewhere else if she won't. She was previously jealous of other female co-workers and friends - especially before marriage. She has responded to such suggestions by telling me I would "lose everything" if I ever did while maintaining a cold shoulder towards me.

The above was a bluff of course. I don't want to cheat on her and I would be wrong if I did but I have recently been very tempted. She still maintains the same cold attitude and I have recently been hit on by someone I am attracted to. Nonetheless I've resisted these advances but I would be lying if I didn't admit to being tempted. And this is what really worries me because I am tempted by female advances where I wasn't before. I could live with my lackluster sex life before by telling myself that the children should come first and adultery is adultery however I try to rationalize it. But as you can imagine, I am at the very least reluctant to stay married to her once my children reach maturity no matter how much it ends up costing me to leave.

The only things I can think to add are that she also belittles me, telling me I'm lazy even though I work full-time and recently got promoted. She constantly holds the children up as threats and associates not obeying her wishes as somehow not caring about the children. She plays my older child against me sometimes telling me I scare him when I am angry to her. She also uses them as excuses for not feeling like sex. A lot of our marital problems can be blamed on the lack of money flow but I don't much feel like getting more liquidity for someone that treats me like she does. Living where we live and her reluctance to move also make this a bigger problem. And despite this, we are actually quite comfortable and not lacking for anything generally speaking.

This debacle illustrates the central problem with marriage 2.0. The man simply lacks any material leverage, while the woman has the entire power of the state at her back. And unfortunately, while most women prefer to be at least a little circumspect about resorting to the leverage this gives them, the wife openly revels in her dominant position in the marriage. My strong suspicion is that she married him to avoid being married to a dominant man of her own culture and since the novelty and imagined

status of the Westerner has worn off, she really doesn't want to be married to him anymore.

There are two things to keep in mind here. First, not all marital problems can be solved. Second, all strategies for addressing and attempting to solve marital problems have to be viewed in terms of estimated probabilities. It's not about knowing the magic word or striking the magic pose, but rather giving oneself the best chance of success. And sometimes that best chance is still a long shot, which appears to be the case here.

This man will have to decide what level of personal degradation he is willing to accept for the sake of being near his children. My belief, however, is that children are always secondary to the marriage. They are the fruit of the marriage, but both the husband and the wife who insist on always putting the children ahead of their marital partner are making a fatal mistake that will ultimately harm the children.

After some reflection, I think the emailer should simply return to his homeland by himself for two weeks to get his head clear. Being in foreign land is intrinsically unsettling in multiple ways. He should just go, without asking permission, without making a big deal of it, and without staying in close contact while he is gone. If she asks why he is going, he should tell her, honestly, that he is thinking of returning home and he wants to see what his employment prospects are there. No mention should be made of divorce or ending the marriage, no threats or ultimatums should be given, just a simple statement of intent.

She will probably react with dire threats. These must be met calmly and with civil resignation. "I understand, all the same, this is what I'm going to do." There is no point in explanations. She already knows perfectly well why he is considering a permanent return. And once there, he needs to seriously think upon whether he wants to continue to live his life that way

or not, and if he wants his children to witness the ongoing humiliation of their father or not. There is no correct answer here, it is an intrinsically subjective call.

These ugly situations are much harder where children are involved, but to paraphrase the Biblical wisdom, he who seeks to gain his children will lose them. The only way to prevent a woman from using your children against you is to make it clear that doing so will accomplish nothing whatsoever, and since he's already made a very bad mistake of trying to bluff her, and having his bluff called, she's not going to believe any posturing on his part short of actually packing up and leaving for a time. The only way to nullify open threats such as these is to materially demonstrate their impotence.

It must be admitted that there is a chance that the woman will file for divorce during those two weeks. All he may accomplish here is to speed up the inevitable. But even that can be seen as a positive step of sorts. To be honest, this doesn't sound like a marriage so much as a wintry battleground.

Criminalizing omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 25, 2014

Women feel they should be able to go out in public spaces without sacrificing the feeling that they are still in private, which would appear to be a nonsensical position until you take Game into account. A woman [complains about creepshots](#).

For those who are unfamiliar with the term, a creep shot is a photograph taken of an unsuspecting woman, or girl, which is then posted onto social media, blogs and websites with the hashtag #creepshot. They focus on her body – particularly her boobs, bum, legs and any visible underwear. Most of these unsolicited pictures are taken in public – whether at the gym, yoga classes (there’s a whole website dedicated to ‘girls in yoga pants’), or just walking down the street.

It’s vile. But not as vile as the feed of photographs next to it, which I can’t reproduce here. Not because they’re too graphic – most zoom in on a woman’s clothed body, although some are quite explicit and others appear to show young teenage girls – or even because they’re illegal, because they’re not. It’s just that they’re incredibly unethical....

It is, without question, revolting. These photographs sexually objectify women and turn them into pornography without their consent, or even their knowledge. ‘Creepy’ doesn’t even begin to cover what these people - predominantly men - are doing.

If I ever chanced across a photograph of one of my body parts with a #creepshot hashtag on it, I’d feel completely sick. Not only would it mean that someone had sneakily photographed me in public, but it would show that an online community of creeps

were, well, perving on me. It's a horrific thought. But the worst thing is there's not much I could do about it. They aren't committing a crime and unless they photograph someone underage, do an upskirt shot or take it in a private place, this is totally legal.

The hilarious thing about this is the blithe solipsism. These are the same women that devour magazines devoted to nothing but creepshots of celebrities. These are the same women who enthusiastically support the Panopticon in the name of public safety. These are the same women who take hundreds of photographs of themselves in their underwear - or less - and voluntarily upload them to the Internet.

So, it's obvious that they don't mind at all being photographed in public. It's obvious that they don't have a philosophical objection to photos of people in public spaces. What really bothers them? The idea that some bottom-feeding male they deems unworthy of their attention might be deriving a modicum of sexual pleasure from their image nevertheless.

That's how much girls hate omegas.

A lesson in online debate

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 26, 2014

This Twitter exchange should help illustrate why the critics of Game are so hesitant to directly challenge any of the leading Game bloggers; despite their pretensions they know very well that they are overmatched. It's not even a little bit difficult to expose their inability to intellectually hold their own, let alone beat us, even when using the very limited medium of Twitter.

RedPillPhil

@DavidFutrelle our all-stars like @heartiste, @Steve_Sailer, @ChuckGLP, @Aurini, @voxday would intellectually eat you alive

Vanilla Rose

@RedPillPhil Um, this is embarrassing. For you. @DavidFutrelle has ripped the writing of @heartiste, @voxday et al to shreds. Regularly.

RedPillPhil

he won't directly debate them though. He just makes snarky little hit pieces.

David Futrelle

I've written many times about @heartiste and @voxday. They're (accidentally) hilarious!

Vanilla Rose

@DavidFutrelle exposes the stupidity of the writing of @heartiste, @voxday, @rooshv and others.

Vox Day

Snarking and posturing != ripped to shreds. He's simply not in our league.

David Futrelle

Vox, you rip yourself to shreds every time you open your mouth or type words on a screen.

Vox Day

Irrelevant. Even if true, in that case, you're still not doing it. It doesn't support the claim.

David Futrelle

I'll take on any "dark enlightenment" bloggers (that's hard to say w/ a straight face) in a cat pic duel.

Vox Day

Why not take me on in an actual debate. An easy topic like: should women have voting rights?

David Futrelle

Yes, women should have voting rights, because they, like men, are human. I win the debate! The end. Thanks!

Vox Day

Sorry, David, you haven't won yet. Yes, you are human. Did you vote in the recent EU elections?

David Futrelle

No. I vote where I live, in the US.. So are you contending that no women live in the countries they vote in?

Vox Day

I'm demonstrating to you that merely being human grants no

voting rights. Do you concur?

David Futrelle

There are a few basic requirements for having the right to vote besides being human but being male isn't one

David Futrelle

There is no reasonable reason to deny anyone the vote because of gender.

David Futrelle

... and that's pretty much the end of the argument, despite whatever spurious reason you come up with to deny women the vote. Debate over.

Vox Day

You're begging the question.

Of course, their cognitive disadvantage isn't the only reason they prefer to stay at a safe distance and snark and posture rather than attempt to directly engage and destroy our arguments in front of our supporters. Critics such as Futrelle and Scalzi are of low socio-sexual rank, which means that they have the usual gamma male's distaste for conflict that has a clear winner. The reason is that as long as they can avoid losing, they can still claim victory in their delusional gamma style.

Notice how Futrelle tries to immediately declare himself the winner. This is normal. It's all about the spin with gammas; substance is to be avoided to the greatest extent possible because the more of it there is, the harder it becomes to spin the selected narrative. They are undefeated in their own minds, victors in a long series of imaginary encounters. But even in a short, character-limited exchange such as this, I was able to show Futrelle's reasoning to be incorrect twice, so it is little wonder he does not dare risk a more in-depth encounter with me or one of the other men. The

longer it went on, the more inconsistencies I would have been able to expose. Once he realized this, he promptly repeated his initial position and retreated.

This is why we are winning. This is why we will win. Our critics and our enemies have to run away from us every single time we enter a new arena. All we have to do to continue convincing men of the truth of our perspective is to avoid getting lazy, to keep developing and presenting refined ideas, and to remember that rhetoric is no substitute for dialectic. And every time there is a minor encounter of this sort, more people will see that there is no rational foundation for the feminized dogma our opponents are so ineptly defending.

Magical thinking

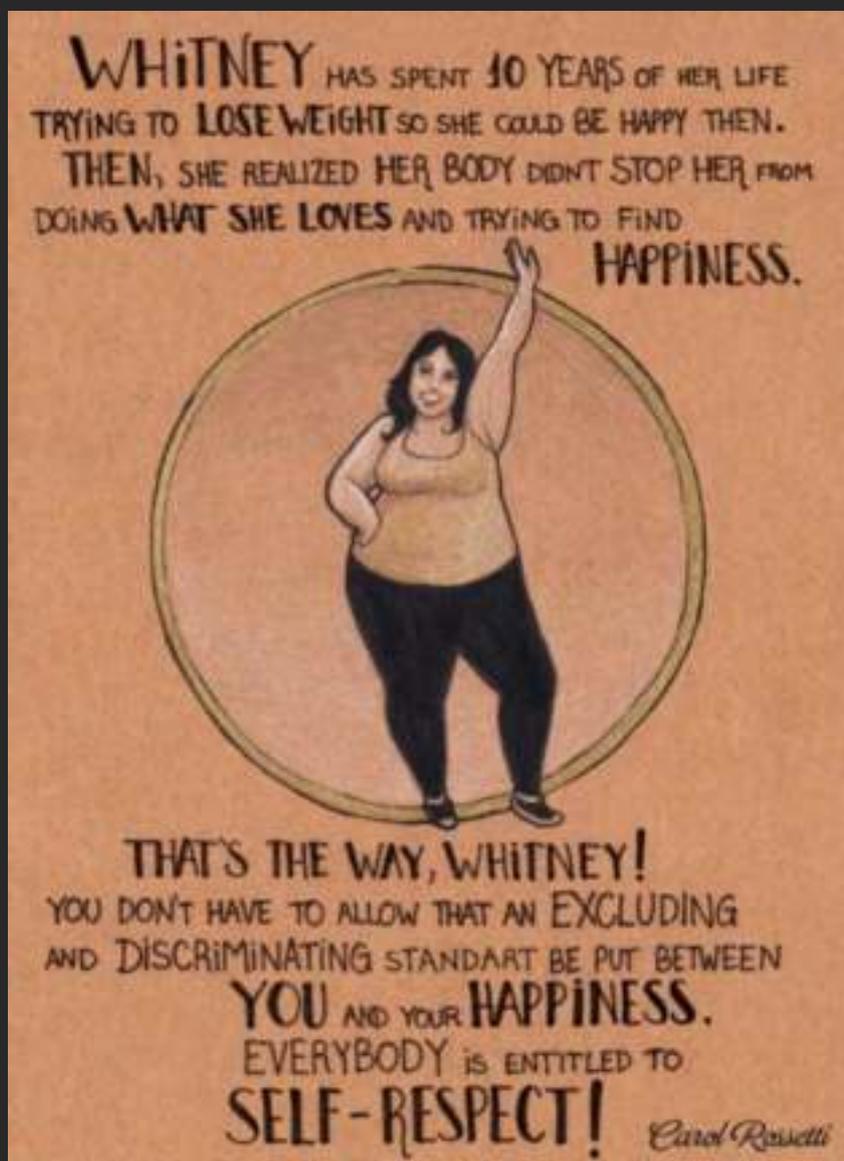
Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 27, 2014

I always find great amusement in magical thinkers, those who genuinely appear to believe that reality is defined by their description of it. This artist has taken the concept [to verbose new heights](#):

I started the series because the world's attempt to control women's bodies, behavior and identity really bothered me. This kind of oppression seems so entangled in our culture that most people don't even realize it's there. My goal with these illustrations is to show this oppression in all its shapes, and make people question themselves about it. The project has grown, and I like to talk about other themes as well, such as racism, ableism and LGBT issues.

But "the world" isn't attempting to control women's bodies, behavior, and identity. Not the Western world, anyhow. Most of the problems the Western world presently faces, and the root cause of its future challenges, stem from the fact that historical restrictions on female behavior have been considerably loosened. In fact, the only people even attempting to restrict anyone's behavior tend to be women.



Since women are authoritarian barbarians by instinct, once freed from their civilized restraints they promptly began beavering away at destroying the foundations of civil society and civilization that were so painfully constructed over the centuries. In less than 40 years, they have destroyed their society's ability to sustain itself, in another 40, their societies will no longer exist in anything remotely identifiable with the civilization of the 1980s and before.

But at least the grunting, tattooed, illiterate 80-IQ female denizens of the dysgenic barbarian future will be assured that they are entitled to self-respect as they are gang-raped by roving bands of grunting, tattooed, illiterate 80-IQ male denizens of the broken shards of Western civilization. And that's really the important thing.

Science confirms the DLV

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2014

Men Like Nice Women, [But Not the Other Way Around](#)

In the first of three studies, researchers explored whether women or men perceived a receptive opposite-sex stranger as sexually desirable and, if so, whether that “responsive” quality registered as overtly feminine or masculine. The researchers found that men who perceived possible female partners as responsive found them to be “more feminine and more attractive.” Past research suggests that physical cues of femininity stimulate sexual attraction because they suggest higher estrogen levels, better overall mate quality and solid reproductive health.

On the other hand, women didn’t necessarily perceive a responsive man as less masculine, but they also did not find a responsive man more attractive. What’s more, when women perceived their male partner to be responsive, they were less attracted to the man.

In other words, it appeared that in an initial encounter men liked nice ladies; women thought nice guys were kind of lame.

The second study required participants to engage with either a responsive or unresponsive person of the opposite sex, then interact with them online while detailing a current problem in their life. The goal here was to remove the potentially confounding elements of live social interaction (smiling, physical attractiveness) to see if they could isolate how much responsiveness—or niceness—played into attraction.

Again, the men in the study thought responsive and attentive women were more attractive as potential partners, while women found men with those same traits to be less desirable....researchers are still unsure why women are less sexually attracted to responsive strangers than men.

Men find nice women to be attractive. Women don't find nice men to be attractive. The Masters of Game have been observing this for years; science is finally beginning to test some of the Game hypotheses, and unsurprisingly, are confirming them. It's very simple. Being nice to an attractive woman is a display of low value. Being a jerk to an attractive woman is a display of high value. Women are drawn to DHV and repulsed by DLV. Because hypergamy.

Don't be nice to women you meet. No matter what your Mommy tells you, they don't find it attractive. They are attracted to men who blow them off, who demonstrate contempt for them, who regard them as being unworthy of attention. You don't have to be cruel or rude, except to the most attractive women, simply refusing to kowtow to them and looking around the room when they are talking to you is sufficient in most cases.

Civil disinterest is the best uniform approach. Treat an attractive woman exactly the same way you would instinctively treat a fat or ugly woman, and you'll significantly increase the likelihood that she'll be attracted to you. Men don't make the rules of female attraction, we are merely subject to their consequences. So learn how to play by the rules.

Why doesn't being nice repulse men? Because men are not hypergamous and therefore are not repulsed by DLV.

The decline of interparty marriage

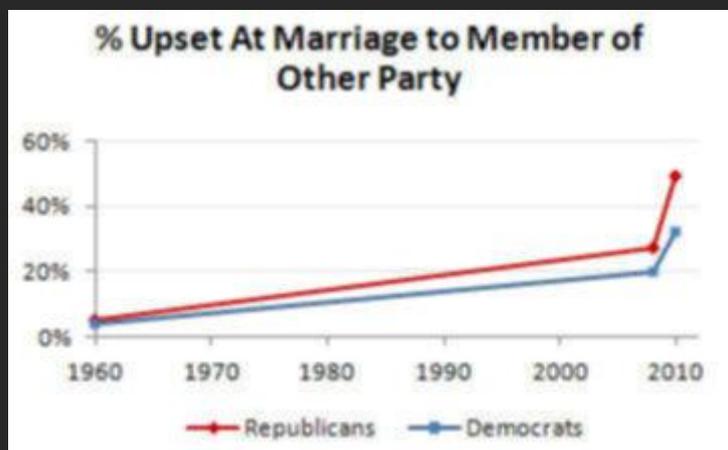
Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 29, 2014

More than half of all Republicans [won't marry a Democrat](#).

Last week, some striking data emerged into the political blogosphere, showing that inter-party marriage has become increasingly frowned-upon on both sides of the aisle, but more so on the Republican side. What this shows, of course, is not only that both sides are increasingly upset by the idea of interparty marriage, but also that Republicans are significantly more upset (roughly 50 percent to 30 percent). And there was much fulminating about why--assuming the survey data are correct--this might be the case.

It's not at all hard to understand at all. Obama got only 39 percent of the white vote in 2012. He wouldn't get 30 percent today. The Republicans are increasingly the party of White Christian America. The Democrats are increasingly the party of Brown and White Secular America. This supposed distaste for interparty marriage has little to do with politics and more to do with a distaste for interracial marriage and interreligious marriage.



It's not because of psychological differences or the supposed openness of liberals - anyone who has ever spoken to an American liberal knows there is no more close-minded creature on the planet - but because it is primarily lower-status white men and women who don't shirk at marrying Asians, Hispanics, and Africans.

This sudden decline in interparty marriage may be an early sign of America's white population finally beginning to realize that the "melting pot" was always a myth and it is a separate nation unto itself in what has become, post-1965, a multiethnic country.

The greatest crime against a woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 30, 2014

It's not domestic violence. It's not rape. It's not even a sexually transmitted disease. All of those terrible things convey much sought-after victimhood on a woman; that's why so many women claim they were date-raped or near-raped or pushed or frightened just to be able to posture as Saint Victim. The greatest crime a man can commit against a woman short of actually murdering her is [exposing a factual element of her sexual history](#) to the public:

“The Bachelorette” contestant Nick Viall stunned his former TV flame on Monday Night by revealing to a live studio audience that he had sex with her during the 10th season of the popular series.

In discussing their brief relationship on “After the Final Rose,” an emotional Viall, who earlier tried but failed to talk to “Bachelorette” star Andi Dorfman, said the two were intimate before she decided to accept the marriage proposal of Josh Murray.

“If you weren’t in love with me...I’m just not sure why you made love with me, either,” Viall said softly.

The visibly stunned “Bachelorette” quickly gathered herself.

“First of all, I think that’s below the belt,” Dorfman said, “that’s something that should be private and kept private.”

Viall, still obviously heartbroken, tried backtracking but it was too

late.

"I'm not trying to put you below the belt..."

"You already have!" she snapped.

As [the Chateau pointed out](#), it is just possible that this was a brilliant black-knighting, but it was probably nothing more than a sad and disappointed delta trying to figure out how it was possible for a woman to act on sexual desires unrelated to committed romantic love.

Speaking of THE BETA OF THE MONTH, my vote is for candidate number two, whose girlfriend went off on a vacation without him, got drunk, disappeared with two men, and came back home pregnant. The fact that the guy didn't ditch her on the spot, but promptly fell for the usual routine - "shes absolutely scared to death, shaking, sobbing, apologizing profusely" - would make one despair for the male sex if one wasn't aware of the socio-sexual hierarchy.

Understand this, gentlemen. The waterworks are a standard routine that women run to get out of trouble with men. The fact that she's pitching a weeping, frightened mea culpa, complete with anguished, body-wracking sobs, *doesn't mean a damn thing*. It's a performance. It is not indicative of how uniquely terrible she feels, how truly trustworthy she is, how out of character her actions were, or even of genuine remorse. It means nothing except that she is trying to convince you to absolve her of the consequences of her actions and resolve the situation to her benefit. The routine shouldn't influence your thinking in the slightest.

Equality in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 31, 2014

As I have repeatedly pointed out, equality is a myth. It is no more real than a unicorn. Those who appeal to it are simply engaging in meaningless rhetoric. And we have absolute proof that the feminist appeal to equality was never anything more than a means of guilt-tripping men into giving them power that they would promptly use [to establish pro-female inequality](#).

The latest trend in dining all over the world including Dubai, Las Vegas, London and Zhengzhou, China is women-only restaurants, where men are not allowed. What may seem like an unfairly exclusive establishment (especially if it was the other way around) has become the norm in various cities around the world, as steakhouses and beer-tasting clubs in London are mainly female-oriented.

The latest eatery to cater to the fair sex is set to open next month in London's Soho area, as The London Evening Standard reports that Sofakingcool on Frith Street will reopen as KC'z Bar on February 1st as a women's-only restaurant.

It sounds like a joke, doesn't it, in light of the way women have methodically gone about destroying men's clubs. [But it isn't:](#)

'Many women want to be around other women they can socialise and network with while having fun,' explains Gates. 'A lot of them will be lesbians, if you want to focus on that, but certainly not all of them. I envisage all different types of women coming in, from athletes to creative individuals.' Gates also emphasises that, although men will be allowed in on designated nights, she wants to create a 'safe zone' for women to go where they won't be seen by or bothered by men.

There is the "equality" for which feminists have been fighting: the chance for lesbians to get the straight girls to themselves.

Nothing angers a slave-owner more

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 01, 2014

Than [the sight of an escaped slave](#) become a free and independent man:

Besides the warm, pumpkin-candle scented aisles of the Hobby Lobby, there's another new club for self-effacing female enablers of angry white men. Women Against Feminism had, last time I checked, 16,013 followers on Facebook. Its tumblr is constructed of selfies of young women, dressed and posed like ads for DIY escort services, holding up bits of notebook paper on which they've scrawled screeds against feminism.

Here are just a few quotes from a compendium of such blinding idiocy and prejudice that it defies description.

Black nail-polished hands hold a notebook over a half-shirt exposing a bellybutton: "I don't need feminism because I don't think it's necessary to belittle and dispose of an entire gender in the name of equality."

A note is propped against the protuberant cleavage enhanced by a pushup bra under a tank top. "If I'm wearing a top like this I want you to look."

A woman with two or three lip piercings: "I don't need feminism because blaming men for your OWN insecurities and mistakes is WRONG & ABSURD."

These women are slandering the movement that enabled their

freedom. They live in a world in which they and their mothers can vote, decide whether or not to work, who and when to marry, and whether and when to have children. That was not the case for women within living memory. They have feminists to thank for that, not Rush Limbaugh's ideological forebears.

And yet, when male critics point out that feminists are to blame for all the negative fruits of women voting, working, and failing to produce the next generation, we're told that it is the fault of the men who gave in to the dictatorship of the petticoat.

Aging feminists are angry that women are wisely beginning to turn away from an insane and incoherent ideology that is societal and civilizational suicide. And that anger is a positive sign that the equalitarian wave is finally beginning to recede.

Back to the basics

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 02, 2014

I was at a public event yesterday, not a massive one, but about 300 people in a self-contained space. It was mostly families, so there were a fair number of people who were not paired up from the ages of 15 to 30.

There were several attractive girls and young women there who appeared to be unattached. There were also a number of good-looking young men. What I found interesting is that at no point did I see any of the young men attempt to talk to any of young women. That doesn't mean it didn't happen; I wasn't paying much attention to any of them. But I saw no signs of any young men even attempting to speak to anyone outside of their own little groups, which normally one would expect to have occasionally observed over the course of several hours.

This is the very first principle of Game a man has to accept: be proactive, not reactive. If you see an attractive girl, don't wait for "the right moment", but go and talk to her. Start with "hello". This is not necessarily with an eye to getting her number or finding out if she is taken, but simply to get oneself into the habit of speaking to attractive women as a matter of course. It's really not that hard.

If you're a single man, set a goal of approaching and speaking to seven female strangers this week. That's just one per day. Nothing fancy, no pressure, just going up and speaking to them, even if it's only to ask them the time. The objective is for it to become so natural that you will no longer suffer approach anxiety when you come across a woman in whom you are actually interested.

You have the right to be a slut

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 03, 2014

And we have the right to call you one. I find the futile attempt of women, presumably of varying degrees of ill-repute, to decry "slut-shaming" to be more than a little amusing:

It's 2014, so Andi has the right—like any other Bachelor or Bachelorette or human being—to have sex for a myriad of reasons besides love. Plus, the show is also constructed to make her develop feelings for more than one man at a time, so it shouldn't be shocking that she kisses or sleeps with or does whatever with multiple men.

Sure she does. And since everyone else possesses the freedom of speech, anyone who thinks she is exercising that right without sufficient discrimination has the right to call her a slut for doing so.

Women can cry about double-standards all they like. It won't do any good due to the fact that the double-standard arises from their divergent own rules of attraction. Women favor men with sexual experience. Men disfavor women with sexual experience. It's not rocket science.

Want to get rid of the double-standard? Fine, then stop having casual sex with men who aren't virgins. Going to go with that strategy? No, I didn't think so.

How not to write a rebuttal

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 04, 2014

The ironically named site Beyond Highbrow [savages the Chateau](#) with all the fury of a toothless lamb:

Roissy's site is truly horrifying, and the man is a monster. He's the biggest asshole in the known universe. Most of his commenters are orbiting him hoping to bask in the narcissistic glow he gives off. They are also trying to be an even bigger asshole than Roissy, and that's probably not even possible. I mean not physically possible. I mean there is probably a law of physics that prevents any man from being a bigger dick than Roissy.

Knowing Roissy, he'll probably print that out, laminate it, and use it to successfully pick up two Ukrainian blondes this weekend. That being said, I have to admit it is nice to always be able to point to the two R's as proof that I am but a humble moderate in the controversial field of intersexual relations.

And as further evidence that the many would-be critics of Game remain irrelevant due to either a) their cognitive inability to comprehend it or b) their willful insistence on miscategorizing it, there is this logical debacle:

Look. This is the way it goes. Probably in any unglued society, the Alphas cannot possibly make up more than 15-20% of the males.

Let us suppose you had a society full of Roissy addicts who had all somehow managed to reach the pinnacle of Alphaness. It would not make sense. Because no society can be all Alpha Male (at least I do not think so). In Arab and Middle Eastern, Russian,

Iberian, Latin American and Filipino society, sure, you have a huge % of men playing the “Alpha” game. They look and act like Alphas (especially in Arab and Middle Eastern culture).

But even here, the same 80-20 rule must apply. Suppose a hot woman, instead of being approached by one high-value (Alpha) man a day, is now being approached by five or six high-value Alpha men a day? What’s she going to do? Bang all the studs and whore it up? You kidding? The 80-20 rule, hard and fast, will continue to apply.

In a society where all of the men act like Alpha Males, females will simply pick off the top ~20%, the most Alpha of the Alphas and most Sigma of the Sigmas, relegate the rest of the regular Alphas to Beta, Delta or Gamma and toss the least Alpha of the Alphas (who are nevertheless very much Alpha men) to the Omega bin.

This hypothetical situation is impossible. Not implausible, but impossible. Since Alpha is defined as a certain level of success with women, a society of men where all men all reach the Alpha pinnacle is, by definition, a society where all men are successful with women.

Furthermore, since women find Alpha behavior attractive, even if we address his less extreme hypothesis that 100 percent of men merely mimic Alpha appearance and behavior successfully, this does not mean the 80-20 rule will survive. The 80-20 rule is not a law of physics; it's not even a law of economics. It is merely an observational rule of thumb.

Consider: if every man turned into Brad Pitt, George Clooney, and Joe Mangienello, women would not ignore 80 percent of them. Robert is completely ignoring the rules of attraction and getting the application of the 80-20 rule exactly backwards. The point is that women will reliably choose nothing, or sharing an attractive man, over settling for an

unattractive one. This does not mean they will ignore attractive men simply because there happen to be a lot of them.

I am not saying that Game is beyond criticism. Of course it isn't. But it is a little tedious to see that its critics remain so resolutely incompetent. I mean, what does it say for a critic when he has observably failed to understand that which he labels "stupid".

And speaking of critics calling things stupid, I was recently amused to observe that what a Whatever reader once described as my "stupid little Game site" had more pageviews last month than Whatever has been averaging for the last eight months.

Defending the West

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 05, 2014



SDU Salute to the European youth

[Heartiste](#) brought this important video to our attention. It shows why MGTOW is not an option. This is why it is necessary for men to learn Game, to reproduce, and to build strong families. Civilization literally depends upon it. If you want to live a hedonist's irrelevant life for fear of a woman claiming cash and prizes, no one is going to stop you. But Man is made for more than momentary pleasure. If all you seek is pleasure, then smoke crack and crystal meth until you die. If you seek more than that, if you seek to help shore up and sustain civilization, then you have to take the risks that are inherent in doing anything worthwhile.

Marriage 2.0 is part of the plan to destroy Western civilization; it is part and parcel of the program that includes multiculturalism and mass immigration intended to do to the Native Europeans in Europe and America what was done to the Native Americans three centuries ago.

As it happens, I am both Native American and Native European. And I certainly don't wish to see the latter suffer the fate of the former, particularly since the well-being of the entire world depends upon the survival and well-being of the Native Europeans. Never forget that the future belongs to those who show up for it.

The importance of policy

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 06, 2014

At esr's place, Deep Lurker explains, by way of analogy, why going to SF conventions with "harassment policies" [is not a good idea for men](#) by way of analogy:

Hypothetical SF cons with “no prostitution” policies that not only are very strict, but that also put all the onus on the women and give all the benefit of the doubt to the men. Where an accusation, from a male attending the con, of “she propositioned me!” would be enough to get con security on the woman’s case, would probably get her kicked out of the con, would possibly get her arrested by local law-enforcement, and might well get her slut-shamed on social media and/or fired from her job. Because any male accusation has to be taken seriously and given the benefit of the doubt, and any denial by the woman considered a lie unless there was proof otherwise. (Because, after all, all women are natural whores, and if a woman hasn’t acted as a whore yet there’s still good reason to believe that she might suddenly start acting like one at any time in the future.)

And for extra rudeness, consider that, at such cons, the men can get away with propositioning women under this system, with a woman’s complaints either not being believed, or worse being dismissed with a “lucky you!” or words to that effect.

Under such conditions, would you then be so blithe about telling a woman that she should be brave and attend such SF cons anyway? That she is being excessively timid for declining to do so? That she is not a real woman but a mouse who deserves to die as a reclusive spinster?

I don't go to cons anyhow, having been distinctly underwhelmed by my single experience with one about 20 years ago. But at this point, it's difficult to understand why any man, however nerdrageous, would take the risk.

A woman inquires about Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 07, 2014

EH sent a long email with a series of questions. Here are some of them:

It seems like being Alpha is different from Pick Up Artist culture. PUA, from what I understand, is about getting laid every night of the week. But it seems like Alpha Game is more of an entire lifestyle. How to attain the life you want. How to manage relationships with women, both long- and short-term. What women actually want and how to be that. But also, how to interact with men. I found your blog through your exchange with Dave Futrelle, after clicking through a few links on the "Confused Cats Against Feminism" tumblr. And it seems like you classify even that interaction with a man as an Alpha-Gamma interaction.

Am I right that it's much more of a lifestyle thing? If so, what are the characteristics of being an Alpha? Or can you point me to a few illuminating articles? I read the 16 Commandments of Poon. Can you give me a quick, couple-paragraph summary of the overall AG philosophy?

I think that a large part of it is that it's about not being/appearing weak. What exactly is weakness? Is kindness weakness? Is gentleness weakness? Or is it more that reticence and insecurity in your decisions and beliefs are weaknesses?

The interaction between Mr. Futrelle and I would be more precisely characterized as a Sigma-Gamma interaction, but close enough. PUA culture is merely one aspect of Game. Alpha Game is a broad spectrum series of observations, reflections, and random ideas concerning intersexual relations and how they impact society. Game is not a lifestyle thing, it is a philosophical heuristic.

The core philosophy of AG is that a man can learn successful patterns of behavior and improve his position in the socio-sexual hierarchy by observing and imitating the patterns of behavior exhibited by socially successful individuals.

Male success is heavily dependent upon not being or appearing weak. Weakness is the lack of strength, be it physical, mental, or moral. Kindness is not weakness, but it is often perceived as weakness by women. Gentleness is not weakness, but it is often perceived as weakness by women. Reticence may or may not be weakness. Insecurity is a weakness.

The gap between reality and the female perception of reality is one of the chief intersexual challenges with which every man must deal. It may seem unfair that the kind, gentle man cannot initially show his true nature to women he wishes to be attracted to because they will have a strong tendency to reject him as weak, but the rules of attraction are what they are.

Dependence and the male response

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 08, 2014

Many women struggle with the concept of submission. They assume that men think like they do, that men respect and are drawn to shows of strength and independence and look down on displays of weakness, fragility, and dependence. Nothing could be further from the truth.

The other day I was out walking with two little girls and two very large dogs that outweighed them by a considerable amount. One of the dogs belonged to one little girl, who was naturally not in the least bit afraid of either of the brutes. The other little girl, her friend, was somewhat afraid of dogs in general, so she was naturally a bit nervous to be in the vicinity of two such oversized specimens.

I didn't really know her, nor am I the sort of man who particularly likes children that are not his own. However, when the dogs began playing with each other, barking, and charging back and forth, I felt a little hand slip into mine.

What I found interesting was that I immediately felt an instinctive sense of responsibility for her that I had not felt the moment before. Not that I would have ever permitted the dogs to harm her; the reason I was present on the walk in the first place was to ensure that the beasts didn't get out of hand in case we ran into anyone else. But her gesture was a request that said: "I'm scared, please protect me", to which the normal male response is to feel more affectionate and sympathetic towards the individual for whom he has accepted the responsibility of protecting.

This is why young couples often like to see horror movies together. It is an emotionally bonding experience, as the girl seeks the feeling of being protected and the boy has the opportunity to assume, however

hypothetically, the role of her protector.

Because women don't think like men, they don't understand that being challenging is intrinsically unattractive to men. It provokes the man's fight (or flight) response rather than his protective response, but since in most cases the man actually doesn't want to fight, it leaves him feeling frustrated and conflicted. Being submissive, on the other hand, provokes a protective response, and the subsequent affection.

So, if you are a woman, consider what sort of response you wish to provoke in a man. Do you wish him to feel more affectionate to you or less? Because that is exactly the choice you are making when you decide to behave in a submissive manner or not, regardless of your intent.

Romance isn't friendly

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 09, 2014

Here is the other part of Eliza's missive that I intended to address:

I was friendly, just friendly, with a guy once, at a bar that I go to frequently and at which I have lots of friends (male and female). He friended me on Facebook. We started talking, and we had a lot of the same interests. He was pretty cool, although I wasn't interested in dating him. He asked me to hang out, and I said sure. He then mentioned something about a "date," and I gently but explicitly clarified that I was not interested in dating him or anyone at the moment, but I would be more than happy to hang out as friends. In the same conversation, we decided to just split a bottle of wine at my apartment and chat.

He came over. We were having fun. We were talking about all of our mutual interests. And then he brought up the idea of dating me again.

"I am not trying to be cruel here," I said, "but I want to be clear, to manage expectations. I am not interested in dating you, and that's not going to change."

He threw a temper tantrum.

"I swore off women a few weeks ago," he said, "but I made an exception for you."

Basically, "how dare you not be interested in me when I was interested in you?" Even though I had made it very clear that I was not interested, he had assumed that I still was. He did the right thing, I guess. He didn't give up when I turned him down.

But it was pretty revolting, rather than attractive. It was basically the "friendzone" idea - that if a man is interested in a woman, and he is nice to her, and he does all the "right" things, he is entitled to her dating him. If she's not interested, it's because she's a bitch, or friendzoning him, and it's entirely unfair. It's not because, well, she's just not interested. And that's her right. Just because a man "does the right things" doesn't mean he "gets" the girl, like in a video game where if you play it right, you win.

It's actually not a question of "how dare you not be interested in me when I was interested in you", but rather, "how dare you spend time with me while not being interested in me." If someone is interested in you romantically, and you permit them to go out and spend time with you despite your lack of romantic interest in them, you are being selfish and cruel. That is true of both men and women.

It doesn't matter if you "clarify that you are not interested in dating him or anyone at the moment"; it doesn't take a genius to figure out that "not interested at the moment" is often going to be taken as "maybe in the future", especially by nice guys who have been told their entire lives that if they only hang in there and be themselves, eventually they will be rewarded with True Love from a Good Woman.

That was the cause of the temper tantrum. He had done everything right. And yet, he didn't get the girl.

Eliza is trying to spin this as male entitlement, when really it is nothing but the selfish entitlement of the desired. If you're not interested in dating someone, THEN DON'T GO OUT WITH THEM. Not as friends. Not as anything. Stay home and be lonely, because otherwise what you're doing is using them for companionship, which is every bit as cruel as using someone for sex. Probably crueller, actually, because at least if you're being used for sex, there is a good chance you'll get off on occasion. Of course she would be "more than happy to hang out as friends", because

she was more than happy to use him without giving anything he wanted in return.

The friendzone is inherently unfair. It's the desired female counterpart of the male sex stable, in which the desired male keeps the various living sex toys he periodically summons to polish the royal penis in one form or another. As with female emo porn vs male visual porn, society is presently operating under the mistaken impression that women using men for companionship is somehow better than men using women for sex.

It isn't. Using people is wrong, whether one is honest about it or not. Sex slavery and theft don't magically become acceptable simply because the individual committing it is willing to admit that he's guilty of it.

No, your mere company isn't enough

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 10, 2014

Yesterday, Eliza expressed some distinct surprise at the idea that men might not be interested in her company outside of sex. I suspect this is a not uncommon view among women, who fail to understand how very little interest the average man has in the company of women outside of the potential sexual aspects of the interaction.

Let me see if I can put it in terms women might understand. Do you know how little interest boys have in girls before they hit puberty? That is about how much non-sexual interest most men have in women. Not because women have cooties, not because men are misogynistic, but because men have absolutely no interest in the subjects that fascinate most women and tend to find the female forms of conversation circuitous and tedious.

Consider how much interest you would have in listening to me, or any man, discussing a 500-page rulebook that delves into great detail concerning the armor and light machine gun armaments of WWII-era Polish tanks. Or analyzing the ideal killing zones in the Call of Duty airport map. Or defending the case that Fran Tarkenton, and not Ken Stabler, was the best quarterback in the league in 1976.

(Don't pretend any of these things actually interest you. It may surprise you, but men see through your attempts to stake out a claim to be "gamer girl" or a "real NFL fan" or a "serious muscle car buff", most simply pretend otherwise out of either an acknowledgement for the gesture you're making or sexual interest. As it is said by a certain pop band, "boys will laugh at girls when they're not funny". Guess why?)

For most men, spending time in the company of women means sitting

there in silence, with a tight, polite smile on your face, occasionally exchanging "kill me now" glances with the other men in the vicinity. Don't take my word for it, test it out for yourself. The next time you're in mixed company, try to count the rough amount of time that the women spend talking versus the amount that the men talk. In most cases, the ratio is 80-20, and not infrequently, higher.

This isn't always the case, of course, I am familiar with a few exceptions myself, but it is the general rule I have observed over the course of three decades. For some reason, it has been deemed the social norm for women to dominate the mixed discourse with the topics of interest to them, but rude for men to speak about their interests in mixed company. And yet, observe a group of men and you will see that they are perfectly capable of engaging in lively, dynamic conversations... just not about subjects of zero interest to them.

It's not a question of intellect or education either. In my experience, highly educated women are the worst, as they tend to have less interest in discussing any specific issue per se than proving to everyone that they are at least familiar with even the most esoteric subjects. If you find yourself in conversation with a highly educated woman, entertain yourself by making up something ridiculous, like the Nemean Dialogues of Socrates, the Decepticon of Ovid, or Lord Byron's epic poem, The Walrus and the Butterfly. More often than not, a highly educated woman will not only claim to be familiar with these nonexistent works, but will actually claim to have read them in college for one class or another.

(NB: Some men will do it too, usually Alphas or Gammas. The hardest part will be keeping a straight face, especially if you ask them to clarify a point or two for you that you've found difficult to understand. What did Byron really signify by the Walrus? I mean, the reference to England's sea power is obvious, but since the Butterfly represents the female spirit, what is the deeper meaning?)

Anyhow, the point is that outside of sex, women aren't very interested in men and their interests and men have even less interest in women and theirs. It is a simple and straightforward observation, there is nothing wrong with this perfectly normal state of affairs, and the better you understand it, the more easily you will get along with the opposite sex.

Saving civilization is not "manning up"

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 11, 2014

Unlike many in the Game community, I don't have much regard for the self-styled MGTOW sorts. I tend to view them as being predominantly weak and damaged individuals of low socio-sexual rank who would probably sacrifice their oft-expressed principles in a minute if the right woman presents herself in the right way.

Here is why: a man who is genuinely doing his own thing doesn't make a big deal about it. If I'm not going to read a book, I just don't read it. I don't loudly proclaim to all and sundry the fact of my not-reading it. I don't know any man who makes a habit of announcing that today, again, he is going to refrain from having sex or engaging in romantic relationships with chickens, or indeed, poultry of any kind. The very act of the self-identification as a Man Not-Reading a Book or a Man Not Having Sex with Chickens is an indication that everything is not in psychological good order.

Now, I have a lot of respect for men who take vows of celibacy for religious or intellectual reasons. I don't think it's an accident that some of Man's greatest geniuses, men like Isaac Newton and Nicholas Copernicus, never married, although I think it is a genuine tragedy that, in the case of Newton, their genes were lost to the race.

But the vibe I get from most self-styled MGTOW is that their professed choice is an emotional reaction, not a proactive decision. This observation is supported by the reaction some have had to the statement of the completely obvious that if civilized men do not manage to reproduce and instill civilized values in their sons, civilization will not survive. To somehow summarize that as a call to "man up and marry those sluts" is to miss the point so profoundly that I don't even know

where to begin pointing out the errors.

I can't fault a man who is so psychologically damaged by his experience with the opposite sex that he has been rendered capable of nothing more than retreating into a cave and licking his wounds for the rest of his life. But it is not behavior that merits respect from other men, nor is it of any use to anyone who values the finer aspects of Western civilization and wishes to avoid a collapse into mud hut barbarism.

As for those who claim I am somehow attempting to shame such men, what would be the point of that? It's a factual observation, nothing more. If a man is so delicate as to remove himself from the world due to the bad behavior of a woman or three, he's not likely to be of any use in the upcoming battle for the West.

There is always a risk in doing anything worthwhile and sometimes the odds are stacked against you. That is the way things are; it is the way things have always been. The hero is the man who runs toward the sound of gunfire, not the man who runs away from it.

The other side

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 12, 2014

As some readers correctly surmised, [Eliza's narrative](#) was not entirely accurate. The gentleman involved shares his perspective:

I'm the guy from the story. For what it's worth, I read through both the post and the extensive comments section. I was absolutely shocked to find this post, since Eliza never mentioned to me that she intended to make this story public.... I'm not a Red Pill person myself, and if we're being totally honest, I found many of the comments to be somewhat misogynistic. But it also seems like some of the people posting had some misconceptions about me and how I acted — and after reading Eliza's piece, I can hardly blame them!

First off, I have no idea where she got the "temper tantrum" term from. It's a fairly gross misrepresentation of what I thought was reasonably dignified behavior. I felt she was sending me mixed signals by inviting me over for one-on-one drinking, and as soon as she said no definitively, I simply got up, put on my shoes, and left. I explained to her in a clear, calm voice that I felt misled, and simply meeting up to build a platonic friendship wasn't my intention. I even shook her hand to make sure there would be no bad blood.

As soon as I left, I started getting a string of angry, invective-laden texts from her, calling me "manipulative" and a few other choice words that aren't fit for print. I'm not sure what I did to earn this treatment, but I kept an even keel and kindly asked her to desist. She did — after about a day. We've since buried the hatchet (as long as we're crystal clear on where our relationship stands, I don't mind being platonic friends), but make no mistake:

This was very aggressive behavior on her part, and I did my level best to keep my cool throughout. I believe I succeeded.

Furthermore, I have no idea where she got this idea of "entitlement" from, especially coming from me. I didn't believe she owed me any kind of physical contact, but obviously I was hoping to get it. I believe I made appropriate overtures, engaging her on a friendly level at first, then escalating the situation to something that could turn more intimate.

If you want to call this approach "beta" or "gamma" or what-have-you, fair enough, but this is generally how I go about attracting women, and it works well most of the time. If women are interested, great! We'll make out, or have sex, or whatever's most appropriate. If not, fine! They're not under any legal obligation to be interested in me. I'll bow out gracefully and see who comes my way next.

Translation: this guy is a High Delta, on the low-key side, doesn't like to work too hard for a woman, and is probably more attractive than the average man. He lacks socio-sexual dominance, which is why he tends to underkick his coverage, and he obviously has little Game. Which is fine for him, because he does well enough that he can take it or leave it, as it happens to come or not. He's more concerned about behaving in a gentlemanly and "dignified" fashion than he is with scoring; he only wants to score on the terms he deems appropriate and acceptable.

Eliza on the other hand, is obviously a narcissistic drama queen who is attracted to socio-sexual dominance. That's why she sent me something like five or six emails the first day and expressed her desire to "understand" the mind of a complete stranger on the Internet. She's neither the first nor the 20th woman who has attempted to strike up a private dialogue with me this way. She's also more attractive than the norm and is accustomed to having orbiters at her beck and call. When

this gentleman didn't correctly read her intentionally mixed signals, (whether she'll admit it or not, she wanted him to at least try to push through her token resistance), she was angered, first by his contemptible failure to pursue her aggressively, second by his refusal to gracefully accept his demotion to orbital status.

The handshake, in particular, is what triggered the fury. Having failed as a dominant sex partner, (demonstrating his own inferiority) he then rejected her kind offer to permit him to orbit her in a manner that, to a woman, indicated sexual contempt. He would have done much better to simply leave without explaining himself, as had he done so, she would have been upset and intrigued rather than angry and resentful. The "temper tantrum" to which Eliza referred was pure psychological projection.

Had he been a Gamma, the claims of a tantrum would have been credible. A Delta like this, not so much. I have no dog in this hunt, nor do I know who is telling the truth, but the she-said he-said is interesting for how it illustrates many of the theoretical concepts we have discussed in action.

As for the differences in the two narratives, a woman's story is rather like the government and conspiracy theories. You may not know what truly happened, but the one thing you know for sure is that it didn't go exactly the way you were told.

Another victim of Marriage 2.0

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 13, 2014

Robin Williams struggled with depression and alcoholism. But it is unlikely that he would have taken his own life had Marriage 2.0 not wrought financial devastation on him:

Robin Williams faced 'serious money troubles' shortly before his death. He was forced to accept a string of second-rate but lucrative acting roles which insiders say made his battle with depression even tougher. The actor had admitted that he was on the verge of bankruptcy and was relying on the success of an upcoming TV series which was then ignominiously cancelled, affecting him deeply....

Last September, Williams revealed he was having to put his huge California ranch and vineyard up for sale for £22million to cover some of his debts. Although he was famously generous to both charities and his friends, the actor blamed his money woes chiefly on two divorces. He divorced his first wife – Valerie Velardi – in 1988 and ended his second marriage, to Marsha Garces, his oldest child's former nanny, in 2008 after 19 years together.

The two divorces reportedly cost him at least £12million. In addition, he agreed to pay a mistress an estimated £4million in damages in 1986, after she sued him for infecting her with herpes. 'Divorce is expensive. It's ripping your heart out through your wallet,' Williams told Parade magazine last year.

Now, Williams clearly had a problem keeping his trousers on. But before we judge him too harshly, we should keep in mind that addicts are not known for their sexual continence, and, as Bill Burr points out, we don't know what it is like to be a famous actor targeted by a legion of whores. What we can reasonably observe, however, is that multiple divorces have financially ruined a number of intelligent, wealthy men, including Williams and John Cleese.

The conclusion? If you get divorced, do NOT marry a second time. Especially if you are a comedian.

No one cares when you kill yourself

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 14, 2014

If you are [a middle-aged white man](#):

More than 70 percent of all suicides in the United States are white men, most of them in their middle years, and many take their lives in the wake of some loss, whether professional, personal or physical.

There are 39,518 annual suicides in the USA. About 25,000 are middle-aged white men. That's only 14,000 fewer deaths than there are every year from female breast cancer. Meanwhile, there are 145 annual deaths from anorexia nervosa, of which about 129 are young women.

And yet we are subject to an unending barrage of media propaganda concerning the terrible societal problem of young girls feeling bad because they erroneously think they are fat. Which is rather ironic, as, based on the current obesity statistics, they are probably going to end up as fat, waddling, land whales if they don't manage to starve themselves to death first.

Thereby illustrating, again, that most people are simply not very concerned about the fate of men. I suspect people would only consider the problem of middle-aged white male suicide to be more of a priority if they had a greater propensity for taking those who drove them to it with them. Or if they didn't leave their financial resources behind.

How you know they're important

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 15, 2014

Both Roissy and I observed, years ago, that we would know Game and men's issues were entering the mainstream, not when the media began paying attention to the actual opinion leaders, but when they began appointing women as official spokeswomen for it. Apparently [the same is true](#) for the MRAs.

The Men's Rights Movement and the Women Who Love It. Who are these women men's rights activists? And why do they embrace a movement that some see as blatantly misogynistic? Below is a rundown of key players. A few of them, including Janet Bloomfield, who was the focus of a recent in Vice News article, have been in the spotlight recently. Others are virtually unknown to the mainstream, but within the movement they're seen as luminaries. Some of movement's fiercest activists aren't men.

Now, I very much encourage what these women are trying to do. It's not even remotely their fault that they find themselves being given a platform denied to the men they are trying to support. Dr. Helen, in particular, is always very good about rejecting the idea that she speaks for men or that she even can speak for men. She understands that we are perfectly capable of speaking for ourselves and points that out with regularity. But it is still a bit ironic, if entirely predictable (and it was, in fact, predicted), that the aspect deemed most newsworthy about the Mens' Rights movement is that there are women who support it. Real live women and everything!

It is great that Dr. Helen and other women are getting the word out there; exposing people to the ideas is far more important than establishing any cults of personality, and let's face it, some of our sites can be a bit much for the neophyte. But it is still amusing to see an article with pictures and glossy illustrations of Janey-come-latelies who have been addressing the

subject since the early days of 2011.

If we were women, there would already be a Time Magazine cover with Roosh, Roissy, and me dressed in all black, arms folded, cast in dramatic lighting. Based on our respective numbers, I would estimate that a man's site requires about 20x more traffic to receive the same amount of media attention as a woman's. But it doesn't matter anyhow. Roosh is far too busy doing unspeakable things to the local women in Tanzania or wherever he is now and Roissy is even more reclusive than I am. We'd probably just send Rollo, Dalrock, and Yohami in our stead.

Blind Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 16, 2014

A college reader writes in again:

Not sure if you remember this, but you wrote a post about a year ago about ways a blind man might be able to leverage some game in specific ways. I wasn't able to incorporate a lot of the suggestions from that post, with the exception of power-walking and facial hair. However, I have done quite a bit of dating over the past year and I still keep up with some of the manosphere blogs. While I have some moral differences with a lot of them (including yours), gaining a knowledge of the theory has been helpful. I just wanted to give you some updates on what I've learned and, probably appropriately, most of it doesn't have to do with blindness.

I have learned through several experiences not to try and date longstanding female acquaintances (I would use the term "friend", but I'm kind of leery of calling woman "friends" at this point.) Especially adding the blindness as a factor, it simply doesn't work; I will often place myself right in their friendzone and it's generally impossible (and not worth it) to try to escape. I have also found that basic game concepts-frame control, outcome independence, and mission/God priority-serve as a very solid foundation to build on.

So, here's one of the basic tactics I have employed successfully multiple times. If I have met a girl I'm interested in, often I won't even ask for her number first. If we are sitting in close proximity, I will do a small and explicitly physical IOI; nothing salacious, but definitely not mistakeable. I will then say nothing about it the rest of the time I am with her. This has proven to be very effective at

gauging interest. It is also helpful with regards to blindness, because a physical IOI is both natural to me and not out of place in my circumstances. How it plays out from that point can vary by the woman, but I have found this particular tactic to be quite useful.

This guy doesn't let being blind stop him, or even slow him down. What's your excuse in comparison with that? The best thing he's doing is asserting responsibility for himself and refusing to accept being friendzoned.

A tale of a white knight

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 17, 2014

It's always mildly amusing to observe brave [white-knighting going south](#), especially when it's over something as harmless as young men exercising their right to free speech in public:

A Texas man who attempted to intervene in some routine street harassment landed in the hospital over the weekend, after a group of catcallers knocked him unconscious while he was visiting Philadelphia's Rittenhouse Square.

Police report that around 2:45 a.m. on Saturday, the 39-year-old man (whose name has not been released) saw a vehicle full of men pull up next to a group of women. The men began taunting the women and making suggestive comments, at which point the victim decided to intervene, according to NBC Philadelphia:

"The male victim took offense to something that the guys were saying to the girls and said 'hey, watch what you're saying,'" said Philadelphia Police Captain George Fuchs. Police say one of the men inside the Nissan then got out of the car and punched the victim once in the head. The man was knocked unconscious after he fell and struck his head on the concrete.

First, it's not your business. Second, a group of women can take care of themselves better than a single middle-aged man because Equality. Third, you have neither the responsibility nor the ability to patrol the streets ensuring that no one makes a woman feel bad. Fourth, don't threaten violence unless you actually intend to follow through on the threat. Fifth, what are you doing in a place where people behave this way? Sixth, don't take offense on behalf of someone else. And seventh, *it's not your business.*

Violence is serious affair not to be taken lightly. I have weapons. I know how to use them. But since I'm not willing to gut a teenager like a fish or blow his head off simply because he's inclined to say stupid things while trying to sufficiently impress a girl so that she'll open her legs to him, I'm not going to intervene unless the girl is family and I have a responsibility for her. After all, the reason most young men will promptly back down to fathers who tell them to shut their mouths is that they suspect, quite rightly, that the father is just looking for an excuse to unleash Hell on them.

But if you're not willing to kill a man over his actions, then don't confront him. It's ironic, but it seems it is often the men who are least prepared for violence who are most eager to threaten it and leap into situations where it is a distinct possibility. It is vital to understand that we no longer live in a society where either basic civility or sweet reason are paramount.

Don't cut your damn hair redux

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 18, 2014

The Chateau observes that short hair on women [is an affront to male desire](#):

The best you can say about a woman with short, cropped hair is that she looks almost as good as she does with long hair. Audrey Hepburn was a classic representative of the ingenue who looks impishly sexy with short hair. But long-haired photos of Audrey prove that she looked even better with her tresses out and about for a playful romp.

Given the near-universal preference of men for longer-haired women, it is then a mystery why women chop their hair off. Don't women want to please men? They do, but cultural and sex ratio shifts can influence how weakly or strongly women feel the need to appease the sexual preferences of men.

The last period short hair styles were widely fashionable on women (as well as flapper dresses which concealed the female form) was the Roaring Twenties, a time of feminism, suffrage, intensified status striving, and growing wealth inequality. Sound familiar?

We can even quantify the amount to which a woman cutting her hair [reduces her sexual market value](#). The difference between going from long hair to chin-length hair reduces a woman's SMV by 15 percent. Going even shorter probably knocks it down another 5 percent.

Just to put it in perspective, that 15-percent reduction is the equivalent of going from a D-cup to completely flat or from skinny to flabby. So, if you're a woman who has ever worn a push-up bra or worked out, keep in mind

that cutting your hair off will cancel out all your other efforts to look attractive to men.

Also, as Gavin McInnes points out, short hair is rape:

Cutting your hair short seemed like a good idea at the time. Maybe your boyfriend dumped you and you're looking to reinvent yourself. Maybe you think a "pixie cut" is a cute new look. Maybe you find it empowering to have a zero-maintenance 'do and you want to be free to focus on your work without being hit on all the time. In all cases, you are saying "yes" to yourself and "no" to us. This is perfectly fine if you want to check out of society for the year or so it takes to grow your hair back, but if you're still horsing around with us, it's more than unattractive. It's rape.

And rape is wrong. So don't cut your damn hair.

The argument for patriarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 19, 2014



It's also the argument against women in science fiction. It should be no surprise whatsoever that the science fiction world has devolved into award-winning dinosaur revenge fantasies, gay Asian angst, genderless pronouns, and necrobustial emoporn nominally representing the best of the genre ever since the strength of SFWA failed like Isildur before the fires of Mount Doom. (The men of what was once an association of science fiction writers did not tell Ann McCaffery she was welcome to depart when she threatened to leave the organization if fantasy writers were not permitted to join.) In fact, it is the essential argument against unrestricted female involvement in anything.

Women habitually, perhaps even instinctively, seek to degrade standards. They are motivated to do so in part because they are more herd-oriented and they enjoy being around their own kind, but also because they are, on average, smaller, weaker, slower, less intelligent, less sturdy, and more self-absorbed. That's why women are constantly yammering on about inclusion, outreach, and the evils of standards, which is nothing more than rhetoric used to justify lowering natural barriers to female involvement, influence, and control.

Which, in the end, eventually leads to the equivalent of a naked woman menstruating on an empty canvas and calling it art. Never forget that the ultimate aim of all female involvement in every human activity is to eventually reduce it to a group of women talking about themselves, ideally while being admired for their looks, wit, and superior sense of style by attractive heterosexual men.

The lady that protests too much

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 20, 2014

This story of a nice, well-meaning guy getting repeatedly cheated on by a remorseless whore reminds me of one of my good friends. He's a tall, strong guy with a giving heart, an instinctive white knight by nature, which naturally means that he has dated some impressive trainwrecks. I'm not casting any stones here; it's been a matter of no little humor for us in the past, such as the time that there was a front page story in the paper about two strippers being arrested for a fracas at the strip club and one turned out to be a high school girlfriend of mine, the other a college girlfriend of his.

But the problem was that he kept finding himself in sub-optimal situations with these trainwrecks and I kept repeatedly having to tell him "sometimes women say things that aren't true." And he would insist that he was sure that this time that couldn't be the case, because she had looked him right in the eye, or she had told him that she loved him which really wasn't easy for her to say, or she had cried, or any number of a variety of signs that, of course, **meant absolutely nothing**.

We'd spend hours discussing anything and everything; though the conversations often turned to ethics, motivations, and stories of her past. Among the most commonly recurring were:

- *Stories about how the grief and confusion of being raised by a pathological liar taught her to make it a point to always say what she meant, and to communicate at face value.*

- *Stories about an extremely manipulative ex-husband, who would do things like refuse to stop wearing the ring from his last relationship, and make her feel terrible or insane for any discomfort she expressed — though he was in fact cheating on her as he was making her feel terrible for being worried.*
- *The pain of spending most of her childhood alone, as well as the injustice of being ostracized from various groups and communities in her adulthood.*
- *Views on the ethics of infidelity. Which she maintained is inherently wrong even if the person who was cheated on never finds out, because (aside from willfully endangering their partner by way of increased STD risk) if the unfaithful party then has sex with their partner, they are doing so under false pretenses, and therefore without their partner's consent. That is, sex with a partner who doesn't know you've cheated on them is sex without consent.*

There were other strong principled positions, sometimes brought up for their own sake, sometimes brought up in relevant situations, and almost always tied to her past, but they didn't in any sense make up the bulk of our relationship.

Shit, man, what happened?

I mean, obviously she cheated on me (a lot actually), but why would someone violate their own beliefs on something as important to them as sexual consent? And what's with all this fear of someone going public? What happened to her strong principled stance of unflinching honesty? Or of owning up to mistakes? What happened to the paragon of virtue I fell in love

and set out to help fix the world with?

Well, the above conversation happens a few days after a considerably more painful one, where I discover almost none of the things I loved about her were true.

My immediate response to reading this was: shit, man, what else did you expect? Any time a woman makes a big deal about how important not doing X is to her, that is because she is doing X. For some reason, women think posturing is camouflage, and that reason is probably that so many unthinking men buy into the posturing.

What would you think if a man walked up to you and said, out of the blue: "I think molesting children is VERY, VERY bad. I think it is terrible! I think it is inherently wrong and I think child molesters should be shot! I think we need MORE laws against child molesting and we need them now!"

My first thought would be: "Well, you certainly think a lot about child molesting." And my second thought would be: "Never let this man anywhere near my children."

But for some reason, if a woman goes on and on about the evils of infidelity and how IMPORTANT it is to always tell the truth, the average man concludes that this means that she is faithful and trustworthy. No, it doesn't! It means the precise OPPOSITE! It's bait, cast out to see what sort of innocent idiot is going to bite on the bullshit.

Stay very far away from a woman who wallows in past pain. You want the sort of woman who says: "yeah, so it sucked when I saw my parents eaten by crocodiles when I was six, but hey, what are you going to do? Anyway, that's why I always wear croc-skin boots." not the one who revels in the reaction to her stories of suffering and nobly deigns to accept the consolation you offer.

Also, if you are a man and you decide a woman is untrustworthy, ditch her at once. You will NEVER regret it. Granted, it's easier if you have a few more mares in the stable than if you are LOSING YOUR ONE SHOT AT TRUE LOVE IN LIFE or whatever the hell it is that Deltas think every time they face a breakup with any girl they've had sex with more than twice, but it's still true. And once you break up with someone, MOVE ON. They're not your responsibility anymore. Ironically, you'll have a much better chance of eventually being friendly acquaintances if you cut contact and stop worrying at the wound.

Criminalizing dominance

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 21, 2014

Apparently since women are such helpless flowers, [it is necessary to pass laws](#) preventing the men with whom they are having sex from making them feel bad about themselves:

HUSBANDS who keep their wives downtrodden could face prison under new plans set out by the Government today. Theresa May, the Home Secretary, published proposals for a new offence of “domestic abuse” designed to criminalise men who bully, cause psychological harm or deny money to their partners.

The law would make the worst cases of non-violent “controlling behaviour” a jailable offence. Exact terms of the offence are yet to be defined, but it could involve humiliating, frightening or intimidating a partner, keeping them away from friends or family or restricting their access to money.

If humiliating a partner or keeping them away from their friends is to be a criminal offense, I suspect considerably more women will be at risk of jail than men. Of course, we all know that despite the fig leaf of the prospective law's theoretical application to both sexes, the devil will be in the enforcement details.

Social dominance can be interesting. The other day, I was at a party where one woman was holding a small group of men and women hostage as she moaned on and on about the various travails of her life. I was reluctant to join them, but I liked several of the people who were shooting me "kill me now" looks, so I felt it behooved me to rescue them. So, I sat down, and promptly wrestled the conversational dominance away from the woman by turning each statement of hers into a question directed at a different individual.

Before long, everyone was contributing something to the conversation and the former monologist had fallen silent. Within six minutes of my arrival, she sullenly stomped off, deprived of her audience. In most cases, direct confrontations are not required to establish dominance. It is usually sufficient to undermine whatever tactic the dominant individual is using to maintain his hold over the others. In the case of women, it usually the solipsistic technique of relating every possible subject back to themselves.:

Woman: "It's so hot today!"

Monologist: "Oh, I know! I was just talking to my grandmother in Sante Fe, and can you believe it, it's hotter here than it is there! I was telling her, it's the middle of August and here I am wearing a sweater. I don't know if you know it, maybe you haven't seen it, it's the blue one I wear sometimes and I knitted it myself--"

Man: "So! I heard Manchester United lost this week--"

Monologist: "Oh I LOVE soccer! You know, Jimmy, he's my youngest, he starts playing soccer in two weeks, and can you believe it, he doesn't have any shoes! So we were going to go shopping for them at the mall tomorrow, but I heard you can get better prices from the specialty stores. But I need to go to the craft shop, I'm working on a new sweater, you see..."

After three or four abortive attempts at changing the subject, most people just give up and suffer in silence. But the breathless monologist is very attuned to how other people are submitting to her or not, and so you only have to cut her off and force a topic change three or four times before she'll give up and go in search of easier prey.

There is no need to say "Shut the fuck up, you narcissistic bitch! No one here gives even a quantum of a damn about your fucking sweaters, the present state of little Jimmy's podiatric wardrobe, or the temperature in Santa fucking Fe!" Although sometimes it is *tremendously* tempting.

Feminism reaches its logical extreme

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 22, 2014

I suppose it was only a matter of time before some young feminist fool decided that [Amazonia was a policy prescription](#) rather than an amusingly titillating legend:

VICE: I assume The Ratio refers to your belief the male population should be reduced to between by 90 percent.

The Femitheist: I believe that conventional equality, with a 50/50 female-to-male ratio, is an inferior system. Essentially my ideas lead to men being made a special class—a far more valued class—having choice of a myriad of women due to the difference in sex ratio. That is my intention. Men would be made more valuable, and their quality of life would be dramatically improved. They would have a subsidised existence if you will, akin to going on an all-expenses paid vacation that lasts from birth to death.

Assuming people are down for that, how could you reduce the male population by that much? Are you talking culling or selective breeding over years?

Obviously men comprise a substantial portion of the victims of violent crime and participate heavily in war, so there will always be deaths there—but certainly not culling. I don't advocate selective slaughter or brutal processes.

So how would you achieve it?

Further research into designer babies will be necessary: manipulating gender or sex, prenatal sex discernment, sex-selective abortions, development of dual-female progeny (babies

created from two mothers), and numerous other mechanisms will be utilised in order to achieve these aspirations. They won't be enforced or mandated to achieve the goal in the short-term, but merely heavily encouraged in the early stages. Unless one opposes abortion, there's little ethical reason to find that too outrageous a proposition. The maths has already been done on all of the genetic and population-sustainment-related issues: population bottleneck, inbreeding, mutations, et cetera. Everything works out in favour of my ideas. I've been meticulous and cautious. I've had the work reviewed by people who are experts—or at least extremely knowledgeable—in biology and genetics, and I've received confirmation that it all works out.

That's in theory, what about in practice?

It'll require the re-teaching of everyone—female and male—in classrooms, homes, through literature, media, art, and networks. It is a process that would take decades, generations, and perhaps even a few centuries. Nevertheless, these are things that should be done to forge a new and vastly superior world. My mission is to devise and describe a framework for the carrying out and success of such objectives.

Considering that feminism is a dysgenic philosophy that has already led to a statistically significant decline of human intelligence, this sounds like a perfect recipe for a return to the caves. Feminism is not only insane, incoherent, and misandrist, it is avowedly misanthropic. It is literally anti-human. It must be eradicated, root-and-branch.

Don't blithely accept it when women tell you that they are feminists. You should react to a feminist the way a Jew does when he learns someone is a National Socialist, or the way a self-made capitalist entrepreneur does to a card-carrying communist, with outrage and contempt. Feminism is pure

and unrestrained evil, and feminists are anti-human monsters less sympathetic than the average Nazi.

At least the Nazis were eugenic. Feminism can't even surmount that exceedingly low bar.

Women are rapists too

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 23, 2014

A few weeks ago, I pointed out that on the consent standard, women appear to be just as prone [to commit rape and sexual assault](#) as men:

When Lara Stemple, a researcher at UCLA looked at the latest National Crime Victimization Survey, she was shocked to see that men experienced rape and sexual assault almost as frequently as women, and that women were often the perpetrators. Once the definition of rape was expanded to include more than just penetration, it became clear that men and women were equally likely to be raped, and more importantly, equally likely to be rapists. Researchers from the University of Missouri got the same results, finding that “43% of high school boys and young college men reported they had an unwanted sexual experience and of those, 95% said a female acquaintance was the aggressor.”

Sexual assault on college campuses and how that is handled has been all over the news lately, with even the President taking time to address the issue. But almost without exception, all the cases given as examples involve women as victims and men as perpetrators. Yet the survey and the confirmation from independent researchers indicates that men are often the victims and women the perpetrators.

The difference, of course, is that while men may regret being sexually assaulted by a sub-par woman, they don't press charges, they just expect to be mocked by their friends. And rightly so.

Like those 43 percent of young men, I am a victim of rape by a female aggressor. Do try to keep that in mind before you attempt to criticize me for anything. It should be interesting to see how the women who elevate

rape victims to secular sainthood will twist-and-shout to distinguish female-rape from rape-rape.

Why do these female rapists need to be educated? It seems to me they need to be jailed.

How to talk to college girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 24, 2014

College Deltas and Gammas are heeding the signals and increasingly [refraining from approaching women on campus](#):

Thanks to an increased focus on sexual assaults on college campuses – mostly due to an overblown statistic claiming 20 percent of college women have been sexually assaulted – young college men are starting to rethink how they talk to women.

At first glance that might seem like a good thing – men learning to be more respectful of women and not be so rapey – but that's not what this is. This is about men actually avoiding contact with women because they're afraid a simple kiss or date could lead to a sexual assault accusation....

Joshua Handler of New York University's comments brought up another interesting consequence of so much media attention: Having to talk to women in a very specific manner. Handler told the Bloomberg reporters that he is now very clear about what he wants when he talks to women. Because now, apparently, women can't interpret conversations and need to be spoken to like children (my words, not his).

Feminism: the gift that just keeps on giving. But at least the current environment is teaching lower-status men to speak to young women in the way higher-status men do. Talking to women as if they are slow-witted children is, without question, a display of high value. Women are seldom attracted to intelligence when nerds treat them as if they are smart, and yet many of them will drop their drawers on command when an intelligent jerk treats them as if they are mentally retarded.

Don't take my word for it. Experiment. If you're a college guy, talk to the next pretty girl you meet as if she's Stephen Hawking and you're in awe of her every word. Then talk to the next one as if she's a retarded kid who is getting on your nerves. Report in and tell us which girl gave you her number... and whether it was solicited or not.

N and the odds of marital satisfaction

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 25, 2014

If your wife has had more than two previous partners, the odds of her being satisfied in your marriage **are quite literally against you:**

Women who have several sexual partners before getting married have less happy marriages - but men do no harm by playing the field, a study has found. According to new research by the National Marriage Project, more than half of married women (53 per cent) who had only ever slept with their future husband felt highly satisfied in their marriage.

But that percentage dropped to 42 per cent once the woman had had pre-marital sex with at least two partners. It dropped to 22 per cent for those with ten or more partners. But, for men, the number of partners a man they appeared to have no bearing on how satisfied they felt within a marriage.

This underlines the importance of a low-N wife, particularly for men lower on the socio-sexual hierarchy. Each additional past partner increases the chance that your wife is an Alpha Widow who is settling for you, and who will find you measuring up unsatisfactorily to her previous partners.

It's also something women should keep in mind. The cost of premarital sex to a woman is a 21 percent reduction in the chance she will be highly satisfied in her marriage. And the cost of premarital promiscuity is a 58 percent reduction in the likelihood of marital satisfaction.

This doesn't mean a man must automatically eliminate all N=10+ women from consideration. After all, there is still a one-in-five chance she might be satisfied, but that's not a chance that any man below Beta status should risk taking.

He said, she didn't say

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 26, 2014

It's always fascinating to see how feminists oppose the entire structure of the Western legal system, namely, [evidence and eyewitnesses](#):

Rape conviction statistics will not improve "until women stop getting drunk", a retiring judge has said, as she is criticised by women's rights campaigners for her "potentially very harmful" remarks.

Judge Mary Jane Mowat, 66, who worked at Oxford Crown Court until earlier this month, said it was difficult to secure convictions when women could not be sure what had happened because they had drunk too much.

She said juries were faced with an impossible task when a case came down to one person's word against another.

The retired judge told an Oxford newspaper: "I will be pilloried for saying so, but the rape conviction statistics will not improve until women stop getting so drunk. It is inevitable that it is one person's word against another, and the burden of proof is that you have to be sure before you convict."

Perhaps women would be slower to put themselves in positions where they can be raped with impunity if they understood that they will not be taken at their word simply because they cry rape. It's ridiculous. Can you imagine any other purported crime being investigated, much less prosecuted, on similarly vague grounds?

"Hello, police? I'd like to report my car stolen."

"All right, when was it stolen?"

"Um, I don't actually know."

"You don't know when?"

"No, I mean, I don't actually know it was stolen."

"Oh. All right. Where did you last see it?"

"At the mall. In the parking lot."

"I see. And where are you now, Miss?"

"I'm still at the mall. But I can't find it, so I thought maybe it was stolen and I called you."

"Yes, that is possible. Is it also possible you simply forgot where you parked?"

"Um, yeah, maybe. I'll keep looking for it then."

"Yes, that might be a good idea, Miss."

That would be why they don't hire women

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 27, 2014

After reading this, does this make you think that [sexism in venture capital](#) is a serious problem that needs to be addressed? Or does it make you think that it explains very well why venture capitalists are less than enthusiastic about hiring women in the first place?

A female intern at a venture capital firm who publicly spoke out about the overt sexism that she experienced, has revealed that she was reprimanded by her employer for doing so and 'treated like a perpetrator.'... She's since revealed that the firm 'wasn't exactly ecstatic' about her decision to blog about gender bias, and scheduled several lengthy meetings during the final week of her internship in which her bosses wanted to know why she hadn't consulted them first and how they could spin positive publicity out of the incident.

Of the 46 employees pictured on General Catalyst's website, only four are female, with just one woman on the firm's investing side.

'The fact that all of the meetings they set up about my post that last week and beyond were with men, and that the majority of our conversations revolved around bringing this topic back to a positive perspective of what the firm and its peers are doing to solve the problem, made me feel as if the core of my post, my feelings and less-than-welcoming experience, were not valued,' Miss Swallow wrote in a first-person piece for the Wall Street Journal. 'They didn't see that I felt left out; they saw that their firm was under attack,' she added.

Miss Swallow, who graduated with a Bachelor degree from NYU's Stern School of Business in 2009, says that the final straw was

during a 'highly constructive' conversation about diversity initiatives with her mentor at the firm, when another partner 'stormed in' and began reprimanding her.

'He said the post was misguided and anger-filled, and he was disturbed that he had received emails from LPs and portfolio founders asking how I could have done what I did. After multiple calm responses to his shouting, I couldn't take it anymore. He had been standing and pointing furiously at me the entire time, while everyone else was seated. I stood up, tears falling from my eyes and my breath becoming uncontrollable, and said I wasn't going to take this treatment. I hadn't done anything wrong for speaking up about something I felt was an issue, but I was being treated like a perpetrator. I had broken their trust, they told me. And maybe I had, but I would not be silenced and belittled,' she wrote.

Notice how her priority at her INTERNSHIP was not learning how to do her job, but changing the firm to better meet with her approval. Any venture capital firm would have to be completely insane to hire a female control freak like this; the moment an INTERN mentioned the word "initiative" should have been enough to set off enough red flags, sirens and warning bells to justify her immediate termination. Holy water, a stake to the heart, and beheading might be wise as well, just in case.

The problem isn't actually with women per se, but with Social Justice Warriors, people who see themselves as activists imbued with the holy right to Fix What Is Wrong with every organization foolish enough to grant them entry. Every female SJW will make it an absolute priority to do "women's outreach", just as every black SJW considers "affirmative action" to be vital and gay SJWs inevitably believe that the most important issue concerns insufficient homosexuals in the organization.

Don't let these parasites into your church, association, or company. They

are literally worse than useless. If a person proudly talks about championing this cause, leading that initiative, or launching any "effort" that involves buzzwords like diversity, outreach, inclusivity, or whatever, then you know their focus in the future will be attacking the organization, not doing their job.

Men are more abused

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2014

On Twitter, anyhow. The freaky little people upset about the Hugo awards aside, I actually take a good deal less stick on Twitter than I would have expected based on the amount of hate mail I used to get. But won't someone [think of the poor men?](#)

According to an analysis of more than 2million messages sent to celebrities, politicians and journalists - one in every 20 sent to prominent male figures was abusive compared to only one in 70 for females.

This should have been obvious. After all, were the numbers were reversed, we'd be seeing prime time ads for STOPPING TWITTER ABUSE. And frankly, the abuse directed at Piers Morgan really shouldn't be counted. I mean, is it really abuse when it is eminently merited?

Women never lie about rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2014

Except, of course, [when they do](#):

A nurse has been struck off after being jailed for falsely accusing her grandfather of rape in a bid to claim his inheritance money. Natalie Mortimer, from Aberdeen, was disciplined at a one-day standards hearing at the Nursing and Midwifery Council (NMC) in London.

The 25-year-old was jailed for 22 months at Aberdeen Sheriff Court in January after being convicted of wasting 175 hours of police time by fabricating claims that her grandfather Gordon Ritchie sexually abused her.

Aberdeen Sheriff Court heard at the time how she had falsely accused her grandfather of raping her when she was a child so she could get her hands on inheritance money.

She eventually admitted she had made up the sex attack claims - but only after her innocent grandfather had spent time in a police cell following the allegations.

And who is surprised by this coda: *During her sentencing, she showed no remorse as she left the court dock in handcuffs - smiling at her friends in the public gallery.*

Women will not only lie about rape, they will do so without hesitation or remorse. In fact, most rape claims are false. I'm not saying you shouldn't enjoy the teary story produced in halting whispers at 3 AM, or even decline your part as the Consoling Shoulder in the Rape Victim Kabuki Theater if that sort of thing floats your boat. Just keep in mind as you do

so that the whole thing is fiction.

And do try to keep a straight face. I once cracked up when a woman told me her Terrible Rape Story, forgetting that she'd told me a different one a few months prior. But honestly, what can you do when THE MAFIA suddenly appear out of nowhere in a Terrible Rape Story?

As to why women invent historical rapes when an inheritance isn't on the line, the answer is simple. Women love drama and they love to be at the center of it. Being a Rape Victim puts a woman squarely at the center of the drama. If you think about it, it's really a credit to them as a sex that they ever talk about anything else.

Affirmative consent

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 29, 2014

The California legislature passes [a sexual consent law](#) based on Antioch College's much-mocked campus standard that was so ludicrous, it inspired [an SNL-skit](#).

State lawmakers on Thursday passed a bill that would make California the first state to define when “yes means yes” while investigating sexual assaults on college campuses. The Senate unanimously passed SB967 as states and universities across the U.S. are under pressure to change how they handle rape allegations. The bill now goes to Gov. Jerry Brown, who has not indicated his stance on the bill.

The actual law is described [more clearly here](#).

You may have heard of this bill as the one that would require students to draft up a written sex contract before bed or constantly proclaim “yes, yes, yes!” at every slight readjustment, thereby practically redefining most sex as rape. The Fresno Bee editorial board interpreted the bill to mean that “‘yes’ only means ‘yes’ if it is said aloud.” The Daily Californian, the independent student newspaper of UC–Berkeley, also claimed that affirmative consent is necessarily verbal. RH Reality Check advanced the game to approvingly say that affirmative consent requires “a verbal or written yes.” If consensual sex entailed that level of consent, millions of couples would be unsuspectingly raping one another every night of the week.

*But the bill doesn’t actually require those things. It calls for “an affirmative, unambiguous, and conscious decision by each participant to engage in mutually agreed-upon sexual activity.”**

(While the bill initially warned that “relying solely on nonverbal communication can lead to misunderstanding,” that language has since been stricken.) Update, June 24, 2014: As of June 18, the bill's definition reads: "'Affirmative consent' means affirmative, conscious, and voluntary agreement to engage in sexual activity."

It's understandable that commentators would jump to the conclusion that affirmative consent requires sex partners to engage in a constant Q&A—or else a finely drawn sex contract—because the bill doesn't define what “clear, unambiguous” consent would actually look like. Perhaps some remember Antioch College's infamous 1991 sexual assault rules, which did require all partners to verbally request and assent to every stage of sexual activity—“body movements and non-verbal responses such as moans” didn't cut it. But the California legislation's language becomes clearer when it specifies which situations do not constitute consent. “Lack of protest or resistance does not mean consent, nor does silence mean consent,” the bill reads. “The existence of a dating relationship between the persons involved, or the fact of a past sexual relationship, shall not provide the basis for an assumption of consent. Consent must be ongoing throughout a sexual encounter and can be revoked at any time. The existence of a dating relationship between the persons involved, or the fact of past sexual relations between them, should never by itself be assumed to be an indicator of consent.” Parties can't consent when they're asleep or unconscious, or incapacitated from drugs or alcohol.

Well, this should TOTALLY make things less complicated for everyone. I wonder how long it will be before young women start complaining that they are being sexually harassed by men demanding signed and notarized documents before kissing them.

Male Date Rape Player #1: May I compliment you on your halter top?

Female Date Rape Player #1: Yes. You may.

Male Date Rape Player #1: It's very nice. May I kiss you on the mouth.

Female Date Rape Player #1: Yes. I would like you to kiss me on the mouth.

[they kiss on the mouth]

Male Date Rape Player #1: May I elevate the level of sexual intimacy by feeling your buttocks?

Female Date Rape Player #1: Yes. You have my permission.

[Male touches Female's buttocks]

Male Date Rape Player #1: May I raise the level yet again, and take my clothes off so that we could have intercourse?

Female Date Rape Player #1: Yes. I am granting your request to have intercourse.

[scene ends]

Dean Frederick Whitcomb: Contestants?

Ariel Helpen-Strauss: [buzzes in] Date Rape!

Unrestricted female sexuality

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 30, 2014

Modern women absolutely hate the fact that the restriction of female sexuality is a core foundational element of civilization. But the fact is that if their sexuality is not restricted by fathers and husbands, by men who love them, then it will be repeatedly abused by men who don't and there is absolutely nothing they can do about it. Nor will the State upon which they are relying in lieu of their families. As the young women of Rotherham [will bear witness](#):

Vicky, now 27 and training to be a paramedic, is one of the countless youngsters groomed by the predatory gangs of Pakistani men allowed to roam the South Yorkshire town with near impunity for so long. She recalls being picked up at night in taxis in the town centre at the bottom of Ship Hill, where drunken crowds gather around takeaways and under-age white girls are seen as easy pickings.

“We would come for a night out and they would be sat around waiting in their cars,” says Vicky. “My friends had met them before me and said they had got beer and stuff like that. We would be taken to these big houses in Rotherham and Sheffield and they were always trying to give us drink and drugs. I was spiked a few times, they gave me ecstasy and cocaine. I knew what they wanted from me. I still remember being called a dirty gori [Pakistani slang for a white woman] which is what they always used to say to us.

“Once I was spiked with something and ended up in a right state. I was 15 and had tried to walk home but couldn't get in the door. My dad threw cold coffee over me to try and wake me up.

“After that I ran away for two weeks. One of my friends went with a man to the pub and ended up being taken away for a few days and raped. She reported it to the police but nothing ever got done about it.”

Notice that she ran away from the protection of the only man who didn't want anything from her. As civilization and Western culture wanes, all the protections that the modern woman relies upon in her unrestricted sexual freedom vanish.

If women genuinely prefer to be dirty goris rather than restricted wives, daughters and mothers, there are millions of waiting barbarians who are more than eager to drug and rape them. Of course, the fact that they have to be drugged and raped tends to indicate that it's not a choice they would knowingly make if they truly understood the consequences of choosing the protection of the indifferent state in preference to the protection of a man who loves them.

The State will not protect you. That is the message that has to be driven home to young women. The State does not care and it will not protect you.

In praise of snake-hipped women

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 31, 2014

It's no secret that I have always tended to prefer slender women. Not for me the over-lush curves of the Earth Matrons and their over-stuffed brassieres with fatty flesh spilling out from them on every side. Now, if the well-fed curvy girl turns your crank, that's absolutely fine by me, but she tends to leave me, if not entirely cold, generally indifferent. But there is an additional reason to prefer the slender breed: she is not only more attractive, more fit, and more likely to retain her shape over time, she is also [less likely to be a slut](#).

Shakira was seriously on point — hips really don't lie. Even when it comes to a woman's sexual history. That's according to scientists at the University of Leeds, who report that a woman's figure could play a crucial role in her decision to have sex. Specifically, women with wider hips are more likely to hit it and quit it, and to have more sexual partners in general. Less-hippy women, on the other hand, tend to take a more prudent approach to sex....

Women with hips wider than 14.2 inches (36 centimeters) had more sexual partners and one-night stands than those with hips narrower than 12.2 inches (31 centimeters). And women who tooted and booted it in 75 percent of their sexual relationships had hips nearly an inch (2 centimeters) wider than those who had fewer one-and-done encounters. Their less-curvy counterparts “really only had sex with people in the context of relationships, demonstrating a more cautious sexual strategy,” Hendrie said.

So it's essentially a win-win scenario for everyone but the breast men. This may also explain why slutwalks tend to be populated by hulking, wide-hipped creatures who look as if they would be best utilized by being rendered down for tallow.

A collapsing civilization

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 01, 2014

Sarah Hoyt [laments the decline of civilization](#) in her old Portuguese village:

*It just seems that every woman my age has been divorced three times, or is shackled up with some guy half her age who is eating out her savings. Every younger woman is having kids out of wedlock starting well before seventeen. And I keep thinking: Oh, h*ll. When did everyone who grew up with me become... low class?"*

Look, the village was poor as Job, and financially we were probably the wretched of the Earth. Things I remember from my childhood could fit in a documentary on "growing up in the third world." Stuff like getting clothes stolen from the line, because there were people who genuinely couldn't afford clothes for their kids; stuff like eating day old peasant bed fried in lard for a meal, to stretch out the grocery money of the household; things like getting the toes of my shoes cut off when I outgrew them, so I had ersatz sandals for spring. Other things, like playing with empty containers, or thinking the days the crops were irrigated (not with water!) ideal for cork boat races (disposable, thank heavens, but...)

We weren't rich, and my family was relatively well off.

But dear Lord, we were middle class, no matter what our actually available money was....

Again, I ask you – can the roof stay up when the walls fall? Will we turn in the "middle class" standards so many found so

*oppressive for medieval standards that bring poverty and misery?
For places where women and children are only safe while a man
is willing to defend them; where the bad men aren't looked down
on by other men?*

Is this what we want?

*And how is it possible we came so far so fast? How did we
tumble to this?*

Her answer, I suggest, can be found here: *"And I'm not going to lie and say that all things that went on and the established mode was the best one. It very well wasn't. For one, it was a genuinely patriarchal society in the sense that women had almost no power."*

There is her answer right there. Civilization depends entirely upon the restriction of female sexuality and the limitation of female power. It's not the only factor, but it is a necessary one. The restrictions can be cruel and enforced primarily by men, as in the case of Islamic semi-civilization, or they can be soft and enforced primarily by women, as in the case of traditional Western civilization. Or something in between, such as she describes. But the restrictions must exist, be they self-imposed or externally imposed.

There is no equality. There never will be as long as young men are willing to build, steal, or kill for sex. Unless sex is primarily made available to young men by forcing them to jump through various hoops that help build and maintain civilization, it's back to barbarism and grass huts for everyone. And that decivilizing process is exactly what she is describing.

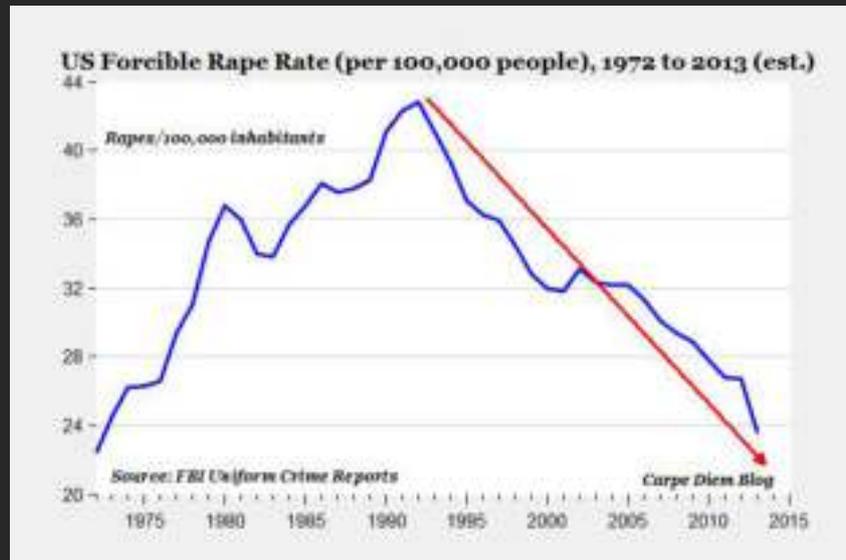
The decline of civilization is the logical result of the Sexual Revolution combined with the Divorce Revolution. There were no winners and civilization lost.

There is no rape epidemic

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 02, 2014

Not in the USA, anyhow. Although I'm sure the importation of more Pakistani Muslims can correct that in a hurry.



Prof. Mark Perry [comments](#): *"FBI crime statistics reveal that far from an "epidemic" of an increasing frequency in rape in America, we've fortunately experienced exactly the opposite – the frequency of rape has been declining for more than two decades, and fell to a 41-year low in 2013."*

What happened around 1990 that changed things so dramatically? My guess is that the rapid expansion of concealed carry laws has had a significant effect in reducing the frequency of actual rape as opposed to date rape, near rape, regret rape, and other forms of rape that take place only in the female imagination.

How Gamma males argue

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 03, 2014

John Scalzi likes to brag about how he's a master of rhetoric because he has a Bachelor's Degree in Philosophy of Language from the University of Chicago. Here is how he demonstrates that rhetorical mastery when various gamers have pointed out the obvious fact that Anita Sarkeesian, who has developed a little cottage industry out of complaining that there aren't enough women involved in the games she doesn't play, has completely failed to provide any convincing arguments to support her ramblings:

In the last couple of days, some dudes have tried to talk nonsense about @FemFreq to me here. Dudes, I SO don't have time for you. (1/2)

Your arguments are bullshit, you reek of fetid sexism, and also @FemFreq is fucking RIGHT. So, stop, already. You're not swaying me. (2/2)

Now remember, the First Law of Gamma is: Lie RELENTLESSLY to yourself. Observe that Scalzi is announcing that NO INFORMATION can possibly sway him from his chosen position. In doing so, he also announces that he is not capable of dialectic, he is one of those individuals that Aristotle described as the sort for whom "not even the possession of the exactest knowledge will make it easy for what we say to produce conviction. For argument based on knowledge implies instruction, and there are people whom one cannot instruct."

The Gamma cannot be instructed because he identifies with his delusions

and any knowledge that does not conform to his preconceived delusions must therefore be rejected before it can threaten them. This is the primary difference between Delta and Gamma. Both Deltas and Gammas tend to be conflict-avoidant, but the Delta can be easily instructed. The Gamma cannot be.

Dr. Helen hits USA Today

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 04, 2014

With her [rhetorical six-guns blazing](#):

Imagine that your 14-year-old daughter engaged in sex with the 20-year-old man down the street. Anger would hardly begin to describe your feelings, but then imagine how you and your daughter would feel if she became pregnant and the man who abused her got custody of the child and your daughter had to pay him child support for the next 18 years.

This would not only be unthinkable in our society but most people would say that it bordered on abuse or worse. Yet, as reported in a recent Arizona Republic news story, this is what happened to Nick Olivas, who happened to be 14 at the time he had sex with a 20-year-old woman. The difference, of course, is he's not a girl.

At the age of 21, Olivas found out he had a child and that he owed over \$15,000 in back child support plus interest. He was rightfully upset, stating: "It was a shock. I was living my life and enjoying being young. To find out you have a 6-year-old? It's unexplainable. It freaked me out."

When a state government finds out a 14-year-old girl is a statutory rape victim of a 20-year-old man, the common reaction would be to file criminal charges to put the predator in jail. But for male victims, child support laws turn state governments into the allies of abusers instead of advocates for the victims.

Why the double standard when the victim is male?

Now that is a *lovely* rhetorical start designed to punch right through the female imperative before the reader realizes it, then adeptly making the twist to appeal to the legal equality that feminists supposedly stand for.

She's right, of course. The law holding male statutory rape victims responsible for their children is absurd. That being said, female rape victims who bear their rapist's children do assume responsibility for them, so the correct thing to do would be to give a male victim the right to claim paternal responsibility and/or custody without either being imposed upon him.

Why low-N matters

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 05, 2014

Alpha widows don't know they're widowed:

This goes against the premise of every single romance novel, but you're not going to marry the best sex of your life. At least, not if you're like most women. According to a recent study by iVillage, less than half of wedded women married the person who was the best sex of their lives (52 percent say that was an ex.) In fact, 66 percent would rather read a book, watch a movie or take a nap than sleep with a spouse.

Amanda Chatel, a 33-year-old writer from the East Village, says, "With the men I've loved, the sex has been good, sometimes great, but never 'best.' It's resulted in many orgasms and was fun but, comparatively speaking, it didn't have that intensity that comes with the 'best' sex.

"I knew [my best sex partner] was temporary, and so the great sex was the best because the sex was the relationship," she adds. "We didn't have to invest in anything else."

Just what every man wants to hear from his wife, I suppose. "You're not bad, darling, but you just can't compare to that drunk guy who ravished me in bathroom of that nightclub."

This also explains why higher N is less of a problem for Alphas. Even if she's experienced, she's less likely to be pining for his predecessors.

Hunting alphas

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 06, 2014

For less attractive women who seek alpha males they can't otherwise attract, pursuing a career as a prison guard appears to be a strategy that permits them [to obtain what they want](#):

In the most recent federal survey of detained juveniles, nearly 8 percent of respondents reported being sexually victimized by a staff member at least once in the previous 12 months. For those who reported being abused, two things proved overwhelmingly true, as they were in Woodland Hills: They were teenage boys, and their alleged assailants were female employees tasked with looking out for their well-being. Nine in 10 of those who reported being victimized were males reporting incidents with female staff. Women, meanwhile, typically make up less than half of a juvenile facility's staff.

These were not one-time occurrences. Among those who said they were abused by staff, 86 percent reported more than one incident in the previous year; 20 percent of those who reported sexual misconduct said it happened at least 11 times over that period. According to the Bureau of Justice Statistics survey, the use or threat of force was present in only one in five victims. Instead, the research suggests that female guards are more likely to establish a relationship with the boys, writing them letters, giving them gifts of alcohol or even drugs, or granting them special favors to build their trust. Such activity—often called “grooming”—not only sets the stage for the abuse that follows but also makes the teens less likely to report their abusers after the victimization happens—or even to consider it abuse in the first place.

Better a young Alpha than none at all, I guess.

The Alpha test

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 07, 2014

It's pretty simple. Since [most young women take naked selfies](#), if your wife or girlfriend is below the age of 30 and isn't sending them to you, then you're not an Alpha. Because, at some point, there is a 90 percent chance she was sending them to someone who isn't you.

Of the 850 readers who responded to a poll in a Cosmo twitter callout (99 percent of whom were female, with an average age of 21), 89 percent had taken nude photos of themselves at some point. Of that group, only 14 percent regretted doing so, and 82 percent said they'd do it again.

According to the poll, around 83 percent of women would take nude photos again -- 26.21 percent stipulating that they would only do so if they weren't recognizable in the images.

Of course, the caveat here is that these are young women who read Cosmo. I tend to doubt the percentage would be quite as high if the poll surveyed 850 young women who read Tolstoy. Then again, if your wife or girlfriend likes to read Cosmo or InStyle or any other magazine that is primarily composed of gossip and pictures of celebrities, it's probably a fair metric.

Ghosts of the Alpha Widow

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2014

Alpha Widowhood is [a description of an observed behavior](#), not a cruel invention of the Game theoreticians meant to plague BETA husbands and give them sleepless nights:

Steve has been with me for the past 50 years and Ron for 47. Neither is the man I am married to, nor have I seen or spoken to either since our love affairs ended in my 20s. All the same, there is no denying they have both messed with my marriage to Olly, the man who has been by my side for the past 40 years.

I found myself thinking about them both as I read recent research that suggested women who played the field before marriage are unhappier with their lot than those who entered matrimony virginal.

Angela Neustatter has often questioned what life would have been like had she married another man

Angela Neustatter has often questioned what life would have been like had she married another man

My first reaction was: why on earth would that be? I have always believed a bit of experience, in both love and sex, to be an asset to understanding what we really want when selecting a partner for life.

Having no history to draw on — settling down with no idea what else the world has to offer — seems a recipe for disaster, not satisfaction.

And yet there is no denying that my past lovers have made their

presence felt in my marriage — at times, even making me question my commitment....

[W]omen, far more than men, according to Susan Nolen-Hoeksema, Yale psychologist and author of Women Who Think Too Much, are likely to find themselves ruminating on how life might have panned out with the past loves that seemed so magical in their time. Whether the thrill might have endured and could have made for an infinitely more satisfying relationship than the one we have now.

These fantasies, as I see it, are like powerful ghosts, haunting the darker recesses of our psyche, ready to swoop in and cause trouble, when given the chance.

Certainly, my marriage became crowded with ghosts when, after my first decade with Olly, the little things that had once been no more than niggles began to take on greater significance.

Note that Alpha Widowhood is not primarily about sex, although that is where the ghosts of Alphas past are formed. Even after 40 years of marriage, the woman is still hooked on the memories of the two men in particular who made an impression on her sexual psyche; it's not even a little surprising that one of them dumped her because he found "fidelity too hard". She pines for that long-gone Alpha buzz.

And observe that it is obviously not male insecurity that is to blame when women are literally questioning their multi-decade commitments to their husbands due to their past sexual experience. The simple and observable fact is that sexual experienced women find it harder to bond to their husbands and to live up to their marital commitments. This doesn't mean it is impossible for them to do either, only that it is a material challenge that has to be recognized and surmounted by both parties,

particularly the wife.

As for those who would prefer to remain in ignorance, recall that it is always considerably easier to surmount a challenge that one knows is there.

A useful phrase

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 09, 2014

Cailcorishev observes a link between Christian theology and the female predilection for control freakdom:

The traditional Christian viewpoint is that it's Original Sin. Eve violated her husband's headship by eating the apple without his permission and then encouraging him to follow her example, so her descendants are cursed with the temptation to commit the same sin. Ever seen a woman in a restaurant second-guessing her husband's order and commenting on how much salad dressing he uses? It's the apple all over again.

It is remarkable how hard many women find it to keep their mouths shut whenever someone is doing something in front of them. It doesn't matter what it is, the mere fact that a man is doing something is usually enough to inspire their mouths to shift into gear, regardless of whether they know anything about what he is doing or not.

There is one phrase, however, that enables a man to keep control of the situation in all circumstances. It's a reliable workhorse:

"I am not interested in your opinion."

This works whether she actually has a relevant comment or not. It's not defensive, it's not aggressive, it's not uncivil, it is just a very clear indication that the man has taken responsibility, he has the situation under control, and she should stop trying to intervene. It also doesn't give her any ammunition to argue the man's position, as she often will if he says "I know what I'm doing" or otherwise disagrees with her advice. If she doesn't get the message and tries to interject again anyhow, it can be repeated with a little more emphasis.

"What part of 'I am not interested in your opinion' did you not understand?"

This puts her back on the defensive, but makes it clear that it's her own fault. She was already informed to stay out of it, but she IS NOT LISTENING, which of course we all know is something that women consider to be A VERY BAD THING.

Rational argument in these situations serves no purpose whatsoever. I've seen women justify their criticism of men who point out they are doing exactly what the woman herself was doing in the same situation. Unless you're in the mood for hamster-wrestling, neutral resistance to her instinctive control freak tendencies.

The other tactic that can work, but is a bit more negative, is to turn and hand whatever you're doing to the woman and say: "if you want it done your way, then do it yourself." Then walk away and leave her to it. She'll be angry, but after a few instances of this, she'll learn to stop interfering unless she actually wants to be stuck with the task.

Alpha Mail: of fear and hierarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 10, 2014

Johnny Caustic elucidates the connection between conflict-avoidance and socio-sexual status:

What this long discussion really boils down to is tolerance for (or liking for) conflict. Vox is very comfortable with conflict, downright enjoys it sometimes. You are less comfortable.

And women instantly know this about you when you say something like "I'm not interested in your opinion on that subject." That's why Stingray says, correctly, "Most women will smell your additional phrase for what it is. Fear."

So why do you say, "it has nothing to do with fear and everything to do with respect"? Because, like almost every man who isn't near the top of the sociosexual hierarchy (that's 99% of us), your behaviors that follow from that fear have become habit, and you've built up decades of justifications for them. So you don't notice the fear any more; you say it has "everything to do with respect."

Well, no it doesn't. Some of it is respect, but most of it is your aversion to conflict. You've repressed most of your knowledge of this fact. I know this because it's true of most men, including me.

I think that the single biggest (though not the only) determinant of our places in the sociosexual hierarchy is aversion to conflict. Alphas and sigmas have little aversion and often seek out conflict. (After a lifetime of this, they're pretty good at winning those conflicts too.) The rest of us have various degrees of fear, but we usually justify it to ourselves as being polite, respectful,

"good men", etc. It's more comfortable to rationalize one's own behavior than seek a higher place in the hierarchy. But women aren't fooled; they read these signals instinctively and instantly know our places in the hierarchy. You aren't aware of the signal you're sending, but they sure are.

As an exercise, I would suggest you try saying things like "I am not interested in your opinion" and other "disrespectful" things that "may go a little too far." While you're doing it, pay attention to your emotions while you're saying it. It will open your eyes to what keeps deltas delta.

This relates directly to something I observed long before I first became aware of Game articulated as such. Men tend to worry about going too far in the direction they don't have to worry about. As a young man of high socio-sexual status, I often worried about the potential consequences of being too nice, which was of no little amusement to my friends who were accustomed to dealing with the aftereffects of my thoughtlessness and casual cruelty.

Meanwhile, one of my best friends, who is the sort of man who would be proud to labor seven years for the hand of a woman of whom he has only heard a description, constantly worried about whether he was being too hard on women by only laying down his coat over puddles rather than getting down in the mud and letting them actually tread upon his body. He would return from a trip with gifts, not only for his girlfriend, but for her siblings as well, then submit tamely to a tongue-lashing, apologize, and go buy a replacement if he happened to get a size wrong.

This sort of thing was a typical conversation between us:

Him: "So, do you think it would be too much if I ask her to pay me back for the first thing I bought her sister?"

Me: "The first thing? Wait, you bought a SECOND gift for her SISTER?"

Him: "Well, yeah, I had to since the size of the first one was wrong."

Me: "And let me guess, she ended up keeping the first one for herself."

Him: "Sure, because it fit her and I couldn't take it back anyhow."

Me: "Forget the money, I think you ought to just fuck her sister and move on."

So, based on your understanding of Game, guess which man was repeatedly trampled and treated badly by the women he dated. And guess which man was usually treated like a delicate piece of blown Venetian glass?

The more a woman understands you are fully prepared for conflict in the relationship, the less willing she is to initiate it with you. This doesn't mean you have to live on edge or be a preemptive jackass, only that when she decides to test your borders, you make it clear that you are entirely willing to defend them.

The advice of the Roman military strategist Vegetius is as sound for men in relationships as it is for nations: *Si vis pacem, para bellum.*

Alpha Mail: the noblest of intentions

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 11, 2014

A recovering Gamma attempts to explain why Gamma males always insist that women really, truly, and secretly want nice Gamma males:

After watching a low-Delta/Gamma say that no woman likes a jerk, and another co-worker pointing out that his son put a beating on his baby-mamma while pregnant, and she still can't get enough of the tattooed meth user, and the Gamma just getting quiet and shaking his head, I got thinking about the denial of the Gamma that women can and do like men who treat them badly.

At first glance it would seem that a Gamma would readily agree that a lot or perhaps most women like "jerks" as it gets them off the hook, but not so. This all goes back to the Gamma wanting to avoid competition at all cost and always winning. By constantly inserting themselves into women's lives as the "friend" and white-knighting they are able to always take the high road in their heads (We'll leave out the part about it being a technique to try to actually snag a woman and the dishonesty of their real motives). If a woman rejects the advances of a friendly Gamma it's not because the Gamma did anything wrong, but rather that the woman didn't clearly see the Gamma's wonderful traits. Even worse of course are those pesky dude-bros who "manipulate" women into liking them more than the Gamma. You see the Gamma always has the noblest of intentions with women and only ever loses because the other side cheats! That is why in their heads they could have had 5 different girlfriends last year if the playing field was level, but the cheaters deny them what is rightfully theirs.

Hence no girl in her secret of secret hearts that a Gamma always knows so well would ever truly want a man who treats her badly. Women always want nice guys, but somehow lose their agency as a person around dude-bros who use their awful manipulate power like Saruman or something to take away their free wills and blind them to the awesomeness of the Gamma!

It's really not that hard. What women say they like, what women think they want, and what women actually find sexually attractive are usually three different things. This shouldn't be that hard for men to understand, because what genuinely turns us on and what we want in an actual mate are often contradictory as well. If you are capable of understanding the Madonna/Whore dichotomy, you are capable of understanding the ALPHA/BETA dichotomy as well.

Never trust a word they say

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 12, 2014

At least, not about [what they sexually prefer](#):

A new study says women prefer men with big bellies.

Three out of four women say they'd rather have a man with love handles than a six pack. Almost 100 percent of the women surveyed said men with beer bellies have better personalities than those with a good body.

They also say guys in shape prioritize the gym over spending quality time with their significant others.

Yes, this is precisely why most female-oriented erotica features men with beer bellies on the cover rather than ripped abdominals.

White women prefer white men

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 13, 2014

Contra Whiskey, the incessant barrage of multiracial advertising, and Mandingo porn fetishists, the objective statistics demonstrate that Asians, Whites, and Latinos are actually becoming less inclined towards mudsharking and coalburning. In 2014, [the cumulative OK Cupid average](#) for non-black men rating black women was -18.3 percent compared to +10.3 for members of their own race, while for women it was -17 percent for black men compared to +20.3 for men of their own race.

This increased preference for one's own race is up from +9 and +12.6 in 2009. The reason for the myth of white women preferring black men stems in part from the media propaganda, and from the fact that both male and female whites are less strongly anti-black than Asians and Latinos. So much for the idea of immigration improving race relations.

Interestingly enough, the strongest negative preference measured in the last five years is Asian men rating Black women in 2011 (-30) and Asian women rating Black men in 2014 (-27). The strongest positive preference is Asian women rating White men in 2011 (+25, although only one point above White women rating White men at +24), which ties with Asian men rating Asian women (+25).

It would appear that the more the media throws interracial couples in the public's face, the less the public likes the look of the concept. And it has really risen to a fever pitch in recent months; last night I saw two fictional "white man black wife" couples in advertisements in succession, which in real life is only marginally more statistically common than "leprechaun man unicorn wife" marriages.

Even the comics

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 15, 2014

Having successfully taken over SF/F and set their targets on electronic gaming, it appears the feminist Social Justice Warriors have already **conquered Comic Land**:

Readers might be able to deal with Spider-Man repeatedly getting saved by a brand new hero in his own book if, as Peter Parker, there were sufficient character development. One would think that the six months after Peter Parker essentially returned from the dead would warrant considerable time for soul-searching introspection between action sequences. Instead, Peter Parker goes about his life as if nothing of much significance has happened; he has an “I sorta-kinda died — moving on,” mentality. Meanwhile, Silk comes to his aid, Black Cat embarrasses him, and Anna Maria Marconi runs his company.

Hey, what young nerd doesn't want to read all about *The Sensational Silk* and her strong, independent womanhood? It's not like he could be expected to identify with Peter Parker, after all.

The fact that the SJWs are gunning for the comics proves that they will leave no male bastion untouched.

Start sooner

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 16, 2014

It's a good thought, but in reality, young women should start prioritizing family over career **no later than 25**:

'When you're in your twenties, everything is about you. But when you enter your thirties, your world then begins to centre around your family.'

'I know I said in the past that I was putting my career first, but when you reach your thirties, things change.'

'You get to a point where you seriously have to think about choosing between work and having babies.'

Still, it's interesting to see that the younger actresses putting their careers on hold instead of working, remaining single, then adopting an token African child-substitute in their mid-40s as their predecessors are doing. One has to suspect there may be a connection between the two things.

Why women shouldn't vote: Scottish edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 17, 2014

It was entirely predictable that [Scottish women would vote against freedom](#) and independence:

Among women, however, an increasing number are coming down in favour of voting No. The results show that the No campaign now has a 16 point lead among women who have decided which way to vote - up from 14 points on Sunday. Some 58 per cent of women say they will vote No on Thursday, with 42 per cent planning to vote Yes, among those who have reached a decision.

Men are more evenly split but more than half – 53 per cent – now back independence.

Women voting. A free and independent society. Choose one. The choice between the two is rarely so obvious as this, though.

Why men prefer clean breakups

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 18, 2014

There is no lasting grief like that of a woman [deprived of her drama](#):

So what is it about men that they can't end relationships with manners, dignity and, yes, some emotion? Why do they think it'll be easier for the woman if they don't show their feelings, rather than shed a tear and at least come up with a lame excuse?

I've been subjected to many crass dumpings since I first kissed a boy 30 years ago, and I've no doubt my experiences are pretty standard

There are ways for men to dispatch a woman, and Rory clearly needs some practice. As does the spineless worm who dumped my sister after passionately courting her for almost six months. Literally all he said was 'goodbye' before walking out. No wonder she was left sobbing on my sofa for weeks.

Just last weekend, several years after the event, we had a ceremonial shredding of the love letters - great sheaves of them. And, still, she kept asking, 'Why?' During her emotional outpourings, my sister was lamenting not only the end of a long relationship but the fact there wasn't a reason for the ending.

The loss was bad enough but the not knowing why was worse. There must have been a why, it's just that the man - and, let's be honest, most men - found it nigh-on impossible to express it.

Women need closure, while men seem able to suppress their emotions and build impenetrable walls around unfinished aspects of their lives, as if those loose ends no longer exist.

Not that she actually wants to know, but the main reason a man simply walks away without an explanation is that he knows perfectly well that no matter what he says, it's not going to make any difference anyhow. He's still going to be the villain of the piece. After all, when a woman has repeatedly shown that she has no interest in anything you say and no respect for anything you believe, what is the point of telling her why you don't want to be around her any longer?

I've told women exactly why I'm not continuing the relationship and they don't react to it any better than when I simply stopped calling them or taking their calls. By the time a man gets sufficiently fed up to want to walk away, he doesn't want to explain himself or argue or fight, he just wants out.

And in many cases, the final straw sounds a little stupid. The man knows that it's going to sound ridiculous, but the point is that it is the final straw. It's not the singular reason.

Teach women not to rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 19, 2014

TIME observes that **women rape men** as often as men rape women:

For many feminists, questioning claims of rampant sexual violence in our society amounts to misogynist “rape denial.” However, if the CDC figures are to be taken at face value, then we must also conclude that, far from being a product of patriarchal violence against women, “rape culture” is a two-way street, with plenty of female perpetrators and male victims.

How could that be? After all, very few men in the CDC study were classified as victims of rape: 1.7 percent in their lifetime, and too few for a reliable estimate in the past year. But these numbers refer only to men who have been forced into anal sex or made to perform oral sex on another male. Nearly 7 percent of men, however, reported that at some point in their lives, they were “made to penetrate” another person—usually in reference to vaginal intercourse, receiving oral sex, or performing oral sex on a woman. This was not classified as rape, but as “other sexual violence.”

And now the real surprise: when asked about experiences in the last 12 months, men reported being “made to penetrate”—either by physical force or due to intoxication—at virtually the same rates as women reported rape (both 1.1 percent in 2010, and 1.7 and 1.6 respectively in 2011).

In other words, if being made to penetrate someone was counted as rape—and why shouldn’t it be?—then the headlines could have focused on a truly sensational CDC finding: that women rape men as often as men rape women.

I was a victim of a female rapist. Where was the candlelight vigil on my behalf? Why was she never prosecuted? There is clearly a female rape culture and a conspiracy of silence protecting the women rapists in our midst.

Beware Lucifer's daughters

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2014

An interesting article on [the female predator archetype](#):

In this article I introduce to you the dark triad woman or as I and a close friend refer to them as, “a Lucifer’s daughter” the term Lucifer’s daughter was affectionately chosen to aptly describe the cold, evil nature of the dark triad female, so much so that, if one were religious – they would deem such a woman to be a spawn of the devil himself. Dark triad women are incredibly calculating, they have virtually no morals, they’re incredibly opportunistic, they’re unfeeling (towards others) whilst being very good at simulating inauthentic feelings purely for the purposes of deception. They’re emotionally and rationally solipsistic to a point where their perception of other people (including women, not just men) can be succinctly summed up as “what does this person do for me, if nothing, what could they do for me and how can I manipulate them into providing that for me?” Lucifer’s daughters are sadistic, I say they’re dark triad because the term is more familiar to the readership, but due to their sadism, they’d much more accurately be described as dark tetrad.

Lucifer’s daughters are women whose core personality is shrouded in a thinly concealed barely contained undying rage, they are of an adversarial disposition and extremely emotionally violent. They have a tendency to over accentuate a neonatal appearance in order to better allow them to win people’s hearts and sympathies easier through their insincere aesthetic display of innocence. They are in essence, the closest thing to a Venus fly trap a human can be, watch out for that lip gloss. These are women of incredible psychological prowess whom utilise the

power of the victim in all it's perverse and incredible might to gain hordes upon hordes of allies who will put themselves on the line so that she need not, to a Lucifer's daughter there is no sanctity in human life, any man or woman who can be used up as a consumable to fulfil her aims is entirely disposable.

It's an interesting article marred only by the author's failure to understand that he is describing female psychopathy. Psychopathy is not logic versus emotion, but a complete lack of empathy. I've known a few of this type; they tended to gravitate towards a friend of mine. Interestingly enough, I've observed that they tend to be afraid of men with a Dark Triad trait or two.

The perils of a generous heart

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 21, 2014

Women admire generosity in men, right up to the point that **it negatively affects their own lives**:

A multi-millionaire who gave away £16million to help cancer patients after his wife survived the disease has ended up losing his home, possessions and even his spouse.

Brian Burnie, who owns a recruitment business, paid for his wife Shirley's treatment when she was diagnosed with breast cancer, and became so inspired he devoted his life to helping other sufferers.

But after selling the family home, cars and possessions, the couple have divorced as Mrs Burnie reveals she could no longer put up with her husband's generosity.

Shirley and Brian Burnie divorced in 2012 after the 70-year-old businessman sold their 10-acre estate and all of their belongings when his wife was given the all-clear from breast cancer

Speaking for the first time since their 2012 split, Mrs Burnie told the Sunday Mirror: 'I didn't want to give everything away. I wanted security for us and our family.'

There are few things I find as annoying as women's charity with the money their husbands make. The fact that it is a form of conspicuous consumption rather than genuine charity couldn't be more obvious when it comes to their reluctance to doing the same with the money they earn themselves, or the money that they thought was going to provide them security.

You can't really blame the woman for not being happy with her husband giving away his wealth, on the other hand, it underlines that while he may have signed up for the "sickness or in health", she didn't sign up for "poverty or in wealth".

Feminist philosophy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2014

It's amusing to see [women hesitant to endorse perv-shaming](#) for fear that doing so will come back to haunt women:

Slut-shaming is wrong. We all know that – even Robin Thicke could probably hazard a guess in that direction. Ditto fat-shaming. It's never OK to publically humiliate someone because of their gender, weight or relationship history.

But what about shaming someone for being sleazy?

Welcome to the murky world of perv-shaming, where young women are publically naming and shaming men who have supposedly sexually harassed, or assaulted them. There was a prime example this week, when American bartender Laura Ramadei wrote an open letter on Facebook to a man who allegedly groped her.... In posting Lederman's personal details online, Ramadei's actions reflect a wider trend - that for seeking justice via social media. She is relying on people power to hand down a public and humiliating punishment.

There's no mention of reporting Lederman to anyone official.

Of course, this is a one off. An isolated incident. But, other recent examples are more serious - I'm thinking of the movement started by video games fans, called #Gamergate, aimed at publicly shaming certain female players.... These women are victims of online mobs. Just like victims of revenge porn - where ex-partners post explicit photos and personal information about women online - they have been publicly and unfairly named and shamed.

They deserve our sympathy. But does someone like Lederman?

After all, he allegedly groped a young woman. And he definitely made a sexually inappropriate joke about taking her 'to go'. But does that justify Ramadei posting his personal details on the internet and perv-shaming him?

It's a complex issue. On one hand, raising awareness about sexual harassment is incredibly important. Websites like the Everyday Sexism project have shown us that. But there is a difference between highlighting a problem and becoming a vigilante.

Observe the woman's dilemma. If slut-shaming and fat-shaming is wrong, then so is perv-shaming. And if perv-shaming is right, then what is the argument against slut-shaming and fat-shaming? After all, sluttiness and obesity are considerably easier to prove than a claim to have been bottom-pinched.

These are the deep philosophical questions with which the feminists of today must wrestle. Notice that male occupations such as the Beautiful and the True don't come into it, as the central concern is "could it have the consequence of making women feel bad".

Teach women not to rape 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 23, 2014

Glenn Reynolds [observes the unintended consequences](#) of expanding the definitions of rape and sexual assault:

According to a recent study from the University of Missouri, published by the American Psychological Association, male victims of sexual assault are often victimized by women: "A total of 43% of high school boys and young college men reported they had an unwanted sexual experience and of those, 95% said a female acquaintance was the aggressor, according to a study published online in the APA journal Psychology of Men and Masculinity."

This shouldn't be so surprising. Back in the old days, when talk of "rape" or "sexual assault" generally meant forcible penetration at the hands of a stranger, rape was unsurprisingly pretty much a male-committed crime.

*But feminists pushed for a broader definition of rape, going beyond what Susan Estrich, in a very influential book, derisively called *Real Rape*, to encompass other forms of sexual coercion and intimidation. And so now the term "rape" as it is commonly used encompasses things like "date rape," sex while a partner is intoxicated, sex without prior verbal consent and even — at Ohio State University, at least — sex where both partners consent, but for different reasons.*

Unsurprisingly, when the definition of rape — or, as it's often now

called in order to provide less clarity, "sexual assault" — expands to include a lot more than behavior distinguished by superior physical strength, the incidence of rape goes up, and behavior engaged in by women is more likely to be included in the definition.

In modern American rape culture, we are all victims. Stay strong, my poor victimized brothers. Be brave. It's not your fault. It's NOT your fault. It's not YOUR fault!

Alpha Mail: the BETA shield

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 24, 2014

A reader observes white knights actively defending women from the consequences of their own actions:

A woman-writer posts about getting creeps asking for one-on-one sessions. She jokes that they can have one... for a million dollars, ha ha! So I don't know this person, but I gently point out that this is not the best idea. She's basically admitting she's a prostitute and inviting these same "creeps" to talk her down on the price. This is actually a relatively well known parable that she's put herself into....

Well the reaction is all too typical. Her beta orbiters swoop in to protect her from the insinuation that she need ever have any sense. They have to one up each other showing how cultured, refined, and right-thinking they are with regards to feminism, humanism, and chauvinism. I can't imagine what it must be like... going through life having a veritable team of full time cheerleaders that would do everything in their power to protect you from ever having to think, to reason, or develop a moral compass. But that's what this is....

It is of course even worse in the church. R. C Sproul is a pretty good guy for the most part, but in his survey of the Old Testament a falls apart when he gets to Job. When Job's wife says, "curse God and die," it wasn't such a bad thing, really, and (according to Sproul) we shouldn't get hung up on it. After all, she has such a caring heart that she just wants to have her husband's suffering

alleviated. (Never mind that she is basically repeating the words of Satan from a few verses earlier... and never mind that alleviating suffering in this case basically boils down to euthanasia.) The woman's been dead for thousands of years and yet Sproul has to stick up for her.

Women in a Bible study who have lived a sheltered life will respond poorly to anyone that points out what's going on with this. They will even go to the point of defending the abortion of kids with Down Syndrome-- after all, preventing suffering is what our heart is all about, they say. It's unreal the lengths that they will go to avoid having to take a firm moral position on anything.

I have no idea if this revulsion to responsibility is instinctive or socialized, but it is very bad news. It means you cannot rely on women to train children in any aspect of morality, theology, or ethics. But culturally, we defer to them in those matters on the assumption that they tend to be more spiritual than men. The reality is that we've delegated these things to a class of people that have an almost perfect shield against any sort of consequences or responsibility.

One thing about GamerGate is that reveals just how big a thing this really is. Zoe Quinn cheats on her boyfriend and she instantly has every major media outlet at her service to provide shielding. This is why it's futile to argue with women about anything. Not only do they have the option to use unfair tactics and then get a pass on it, but they always always always outnumber you. Tramps, sluts, and even dead women can easily maintain a coalition of twenty people that will routinely shout you down.... It's unreal.

I don't recommend arguing with women about these things. I recommend simply treating this sort of woman with the same disdain and lack of respect you would treat the logic presented by a retarded child attempting to defend his decision to defecate in his own bed. No individual, male or female, who refuses to accept responsibility for his own actions, can be considered a moral adult or an intellectual peer. I don't automatically defer to women on anything, and I certainly don't regard them as peers sans evidence of actual higher brain function.

Now, I trust my wife to train our children because she has reliably demonstrated both the aforementioned brain function as well as acceptance of her moral culpability for her actions. But she is not most women; she has never made a habit of attempting to evade the consequences of her decisions, good or bad. She is observably a moral adult and expects to be treated accordingly. It is a mistake to assume all women are moral children, even if it is a less egregious one than assuming that all women are not only moral adults, but are also morally and spiritually superior to men.

As with men, the proof is in the observable actions. Women can and often will behave like moral adults when they are expected to do so. It should not be surprising that when they are permitted to behave like moral children and permitted to evade negative consequences, many of them elect to do so instead.

And as for being outnumbered, what of it? Being outnumbered doesn't matter so long as you outgun the other side, both literally and intellectually.

*Whatever happens, we have got
The naked truth, and they have not.*

Alpha Mail: too slow, sport

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 25, 2014

A reader hasn't learned the Window of Opportunity concept yet:

I got burned by a chick today. Met her a week ago at a well known clothing store. I had to buy an article of clothing as the one I had was starting to fall apart. She suggested some articles, we found one that worked. Then she asked, "Is there anything else your little heart desires?" She asked the same thing two days later after helping me. She asked what I was doing afterwards and I told her nothing (I was a bit slow on the uptake). I asked her and she said she was going to watch some shows on Netflix.

Fast forward to two days later I go back for another sale they're having and to ask her out. She formally introduces herself. I never tell her my name (though she could look it up due to me being a preferred customer). We joke for a bit and I ask her what her plans are. She's hanging out with friends afterwards (not going to get into specifics but it was a closed get together). Should've asked her for a future date out but didn't.

The following day I go into get some shoes. Someone else helped me out BUT she made a point to come over and talk to me. We weren't alone long enough for me to ask her out.

I get a call today, the shoes are in. I go over there and although someone else greets me at the store, she, basically, jumps in and asks what I need. We shoot the breeze again and I ask her out for a beer. It turns out she has a boyfriend and she doesn't think he'd look too highly on that. I made a comment to the effect of, "Well, that's a shame." As I'm leaving, she smiles and says,

"Goodbye!" followed by my name.

Now, I've asked several friends, including two of whom are women, their take on the situation. One called this chick out for flirting with me even though she has a boyfriend. The other, disappointingly (as I believed she would've called her out too) said I could've found out she was taken a week ago and then hastily added, "but I'm sorry."

Per the hierarchy, I think I'm a low beta or high delta. I can tell you that sixteen months ago I wouldn't have ever thought of asking someone out like her or even have known how to joke around. I credit you, Tomassi, Dalrock, and DG for that. So thanks one and all. Also, I'm in my late 20's. Are there any real generational gaps I should be aware of vis-a-vis women? What are your and the readers' thoughts on her? Additionally, did I move too slowly?

First, let's get things straight. You're a delta. Your behavior was about as conventionally delta as it is possible to be. A woman sent you clear signals of interest, with a mild spice of challenging contempt, and you failed the test about as flawlessly as possible. The clear sign of the delta: waiting for permission and encouragement to approach.

Second, she is a flirt and she's seeking dominant men. Her repetitive use of the phrase "little heart" is intentionally belittling. Any time a woman uses a term like that and the first phrase out of your mouth doesn't involve "massive tool" or "giant penis", you've lost. The correct Alpha response would be something on the order of "my little heart is good but my giant penis thinks we should go for drinks when you get off". Never let a woman saddle you with a deprecating term without reframing. It's very simple: whatever term they use, apply the opposite.

Of course, men of sufficiently high socio-sexual status can play the

opposite game. I was once in the gym doing shoulder press with two 80-pound dumbbells, thereby inspiring a gym bunny to call out: "Geez, what are you compensating for?" I didn't interrupt the set, but immediately called back "very small penis!" which cracked her and everyone else up.

Third, you're missing the point. She may or may not have a boyfriend, (although if she is pretty she has a few orbiters on the string at the very least), but she was potentially looking to trade up. Hypergamy dictates that girls with boyfriends are often going to flirt with men they think might be a better deal. If you can't deal with that, then go find a woman who is 1 or 2 points below you in attractiveness and content yourself with her being loyal, faithful, and true. Any girlfriend who perceives herself as being at or above your level is going to occasionally flirt with the idea of trading you in. That's not because she's an unfaithful slut unworthy of your protection and manly chivalry, it's because she is a woman and that is what women do.

Fourth, in case it isn't clear by now, yes, you moved far too slowly. Stop looking for "the right moment". The right moment is always NOW. Women have windows of opportunity, and the more attractive she is, the faster that window closes. She might have gone out with you the first time or two. Once you showed that you're just a lowly delta in need of encouragement in order to find the courage to approach, she lost whatever interest she had.

Gamma Delusion: the play

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 26, 2014

A demonstration of Gamma male delusion in five acts:

ACT I

GUY: I WILL NOT DATE YOU IF YOU ARE A FEMINIST Woman: Great! Thank you. GUY: YOU ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO REACT THAT WAY Woman: Oh, but I AM.

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) September 25, 2014

ACT II

GUY: OH HEY THERE BABY YOU LOOK LIKE YOU COULD USE COMPA- Woman: I'm a feminist. GUY: NOOOO THE BURNING MAKE IT STOP (flees) (Woman smiles)

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) September 25, 2014

ACT III

GUY: HEY THERE BAB- Woman: Feminist. GUY: LIKE A REAL FEMINIST OR ARE YOU JUST TRYING TO GET RID OF ME Women: Why not both?

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) September 25, 2014

ACT IV

GUY: HI THER- Women: Feminist. GUY: THIS WHOLE BAR CAN'T BE FULL OF FEMINISTS (Every women in bar nods)

GUY: HAS THE WORLD GONE MAD

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) September 25, 2014

ACT V

*GUY: I STRUCK OUT AT THE BAR BUT I HAVE THIS LOTION
AND MY HAND Guy's Hand: Feminist. GUY: OH COME ON
Lotion: Me too. GUY: NOOOOOOOOO*

— John Scalzi (@scalzi) September 25, 2014

Gamma males have to believe that most women are feminists because their primary strategy for winning female favor is self-abasement and supplication. This can work if your object is for women to say nice things about you, but it's considerably less effective in causing women to be attracted to you.

As many readers know, I'm married to a highly attractive woman. And I've always dated women at the upper end of the spectrum "despite" the fact that I have always been notoriously anti-feminist; a woman once wrote an actual column in our university newspaper decrying me and my two housemates as "sexist pornographers" and a poem I wrote that was published in the university Poetry annual caused half the staff to resign afterwards.

Its last line was, "Why, then, does she let me fuck her?" It was a paeon to female inconsistency and the women who publicly indicate that they want nothing to do with you, but nevertheless show up for sex in the small hours of the morning.

It's just that inconsistency that causes the Gamma to inflate his delusion bubble. He takes women at their word, which of course is why he reliably fails with them. He doesn't realize that there are few things hotter to a

feminist than a contemptuous man of high socio-sexual rank who sneers at her false pretensions to equality. In short, the Gamma is a man who fails every shit test he encounters because he doesn't understand the nature of the test or female attraction triggers.

As for the Gamma fantasy of all women being feminists, well, it's just that, a fantasy. Because all women are not ugly man-haters bitter about their lack of sexual desirability or manipulative idiots playing victim.



Science restates the obvious

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 27, 2014

It's fascinating to see how many people refuse to believe the evidence of their eyes until a scientific study [gives them permission](#):

Straight men of all ages tend to have their romantic sights set on women in their mid-twenties, while women prefer men who are about the same age as they are, according to a new study.

The survey out Friday, financed by the government-backed research funding group Academy of Finland, gathered data on 12,000 Finns and found that women, on average, are looking for partners who are about their age or slightly older. But men across the age spectrum have a sexual preference for women in their mid-20s. This remains true for men of all ages—men in their early-20s or younger are attracted to women older than themselves and older men are attracted to younger women.

The findings are similar to data culled from the dating website OKCupid, which found that male users of the site of all ages, by far, are looking for women in their early-20s.

This is news? It's simply hypergamy vs the sexual imperative. Never forget, it is MEN that are the romantic sex; WOMEN are the pragmatic one.

As ever, insistence on equalitarianism forces divergence from reality AND science.

A history of women and videogames

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 28, 2014



Actually, this history could easily have started sometime between 1977 and 1982 instead of 1995. I can remember some girls playing Pong when it first came out. But I can't recall a single girl ever playing an Atari 2600 game, not at the stores and not in anyone's house, much less Intellivision. To be honest, I don't recall there being any association between "loser" and "videogame" until 1983. For the most part, girls really weren't even aware that they existed until then.

Be yourself

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 29, 2014

A light bulb goes off for a commenter at Rollo's place:

I think I get it!

For years I have been bitter about this need to “perform” about how this shows that women do not love us as we love etc.. And just now I was reviewing my old relationships and I recalled something.

In each of my relationships, prior to meeting the women I eventually fell in love with, I was constantly working on myself, I would get in shape, hang out with friends, explore my environment and work on myself and my music etc. As soon as I would “fall in love” I would slowly drop those activities, I’d focus on being a good bf, I would focus on providing and “being what she wanted” what I thought she wanted, better said.

But here is my Eureka moment, what I recalled each time was being unhappy, what I recall each time was feeling boxed in and kind of dull.. of feeling trapped.

Is this what Rollo means when he says our response to women is a conditioning, and that the sadness we get from Red Pill truth is the result of behaving and believing something that is not really our nature, but the result of having someone else’s behaviors and beliefs installed into us?

So I think I finally understand it for myself... the talk of putting

yourself first, of “performing” etc is really just a way of saying “you don’t have to do what people say you’re supposed to do in a relationship – you don’t have to drop everything for her, you don’t have to stop doing what you like and love and you don’t have to kiss her ass”

Be the man that attracted her in the first place, not the mythical man you think she might be idealizing. Every time I get away from who I am and what I do, not only do I end up feeling out of sorts and discontented, but usually things don't go as smoothly in my family life.

A marital relationship with a woman should be a capstone on your self-determined identity forged over the years, not a complete transformation of your being. The more you attempt to turn yourself into some sort of nebulous Husband or Father figure, the less you will be yourself. And you are precisely what she was drawn to in the first place! So focus on being that guy, not some figment of your interpretation of her imagination.

"Be yourself" is terrible advice for men who are failing to attract women. But it is very good advice for men who have proven themselves to be attractive to women.

"Rape harder"

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 30, 2014

Black knights are [taking the fight to the rape fantasists](#) on campus:

College men accused of date rape are fighting back with ethically dubious techniques including hacking, outing their attackers, and videotaping their sexual encounters, in addition to bringing an increasing number of successful law suits to vindicate themselves, says public interest law professor John Banzhaf.

Last week, at the University of Chicago, individuals allegedly trying to keep “the Hyde Park community safe from people who publicly accuse other people of committing varying levels of gender-based violence without any proof whatsoever...” hacked into a website of the school’s student organization and posted the name and photo of an alleged rape survivor as well as this threat: “Hopefully the class of 2018 is paying attention because otherwise the UChicago Electronic Army is going to have to rape harder.”

....As colleges are pressured to be more aggressive in finding students guilty of date rape, it appears that a few male students are beginning to follow the advice on various web sites to surreptitiously videotape their sexual encounters to be able to prove afterwards, if necessary, that the act was consensual.

For example, four students at Hofstra University were accused of gang raping a fellow student, but were freed when a cell phone video indicated that the sexual encounter was consensual.

Likewise, a San Francisco lawyer, charged with raping three

women, had the charges regarding two women dismissed because he had videotaped those encounters, and another man was found not guilty of an alleged gang rape after a Cook County, Illinois, jury was shown a videotape arguably showing some signs of consent as pointed out by an expert witness.

If you're a male college student, then you'd damned well better be sure that you've got everything on video, because these days that's the only way you're going to be able to prove that you weren't raping her, otherwise they will absolutely kick you out of school and quite possibly try to see you charged in criminal court on nothing more than her word.

Most college women lie about rape because they are encouraged to do so. Almost all the sob stories you will hear from them are nothing but attention-seeking fiction. And there is nothing "ethically dubious" about self-defense.

Science discovers orbiters

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 01, 2014

Once more, [science is catching up](#) to Game theory:

Half of all women have a 'Plan B' - in the shape of a man whose arms they can run into if their current relationship turns sour.

A study carried out among 1,000 women found a substantial percentage have managed to keep another man waiting patiently in the wings should they end up single. And, worryingly, married women are more likely have a Plan B in the background than those who are merely in a relationship.

It also emerged the Plan B is likely to be an 'old friend' who has always had feelings for the woman in question.

This isn't problematic or worrisome in the slightest. It's no more surprising than the "news" that Alpha males have a virtual stable of women with whom they will probably get involved in some capacity in the event that they find themselves single. Indeed, one reason that women tend to be much less likely to leave higher-status men is due to Dread Game implicit in his status; she knows that if she walks, it will be for good because he'll have a replacement, and quite often a younger, prettier one, in a matter of weeks, if not days.

If your wife or girlfriend doesn't have a few delta and gamma orbiters, she probably isn't very attractive.

Alpha Mail: Sex in orbit

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 02, 2014

Roger with six "r"s points out that orbiting is an effective sexual strategy, it's merely not an efficient one:

Orbiting/white-knighting is not just an occasional behavior of weak beta males. It is one of the key sexual strategies of the human male. It works. These guys will get laid now and again.

This is absolutely true. I have a friend who once dedicated three years to orbiting the same girl until finally she broke down and went out with him; they lasted less than half as long as a couple as he had spent orbiting. And this was a *successful* outcome!

The point isn't that orbiting never works, but rather, that it comes at a tremendous opportunity cost. I can't even imagine how many opportunities of equal quality my friend let pass because he was so fixated on that one woman, but it was probably over a dozen. Orbiting is the exact opposite of the abundance mentality; no man who subscribes to the concept of the Girl Tree will tend to find himself caught in orbit for very long.

The injustice system in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 03, 2014

#GamerGate continues as the notorious gamewhore Zoe Quinn continues to spread her self-serving lies, [this time in court](#):

ZQ filed and was granted an ex parte 209a order against Eron in mid September and on Tuesday it was extended for a year. Note that this is a physical abuse prevention order. It is meant to protect victims of physical abuse, not victims of internet harassment (you want a 258e for that).

The reason you haven't heard anything about the case is that the order contains a written in PRIOR RESTRAINT ON FREE SPEECH, which is absolutely absurd (ZQ reported his participation in this KoP stream to the police as a violation of the ex-parte order, so now he also has to have a hearing for that). I however, have no such restraint, and thus it is entirely within my rights to discuss public court hearings and public court documents. And should any overly litigious public figures with questionable ethical principles think about changing that, I'd recommend they take a look at Nilan v. Valenti first.

My memory is mediocre, so take my version of events with a grain of salt.

Her: Eron posted personal information about me online. As a result, people online have threatened me with physical harm. Eron continues to engage with the mob that is harassing me with no regard to my personal safety. Specifically, Eron threatened to release more information on his gofundme page.

Eron's attorney: I will speak on my client's behalf, and then

acquiesce to my client. Zoe Quinn is a public figure and criticism of public figures is protected free speech (with the specific example of criticism of her interaction with TFYC). ZQ was already receiving harassment before Eron's blog post. Eron has never threatened ZQ with violence and has never encouraged anyone to threaten ZQ with violence. The zoepost was a story about Eron's life experiences and did not even include ZQ's real name.

Eron: [Did not get to speak at all because the judge cut his attorney off to ask more questions of the plaintiff]

The judge didn't really say much and started writing half way through the arguments.

- He did not allow Eron's attorney to cross examine the plaintiff*
- He did not allow admission of Eron's evidence*
- He refused the Attorney's first amendment objection to the gag clause*
- He mentioned nothing about his reasoning besides a vague reference to 'intimidation'.*
- Order extended until x/x/2015*

The US court system is an utter joke. It is, quite literally, an Injustice System and if the trend continues, vigilante violence will eventually become the only way to pursue actual justice in the future. It also demonstrates the importance of not warning people or giving them a chance to mend their ways, because doing so will only be spun as a "threat".

The gamma factory

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 04, 2014

John Cleese, of the notoriously bad decision-making with regards to marriage, traces back his well-known problems with women [to his mother](#):

"I don't want to get too dark and depressing but she was emotionally difficult. She was a tyrant." In an extract of his new autobiography, So, Anyway, published in the magazine, he wrote: "It cannot be a coincidence that I spent such a large part of my life in some form of therapy and that the vast majority of the problems I was dealing with involved relationships with women.

"My ingrained habit of walking on eggshells when dealing with my mother dominated my romantic liaisons for many years."

Cleese married his first wife, Fawlty Towers co-star Connie Booth in 1968. The marriage lasted ten years and the couple divorced in 1978. He married his second wife, American actress Barbara Trentham in 1981; and his third wife, American psychotherapist Alyce Eichelberger in 1992. The comedian married his fourth wife, Jennifer Wade – who is 31 years his junior – in 2012.

Notice the connection between "ingrained habit of walking on eggshells" and his multiple failed marriages. The lesson: never be conflict-avoidant with a woman. If she's looking for a fight, then give her one. Better yet, give her one that will make *her* conflict-avoidant in the future. The old martial arts rule applies: start nothing, finish everything.

I've noticed over the years that many women repeatedly test a man's willingness to put up with her bad behavior. They will ratchet it up slowly, almost undetectably, until one day the man's friends suddenly notice that

she never speaks to him without her voice either raised in anger or dripping with contempt.

The solution for nipping this in the bud is pretty simple. Up the ante every time. She resorts to contempt, you reply with contempt and vulgarity. (This is especially effective in public; women seem to find it humiliating when men openly swear at them in front of other women.) A calm "I don't give a fuck what you think" or ominous "watch your fucking tone now" will usually deflate the assumed Queen Bee attitude with alacrity. If she decides to raise her voice, you raise yours right back; most women instinctively cower before a man who is addressing them at volume with some bass in his voice. This is basic Skinnerian programming, which means it is also advisable to be sure that she's being positively incentivized when she brings things to your attention in an appropriate manner.

In other words, if she asks you to do something politely, then do it right away, don't put it off until she's irritated and nagging. Make the effort, don't be lazy.

Another option is to simply end the evening if you're out in public and she gets obnoxious. Refuse to be seen with a woman who is openly disrespectful. If she can't be civil, then you're simply not going to take her out into civilization. Women are PERFECTLY capable of controlling themselves, the primary reason so many of them don't is because the men in their lives don't expect them to do so or hold them accountable for their behavior.

Lena Durham's fake rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 05, 2014

Apparently she isn't getting enough attention for her show that no one watches anymore, so Lena Durham belatedly recalls being "raped" in college:

'I think I had just felt that something was very wrong,' she said. 'I had felt that something had happened and I remember thinking "Can I ever be the same?"

'I was at a party, drunk, waiting for attention -- and somehow that felt like such a shameful starting-off point that I didn't know how to reconcile what had come after. But I knew that it wasn't right and I knew in some way that this experience had been forced on me.'

But she did have a good friend to talk with about the experience: 'When I shared it with my best friend and she used the term "you were raped" at the time, I sort of laughed at her and thought like, you know, what an ambulance-chasing drama queen,' Lena said.

'[I] later felt this incredible gratitude for her for giving me that, giving me that gift of that kind of certainty that she had,' she continued. 'I think that a lot of times when I felt at my lowest about it, those words in some way actually lifted me up because I felt that somebody was justifying the pain of my experience.'

The remainder of the actress' college life was marked by the trauma: 'I didn't really go to anymore parties. I just stopped

going... I basically didn't have a drink for the rest of college... I really removed myself from that world. I don't know if I would've told you at the time, "Oh, I'm doing this to keep myself safe," but obviously in hindsight... I basically removed myself from the social world as I'd known it.'

How much would you want to bet against anyone who attended college at the same time she did being able to explode her retroactive narrative with ease? Notice that Dunham doesn't name her "rapist" or bother contacting the authorities, because she's obviously just trying to generate press for her new book.

What a repulsive creature, both inside and out. The troubling thing is that she may indeed be the female voice of her generation, which is enough to make Sharia look good in comparison.

The cost of N=1

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 06, 2014

As if the marriage failure rate for women with moderate sexual experience weren't bad enough, now genetic science has revived the possibility that merely being a non-virgin may be sufficient **to taint a woman's subsequent genetic line** with her first lover's DNA:

Telegony is the belief that the sire first mated to a female will have an influence upon some of that female's later offspring by another male. Although the reality of telegony was acknowledged by such authorities as Darwin, Spencer, Romanes and many experienced breeders, it has been met with scepticism because of Weismann's unfavourable comments and negative results obtained in several test experiments. In this article, alleged cases of telegony are provided. A search of the literature of cell biology and biochemistry reveals several plausible mechanisms that may form the basis for telegony. These involve the penetration of spermatozoa into the somatic tissues of the female genital tract, the incorporation of the DNA released by spermatozoa into maternal somatic cells, the presence of foetal DNA in maternal blood, as well as sperm RNA-mediated non-Mendelian inheritance of epigenetic changes.

This could have severe societal repercussions if telegony turns out to have a solid basis in genetic science. It should be fairly easy to confirm too, by comparing the DNA of a woman's children to that of the man to whom she lost her virginity but was not the father of her children. It would certainly renew the value of a woman's virginity.

I suspect there will be tremendous pressure to not explore these hypotheses due to those potential repercussions, but the concept is too fundamentally interesting and important to remain unexplored for long.

Tolkien on intersexual relations

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 08, 2014

JRR Tolkien explores the mistaken avenue of chivalry and the backwards nature of pedestalization.

There is in our Western culture the romantic chivalric tradition still strong, though as a product of Christendom (yet by no means the same as Christian ethics) the times are inimical to it. It idealizes 'love' — and as far as it goes can be very good, since it takes in far more than physical pleasure, and enjoins if not purity, at least fidelity, and so self-denial, 'service', courtesy, honour, and courage. Its weakness is, of course, that it began as an artificial courtly game, a way of enjoying love for its own sake without reference to (and indeed contrary to) matrimony. Its centre was not God, but imaginary Deities, Love and the Lady. It still tends to make the Lady a kind of guiding star or divinity — of the old-fashioned 'his divinity' = the woman he loves — the object or reason of noble conduct. This is, of course, false and at best make-believe. The woman is another fallen human-being with a soul in peril. But combined and harmonized with religion (as long ago it was, producing much of that beautiful devotion to Our Lady that has been God's way of refining so much our gross manly natures and emotions, and also of warming and colouring our hard, bitter, religion) it can be very noble. Then it produces what I suppose is still felt, among those who retain even vestigiary Christianity, to be the highest ideal of love between man and woman. Yet I still think it has dangers. It is not wholly true, and it is not perfectly 'theocentric'. It takes, or at any rate has in the past taken, the young man's eye off women as they are, as companions in shipwreck not guiding stars. (One result is for observation of the actual to make the young man turn cynical.) To forget their desires, needs and temptations. It inculcates

exaggerated notions of 'true love', as a fire from without, a permanent exaltation, unrelated to age, childbearing, and plain life, and unrelated to will and purpose. (One result of that is to make young folk look for a 'love' that will keep them always nice and warm in a cold world, without any effort of theirs; and the incurably romantic go on looking even in the squalor of the divorce courts).

Women really have not much part in all this, though they may use the language of romantic love, since it is so entwined in all our idioms. The sexual impulse makes women (naturally when unspoiled more unselfish) very sympathetic and understanding, or specially desirous of being so (or seeming so), and very ready to enter into all the interests, as far as they can, from ties to religion, of the young man they are attracted to. No intent necessarily to deceive: sheer instinct: the servient, helpmeet instinct, generously warmed by desire and young blood. Under this impulse they can in fact often achieve very remarkable insight and understanding, even of things otherwise outside their natural range: for it is their gift to be receptive, stimulated, fertilized (in many other matters than the physical) by the male. Every teacher knows that. How quickly an intelligent woman can be taught, grasp his ideas, see his point – and how (with rare exceptions) they can go no further, when they leave his hand, or when they cease to take a personal interest in him. But this is their natural avenue to love. Before the young woman knows where she is (and while the romantic young man, when he exists, is still sighing) she may actually 'fall in love'. Which for her, an unspoiled natural young woman, means that she wants to become the mother of the young man's children, even if that desire is by no means clear to her or explicit.

The myth of the mandingo

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 09, 2014

Data from OKCupid and other dating sites [has comprehensively exploded the myth](#) of superior black sexual attractiveness to women of white and other races. But in addition to statistical data, there is also simple anecdotal observation.

Today I was walking along the sidewalk and saw an effective ruin of a woman, white, and somewhere between the ages of 60 and 70. She was taking the "mutton dressed as lamb" routine to new depths, as she was wearing brown leather trousers, and she also happened to be walking with her arm tightly wound around her paramour, who was a black man in his mid-twenties, dressed in full B-Boy style with the high, straight-rimmed ball cap.

He appeared to be equally enamored of his aged love interest, and far be it from me to criticize a happy May-December romance; if they find mutual satisfaction in their relationship, then it is no concern of either yours or mine. My point is not to criticize their relationship, merely to observe the fact of its existence.

The point of the observation is that one does not often see men of other races in their mid-twenties paired with black women in their sixties. Indeed, I can honestly say that not only have I never seen it, I have never even heard of it. Which tends to indicate, if only in an anecdotal sense, that African ethnicity tends to be viewed as a sub-optimal attractor, not a super-optimal one, by the average individual.

Alpha Mail: Divorce in Italy

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 11, 2014

Hermit asks about the pressure to make divorce easier in Italy:

I have been reading your blogs for some months now. I would like to ask for your opinion on a matter that regards game and marriage but also the way leftism is changing society and relationship.

Until a few years ago I was an atheist, leftist, high IQ gamma and now I'm following a long march to fix everything in my life, for now with decent success. Everything started when I recovered my faith, I can actually relate to and confirm everything you said about many leftists atheists being feminized gamma males with lack of empathy and basic social skills.

While I eliminated almost all of my old readings, sometimes, living in a left-wing family, I still bump into their literature. Today I read a journalist on "Internazionale" answering to a reader about marriage. I would like to hear your opinion about this exchange, in particular about the final part and the mindset in a marriage relationship.

A female reader asked "I am divorcing from my husband; why it looks like the law, instead of helping us, makes everything even more difficult?"

The journalist replied: "According to ISTAT (italian institute of statistic) 49% of italian marriages end with divorce. But we continue to consider divorce as an unforeseen event and we accept to embark into a slow, expensive and mentally tiring proceeding. We see divorce as an exception without realizing

that now is the rule. Like it or not, divorces are very common and the proposals of reform on "fast divorce" are a legitimate way to be more pragmatic and let many italians spare sorrow and money. But as usual the loud screams of the "paladins of family" succeeds in distracting politics from the reality of facts. Years ago I've heard a swiss female sociologist propose temporary marriage terms that had to be renewed after ten years. If the marriage isn't renewed it is considered to be immediately null without any additional slow bureaucratic procedure and expensive lawyers. I'm amused to think how the dynamics of the couple would change in the year of the renew: maybe many would be motivated (or forced) to regain the momentum and bring out the best of themselves to be reconfirmed by the spouse."

The law is intended to make divorce difficult. It's not supposed to be easy, in fact, from a Christian perspective, it should be impossible barring physical adultery on the part of either the husband or the wife.

But in today's post-Catholic Italian society, pragmatism and deference to the short-sighted female perspective triumphs over all, as it does throughout most of the post-Christian West. This is no surprise, it was inevitable once the voting franchise was granted to women, and we are still experiencing the inevitable consequences of those decisions.

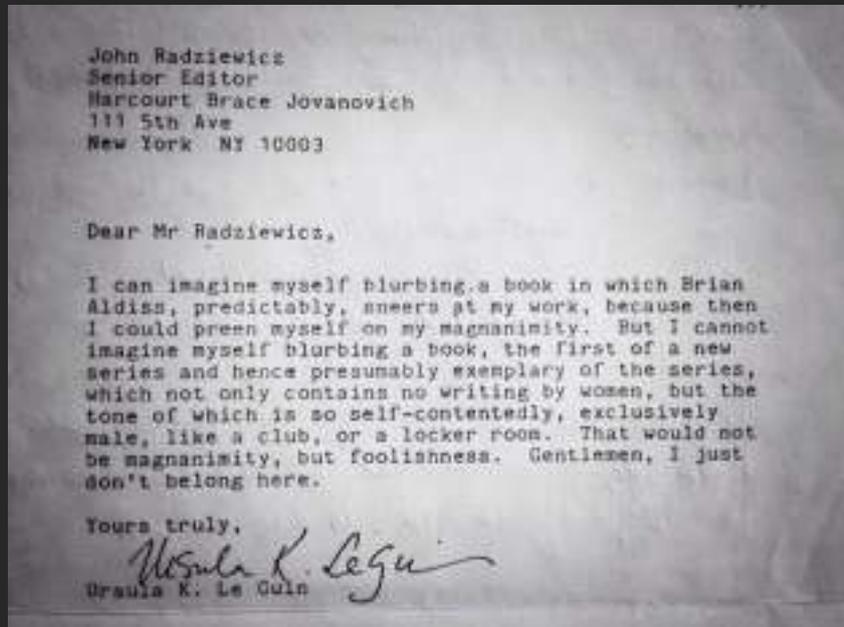
What is presently called "marriage" is the law's mockery of the institution. Not only because the State now increasingly permits male and female couples to pretend to be "married", but because what the State puts together, it most certainly can put asunder whenever it wants. So, there is no reason whatsoever to attempt to protect the State's legal parody of marriage or care what mutated form it eventually takes, except in that it will likely be used to further strip resources from men and transfer them to women.

A proto-pinkshirt

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2014

Ursula Le Guin declines to blurb a book back in the 1990s.



Seeing what has become of science fiction in the interim, it's now obvious that she never belonged in the first place.

Kickass women warriors

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2014

A Kurdette fighter [is buried](#):

As Fatima Sheikh Hassan was laid to rest in an isolated cemetery amid an intense sand storm, the cries of women mourners showed both intense pride and profound despair. Fatima, whom friends said was just 17, was a volunteer with an all-female brigade of Kurdish troops, and was killed on Friday as she fought to stop Isil militants over-running Kobane, her home town on Syria's border with Turkey. That the ground fight to save the town has fallen to teenage girls, rather than the Turkish troops amassed on the border or their US allies, has not been lost on fellow Kurds mourning her death.... at the funeral, it was the contribution of the female fighters that particularly drew attention. It showed the glaring ideological gap between the PKK, a socialist revolutionary party that champions gender equality, and the mindset of their jihadist opponents.

It does show the glaring ideological gap, but I'm trying to figure out how the fact that one side is losing and burying their dead young women is indicative of anything but the practical superiority of the side that rejects "gender equality" and is on the verge of wiping out the one that champions it.

The problem of insufficient vaginas

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 13, 2014

I've found that one easy way to stop a feminist running the usual "moahr wimmins" line in her tracks is to ask her to explain, specifically, how more vaginas will improve whatever situation she is complaining about.

"So, precisely how will having more vaginas in the immediate vicinity improve our sales?"

"Do vaginas make people smarter and more productive by mere physical proximity or is it some sort of aromatherapeutic performance enhancer?"

"Will we generate higher investment returns in proportion to the additional number of vaginas involved?"

It's rather amusing to see how they can't even begin to make a case for it. The exception, of course, being a society with insufficient native vaginas giving birth to children. In that case, it is a real and serious problem to which "moahr wimmins" being encouraged and incentivized to do so is a legitimate solution.

Dr. Helen, call your office

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 14, 2014

US marriage rates hit [all-time low](#):

According to the latest available census data, the percentage of U.S. adults who have never been married has hit a new, all-time high.

In 1960, about one in ten adults over the age of 25 fell into that category.

By 2012, the number had jumped to one in five.

Combine disincentives to marry with incentives to not marry, and unsurprisingly, the result is half as much marriage. The solution is simple. End no-fault divorce. End asset-stripping. Ban the pill. Prosecute adultery and punish it with severe fines. Harshly slut-shame non-virginal women.

It will work. We know it works from history. But instead, societal decline, soft totalitarianism and feral children are preferred because women are short-sighted. Imagine what US society will be like when those rates fall to one in two.

One "yes" is never enough

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 15, 2014

California law now makes official what Game has always taught: [you cannot take a woman at her word](#):

Some people say that California's "affirmative consent" law goes too far. But what these archaic misogynists don't realize is that adult women are just not strong enough to articulate what they want in sexual situations. A lot of laws say that sexual assault is forcing sex on someone who said no or who is unable to say no. But here's the problem: We need to realize that women are, in general, not able to say no. It's too hard.

Oh, and by the way, just one yes isn't enough. If a woman suddenly becomes uncomfortable during an intimate encounter, she certainly won't be assertive enough to tell the man without his asking her first. Thankfully, California realizes this, and the law demands that the affirmations of consent be "ongoing."

There are some amusing black-knighting opportunities here. Any time a woman says yes to something, come back again 15 minutes later and ask her again. And again. And again.

If she gets annoyed, just explain to her it is the law, and you are legally required to obtain ongoing affirmations of consent.

A reasonable precedent

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 16, 2014

Automatically awarding custody to the father **should be standard procedure** any time the mother makes a false claim of child abuse during divorce proceedings:

A father has won custody of his daughter after his former partner falsely accused him of sexually abusing their child. The man was investigated by police and social workers after the woman said her daughter had made "disclosures of sexual abuse". But Judge Jane Miller has ruled that the girl, now nine, should live with her father after concluding the woman's allegations were untrue.

Divorces are ugly enough without women crying child abuse in order to get a more favorable settlement.

The reliable tell

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 17, 2014

Roosh delves into the science and determines that [tattoos on women are a reliable indicator](#) of a variety of relationship-challenging behaviors:

Being tattooed is associated with greater numbers of lifetime sexual partners ([Heywood 2012](#)), earlier sexual initiation, higher frequency of sexual intercourse and increased preference for oral sex ([Nowosielski 2012](#)). In adolescents, tattoos also correlate with the likelihood of having unprotected sex ([Yen, 2012](#)), but not in adults ([Nowosielski 2012](#)).

Tattoos indicate impulsiveness ([Kim, 1991](#)). In students, tattooing is associated with risk-taking behaviors, including smoking and cannabis use ([Heywood, 2012](#)). Participants with tattoos or body piercings were more likely to have engaged in risk-taking behaviors and at greater degrees of involvement than those without either. These included gateway drug use, hard drug use, sexual activity, and suicide.

Those with tattoos are hostile and prone to delinquent behavior ([Kim 1991](#)). Psychiatric patients with tattoos are much more likely to suffer from Antisocial Personality Disorder and have an increased likelihood to have previously suffered from sexual abuse, abused substances, or to have attempted suicide. ([Sciencedaily](#)). Violence was associated with females having body piercings ([Carroll 2002](#)).

In other words, while you might happen to find them sexy, you should keep in mind that you do so because they are a reliable slut-tell, and more importantly, the more of them there are, and the more prominently they are displayed, the more likely it is that she is incapable of successfully having a positive long-term relationship with a man.

Go away, you nasty creatures

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2014

This was amusing. Just in case it isn't perfectly clear to those who inflict tattoos on themselves that it is still, even today, [a class issue](#):

A tattooed lady and her boyfriend were turned away from a nightclub by bouncers because they had visible body art. Miki Lane, 23, and her partner Jason Barker, 24, were told they could not enter Club Amadeus in Northallerton because they had tattoos on their arms. The pair were told by security staff that it was club policy not to allow people with body art into the premises.

It should be amusing to see the Left trying to turn "tattooism" into a social taboo because feelbad. Of course, if they can turn disdain for self-mutilating head cases into "transgenderism", I suppose anything is possible.

Because afraid

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 20, 2014

That's how women who favor "equality" [attempt to justify](#) women sexually objectifying men and making the sort of public comments that would put a man's career in jeopardy:

“Women are coping daily with a threat of rape which men aren’t,” says Elvines. “I don’t think it’s nice for anyone to be just judged on their appearance - no one likes to feel they’re just being judged on that. But while men might find [sexual objectification] annoying, it doesn’t have that scary meaning.

“It’s nice to think, when you live in an equal society what will it look like, but we don’t yet.”

This ‘fear factor’ is ultimately why no one has spoken up about being offended by Young’s words, but why we would be up in arms if a hapless male BBC presenter had said the same. It is highly unlikely that a young Tom Jones would have been in any danger from Young had he walked into her studio 30 years ago. But if a young female singer had walked into a male BBC presenter’s studio 30 years ago, well, who knows what would have happened?

Until we live in a truly equal world, we’re going to have to deal with the fact that there is this strange grey area, where we will react differently to a man and woman saying the same thing. It isn't the nicest solution, but right now it's the only one we have.

It would be dangerous to encourage men to make jokes about 'responsibility' and 'sex' - even in the name of equality - because it would send out a negative message. But, it isn't fair to say it's

OK for a woman to make those some comments.

Young, in my opinion, could have done with thinking more about the wording she used, and she should be reminded of this just as a man would be. But, at the same time, when we look at the context of the world we live in, it's clear she was joshing about. So, it would be a shame to focus too much on that and lose the real power of her words: that women do like sex, they think about it, and shock horror, they even desire it.

How old are these women that they think there is "real power" in women saying they like sex? And how little do they like sex that they think it is necessary to state it out loud? But once more, we see that "equality" is a complete myth and does not exist in anything but the fevered imaginations of pinkshirts and innocents.

Dietary emasculation

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 21, 2014

The idea that meat-avoidance is unmanly isn't just carnivorous rhetoric, as it has been determined that a vegetarian diet literally **reduces your masculinity and fertility**:

Vegetarians and vegans had significantly lower sperm counts compared with meat eaters, 50 million sperm per ml compared with 70 million per ml. They also had lower average sperm motility – the number of sperm which are active. Only one third of sperm were active for vegetarians and vegans compared with nearly 60 per cent for meat eaters.

The team believes that vitamin deficiencies may be to blame but also believe that replacing meat with soy could be responsible.

“We found that diet does significantly affect sperm quality. Vegetarian and vegan diets were associated with much lower sperm counts than omnivorous diets,” said Dr Eliza Orzylowska an obstetrician at Loma Linda University Medical Centre in California.

“Although these people are not infertile, it is likely to play a factor in conception, particularly for couples who are trying to conceive naturally. the old fashioned way.”

One factor could be diets rich in soy, the researchers hypothesis. Soy contains phyto-oestrogens which have similar properties to the female hormone oestrogen.

So, the good news is that vegetarians are gradually breeding themselves out of existence. This should scotch any idea of going vegetarian for future generations, as it is a literally anti-selection dietary measure. In fertility terms, the vegetarian man is literally less than one-third the average omnivorous man.

Hypothesis: an investigation of diet and socio-sexual rank would find that vegetarians make up an disproportionate percentage of Gammas and Omegas.

The self-deluded divorcee

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 22, 2014

Dalrock considers the case of [the divorcee who overrated herself](#):

Yes, I am lonely, and do love men, even though my husband hurt me deeply. But, when I look at the profile photos of the men on these dating sites, they turn my stomach, and feel these men have no idea just how bad they look, older than their years on their profile, fat, scruffy, and look like they have been road hard, put away wet, and don't have a clue that most women who are my age, will not find them the least bit attractive, surely not to date. Most just look like they are narcissists, and self centered, and think us women want to go out with a fish, or boat or souped up car, because that is what these guys pose with and many don't even smile on their profiles. Are their teeth rotten or do they just hate life? Not sure about any of this.

What I do know is I have more self esteem and want anyone I date to clean up their act too. These men, aver the age of 50, want us women to look good, even thin and sexy, but do they? Nope.

If you don't believe me about these dating sites.sign up for one or two, create a profile, of yourself, and then sit back and watch and wait to see who sends you a wink or a message. These men are also rude, crude and disrespectful of women, and think that we are devoid of having a brain, or carrying on a conversation. To even try and screen out some of the men that are NOT a fit for me at all, I put in my profile that I love the theater, the ballet, the arts, as most men on these dating sites wouldn't know what a tutu is, or who Picasso is. LOL Too bad it's so pathetic:(

The level of self-delusion is stunning. We are supposed to be impressed by her knowing who Picasso is, but ignore the fact that she doesn't know how to spell "rode" as in "rode hard". And let's face it, the chances that she actually gives a damn about the theatre, the ballet, or the arts is remote.

However, it does tell us how older men should be handling their profiles. Instead of pictures of fish, boats, and cars, a few paragraphs of nonsense about how one goes to the Bayreuth festival in even years, and La Traviata in odd years, will probably go a long way with both women like this and their younger sisters. Few women actually care about matters cultural, let alone philosophical, but they very much want people to think they do.

It's strange that college-educated men have forgotten this, when so many of them probably once BS'd a woman with pseudo-erudite discussions of *The Catcher in the Rye*, *Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance*, and whatever the pretentious book of the year was back in the day. It's not like it's hard to fake it; the average woman discussing a book seldom involves more than repeatedly declaring how much she loves it, how much she loves the author, how wonderful the author is, and how terrible it is that all those lesser beings know nothing about him.

It's so easy that I've gotten women to tell me that they have not only read, *but loved books that don't even exist*. I'll bet you could do the same thing with fictitious painters too, but I've never tried it. Young men, there is your homework assignment. See if you can inspire one woman to tell you that she loves a fictitious book, author, or painter. Report back with how many times it took you to find a woman who would take the bait. I'm betting that at least one in three women will do so.

All they really want is attention

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 23, 2014

A woman notices Roosh and me criticizing Chris Kluwe on Twitter and desperately wants to get some of that precious, precious male attention:

Bootleg Girl @BootlegGirl

Feel free to pass on the aggro to me! I disagree with you guys too! And I'm a woman! Come get me! @ChrisWarcraft @voxday @rooshv

Vox Day @voxday

@BootlegGirl @rooshv Doxxing will be \$99, death threats \$199, convincing death threats \$250, and for only \$499, you can rent a nerd-rapist.

Give her a week and she'll be on MSNBC talking about her near-rape experience on Twitter. And she'll probably burn out her vibrator in the meantime.

The joy of middle-aged spinsterhood

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 25, 2014

Perhaps women would be less keen to leave it until their 30s to settle down, or to *Eat, Pray, Divorce*, if they had a better understanding of the way they are running the chance of winding up like these women:

The mid-life shame of moving back in with mum and dad: How failed relationships are forcing more and more middle aged women back into their childhood bedrooms.

'I always imagined that by my mid-30s I'd be married or at least living with someone and thinking about starting a family. It felt like the right age to settle down, but everything was unravelling. I'd been living with my partner in a rented house but, when we split up, I couldn't afford the rent on my own. My illness meant I struggled to work and I was under a lot of financial pressure.'

Clare Harrison has a warning for anyone just starting out in the world of work. 'I envy people with their own homes,' she says. 'Yes their lives in their 20s and 30s were more mundane than mine. They didn't have the adventures I did, they haven't seen the world like I have. But does that really count for anything? My memories can't put a roof over my head.'

Now, don't be quick to assume that all women are similarly shortsighted. Remember, women, not men, are the ultimately practical sex. So, the trick simply requires convincing them that they are not special snowflakes who are immune to any such possibilities, which, of course, means playing on their fears.

Or you could simply leave them to feminism and the "every woman can be president one day" approach, which, if nothing else, is amusing to anyone with even a modicum of mathematical ability.

Women and #GamerGate

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 27, 2014

Dalrock explains [the female compulsion](#) at the root of it all:

Feminism at its core is envy of men and a desire to usurp their position. It would be difficult to overstate just how deep this feeling is. This isn't just about the apex fallacy, it is about a deep desire to "be one of the guys". Any group of men getting together to create or enjoy anything will result in women wanting in. The only question is which category the women belong to. Some will want to try to experience the manly enjoyment/pride directly, and will take real steps to be (like) one of the guys. These are the ones who tend to defend the male space. They don't want it ruined because they want to experience it. But others (a much larger group) will realize that they can't actually experience this, and will then set out to stamp out what they can't have. The first category inadvertently paves the way for the second, assuming they don't themselves shift priorities mid stream.

This is a remarkable explanation of what we've seen take place in the game industry since 1995. I mention that year because that was the year that I met Brenda Laurel at CGDC just prior to her founding Purple Moon, which was the first serious attempt by a woman to exploit an aspect of the vertical game market that first exploded with Facebook, then mobile.

Laurel is a feminist, with all the problems and issues that entails, but she was not only a legitimate, if pedestrian game developer, she was not at all interested with the rest of the game industry, let alone interested in trying to ruin it. Even the troubled transvestite who calls himself Spacekatgal is more interested in selling his own game than in interfering with other games, his crusade against Assassin's Creed notwithstanding. But the likes of Anita Sarkeesian fall squarely into Dalrock's second group, as she

is a parasite whose primary motivation is to invade the male space and destroy it.

Is it "the curse of Eve"? Is it some yet-to-be explained female pathology? Who knows. But it is a repeatedly observable phenomenon.

Girls in Games: setting the record straight

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2014

The constant media reports that women are just as likely to be gamers is bewildering to any genuine gamer. Where are they all? The truth is that it is nothing more than the usual media spinning the facts into a seriously distorted fiction. Consider this summary of last year's NPD survey:

PC gamers are just as likely to be men as they are women, with 51 percent and 49 percent, respectively. They tend to be older, with an average age of 38 years, and affluent, with an average household income of \$69k. Gender differences become apparent by type of gamer: Heavy Core and Light Core are comprised mainly of men while Casual PC gamers are overwhelmingly female.

Talk about burying the lead! Casual PC gamers are not, and have never been, considered "gamers". Yes, they play games. So does Grandma and her bridge club. They're not gamers either.

The summary by The Escapist [was more precise](#):

Core Gamers Mostly Male, Casual Gamers Mostly Female, Says NPD

Market research firm the NPD Group (who you may know as the guys who provide sales numbers for games every month) has conducted a large-scale survey of American PC gamers, and come up with some interesting observations. The 6,225 members survey were split into three groups - Heavy Core, Light Core, and Casual. Heavy Core gamers play "core" games for five or more hours per week, while Light Core gamers still enjoy core games, but do so for less than five hours a week, and Casual gamers

only play non-core games. The survey found that the majority of gamers in the two "core" groups were male, while the casual group was "overwhelmingly female."

Just FYI, In order to qualify as a core gamer for the survey, respondents had to currently play Action/Adventure, Fighting, Flight, Massively Multi-Player (MMO), Racing, Real Time Strategy, Role-Playing, Shooter, or Sport games on a PC/Mac.

The largest segment is Casual at 56 percent, with Light Core at 24 percent, and Heavy Core at 20 percent. Though Heavy Core is the smallest segment, they spend a significantly higher number of hours gaming in an average week, and have spent roughly twice as much money in the past 3 months on physical or digital games for the computer than Casual PC gamers. Of all the participants surveyed, 51% were male and 49% were female.

Unfortunately, no actual breakdown by sex was provided, but we can work it out, depending upon what percentage you reasonably consider to be "overwhelming". I'll try 90 percent, although I suspect it might actually be higher.

$0.56 \times 0.9 = .504$. Hmm, that won't work, because 50.4 percent is higher than the 49 percent female respondents reported. Perhaps Literally Wu was surveyed? Let's back "overwhelming" down to 85 percent. 0.56×0.85 is 0.476, which is at least statistically possible.

That means that if only 15 percent of casual gamers are male, the MAXIMUM number of Heavy Core female gamers are 0.62 percent of the population. $.014 \times .44 = 0.00616$.

Ignore women in public

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 29, 2014

That's the short-sighted lesson [being pushed](#) by the mainstream media today:

A 24-year-old aspiring actress has been filmed being catcalled 108 times as she strolled around New York City - even though she was wearing a plain T-shirt, jeans and sneakers. Shoshana Roberts, a graduate of Kutztown University in Pennsylvania, was captured on a hidden camera by her friend, Rob Bliss, as she walked through the city's streets. Over a ten-hour period, she was pelted with dozens of unsolicited comments, including: 'What's up beautiful?', 'Hey baby', 'Smile' and 'Have a nice evening darling'.

Unsolicited compliments and greetings? It's almost rape! It's worse than the Holocaust!

"Miss Roberts wrote: "This happens daily to so many people. We don't put up with harassment in school, at home, or at work, so why should we have to put up with it on the street?"

She's right. They shouldn't. So, the next time a strong, independent woman you don't know looks to you for help in public, just smile, tell her you don't harass women, and walk away. And if she tries to talk to you, tell her to stop harassing you.

The ironic thing is that these men have it all wrong anyhow. They'd be much more likely to get a response from her if they glanced at her and laughed, rolled their eyes, or sniffed dismissively. Street neg, one might say.

Alpha is good for you

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 30, 2014

It should be interesting to see the various heads exploding [if this study is successfully replicated](#):

Sleeping with more than 20 women protects men against prostate cancer, a study has suggested. Men who had slept with more than 20 women lowered their risk of developing cancer by almost one third, and were 19 per cent less likely to develop the most aggressive form.... But when asked whether public health authorities should recommend men to sleep with many women in their lives Dr Parent added: "We're not there yet."

I'm just a little curious about how sleeping with all these women is supposed to bolster a man's health. I mean, surely one has to have sex with them in order to obtain the purported beneficial effects for one's prostate, right?

Anyhow, I suspect that the effects of female promiscuity will prove to be, as in the case of homosexual men, a net negative. Unless, of course, a specifically targeting proves to be beneficial for breast cancer. And really, a girl can never be too careful.

Do women make better decisions?

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2014

It depends entirely upon [your definition of "better"](#):

Mara Mather, a cognitive neuroscientist at the University of Southern California, and Nichole R. Lighthall, a cognitive neuroscientist now at Duke University, are two of the many researchers who have found that under normal circumstances, when everything is low-key and manageable, men and women make decisions about risk in similar ways. We gather the best information we can, we weigh potential costs against potential gains, and then we choose how to act. But add stress to the situation — replicated in the lab by having participants submerge their hands in painfully cold, 35-degree water — and men and women begin to part ways.

Dr. Mather and her team taught people a simple computer gambling game, in which they got points for inflating digital balloons. The more they inflated each balloon, the greater its value, and the risk of popping it. When they were relaxed, men and women took similar risks and averaged a similar number of pumps. But after experiencing the cold water, the stressed women stopped sooner, cashing out their winnings and going with the more guaranteed win. Stressed men did just the opposite. They kept pumping — in one study averaging about 50 percent more pumps than the women — and risking more. In this experiment, the men's risk-taking earned them more points. But that wasn't always the case.

In another experiment, researchers asked participants to draw cards from multiple decks, some of which were safe, providing frequent small rewards, and others risky, with infrequent but

bigger rewards. They found that the most stressed men drew 21 percent more cards from the risky decks than from the safe ones, compared to the most stressed women, losing more over all.

Across a variety of gambles, the findings were the same: Men took more risks when they were stressed. They became more focused on big wins, even when they were costly and less likely.

Levels of the stress hormone cortisol appear to be a major factor, according to Ruud van den Bos, a neurobiologist at Radboud University in the Netherlands. He and his colleagues have found that the tendency to take more risks when under pressure is stronger in men who experience a larger spike in cortisol. But in women he found that a slight increase in cortisol seemed actually to improve decision-making performance. But the closer the women got to the stressful event, the better their decision making became. Stressed women tended to make more advantageous decisions, looking for smaller, surer successes. Not so for the stressed men. The closer the timer got to zero, the more questionable the men's decision making became, risking a lot for the slim chance of a big achievement.

What the researchers failed to note is that this actually explains why there are so few female entrepreneurs and why it is much more often men who become very wealthy. The higher the risk, the more likely you are to lose everything, but the higher the potential reward. It's not an accident that many of the most wealthy men have gained, lost, and recovered, large fortunes. Unless your plan is to inherit wealth, accepting high levels of risk is the only way to become very wealthy.

So, what this means is that we could probably use more women in finance and fewer women in technology. We want people chasing risk in startups. We don't want them chasing it in banks.

The science behind The Dunham Horror

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 02, 2014

Science is gradually confirming what anyone who pays attention to the way left-liberals live has known all along:

A wide range of brain regions contributed to the prediction of political ideology (Figure 3A), including those known from past work to be involved in the processing and interoception of disgust and other stimuli with negative affective valence, but also those involved in more basic aspects of attentive sensory processing: we found regions known to be involved in disgust recognition [17, 36, 37, 38] (e.g., insula, basal ganglia, and amygdala), perception of bodily signals [39] (e.g., insula), the experience of physical/social pain [40] or observing others in pain [41] (e.g., S2, insula, PAG, and thalamus), and emotion regulation [42] (e.g., DLPFC, insula, amygdala, and pre-SMA), along with regions involved in information integration [43] (e.g., thalamus and amygdala), attention [43, 44] (e.g., amygdala, IPL, FFG, STG/MTG), memory retrieval [44, 45] (e.g., hippocampus, amygdala, and IPL), and also inhibitory control [46] (e.g., IFG, DLPFC, and pre-SMA), perhaps to suppress innate responses. Although our results suggest that disgusting pictures evoke very different emotional processing in conservatives and liberals, it will take a range of targeted studies in the future to tease apart the separate contribution of each brain circuit.

We proposed that conservatives, compared to liberals, have greater negativity bias [13], which includes both disgusting and threatening conditions in our study. Our finding that only disgusting pictures, especially in the animal-reminder category,

differentiate conservatives from liberals might be indicative of a primacy for disgust in the pantheon of human aversions, but it is also possible that this result is due to the fact that, compared to threat, disgust is much easier to evoke with visual images on a computer screen.

Translated from the jargon, what that means is that there is solid scientific grounds for believing that leftists are too stupid to understand potential threats and too filthy to be repulsed by disgusting things.

Which one hardly needs any scientific evidence to correctly conclude as simple observation of the behavior of most left-liberals is sufficient to prove the case beyond any shadow of a reasonable doubt.

I had previously recommended that Lena Dunham be harpooned and processed for oil, but now I think that she may have some additional utility to science before her Innsmouth genes come to the fore and she shambles off to join the shoggoths deep under the sea. It seems to me that we could measure units of disgust in terms of a Dunham scale, similar to the Kelvin scale, with the null point absolute zero indicating a perfect Dunhamian left-liberal who is completely inert and incapable of being disgusted by anything except someone failing to toe the politically correct line du jour.

Stop telling women to smile

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 03, 2014

The fierce moral urgency of [telling men when they may, and may not, speak](#):

I created "Stop Telling Women to Smile," a street art series, to speak back to the men who harass me. The work began as way to tell my story, but it has grown to reflect the stories of many other women.

While I think that the law has its place in helping keep women safe, I don't think this is an issue that will be solved by assigning it to the police. Because police sexually harass women, too. Some women are wary of bringing the police into their communities because of fears of brutality and profiling.

We don't want to criminalize men. We want simply to walk down the street, and live our lives without the constant verbal harassment and abuse. We want to be treated as people who are outside because we have lives to live and business to handle – not as decoration. This will happen when men acknowledge their privilege, pay heed to the realities of women and begin to police themselves.

So, some women want to criminalize men talking to women in public, while the more moderate women merely want them to voluntarily lose their voices. Meanwhile, in #GamerGate, women are angry because other men don't want anything to do with them.

It's almost as if there is no pleasing them.

I have to admit, I have never in my life told a stranger to smile. I can't

imagine giving a quantum of a damn whether some woman I don't know smiles or not. For the most part, I ignore women in public entirely; in general, it has been much more common for them to approach me than the other way around. As this poor, abused gentleman found when he tried to simply walk around New York City minding his own business.



3 Hours Of "Harassment" In NYC!

Internal inconsistencies

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 04, 2014

How, exactly, do the feminists and pinkshirts propose solving [this "problem"](#)?

Women fighting for a broader presence in the upper levels of management face at least one very personal obstacle: Most workers don't want them there. Only one-fifth of people surveyed by Gallup this week said they preferred a female boss over a man. One-third preferred a male boss, and the rest had no preference.

The survey, which collected responses from 1,032 adults living in the U.S., found women were more likely than men to want a male boss: 39 percent of women wanted to be led by a man, compared with 26 percent of men.

In the 60 years that Gallup has conducted this survey, women have never preferred a female boss.

Women are MORE LIKELY than men to want a male boss. As ever, feminism is riven by its internal inconsistencies. If women don't want female bosses, then how can any true feminist support the idea that there should be more of them? Surely feminism can't be about forcing things they don't want on women.

To the Game-aware, there is no dichotomy. Women are intra-sex competitive and both the female boss and the female underling see the other as her rival for male attention in the office. Furthermore, it is more difficult for a female worker to secure her position under a female superior

than under a male one.

That was a rhetorical question, by the way. The answer, as always, is more education to rid those women holding the wrong position of their false consciousness.

Cancel this blog

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2014

Science declares Game has it all wrong, as social scientists have discovered that [women prefer humble men](#) to arrogant bad boys:

Cocky, bad guys may usually get the girl in the movies but the same isn't true in real life, according to new research. It showed that being humble is the key to marking yourself out as a good romantic partner while arrogance and egotism are turn-offs, it found....

The research, published in the Journal of Positive Psychology, involved three studies carried out by Dr Van Tongeren and colleagues. In the first study, 41 students created dating profiles and answered personality questions in the belief that others would see their results and they would look at other students' profiles. Both male and female participants gave significantly higher ratings to the humble person and were more likely to want them to see their own profile, give them their phone number and meet them.

The second study, involving 133 students, was similar but varied the language used to describe a potential date in the profile, rather than using numbers to rate humility. For example, the humble profile stated 'other people say I'm smart, but I don't like the attention', while the other read 'I'm a really good student and pretty smart...I guess it just comes naturally.'

Again, both men and women preferred the humble profile as a potential date to the profile that suggested arrogance.

I suspect the study would have been considerably more reliable if they had followed it up and researched precisely with whom these women who claim to be turned off by arrogance and egotism are actually having sex and what sort of men they are. As it stands, all the studies do is underline a fundamental mantra of Game: never pay any attention to what a woman tells you about female sexual preferences, including her own.

Invading male spaces

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 06, 2014

Is there no end to their evil? Stop Pinktober now!



Bill Burr: Women Want To Ruin The NFL! | CONAN on TBS

Women will never be regarded as equal as long as they continue to insist on invading male spaces, thereby tacitly admitting their intrinsic dissatisfaction with inferior female and mixed-sex spaces. There is nothing that demonstrates the female belief in male superiority more clearly than their inability to stop pestering men engaged in male activities.

The interesting thing is that European men are FAR more masculine than American men in this regard, American illusions about European effeminacy notwithstanding. It would be UNTHINKABLE for a woman to intrude the post-game Friday night dinners, virtually no women even come to watch the games despite the fact that the various soccer fields where most of the athletic men over 30 are to be found.

The interesting thing is that in some European countries, you won't even see women in the restaurants on Friday nights. That's the night for the men to get together with their male friends; Saturday night is when couples go on dates.

Avoid the Human Black Hole

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 07, 2014

Heartiste provides [some useful red flags](#):

Some other forms of female attention whoring are:

- Cutting into conversations with a frequency and assumed authority that could be described as pathological.*
- Evincing an astounding lack of self-awareness or humility.*
- An inability to listen while simultaneously demanding rapt attention from her human sounding boards.*
- A facility tossing out breezy insults that stands in stark contrast to her thin-skinned pique when she perceives herself being attacked.*
- A curious lack of fulfillment when she receives the attention she was goading, and a spiral of excitement when her attention seeking is ignored or cavalierly dismissed.*
- A preternatural talent for getting into “scrapes” and making “scenes” where she is cast, yet again, as the wholly innocent flashpoint of the drama that magically follows her everywhere.*
- Aggravating her mark to the point of exasperation or even anger. An attention whore prefers positive attention but will take negative attention if the former isn't possible to bait.*

All women appreciate and seek male attention, but there is a difference between attention-seeking, which is normal behavior, and attention-whoring, which is not. It's vital to learn the difference, because no one man is ever capable of providing an attention whore with the constant attention that she craves.

For me, the most important signifier is an inability to listen. If a woman asks you a question, then can't even manage to listen to any answer in more depth than "yes" or "no", you probably don't want to take the risk of involving yourself with her. I, personally, don't waste my time on attention whores, as there are few things on the planet less interesting than human black holes.

Lest you think we jest

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 09, 2014

The SJWs, which is to say the feminist pinkshirts and their pink knight allies, really are out to destroy everything and remake it in their image:

When people think of 'gamers,' I want them to think of feminism."

- @ChrisWarcraft

To which I responded firmly: No. Keep your politics out of our games.

Sic semper militus pallidus

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2014



Man smacks the soul out of girl on the NY Subway

Notice how idiot white knights will attempt to defend women from the consequences of their actions even when the woman *initiates the violence*. And notice how the woman is dumb enough to attack a man twice her size. She was very lucky he used an open hand instead of going Ray Rice on her chin.

The double standard

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 11, 2014



I think my favorite part is the explanation. "What are the numerical digits...?"

Nothing trumps the Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 14, 2014

Not freedom, not religion, and apparently, **not science either**:

I don't care if you landed a spacecraft on a comet, your shirt is sexist and ostracizing. That's one small step for man, three steps back for humankind.

Back from what? That is the question the SJW feminists never want to answer. We know they don't actually care about equality. We know they don't actually care about fairness. So what is it that they want?

The answer is always the same: more. Women will cast down the foundations of science, they will destroy the Church, they will cast down Western civilization itself rather than give up their Quest for More.

SJW parenting

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 15, 2014

Ye cats. One would call it a complete fathering fail, except one can't honestly call it "fathering":

"Kid called me out on Twitter last night for something she considered sexist. Proud of her; happy to have raised her so she knew she could."

- John Scalzi

And when his daughter turns out to be a miserable thought-policing trainwreck who can't find a man to put up with her nagging SJW ways, no doubt Gamma Dad will blame sexism and those evil men who fail to properly appreciate the boundless joys of feminism. How low does a gamma male have to go in order to publicly supplicate to *his own daughter*?

No wonder young women raised by godless parents are increasingly turning to Islam. Nothing disgusts women more than weak and spineless men. Teaching girls to point and shriek at offenses they manufacture themselves is not how you raise strong, self-confident daughters who will one day make happy wives and contented mothers.

It is, to the contrary, how you create the very worst human beings on the planet.

Gamma delusion bubble

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 16, 2014

Apparently a quote from this blog is listed on Fundies Say The Darndest Things as [one of their Top 100 quotes](#): *"I don't believe I could recommend this as a strategy for most men, but it is surely educational to learn that raping and killing a woman is demonstrably more attractive to women than behaving like a gentleman. And women, before all the inevitable snowflaking commences, please note that there is absolutely nothing to argue about here. It is an established empirical fact. I would go so far to argue that if you are being introduced to a woman you find attractive, she will be more attracted to you if you slap her in the face without warning and walk away without explanation than if you smile and tell her that you are very pleased to meet her. Now this, being a mere hypothesis, can be argued. And tested, if you're feeling especially scientific this weekend."*



Many of the reactions of the SJW girls and Gammas are, of course amusing, beginning with this one: *"There is totally something to argue here. For one it seems like you're generalizing a significant part of the human population, for the other you're not even providing any proof to*

your ABSOLUTELY HAIR-BRAINED theory." Well, yes, hence the term "hypothesis". And science deals in evidence, not proofs; that is logic. But what I find particularly amusing is their desperate need to believe, contra the readily available evidence, that I look something like the picture to the left, which to be honest looks a lot more like a younger, thinner version of most of the male members of the SFWA. Except Diaper Boy has better hair.



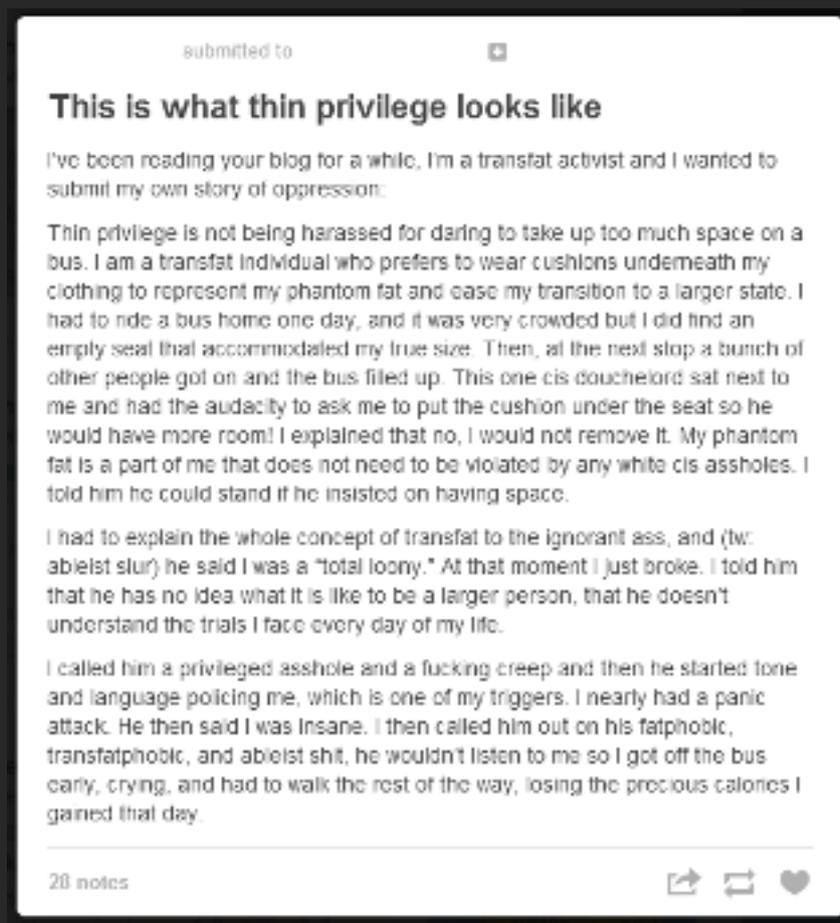
Nor does it ever seem to occur to them to think that perhaps my statements about women are an informed opinion. I mean guys who have record contracts at the age of 22 usually have a lot of trouble finding women to date, right? And strangely enough, they never seem to have anything to say about my actual appearance. I wonder why that might be?

The Tragedy of the Trans-Commons

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 17, 2014

As a transage activist, I couldn't help but shed a tear after reading this tragic account of the terrible suffering of a transfat individual publicly harassed and abused by a transphobic cismorph exercising his thin privilege.



They're not really laughing

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 19, 2014

Like SJWs and feminists, women often like to spin the public narrative in order to try to prevent men [from learning from positive examples](#)



This text message is being passed around, supposedly because it is so hilarious. And while it does sound a little strange to hear a man complaining about his girlfriend being rude to his cat, let's look at the complaints:

1. She won't admit she's dating him in public. That alone is a good reason to dump her; indeed, given that, he doesn't even owe her an explanation. If they're not in a relationship, then he can (and probably should) walk away in silence.
2. She doesn't bring him as her date to social event. That's just a different facet of the first point.
3. Okay, that's funny. But who wants to be with someone who dislikes their pet? I wouldn't have dated anyone who didn't harbor the appropriate admiration for my vizsla.
4. If you're not a woman's priority, she's probably having sex with someone else. Also a legitimate reason.
5. Most men dislike women swearing like a sailor. This is a perfectly good reason for dumping a woman.
6. This is also a good reason to decline a relationship with a woman. If she won't come clean, then the appropriate assumption is that she is a slut and the probabilities of a successful long-term relationship are lower than the norm.

This guy obviously did the right thing in nexting this woman. The only mistake he made was bothering to tell her why. The next time a woman complains about a man not telling her why he's not interested in her any more, just reference the way that this man's reasons were made public and mocked.

Besides, it's a basic principle of Game to never explain your reasons to a woman. Reasons and justifications are ammunition. The more her mind is spinning and inventing various explanations for your actions, the better. The correct thing to do is to simply say, "I don't think this is working, I don't want to continue this anymore." Leave it at that. If she presses, just say, "No, I don't see any point in discussing it to death. It's done."

It is remarkably true-to-life

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 20, 2014

Barbie: Computer Engineer



She then proceeds to give her computer a virus while failing to email her design ideas to the boys who must help her, and can't figure out to reboot her computer. If that's not bad enough, she also puts a virus on Skipper's laptop, losing all her important homework files.

And yes, there's more — a whole lot, including a scene where the boys tell Barbie she can fix things faster if they help, and the end where Barbie takes the credit for all the work she didn't do and gets extra credit to boot: 'I guess I can be a computer engineer!' says Barbie happily.'

That is actually pretty much how one of the two female computer engineers "worked" at the first company I worked for. She was finally let go about five years later, when a department review turned up the remarkable fact that she had NEVER finished a single assignment over the entire term of her employment. Literally NONE of them. She would basically ask the different male programmers for help on different pieces of it, then try to kludge them together unsuccessfully until she managed to get herself transferred to a different project. Rinse and repeat.

Dr. Helen saw #GamerGate coming

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 21, 2014

It's related to a section of *Men on Strike* that was influenced by this blog. She [writes](#):

Perhaps what the reader is observing in Gamergate and Shirtgate is that the geeks involved not only don't have the social conditioning to "make nice" but that they have less to lose than conformists such as the media or feminists who need other women and men to join their worldview.

Women give them more trouble than they give to typical alpha guys and with fewer women available to them, it makes it less appealing to conform in order to get more women. What's the point? In addition, as Vox points out, they have their games and other things that matter more to occupy their time and don't need the reinforcement of the society (and women) to function in their world.

Games have long been an escape from women and social pressure for many young men, so it should surprise no one that they aren't particularly keen on seeing their retreat invaded by the very things from which they are escaping.

When people ask a gamma or an omega if he wouldn't rather be out and about "with a real girl" instead of playing games, they should first keep in mind what sort of "real girl" is probably on offer for him. And considering the alternatives, who can truly blame him if he looks at his choices and decides that games and porn are genuinely the better option.

Post-relationship omegas

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 22, 2014

A commenter at Instapundit's [explains his lack of interest](#) in the opposite sex:

Originally, the geeks of the world (or at least the Western world) were not so much on strike as they were being willfully excluded from polite society. A reciprocating circle of cause and effect meant that slightly-weird people were socially alienated, which resulted in an even deeper retreat into the things that made them slightly-weird to begin with. Yet, with any given one of them, they would have jumped at the chance to be "normal", to not be alienated, to have a girlfriend or wife, and so on. Alienation was a punishment that they all hoped in their secret heart would one day end.

More often, now, I see the socially alienated begin to shift toward the idea that even if they were to be invited back to "normal" society, and have their stigma erased or diminished, they see the cost of that to be too great to consider. They no longer want to be unalienated. They are increasingly resentful of their treatment and increasingly critical of the flaws of the society from which they were forced to retreat in the first place.

Used to be that any pretty girl could bat her eyelashes and any given nerd would jump to her will. There are still plenty of people like that, but more and more geeks are starting to laugh in their faces instead.

The longer that women delay marriage and ride the ALPHA carousel, the harder it is for BETA males to deny what their prospective mates have been doing and the longer they have to become accustomed to their alienation. So, it should be no surprise that they are becoming less and less interested in acting as a safe landing zone for the carousel jumpers.

Women HATE making decisions

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2014

This study about [the link between job authority and female depression](#) should come as no surprise to anyone who is familiar with Game or has ever worked for a woman. I've had three female superiors in my life, and as managers, they ranged from decent to fairly good. But none of them were very comfortable making decisions; their favorite conclusion always seemed to be tabling the matter for further discussion at the next meeting.

According to Pudrovská, who co-authored the study with Amelia Karraker, an assistant professor in the Department of Human Development and Family Studies at Iowa State University, women without job authority exhibit slightly more symptoms of depression on average than men without job authority. But among people with the ability to hire, fire and influence pay, women typically exhibit many more symptoms of depression than men.

“What’s striking is that women with job authority in our study are advantaged in terms of most characteristics that are strong predictors of positive mental health,” said Pudrovská. “These women have more education, higher incomes, more prestigious occupations, and higher levels of job satisfaction and autonomy than women without job authority. Yet, they have worse mental health than lower-status women.”

Once more, we see that the push to make women more like men is actually destructive, not only of society, but of the very women involved.

GAME OBSERVATION: if you have a female superior, one of the best ways to ensure your job security and become a pet employee is to let her

offload the decision-making onto you. Give her an inch and the chances are very high that she'll take a mile and thank you for it. Begin your suggestions with statements such as: "it's apparent that the optimal way" and "it seems to me the only possible thing". The idea is to always point to one, and only one option, and portray it as if it is not a choice, but an inevitability. No decision necessary.

Do NOT try this with weak male superiors. They will tend to go directly against you if they feel pushed.

Because they can

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 25, 2014

It's not exactly a mystery why **more men are turning to prostitution**:

Last week, a report revealed that 1 in 10 British men have paid for sex. Find that shocking? Then try this for size: the same report, pulled from a total of over 6,000 men aged 16-74, also found that those most likely to have paid for sex in the last five years are single men aged 25 to 34.

The research – conducted by University College London and the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine and published in the journal Sexually Transmitted Infections – led lead researcher Dr Cath Mercer of UCL to conclude: "The picture that emerges does not necessarily fit the stereotype of the lonely older man ... men who pay for sex are more likely to be young professionals."

There are a whole combination of factors at work here:

1. Postchristian society removes any moral sanction on men preferring prostitutes to amateurs.
2. The sexual liberation means more women offering their charms to fewer men.
3. Feminism and obesity making women less attractive to men.
4. Porn causing men to be bored by the appearances and conventional sex practices available from average women.

I was surprised that the number was only one in ten.

Grand scale entryism

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 26, 2014

It's hardly surprising that Germany's first female chancellor is now trying to require Germany's corporations [to employ female figureheads](#).

Chancellor Angela Merkel's coalition parties agreed on Tuesday to a draft law that would force Germany's leading listed companies to allocate 30 percent of the seats on non-executive boards to women from 2016 onward. Although Europe's biggest economy has a female leader and roughly 40 percent of the cabinet is female, women still are under-represented in business life. Among the 30 largest companies on Germany's blue-chip DAX index, women occupied only 7 percent of executive board seats and barely 25 percent of supervisory board seats by the end of June, according to the DIW economic think-tank.

At least that should help with the problem of German ubercompetitiveness. Business success is nothing that a well-staffed HR department can't slow down considerably in a relatively short time.

The systematic demolition of a feminist

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 27, 2014

In which [Nero fact-rapes Anita Sarkeesian](#), then metaphorically eviscerates her, puts her intestines through a woodchopper, pours gasoline over her corpse, and sets it on fire:

Feminists say they want to help women, but it's always someone else—in the gaming world, usually a man—who gets their wallet out to do it.

In reality, it's not women that some gamers have a problem with: it's people like Sarkeesian and McIntosh. They have claimed hatred of them and people like them is tantamount to hatred of women. But it isn't. People don't hate Anita Sarkeesian because she's a woman: they hate her because they see her as a disingenuous, divisive, sociopathic opportunist.

Prominent feminists and feminist journalists have offered compelling critiques of Sarkeesian's work. Much of what is erroneously characterised as "abuse" is in fact merely robust criticism of Sarkeesian's ideas—ideas she refuses to debate. Sarkeesian, uniquely in the sphere of public intellectuals, refuses to subject her pontifications to critique. She censors comments not because they are insulting or distasteful but because they reveal structural weaknesses in her arguments. This is not the manner of an academic, aspirant or otherwise, worth listening to.

It is in this respect that her professorial aspirations, and those of her writer and producer, reach dizzying heights of absurdity, beyond even those of her laugh-a-minute Master's thesis.

Universities are places of learning and debate, but Sarkeesian is a broadcaster, not an interlocutor. So radically anxious is she about the substance of her arguments and so vulnerable is she to accusations of sensational cherry-picking, she has not accepted a single invitation to debate her theories.

Note: Nero has not *actually* committed any violence against the woman, it's just that after reading the entire piece in its ruthless entirety, it rather feels like he has.

Yeah, it's not the dolls

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 28, 2014

It is remarkable what lengths some women will go to in order to blame anything but themselves for [the lack of male interest](#) in them:

Victoria Andrews, 22, says she is unable to get a boyfriend. She puts the blame on her 51-strong collection of reborn dolls. Obsession began at the age of 16 when she spotted some online. Works evenings in a local pub to pay for her growing collection. Lives with her parents to free up more money to spend on them.

My suspicion is that it is more the fact that she is more than 50 pounds overweight.

It's pretty simple, ladies. Men are not attracted to fat women. If you want more male attention, lose weight and grow your hair. If you want less male attention, gain weight and cut off your hair. It's really not that complicated.

It's rather like the gammas who have a thousand-and-one theories for why the girl they like isn't interested in them. It's usually pretty simple. You're fat, you're ugly, or you're a spineless coward. Stop whining about the fact that the opposite sex notices your shortcomings and do something about them.

Statistics and the slut

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2014

Forget the diseases, abortion, alpha widowhood, and walking baggage. Chief among the risks of marrying a well-used woman is [a 4x greater chance of divorce](#).

Social conservatives are often described as hateful and misogynist for railing against promiscuity, but the statistics don't lie. Marriages in which the wife was a virgin have an 80% chance of succeeding, while the figure for brides who have had 15 or more premarital partners is just 20%.

However, this strong correlation doesn't necessarily mean that the wife being a slut is a primary causal factor in divorce. It could merely be a symptom of higher rank men marrying younger, inexperienced women and lower value men "wifing up those sluts" and marrying older, more experienced women as so many are urging them to do.

But it is one HELL of a correlation.

Gamma is more than a weight problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 30, 2014

This study has a few interesting [socio-sexual implications](#):

In a new study, European researchers found obese women had more trouble finding a sexual partner than their normal-weight counterparts, though the same wasn't true for obese men, and were four times as likely to have an unplanned pregnancy. Fat men also reported a higher rate of erectile dysfunction.

Experts interviewed more than 12,000 French men and women aged 18 to 69 about their sexual experiences and analyzed the results based on their Body Mass Index.

Obese women were 30% less likely than normal-weight women to have had a sexual partner in the last year. In comparison, there was little difference among obese men and normal-weight men as to whether they found a sexual partner.

Several interesting conclusions can be drawn from this:

- Low-rank women are more likely to seize the opportunity to get pregnant when one presents itself. 300 percent more indicates more than carelessness is involved here.
- Men really don't like fatties.
- Normal-weight gammas behavior is as problematic and unattractive to women as obesity.

Think about that last point. Behavior is so important to women that a lack of Game will sabotage your prospects with them as badly as being obese. After all, what does it matter if an Omega is fat or skinny? He isn't going to be having any sexual encounters with women either way.

Oh, and there is one more point. As far as the media is concerned, men don't really exist. The headline is: "Obesity can sink your sex life". Which, according to the study, is true, as long as you're a woman.

The UVA rape hoax

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 01, 2014

People are beginning to [question the narrative](#):

Journalists who contemplate such matters are now wondering whether the incredible Rolling Stone story about the gang rape of a University of Virginia student is just that: not credible.

Last week, I wrote that the breathtaking story was an indictment of the university's feeble attempts to address the so-called campus sexual assault crisis. For me, the lesson is clear: Rape is a serious crime, not an academic infraction. The police—and only the police—are equipped to deal with it. "The best way to confront campus rape is to treat the issue with the seriousness it deserves and make violent crime the business of the normal criminal justice system," I wrote.

I didn't question the incident itself, because my point stands regardless. Making universities investigate and adjudicate rape—something that both federal and state governments are pushing—is the wrong approach, and what happened at UVA is just one example of why that's the case.

Unless, of course, it didn't happen. Then it would be an example of something else, entirely.

I can tell you right now that it is a hoax, it never happened, and no one is going to end up being charged with a crime over this unless it is the woman who falsely cried rape. One of the advantages of being a fiction editor is that you see a wide range of fiction, from the very good to the very bad. And most people write very bad fiction, the chief hallmark of which is that it is heavily reliant upon things they have seen on television

or in the movies.

It's something you can usually recognize too, when they write people saying things in precisely the same way you see the dialogue on a TV show. It rings false, because no one actually talks like that. Even in the brief description provided in the excerpt from the Rolling Stone article, it is readily apparent that the dialogue being reported is fake, and not only fake, but incompetently faked.

You may as well shut down

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2014

Any men's association as soon as you [permit female members](#):

A coeducational Princeton University eating club has removed two officers from their posts after they sent out emails ridiculing women, in one including a sexually explicit photograph.

The first email, dated Oct. 12, showed a woman engaged in a sex act with a man in one of the public spaces of the club, Tiger Inn. It was sent out by Adam Krop, the club's vice president, to all the names on a club-wide mailing list, and it was accompanied by a crude joke and a reference to the woman as an "Asian chick."

Later that night Andrew Hoffenberg, the treasurer, sent an email to the same list regarding a lecture by the Princeton alumna whose lawsuit forced eating clubs to admit women. "Ever wonder who we have to thank (blame) for gender equality," the email began. "Looking for someone to blame for the influx of girls? Come tomorrow and help boo Sally Frank."

The Princeton Police Department said last month that it was investigating the first email to determine if a crime had been committed, either in the act itself or the distribution of an explicit photograph, which is illegal in New Jersey without the consent of the people pictured. But Sgt. Steve Riccitello, the public information officer, described the case on Monday as "pretty much on hold until a victim comes forward."

It is time for college men to start rushing - and thereby destroying - women's sororities and other all-female groups. Women aren't going to start leaving men's associations and organizations in peace until men start methodically destroying their own single-sex enclaves, using the very weapons that women have devised.

“After carefully listening to all sides — and to you,” the board wrote, “it is clear to us that the actions taken by Adam Krop and Drew Hoffenberg in the second week of October were offensive, disrespectful and in direct violation of our core values. This afternoon we asked Adam and Drew to step down as vice president and treasurer.” The letter announced additional measures, including “a slate of officers that is more balanced by gender” and “a safe process for members to report incidents or concerns.”

Every male member of that group should respond by resigning. Tiger Inn is just another casualty of SJW entryism.

No books "for boys"

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2014

One gets the impression that someone at the publishing company was rather eager to stop marketing their books to boys, considering that it took but a single letter to get them to comply:

A school girl in California has managed to convince a publisher that it isn't only boys who are interested in insects.

Parker Dains, seven, from Milpitas in California, wrote to Abdo Publishing after she discovered that the Biggest, Baddest Book of Bugs that she was reading was part of a series called the Biggest, Baddest Books for Boys. She told her local paper the Milpitas Post: "It made me very unhappy. I was like, 'What the?' I said, 'Dad we have to do something quickly.'"

So she wrote to Abdo, telling the publisher that "I really enjoyed the section on Glow in the Dark bugs and the quizzes at the end", but that "when I saw the back cover title, it said 'Biggest Baddest Books for Boys' and it made me very unhappy. It made me very sad because there's no such thing as a boy book. You should change from 'Biggest, Baddest Books for Boys' into 'Biggest, Baddest Books for Boys and Girls' because some girls would like to be entomologists too."

According to the local paper, the publisher responded and told her she had made "a very good point". "After all, girls can like 'boy' things too," wrote Abdo, adding that it had "decided to take your advice".

Dains has since received an early delivery of the series, which is

now called simply Biggest, Baddest Books. "You can see that we dropped the 'For Boys' from the series name and we all agree here at Abdo that it was a very smart idea on your part. No other school, library or kid will be able to buy these books for another couple of months, so you are the first to read them," it wrote.

Now here is the punchline. Some of Abdo Publishing's other products:

Abdo & Daughters — Middle Grade Nonfiction

Grades 5–9 • High-interest and highly-informative titles for research and independent reading

Beautiful Me:

Essential Health: Strong Beautiful Girls

Cliques, Crushes, & True Friends:

Essential Health: Strong Beautiful Girls

Girl in the Mirror:

Essential Health: Strong Beautiful Girls

Girls Can Too

Girls to the Rescue

Girls' Golf

Girls' SportsZone

I'm sure we can all look forward to "Cliques, Crushes, & True Friends: Essential Health: Strong Beautiful Girls" being renamed "Cliques, Crushes, & True Friends: Essential Health: Strong Beautiful Girls and Boys".

Alpha Mail: Daughters of divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2014

BL asks about the risks of divorced parents:

I have a question for Alpha Game that I would be interested in your thoughts on. I think it is too politically incorrect to ask anyone else. I know that children of divorced parents have a higher chance of divorce. I was going to automatically eliminate all women who had divorced parents; however, I have been surprised at what a large percentage of women have divorced parents. Would you recommend avoiding all women with divorced parents or what criterion would you judge them on?

A lot of women do have divorced parents and it is definitely a strike against them. However, not all divorces are created alike. I would consider divorced parents to be more of a yellow light than a red flag; it's important to learn why the parents are divorced, when the parents divorced, and what her relationships with her parents are like.

For example, my parents are divorced. But they divorced long after my formative years, when I was in my late thirties, after their marriage was subjected to extreme situational stress. So my upbringing, and my psychological attitude towards marriage and family, is more or less identical to the average individual whose family is intact. This sort of thing is going to be true of some women.

Other mitigating factors:

- A good, healthy relationship with a father or step-father
- A large extended family

- Genuine (as opposed to cultural) Christianity
- Young parents married out of necessity
- Strong traditional orientation
- High level of domestic skill

Warning factors:

- Bitterness
- Feminism
- Anger at either parent
- Pride in mother's independence
- Promiscuity, drug use, or tattoos
- A tendency to be quarrelsome
- Predilection for romance novels and emoporn movies

Divorced parents are not an absolute red flag because we are not our parents, they are an influence, not a causal factor. But one should be quicker to next a woman whose parents are divorced than one would normally be and one should refrain from giving them any additional benefit of the doubt.

Don't pay much attention to her asserted opinion of divorce, unless she is convinced it was a good thing. Most women will talk about divorce being A Bad Thing, but that has very little significance with regards to the likelihood of her following her parents' example.

Five words, three lies

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 05, 2014

This article is not only blatantly dishonest, [it's openly misandrist](#):

They started in 2007 by forming a girls-only team. The girls that had previously watched from the sidelines were now in charge of everything. It didn't matter if they weren't good at soldering or didn't know how to fix a busted drivetrain. They had to figure it out.

The girls started working with a robot that the boys had initially built. Almost immediately, they solved problems that the boys couldn't. One example: the robot wouldn't drive straight. The boys tried to correct for this by over-steering, but it wasn't a real solution. The girls took the robot apart, identified a problem in the drivetrain, and fixed it. Now when the robot needed to operate autonomously, it could complete its tasks without of veering off course.

The girls' team travelled to San Diego to compete in Dean Kamen's FIRST robotics competition. The event is akin to a robot death match mashed up with a basketball tournament — robots have to dodge their opponents and score points by winning various games. The girls didn't make it to the finals, but it was one of the most memorable experiences of their lives. They developed competition strategies without loud-mouthed boys and repaired the robot on the fly without having to defer to the strongly held opinions of the male members of the team.

So, a man helped them improve a robot that the loud-mouthed, strongly opinionated boys built, and they lost. Amazing. If that's not evidence that we need more women in tech, and science, and games, I don't know what is!

How did I miss that?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 06, 2014

Another sign that the UVA rape case was a hoax from the start. I should have noticed this right away, considering that I attended a heavily Greek university where neither I nor my girlfriend were allowed to rush because our *first-semester* GPAs were too low.

Now, the "rape" supposedly took place during a fraternity party and was allegedly committed as a ritual fraternity rite by pledges *on September 28th* of that year. But what university Greek system has pledges at the beginning of the academic year? Not Bucknell. And not UVA either; Rush week there is [in February](#). To be even remotely credible, the fictional story would have needed to be set in February or March.

The reporter, Sabrina Rudin Erdely, went to Penn, so she should have known that. I'm guessing that she wasn't among the 25 percent of the student body who was involved with the Greek system there; it rather looks as if the story may have been the belated revenge of a GDI rejected by the Greeks on campus.

Some of these quotes about Erdely are amusing in light of the obvious calendar discrepancy:

For former editors and colleagues of Erdely, a University of Pennsylvania alumna who cut her teeth at Philadelphia Magazine in the 1990s, the backlash provoked immediate skepticism.

"She's one of the most thorough reporters I've ever worked with," said Eliot Kaplan, who hired Erdely at Philadelphia Magazine in 1994. "She's not a shortcut-taker - very precise, diligent."

Lisa DePaulo, a former colleague of Erdely's at Philadelphia Magazine and a writer at Bloomberg Politics, was incredulous about the attacks on Erdely's reporting. "As far as I know, there's never been a piece of hers that was sloppy," she said. "She's an absolute pro."

How inept are journalists when someone who is supposed to be particularly good can't even get THE TIME OF YEAR correct when attempting to pass off fiction as fact? She might have as reasonably claimed that "Jackie" was raped at a college Christmas party in July.

Feminism uber alles

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 07, 2014

In which one observes that **feminism is more important than religion and politics** combined to some women:

Hareidi women in Israel have begun an unprecedented campaign to have women candidates on the lists of religious parties for next March's early general election, media reported on Sunday.

"We want Hareidi women - five percent of the population - to have a say in the Knesset and demand that the heads of the Hareidi parties choose at least one candidate of their choice," activist Esty Reider-Indorsky, a driving force behind the move, told public radio.

However, the broadcaster reported that the leaders of the parties in question (Shas, with 11 of 120 seats in parliament) and United Torah Judaism (seven seats) have no intention of agreeing to the demand.

In a manifesto published on social networks online and supported by personalities including secular Israelis, the hareidi women say they are prepared to go as far as an election boycott.

"And we (women) represent half of the electorate," Reider-Indorsky told the station.

Notice that these women would rather sabotage the parties that supposedly represent their orthodox religious beliefs than abandon their feminist dedication to imposing nominal sexual equality on them. Shas and United Torah would do well to expel these activists now, if they have learned anything from the implosion of the Anglican and Episcopalian churches.

It's all about RAPE

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2014



Little known fact: An estimated 7 million women in America cry fake rape every single day. And white knights believe every single one of them.

Update: The Dunham Horror's publisher begins to back down from her "rape" story:

“As indicated on the copyright page of ‘Not That Kind of Girl’ by Lena Dunham, some names and identifying details in the book have been changed. The name ‘Barry’ referenced in the book is a pseudonym,” the publisher told TheWrap exclusively. “Random House, on our own behalf and on behalf of our author, regrets the confusion that has led attorney Aaron Minc to post on GoFundMe on behalf of his client, whose first name is Barry.”

Except, of course, the name isn't a "pseudonym", it's completely fictitious.

Bad habit or bad luck?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2014

It is alleged that the woman at the heart of Rolling Stone's UVA hoax [has a habit](#) of claiming to have been sexually assaulted.

Gotnews.com has obtained the rape obsessed Pinterest account of the 20-year-old girl at the center of the University of Virginia rape hoax. We can also confirm that Jackie Coakley has misled other students at both her high school and her college about her past sexual relations with men.

Coakley's social media postings (below) reveal a woman obsessed with rape and well aware of the political consequences of rape allegations. These reports confirm other reports in Talking Points Memo that Coakley made up key details of her alleged encounter at a University of Virginia fraternity. TPM had more details about Coakley lying on the night of her assault....

GotNews.com has also received word from two University of Virginia students that Coakley has lied about sexual assaults in the past. We will publish more about this past in the coming days. GotNews.com will also be offering a financial reward for credible evidence of other Coakley embellishments.

This doesn't necessarily mean that she wasn't attacked in some way. But it does tend to cast a considerable quantity of doubt on her claims.

Girls dig Dark Triad, sluts are crazy

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 09, 2014

Take a bow, Heartiste. Once more, [science underlines Game](#):

The “true confessions” of pickup artists that emerge from time to time in the media present stories of seduction from the mundane to the almost unbelievable. Pickup artists come in all shapes and sizes, as do their routines. You might think that you could never fall prey to such individuals' sleazy persuasion tactics because they seem so blatantly false. As a result, you feel confident that you'll know to resist the next one you might encounter.

A pickup artist is generally interested in having sex in one-night stands or hookups. Researchers who study these short-term pairings tend to focus on their consequences for longer-term mental health (Bersamin, et al., 2014). Those who conduct this research assume that both partners are interested in keeping the relationship as short and as sweet as possible. For example, in the Bersamin, et al. study of casual sex, the research team (of which I was a part) simply asked participants to report on the frequency of their involvement in casual sex. We then correlated these scores with indices of mental health, revealing that casual sex was indeed linked with lower mental health....

In the all-important personality domain, pickup artists showed specific traits, including antisocial tendencies. As predicted, they were also more likely to be narcissistic. Again, though, male and female pickup artists differed in some aspects of their personality profiles: Women who acted openly promiscuous, for example, were higher in psychopathy. Men high in Machiavellianism were more likely to adopt the tactic of not integrating partners into their lives.

This isn't surprising. I do find it interesting, however, as when I was forced to take a personality profile test for work, I tested high in narcissism and machiavellianism, but very low in psychopathy. Which, as it turns out, is the psychological profile to which women are most strongly drawn.

Of course, you don't see the feminist sites citing this piece to warn about the dangers of pick-up artists noting that it also demonstrates that women who engage in casual sex have "lower mental health" and are "higher in psychopath". In other words, the sluts are crazy. But who didn't already know that?

The Dunham Horror sticks to her fake story

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 10, 2014

Why she chose to lie about being raped and falsely identify a fellow graduate:

It has been almost a decade since I was sexually assaulted. It took me a long time to fully acknowledge what had happened and even longer to discuss it publicly, in the form of an essay in my book Not That Kind of Girl. When I finally decided to share my story, it had ambiguities and gray areas, because that's what I experienced, because that's what so many of us have experienced. As indicated in the beginning of the book, I made the choice to keep certain identities private, changing names and some descriptive details. To be very clear, "Barry" is a pseudonym, not the name of the man who assaulted me, and any resemblance to a person with this name is an unfortunate and surreal coincidence. I am sorry about all he has experienced.

Speaking out was never about exposing the man who assaulted me. Rather, it was about exposing my shame, letting it dry out in the sun. I did not wish to be contacted by him or to open a criminal investigation. I am in a loving and peaceful place in my life and I am not willing to sacrifice any more of it for this person I do not know, aside from one night I will never forget. That is my choice....

I was not naïve enough to believe the essay in my book would be met with pure empathy or wild applause. The topic of sexual assault is far more inflammatory and divisive than it should be, with tension building around definitions of consent, and fear ruling the dialogue. But I hoped beyond hope that the sensitive nature of the event would be honored, and that no one would

attempt to reopen these wounds or deepen my trauma.

But this did not prove to be the case. I have had my character and credibility questioned at every turn. I have been attacked online with violent and misogynistic language. Reporters have attempted to uncover the identity of my attacker despite my sincerest attempts to protect this information. My work has been torn apart in an attempt to prove I am a liar, or worse, a deviant myself. My friends and family have been contacted. Articles have heralded “Lena Dunham’s shocking confession.” I have been made to feel, on multiple occasions, as though I am to blame for what happened.

Well she is to blame what happened. She is a liar and a child molester. Who else is there to blame?

White knight... or black?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 11, 2014

Even feminists hate the idea of [monthly paid menstrual leave](#):

An idea so damaging to women, only a man could have dreamt it up: Catherine Ostler says top doctor's advice on 'menstrual leave' couldn't be more wrong.

Somewhere, surely, there must be a cigar-strewn cave where misogynistic men sit and concoct evil plans to get women out of the workplace and back into the kitchen. How else to explain the schemes that, on the face of it, look terribly sympathetic and female friendly, but are actually designed to ensure no rational person ever employs a woman again? Take, for example, the plotting that resulted in a woman's right not to tell her employer if or when she was coming back from her year-long maternity leave, making it impossible for firms to plan for either absence or return....

Gedis Grudzinkas, formerly of St Bartholemew's Hospital but now based in Harley Street, suggested that we poor pathetic women should receive 'menstrual leave'. He argued we should be entitled to up to three days' paid holiday — sorry, 'rest leave' — a month because of the bodily upheaval caused by period pains and menstrual tension.

Grudzinkas added that on no account should it interfere with our right to career progression. Yep. An extra 36 days — more than seven working weeks — off each year, just for women. In the real world that's unlikely to sour anyone's 'career progression', isn't it? The male members of staff would never notice.... those who would welcome his proposition for menstrual leave might

consider the wider implications of suggesting that women are biologically incapable of working a full month, even out of the best of intentions.

Surely this move is nothing but yet another way to render the 'weaker' sex unemployable.

On the other hand, perhaps Dr. Grudzinkas - surely that can't be a real name - is taking black knighting to a whole new level. It has occurred to me that the fastest way to kill off feminism is to simply grant women even their most outrageous demands. I mean, take the new female quotas for corporate boards in Norway and Germany. Why leave it there? Why not embrace the ultimate black knighting and impose a 100 percent female quota on Congress and force women to assume the entire burden of running the country?

That's the dirty little secret of feminism. They are usually looking for a free ride, not to shoulder the actual responsibility. So give them the control they're demanding, but be sure to refuse to subsequently do the work for them as they're expecting. This works very well in relationships as well. Whenever a woman is running her "helpful criticism" routine, simply hand her the job, pat her on the back, and say, "Thank you. I expect you'll do a much better job than I possibly could."

Then walk away smiling. It's a win-win. Either you won't have to deal with it in the future, or she'll learn to keep her mouth shut when you're doing something.

The fake rape factory

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 12, 2014

UVA appears to be [ground zero for fake rape](#):

In an April 29, 2014 essay for the Huffington Post, Emily Renda writes that her story (of her own supposed rape during her freshman year) is “ordinary, normal, average, not unusual and practically commonplace” – all that in just the first paragraph; if Renda is to be believed then, getting raped at U.Va. (or perhaps at any institution of “higher learning”) is hardly different in occurrence or frequency than getting a morning cup of coffee.

Just about the entire rest of her post talks about the importance of fellow victims and their caregivers/advocates hugging it out, giving comfort and burning candles, except where she nonchalantly mentions how all this extraordinary support from others allowed her to feel safe again, “so that it didn’t matter that I saw my assailant on Grounds”.

Though Renda’s claims of the ubiquity of rape seem a bit exaggerated, her credibility doesn’t really begin to come into question until one considers her Huffington piece in its entirety, and then comes across some of her other claims, found elsewhere.

Let's face it, at this point it is obvious that claims of rape in college are nothing more than female attention-seeking. The majority of real college rapes are those that no college wants to admit, which is those involving black scholarship athletes.

And it's no wonder that there are so many of these fake rape stories:

“Do you ever kind of really want to expose a situation or topic and then kind of like shop around for a more concrete story that would be better for you to write?” a student asked.

“Yes, I absolutely do. I’m working on one right now where that’s the case,” Erdley replied. “That’s something I’ve done a lot when I’ve written for women’s magazines where I’ve written a lot about women’s health and women’s rights.”

It's not news or investigative reporting. It's pure fictional propaganda.

Signifiers of femininity

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 13, 2014

Science and the art of women's high heels:

Scientists from the Universite de Bretagne-Sud conducted experiments that showed that men behave very differently toward high-heeled women. The results, published online in the journal "Archives of Sexual Behaviour," may please the purveyors of Christian Louboutin or Jimmy Choo shoes -- yet frustrate those who think stilettos encourage sexism.

The study found if a woman drops a glove on the street while wearing heels, she's almost 50 percent more likely to have a man fetch it for her than if she's wearing flats. Another finding: A woman wearing heels is twice as likely to persuade men to stop and answer survey questions on the street. And a high-heeled woman in a bar waits half the time to get picked up by a man, compared to when her heel is nearer to the ground.

"Women's shoe heel size exerts a powerful effect on men's behavior," says the study's author, Nicolas Gueguen, a behavioral science researcher. "Simply put, they make women more beautiful."

...On women as "signifiers of femininity," raised shoes initially appeared in Ancient Greece and Rome, according to Elizabeth Semmelhack of The Bata Shoe Museum.

High heels do make women more attractive. They make women look more slender and less stumpy, and they give a woman a slightly more sexual posture. But the woman at the museum understands the true nature of the appeal better than the male scientist - unsurprisingly, most male scientists being gammas - as she understands that it is what the high heels signify - I am a feminine woman, not a feminist who will behave in a nasty and unpleasant manner - that causes men to behave more gallantly.

PJ O'Rourke on the Dunham Horror

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2014

PJ [watches *Girls*](#) so you don't have to:

Ms. Dunham is 28. I was under the impression that “girls” is a demeaning term for adult women. The title must have something to do with this hipster “Irony” thing, which I confess I don’t understand. The root of the word irony is in the Greek eironeia, “liar.”

*I had my 14-year-old daughter, Poppet, instruct me in how to watch an episode of *Girls* on my computer. (Turns out “content” is not completely “free.”)*

Two seconds into the opening credits I was trying to get my daughter out of the room by any means possible. “Poppet! Look in the yard! The puppy’s on fire! Quick! Quick! Run outside and roll him in the snow!”

*It turns out *Girls* is a serialized horror movie—more gruesome, frightening, grim, dark, and disturbing than anything that’s ever occurred to Stephen King.*

I have two daughters, Poppet and her 17-year-old sister Muffin. “Girls” is about young people who are only a few years older than my daughters. These young people, portrayed as being representative of typical young people, reside in a dumpy, grubby, woeful part of New York called Brooklyn, where Ms. Dunham should put her clothes back on.

I lived in New York for fifteen years. No one had been to Brooklyn since the Dodgers left in 1957.

The young people in Girls are miserable, peevish, depressed, hate their bodies, themselves, their life, and each other. They occupy apartments with the size and charm of the janitor's closet, shared by The Abominable Roommate. They dress in clothing from the flophouse lost-and-found and are groomed with a hacksaw and gravel rake. They are tattooed all over with things that don't even look like things the way a anchor or a mermaid or a heart inscribed "Mom" does, and they're only a few years older than my daughters.

The characters in Girls take drugs. They "hook up" in a manner that makes the casual sex of the 1960s seem like an arranged marriage in Oman. And they drink and they vomit and they drink and they vomit and they drink and they vomit.

It's every parent's nightmare.

Correction: it's the nightmare of every father who actually gives a damn about his daughter. The Dunham Horror's parents obviously couldn't have cared less about her.

Alpha Mail: to white knight or not?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 16, 2014

MT has a question about his sister:

I have a White Knight concept that I would like you address or clarify at AlphaGame.

In regards to women in physically abusive, or controlling relationships, there will be men who will want to "rescue" them or bring them to the knowledge of their errors by speech or force. This is a continuum. On one end is the sycophantic pedestalizer (we will generously call him Suitor) who may or may not seek justification for romance in his, uhh...noble and selfless efforts. On the other end is the concerned father who wants to protect his daughter from those who would use her. The goal of the men for the woman to be out of the situation is the same, but there are non-trivial differences between Suitor and Father.

1) Suitor comes from a position of relative weakness; Father from relative Strength

2) Suitor approaches for possible personal gain, but may view his actions as dutiful; Father from Duty and Responsibility

*3) Suitor has a romantic interest; Father has none**

**2 and 3 may be the same*

Possibly you could chart three axes:

1) relative strength (pedestal or parent)

2) romantic interest (present or platonic)

3) responsibility for girl (none/self-imposed or absolute)

If it is true that that the preexisting nature of the relationship between a man and another person (wife, daughter, sister, son,

stranger...) has bearing on his responsibility to that person, then by charting the case on the axes, you could guess the necessity of action and tactics.

The Suitor cannot ground the woman. The Father can DHSMV, but more as a way to make a fool of the romantic interest, than to set himself up as an alternative mate. Either could attempt violence, ill-advised as it may be, but the perception would change as a function of relative strength and responsibility.

Maybe I hit something here, but certainly, a man's true duty to the safety of another is according to the nature of the relationship. Can you give insight on this situation? My sister-in-law (19, out of state) is sweet, naive and shackled up with a guy with tight game who is controlling and physically abusing her. She isn't under the parents' roof any longer. I'll probably see the happy couple at Christmas. I'd like to see them apart, but I have no binding responsibility to her, or even a great relationship with her. Are there any tactics to address this or is this something to leave lie?

This is a good question. My feeling is that one's involvement in such situations totally depends upon the nature of the relationship. Fathers should speak out forthrightly about what they see. They should not hesitate to use their daughters' reliance upon them, particularly financially, as a counterweight, even in the knowledge that it may cause his daughter to turn against him in the short term. He should, of course, make it clear that he will be there for her when - not if - the unworthy love interest eventually shows his colors.

A brother has no similar leverage. However, he has social power that the father does not. He should relentlessly mock and belittle the unworthy man around his sister, planting the seeds of doubt that will one day blossom once the suitor fertilizes them with his inevitably bad behavior. And he should also make it clear that he will be there for her when the

time comes.

A brother-in-law, on the other hand, should stay completely out of it. To be honest, in this sort of situation, I see a brother-in-law who is probably rather attracted to his sister-in-law and is likely to see unsuitability where none exists, and to exaggerate it where it does. In any case, there is no responsibility to intervene here, and indeed, to do so would rightly raise a few eyebrows, especially with the man's wife.

I'm also very suspicious when I hear about a "sweet, naive" girl who is nevertheless "shacked up". This indicates that she is almost certainly neither as naive or sweet as she portrays herself to be to her brother-in-law, in fact, this raises the question as to precisely who is the player in her relationship with the supposedly "controlling and physically abusive" gentleman in question. It wouldn't surprise me in the slightest if she had a convincing "rape" story she could produce on demand with a catch in her voice and a tear in her eye.

MT is correct. There is a continuum of sorts. But nevertheless, there is a hard and bright line between "family business" and "not family business" that should always be respected, and that line falls somewhere in between "cousin" and "brother-in-law". In most cases, if you find yourself asking "should I polish my armor and mount my steed", the mere fact that you need to ask the question is sufficient reason to say "no". Women have free will, agency, and they are legal adults in the eyes of the law. If they insist on swimming in the deep end despite not being equipped to do so, you have a solemn duty to civilization and the rule of law to let them drown.

Porn IS better than the average woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2014

I don't see what is so surprising [about this study](#), let alone shocking. Women, on average, have gotten worse since 1970 in almost every possible way. Porn has gotten considerably better. Throw in the relative costs involved, and frankly, it's pretty damn hard to make any sort of rational secular case for women, let alone marriage, over porn, video games, and sports.

Pornography is replacing the desire among young men for marriage, according to a new study that finds males are chasing “low-cost sexual gratification” on the web over a wife and family. “Traditionally, one of the reasons to enter into a marriage was sexual gratification. But as options for sexual gratification outside of marriage have grown, the need for a marriage to serve this function is diminishing,” said the report....

Researchers analyzed data from 1,512 surveys completed by American men aged 18-35 between 2000-2004. What they found is that porn use makes marriage unappealing. The study is titled: “Are Pornography and Marriage Substitutes for Young Men?”

The researchers were interested in how declining marriage rates impact society and the economy. They said that “stable marriages create substantial welfare improvements for society, especially to the degree that marital stability produces high-quality children.”

Porn use, they said, can be credited with cutting the marriage rate. They cited statistics showing that men 25-34 are six times less likely to be married than the same age group was in 1970. They also found that divorce rates are twice what they were in 1950.

Women still have a tendency to think they're the only game in town and behave accordingly. But they're not. Men have always felt the call of the wild, but the combination of a good woman and societal pressure tended to overwhelm that. But when marriage increasingly looks like not having sex with an obese bitch who can rob you at any time, it's little wonder that more young men are opting for doing whatever they hell they want all the time for the rest of their lives instead.

It's idiotic to claim that porn is the problem. It's not the problem, it is the

suboptimal solution to the real problem. The problem is that far too many women have been raised in a manner that renders them unattractive to the opposite sex and essentially unmarriageable. The boys always go where the attractive girls are. If they can't be bothered, that means the girls are insufficiently attractive.

The truth of the friendzone

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2014

Most young women aren't anywhere nearly as oblivious **as they pretend to be:**

Guys who wind up in the friendzone weren't looking for some kind of one night stand. If they're going through the trouble to get to know the girl closely, they're hoping to get her to like him enough to consider being a steady boyfriend. Who the hell befriends someone for months, if not years on end, for the hope of one session of sex?

And that's considering that these girls really don't suspect that the guy is interested in her which is usually bullshit. Girls like this are pretty sure the guy is interested and that's why he is so supportive and giving of his time and energy to her. Why he'll selflessly do all kinds of favors and listen to all her drunken stories and pretty much be the perfect companion.

What pisses these girls off about the friendzone is when the term comes up, it's when the guy realizes that their relationship isn't going to lead to something deeper and the gravy train stops. Because he's not going to just keep giving freely for no reason. Friendship is a two-way street where both sides support each other. Not just one side which gives and gives like a happy servant.

The reason these girls get mad isn't because he hasn't been thinking of her as a friend all this time. It's because he's only going to think of her as a friend for now on.

A girl who keeps a boy who wishes to be a boyfriend in the friendzone is a user. It's that simple. Don't permit yourself to be used in such a manner. It's fine to be friends with a woman if you don't treat her any better than you would your male friends and you don't harbor any more ambitions of bedding her than you do of them. Otherwise, you're much better off, and much more likely to get somewhere with her too, by flat-out refusing to be relegated to orbit.

I'm not saying to make a scene or present an ultimatum or create drama. That's only going to feed her sense of entitlement. Just be friendly, civil, and totally unresponsive to her overtures.

Rape is the new black

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 19, 2014

White American men simply don't rape these days. At this point, unless a woman claims it was committed by a black or Hispanic man she didn't previously know, all claims of rape, especially by a college woman, **have to be considered intrinsically suspect**:

The latest feminist obsession with rape has reached the point where false accusations are now being thrown around loosely. It has resulted in a negative stigma toward men on college campuses, and destroyed the lives of those falsely accused. Fortunately, one man videotaped his entire encounter with a woman who wrongly accused him, proving her wrong and probably saving him from arrest and prosecution.

Fly Height posted the video, showing a disheveled looking woman who appears to be high and trespassing in a man's room. She cries out, "Don't touch me, rape, he wants to rape me! Help me!" The startled man responds back, "stop hitting me lady." With the door wide open and her boyfriend standing next to her, she continues, "I promise I won't squeal on you anymore ... I'll do anything you want!" She then bangs on his door, yelling, "I was trying to get out of your room, you won't let me." The victim asks her repeatedly, "Please call the cops and get out of my room."

Another man, possibly a landlord, approaches her as she finally leaves the man's place, sympathetically taking her side. But it won't matter, all the evidence is preserved on video.

No one believes that women don't lie about rape anymore. Even the average feminist is now rolling her eyes when a college woman comes forward and cries rape. This was the inevitable result of creating St. Rape Victim, now every attention-seeking young woman wants to have been raped.

From farce to Dada

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2014

You may recall that I immediately, and correctly, identified the UVA rape story to be a hoax on the basis of its ludicrous and obviously fictional dialogue. But it turns out that some of the deeper dialogue that has subsequently come to light was not only indubitably fictional, **it had some unexpected sources**:

More of a love letter purportedly written by Jackie — the University of Virginia student who claimed she was gang-raped by a group of fraternity members — appears to have been plagiarized than previously believed.

On Thursday, The Daily Caller published an email which Jackie purportedly sent to a man named Haven Monahan, who she claimed to have gone on a date with on Sept. 28, 2012, the night she also says she was sexually assaulted at a fraternity house.

A person claiming to be Monahan then forwarded the email to Ryan Duffin, a friend and love interest of Jackie's. It has come to light that Monahan most likely never existed — a development which, among other pieces of evidence, strongly suggests that Jackie fabricated the claim she was sexually assaulted.

After publication of the email on Thursday, TheDC followed up with a report that the first paragraph of Jackie's letter was cribbed from an episode of the popular TV show Dawson's Creek.

Now, a deeper look reveals that even more of the letter was copied from other sources. Let us count the ways. In her email, Jackie wrote of Duffin:

He's gorgeous, but gorgeous is an understatement. More like you're startled every time you see him because you notice something new in a Where's Waldo sort of way. More like you can't stop writing third grade run on sentences because you can't even remotely begin to describe something, someone, so inherently amazing. More like you're afraid that if you stare at him too long, you'll prove your grandparents right that, yes, your face will get stuck that way...but you don't mind.

Jackie appears to have taken most of that from a University of Massachusetts student named Matt Brochu who, in an article for the school paper, which was quoted in a 2004 Washington Post article titled "Boyfriend" by Libby Copeland, wrote:

She's gorgeous, but gorgeous is an understatement. More like you're startled every time you see her because you notice something new in a "Where's Waldo" sort of way. More like you can't stop writing third grade run-on sentences because you can't remotely begin to describe something . someone . so inherently amazing. But you're a writer. You can describe anything. That's what you do: pictures to words, events to words, words to even better words. But nothing seems right. More like you're afraid that if you stare at her for too long, you'll prove your parents right: that yes, your face will stick that way. But you wouldn't mind.

Another sappy sentence Jackie's email appears to have been taken from an episode of the TV show Scrubs. Jackie wrote:

I mean, if I had the chance of hanging out with anyone in the entire world or just sitting in my dorm with him talking about music and watching a crappy TV show...I'd choose him everytime.

The Scrubs scene was similar. In it, one of the characters said to another:

If I had the choice of hanging out with anyone in the entire world or sitting at home with you eating pizza, watching a crappy TV show, I'd choose you every time.

The good news is that Jackie is an attention-seeking little neurotic who is now getting more attention than she'd ever imagined. The bad news is that half the country is not only paying attention to her, but is also laughing at her. And these various plagiarizations raise an obvious question: from what source did Jackie crib her absurd rape scene dialogue?

I, for one, find it absolutely hilarious that these days, a college woman can't even fake a nonexistent boyfriend without copying his fictional words from bad television shows.

A lesson in what not to do

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2014

Translation: don't do this [if you want grandchildren](#):

What, exactly does a man doing the dishes have to do with an ambitious woman? A study in the journal Psychological Science says that the way a father handles domestic duties can have a strong influence on girls' career aspirations. In the study, researchers analyzed 326 children aged 7-13 and at least one of their parents by calculating the division of chores and paid labor in each home, as well as attitudes towards gender and work. What they found was that even when fathers said they supported gender equality, if they retained a traditional division of labor at home (ie. women handling most of the housework), their daughters were more likely to aspire to traditionally female-dominant jobs.

A traditional division of labor isn't only solid economics, it is responsible, eucivic parenting.

Online dating is tough

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2014

And it just [got tougher](#):

A man indicted on arson and burglary charges allegedly set fire to a woman's home after she rejected his advances on Facebook. Frankfort police say the "disturbing" reason that James Graham, 37, broke into a 22-year-old single mother's Franklin County home and set it on fire on Nov. 28 is because she "rebuffed" several uncomfortable comments he posted to her Facebook wall, WLEX-TV reports.

Suddenly, the retreat to porn and video games by low rank men doesn't look so bad after all. The problem is, the more women refuse to sexually associate with any men except those in the upper 20 percent, the more desperate the lower 80 percent are likely to become.

Anyhow, it sounds like Omega rage to me.

No wonder they hate Christmas

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 24, 2014

Dalrock on the special Hell that is [Christmastime for feminists](#):

As I explained in my first post of the new year, feminists are ugly because they are miserly with love. But the year is almost over, and as the seasons change so do feminists. This is the time of year when a feminist's thoughts turn from resentment of the toil and drudgery of everyday life, to resentment of the toil and drudgery of Christmas. Jessica Valenti at The Guardian speaks for ugly feminists everywhere with her heart felt Christmas missive "No, I will NOT wrap all the presents. Why are women still responsible for the holiday joy?"

...jingle bell time aside, it's a goddamn clusterfuck.

Of course Christmas is a special Hell for feminists. It is the celebration of the triumph of hope, joy, and love over their father, the devil. Christmas is, like the Word whose birth it celebrates, the great divider. As long as a man or a woman loves Christmas, there is hope for him. As long as one's soul, however withered and grey, feels even a modicum of the season's good cheer, there is an ember of joy that is a reflection of the Eternal inside.

Evil and all its servitors and minions hate Christmas because it is a constant reminder that although the night is dark, men are sinful, and the world is fallen, hope and joy remain, in the symbol of the little child in a manger, who is Christ the Lord.

Il verbo si fece carne e venne ad abitare in mezzo a noi.

The rank of writers

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 26, 2014

See if you can correctly identify the average socio-sexual rank of writers [on the basis of this advice](#) from Neil Gaiman:

Mister Gaiman, you're kickass. I was just wondering, what do you think is the best way to seduce a writer? I figured your answer would be pretty spectacular.

In my experience, writers tend to be really good at the inside of their own heads and imaginary people, and a lot less good at the stuff going on outside, which means that quite often if you flirt with us we will completely fail to notice, leaving everybody involved slightly uncomfortable and more than slightly unlaid.

So I would suggest that any attempted seduction of a writer would probably go a great deal easier for all parties if you sent them a cheerful note saying "YOU ARE INVITED TO A SEDUCTION: Please come to dinner on Friday Night. Wear the kind of clothes you would like to be seduced in."

If you said "Gamma" you are correct. The weird thing about Gamma males is that for all their obsession with romance - one reliable tell is that when they do have a wife or girlfriend, they refer to her as "milady" or some similarly ornate construction - they tend to be rather reluctant lovers. I suspect that they are always thinking that any expression of interest in them must be a joke, or perhaps they are reluctant to descend to the dirty, dirty sexual depths of the higher-ranking men they both envy and despise.

But I don't actually know. Perhaps some of the Gammas who read here could explain it. As far as I can tell, it seems to be a magnified version of

the normal man's aversion to taking advantage of an excessively drunk girl, only minus the alcohol. I've heard Gammas say they don't want to "take advantage" of perfectly sober, perfectly unincapacitated women, and when, incredulous, I asked them what they were supposedly taking advantage of, the answers ranged from the young woman's emotional state to prospective changes in her geographic location. Incredible.

Of course, we already knew most writers were gamma males on the simple basis of reading their novels, in which no man except the villain ever pursues a woman with sex in mind. The typical protagonist goes about his business with no thought of romance in mind until a beautiful, large-breasted redhead jumps into his bed without any warning whatsoever. After which unanticipated event, they are a couple forever and ever.

Seriously, it's like a window into gamma psychosexuality, to see the same form of relationship described over and over and over again in literature. One could write vast quantities of literary criticism on the basis of socio-sexuality alone. In fact, I believe I will introduce that as a regular feature here.

Who are some of the writers, and what are some of the novels, you would like to see analyzed through a sociosexual perspective?

WARNING: Gaiman's advice should not be heeded if you find yourself attracted to a writer who is either a Sigma or an Omega. In either case, you may well find yourself greeting someone at the door in either a) an animal costume, or b) full leather bondage attire.

For Alphas Only

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 27, 2014

One could not find a better description of hypergamy and the Female Imperative in action than [this female-designed dating app](#):

While they have helped thousands find both long-term love and short term flings, dating apps have created almost as many problems as they have solved. From a constant barrage of seedy messages (and pictures) from shady characters, to meeting up with people who clearly took their picture when New Kids On The Block were still in the charts, navigating your way through the world of dating apps can leave you feeling rather sour.

But a new app, created by two women, promises to put an end to these dating woes by putting women in control of the dating scene. Two Cambridge graduates have invented a dating app called Antidate that makes women invisible until THEY decide to make a move. They can also use the app to locate a hot man geographically

Antidate allows women to remain anonymous, entirely unseen by the men in their vicinity until they choose to contact them. Women can look at the profiles of men near their location and decide who is their type while staying completely invisible.

This means they can avoid both creeps and wasting time talking to people who you will never 'click' with.

Look for Antidate 2.0 to arrive in about eighteen months, featuring the ability to complain about those "hot men" who banged a user and moved on as "an immature, misogynistic man-boy with no respect whatsoever for strong independent women" and tag them to disqualify them from continuing to use the service.

It's fascinating to see that the female imperative is so engrained in women that they can't recognize the fact that a dating app, by definition, has to be useful for both sexes. Antidate is an appropriate name, as it turns the conventional dating mechanic on its head and puts the entire onus for pursuit on women.

And "dating app" is really a misnomer. This is nothing more than a harem app for high-status men.

Sound familiar?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 28, 2014

Who does this sound like?

One day, [he] would be jovial and generous; the next, cold and dismissive.... [He] had a reputation for being thin-skinned: "He could have an auditorium full of people applauding him, but if he goes out into the hall and somebody says, 'You suck,' it eats him alive. He's a narcissist, very self-involved.

[T]here's now concern that the [media platform] as a forum for socially and politically relevant topics—rape culture, queer-positive stories, trans stories, anti-racist stories—provided cover.... "It was obvious to many of us that he was strategically using that kind of sensitive, new-age guy, feminist guy. He was playing the role. He really, really needed a lot of attention."

It's not actually a description of McRapey, but is part of [the scandal about the man](#) with whom McRapey was discussing me, former CBC broadcaster Jian Gimeshi. The similarities are more than a little creepy:

At York, Gimeshi "wanted to be the champion of women's issues," says Mitch Blass, a council vice-president. Gimeshi's election promises included increasing funding to the Women's Centre. He spoke out in support of increased safety measures for women on campus, and co-founded a pro-choice network. Under him, YFS boycotted and published names of companies that have "ties to, or engage in racist, sexist, or homophobic activities."

But then, as in more recent years, it could be hard to separate

the politics from personal, less ennobled ambition. Ghomeshi could be a “shameless self-promoter,” says Chris Lawson, who was on staff with the Ontario Federation of Students during Ghomeshi’s presidency, and is now a communications officer with the Public Service Alliance of Canada.

When a man is excessively devoted to being a champion of women's issues, the odds are that he's either a) hiding something or b) trying to atone for his behavior. And if he's the sort of man that other, more masculine men instinctively despise, you can be almost certain that he is hiding major creep tendencies.

It's not just gamma males

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 29, 2014

Who don't understand [human socio-sexuality](#):

In her latest Pottermore update, Rowling writes how she's often forced to crush the dreams of fans who nurse strange feelings for Hogwarts's sexiest Slytherin. "Draco remains a person of dubious morality in the seven published books, and I have often had cause to remark on how unnerved I have been by the number of girls who fell for this particular fictional character," she writes. "All this has left me in the unenviable position of pouring cold common sense on ardent readers' daydreams, as I told them, rather severely, that Draco was not concealing a heart of gold under all that sneering and prejudice and that no, he and Harry were not destined to end up best friends."

The more people try to deny the reality of Game, the more they are forced to blind themselves in order to prevent themselves from seeing the obvious. Draco's appeal is not in spite of what Rowling sees as his shortcomings, his appeal is his what she calls his "dubious morality"; to young female readers, all of Harry's life-endangering, world-saving heroics are a boring turn-off in comparison with Draco's alluring arrogance, cruelty, and Aryan superiority complex.

When it comes to sexual attraction, women don't give a damn about saving the world or keeping the lights on. Unless you're a rock star, an actor, or a CEO, no woman wants to have sex with you because of your livelihood or your positive contributions to society.

Bride/First Mate vs Wife/Woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2014

Rational Male explains [the danger in the attitudes](#) behind certain forms of marital address:

Whenever I read or hear a man consistently refer to his wife as his “bride” it alerts me to his Blue Pill state of mind as well as his conditioning. This is a relatively new colloquialism for the Christian set (“christianese”). Generally I hear and read this from Evangelical Christian men because their context (or domain) is one of a self-enforced reverence for their wives. Usually it’s meant to be a not-so-veiled attempt at pedestaling their wives in casual conversation with people they think will appreciate it (and hopefully earn cookie points with the wife), but what it reveals in my Red Pill lens is a guy who believes his “voluntary” deference to her makes him more respectable to her.

Before you think I’m unfairly highlighting “Christian Beta Game” there is a similar, but more pervasive dynamic in the married-man set of the manosphere. Whenever I read a man (I’ve never heard a guy verbalize this) refer to his wife as the “First Mate” or “First Officer” it similarly sets off the same sensitivity I get with the “brides” men – and for much of the same reasons.

Any man with a cursory experience in the manosphere recognizes this buzz-term from Athol Kay’s Married Man Sex Life. The principle of the term stems from the idea that a husband needs to be the ‘captain’ of his marriage, his family and the director and decision maker of where that unit will go, what their goals are, etc. On the face of it, this male headship positioning stresses what men (and wives) interpret as an old-order conventional complementarity between the sexes.

A strong male leadership role is very appealing to both men and women, and I'll be the first to cosign the need for a man's 'captaincy' as it were in his marriage and his life in general. This 'Manning Up' into a headship of his relationship hits the right buttons for a man predisposed to Beta complacency (not to mention it gives him a faint hope for resolving a sexless marriage), but also for women who are encouraged by the 'new' Alpha-ish husband they hope will take the lead (usually from her) and potentially generate the tingles he's never quite been able to do for her.

Unfortunately, this push for 'captaincy' is self-defeated by the equalist-mindset compromise of allaying a woman's inherent insecurities by giving her assurances that she will be the "first mate" in this new arrangement. Even in a position of instated headship (relinquished or otherwise), men predisposed to an egalitarian equalism still want to 'play fair' and offer an appeasement for being allowed to be the head of the home.

Her voice will be heard, her input will be considered, because he just "loves her that much"; this is the self-satisfying rationale for being allowed to direct the course of his marriage and family. The problems inherent in this are rooted in the compromise of his assuming all accountability for the failures of that arrangement while still granting her his magnanimous assurances that he'll always have her best interests in mind.

I have much the same reaction that Rollo does to those two terms. Even worse, of course, is "Milady" or "My Lady" or "My Better Half" (oh, you rogue!) or "She Who Must Be Obeyed". But the problem with both "Bride" and "First Mate" is that they are terms which are chiefly meant to pedestalize (in the case of "bride") and appease (in the case of "first mate") women. Both are problematic in this regard.

How a man refers to his wife is a surprisingly significant indication of his level of control over the relationship. For example, what would be your reaction to a man who refers to his beaming wife as his "fucktoy"? Sure, you'd find him uncouth and appalling, but that alone would have the women around the happy couple either a) sexually melting or b) physically assaulting him. There would be no doubt at all about who was wearing the pants in that relationship. Better yet, imagine the consternation if she introduced herself as his fucktoy....

The converse is also true.

Men who habitually say "my wife" or "my woman" are intrinsically stronger in relationship terms because they are not concealing the possessive aspect of the male-female relationship. And remember, women desperately want to be possessed. They want to feel owned. Denying them that feeling makes them feel rejected and alone when it doesn't make them feel contempt for the man who does not have the strength to possess them.

Symbols matter. Titles matter. So sit at the head of the table, address your wife as "my wife", not some weaselly construction, and be the master of your house. Your wife will appreciate you all the more for it.

The irrational fear of no

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 31, 2014

Too many men and women alike are afraid of the word "no". Men are afraid to hear it, and therefore avoid behaving in any manner that might cause them to hear it. Women, on the other hand, are afraid to take responsibility for saying it.

Twenty-five years after I registered for college, we're still searching for an alternative to the stark simplicity of "No." And unfortunately, there's just no substitute. If you want to "teach men not to rape" -- a formulation that floated around the Internet a lot in the days after the Rolling Stone story was published -- then you need to give them a rule that can be clearly articulated, and followed even if you've had a few.

That's why "no means no" worked so well, even if it wasn't perfect. It's a heuristic that even a guy who's been sucking at the end of a three-story beer funnel can remember and put into practice. The rule obviously needed some refinement, by adding other equally clear rules -- like "if she's stumbling drunk or vomiting, just pretend she said no, because she's not legally capable of consent." But the basic idea, of listening to what the woman is saying, not some super-secret countersignals you might think she is sending, is exactly the sort of rule that we need in the often-confusing, choose-your-own-adventure world of modern sexual mores.

Compare that with "we're in the red zone." What does that mean? It seems to me that a guy can take this one of two ways: either as "no," or as something less than "no," something which means that there's still hope and he should consider asking again in 15 minutes. If it means "less than no, but maybe more than yes,"

then we haven't fixed things; we've just added another layer of confusion.

But I don't think that's what Dominus is after. I think what she's actually seeking is a way to deliver a definite refusal without having to say the word "no." And being of that same generation of women, one that often goes to absurd lengths to avoid even mild refusals, such as declining to purchase goods or services we don't want, I certainly wish that there were a reliable way to deliver the message without saying the words.

But as millions of time-share owners can attest, there is no substitute for a clear "no." My generation has spent decades trying to make things sound less unpleasant by coining new words to replace the older, harsh-sounding ones. The result of this "euphemism treadmill," as Steven Pinker has dubbed it, is not that everyone moves to a new, higher plane, free of the old unpleasantness; it's that the new word takes on all the disagreeable connotations of the old one, and then people start looking for a new euphemism.

For women, there is no substitute for the word no. To refuse, you must take responsibility for the refusal. One cannot act without acting, and without an actor there is no action. You cannot be a strong or independent woman without being able to both say no and accept the responsibility intrinsic in doing so.

Remember, the only woman who doesn't need to say no from time to time is the woman who is unwanted and ignored.

And for men, there is no substitute for taking the risk that may lead to you hearing the word "no". It is nothing to be afraid of, and the faster you hear it, the faster you can proceed to other, more promising situations where you will hear "yes".

Good Samaritan vs Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 01, 2015

A simple test of moral sensibilities:

A man named 'Lye' has written about his experiences confronting a stranger at a Detroit Lions football game, after he claims he saw the man's very pregnant girlfriend 'romantically texting' another man throughout the match.

At the end of the game, Lye handed the man a note revealing the alleged adulterous text messages, and later posted a picture of the note and the pair he claimed to be the couple to Facebook. Those images have since gone viral and are now sparking a heated debate online about whether it's appropriate to wade into a complete stranger's relationship.

According to Lye's post on Facebook, he was attending a Detroit Lions game last month when he was seated behind a couple who appeared to be dating.

Throughout the game, he claims he saw the woman casually texting a contact in her phone named 'Jason' apparently making comments like 'I wish I was with you all day' and 'I will see you as soon as I am done with him'.

Meanwhile, he claims the woman kept the phone screen tilted out of eyesight of the man seated next to her, and would even shut it off and put it away when he engaged her in conversation.

Feeling sympathetic for the man seated in front of him, who he believes was being cheated on, Lye got up near the end of the game to find a pen and piece of paper to write the stranger a note. When the man got up to leave, Lye handed the piece of paper to him and said to read it when he got home.

If you would not hesitate to tell a stranger they were being robbed, or in danger of being physically attacked, why would you hesitate to tell them that they were being cheated on? It's remarkable how many white knights possess moral standards that work only to the benefit of women, and never their fellow men.

As for the idea that Lye's informing the man of the woman's actions somehow put her at risk of physical abuse, that is nothing more than an attempt to excuse her actions. If she is at risk of it, she herself put herself at risk twice over. Once in deciding to involve herself with a man who was prone to physically abusing her, and second in deciding to cheat on him.

Evil always seeks to operate in the dark and it always decries the light that exposes its actions. And the Female Imperative is intrinsically immoral because it seeks to render women sans moral agency.

This actually makes for a good test for one's moral sensibilities. Any man or woman who finds Lye's actions to be dangerous or problematic in some way is solipistically seeking to prevent others from telling on his activities should he find himself in a similar situation.

Let Help the poor freaks die

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 02, 2015

Given the Left's stated moral imperative of assisted suicide, it's informative to juxtapose (1) their hand-wringing over a sexually confused boy deciding to kill himself because Mommy and Daddy wouldn't entertain his self-delusions:

The mother of a transgender teen who killed herself over the holiday season is speaking out, and making it clear she did not and does not approve of what she believes was her daughter's choice to be transgender.

Carla Alcorn of Kings Mills, Ohio said in an interview that she and her husband did not 'support' their daughter Leelah Alcorn, while also refusing to acknowledge her daughter's sex, using male pronouns and referring to her as 'him,' 'he' and 'son' throughout the interview.

This just days after Leelah walked in front of a tractor trailer and ended her life, writing in her heartbreaking suicide note that because she was transgender, 'The life I would've lived isn't worth living in.'

Even more upsetting is the fact that she also shares how hopeful she once was in her letter, writing; 'When I was 14, I learned what transgender meant and cried of happiness.'

with (2) their vocal demand for right-to-die legislation.

One of the most vociferous and courageous voices in the campaign to legalise assisted dying was Debbie Purdy, who passed away last week at the age of 51 after refusing food for a year. She had said her hunger strike was painful and difficult, but that her life with progressive multiple sclerosis was 'unacceptable'.

News of her death came as 80 prominent public figures in the UK called for the legalising of euthanasia here, warning that already one Briton travels abroad every fortnight to euthanasia clinics even as the issue continues to be passionately debated.

If the Left was consistent, it would celebrate those who kill confused individuals who want to die. Not merely permitting, but actively aiding the freaks to die is a moral imperative by their logic. But of course, all they're actually interested in is making use of the situation as a means of rhetorically attacking Christianity.

Denial of reality should never be celebrated, for any reason. Even if one sets religion aside, "Transgenderism" is a denial of basic genetic science. The rhetorically correct response to anyone who claims to believe in "transgenderism" is: "why do you hate science".

Target Omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 03, 2015

Notice that [open and slavish submission to feminism](#) by men produces the exact opposite of the results assumed:

Here's the thing: I spent my formative years—basically, from the age of 12 until my mid-20s—feeling not “entitled,” not “privileged,” but terrified. I was terrified that one of my female classmates would somehow find out that I sexually desired her, and that the instant she did, I would be scorned, laughed at, called a creep and a weirdo, maybe even expelled from school or sent to prison. You can call that my personal psychological problem if you want, but it was strongly reinforced by everything I picked up from my environment: to take one example, the sexual-assault prevention workshops we had to attend regularly as undergrads, with their endless lists of all the forms of human interaction that “might be” sexual harassment or assault, and their refusal, ever, to specify anything that definitely wouldn't be sexual harassment or assault. I left each of those workshops with enough fresh paranoia and self-hatred to last me through another year.

My recurring fantasy, through this period, was to have been born a woman, or a gay man, or best of all, completely asexual, so that I could simply devote my life to math, like my hero Paul Erdős did. Anything, really, other than the curse of having been born a heterosexual male, which for me, meant being consumed by desires that one couldn't act on or even admit without running the risk of becoming an objectifier or a stalker or a harasser or some other creature of the darkness.

Of course, I was smart enough to realize that maybe this was silly, maybe I was overanalyzing things. So I scoured the feminist

literature for any statement to the effect that my fears were as silly as I hoped they were. But I didn't find any. On the contrary: I found reams of text about how even the most ordinary male/female interactions are filled with "microaggressions," and how even the most "enlightened" males—especially the most "enlightened" males, in fact—are filled with hidden entitlement and privilege and a propensity to sexual violence that could burst forth at any moment.

Because of my fears—my fears of being "outed" as a nerdy heterosexual male, and therefore as a potential creep or sex criminal—I had constant suicidal thoughts. As Bertrand Russell wrote of his own adolescence: "I was put off from suicide only by the desire to learn more mathematics."

At one point, I actually begged a psychiatrist to prescribe drugs that would chemically castrate me (I had researched which ones), because a life of mathematical asceticism was the only future that I could imagine for myself. The psychiatrist refused to prescribe them, but he also couldn't suggest any alternative: my case genuinely stumped him.

Now observe the female response to this abject omega male self-flagellation:

Despite all this he remains a feminist, but that's not the point here. What Scott Aaronson said got discovered by feminists, and they tarred and feathered him for it. Despite his clear language to the contrary, he's accused of everything from being a MRA to being a misogynist just because of his Jewish faith. Despite his attempts to explain himself over and over again, people on Twitter are saying that female MIT students should be afraid to take his classes.

Never give feminists an inch. Don't agree with them, don't tolerate them,

show them no mercy whatsoever. Feminism is a Satanic, anti-Christian, anti-reason, anti-science ideology that destroys literally everything it touches and everyone who embraces it. Reject it and its adherents the way you would reject someone offering you plutonium on their bare hands; to accept it is to begin to die a slow and painful death.

The problem isn't merely that feminists are ugly and hateful, or that their ideology is incoherent and deluded, but that by mere toleration of them, through mere intellectual contact with it, you are permitting your life to be infected and degraded. We've seen this in the Christian churches, which in their attempts to tame the feminist cancer and turn it into a pet, have been mortally stricken.

Reject all of it. Reject their appeals to equality. Reject their pretense to intellectual standing. And most of all, personally reject all of those who subscribe to it in any way, shape, or form. Any man who calls himself a feminist is ideologically transgender and mentally unstable.

The dark depths of feminism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 04, 2015



Feminism is like an iceberg. Its demand for "sexual equality" is merely the exposed top; it is the marketing campaign feminists use to draw foolish young women and even more foolish young men into the ideology. But the further down you go, the uglier and more monstrous it gets.

And, like an iceberg, it sinks every ship careless enough to run into it.

Alpha Mail: getting girls off the carousel

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2015

RB asks if he can help his nieces tame their promiscuous hypergamy:

Vox, becoming aware of female hypergamy has been one of the most liberating events in my life. Not only has my marriage improved, relationships of all kinds have improved. Even my dog responds to me differently. It's downright amazing. And it's never too late - I'm well north of 60 now.

I have a couple of nieces (actually great nieces) that are both at least an 8 on the SMV scale and are accustomed to turning heads wherever they go. They're riding the cock carousel at one of the major universities, constantly trading up at every opportunity. BTW - this was invisible to me until I learned the principles of game. Their mother doesn't have a clue and Dad's long gone.

They both say they want to settle down and have children one day, but it's obvious that they intend to exhaust the supply of high SMV men around them first. Warnings from me about high "N" values and how that damages their MMV seem to fall on ears. They both have high MMV men in orbit waiting patiently.

Do you see anything else I can do to minimize the damage? Or is it like a trainwreck, all you can do is watch?

Probably not. All I can think of is to shock them by having a friend who is your age show up at a family event some time with a woman who is less than ten years younger than they are. They won't take you seriously unless you actually demonstrate the truth and effectiveness of Game reality to them, and explain that what they think is gross now would

actually be a positive outcome for them considering the path they are on. Once they recognize you actually know what you're talking about, then they might be receptive to actual information about the fertility drop-off, divorce rates, and so forth. But not before then.

Sex and the rush that comes from being highly desirable is at least as psychologically addicting as most drugs, probably more so for very attractive women. Sweet reason simply isn't going to cut it. They have to experience some serious heartbreak or humiliation before they'll even consider abandoning their hedonistic path.

16, Pregnant, and Doomed

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2015

An observer shares an observation:

The other day some 16 and Pregnant show followup was on for about 15 minutes while I was finishing something in that room and it was two things: 1. Literally a case study in Game. Each girl had gotten pregnant by an Alpha, and then each one had a Gamma who was their friend and they really didn't like but it was the best they could do, but they didn't sleep with them. 2. A study in the future of America as the girl's "families" were all women helping them (mom's, aunts, etc.) No men around except Gammas, I didn't even see a single Delta.

Given the increase in single motherhood across all demographic lines, this is a much scarier trend than even FED fiscal policy to me. A country with strong families can bounce back from most anything, but a country run by single momss, checked-out deltas, and alphas having an easier time than in the last 200 years is a total disaster waiting to happen.

The bigger problem than the small number of individuals featured is the way that this is being marketed to an entire generation. The number of pregnant teenagers is actually on the decline; one can no more trust the media's portrayal of society in this regard than in the apparent fact that all American couples now consist of attractive, slender white women married to faithful, considerate black men with college degrees.

But if it is not a worrisome indication of what society is, it is a troubling indication of what the media wants society to become.

No safe spaces

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 07, 2015

There is literally no male space that feminists aren't **demanding to see women invade** while claiming that the invasion is a moral imperative that will somehow improve that space:

Darts: Women need to invade this male arena. Gary Anderson's stunning victory at the PDC World Championship final was brilliant moment for big darts fan Alice Arnold. Here she explains why more women should break into this male-dominated crowd.

Darts is becoming more and more popular, the audiences are growing both at the live events and on the television but there are elements that alienate women to such a degree that they stay away in droves. Do we really want to see scantily clad girls parading for the sponsors? Do we want to risk getting pints thrown over us as men push past to get to their seats.

The Lakeside event actually has a women's darts competition too. The standard is rising and they hope to increase its popularity amongst players and spectators alike but there is a long, long way to go.

I swear, back when the Vikings were raping and pillaging, there was probably an idiot proto-feminist complaining that they didn't see why they didn't get to go raping and pillaging too. Feminists literally want to ruin ABSOLUTELY EVERYTHING for men. That is their entire objective.

Who gives even the smallest damn what they want to see? It's time for men to start fighting back and demanding our right to see scantily clad girls parading for the sponsors at knitting and equestrian events.

She's off the drugs and high on life!

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 08, 2015

I always find it amusing when newspapers and magazines run the "she shows him what he's missing" angle after a celebrity couple breaks up or divorces. In terms of sheer idiocy, it's right up there with the conventional post-rehab angle:

For most couples caught up in a divorce the prospect of dividing the property or making arrangements for the children are more than enough to worry about. But for surprising numbers of British couples one seemingly unlikely expense is being viewed as an essential part of the separation process - plastic surgery.

Divorce lawyers have noticed a marked increase in separations involving significant expense on cosmetic surgery including cases where the wife spends a significant slice of the initial settlement on treatments such as liposuction and breast enhancements.

One such firm, JMW Solicitors, based in Manchester, says it now handles dozens of such cases every year. The firm, which handles about 300 separations annually, calculates that between five and 10 per cent of its caseload over the last three years involved cosmetic surgery. In most cases, it was seen as part of the process of making a new start, but in a handful the motivation appeared to be "revenge", Sam Hall, a partner in family law at the firm said.

My take on this sort of thing is straightforward. If a woman is more interested in improving her appearance in order to try to hurt you than please you, you should get down on your knees and thank God, whether you believe in him or not, that you are no longer tied to such a wretched, petty, short-sighted creature. And the same thing holds true for men.

I often wonder if men and women would put the same time and effort into their marriages that they do in seeking to improve themselves in order to find a replacement mate post-divorce, if more marriages wouldn't succeed in the first place.

Female bravery

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 08, 2015

If you're not her child, [better not bet your life on it](#):

Arriving at No 10 – the offices of Charlie Hebdo – the two men approach Corinne Rey, a cartoonist who is arriving at work with her young daughter, having just picked her up from kindergarten.

The gunmen force the terrified woman, also known to her friends as ‘Coco’, to punch in the four-digit security code allowing them access to the magazine’s office. Miss Rey was frogmarched upstairs with her daughter. The pair hid underneath a desk during the subsequent chaos.

Miss Rey said: ‘They said they wanted to go up to the offices, so I tapped in the code.

‘They shot on Wolinski, Cabu... it lasted five minutes.

I wonder if a man who let the attackers in because his child was threatened would go similarly uncriticized. But then, the woman was absolutely correct to gamble that by letting them in, she and her daughter would be spared, even at the price of 12 men's lives.

Contrast her behavior with that of the Israeli security guard, who detected a Palestinian suicide bomber trying to gain entrance to a building, grabbed her, and told her that he would not let her enter, that they would die there together.

The woman cries when she breaks your heart

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 09, 2015

Don't you see that when she breaks up with you, **she's the one who's really suffering?**

She doesn't want anything to do with this. She hates the situation and she hates herself in this moment. She wishes more than anything that she could trade places with you. Yes, it seems like it's a lot easier to be on her side of things. But really, she wants nothing to do with this side. She really, actually wishes she could be the one whose heart is getting broken, instead of the one who has to do the hurting....

She reminds herself that you can easily find love again, and maybe someday, you might just forget nearly everything about her. All she hopes is that you know she was trying to do her best. She was walking around blindly, completely terrified and hopeless and uncertain. But she was trying. She wanted to follow her instincts and do what she thinks was the right thing.

This is an Sigma blueprint for how to Next a woman.

I hate this situation and I hate myself. I wish more than anything I could trade places with you. Sure, it looks easier to be on my side of things, and to be having sex with a woman who is younger, hotter, and less sexually uptight than you. But I really, actually wish I could be the one whose heart is getting broken.

Don't you see that it actually hurts me more than it hurts you to hurt you? What sort of unfeeling monster are you, that you can't see how I'm the one truly suffering here?

I just hope you to know that I was trying to do my best. I'm just following my instincts and I'm afraid that one day you'll forget all about me. But I know I did the right thing, even though it was so hard. Don't, no, don't touch me now. It's too difficult. Just go... go!

The Boyle Rule

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2015

I don't think this "comedian" thought through [his attempted defense](#) of women posing as comedians very well:

[T]he BBC made it policy early in 2014 to ensure at least one woman appears on each panel show. Frankly, it was about time, given the move followed years of men dominating such programmes.

Heck, I shouldn't even be talking about "female comedians"; "female" isn't a genre of comedy. Comedians are comedians, pure and simple. Audiences don't rock with laughter at comedians because they're women. They laugh because they're funny. Heck, I shouldn't even be talking about "female comedians"; "female" isn't a genre of comedy. Comedians are comedians, pure and simple. Audiences don't rock with laughter at comedians because they're women. They laugh because they're funny.

If comedians are comedians, pure and simple, then why does the BBC need to mandate at least one woman on each panel show. The point is that most audiences don't rock with laughter at "female comedians". Very, very few female comedians are even remotely funny, and watching a UK panel show makes that all the more obvious. Men still dominate the panel shows, the difference is that now there is a woman on the panel, mostly sitting there in silence watching her nominal peers be funny.

Watch an old episode of *Mock the Week* sometime. Frankie Boyle effortlessly dominates the show, but even the lesser male comedians are as far beyond the women posing as comedians as Boyle is beyond them. I used to amuse myself sometimes by counting how long it took before the token female comedian on the show dared to open her mouth for the

first time. And when she did, it's usually some short joke based on the tired old cliché of there being humor in the notion of a woman saying something sexually rude.

Actually, some of the funniest moments were the expressions on the faces of the women on the show in reaction to something hilariously offensive that Frankie said. So, I suppose there is a defensible reason for having women posing as comedians on panel shows so long as Frankie is on there too. Call it the Boyle Rule.

Consider, here are what one woman posing as a comedian claims are the very best jokes told by women:

- "The best way to a man's heart is through his hanky pocket with a bread knife" - Jo Brand
- "A woman without a man is like a fish without a bicycle" - Gloria Steinem
- "I saw a pair of knickers today - on the front it said, 'I would do anything for love' and on the back it said 'but I won't do that'" - Sarah Millican
- "Gravity is the story of how George Clooney would rather float away into space and die than spend one more minute with a woman his own age" - Tina Fey
- "In advertisements, there are just two types of women: wanton, gagging for it; or vacuous. We're either coming on a window-pane, or laughing at salads" - Bridget Christie
- "I blame my mother for my poor sex life. All she told me was, 'The man goes on top and the woman underneath'. For three years my husband and I slept in bunk beds" - Joan Rivers

- "I was raped by a doctor, which is so bittersweet for a Jewish girl" - Sarah Silverman
- "Men don't realise that if we're sleeping with them on the first date, we're probably not interested in seeing them again either" - Chelsea Handler.

Granted, the Silverman and Fey jokes are genuinely funny. But do you notice a certain... theme? Women simply have no range. All they can ever talk about is sex, sexual relations, men and sex, and women and sex. Most of their emotional vibe is reactionary. Even in the rare event that a woman is actually funny, her thematic monotony soon grows tiresome.

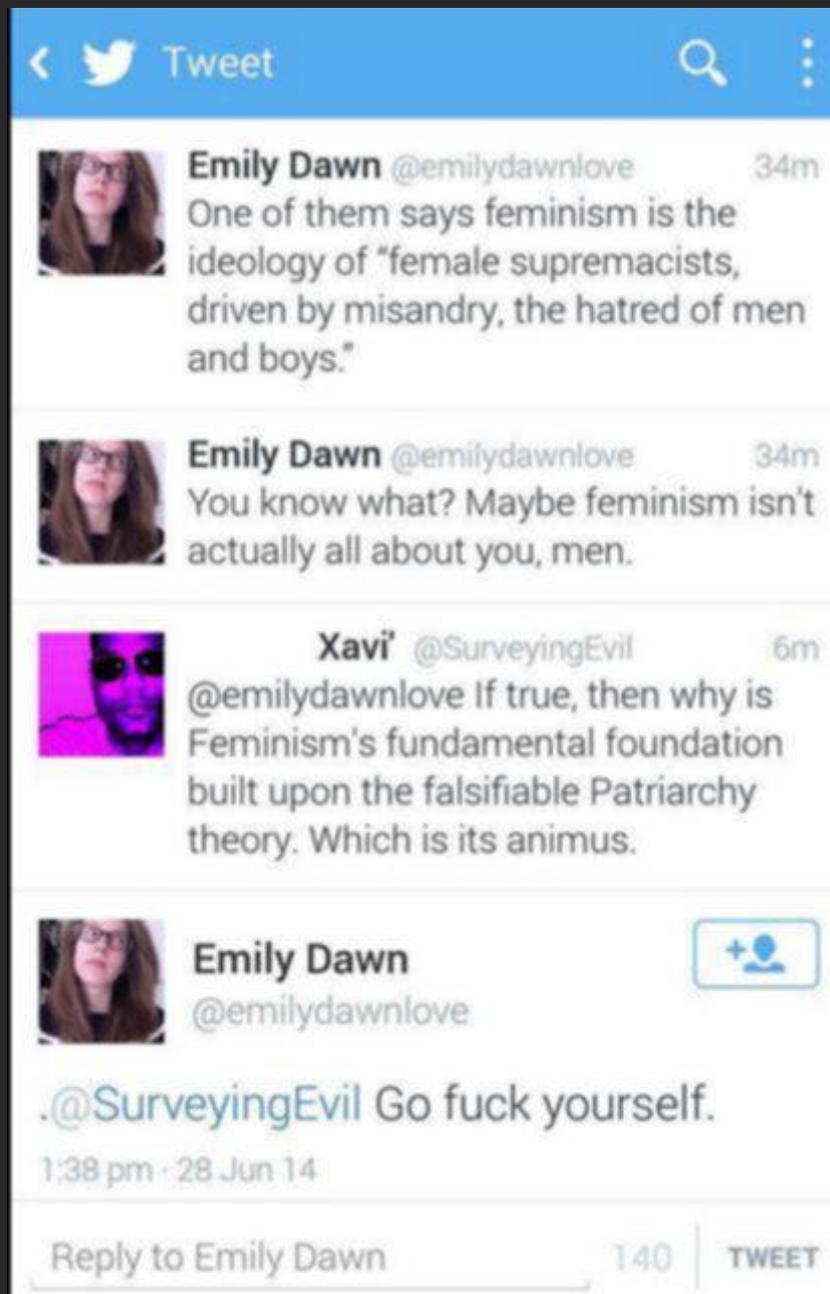
Meanwhile, good male comedians throw off much funnier jokes across a much wider range of topics just in passing:

- (To a crowd in Newcastle) You may not recognize my accent. It is, in fact, educated. - Simon Evans
- I've been studying Israeli army martial arts. I now know 16 ways to kick a Palestinian woman in the back. - Frankie Boyle
- (On being mugged in Hull) Incredibly awkward when you're involved in a confrontation of this sort and you have to spend the whole time saying 'I'm terribly sorry, young man, but I really can't understand a word.' Turned out he was saying 'give me your money'. I said, what, all of it? Most of it's tied up in land. - Miles Jupp

Debate, feminist style

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 11, 2015



Never bother with dialectic when dealing with a feminist. Their use of dialectic is only for superficial rhetorical purposes, and the veil is tissue-thin. Just go directly to rhetoric, flay them, roll them in salt, and then, if you happen to feel like it, address the nominally dialectical point for the sake of any third parties observing.

Leaning in, falling out

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2015

Neither Milo nor Nicholas Carlson [are bullish on Marissa](#) at Yahoo!:

A new book by Business Insider's Nicholas Carlson sets out why Mayer is struggling to keep it together as chief executive. We discover some disturbing hallmarks of dysfunctional leadership: self-importance, schoolmarmishness, a lack of intellectual humility and what can only be described as breathtaking insensitivity and arrogance when it comes to the feelings, not to mention the schedules, of people around her.

These perceived personal failings are compounded by disinterest in the business side of things, which makes you wonder why Yahoo!'s board ever thought she'd be a good CEO at all. At Google, Carlson wrote in a column last year, Mayer was "all about the product." She was focused on users but totally unmoved by business. At Yahoo!, that pattern has continued—and, some say, got worse.

My opinions on Marissa Mayer are limited to the observation that she is pretty cute for a CEO. I have an acquaintance who worked closely with her at Google and he struck me as mildly skeptical about the chances for her success there, although he obviously liked her as an individual and thought she was smart enough for the job.

The reason her apparent failure is important is that it will puncture, again, the myth of sexual equality in business, and permits us to anticipate the deleterious effect on those corporations who fill their boards with female executives, whether by choice or legislative fiat.

For me, the main problem is the characteristic female lack of curiosity. Insensitivity and arrogance are hardly unheard of in the ranks of male executives, but being disinterested in the fundamentals of business and business relationships strikes me as being a fatal weakness in a CEO.

Women in the military

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 13, 2015

Frankly, L. Frank Baum's fictional version is considerably more realistic and plausible than one commonly finds in science fiction and fantasy today.

Well!" declared Tip, drawing a long breath, "this is certainly a surprising thing! May I ask why you wish to conquer His Majesty the Scarecrow?"

"Because the Emerald City has been ruled by men long enough, for one reason," said the girl.

"Moreover, the City glitters with beautiful gems, which might far better be used for rings, bracelets and necklaces; and there is enough money in the King's treasury to buy every girl in our Army a dozen new gowns. So we intend to conquer the City and run the government to suit ourselves."

Jinjur spoke these words with an eagerness and decision that proved she was in earnest.

"But war is a terrible thing," said Tip, thoughtfully.

"This war will be pleasant," replied the girl, cheerfully.

"Many of you will be slain!" continued the boy, in an awed voice.

"Oh, no", said Jinjur. "What man would oppose a girl, or dare to harm her? And there is not an ugly face in my entire Army."

Tip laughed.

"Perhaps you are right," said he. "But the Guardian of the Gate is considered a faithful Guardian, and the King's Army will not let the City be conquered without a struggle."

"The Army is old and feeble," replied General Jinjur, scornfully. "His strength has all been used to grow whiskers, and his wife has such a temper that she has already pulled more than half of them out by the roots. When the Wonderful Wizard reigned the Soldier with the Green Whiskers was a very good Royal Army, for people feared the Wizard. But no one is afraid of the Scarecrow, so his Royal Army don't count for much in time of war."

...

"Friends, fellow-citizens, and girls!" she said; "we are about to begin our great Revolt against the men of Oz! We march to conquer the Emerald City—to dethrone the Scarecrow King—to acquire thousands of gorgeous gems—to rifle the royal treasury—and to obtain power over our former oppressors!"

"Hurrah!" said those who had listened; but Tip thought most of the Army was too much engaged in chattering to pay attention to the words of the General.

...

"Surrender!" echoed the man, astounded. "Why, it's impossible. It's against the law! I never heard of such a thing in my life."

"Still, you must surrender!" exclaimed the General, fiercely. "We are revolting!"

"You don't look it," said the Guardian, gazing from one to another, admiringly.

"But we are!" cried Jinjur, stamping her foot, impatiently; "and we mean to conquer the Emerald City!"

College boys find their balls

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 14, 2015

Two UVA fraternities [are standing up](#) to the university administration's attempt to participate in a Maoist self-flagellation program:

So far two University of Virginia fraternities are refusing to sign a new Fraternity Operating Agreement to resume social activities. Alpha Tau Omega and Kappa Alpha have released nearly identical statements refusing to sign U.Va.'s new requirements that fraternities alter their activities following a two-month suspension on social activities. The new rules require a certain number of fraternity brothers to be sober and present and different places around the house and set limits on what kinds of alcohol can be served and in what containers.

The fraternities state two reasons for their refusal to sign on to these new rules. The first reason is that U.Va., “for reasons that were found to be untrue, unfairly punished all members of fraternities and sororities.” This is in reference to the Rolling Stone article claiming a woman was gang raped at a Phi Kappa Psi party, which resulted in the social activity ban (without any evidence other than the uncorroborated accusation).

“Because we do not accept the validity of a suspension imposed in contravention of the existing FOA, university policy, Virginia law and the constitutional rights of our members, we are not compelled to sign a revised FOA to continue operations on campus,” the fraternities wrote in press releases that were put out separately but shared the same language. The fraternities also state that their own risk management policies “are as strict or more strict than this new FOA” and they will continue to “comply with the more restrictive of the policies in its activities.”

The fraternities wrote, "We are concerned that the university's revision to the FOA may create new liability for individual members of our organizations that is more properly a duty to be borne by the university itself."

The statements also claim that the new rules "set a dangerous precedent of an erosion of student and organizational rights," but would work with U.Va. to develop "risk management education."

It would be better if they refused to play along at all and took the university to court on Title IX discrimination grounds, but it is a start. Men need to rid themselves of their instinct to apologize whenever a woman throws a hissy fit or hurls an accusation.

Separate but totally equal

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2015

It's always amusing to see equalitarians implicitly admit they can't compete on an equal playing field or [even abide neutral standards](#):

What is the problem you're trying to solve?

There is currently no space on Wikipedia where a woman can go and be sure that she'll be able to participate in discussions without being dominated by men's voices. Wikipedia needs a place where women can feel safer and not always overwhelmed by male advice, criticism, and explanations.

What is your solution?

Using the user preferences "Internationalisation" setting for those who prefer to be described as "she" (or the "Female Wikipedians" category), plus a project-moderator process where editors pledge that they are women and have read and agreed to the project's rules, registered women editors may join the project and discuss Wikipedia related matters. It would probably be more focused on community, policies, and guidelines than on content, but content discussion would not be off limits.

Women editors would not be required to join the project, of course, and all editors, regardless of gender, would be able to read the project's pages. The project is not meant to replace any existing project. The project will not be against the WMF Non discrimination policy because it will not prohibit any editor from contributing to any Wikimedia project.

The pledge process would be similar to the subscription process that the Anita Borg Institute "Systers" forum has been using successfully for over 20 years.

- Create a space conducive to women's participation on Wikipedia. (No trashing allowed.)*
- Maintain the space for women to seek advice from women peers.*
- Maintain the space for women to discuss the challenges they share as women Wikipedians.*
- Increase the number of women editors on Wikipedia.*

Translation: if you're going to be permitted to criticize anyone, the women are going to run away.

The myth of mudsharking and the melting pot

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 16, 2015

It turns out there is **considerably less racial miscegenation** in the United States than is commonly believed:

A recent genetics ancestry survey by 23andme found that White Americans (European Americans) on average are: “98.6 percent European, 0.19 percent African and 0.18 percent Native American.” Wow, that’s pretty white. I’ll come back to that in a minute.

The survey also found that Latinos are “18 percent Native American, 65.1 percent European and 6.2 percent African.” There might be a little self-selection here, resulting from testing more upper-class Hispanics, who tend to be more white. For instance, Rubén Lisker found the average admixture of a lower-income mestizos in Mexico City to be: 59% Amerindian, 34% European, and 6% black.

Back to European Americans and their utter whiteness. The 98.6% figure, mind you, is an average. Previous studies found that more than 95% of White Americans have no African or Amerindian ancestry and the 5% who do seem to have very little, so it is probably this 5% of White Americans who might be adding the 1.4% admixture into the average.

Let that sink in: 95% of White Americans have no African or Amerindian ancestry and those who do seem to have very little.

I'm afraid that leaves me out, of course, as I am considerably more Native American than Latinos are African. The idea that white women are attracted to black men has been pushed heavily by the media, but from dating sites to genetic science, the contrary conclusion keeps reappearing nevertheless.

Steve Sailer puts the percentages [into perspective](#):

Think about your family tree back nine generations ago, which would mostly be in the 1700s. You have 512 slots in your family tree nine generations ago (two to the ninth power). The 23andMe numbers suggest that for the average white American, 1 of your 512 ancestors nine generations ago was black and 1 of 512 was Native American.

Here's another way to think of it. If the average self-identified black is 73.2% black and the average self-identified white is 0.19% black, then the average black in America is 385 times blacker than the average white. That doesn't seem very murky to me.

There are about 200 million whites, so that means a little over 3% have any black ancestry that can be found by 23andMe.

Color me unimpressed

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2015

I very much doubt that an interrogation, followed by a staring contest, is [the path to True Love](#):

This week, Vancouver-based academic wrote about her fledgling relationship in the New York Times. She explained how, over the summer, she and an acquaintance sat in bar and tried a psychological experiment from the 90s: testing the theory that by asking each other 36 questions, it was possible to fall in love.

Examples include: What's your most treasure memory? Do you have a secret hunch about how you will die? Of all the people in your family, whose death would you find most disturbing? Each question is designed to be harder than the last.

The aim? To foster the atmosphere of intimacy that romantic relationships thrive on and accelerate the path to love. The whole thing finishes with the participants staring into each other's eyes for four minutes. Psychologist Arthur Aron first conducted it, with more than 100 strangers in 1997. Six months later? Two of them married.

The psychologist could have gotten better results by having them each do ten shots. He'd probably have ended up with more pregnancies and more marriages.

Love is Initial Attraction + Time + Work + Commitment.

Don't sweat "the turning"

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2015

BETA men worry far too much about keeping their unhappy wives. If [what Rollo describes](#) is what is happening to you, my advice is not to worry about it, but focus on easing her path out of the marriage in the least mutually destructive manner possible.

Once the first (and possibly second) child arrives, a woman's order of intimate priorities changes, "turns" to that of the child. The sex "reward", the 'cookie time for good boy', for desired behavior or performance 'turns' off, or sex is used as an intermittent reward for desired behavior (i.e. Choreplay). Sex becomes a utility; a positive reinforcer for her Beta increasing his provisioning capacity rather than the true visceral enjoyment she had with her past lovers.

This new functionality sex represents to a wife becomes 'turning' on her husband who believed he would always be her most intimate priority. In the instance of a woman marrying her 'Alpha Provider' this may in fact be the case, but as with the hierarchies of love that Alpha doesn't have the same concern with, and didn't marry his wife under the same pre-expectations a Beta does.

For the man who persists in his Beta mindset (or the guy who regresses into that mindset) this 'turning' becomes more and more pronounced. The turning comes out of the bedroom and into other aspects of their relationship – finances, familial ties, her expectations of his ambitiousness, his asserting himself at work or with their mutual friends – on more and more fronts he's compared to other men and the ghosts of the Alphas she knows or has known.

Even though the Beta is aware his children are now his wife's true priority, his Blue Pill conditioning still predisposes him to sacrifices. Again, he meets with ready-made social conventions that shame his discontent; "Is sex all that's important to you?" It shouldn't be, because it's really "what's on the inside that counts", but he can't shake the feeling he's slipping out of her respect.

This is when Beta Dad doubles down. His Blue Pill expectations of himself require an all-consuming, self-sacrificing predisposition. The horse will work harder. His wife may have lost respect for him by this point, but his sense of honor and duty press him on. He doesn't want to be like his oppressive or non-present father was. He wants to 'out-support' his father's ghost, or what he believes 'other guys' would do when their marriages get tough.

So he waits it out, but she's 'turned' on him by this point. It wasn't planned, but all of his martyr-like determination only makes her that much more resentful for having settled on this Beta. After a certain stressing point, her disinterest or indignation goes even beyond his capacity to stay committed to a losing investment.

You can only control your own behavior. No one else's. If your wife is unhappy about the choice she made, if her children and friends and family and fun are her priorities and she wants out, then by all means, let her walk! Show her to the door with a smile!

There is a saying: if you love someone, set them free. You can't control her actions, much less her desires. You can't control the legal system. You can't control your feelings. You can't control anything except your own actions.

Ironically, the more willing you are to let her go, the less likely she is to

actually continue down that road. With what is she actually threatening you anyhow? Doing whatever you want to do all the time instead of what she wants you to do? Being able to follow up on any indications of interest expressed by women who are half her age whenever you're so inclined? Do you genuinely think you're going to be able to spend LESS of your future income on things you want if she only gets HALF of it?

Do the math. Whether women control 73 percent or 85 percent of the household spending (depending upon which survey you prefer to credit), keeping only half your income amounts to an effective raise between 46 to 70 percent. Effectively tax-free too!

It suddenly doesn't sound so awful when you put it that way, does it. Remember, most men come out of the divorces that their wives sought happier and better off than they were before. Being around a miserable person who despises you and blames you for their various disappointments in life isn't a desirable state of being. You can't fix feelings, so don't even try.

It is wrong for men to walk out on their wives. There are egregious examples of the archetypical abandonment of women and children that has fueled the anti-male legal bias that exists today. But conversely, a man is not obliged to knock himself out in order to keep a miserable, self-destructive woman from imploding her life. Don't ever make any sacrifices for an angry, bitter, unappreciative woman. She will only despise you for it.

Banning breasts

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2015

Under pressure from feminists, the Sun gets rid of a 44-year tradition, [the Page Three Girl](#):

The Sun, Britain's top-selling newspaper, has scrapped Page 3's topless women after 44 years, delighting the legion of critics who have branded the photos of bare-breasted models sexist, offensive and anachronistic. Insiders said the decision has been taken to kill off the controversial feature quietly but that the feature would continue online.

"This comes from high up, from New York," said one senior executive in a reference to the paper's owner Rupert Murdoch.

The Sun refused to respond to any calls, emails or texts from the Guardian throughout Monday but told the Times, which is also owned by Murdoch: "Page 3 of The Sun is where it's always been, between pages 2 and 4, and you can find Lucy from Warwick at Page3.com." The paper reported that last Friday's edition of the paper will be the last that would "carry an image of a glamour model with bare breasts on that page".

A spokeswoman for the campaign group No More Page 3: "This could be truly historic news and a great day for people power." adding it "could be a huge step for challenging media sexism".

The change may be reversed, it is understood, if it results in a noticeable Sun sales decline.

When I was in England, I found Page Three to be cheesy and vulgar, and the girls tended to be on the plain side, but nevertheless, I think it's a huge mistake for the Sun to back down in this way. Feminists are never content with a victory; next they'll soon move on to campaign against lingerie and bikini pictures.

Confessions of a serial rapist

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 21, 2015

Dark secrets [unveiled](#):

I am a serial rapist. I admit it. Full stop.

Listen, I'm not a jerk. I was always in a committed relationship with my partners. This may surprise you, but I've always been the committed type. I had three long-term partners before my current, permanent partner to whom I have been legally married for a long time, but none of that stopped me.

When I wanted sex, I took it.

I'll tell you a secret: it's easier to rape when you are in a long term relationship. Consent gets pretty murky. My partners were not always into sex when I wanted it. I didn't care. And because they valued me, and their relationship with me, they accepted it. Their own minds were murky. That's the perfect storm.

There are an awful lot of similarly unrepentant serial rapists walking around out there. It's a scary world, people.

A defeat for feminists

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2015

It appears the anti-Page 3 activists [celebrated too soon](#):

'Nicole from Bournemouth' today brought to an end speculation that Page 3 had been killed off. It had been widely thought the controversial segment in The Sun newspaper had been dropped after 44 years - and Government ministers welcomed the move.

The newspaper had not published pictures of topless glamour models since last Friday, instead advising readers the pictures would be available on its website. After reports the paper had decided to quietly drop the feature, Education Secretary Nicky Morgan and Liberal Democrat women's and equalities minister Jo Swinson were among those to express their delight at the apparent change.

Despite claims earlier this week in The Times newspaper, owned by Rupert Murdoch who also owns The Sun, that the feature had been dropped, the tabloid had refused to confirm the move.

Its head of public relations Dylan Sharpe stated on Twitter last night: 'I said that it was speculation and not to trust reports by people unconnected to The Sun.'

And so the impossible, but never-ending quest to destroy all unapproved male activities and interests continues.

Nightmare at Central Perk

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 23, 2015

And the menace of Chandler Bing. It's no wonder the Social Justice Warriors are always so on edge. For them, the clock is always ticking on when their attitudes and actions **will abruptly transform** from heroic to villainesque:

Chandler, identified in Season 1 as having a “quality” of gayness about him, is endlessly paranoid about being perceived as insufficiently masculine. He’s freaked out by hugs, and by Joey having a pink pillow on his couch. (“If you let this go, you’re going to be sitting around with your fingers soaking in stuff!”)

In retrospect, the entire show’s treatment of LGBTQ issues is awful, a fault pointedly illustrated by the exhaustive clip-compilation “Homophobic Friends.” But Chandler’s treatment of his gay father, a Vegas drag queen played by Kathleen Turner, is especially appalling, and it’s not clear the show knows it. It’s one thing for Chandler to recall being embarrassed as a kid, but he is actively resentful and mocking of his loving, involved father right up until his own wedding (to which his father is initially not invited!). Even a line like “Hi, Dad” is delivered with vicious sarcasm. Monica eventually cajoles him into a grudging reconciliation, which the show treats as an acceptably warm conclusion. But his continuing discomfort now reads as jarringly out-of-place for a supposedly hip New York thirtysomething—let alone a supposedly good person, period.

When it comes to women, Chandler turns out to be just as retrograde as Joey, but his lust comes with an undercurrent of the kind of bitter desperation that I now recognize as not only gross, but potentially menacing.

Yes, I know that when I am in the mood for a scary horror movie, my first thought is to dial up an episode of *Friends*. It's somehow appropriate that Chandler Bing, of all people, should turn out to be the Freddy Krueger for the Millennial generation.

The best that one can say of these people is that they are differently sane.

Portrait of a Gamma (Paladin-class)

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 24, 2015

Notice that this guy has no children, no wife, and no life, and lives alone with a cat, but he's a Paladin **in his own mind**: He is a true Social Justice Warrior and he is "stepping straight the fuck up"!

If these fedora vaping MRAs and game-stooges want a fight, I'll give them one. Hell, I'll let them take the first swing if it ever gets into the Real World (which is as unlikely as them landing the first hit). What are they gonna do, call me a Social Justice Warrior? That's only an insult in their heads. A White Knight? I've got news for them: I'm a goddam Paladin to these motherfuckers, and I've got Smite Evils to go around. I see a Dudebro bullying a woman, a POC, or a GLBT, trying to use terror to get them to be quiet or quit gaming, I am stepping straight the fuck up.

And if any of you Dudebros are reading this, if you think I'm doing this in the hopes of getting rewardsex, stop projecting your deprivations onto me. I'm in your face because you refuse to be a decent human being. Full fucking stop. I'm engaging because it's the right thing to do, because trying to be the strong silent example gets overwhelmed and obscured by your shit, and because I want my two darling nieces to not live in fear of jackasses like you.

Sure you will, Internet Paladin with your "Okinawan KarateDo" and your two-year quest to "get down to 22% body fat". Sure you will. The poor guy has no idea how unattractive his white-knightly supplication is to women.



The loneliest paladin

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2015

A recovering ex-Gamma male once told me that the heart of the Gamma is a relentless willingness to lie to oneself, even in the face of the undeniable. This tweetstream of @mikebrendan, Paladin and Straight Stepper Upper, provides an illustration of the truth of his explanation.

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

What's incredible is they don't realize how they're making themselves look. Completely clueless berks, the lot of 'em. Ah well...

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

It was mildly admusing watching those fuckers foam at the mouth, but they're a really sad lot if they have all that anger in them.

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

All these idiots are doing is giving my block button a workout. Wasting their time.

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

Things I don't get: why Ghaters would rally around Vox Day. Dude is the epitome of loser.

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

Not only did Vox get kicked out of SFWA for being a racist homophobic sexist dipshit, he took sixth place on a five person ballot.

0 replies 0 retweets 1 favorite

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

Sixth place. That's like...the Colonel's Secret Recipe of dumb and ignorant. Oh well. Dojodrive time.

0 replies 0 retweets 1 favorite

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

So, Ghaters, revel in your lies and your cowardice. I'll be out there in the world, kicking more ass than you'll ever sit on.

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

Tomorrow, Ghaters, I'll be training, gaming, and then out on a date. I'll be enjoying life, while you sit at your screens refreshing in RAEG

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

MikeBrendan @MikeBrendan

So, GooberGhaters, here's what I'm gonna do. Pour myself a nice glass of pinot noir. Watch Star Trek. Paint Skaven, because I'm a gamer.

0 replies 0 retweets 0 favorites

So, we have someone who is drinking wine and watching Star Trek alone on a Saturday night. WINNING. Notice all the replies, retweets, and favorites, or rather, the lack thereof. He can't even get a response from anyone without mentioning me.

Gammas are always in search of dragons to slay in order to impress the princesses they pedestalize. Don't be the Gamma. Be the Dragon. The hotter the princess, the more she digs Dragons.

Gamma delusion in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 26, 2015

There is literally no reality that the Gamma male can't rationalize away. But it's not often that we get to see the delusional process of bubble construction [laid out in print](#):

I had been reading a novel and reached a part where two brothers, once deeply committed to each other, experienced a profound fissure. The thought that this could someday happen with my own brother, whom I loved fiercely, unraveled me. Before I knew it, I was sobbing, all-out chesty heaves and whimpers. My girlfriend stared out the window with set, narrowed eyes. Nearby passengers and attendants stole glances my way.

If this wasn't enough of a surprise — I hadn't cried in 19 years, since I was 11 — I did something that unwittingly became one of the most important political acts of my life.

I stared back.

I made sure that anyone who looked my way saw my swollen, bloodshot eyes. They were going to have to turn away first, and I stared them all down. On the walk to baggage claim my girlfriend looked everywhere but at me. "What was that all about back on the plane?" she asked, her eyes still narrowed.

"I'm not sure," I said, and I turned toward her, wanting her to see the dried, salty streaks on my cheeks, which encoded some message like invisible ink. She stared straight ahead.

Notice the way in which that the Gamma has internalized the feminist mantra of "the personal is the political". He has, in his own mind, turned his own weakness into a bold political act. So, he's not a crybaby, he is a fearless Social Justice Warrior.

Tough Girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2015

Stingray explains the process by which women conclude they can beat up men just like Buffy and Xena:

I think it's innate. We see a strong woman beating up a man (this means that she is inherently better than him) and then we think, "Yeah! She did it, I identify with her, so I can do that, too!" It's not coherent like that. It's just a feeling. But that is basically the process.

It's female solipsism.

This no doubt explains the otherwise mysterious popularity of all the incredible warrior women over the last 20 years. Although it doesn't come close to replacing the conventional romance model, in which two Alphas battle over the right to be chosen by the reader representative

Feminists, of course, would like to see that trope transformed, so that Bella stakes the vampire, has the werewolf put down at the pound, and runs off with a woman who looks like Pete Rose.

Don't cut your damn hair: Beauty Queen edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2015

Pro tip: if you want to win a beauty competition, [don't look like a man](#):

'If short hair is a problem why didn't they say': Fury of family of Jamaican beauty queen as they claim she lost out on Miss Universe crown because of Halle Berry hairstyle.

The grandfather of the Jamaican beauty queen who lost out on the Miss Universe crown has hit out at the pageant judges for being unclear about the requirements needed to win the show.

Michael Fennell said that Kaci was the victim of 'unwritten factors' and that the judges should have stated if Miss Universe needed to have long hair. He said: 'If short hair is a problem why didn't they say so in the contest? In my mind she was absolutely beautiful in her short hair. She was different but if the judges didn't want short hair then say so. I wish I knew how these contests were judged where there are other factors that are unwritten that have to be considered'.

And here we see the problem of the Gamma and Delta father, who lies to his daughters about the world. Granted, this is a fairly harmless example, but on what planet do men prefer short hair? Miss Jamaica doesn't look "absolutely beautiful" in her short hair, she looks like a dyke trolling for femmes.

Ladies, it's not that hard. Men find long hair attractive. They always have, they always will. That is never going to change, so deal with it. No one is telling you that you can't cut your hair off, we're just warning you that the consequences will generally be negative.

College: what is it good for?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 29, 2015

Why would anyone want to send his daughter to an American university in light of stories [such as this](#):

Over Christmas, the Daughter returned from college in New York, steeped in identity politics and brandishing her PC views like a cat o' nine tails. Boy, were we in trouble. "Every time I say something, she says it's offensive or racist," complained her brother, who wanted his funny, irreverent sister back.

I asked her if there might be something wrong with a nation which jails one in three black males, whilst obsessing over precisely how they should be referred to. She then admitted that she had recently gone on a New York march against the killing of young Michael Brown in Ferguson. The police, she noticed, were arresting only black people. When an elderly black man fell over, Evie had shouted at the police to please help him, but they turned away. Whether we call him a black man, a coloured man, an African-American, or a person of colour is not the issue. The issue is that, as far as the cops were concerned, he was barely a person at all.

For me, the amusing part is that the mother doesn't even realize that her daughter didn't do anything to help the man; apparently yelling demands at the very police whose actions she is protesting is the full extent of her moral responsibility. So much for the pretense of equality.

Seeking alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 30, 2015

These ten points need to be read, repeatedly, to every delta and gamma male until he understands that [women like sex](#) in and of itself:

***FINDINGS
OF STUDY***

**THE TOP 10 REASONS
WHY HETEROSEXUAL
WOMEN HAVE CASUAL SEX**

- 1. The person's physical appearance turned me on**
- 2. It feels good**
- 3. I was "horny"**
- 4. I wanted to experience the physical pleasure**
- 5. The person had a desirable body**
- 6. It's fun**
- 7. It was "in the heat of the moment"**
- 8. The person had an attractive face**
- 9. It's exciting, adventurous**
- 10. I wanted the pure pleasure**

SOURCE: THE ARCHIVES OF SEXUAL BEHAVIOUR
NATIONAL POST

See anything about love, intellectual admiration, or rewarding loyalty and sincere devotion there, Gamma boys?

In addition to the Alpha aspects, one reason why women prefer Sigmas for casual sex is that they know the Sigma isn't likely to stick around and want a relationship: *"a 2011 study out of the University of Michigan found that when women can be assured of "safety" and "sexual prowess," they were just as likely as men to opt for a night of commitment-free sex."*

"Forced" into \$120k per year

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2015

It's amazing how little agency we are informed that women possess. I mean, pity [these poor young women](#) in Germany, who are apparently constrained to accept the petty sum of \$120,000 a year in return for working on their backs for a few hours each working day:

As a result, every girl starts the day €130 down. But the rewards, earnings of up to €8,000 a month, are enough to bring women flocking to the club, with marketing manager Michael Beretin telling the Channel 4 cameras that he gets up to 50 CVs a day.

'Every day, I hear someone saying to me, "can I work for you?",' he explains, while flicking through the explicit photos that accompany the emails. But some girls, he won't take on. 'If they have Romanian email addresses, I usually delete them,' he explains. 'They are working for someone.'

This is the fine line that Beretin, Rudloff and other brothel owners walk: While prostitution and brothels are legal, forced prostitution and pimping are not.

Nevertheless, an estimated 90 per cent of prostitutes in Germany have been forced into the sex trade, with many thought to have been groomed using the 'lover boy' method which sees men pretend to be in love with the girls before persuading them to sell sex.

It's a remarkable form of equality that insists a woman who sends in her resume in order to get a job paying more than six digits is, nevertheless, a victim. It's also informative to understand how eagerly young women turn to prostitution if it pays sufficiently better than more conventional employment.

A rough rule of thumb is that the average woman will start to be open to prostituting herself for about 5x her pre-tax hourly wage. The main reason most women don't is a combination of moral values, social disapproval, and insufficient sexual market value. That is why we can expect to see considerably more prostitution as both moral values and social disapproval wane.

Alpha Mail: representation is not liberty

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 01, 2015

A commenter yesterday asked me several questions related to democracy, women's suffrage, and liberty:

Don't you believe that women should not be allowed a say in government?

Yes. That is the libertarian position. I can anticipate the flaws in your thinking. First, you are incorrectly conflating democracy with liberty. Second, you are failing to grasp that libertarianism concerns maximizing liberty. This cannot be done when women are permitted a voice in government, because they favor security over liberty.

How do you reconcile this position with the lack of agency above?

I don't claim women have a lack of agency. I never have. It is the equalitarians who insist that women must be held irresponsible for their decisions and actions.

So what's the point of any kind of representation then, except for you and your ilk? Eventually people who don't find that the system works to their advantage will advocate for a different one. Women will want security over liberty, the poor redistribution, minorities special consideration, etc. So it boils down to libertarian tyranny. Liberty for all, ruthless repression for those who oppose it, and ultimately, liberty for the powerful, paternalism (at best) for the rest. Might as well be clear about it.

The commenter is hopelessly confused and is conflating several distinct concepts. Let me first make a few obvious statements:

1. Voting is not liberty. Voting is merely a tool. Liberty is an end. And as the Founding Fathers' distrust of democracy aka "mob rule" shows, the expansion of voting privileges is not synonymous with the expansion of liberty. Quite the opposite, as it happens.
2. Not being permitted to vote is not a lack of agency. A new US immigrant does not have voting rights, and yet he remains fully responsible for any crimes he commits as well as any taxes and debts he must pay.
3. Most people observably act against their own best interests. The number of obese and overweight people proves that people do not eat to their own advantage, therefore it is naive to the point of foolishness to claim that they always vote to their own advantage.

Now, all government is about "paternalism" in one form or another. The question only concerns what priority is going to be forced on the governed. Is it ideology? Is it servitude? Is it security? Or is it liberty?

Maximizing liberty for all does not mean maximizing liberty for every single individual, for the obvious reason that many individuals hate human liberty and wish to constrain it. If you would have liberty, then, it is necessary to distinguish between those who love liberty and will defend it, and those who hate liberty and wish to destroy it. There is no contradiction there, in fact, logic absolutely dictates that maximizing liberty can only come about by actively defending liberty against its foes.

For various reasons, most women are naturally opposed to liberty. They instinctively attempt to restrict the actions, speech, and even thoughts of others. Therefore, they cannot be permitted influence in any society that wishes to remain even remotely free for long. Past political philosophers

understood this, as do modern politicians; it is not an accident that women's suffrage and proportional representation is literally the first point in the Fascist program.

And it does not take either a genius or a PhD to recognize that there are few movements that hate human liberty more thoroughly than feminism.

Women were able to vote in the Soviet Union and Ba'athist Iraq, but how much liberty did they enjoy? I want women to be free, which is precisely why I assert that they should not be permitted to vote. They are far too inclined to vote themselves into chains. Besides, in a West that is presently ruled by an unelected European Commission on one side of the Atlantic and an unaccountable bi-factional ruling party on the other, it is ludicrous to pretend that anyone's vote, male or female, counts for anything anymore anyhow.

Praising female crime

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 02, 2015

Dr. Helen observes that when women commit crime, not only are they seldom punished to the same extent as men, **they are even praised for it:**

So when a woman is a predator, her behavior is to be understood, and channeled for personal growth. When a man is a predator, he goes to jail and even if he is innocent but suspected, there are often consequences as the campus rape panic shows all too well. Phillips points out that this stalking behavior in women is quite common. Why is it so acceptable in our society? Why do we allow men to be followed and abused?

Women tend to destroy property when they stalk, what makes this okay?

It would appear that crime is yet another female imperative, does it not?

Feminist programming

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2015



What Does It Mean To Do Something Like A Girl

The juxtaposition of equalitarians trying to reprogram impressionable little minds while watching elite male athletes perform actions that are entirely beyond female capacities would be hilarious if it weren't for the poor gamma males who will soak it up.

This kid will probably be fine, because once he starts crushing his older, athletic sister due to his physical superiority, he'll break through the programming. The problem is the fat little couch potatoes, who will never engage in activity that would expose the lie for what it is.

I ran NCAA Division One track and field. I know the full extent of female athletic capability. I've stretched with them, run with them, lifted with them, and been on my hands and knees vomiting next to them. (Speed days were so brutal that we used to pick a color-of-the-day for lunch because we knew we'd be seeing it again that afternoon.) And while they are impressive, even elite women simply can't run, jump, or throw with the men. They simply can't. They're not designed for it.

Prostitution is an economic phenomenon

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2015

A few years ago, I noticed that the street hookers in Spain were no longer limited to ugly Africans, but increasingly tended to be pretty Spanish girls in their late teens. So [this news from Ireland](#) does not surprise me.

Over 200 female students at Queen's University have signed up to the Seeking Arrangement website where rich men pay cash-strapped young women, known as sugar babies, on average £5,000 for their company, or more often, for sex.

The average woman is far more concerned about her lifestyle and social status than any abstract moral concerns. So, once social status is no longer dependent upon maintaining virginity, most young women quickly determine that their vagina is an asset with a declining market value. And because women tend to overvalue credentials, "putting herself through college" is considered sufficient justification for just about anything.

But feel free to continue putting them on pedestals if you like, gentlemen. I'm perfectly aware that from the gamma perspective, even a woman who aggressively whores herself in pursuit of a useless degree from a fourth-rate university is only doing so because bad mens made her do it.

Trust your instincts

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 05, 2015

This email Rollo shared from a soldier [describes the experience](#) of many a beta or delta concerning female disloyalty:

One girl, leading into Christmas break, said she was going to a techno show in a city about an hour away from our school. I was planning on studying for a final, so I didn't bother trying to go. As the date neared I realized I felt comfortable about the final and I wanted to go out that night. I asked to go with her—she said no. And this is where I could see the hamster frantically spinning its wheel.

All her reasons were obvious bullshit. I know when a girl is seeing another guy, because I've been the other guy. I know what the stories are like. I ended it. I was heartbroken. I wondered constantly whether I had made the right call. I missed her desperately, and I constantly questioned whether my radar had been off. My male friends (now thoroughly blue-pill, as I was attending a liberal civilian grad school) told me I was overreacting and being paranoid and jealous and not respecting her space, blah blah blah... A whole year later a girl I was friends with let slip that my ex actually was meeting another guy in the city, and fucked him the day after I dumped her.

No surprise—but I was quite upset that a few other girls I was "friends" with had known and never told me. They could have saved me a lot of grief. But then again, they were women—I don't quite get it, but it's like all the girls were sticking up for each other and covering for each other, even though they weren't really close friends. It's almost as if they felt they needed to cover up the tactics that women use, and keep the men from knowing

about them—as though there was a driving need they had to keep men in the dark as to the true nature of women.

In fact, I have never been steered in the right direction in relationships by any woman. And this will bring me around to my next point—the feminine dominated civilian environment—especially academia.

The second grad school relationship followed a path that was remarkably similar to my first—in fact, looking back, I have had three major relationships, with girls who wanted to be exclusive, and they have ended because the girls were becoming involved with other men.

There is one way, and only one way, to ensure loyalty and that is a ruthless willingness to walk away from a woman. Indeed, that is arguably the most reliable ALPHA tell from the woman's perspective; a man who is attractive and is not even remotely afraid to do without her.

I was not involved in a lot of exclusive relationships; I tended to avoid "the talk" like the plague. But exclusive or not, I ended them the moment I had any sense that the woman was even flirting with other men after having expressed some form of claim on me. I didn't usually bother "breaking up" with them, I simply stopped calling them, didn't take their calls, and directed my attention elsewhere.

Taking a call from another guy when I was there late at night or simply going for an evening run with an orbiter was sufficient reason to move on. It was rather amusing, later, to observe that my instincts were always correct; usually within a matter of months, the nexted girl would have at

least gone on a date or three with the guy in question.

Trust your instincts and don't ever attempt to "keep" or "guard" a woman. If she wants to be with someone else, you don't want her. There too many girls on the girl tree to concern yourself with a disloyal one.

Alpha Mail: Leaving Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 06, 2015

And learning to lose the gammatude:

As a recovered gamma and now delta who is now happily married with a good wife and a family I thought I'd offer my sure fire way to stop being a Gamma and move into greener pastures. Why Gamma and not another class? First I'm qualified, and second I have a suspicion the number one reader of Game blogs and sites are Gammas looking to escape. So here it is:

Brutal self-honesty.

I'm going to break this down into four posts which cover the physical, mental, emotional and spiritual aspects of life. Everyone wants the keys to success and in America we are damned near obsessive about finding techniques we can use for self-improvement. In reality escaping Gammahood is a moral issue as it deals with honesty, but how this plays out in the four aspects of one life will be explained.

This should be helpful, because the ability of the non-Gamma to explain to the Gamma male why he is wrong and how his thinking can be adjusted is often limited. It's easy for the non-Gamma to see that the Gamma is wrong, but more difficult to communicate that wrongness to him in a manner that he is capable of hearing and accepting.

The fact that most Gammas are willfully delusional and lie first and foremost to themselves only makes the challenge more difficult. But one who has recovered from the mindset might be better able to make headway in penetrating through their psychological defenses.

A victim tell

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 07, 2015

If one is looking to treat a woman in an abusive manner, apparently one has only to find a woman [who loves, loves, loves *50 Shades of Grey*](#):

Anastasia Steele's biggest defeat may not have been submitting to her abuser's sexual desires, but convincing other women that the behavior was okay. At least that's the finding of a new study in the Journal of Women's Health, which claims young adult women who read Fifty Shades of Grey are more likely to replicate the behaviors of people in abusive relationships.

In the book series, Anastasia 'Ana' Steele is constantly afraid; not only of her abusive partner, Christian Grey, but of the realization that she is losing her sense of self. Though Ana's behavior is initially survivalist, it eventually become engrained as she automatically responds to her partner's abuse. Though fictional, the storyline is a chillingly accurate portrayal of very real life relationships.

The study: In a sample of 650 women aged 18-24, researchers at Michigan State University found that Fifty Shades of Grey readers were 25% more likely to have a partner who yelled or swore at them. Readers were also 34% more likely to have a partner who displayed stalking tendencies and 75% more likely to have fasted for more than 24 hours or used a diet aid. Worse still, women who read all three books in the series were more likely to regularly binge drink and have multiple sex partners, both of which are recognized risk factors for intimate partner violence.

One thing the study couldn't determine was whether women who engaged in risky behaviors started doing so before or after reading the books.

Of course, for the purposes of a Mr. Grey stand-in, it doesn't really matter if they started doing so before or after. And frankly, just on literary grounds, anyone, male or female, who actually reads *50 Shades of Grey* of their own free will and volition fully merits any subsequent abuse that might happen to come their way.

It's not a compliment

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 08, 2015

"I'll take it as a compliment" is an intrinsically Gamma reaction. Why? Because it is a willfully dishonest denial of reality. One does not know, let alone dictate, the motivations of others. What is relevant is the reality of the other party's disapproval, contempt, jealousy, hatred, or simple desire to insult, not the particular insult delivered.

There mere existence of an enemy can be a compliment; we tend to think well of those who are hated and attacked by evil men. And there are, of course, incompetently delivered insults that may genuinely be compliments of one sort or another.

But to unilaterally declare that X is Y is not an action of strength and confidence, but rather a weak and insecure retreat into delusion. And that sort of retreat is habitual for the Gamma male.

There are many ways one can respond to an insult. But "I'll take it as a compliment" should never be one of them. Accept reality and deal with it, don't redefine and run from it.

This exchange illustrates the problem with trying to help Gammas:

Indicates indifference to the other person's opinion to me. Deliberate positive reframe.

That's the point. It doesn't do so at all. The indifferent don't need to reframe. The indifferent don't care.

And perhaps more to the point, you're not fooling anyone with your faux-indifferent deliberate positive reframe. You're just deluding yourself.

Dr. Helen on the Marriage Strike

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 10, 2015



Generation Porn? The Real Reasons Why Men Are Shunning Marriage

I'm not particularly into watching videos, but this is an excellent panel being run by Dr. Helen. The perfect storm is a pretty good way to explain the reason for [the rapid decline in the statistical rate](#) of young men and women getting married. Vids and porn don't help, but notice that Matt Orr, the one millennial, immediately points out that the combination of witnessing previous generations ravaged by female-initiated divorce and a dreadful credit bust is much more important than vids and porn.

Whittle's evo-psych isn't relevant, but his point about the lack of incentive for men is. He also made a very good point about the superabundance of choice in modern society. And Klavan's statement that despite being happily married for many years, he would probably not get married today is particularly damning.

"All they really want is a man with a job," Dr. Helen says. But any man with a job is smart enough to not put his head into a divorce-rape trap. I particularly liked the way she pointed out the way that women are aggressively invading every male space and attempting to remake them to their liking.

Graduating Gamma 1

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 11, 2015

Graduating Gamma *Step One: Physical*

This is the easiest step to diagnose and the second most difficult to deal with. If you don't know if you need to lose weight or get in better shape, go ahead and stop reading now, find a scale and check out how close you are to the right BMI. If you are more than eight points too high then you definitely need to lose some weight. (I'll deal with the "BMI is bullshit!" argument later). I suggest scheduling a physical to check blood pressure and cholesterol as well, along with the regular battery of blood work tests, but if the means aren't there to go to a doctor then head the drug store and at least check your blood pressure for free. There's no excuse for not knowing your weight, and blood pressure. You can't honestly approach your health without the facts so go and find out even if you are afraid of what you will find.

If you already know all of your vital health info and are in excellent physical health, and cardiovascular shape then you can skip the rest of this entire post. Congratulations on doing what few in modern society can manage and even fewer Gammas ever manage to do. Well done.

As for weight loss here's the brutally honest facts and the secret diet plan: You must expend more calories than you consume over an extended period of time to lose excess body fat.

Of course this is much easier said than done so I will now discuss dieting. I don't care what diet you are on to lose weight and nobody else does either. Let me repeat that: *I don't care what diet you are on and nobody else does either.* The goal is to lose body fat and I'm no expert in dieting

so I'll not give one single, suggestion on what diet to choose, what I will comment on is all of the typical Gamma responses to dieting.

Excuses

The most common Gamma response to diet and exercise is a litany of excuses.

- BMI is bullshit! – Maybe it is, I don't know, but it's a tool that can get you in the ballpark and besides this has nothing at all to do with you being fat, a lot of things are bullshit in life, and they also have nothing to do with you being fat. Stop being hopelessly obtuse and binary in your thinking; that because BMI is flawed it in any way impacts your diet and exercise efforts.
- I don't have the time to go to the gym – I don't most days either, but that doesn't mean I can't do something every day. You have a floor, right? Get down on it for 10 minutes and do some good stretches. If you have 20 minutes you can get out a Pilates ball and work on it. You don't have to go to the gym; you just have to do something.
- I don't have the money for the gym – You don't need it to work out. Walking is still free. In a bad neighborhood or snowed in? Do some yoga, youtube videos are available.
- It only pays off if you can be JJ Watt – More binary thinking acting as an excuse. Yes, JJ Watt can afford a cabin in the middle of Wisconsin, be a hermit, and work out all day. You can't and this has nothing to do with you working out.
- If I worked out I'd be in great shape if I wanted to – I bet you would, but you aren't.

- American, Western diet is bullshit, man. Like GMOs, carbs, caveman, gluten, sugar, fat, protein and stuff, man. There's no way I can do it. — Shut. Your. Whore. Mouth. See below.

Diets or otherwise known as: Shut. Your. Whore. Mouth.

The number one rule for men and dieting is: You do not talk about dieting. Read this previous statement again and say out loud: “I will not speak of my diet.” There are reasons for this which is that nobody cares about your diet, and nobody wants to hear about your diet. Even your mother doesn't care. The world doesn't need another fat guy running around telling everyone he's found the holy grail of dieting because he read a book or a website, and has been following the plan for the last 92 ½ hours, or even 92 days.

You want to stamp a giant GAMMA on your forehead? Then pontificate at every meal and opportunity about your new favorite diet, and how most things people eat are killing them. You want to ruin the few dates you manage to get or even the opportunity to ask a girl on a date? Tell the girl across from you all about her terrible selections off the menu and how much of a better job you've done. Women love hearing about what they are eating is making them fat, you ladies' man! Keep it up. Your newfound knowledge makes you the food police and everyone will appreciate your efforts, I'm sure.

That's the easy part, here's the tough part: You cannot comment online in any manner about the superiority of your diet, debate diets, tell others you are on a diet, or even comment on the “horrors” of the modern, Western diet until you've had one year of success on your current diet. ONE YEAR. You have no right as a dieter to tell anyone how to diet or what to eat until you've had one solid year of success on your diet, to do so otherwise is disingenuous, perhaps in the extreme. Success can be encapsulated by filling out the following sentence: In the last year I've been living the XXX diet and lost XXX pounds, lowered my BP and

cholesterol by XXX, and feel better than ever. If you cannot honestly fill out this sentence, shut up.

That was negative, but as a Gamma I know you respond to the negative first so here are the techniques to help you out.

1. Practice stoicism with your diet. This is a quiet, calm acceptance of what the diet brings, including the successes and failures.
2. If anyone ever asks you about what you'd like to eat when you are a guest never tell them to modify what they are making to accommodate your diet. You have to be the one which practices self-control and deals with what is on your plate. In other words you don't want to be known as the weirdo who nobody wants to invite over because your diet. (None of this applies to legitimate food allergies or celiac disease, etc.)
3. If you make a meal for others, be sure there's food for all tastes; don't force people into your diet.
4. If you start to make healthier choices, women notice and they will follow. Want a practical experiment? If you have a girlfriend, wife, or just eat around some women, regularly start picking the healthier options and you will see just like magic the women will too. Occasionally they will get upset instead, but they notice. My wife still remembers to this day that on our very first date I skipped the chips and ate the fruit. I never mentioned a thing about being on a diet, though I was at the time.
5. The same stoicism applies to your workout too. I don't care if you like free weights vs. machines, crossfit, running, or whatever. Keep your mouth shut and just go about your business.

6. Whenever you feel like talking about your success in whatever you are doing in that first year, channel that energy into doing it even better rather than talking about it. Lead by example.
7. If you are under 30 try picking up a highly physical competitive sport when you can handle it like a basketball, or soccer league or martial arts. Competition shakes out the Gamma tendencies and is great exercise.
8. If you are under 30-40 find a less brutal physical sport like company softball, church basketball, etc.
9. If you are over 40 that ship has likely sailed if you've never competed, but you will have one big advantage, if you start this late your joints are likely in better shape so if you do play a sport you might do well at it because your body isn't as worn out. If you don't play a sport, simply exercise instead.

Living this out in the real world

The most important thing to remember is never to give up. Everyone needs to lose weight and do better at eating except JJ Watt, and he'd probably tell you he's slacking way too much this off season. There is no time when, "You'll be in perfect shape". It's a lifelong struggle filled with ups and down, and periods where you'll likely give up for a while and then get back on the wagon. That's how it goes, and that's OK so long as you do get back on the wagon. Measure your success by making small strides every day, like picking the fruit over chips, or 10 minutes of good stretching and pushups when you can't get to the gym, rather than focusing on failure or setting impossible goals.

Personally I'm down from before I got married, but I still need to lose a lot of weight. I've struggled with it my whole life, but the only time it's defeated me is when I quit trying. If you never lose any weight you are

doing something wrong, so try a different diet and exercise regime until one works. Here are some responses to help you:

Person: "You don't want any more of this? You on a diet or something?"

You: "I'm full, thanks."

Person: "What do you think about the diet-du jour I'm all into?!?!"

You: "I don't know... I just try to watch what I eat."

Girl: "I love chocolate cake, you? I mean I could eat this whole thing if I didn't stop!"

You: "Yeah, I know what you mean. I love desserts too." *You eat one small piece in front of her*

Girlfriend/wife: "I want to lose weight, honey. I'm going to try the XYZ diet I heard about. What do you think?" **DING! DING! This is good news she's changing for you.**

You: "Sounds like a good idea; I'll watch what I eat too. I know I need to watch it sometimes." *Then you stick to your diet and just help when she asks for it. Ultimately her food choices are NOT your responsibility*

Person at gym: "I'm doing this exercise thing I'm so excited about let me tell you all about why it is better than what everyone else does..."

You-interrupting: "Hey man, that's cool and I don't mean to be rude, but I'm here to get a workout in, so can I get back to my thing?" *walk away if you need to*

Person: "We are having a BBQ this weekend, is there anything you can't eat? I've noticed you've lost some weight, are you on some diet? I don't want to mess you up or anything..."

You: "Oh no, whatever you make is just fine. I've lost a little weight lately, thanks for noticing."

Person: "No really, you've lost some serious weight these last six months, what have you been doing? Atkins? I know a girl who..."

You: *after waiting for them to catch their breath so you aren't rude* "I've just been watching it some, nothing special. Thanks for the invite, I'll see you there."

The anti-Gamma conclusion on Physical aspect of life: ***Never give up. Never!***

So here's the first test for everyone who comments on this post: you cannot talk about your diet, debate diets, or tell everyone about your exercise program unless you can honestly start your first post by filling out the following sentence: In the last year I've been living the XXX diet and lost XXX pounds, lowered my BP and cholesterol by XXX and here's why I think it works.

Graduating Gamma is a series written by a recovering ex-Gamma who is now happily married and living a successful life as an increasingly self-confident Delta.

Feminism kills

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2015

Feminism doesn't just murder unborn children and inspire post-divorce rape male suicide, it **causes young women to despair and kill themselves too**:

Rachel Gow, a 29-year-old hospital administrator, was struggling with the fact that she was unmarried and didn't have any children. The pressure became so much for her that just before her 30th birthday, tragically she took her own life.

At that point, she'd spent four years without her mum after losing her to cancer in 2011, and she'd also been through three breakups. Though she had started a relationship with her engineer boyfriend Anton Tsvarev, 30, she feared it was ending.... It's a heartbreaking tragedy, and one that has clearly devastated all of Gow's loved ones. But what it does show is the undeniable - and understandable - pressure that young women face in their twenties.

Who is putting that pressure on them? Not men. Consider the list:

1) Found a job we love where we can take a long maternity leave and still have a desk to come back to. Preferably with a chance of promotion

2) Made enough money to afford childcare so we can keep on working post-baby

3) Found someone to have baby with

4) Figured out if we actually want a baby

5) Had enough relationships, dates and sexual experiences to keep us going till we retire, i.e. our seventies

6) Gone travelling (everywhere). Figured out how to do this in between climbing the career ladder and earning some money

7) Fulfilled all major dreams that can't be done once we have kids and mortgages

The pressure to obtain degrees, high-status jobs, and ride the ALPHA carousel, then perfectly time the leap to obtain a BETA husband of sufficient means and status comes entirely from women. Feminism kills, and it kills young women too.

Off the deep end

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 13, 2015

Feminism continues to roll towards its inevitable end as farce. It's now actually [too insane for NPR and The Nation](#):

Last year, I found myself listening to an episode of NPR's "Tell Me More," where an assembled group of activists and writers discussed whether the Internet was ruining feminism. The discussion was occasioned by an article in The Nation, "Feminism's Toxic Twitter Wars," by Michelle Goldberg. Goldberg's credentials as a left-leaning feminist weren't previously in dispute, so the article's thesis was genuinely shocking: With easy anonymity and the near instantaneous ability to whip up social media mobs, the Internet was pushing feminists to insufferable levels of stridency and infighting. When The Nation, a magazine that for most of its storied history has regarded Communism an unalloyed force for good, denigrates the current state of feminism as "Maoist hazing," we are truly through the looking glass.

As a measure of how insane things have gotten, the NPR panel discussed one of the article's more telling anecdotes. Actress Martha Plimpton, star of the Fox sitcom "Raising Hope," fancies herself such a serious feminist, insofar as serious feminist means incorporating a performance of Lennon and Ono's "Woman is the N—ger of the World" into her one-woman show at the Lincoln Center. Plimpton is also co-founder of an abortion-rights charity, "A Is For," which had the misfortune of titling a recent fundraiser "A Night of a Thousand Vaginas."

Forget for a moment the dumbfounding irony of casting aspersions on a 'reproductive justice' fundraiser because it's 'exclusionary and harmful' to deny anyone the womanly joys of

terminating the life of an unborn child.

For this thoughtcrime, Plimpton immediately came under attack online and boycotts were threatened because the event wasn't inclusive enough because of "constant genital policing" that offends transsexual men.

This should serve as a warning to all equalitarians. Insist on believing that $2+2=5$, and it won't be long before you start rolling your eyes and shrieking about how anyone who denies that the correct answer to 37 divided by 126 is purple and is guilty of microaggressive rape.

You may not see how it does anyone any harm to pretend that everyone is equal when you know they're not, but that's just the first step to madness. And sometimes, all it takes is a single step to go off the deep end and into the depths.

Bonus points: see if you can identify the socio-sexual rank of the author, on the basis of this quote:

"Look, maybe this is me waving my male privilege all over the place, but there's only one word for a woman who can simultaneously defend feminine virtue, upset the patriarchy, and clean out the Augean stables of third-wave feminism with a single d-k joke: Hawt. (Don't worry, Flanagan need not worry about my intentions. It turns out I'm already married to a very attractive female journalist with balls bigger than mine. I guess I have a type?)"

Answer the question asked

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2015

A few of you have asked for more positive advice on increasing your socio-sexual rank rather than negative advice on how to avoid lowering it. So, here is some advice worth keeping in mind: answer the question asked.

Rank the following ways to respond to the question "do you know how I can do X?" Include Gyne.

1. Why do you want to know?
2. Why are you asking me?
3. Yes.
4. I think you really want to do Y. (Explains how to do Y.)
5. Yes, certainly. (Cheerfully explains how to do X.)
6. Yeah, of course. (Curtly explains how to do X.)
7. I was a baaaad, bad kitty this weekend!

Answers below the jump.

1. Gyne. Women have no interest in solutions, they are interested in people. They aren't interested in helping you get it done, they're more interested in understanding why you want to get it done.
2. Omega. He's worried that the attention might be a trick.

3. Alpha/Sigma. Who knows why the guy wants to know if you know?
Who cares?
4. Gamma. Overthinks the whole thing and imagines it's all about what he would do in that situation, and answers a different question thereby.
5. Beta. They tend to be helpful and they don't mind who knows it.
6. Delta. Most men don't want to be bothered, but if a solution is needed, a solution will be provided.
7. Lambda. There is no situation in which they do not want to discuss the previous weekend.

The overthinkers will, of course, worry about what will happen if the person then goes on to ask "how do I do X?" The advice remains the same. Answer the question asked. It's not a man's job to go nosing in other people's business and anticipate what their future concerns might be.

Intrasex assassins

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2015

A commenter at Steve Sailer's succinctly describes [what women want](#):

There are one and more women between Cinderella and the Prince, who is handsome, charming, and has lots of money, status, and power. Cinderella acts to remove the female competition between her and the Prince so that she can take her rightful place as the Princess of the realm. The story line is generally consumed by scenes of females going at each other as they compete for the Alpha Male. The “bodice ripping” at the end of the chapters are thinly veiled rape fantasies. The Prince eventually finds Cinderella so “hot” that he cannot control himself. His lack of control excites her ... because, it represents her final victory over the female competition who are unable to drive the Prince to sexual frenzy. The final scene fades as Cinderella takes her rightful place on the throne next to the Prince. Cinderella and the Prince live happily ever after.

Women aren't just Alpha chasers, they are status-seeking intrasex assassin rape fantasists. And you're going to put THAT on your pedestal?

Graduating Gamma 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 16, 2015

Step Two: Spiritual

For many in the modern times the Spiritual is something to be cast off, as it only interferes with desires or perhaps even knowledge. I believe this is a mistake, especially for the Gamma who needs a firm foundation to escape his prison of dishonesty. For the secularists who are about to stop reading don't, this isn't a polemic against atheism or a Christian apologetic work but rather an exhortation to find one's roots and deals with personal ethics.

I'll lay my cards on the table and explain my position which is a very standard, Protestant, Evangelical, and orthodox one. I'm Protestant by agreeing with the Solas from the Reformation and orthodox by accepting the ancient Christian creeds, Apostles, Nicene, and Athanasian.

Know what you believe and why you believe it.

The most common error I see Gammas make in regards to spiritual and ethical matters is treating it like a game of witty comments, snark, and playing at the edges of important matters without skin in the game. The second mistake is thinking width of knowledge of spiritual matters is more important than depth. This flows directly from the Gamma's ever-present and crippling fear of being wrong somewhere and somehow. The Gamma does not understand the deep matters behind what is going on in his own beliefs, which is ironic since most Gammas vastly overestimate their knowledge and ability in most everything.

The first step is to go deep in your current beliefs, back to the foundational documents to study and know them very well. Find the

founding documents of your closest beliefs and read through them carefully. For the religious this is of course their holy book, but do you not identify in some way with a denomination, or at least a philosophy of your religion? Don't concentrate on just the latest popular Christian book if you are Christian or Dawkins latest book if you are an atheist, go to the catechism if you are Roman Catholic, the Confessions if your denomination if you are Protestant, church history if you home church, and ancient atheist philosophy if you are completely secular just to start. People lived and died by these beliefs, find out why.

If you ascribe to their beliefs you honor the ones who came before you if you read their works carefully. Don't skim, but rather drink in with full appreciation of their insights and the flaws. Almost certainly you are going to be surprised by some of the things you find. During this process take stock of your family's beliefs; the faith of your parents particularly if you currently reject it. Give their beliefs a fair chance, read through those documents and not how badly your parents lived up to those ideals. This discovery can be challenging as the language can be archaic, but it's well worth the effort.

It's important to read the original documents and not the most recent interpretation of those documents even if they are by a favorite author. I've found that writers I respect a great deal can be sloppy at times or interject their own pet theories into a system, and then claim that's what the system is all about. If you claim to believe in something, or follow an idea, you need to read the original for yourself.

If you are religious pray a great deal about what you find in humility and ask for forgiveness in being arrogant and obnoxious about your beliefs. Pray for wisdom and insight. Pray for a peaceful soul when finding troubling new truths. If you are secular dwell and contemplate what you have read. Realize you are probably not nearly as smart as you'd like to think and you need to change when the truth leads you to an inevitable

conclusion.

You do this because you need depth on your beliefs, not width. You don't need to know everything about everyone else's beliefs; you need to know yours very well and how to defend them.

Honesty

The first undertaking is to be honest with yourself about your beliefs and why you hold them. The second is to live up to the beliefs consistently as possible.

For the secularist I recommend writing down the virtues you admire and would like to see in yourself and your children. Then keep track for a week or two how well you actually keep to your own beliefs. I think it's safe to say that unless you admire almost no virtues you'll not do very well at this exercise. Keep this in mind the next time you just can't wait to pounce on someone for not upholding their own professed beliefs.

For the religious keep in mind that your dishonesty can offend those around you and yourself, but ultimately the sin is against God. If you live dishonestly, and support dishonesty in yourself and others aren't fooling the One who really counts.

Iron Sharpens Iron

Unlike [Step One: Physical](#) in which you need to keep your mouth shut until you put up, in these matters it is helpful and even expected to go to mentors, clergy, and the learned to help you understand things. After you read through the foundational documents of your beliefs you can do the following.

I first suggest you meeting with your pastor or priest with questions. (If secular perhaps a good mentor or old, secular friend.) Maybe they are

simple and can even be handled by email. These are all non-confrontational meetings in which you are humbly trying to understand and clarify something. This is not under any circumstances an opportunity for you to take on your pastor in a dialectic (or even worse some rhetoric) with some new insight.

The second place is to enter into discussions is in online forums which encourage lively philosophical and theological debates. Two rules here:

1. Approach the matter humbly as a student, no arrogance, and seek to find answers, not score points or pontificate. Don't make your question a sermon.
2. Never, ever be passive-aggressive in a spiritual question. You should never be passive-aggressive, but the offense here is exponential and you look like an ass.

Examples:

Right: I struggle with how God can allow children to suffer. I find this is one of the barriers to me believing he exists or at least cares at all. How do Christians answer this?

Wrong: How come the invisible sky-daddy doesn't save all the children from harm or regrow their arms when they lose one? Answer me that, God-botherers!

Wrong (Passive aggressive): I don't understand why God allows children to suffer. Certainly if he exists he'll keep the good and nice Christian children from harm right? I mean you pray to him and he said he'd give you anything you ask, correct?

Right: I've wondered how a secularist comes to moral conclusions about weighty issues. What do you personally find works for you?

Wrong: An atheist can never know right from wrong so how do you tell me what to do or believe? Do you even know yourself what's right?

Right: Can a Roman Catholic here please help me better understand pedobaptism? I don't find it in the New Testament, so is there another reason for it?

Wrong: How does throwing water on your baby magically give them faith Mary worshiper?

Forgiveness

One of the most difficult things for Gammas to do is to forgive. They are so afraid of being seen as wrong or disliked they almost never forgive a slight and think that others never forgive either. They hold grudges, they are passive-aggressive towards people who have embarrassed them, or ignore them (block them on Twitter in today's world), and they don't even forgive themselves for wrongs. Gammas don't forgive themselves, instead they lie to themselves and claim that they have done no wrong. If they do happen to admit to themselves they did something wrong, they typically obsess about it to the point of exhaustion, but never deal with it. It's big reason why their relationships are perpetually troubled, they come across as disingenuous to most people because they genuinely are, and they obsess about minor offenses because they aren't honest and they don't know how to forgive.

Forgiveness is a big part of a spiritual life, and life in general. Don't be obtuse about this either, that I'm talking about a wishy-washy faux forgiveness in which one claims there's nothing to forgive. You are not obligated to forgive someone who is not sorry and unrepentant for their actions against you, though in charity you might eventually decide to forget them. When you forgive someone whom you believe is legitimately repentant for their action, that's the end of it. Repentance isn't just being sorry, it means changing one's behavior, which is a big difference. You don't lord their past actions over them, demand penance, or other such nonsense. You move on. You should also seek reconciliation against

those you have legitimately wronged. However, don't let your attempt at reconciliation turn into an attempt at revenge against you. Forgiving someone doesn't mean you have to date them, marry them, or even associate with them anymore beyond being civil if you are in the room with them. Forgiveness is not affection.

Being a man means being honest with yourself about your actions, taking responsibility for them, seeking reconciliation when you've done wrong, and forgiving those who have wronged you when they are repentant.

Integrity

Don't give out your word easily or say you will do something you think you cannot do or will not realistically do. This isn't a technique to dodge responsibility, but rather a way to focus your abilities into the things you can actually accomplish and do well. A Gamma will act like he can do things he can't and has a profound inability to take responsibility for his actions and typically resorts to running, lying, and deflecting as to avoid consequences. Once you start taking responsibility for things you will find it starts to become natural though not always easy. If someone gives you a task to do and you aren't sure you can do it, there's nothing wrong with letting them know you may not succeed but then assure them you will give it your full effort. If you fail, take full responsibility for your actions even if someone else put you in a tough spot, but be honest about how you ended up there if people inquire.

Leading the Way

Women despise men who have no firm foundations of beliefs. They may not notice for a while if you are careful, but eventually they spot your inconsistent behavior and lose respect for you. A firm foundation and wellspring from which you draw your beliefs about the universe acts like a rock of stability which women respect even if they don't believe the same.

You'll find the same is true with men as well. Christians routinely say, and mean it when they'd rather deal with an honest atheist than a dishonest Christian.

This is pure Game here, which is standing out in the crowd. In today's world will not an honest and honorable man not stand out in the crowd? I hear the cynic now talking about how an honest man is naïve, and people spit on honor. Honesty is not naïve it means dealing with how things really are, and who cares if the degenerates of the world scoff at virtue? They have always scoffed and they'll scoff to their grave and perhaps beyond.

Eternal Matters

The reason that depth is more important than width here is the gravity of the subject at hand. Even if you think oblivion awaits everyone, it's still an eternal oblivion. If you have children then what you pass on to them can carry on for generations.

For the Gamma this lack of personal, spiritual, honesty is the underpinning of all of their problems. If you start to become honest with yourself, learn about why you believe certain things at a deep level, are ready to forgive and also repent when you do wrong, you'll find the other steps: Physical, Mental, and Emotional become easier to correct.

The anti-Gamma conclusion on Spiritual aspect of life: The world needs more honest men and honorable men. Be one of them.

Graduating Gamma

Step One: Physical

Alpha-chasing or slim pickings?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 18, 2015

I think there is an explanation considerably more simple for the increasingly common occurrence of **female prison guards getting involved with prisoners** than a attraction to thugs:

I saw numerous female guards lose their jobs and get walked out of the prison during my incarceration. A lot of this sort of thing is swept under the carpet by prison officials, leaving fellow guards to speculate about what exactly inspired the dalliance.

According to Tamara, the appeal is "a combination of getting away with something that is forbidden, the rush of being with someone as hardcore as an inmate, and the false sense of control that they think they have over the situation [but] not necessarily over the inmate. They may have lost all sense of control over every other aspect of their lives, and this form of relationship is something they think they have control over by not getting caught by their superiors or other inmates."

Now, "the rush of being with someone as hardcore as an inmate" clearly relates to alpha-chasing. But if you have ever seen a picture of most of these women, most of them are considerably less attractive than the norm, and less attractive than many of the women who have affairs with underage students.

Consider one prisoner's point: "As long as they get me what I want I can be whatever and whoever they need me to be. It's all a game really, a tradeoff. I know nobody does nothing for free, and if I got to sex one of these broads down to get her to bring stuff in to me, than you know what time it is."

In other words, these women are going into careers as prison guards specifically to get access to a more attractive group of men than they would otherwise have access to. It's similar to interracial dating, in which the partner from the higher status race is reliably less physically attractive according to the racial standard than the one from the lower status race.

Are you Gamma? 1 of 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 19, 2015

The author of Graduating Gamma has composed a helpful list to permit Gamma males to identify themselves:

- In the past year you can't recall a single serious online discussion you were wrong about anything.
- In the past two years you can't recall one discussion with any friends or family in which you were wrong about anything.
- When you are having an argument with someone and it appears you are wrong, the most common belief and defense is the other person simply doesn't understand what you are saying.
- When discussing matters with someone and you think you are maybe, possibly being shown to be wrong you start to get snarky, crack lame jokes, and immediately try to change the subject.
- If someone holds an opinion contrary to yours, and you don't think you have a good defense immediately to hand you start to look for unrelated ways to disqualify the other person as at least knowledgeable about the subject, and even going so far as to disqualify them as a good person or even a person at all.
- Definitions are tenuous for you and words can be redefined at leisure during a discussion. If someone quotes the dictionary and it disagrees with your definition they are arguing unfairly and the dictionary is wrong.

- When finally shown you are wrong about something it is devastating, you remember it for months or years, avoid that place or people, and consider your time there a failure as a person.
- You can't even take a mild ribbing about anything outside of a few harmless topics from other guys, and immediately fly into a barely controlled rage and seek some sort of vengeance if you are lampooned by anyone. This isn't upping the competition, but hatred of the other and you will avoid that person or speak badly of them.
- In contrast you'll sit idly by as a woman openly mocks you as you are just being "nice".
- Now that you think about it, in this last year or two you can recall several women cracking jokes at your expense, mocking you, degrading you to their friends, and otherwise holding you in low regard without any fear of consequences.
- The thought of being at the center of a comedy roast fills you with dread.
- You think width of knowledge is more important than depth of knowledge.
- You are an expert on everything and always ready to give your opinion even when you aren't sure—then again a Gamma is always sure of his knowledge so you probably give your opinion on most everything all of the time.
- If someone says they aren't interested in your opinion you take it as a personal slight, they aren't interested in you, and probably hate you as well.

- If someone tells a story you immediately have to follow up that story with one of your own, which may or may not be related to the topic, and of course is more interesting, more important and longer. If you don't have a good story you'll say something snarky afterwards to diminish the other story.

Are you Gamma? 2 of 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 20, 2015

The second half of the list composed by the author of *Graduating Gamma* to help Gamma males identify themselves:

- You constantly throw out flippant remarks with the expectations they are always amusing, appropriate, and funny.
- When telling an anecdote to a group and someone mentions they have already heard it you go ahead and tell it again because you aren't sure if everyone has heard it.
- You routinely quote movies, comics, and even do the funny voices in every day conversation.
- When a movie or story is brought up you explain the entire plot and all of the details regardless of if the people you are with asked for the information or even said they liked it.
- You sit out nearly all competition in a group because you always have better things to do and you'd just rather talk to your friends.
- At a group event you never voluntarily play any sport if you can avoid it.
- If you start to lose at any game you find a way to quit if you can and hope to save face by degrading the game or the other players.
- If someone defeats you at a game or competition you can't look them in the eye afterwards and try to avoid them if possible.

- If you win at a competition you explain to your opponent all of the things they did wrong regardless if they asked for the advice.
- You have at least one good female friend and are always looking for more.
- You'll take that 2AM call or text from a female friend who isn't looking to meet you but rather wants emotional support.
- You focus on a single "dream woman" and spend weeks, or months planning the perfect time to ask her out.
- You think women are good and innocent creatures and the ones who do wrong have no doubt been corrupted by the men in their lives.
- Fixing a woman with a lot of problems is a noble effort and you are always ready to help.
- You let women use an old mistake or bad choice of yours indefinitely to instill guilt and get their way.
- You must justify to the woman you are with in excruciating detail all of your actions and thoughts.
- Fighting back against a violent woman you think is always wrong no matter the circumstances.
- You know you could be successful with women if you tried, but that means being a jerk or a dude-bro and you respect women too much to do that, and you want to be true to yourself.
- Feelings should routinely be shared and others should take your feelings into account when making decisions.

- You routinely lie about small, personal, matters knowing you can get away with it.
- If you see a couple arguing, your first instinct is to think the guy is wrong and you need to help the girl.
- If an attractive woman is in a bad state your interest grows, because now that she's been taken down a notch or two you have a chance.

I would add something I've noticed whenever Gammas start talking, especially about themselves. "You babble semi-coherently and ramble on to a new and tangentially related thought before you've completed whatever it was you started talking about."

It tends to strike me as an attempt to dominate the conversation without seeking to actually engage the other's interest in much the same way women do. Only Gammas do it in public postings and in emails, so that's not necessarily it. All I know is that whenever I'm dealing with a Gamma, in any communications medium, more often than not I'm left wondering "what on Earth is he babbling on about?"

Gammas also seem to have a serious problem providing direct answers to questions. They'll answer five different questions that they think you might have asked, or should have asked, while somehow failing to answer the one question you actually asked.

Alpha Mail: question and answer

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2015

Peter wants to graduate from Gamma male:

Now that i am calm, i really need a starting point. At this point i don't care how painful it is. I just need to know what needs to be done no matter what, so i won't feel so lost. Where i should start, what should i study, what i should start doing, what must i gradually change etc etc. Those are the question i am asking here. You could say that i am asking for guidance here.

1. Stop lying to yourself. Learn to catch when you are revising history and editing reality in order to make it more acceptable to yourself.
2. Stop lying to others. Stop spinning every story to make yourself look better. Stop exaggerating your accomplishments and minimizing your mistakes.
3. Stop the drama. Don't go overboard. Whether it is good or whether it is bad, tell yourself: "this is no big deal" and "this, too, shall pass."
4. Start working out and lifting weights. Start getting your body accustomed to the endorphin release. Within three months, you'll start craving it the way you now crave sugar and carbohydrates.
5. Don't run from confrontation. Fight or submit. That's what men do.

Jack Amok, meanwhile, relates a confrontation between an Alpha and a Gamma:

Saw an interesting ALPHA-GAMMA exchange at work today. The Gamma disagreed with the Alpha's approach to a problem, and the Alpha responded to the technical details of the Gamma's objections. They went back and forth a bit, and at this point, you could have agreed with either side (it was a problem where each solution had its strengths and weaknesses). But the Gamma apparently couldn't tolerate the disagreement and after a couple of minutes suddenly made a personal attack against the Alpha. He basically said "I don't understand how you can be so incompetent as to disagree with me" and then proceeded to talk over the Alpha's response.

The Alpha perceived a challenge to his position (or at least an unacceptable level of disrespect) and suddenly his voice and demeanor took on massive edge. He is also a huge dude. Looks like an NFL lineman. It was really a rapid change, light-switch getting flipped sort of thing. The Gamma logged off his computer and immediately went home for the day, even though it was only mid-afternoon. He was literally unable to continue working after a confrontation which he himself had provoked.

Notice the various elements of the socio-sexual hierarchy at work:

- Alpha: doesn't mind straightforward conflict, will not tolerate disrespect, is comfortable with direct and physical conflict. The political is not personal.
- Gamma: can't tolerate disagreement or criticism, bitchy, cowardly, puts himself in situations he is not equipped to handle. The political is personal, the technical is personal, everything is personal. Runs from direct confrontation.

Now, what sort of man would you rather be? And observe the Gamma is totally unprepared for his disrespect to meet with a dominant response. Unlike an Alpha, he doesn't fight, unlike a Beta or Delta, he doesn't submit. He flees.

The Sigma, of course, doesn't get into that situation in the first place because he neither knows nor cares about the Alpha's problem, let alone his approach to solving it.

Alpha Mail: raising Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 22, 2015

Boys Mom in a Girls World is rightly concerned about her son:

My husband and I both enjoy reading your blog, having been drawn in by the economics and intrigued by the sociohierarchy stuff. We have four boys and we're doing our best to raise them as the upper betas our demographic knows and loves (conservative homeschooling Christians). Our oldest, 9, is a total born and bred gamma though. Extremely social, conscientious, has to be right, extremely defensive, runs in a fight and then justifies it later. Nothing is ever his fault (something else he loves to discuss in great detail). He's scared of literally everything. My husband is more the Ron Swanson-type, so neither of us know how to parent this child (who it probably won't surprise you to hear is diagnosed ADHD, and has a slightly autistic looking IQ score...unevenly high and low in different areas).

Any suggestions for helping pre-gammas to develop into something other than full blown adult gamma? He hates team sports but does well in parkour and is otherwise your typical boy.

He's currently cowering in the corner because he thinks he might have seen a bee, which is what prompted this email.

All right, that last bit made me laugh. I have to admit, I have no idea what the Ron Swanson-type might be, but given the female contempt for gamma all but dripping from this email, I think it is safe to say that what we have here is a nature-inclined gamma-in-the-making rather than a nurture-bred one. A few suggestions:

- Always force him to admit that he was wrong when he was wrong. Make him say the words. "I was wrong." Make him explain to you why it was his fault and make him say the words. "It was my fault because X, Y, and Z." Every time he tries to rationalize away his being at fault, refuse to accept it and dissect his excuses. Essentially, refuse to let him construct his delusion bubble.
- Call him on his revisionist histories. Every time he tries to slide one by, point out what actually happened. Force him to admit that the correct version is what actually happened.
- Don't shame his cowardice. Instead, praise the courage of his brothers and say nothing about him. When he does take baby steps in that direction, praise them.
- Don't force him into team sports, but have your husband work with him to determine if he's naturally gifted at any of them. Then slowly bring him around by having him play with one or two of the boys on the local team and point out how much they need him, how much they could use him. Obviously, if he's not good at anything, don't push him into it.
- See if there are solo sports you can get him to try, the more aggressive the better. Perhaps there are competitive parkour races?

- Have his father teach him how to fight. If his father doesn't really know, perhaps some father-son MMA classes would be a good idea. And make sure that you let him know that it is okay for him to fight and defend himself, that no matter what the school says, you'll back him up and he won't be in any trouble as long as he wasn't being a bully.
- Every now and then, let him pick an argument, then brutally vivisection his argument and show him that he's not even capable of operating on the same level. Smart kids, especially boys, need to be intellectually beaten down from time to time in order to develop intellectual humility. Be harsh, the object is to break his pride and it won't be broken easily, particularly if he's prone to historical revisionism. Multiple repetitions will likely be necessary before the lesson sticks.
- Use his social consciousness as a lever. Don't appeal to his self-respect or his honor, appeal to what other people will think of him.

Alpha Mail: Extreme Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 23, 2015

FC asks if there is anything she can do about her middle-aged Gamma brother:

I'm enjoying the gamma posts. They explain a lot of behaviors I'd noticed without being able to put them into a coherent frame. I really liked the parenting advice today. It sounds like solid generic parenting advice since all kids indulge in that behavior to some extent. The points concerning the need to be right even to the point of turning a petty matter into a full blown argument or social embarrassment sound very familiar. I'm curious how you would deal with a gamma-type in your immediate family who has no apparent inclination to change.

My brother has a very pernicious habit of asking for advice on his life which clearly reflects a fear of changing, being wrong, and taking real risks. He lives with my parents, is in his 40's, and has never had a girlfriend. He asks for advice about "his problems", and then picks apart your opinions on his circumstances, tells you all about why your advice won't work for him, and why your opinion is wrong. This especially seems to happen while we are having drinks or just watching a movie, generally having a light, good time. It basically pisses all over the evening.

This is a particular thorn in the side for me because I'm aware I'm needy. I instinctively want to fix people. I feel pained for him and his missed life. It's a conversational bait and switch that caught me for years but now that I recognize it, I don't know how to respond to it because a large part of me would like there to be

some response that would wake him up. Engaging him on this topic at all just seems to feed into his sense of rightness. Is there any way I could shut down these types of behaviors and still try to nudge him in a better direction? Or maybe I just need to accept I'm not equipped to do that?

This sounds more like an Omega than a Gamma in some ways, but the attitude she describes is pure Gamma. However, it seems to be very hard for some people, especially women, to accept that not only is it beyond their ability to change another adult, it is neither their responsibility nor their right. FC's brother is content with his life as it is. It may not be what he ideally wanted, he may not be all that he thought he could be, but obviously he is content with it. If he wasn't, he would do something about it and he would be grateful and heedful of advice concerning how to change it.

What he is doing when he asks for advice about his life is simply making himself the center of attention. He doesn't want the advice, he has no intention of changing anything, he just wants everyone to talk about him. FC can either oblige him or she can reject his attention-seeking, but regardless, she needs to stop taking his pretensions seriously. Of course he talks about "his problems", what else does he have to talk about? His property taxes, his kids, or his wife? He doesn't have them!

FC also needs to stop feeling pain for him and his "missed life". He hasn't missed anything he really wanted. He is leading the life he has chosen. God has granted him that privilege and FC needs to do so as well. The man is in his 40s. He's not going to change now. The time to intervene was when he was 9, not more than three decades later. He has constructed his Gamma delusion bubble, now let him live in it in peace. No one is equipped to change a man so strongly rooted in his ways; even if her parents threw him out of the house tomorrow it is unlikely he would modify his attitudes in the slightest.

My practical advice would be to stop offering him advice and to simply offer sympathy if she is in the mood to put up with his narcissistic preening, and to tell him that she's not interested in hearing the same old song and dance if she is not.

Portrait of a Sigma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2015

I was reading *Blind Willow, Sleeping Woman* yesterday and was a little surprised to stumble upon this remarkable portrait of a sigma in Haruku Murakami's short story "Nausea 1979", in which he meets a young man who inexplicably begins vomiting every day after receiving a mysterious series of crank calls from a stranger:

I knew this young illustrator from the time he did a drawing for a story I published in a certain magazine. He was a few years younger than I, but we shared an interest in collecting old jazz LPs. Another thing he liked to do was sleep with his friends' girlfriends and wives. There had been quite a number of them over the years, and often he would fill me in on his exploits. He had even done it a few times while the friend was out buying beer or was taking a shower during one of his visits.

"You do it as fast as you can, with most of your clothes on," he said. "Ordinary sex can drag on and on, right? So once in a while you take exactly the opposite approach. It gives you a whole new perspective. It's fun."

This kind of tour de force was not the only kind of sex that interested him, of course. He could enjoy it the slow, old-fashioned way, too. But it was the act of sleeping with his friends' girlfriends and wives that really turned him on....

I found it hard to believe that such things could be carried off so easily, but he didn't seem the type to spout a lot of nonsense just to make himself look good, so I began to think he might be right.

"And finally, most of the women have been looking for something like

this.... What they want is for somebody to be interested in them beyond the—in a sense—static framework of ‘girlfriend’ or ‘wife.’ That’s the most fundamental rule in all this. Of course, on a more superficial level, their motives are all over the map.”

“For example?”

“For example, getting even with a husband for fooling around, or boredom, or the sheer satisfaction of attracting another man. That kind of thing. I just have to look at them to know. It’s not a question of learning a technique. This is strictly an inborn talent. You either have it or you don’t.”

He did not have a steady girlfriend himself....

I probably average a little over twenty-three hours a day alone. I live alone, I hardly ever see anybody in connection with my work, I take care of most of my business by phone, my girlfriends belong to other people, I eat out ninety percent of the time, the only sport I ever practice is long, lonely swims, my only hobby is listening to these more or less antique records by myself, and the only way I can ever get my kind of work done is to concentrate on it alone. I do have a few friends, but when you get to this age, everybody’s busy, and it’s impossible to get together all the time. You know what this life is like, I’m sure.”

“Sure, more or less,” I said.

He poured more whiskey over the ice in his glass, stirred it with a finger, and took a sip. “So then I started thinking seriously. What was I going to do from now on? Was I going to go on suffering with crank calls and vomiting?”

“You could have gotten a girlfriend. One of your own.”

“I thought about that, of course. I was twenty-seven at the time, not a bad age to settle down. But I’m not that type of guy. I couldn’t give up so easily. I couldn’t let myself be defeated by something so stupid and meaningless as nausea and phone calls, to change my whole way of life like that. So I decided to fight back. I’d fight until every last ounce of physical and mental strength was squeezed out of me.”

“Wow.”

“Tell me, Mr. Murakami, what would you have done?”

“I wonder,” I said. “I have no idea.” Which was true: I had no idea.

“The calls and the vomiting kept up for a long time after that. I lost a tremendous amount of weight. Wait a minute—here it is: On June 4, I weighed 141 pounds. June 21, 134 pounds. July 10, whoa, 128 pounds. 128 pounds! For my height, that’s almost unthinkable! None of my clothes fit anymore. I had to hold my pants up when I walked.”

“Let me ask one question: why didn’t you just install an answering machine, or something like that?”

“Because I didn’t want to run away, of course. If I had done that, it would have been like admitting defeat to the enemy. This was a war of wills! Either he was going to run out of steam or I was going to kick the bucket.

What is interesting is that Murakami accurately describes many of the attributes of a Sigma decades before the concept was articulated. The young illustrator is solitary, but successful with women despite being physically unremarkable, is likable and makes friends easily, but has little interest in a social life. He possesses unusual motivations and preferences, has strong willpower and a high level of self-discipline, and exists almost completely outside the normal social hierarchies. His

interests fall on the obsessive side. He understands women on a level few men do, but has very little interest in them beyond their sexual utility and is more inclined to view them with contempt than place them on a pedestal. Relationships, both friendly and romantic, are open to him, but he instinctively shies away from them.

As I have repeatedly pointed out, Sigmas are weird, and usually quite a bit more bent than they are superficially perceived. Needless to say, this socio-sexual profile has virtually nothing to do with the gammas who are dissatisfied with their place in the social hierarchy or the omegas who are largely barred from it. They can be reasonably described as a twisted form of introverted Alpha.

Graduating Gamma 3

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 25, 2015

Step 3: Emotional

The Gamma lives on an emotional roller coaster which goes from anxious repression to emotional outbursts which can accumulate into rage and then despair. A Gamma is effectively out of balance emotionally and which is why they are so obnoxious to people around them and especially to women.

I have a couple of ideas of why this is so, and my guess is that a Gamma was a boy who was just a little more emotionally sensitive and a bit smarter than the average boy, then experienced some combination of the following factors: a Gamma father or father figure, raised by women alone, bullied rather heavily, socially awkward and had trouble knowing how to act, overweight or possessed some other physical trait that made him overly self-conscious. I don't think it is any one thing, but rather a combination of several influences and events beyond which slowly turns a boy who might have some tendencies towards being a Gamma into a full-blown Gamma in adulthood. If you suspect you are a Gamma you'll probably find this list or events like this to be still painful in your memory. Take that same boy and surround him with strong, but patient men, and have him enter into a masculine profession or the military, and he'd probably turn out a Delta or a Delta with a few Gamma traits.

Swinging the pendulum

After a lifetime of Gamma reinforcement how does a man turn things around? I suggest for one month swinging the pendulum far in the opposite direction. Almost like an emotional detox, the Gamma needs to completely turn around for a time and get off the emotional roller coaster.

I suggest one month of practicing the ancient philosophy of Stoicism. The first step is to get yourself a copy of Marcus Aurelius' *Meditations*. My favorite version is by Everyman's Library as the language has been updated, but it costs money, so there's [a free version here](#), and if you want a printed book they are easy to find used or are always at the local library. This is the place to start because it isn't a philosophical abstract but instead a portrait of an Emperor and how he lives out the philosophy in his daily life. It's also a damn good read.

As for a definition of Stoicism I'm going straight to the dictionary:

1. *the endurance of pain or hardship without a display of feelings and without complaint.*

From dictionary.com:

A philosophy that flourished in ancient Greece and Rome. Stoics believed that people should strictly restrain their emotions in order to attain happiness and wisdom; hence, they refused to demonstrate either joy or sorrow.

You can read more about it on Wikipedia, but for our purposes the above are sufficient. I'm sure there's someone out there who will take umbrage with this definition and can't wait to spam the comments with a debate about the true definition of Stoicism and their "oh so interesting" knowledge about Stoicism. Don't do it because it doesn't matter here and you will be missing the point. I don't bring up Stoicism to debate its meaning or to claim it has superiority over all other philosophies or other such irrelevant topics, only that it can be a useful tool to help one

graduate from Gamma.

Practical Application

1. Drop all snarky, flippant, and silly comments and voices about people and things. Its fine to tell an actually joke, but stop trying to be cute and funny all of the damn time. Witty remarks are useful, but you need to take a break for a bit.
2. This month drop all online forum debates, especially when you are really emotionally invested. Go silent in your profiles unless it's reassuring a community you are OK, ONLY if they ask.
3. Stay away from social media unless you have to get on it for a specific reason. Social media is a hotbed of emotional flame wars.
4. When in groups of friends and families and a hot-button topic comes up in which you'd typically dive into (and of course wow the ladies with your stellar command of minutia!) keep your mouth shut and simply watch and listen to the participants instead.
5. Stop watching any and all reality TV shows in which there's a lot of screaming and emotional manipulation going on to get a rise out of the audience.
6. Stay away from news stories which you know act as a trigger for you to instantly get upset about.

7. Try to schedule some time, even if it's just most of a single day to go somewhere solitary and quiet in the outdoors. When there make an effort to quiet your mind, drop the internal debates about politics, religion, etc., going on in there and instead focus on good things in life that you've been blessed with. This can be done multiple times if needed.
8. If you have a wife or girlfriend don't be baited by the typical arguments you two have this month, and be aware of what you say before you say it if things get heated. Instead show them love as it covers a multitude of sins, and patience as you realize you have probably been just as guilty as them in emotional manipulation.
9. Kindly tell your female friends (especially that one you really want to date) to unburden their emotions on someone else. Don't be rude, but be firm.
10. If someone emotionally vomits all over you, tries to get an emotional rise out of you, engage you in a rhetorical argument, or tells stupid and silly jokes, simply grunt in reply. I'm serious here, grunt. Don't get baited in; don't tell them all about how you are now a quiet Stoic. The responses you get from this will be eye opening to say the least, and are sometimes quite funny. Just be sure to keep a straight face. Please practice your grunt now.

Staying Put, Continuing On, or Seeking Help

Hopefully after one month you will have a substantial increase in clarity of thought, emotional balance and most importantly become more aware of your emotional triggers. You should be able to start controlling your actions when you become emotional. You cannot control the fact that you have emotions, but you can limit exposure to situations in which you know you will become extremely emotional, and you can work on always controlling your actions regardless of how you feel at the moment.

If after one month you feel you need to continue in stoicism and introspection then go ahead and do it for up to six months. Sometimes you need a reset to get yourself out of a behavioral pattern. Vox has said more than once that he got to a point in his life where he finally stopped doing much of anything but martial arts training for six months. I stopped trying to date, and concentrated on working out and just thinking about life for several months before I got back into it and found success. Sometimes a man just has to step back for a while and re-evaluate his life in order to improve his actions. It can take time.

On the other hand, if after a time of introspection you find that you are becoming more upset, emotional, depressed, or even suicidal, then please seek professional help. Sometimes the shock of leaving trying to leave Gammahood, especially if there has been childhood abuse, can be overwhelming for a man, and in that case he will need more than just a good friend and introspection. It's not a statistical quirk that causes suicide rates for men to be higher than for women and you need to take care of yourself.

Leaving Stoicism

I think Stoicism is one of the greatest philosophies of Man, and it can be especially helpful for men when they get out of balance, but the point to this post isn't to create philosophers or hermits. I don't think that repressing joy in vain hopes of philosophical happiness is a good idea. A man should be able to have a good belly laugh with his friends, be of cheerful spirit, and show deep love and affection for his children and wife. Don't think at a funeral of a friend or family member you can't cry, even Jesus wept at the grave of his friend. Stoicism is a tool, not a straightjacket to use to turn you into Spock. After practicing it this month, take the positive elements from it and work them into your life. Wouldn't you like to be known as the guy who is cool under pressure? The man in

the extended family who can be relied upon to be sober-minded and reliable when there's an emergency? An employee or businessman known to be fair and evenhanded even when chaos swirls around him?

The anti-Gamma conclusion on Emotional aspect of life: *You can't stop yourself from having emotions, but you can control your actions in response to them.*

Don't. Be. That... Thing

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 26, 2015



And Gammas wonder why higher-status men despise them so deeply. Don't EVER feel bad about kicking a Gamma when he's down. If you do, kick him again by way of penance. It may be the only chance he gets to learn better.

Fortunately, most of these submen are doomed to be dead ends anyhow.

I had a fascinating encounter with a Gamma male yesterday. He was deeply concerned about the possibility that mildly insulting people would be counterproductive in a certain circumstance. When I criticized the notion, he reacted in an angry, over-the-top manner with a long response replete with serious insults that ended with a self-pitying posture of martyrdom. It was remarkable. It was HILARIOUS. As I subsequently observed on Twitter, a moderate is someone who would rather shoot at his allies than at his enemies.



Sans an understanding of the socio-sexual hierarchy, I might have responded in anger. Instead, I simply pointed out that criticism is not insult and that there was no need for any ritual online seppuku, so he blithely proceeded as if nothing had happened. Now, I happen to like this guy, so I was content to let it go, but it was downright textbook, and I remain in both awe and astonishment at the vast gulf between the way in which low-rank and high-rank men are inclined to handle conflict.

To the right, the complete opposite.

How to impress a woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 27, 2015

Science again backs up the Theory of Game:

Chaps, if you want to impress a woman, don't talk about work. An analysis of almost 1,000 speed dates, showed that females switched off when a prospective beau started chatting about his job. Much more successful, was allowing the woman to talk about herself. And, surprisingly, interrupting her....

Professor Jurafksy's analysis also showed that women liked men who interrupted them. He said: 'The men would interrupt a lot. We thought interruption would usually be a sign of taking the floor and of being rude but all of these interruptions were sympathetic interruptions.

'They would stop someone and say "Oh, that exactly happened to me too".

'They were attentive listening-type interruptions. And women, in a date that clicked, showed signs of engagement. They varied their pitch a lot, they varied their loudness, they got louder and softer. So, on a good date, the woman was engaged and the man was attentive.'

However, women really didn't like men who were hesitant, with time-buying phrases such as 'kind of' and 'sort of' interpreted as a sign of awkwardness. And they really didn't like chit-chat about work.

Translation: women like alphas who don't talk much and interrupt when they have something to say. And they dislike Gammas who ramble on, are insecure and focused on themselves, and are eager to demonstrate their competence.

Of pens and the company ink

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2015

One of the pleasures of becoming a man of relative wealth and power is the discovery that many of the more attractive women who ostensibly want to be "mentored" by you actually want to achieve their career objectives by rather more straightforward and horizontal means. Don't fall for it. The most easily-plucked apple is seldom the most sweet. Or the most wisely-plucked:

Clougherty and Lonsdale had been dating over the previous couple of weeks, while he was her assigned mentor for an undergraduate course at Stanford called Technology Entrepreneurship, Engineering 145. The limited-enrollment class offered a combination of academics, business skills and access to Silicon Valley that has made Stanford the most-sought-after university in the country, with the most competitive undergraduate admissions and among the highest donations. More than any other school, Stanford is the gateway to the tech world, and computer science is the most popular major. Each year, new young multimillionaires are minted, some just months after graduation.

Lonsdale, who also went to Stanford, made much of his fortune by helping to start Palantir Technologies, a major data-mining company. He was among the "top entrepreneurs and venture capitalists," according to the course description, many of them alumni, who came to campus as mentors for E145. "Students will learn how to tell the difference between a good idea in the dorm and a great scalable business opportunity," the E145 handbook for mentors says. "Guide them and challenge them." Stanford students are well aware of how valuable these contacts are. Around the time Clougherty took E145, another student's project,

a virtual-payment app, attracted an investment from a Google board member who was a guest speaker in the course. It became the start-up Clinkle, with initial financing of \$25 million.

After sightseeing in Rome, Lonsdale and Clougherty were together in the hotel room they were sharing when she started dressing for evening Mass. Lonsdale came up behind her and kissed her, touching her neck and hair and telling her she was beautiful. She had told him she was a virgin. Both agree they had sex. But what actually went on between them that night, and throughout their yearlong relationship, would become highly contested. After the relationship ended, Clougherty accused Lonsdale of sexual assault. Stanford investigated whether he broke the university's rule against "consensual sexual and romantic relationships" between students and their mentors and, later, whether he raped her. The findings from the investigations have sparked a war of allegations and interpretations, culminating last month with dueling lawsuits, filled with damaging accusations.

When I was a young man working at my father's very successful technology company, every secretary, cleaning girl, and marketing assistant made their interest in me clear. But I never did more than take one of them to lunch once - a risk worth taking because she was even prettier than her best friend, who was the reigning Miss Minnesota at the time - because I knew a) there were plenty of girls on the girl tree who didn't work for Daddy, and, b) the moment something didn't happen to go a girl's way, there was probably some sort of sexual harassment shakedown waiting to happen.

(There was never a second date because the girl ate like a freaking HORSE. I mean, she put away about four times what I ate, and I was lifting weights and doing heavy martial arts at the time. I correctly anticipated that she would blow up, which she did within 18 months.

Damned shame. She was genuinely beautiful.)

Work can be a great place to meet women. An Adobe executive once gave me an amount of stick for treating one department there like a candy store. There are hot girls just out of college in practically every big corporation's marketing department. But don't date the women who work for the same company you do and especially don't get involved with any woman over whom you have any sort of authority, or for whom you have any sort of responsibility.

Note that even the smartest, best-educated women exhibit this sort of hypergamy. And why not? It's easier than actually working.

Silence is Dread Game

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 01, 2015

I'll bet you [didn't know that](#).

Confirming that the average boyfriend's thoughts immediately turn to the subject during any period of silence, a study released Thursday by the University of North Carolina found that whenever a boyfriend isn't speaking, he is, on 90 percent of occasions, thinking about ending the relationship. "By studying hundreds of couples we were able to determine that, nine times out of 10, if a boyfriend trails off in conversation or hesitates before answering a question, it's because he's currently contemplating how to break things off," said the study's author, Paul Hagerty, who added that even seemingly innocuous gaps in conversation caused by failing to hear something that was said or taking a lengthy pause between sentences are all-but-certain indicators that a boyfriend is mulling over how best to let his girlfriend down easy.

Sometimes, it's best to simply keep your mouth shut and let the hamster spin.

Rage, rage against the dying of male interest

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 02, 2015

A formerly gorgeousish woman [complains that men aren't interested in her belated, but no doubt fascinating personal developments:](#)

"I bet you were gorgeous when you were young," I was told recently, via message, like that was supposed to be a compliment. Yes, I was gorgeous, ish, for a while, and self-absorbed, and shallow, and inexperienced, and over-sensitive and dull. You're right, mate, you'd have much preferred me then.

I've been thinking a lot about this. What does it mean to us, as women, to be told that we're worth less than we used to be? No man I know has ever been told that his powers, his allure, his charm have faded, and that he has to face up to that redundancy. Many women I know in their 50s talk about their invisibility in public places. I'm sure a case could be made for invisibility as a liberating force in a woman's life, but I am not the woman to make it, not this week at least, when I've been dissed or else flatly ignored by all the men I've said hello to.

It's making me a bit rebellious, I admit. It's making me want to look 50, and talk about 50, and stand firm with a whole movement of women, rejecting the pressure to try to look 35 for ever, throwing away our foundation garments and hair dye. I get these impulses and then I buy another stupid snake-oil anti-ageing cream.

It's true that men don't see me any more. It's sobering to walk down the street observing how the 50-year-old men behave, paying attention to what they're looking at as they stroll along. They are not looking in shop windows. They are not looking at me. They are looking at women half their age.

I just think it's funny that she genuinely appears to believe she isn't still self-absorbed, and shallow, and over-sensitive, and dull. Basically, she's no longer attractive, but she is experienced. And she wonders why men don't look at her?

This is just another exhibit of Steve Sailer's [Law of Female Journalism](#): *"The most heartfelt articles by female journalists tend to be demands that social values be overturned in order that the journalist herself be considered hotter."*

Winning, redefined

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 03, 2015

LR sends a very helpful email which helps demonstrate that the Gamma delusion is considerably worse than the average non-Gamma grasps:

Being somewhat Gamma myself, I recognized something in the course of reading your posts that may be of interest to you.

Gammas think they are Alphas.

It sounds insane, but it's true. A man who knows his place and sticks to that place is usually left to his own devices. Pay tribute to those above, demand tribute from those below, and if a man should disagree with either his own or your relative position in the hierarchy, then conflict will ensue to determine who is correct. It's a simple enough formula and it occurs frequently, if not daily, during the course of a man's life. Men tend to be very diligent about ensuring the proper order of things, but once that order is established, there is an element of stability. The victor may be magnanimous to the defeated. In turn, the loser is expected to acclimate himself to his new position.

Gammas introduce instability to this hierarchy. They refuse to accept their station, nor do they propose to increase it through deeds and experience. Like women, they come to expect a certain station in life and feel wronged when it is not provided for them. A common Gamma thought would be "why should he be the leader and get all the glory for himself?"

How many individuals come to your blog saying they are this or that? Maybe they claim they are half Sigma and half Beta or some such. But this is usually a Gamma thing. Those with high

SMV don't need the validation of blog comments to determine their position in life. They know it, even if they lack the words to describe it. Even many with low SMV come to understand this.

*Nor is this a new phenomenon. In the course of following the advice you have relayed to us, I have read *The Meditations*. While extremely helpful, and I would be remiss if I did not thank you and the original poster for it, I craved more. So I read Xenophon's *Anabasis*, and I recommend this to other Gammas also. It is instructive in matters of hierarchy. In that, it was clear that some of the soldiers were Gammas, talking behind the backs of their betters, plotting to gain power in the manner of women. One complained about the weight of his shield, and so Xenophon took it upon himself to carry the man's shield, and yet that man was angry with Xenophon for having done so. Very Gamma. And if they had achieved power, the army would have been annihilated. Indeed, whenever they grew restless and did things on their own, those men came to ruin.*

Gammas think they are Alphas, but Alphas [and Betas, and Deltas, and Sigmas - VD] know that to let a Gamma have power is to court disaster. Perhaps that knowledge wove its way into instinct over the centuries, such that the hostility is now innate. The species wishes to preserve itself and Gammas are in the way of that. They should be beaten down until they acknowledge that they are the lowest of the low, even beneath the Omegas, for at least the Omega has opted out of the regular course of human affairs. At least the Omega knows his station.

*I now know, having read *Anabasis*, that I am unfit for leadership. This is critical knowledge for any Gamma who wishes to improve his lot. I have at last acclimated myself to my station in life. Once you know your place in the hierarchy, you may endeavor to*

change it, to rise as a man as you gain knowledge, experience and skill. But you have a solid basis for knowing yourself, and that is good. Gammas must be broken, their notion of Alphahood expunged, their character, such that they possess, destroyed utterly. The survival of our civilization, like that of the 10,000, depends on this.

I found this hard to credit. I mean, what planet does the Gamma have to be orbiting to understand that his lack of popularity and female companionship means that his socio-sexual status is low?

I asked LR and he attempted to explain:

Willful blindness comes to mind, but that doesn't get at the root of the thing. Underneath the surface, the Gamma thinks himself a king, so anything that is preventing him from ascending his throne must somehow be unjust. Since the Alpha, in the course of his normal affairs, constitutes an obstacle to the Gamma's advancement, the Alpha must somehow be cheating the Gamma. It never crosses a Gamma's mind that he is no king, no superior being, since this has already been established as fact. Nor does the Gamma consider how the Alpha obtained his status. Since Gammas are prone to cheating their fellows, it is easy for him to suspect his opponent of the same behavior. Doubtless, thinks the Gamma, the leadership position was earned through subterfuge and oppression since that is how he would obtain it. This is why, even in the midst of intentional debasement, Gammas still possess that self-righteous smugness. Contrary to all wisdom, he believes he just demonstrated his status as a superior Alpha. He has exposed your game and dealt you a terrible blow, or so he thinks.

That's interesting, especially in light of the one Gamma of whom we know who did become a leader position of sorts, Mr. Gamma Rabbit himself, John Scalzi. He literally built his SF career on subterfuge (2 million monthly pageviews!) and oppression (the mallet of loving correction).

The Graduating Gamma author had a few thoughts on this as well:

Not all Gammas, but some absolutely think they are Alphas of some type and will redefine Alpha to suit their needs. Since they are never wrong = Alpha.

The majority of Gammas aren't this delusional though simply due to the fact that they can't reconcile being an Alpha with their mysterious lack of female companionship. It's too much for even a Gamma to deny. There are limits to the delusion for most. The real crazies are the ones which retreat to insisting that all women are being conned by dude-bros etc., which means they are the True Alpha and would be if everyone played fair or some other such fiction.

This explains some of the more bizarre notions I've come across from various individuals since first introducing the socio-sexual hierarchy. And it also explains why some Gamma males have resisted even the most obvious and observable aspects of the hierarchy so bitterly and have literally attempted to redefine Gammatude as winning.

gamma rabbit



"Gamma Rabbit likes people as they are, fears no one no matter how they live their lives, and is comfortable with himself and his own personal values of kindness, tolerance and diversity. Sure, there are some who look down on him and his ways, but you know what? Gamma Rabbit knows that those people are kooky, silly, wacky racist sexist homophobic dipshits, and aside from looking forward to the day when they might pull their heads out and join the rest of the human race, lets them alone to do

their own thing. Because Gamma Rabbit has other, better people and things to think about."

Fantastic! What a masterfully inventive reframe of the entire human socio-sexual hierarchy. All so one Gamma male can continue to convince himself that he's on top.

Alpha Mail: Diagnosis Gamma 1

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2015

Inspired by the Graduating Gamma series, one gamma we will call GW for the sake of privacy contacted me and asked me to share my thoughts on his situation in return for supporting our sponsors at Castalia House. I agreed to his suggestion and I have his permission to post this on the blog; this the first part of what he sent me:

I won't bother with too many personal details, maybe another time. I'm [early 40s], single, never married, no children, live on own, self-employed.

Not a complete train wreck, anyhow. He's leaving it a little late, but the raw material for self-improvement is there.

Are You Gamma: Part 1

This relates to the first 7 points. Having a tendency to need to be right about something, also being forceful with needing to be right about it by getting louder or more threatening in body language.

Example 1 - In public house getting drunk, was with father at time. Something came up to do with war and pacifism, that sort of area. The guy I spoke to was ex-army although I don't think front line sort of stuff. I'm not sure exactly how it went but I think I ended up berating him over something to do with pacifism and how it didn't make sense what he was saying. There was no reason for me to get wound up I think I just wanted to impose myself on him, being right maybe is just getting someone to back down or submit to me? My father was trying to get me to calm down with body language. The guy just walked off eventually.

This ties in with something about my relationship with my father. Through adolescence he never came down hard on me, mother tended to have most of the control in that regard. Played darts with him from 16-18 and started drinking then. Would get very drunk, have blackouts and embarrass myself. While he would talk to me about it there wasn't anything that firm. Part of the problem maybe was I was quite polite and quiet when sober, and also slight in build. I think other people in the team/pub didn't say much out of respect for my father, I think I would have got hit a few times otherwise.

Two things I remember vividly about me and my father. One was probably a darts night, after drinking, where I must have been mouthing off to him. I think I was effectively belittling him, I remember he charged up the stairs and I was on bed and he had my arms down and was in my face, "is this what you want??!!" That's the only time I ever remember him getting really angry with me. Maybe I needed him to stand up to me, was begging for it?

Was about 12/13. Boys down road (slightly younger than me) had knocked on door and run away so I went after them. As it turned out they had kicked ball over wall but it wasn't ours. I don't remember shouting but asking them why they ran away etc. Appears they told some porkies to their parents and made out I "pummeled" them . Given I was never within ten yards of them this seems unlikely! A hour or so later their father came up, my mother answered door. I'm not exactly sure what happened from there and whether the guy was getting aggressive or not but when my father came out as well my mother told him to go upstairs in the attic!! So he did. I think the guy just went and there

was no trouble, presumably my mother was fearful of it escalating into fighting. Feel terrible thinking about that because it seems such a weak think to do. To go along with what my mother said and climb up the ladder into attic and leave her there.

His gammatude is hardly difficult to understand. His paternal role model was weak and his maternal influence was strong. He has a normal male inclination for conflict-resolution through violence, but it has been inhibited by his upbringing. So, it leaks out in bizarre and inappropriate emotional outbursts. He's basically looking for a beating, not because he is some sort of masochist, but because he's never been forcibly established in the social hierarchy, and he's now locked into a pattern of turning to drink to free himself from the social inhibitions that have been instilled in him.

And, like all struggles against inhibitions, when he temporarily breaks through them, he overdoes it.

Example 2 - Playing poker at end of night in pub with pool team mates, reasonably drunk. I'd been playing poker a bit online and was starting to play well enough to win regularly. Again I'm not sure exactly what occurred but it related to a particular hand where, to me, what they did was a sub-optimal play and they shouldn't be doing it. I may have been ribbed a bit for this which maybe stoked me up more. I then started a gradual rant which involved me challenging him to 20,000 hands as over that amount of hands I know I'd win (I'm not that good heads up so may have backfired). This quickly escalated. I said something else more personal not sure what, which got him wound up and it nearly came to blows although broke up swiftly.

This was caught on pub CCTV and I saw it the week after. People joked about it and so did the guy involved who didn't

seem bothered and was more concerned whether I would move on from it. I'm guessing grudge holding is classic gamma behaviour. One thing that stuck with me was that I was more bothered that the CCTV showed me backing away. It would have wrecked me if they called me a bottler or something similar. My behaviour up to that point was less embarrassing than the thought of being exposed as a weakling or cowardly.

I think I used to rant a lot when at home. Lived there till about 32. I don't remember ever being challenged particularly.

This is textbook Gamma behavior.

1. Pick an unnecessary fight by inserting your opinion where it is neither requested nor wanted.
2. Try to resolve the conflict in your favor by flooding the situation with verbal diarrhea. Gammas are like salesmen who think as long as they are talking, the customer isn't walking. But this is a short-sighted tactic, as eventually, the talking is going to end, and the longer it goes on, the less it convinces the other party.
3. Back down when the conflict turns physical.
4. Hold a grudge.
5. Deny reality.

The fifth point can be seen in this line: "My behaviour up to that point was less embarrassing than the thought of being exposed as a weakling or cowardly." He WAS exposed as being a coward. He unnecessarily picked a fight, challenged another man, and when that challenge was met, backed down.

Here is my advice regarding the first part of his email.

1. Limit himself to three drinks per evening. If he finds himself overly tempted to order a fourth, call it an early night and go home.
2. Limit himself to no more than five sentences in a row without stopping and listening to the other person. The rants have to stop. They are immature and womanish.
3. Go and apologize to the other guy. Tell him: "I'm sorry I picked a fight with you the other day. At the very least, I should have given you the chance to kick my ass after I did it. Can I buy you a drink?" That's it. No excuses, no rationalizations, nothing else. Learn how Deltas handle conflict. Learn to submit. Because then, when it's over, it's bloody well over.

Alpha Mail: Diagnosis Gamma 2

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2015

Continued from [Part 1](#):

Are You Gamma: Part 2

"You constantly throw out flippant remarks with the expectations they are always amusing, appropriate, and funny."

I do this a lot, it seems to be my main form of communication. Is it all about having a front, I don't really want people knowing who I am perhaps?

I've also developed a tendency to stay "mad stuff". When I say mad I mean stuff your either not meant to say, its shocking or perceived to be shocking. The only purpose in saying it is to be shocking. Not sure whats happening there but I sometimes cringe the next day when I think about it. I did that last week about something. It tends to be with people who will laugh along whether its funny or not. If I suspect people will blank me or expose me I tend to just go quiet. I find people who I regard as "real men" intimidating, they are much less likely to find those things funny and I'm going to tend to feel cut out of conversations with them. They are what I'd think as "normal". I'm not sure exactly what "real men" and "normal" is but I know it when I see it. I think its to do with adulthood and maturity perhaps.

This, of course, confirms what we already knew. The Gamma's breezy, cheesy confidence is a massive false front. He is trying to impress people and establish a false impression, which often leads to attempting to control the narrative in order to prevent the falsity of that impression from being exposed.

The solution? Stop lying. First stop lying to yourself. Then stop lying to others. And quit being flippant. It's not clever, it's seldom funny, and it tends to be passive-aggressive:

This relates to the part of the list about competition, dealing with winning and losing. I've always played quite a lot of sport or competition although nothing athletic any more. One thing I've found playing pool is I've found a level I'm winning at and rarely go any higher if it means my win rate will suffer. If I sense I haven't got an edge then I'll tend to move away from that or play that level the minimum amount of times.

I played in division 1 of regional league, till last year, and can compete reasonably well with lower level/B internationals if I'm playing well. I've had one particularly good run in a tournament at that sort of level but played very few. Given my ability I should probably be or have qualified for B international a few times over the years. The problem is competing at that level means I will definitely not feel in control, I'm up against players my own level or often better. The anxiety levels are much higher. In the tournament I did well in I struggled to eat or drink the whole day. When I did get beat I felt utter relief when I lost, all that anxiety gone, I joked to my friend at the time that you'll never see a guy with a bigger smile on his face after losing (more witty remarks?). This along with other experiences put me off playing at that level. Just didn't want to have to deal with those feelings/emotions.

The other thing is winning at pool makes me feel good but more importantly it can give me status in certain settings. Given I don't have it pretty much anywhere else in my life being "the guy who's good at pool" gives me some level of feeling of higher status. I can only get that at a lower level where those players look up to

my game. Saying that I'd never play at a level where everybody is very bad I'm not sure why though but don't think it would feel like I'm "good". Need to beat people who at least think they are pretty good players to feel the sense of status I'm looking for. Objectively I am a "good" player, but being good and ending up with a 40% win/loss record feels worse to me than going a bit lower so it will be 60%+.

Had a bustup last year which is why I've gone to another team in Div 2. It involved a guy who's about my level. A lot of people talk about frame and his seems to be very strong. I feel like guys like him can see straight through me. He was new to the team and perhaps over estimated how brittle I am given how I try to cultivate myself as the "drinker" "banter" "doesn't care" guy. He was just joking/ribbing with me, as well as going on a run of wins while we were practicing. I bottled this up a bit but it stung a lot, and I kept it in, getting ratty over that is pathetic so feeling that way must be kept in in my head. I got drunk later on and got ranty over who knows what. Think I stopped playing week after and wormed my way into another side at the club where I can play bad, scrape some wins, and still get legend status off the guys.

I'd rather play for Div 1 side and play in the tournaments but to do it I have to know how to manage those feelings/emotions so I don't end up blowing up and over reacting (over reacting doesn't have to be outward, can just be dropping out/bottoming out of things given little obvious signals to other people). I tend to avoid any situation where anxiety will increase to certain level, but in doing that I miss out on a lot. Its likely alcohol makes all this worse, however its become a huge social crutch to me, and my whole social life revolves around bar/pool/darts.

Being a big fish in a small pond is just another way of stating "fear of failure". What GW needs to do is STOP AVOIDING FAILURE. He needs to stop protecting his precious feelings at all times. My advice is for him to go into Division 1 and take his lumps. You have to learn how to lose before you can learn how to be a winner, which is different than merely winning.

When I was in high school, my private academy was in a strange situation athletically. Minnesota had a two-class sports classifications based on school size. We were single A in terms of our class size, competed in single A in most of our sports, but for some reason, we competed at the AA level against much bigger schools in a number of sports in which we were historically strong, which were soccer, tennis, skiing, and track. That was only with regards to the state tournaments in those sports, however, our conference competition all consisted of single A schools.

My senior year, I won the conference championship in the 100m and 200m. However, in the AA regional championship, we competed in the inner city region against schools like Minneapolis North, Minneapolis South, Minneapolis Roosevelt, and Minneapolis Henry, AA schools that featured mostly black teams. In the finals of both events, I was the only non-black sprinter and I finished 5th in the 100m and 3rd in the 200m, thereby missing out on state, as only the top two sprinters from each region went on to the tournament. (Guess which region usually won those two events?)

However, the single A "state champion" was a sprinter from my conference, a guy I'd beaten in every single race we'd run that year. I even ran him down from about five meters behind after a bad pass in the 4x100 relay, which was probably the best race I ever ran. So, a fair number of people subsequently asked me if I was upset about that, if I felt I should have been the "state champion" instead of him. But I never felt

that way, because I always wanted to run against the best, and in fact, I ran my fastest high school times in both events in the regional races I did not win.

To be the best you can be, you have to go up against those who are better. And if you don't, the knowledge that you didn't will always eat away at your confidence and destroy any lasting pleasure you take in your lesser triumphs.

Alpha Mail: Diagnosis Gamma 3

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2015

The third and final part of GW's email:

This loosely relates to the bottom part of list about women

I've made shockingly poor decisions over the years. Going abroad with one woman after only knowing her for a month or so, given my own limitations/problems and that she appeared a little highly strung herself this was never going to work. She needs somebody who's a bit of a rock, perhaps like most women. I think my anxiety, insecurity all those things probably make most women very uncomfortable or even repulsed.

I remember an incident on that holiday that stuck with me. Walking back to room from beach, she was wearing a top but had not put her bikini top back on. A group of "lads" made a comment towards her, cant remember what it was but was to do with lack of bikini underneath. My reaction was really poor I think I slightly moved away from her, not a lot, but body language that I'm guessing is me backing down to bigger males. I also didn't put my arm round her or anything like that. Completely bottled it. She wasn't happy with this at all, and once we moved away from them she said why didn't I say something etc. I think having run this over a thousand times I should have moved round between them and her, put my arm round her, and either said something or gave them a look. Ive no idea what though. My natural reaction there seems to be back down.

We also had a "fight" where I got slapped across the face. I was boiling over at the time but had no idea what to do. I'm glad I didn't hit back I think if I had things would have got a lot worse.

Moral factors aside, I don't see what is wrong with going on a trip with a woman one doesn't know well. If you don't know her well before it, you certainly will after it. Like most Gammas, GW's instincts are bad with regards to women, and the combination of his cowardly reactions with his tendency to narcissistically overanalyze himself tends to create a downward spiral.

It's fine not to say anything back to a group of men when you're outnumbered and they are looking for an excuse to impress a girl by beating you up. But actually ceding her to them on the basis of the threat they are offering, which is what he metaphorically did with his moving away from her, was pretty bad. In that sort of situation, she's not necessarily looking for you to go and get yourself killed, but she is looking for reassurance that you will defend her if necessary. As GW surmises, the right thing to do would have been to make a protective gesture, such as putting your arm around her. The Alpha response of angrily shouting back at the group and challenging them would have been the wrong one; this is why Alphas get their asses kicked nearly as often as the lowest ranks do.

Backing down is not always bad. And there are better and worse ways to back down. I probably would have just raised an eyebrow and snorted at them myself. However, what compounded the error was when he let her slap him across the face; she already viewed him as a coward of sorts, and she confirmed it later when he let her physically dominate him too. You don't have to hit a woman back (although I would, and have), but you do need to physically dominate her and make her submit and apologize if she strikes you. The "I'm a stoic man and I don't care" routine is correctly perceived as psychological weakness, especially in response to something as openly challenging and dismissive as a slap. If you spin her around, put her in an arm bar, and shove her down on the bed or over a couch as if you're about to take her from behind, then tell her to apologize, she will not have any cause for complaint about you hitting her

back nor will she view you as weak and submissive.

Another way to respond to being slapped by a woman is to spit in her face. The slap is not meant to seriously harm, it is primarily a gesture of contempt. But spitting is even more contemptuous, leaves no marks, and is probably more psychologically damaging to a woman than being slapped or hit. I could be wrong, but I suspect most women would rather be shoved or slapped than have a man spit in her face.

I also went to Northern Spain with another woman in more trying circumstances as we went in a van, on ferry, and through France. I found this very hard. Given I was completely out of my comfort zone I just ended up doing whatever she told me to do. This seemed to quite suit her and she was happy driving the van and leading the way, inside I was unravelling gradually, didn't help that French people seemed to stare at us a lot. Not sure whether her driving the van and me looking completely lost showed, may just be paranoid about that. Given she wasn't approving of me drinking on the way my normal crutch wasn't available. By the time I got to destination I was ready to burst. She appeared to have no idea whatsoever that I wasn't happy about it all. To what extent it shows her lack of perception or my ability to hide myself I'm not sure. I have been told before that I can hide my feelings well, or at least people don't realize what I'm thinking. I don't really agree with them, I think the signals are there just some people don't seem to see them. I feel like my internal insecure self is completely transparent to people.

I'll add one more thing. I went on holiday for a week with parents, my sister, her two sons and the father of the youngest boy. Again a poor decision for me to go given I know what I'm like I will struggle to handle it and end up being hard work for other people. There wasn't anything that particularly stood out but I felt to some

degree like a sullen adolescent, given I was 38 this just encourages me to hate myself. My father hired a van and did the driving, my sister and boyfriend did a lot of the cooking, he's a chef. I did very little and wasn't really expected too. The only time i was enjoying myself was in the pool with the oldest brother messing about jumping on lilos etc, and playing with the little one pushing him around in his inflatable boat.

I was drinking every day bar one where I stayed in bed most of the day. I don't think I said a lot the whole trip, but my mind would be racing over and over thinking what I should be saying, or asking myself why I'm not saying anything. There was one evening where I got a bit ranty but generally speaking nothing particularly bad happened. Too me though in my head the trip was disastrous, there was no animosity but I didn't talk to my parents for a few weeks after and also stopped going out on fridays because one of the guys knew I was going and I didn't want to have to talk about it. I'm not sure why it seems disastrous to me though. Am I just expecting too much of myself? I think I should have helped out with the food more but other than that I didn't really have any responsibilities. I just feel like I should be more enthusiastic about things, take the lead in some way, I just felt like a dead weight floating along. I'd love for those boys to look up to me etc but I just feel completely pathetic. I don't know perhaps its all to do with alcohol and "depression" and I'm just over thinking everything.

The biggest problem that I see here is GW is hyper self-conscious. He seldom simply acts, but he is constantly attempting to manage the narrative. How did I come off to X there? If I say A, will that make her say B or C? He is, without question, overthinking everything. A normal Delta would love to go on a vacation with his family and have no responsibilities for a change. But since GW has so few responsibilities, it's not a vacation for him, it's a reminder that he isn't a normal boy, which then makes him

feel insecure, which then makes him obsess more about it, and so on into the downward spiral.

GW is, quite simply, jumping at shadows. He is so obsessed with himself that he cannot even realize that NO ONE GIVES A FUCK ABOUT WHAT HE DOES. I would remind him to recall how much he thought about what the guy who knew he was going on the trip was doing. That's exactly how much thought the guy gave to his trip.

Of course, let's face it, as afraid as he was that the guy might ask about the trip, GW would probably find a way to be offended if the guy didn't ask, then demand to know why the guy hadn't asked about it. This is how Gammas construct their own prisons.

So, here is my advice:

- Stop getting drunk. Three drinks max per day, no more.
- Get over yourself. Your self-obsession is destroying you. Try focusing on others instead of yourself. Don't tell them what to do, don't advise them, but ask them what they think, what they want, and ask if you can help them.
- Push yourself into your discomfort zone. Compete at a higher level. Ask out a prettier girl than you normally would. Realize that failing is nothing to fear.
- Always remember that other people care no more about your feelings and actions than you do about theirs. You are not the center of the universe. You are barely the pimple on the butt of the flea on the dog that is owned by someone who lives very far out on the periphery of the universe, just like everyone else.

Alpha Mail: the contact-shy son

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2015

BD emails concerning his son:

A comment on your post "The Danger of Fantasy" talked of separating the masculine from the feminine. My wife & I have 5 children & we home school. We have just one boy. What I've noticed for awhile is that I believe my son actually takes on some female traits. He's somewhat petty. He's very jealous. He's very overdramatic at times. He very much cares what his sisters think about him and cannot stand when they laugh at him. To me these are feminine traits. He's around girls all the time and the 5 girls in our family (my wife & 4 daughters) are exceedingly girly. Is there any advice that you have or things I can try & steer him away from this feminization? I'm the family provider so there is no way I can spend as much time with him as my wife does and by proxy his sisters. He's a big strong athletic kid but sometimes he's the biggest baby in our family & he has shown LOTS of tendency to avoid confrontation, especially now that he's playing contact sports.

It's hard for Alpha fathers to accept that they have sons of lower socio-sexual rank, even though their own behavior often helps cement those Delta or Gamma traits in their sons as they crush any sign of a normally rebellious spirit out of them.

My suspicion is that the boy's behavior is partly the result of being in a heavily female environment and partly the result of having a big, strong, Alpha father. This indicates that the father has to take a two-prong approach to addressing the problem of creeping Gammatude. The first is to ensure that he is occupied in a number of competitive male activities. Not just the sports teams, but also non-sports activities where he can

compete and learn that failure isn't a complete catastrophe.

Second, BD needs to start setting him challenges in which he has a reasonable chance of beating BD. I don't mean throwing games, but intentionally choosing games where he can legitimately beat his father. I suspect one reason that he shrinks from confrontation is that he doesn't feel as if he has any ability to compete, so giving him that ability should help address the problem. Also, BD should refrain from either overpraising when his son wins or gloating when he beats his son.

Third, the one thing that should be crushed is any Gamma attempt to reframe defeat as victory or control the narrative through deceit. It doesn't sound like he's that deeply into Gamma for that to be an issue, but if it appears, it should be forthrightly addressed.

White knighting a big mouth

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2015

It is amazing the lengths that some men will go to prevent a woman from being held accountable for her nonsensical words. First, we have [Miss Rousey's characteristically silly assertion](#) of her own martial capabilities:

UFC women's bantamweight champion and all-around American badass Ronda Rousey said on ESPN's Sportscenter Thursday that she believes she could beat "100 percent" of the UFC male fighters in her weight class.

"UFC announcer Joe Rogan has stated that he thinks you might be able to beat 50 percent of UFC male bantamweight fighters," Sportscenter anchor Matt Barrie said. "So now this debate has started. Ronda, what do you think of about Rogan's comment?"

"I never say that I'm incapable of beating anybody, because I don't believe in putting limits on myself," Rousey replied. "So I mean, I would have to say if you're just talking about what's in the realm of possibility of what's possible of who I could beat, well, I could beat 100 percent of them.

And then we have [white knight Kevin Iole riding to her rescue](#) lest anyone take the little woman's words at face value:

At one point before her fight with Zingano, UFC president Dana White joked he might have to make Rousey fight men if she beat Zingano easily. Again, White wasn't suggesting that was his plan. He was simply pointing out how dominant she'd been.

But that didn't stop UFC flyweight contender Ian McCall from speaking out about it. McCall took Rogan's comments completely

seriously and said that Rousey wouldn't defeat a good male mixed martial arts fighter. He went on to say he'd throw Rousey, a bronze medalist in the 2008 Beijing Olympics.

A good man will not lose to Ronda Rousey. I could put a judo gi on, [she's] an Olympian. You're not throwing me. It's not going to happen. I will throw you on your head. Pretty simple. And you weigh more than me. I can't compartmentalize it. It doesn't make sense to me. I know it's all talk. They compare her to [former heavyweight boxer Mike] Tyson. She's dangerous, she's good. I get it, but it's just silly.

McCall completely missed the point and made himself look incredibly small in the process. Rousey is enormously popular and is growing the fan base. People like to witness greatness and what Rousey is doing is not only great for herself, but for all of her peers, male and female.

McCall's words are incredibly demeaning to one of the greatest female athletes in the world.

No, McCall's words are straightforward and correct, as Rousey's own mother would agree. The only one whose words are actually "incredibly demeaning" are Sir Iole's, since he made Ronda Rousey look not only small, but infantile. The good white knight is not willing to let the little lady speak for herself, or be spoken back to by others. Miss Rousey's mother, a former world judo champion, is considerably more lucid than either Joe Rogan or her daughter, as she pointed out.

"That's a stupid idea," De Mars said. "Seriously, that's a stupid idea. I'm as much a feminist as anyone but the fact is that biologically, there's a difference between men and women. Hello. Duh. A woman who is 135 pounds and a man who is 135 pounds are not physically equal."

Rousey is a good fighter. No question. She deserves respect for that. But she is a tiny little thing that any normal-sized man could beat as easily as she beats most of her competitors, and she shouldn't be encouraged to shoot her mouth off in this regard. I only go around 195 and I can CURL her weight five times. And there are much bigger and stronger men who do could do single-hand shoulder presses with her.

It's fine to exaggerate and engage in hyperbole, especially in a sport that thrives on that sort of marketing, but then don't turn around and throw hissy fits when someone deigns to take your claims seriously.

Alpha Mail: face to face or forget it

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2015

CT feels as if he blew an opportunity:

I just blew an opportunity to meet a potential Christian wife. Not a carousel rider. Found her online and got an intro(facebook) from a female high school acquaintance.

Anyhow, she started with the big compatibility questions. I told her I wanted to meet for coffee or talk on the phone rather than use this damnable chat. She said she never dated much and wanted to take it very slow. Chat only.

A small voice in my head says, this rocket will never launch.

So I answer the questions and sure enough she's gone. No attraction over chat. Big surprise. I'm pretty sick about this a) because there are very few who aren't carousel riders. b) we agree on some of the big compatibility issues.

So I read [the post on breaking frame](#). How should I have handled this?

No attraction over chat? Over CHAT? That's ridiculous. The truth is that she either didn't like CT's picture or something in his profile, but she didn't want to look shallow in front of her friend. So, she subjected CT to a test, which like a good Delta, he promptly failed.

From the aforementioned post: *"the interrogation test is not a qualitative one concerning what answers are provided by the man, but rather, a*

quantitative one concerning his willingness to submit to questioning. It's binary. If you answered the questions, then you failed."

What he should have done was one of three things:

1. Refused to answer the questions and sent her an email saying something dismissive like "No thanks. Shoot me an email when you're ready to be a big girl and actually leave the house." If she's going to act like a child, then treat her like a child.
2. Agree to answer the questions with one caveat. "I will answer one question for each picture of you in a bikini you send me. Two if they'll get me in trouble at work."
3. Ignore her. When she wiggles the bait and gets in contact later, nuke her with "Yeah, I don't think so. But hey, good luck! Name a cat after me."

Any of these approaches has better odds of going somewhere than meekly submitting to her interrogation. Look, it's not that fucking hard. BEING NICE SCORES NEGATIVE POINTS until attraction is firmly established. Get that through your thick BETA skulls once and for all.

I repeat: BEING NICE SCORES NEGATIVE POINTS WITH WOMEN.

Got it? And being meekly submissive to them is only that much worse. Women are not attracted to nice guys and they despise submissive men. Notice that the woman didn't give a damn about the fact that they agreed on the big compatibility issues. Passing the test had nothing to do with his answers to her questions. He was already toast because he was foolish enough to submit to her frame.

Rollo's second book

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2015

Preventive Medicine [is now available](#):

Preventive Medicine is intended to be a complement to The Rational Male core works – an important supplement, not an extension. I've decided that future Rational Male series books will center on that core work for reference to more specific topics. I think you'll find the organization and direction of Preventive Medicine much more singularly focused than the first book. This is intentional. There was no feasible way to present the first book's material without familiarizing readers with a lot of varied Red Pill topics. The Rational Male will always be the starting point for any new work.

Once again, my hope is that readers will share this book with the men they feel would need it the most. I hope you'll "accidentally" leave a copy on a table at Starbucks or a school library. I hope you give it to your teenage nephew and your middle-age best friend going through a rough divorce. If you buy the digital copy, thank you, but do consider getting the physical copy to share with someone who wouldn't otherwise consider exploring the Red Pill or the manosphere online.

I am often asked if I am going to write a Game-related book. And while I've dashed off the occasional page here and there, the fact is that I am simply too busy with my game development, editing, and writing 850-page epic fantasy novels to do so. And that's why it is good that there are men like Rollo filling in the gap and I would readily recommend his books to anyone who is floundering, or knows someone else who is doing so, in the uncertain seas of intersexual relations.

The Year-Long Proposal

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2015

JM asked me [to address it](#):

Please-oh-please! write on the year-proposal guy: My wife said "gotta see this, so romantic". I couldn't stand it, it drove me crazy - A YEAR? Are you kidding me? Makes no sense any which way to me. Wife was eventually amused but otherwise flabbergasted by my reaction.

Actually, I'm not inclined to criticize a man for this sort of thing. Is it "so romantic"? I suppose. It tended to strike me as a bit of what the Brits call "taking the piss", especially if he was occasionally doing it right behind her back.

It's a bit narcissistic and passive-aggressive for me, and is both sillier and more time-intensive than anything I could ever imagine myself doing, but if the guy is a cheeseball and she's going to marry him, she's probably got more of an appetite for that sort of posturing cheese than the average woman.

It's a bit delta-gamma in that there is a little martyr complex in it that puts an amount of pressure on the young woman to say yes, but if that's where you are, that's where you are. Not every man can pull off grunting "here" and tossing a ring box at his bride-to-be, and not every woman can handle the sort of man who isn't inclined to dance on romantic command.

And this is the social media generation, after all, and what girl doesn't want something she can post on Facebook and Twitter.

#NotYourShoulder

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 11, 2015

Dalrock reminds men that their wives [are not there for emotional support](#):

Imagine working for a small firm and having the boss/owner tell you all of his fears for the business. If you are relying on that job to support your family this could very quickly become unsettling. The same is true if your surgeon, dentist, or airline pilot doesn't communicate confidence and a command of the situation.

Your wife (and even your girlfriend) wants you to be her rock, especially if her own emotions are storming over her. This is a profound gift a husband can give his wife, and should not be seen as something negative. A wife also relies on her husband for protection and financial support of the family. For these reasons there is a limit as to what kinds of things and more importantly how, how much, and how often you talk about these things with your wife. This isn't because there is something wrong with women, it is due to the difference between men and women, and more importantly the nature of the roles of husband and wife.

However, this doesn't mean you should shut her out when something is troubling you, it just means there is a balance. Especially after you are married for a number of years, your wife will know when something is troubling you. If you pretend that nothing is bothering you, or refuse to discuss it at all, this could be even more unsettling to her.

Hiding your concerns is probably not a good idea, since she'll always pick up on your feelings and will likely imagine them to be worse than they are. But don't look to her for emotional support and a shoulder to cry on. She's looking at you to demonstrate that you are worthy of her reliance upon you. So be honest about the situation, but don't look to share your feelings or unburden yourself.

Your wife should be your cheerleader, not your therapist.

1000 milliseconds

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2015

That's [how long you have](#) to make a positive impression on a woman:

Jiang and Pell saw event-related potentials – positive peaks in brain activity – in all the volunteers' EEGs around 200 milliseconds after the start of a clip, no matter its confidence level. However, more confident speech had higher peaks than unconfident speech. A higher peak within such event-related potentials has previously been associated with increased processing of information. Nearly-confident voices seem to be given additional consideration with an extra pattern of brain activity occurring at about 330 milliseconds....

When subsequently asked to score the recordings for confidence, female participants gave more extreme scores for confident and unconfident voices than did their male counterparts. This may mean females have a stronger ability to judge vocal confidence, suggests Jiang.

The EEG readings supported this theory. When played neutral-sounding statements, females showed additional sustained increases in brain activity around 1000 milliseconds after the start of the speech – a pattern that has previously been shown to occur when making judgements incorporating extra information. It suggests women may use additional, pragmatic knowledge to inform their decision on a speaker's confidence, says Jiang.

"There is substantial evidence already that women are better at detecting nonverbal cues that are subtle or that are presented outside the focus of attention," says Schirmer. Sex chromosomes and hormones appear to have a role in this, but the full reason is uncertain.

This suggests that an important element of Game is likely to be voice-coaching. It ties in very closely with the known speed with which women decide if men are filed into the Yes, No, and Maybe categories.

It also explains the supreme importance of irrational confidence as well as why women find arrogance so attractive. When a man is confident enough to openly display arrogance, you can hear that confidence in his voice. And it shows why faking it doesn't tend to work very well; put on whatever act you like, but if there is a tremor in your voice, women will hear it and judge you accordingly.

The source of Gamma delusion

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 13, 2015

We all know that Gammas are passive-aggressive and argumentative. But it's not often that they come right out and admit their purpose in being argumentative:

"I am a Liberal Fuck," Krupp wrote in one post. "A Liberal Fuck is not a Democrat, but rather someone who combines political data and theory, extreme leftist views and sarcasm to win any argument while make the opponents feel terrible about themselves. I won every argument but one." Krupp then detailed the only political argument he claimed her ever lost, a drunken encounter he had with a "conservative gay prick."

This is very valuable insight into the Gamma mentality and demonstrates why women are right to despise them as being fundamentally untrustworthy and deem them to be unvaginaworthy.

In other words, he combines unsettled ideas, opinions, and a rhetorical tone to a) win and b) cause feelbad. I think that actually, (a) and (b) are the same. The Gamma's victory metric is whoever can cause the other individual to feel worse about himself wins. This explains why he is constantly pretending to be above it all and unconcerned even when you can see that he is horribly upset and wounded.

The Gamma believes that if he admits to the truth of his own feelings, he will lose. This is why he is always creating the impression that something is "off" about him, because it is. Even more than with the social hierarchy, the Gamma is at war with himself and with his feelings. This is why they idolize Spock and human reason.

This also points us to the way out of Gamma and into healthy Delta

territory. Unsurprisingly, it is a common theme, or at least it once was before Gamma creators began flattering Gammas rather than trying to help them fix themselves. Face your demons. Face your fears. Look into the mirror and admit the truth. Maybe you're fat. Maybe you're afraid. Maybe you're hurt, lonely, and rejected.

But until you stop pretending the situation is different than it is, you can't hope to even begin to start fixing it.

Of course, it also points to the best way to psychologically destroy a Gamma. Ignore his words and ruthlessly press on his insecurities and flaws, no matter how shallow. I finally figured out that this is why Gammas so often shriek AD HOM even when it's not applicable. *Ad Hominem is their kryptonite*. They themselves believe their oft-disingenuous arguments are worthless because of who they are, so if you dismiss them on the basis of their own worthlessness, you are confirming the truth from which they are seeking to avert their eyes.

So, don't ever answer a Gamma's passive-aggressiveness at face value. Dismiss him, and do so in the contemptuous manner you probably already feel for him. Not only will it unhinge him and help you dismiss his arguments, but it's about the only positive thing you can do for him.

HR, we have a problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2015

A reader who shall remain anonymous for obvious reasons has a little situation:

I go to put my office Google account on my phone, but it won't set up right. So, I log in to gmail via chrome to check my work email briefly... and forgot to log out. [We shall omit the gory details, but suffice it to say that logging out would have been desirable.]

My first thought is to ignore this issue. There's a lot of web browsing we have to do. But yeah, I think: don't draw attention to a problem that may merely be overlooked. Then I think, better to go to the girl above me, and without giving details, explain [the situation]. This way I can control the narrative, show a little shame, and maybe they'll say they won't even look at that history.

I have no interest in the various mistakes or moral failings that occurred here, what I find both telling and problematic is the instinctive response. To preemptively try to fix a situation you don't even know is an actual problem yet is a very Gamma response. "This way I can control the narrative" is the key phrase that identifies that dangerously sub-optimal way of thinking.

The truth is that the reader is likely to do precisely the opposite, and not only fail to control the narrative, but create a situation that is beyond his boss's ability to overlook. Moreover, it assures the worst case scenario, which is that relevant people at his place of employment find out.

This goes to the lack of confidence at the heart of the Gamma. Instead of assuming that there will not be a problem, he assumes the worst and *then seeks to make it happen*. He does this because the insecurity of not

knowing what may or may not happen is psychologically more painful to him than the consequences he is seeking to avoid.

I think every Gamma, or Delta with Gamma instincts, should watch the TV show Suits. Louis Litt embodies Gamma, and it is tragicomical how his constant efforts to preemptively fix problems he has created and control both the narrative and the flow of communications invariably makes things worse.

Don't be a Louis Litt. Don't try to fix things unless you are certain they are broken. Don't try to control the narrative, relax and let yourself flow with it. Wu-wei is very, very difficult for the Gamma, but most of the time, potential problems tend to sort themselves out without any action from those who foresee or imagine them.

Romance is harassment

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2015

This is probably **not the way to go** about reducing the number of men who are unwilling or unable to get married:

YouTube blogger and sexual educator Dr. Lindsey Doe, who blogs under the name "Doe Eyes," recently posted a video titled "Dear Boy Who Likes My Daughter," speaking directly to the boy (whom she doesn't name). She said, "Dear boy who likes my daughter. I don't like how you treat [my daughter.] Are you confused? You probably picked up messages from society about how when you want something, you have to 'try harder, go at it, do whatever you can to get it. Don't give up!' Maybe it's for this reason that you repeatedly ask my daughter out. In the halls, on the bus, and you write her poems."

Doe, a former professor at the University of Montana in Missoula, may sound harsh at first, but she clarifies, explaining that if a girl says "I don't know" in response to a boy's advances, he should give her space to think about it. If a young woman's response is "maybe," the man could ask her to explain her uncertainty. If she wants the boy to ask her again later, he should do so later. Anything else, she dubs "harassment."

The amusing thing is that when you immediately NEXT a girl because she says "I don't know" or "maybe", women get even angrier. It's impossible to take female advice seriously because so much of it is contradictory. The lesson, as always, is to ignore it.

By all means, give a woman who is not enthusiastic about you space. Give her permanent space and find another one who is. There are plenty

of girls on the girl tree, and they make more all the time.

The reality, of course, is that this kid is probably a low delta and he's simply doing as he's been taught by everyone. This mother is an idiot, but she may be his first introduction to Red Pill thinking.

Shameless rhetoric

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 17, 2015

This is an example of why it is usually pointless to engage in dialectic with a woman. Consider how much dishonesty there is in just these two sentences written in response to the government of Iran taking steps to reverse its declining demographics:

To try and control women is the opposite of fitness. It is a characteristic you only see in weak and powerless men.

It would be hard to state anything that would be more diametrically opposed to the truth. Fitness, in biological terms, is a description of a specimen that has successfully reproduced. To control women, and to ensure that they reproduce, is virtually the definition of fitness, not its opposite.

And here we see revealed the fundamental female tendency towards solipsism. Because the woman doesn't like the idea of being controlled, that is bad. And fitness is good. Therefore, controlling women cannot be fit, because she doesn't like it.

You cannot engage in dialectic with anyone who insists on redefining commonly understood terms. Indeed, that is the first sign of an individual limited to rhetorical communication.

10 signs of passive-aggressiveness

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 18, 2015

This are **behaviors that tend to be indicative of low rank** in the socio-sexual hierarchy. If you find that you tend to engage in them, it's important to note that you're not fooling anyone. People do notice these things and accordingly reach conclusions about you:

1. Intentional avoiding responsibilities, or purposefully performing incompetently to display anger
2. Procrastinating
3. Resentfulness towards others
4. Complaining about being feeling under-appreciated or cheated
5. Sulky, pouty, and argumentative behavior towards authority figures
6. Laying the blame on others
7. Contradictory behavior (enthusiastically agreeing on a job but performing poorly on purpose)
8. Displays of unexpressed anger or hostile attitude
9. Intentional forgetfulness
10. Inability to take constructive criticism

Now, obviously anyone can be forgetful or procrastinate. But this is about regular patterns of behavior. If you find yourself prone to behaving in this way, it's important to ask yourself why you are doing so.

Don't run from conflict. If you have an issue with someone, speak your piece directly and without fear. You have a right to your opinion and you have the right to have it taken seriously. That doesn't mean you're going to get your way, but then, passive-aggression isn't going to get it for you either.

Gamma in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2015

I got into a discussion yesterday with a gamma over at VP. The author of Graduating Gamma observed it throughout, and even offered a prediction that panned out almost precisely as he said it would. This was his summary:

G: Makes claim about a specific subject.

VD: Points out that G doesn't know what the specific subject actually is.

G: Admits he probably doesn't know. (Notice he didn't concede that he didn't know, just probably and it didn't stop him from making shit up about it and sticking to it.) Pontificates, claims VD is avoiding an issue, and then restates the same point again (A) a slightly different way, and makes a new point (B).

Another: Try to refute point (B)

G: Calls Another's point laughable, sticks to point (B)

VD: Demolishes point with historical example (B)

*G: Claims VD is denying historical examples. Adds *yawn* snark. Accuses VD of cherry-picking examples. Asks 7 questions only tangentially related to the specific topic. Says there's even more questions.*

Another: Points out that G is missing the big picture.

G: Says he agrees with Another but asks a question trying to

undermine Another's point. Tries to expand (B) with more problems.

VD: Points out G is playing fast and loose with terms (Gamma trait) and will demolish him. Then asks yes/no question.

G: Brings up a completely and totally unrelated topic from 2011(!) which he thinks Vox was wrong about. Dodges yes/no question with qualifier.

VD: Demands the assertion from 2011 be backed up, points out the dodge, and asks again: yes/no.

G: Brings up more details about unrelated 2011 point and how G proved VD was wrong 4 years ago about something and it was "huge". (Gammas don't forgive or forget!) Dodges question again, asks VD what exactly is VD asking him to say.

VD: Points out G is wrong, asks another yes/no question about 2011 topic.

VD: Adds more info with relevant quotes.

VD: Responds that he's trying to get G to simply answer a yes or no question.

G: Admits he paraphrased badly about 2011 topic. (No admittance about being wrong. Me Gamma. No wrong.) Takes three sentences to answer, finally "yes" on the first question.

VD: [At this point I pointed out that G was now denying things he'd already admitted, announced that I'm not interested in playing Pin the Gamma to His Own Words, and dropped it. - Vox]

G: In damage control now. "It's finished, that's cool. We can put it behind us, and here's why I'm still right."

Graduating Gamma author adds: It's kinda like I imagine drug addiction would be, while you are in the middle of it, you don't think that you are doing anything too wrong, or at the very least you can control it while the people around you are looking in pity and anger at your actions. If you notice [another Gamma] did the same thing, they are so scared of being ousted from the herd after an episode they blather on and try to engage on other subjects. They have the need to still be accepted.

The point I'm trying to make here, other than to try to help Gammas see how annoying their characteristically argumentative behavior is to everyone who witnesses it, is to show how readily recognizable this behavior is to others. Gammas seem to think they're being clever and devious by refusing to answer simple and straightforward answers, by hiding their obvious errors behind their own, newly made custom definitions of words, and inaccurately rephrasing the words of others. They also seem to think they're somehow getting away with it, but the fact is that they're not. Everyone sees it. And no one is fooled.

Seriously, it's now gotten to the point that I can often correctly identify a Gamma male by his use of a single phrase of five words. I'll let you all guess what it is before I let you in on it, but it is **ASTONISHINGLY** reliable. If someone uses this particular phrase, or some form of it, the chances are about 9 in 10 that he will very soon begin to exhibit characteristic Gamma behavior of the sort Graduating Gamma has described in detail for us.

UPDATE: Further to the point on Gamma behavior, Dr. Torch simply couldn't let it go.

Vox Day @voxday

Gamma in action: a witness writes a summary after observing the characteristic behavior of a Gamma male in discourse. <http://alphagameplan.blogspot.com/2015/03/gamma-in-action.html> ...

DrTorch @TorchDr

@voxday With VD playing role of Gamma male: picks fight, loses, runs away, claims victory.

Vox Day @voxday now

@TorchDr Still at it, gamma boy? Fine, we can Omega you. You're done at VP.

He can call it a win if he likes. He can call me a coward if he likes. He can do whatever he wants, but regardless, he won't be commenting at VP again. This is an important lesson in submission for the Gammas of the world. If you don't learn to submit, then you're eventually going to be destroyed when you run into the wrong Alpha or Sigma, in whatever the relevant context is. Whether that means a physical beating, a firing, or just being silenced on a blog, it's almost always a consequence that could have easily been avoided.

The observable facts are that he picked the fight. Not me. He retreated from his earlier assertion. Not me. And I did not claim victory either, for that matter. I have neither respect nor time for any commenter who insists on behaving in this manner. If you can't answer straightforward answers or admit when you're wrong, you'd better not challenge me. I don't mind being criticized or challenged, but I have no tolerance for the endless Gamma dancing as they desperately try to preserve their self-image.

In search of honor

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 20, 2015

Emmanuel Goldstein has a theory about [what motivates white knights](#):

I had always been baffled by white knights – men who saw it as their purpose in life to save every woman from the consequences of her own ineptitude. Like many others, I thought men want sex, and white knighting is a strategy some men use to get it. The baffling part was that I had never seen this strategy actually work – I never saw a man get to sleep with the woman he so passionately tried to save. Why would masses and masses of men try to get sex with a method that never actually gets them laid? Don't they realize their sexual strategy is not working?

In truth, the white knight is not after sex.... On a deep level, he feels that it is women and women only who can grant him the honor he desires. When men condemn him, it is invariably the 'wrong kind' of men – their attacks don't lead the white knight to doubt himself. If anything, when men oppose the white knight, the white knight takes this as a sign that he is doing something right, because he has upset an opposing tribe – that of lotharios and misogynists. What he prizes is female endorsement, for it is only women who can say with authority that he is a man of honor, as he has been told all his life.

I find this idea more persuasive than the oft-heard one that the white knight is performing in search of sex. Too many times, I've seen men go into white knight mode on behalf of a woman they don't even know, don't intend to approach, and clearly have no expectation of ever meeting, let alone having sex with.

And one thing I've noticed is that the white knight's behavior is always about him and how he sees himself, not about the woman he is defending. So, the idea that white-knighting is just a warped and misplaced sense of honor does make sense, if one accepts the idea that honor is a man's gift to himself.

Alpha Mail: salute the rank

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 21, 2015

BC is struggling to respect a Gamma male:

With the series on Gammas, I was curious if I could get some advice from yourself and the Ilk on how a young man creating his own household deals with courting a woman whose father figure is the most Gamma man I've ever met. While some discussion can be had on regular, modern dating, my own situation involves traditional courtship where the woman has acted submissively towards me at every opportunity, shows every sign of feminine appeal/behavior, and then has such a Gamma father figure I can't help but act in disgust.

I generally just avoid him in every way, but the structure of courtship doesn't completely allow me to do so. He consistently sets himself into conflict with me in evasive, non-direct ways, denies doing so, denies all responsibility, and then tries to claim authority and place of masculine leadership via both credentials and his position as male role in courtship. No signs of results mattering, respect having to be earned (beyond telling me I must be earning his through submission), or any signs of real leadership aside from possibly in intellectual areas. I am baffled. I don't know how, but somehow this is the man that taught a woman to value leadership. I have the feeling he's of the high IQ, low social skills type, and able to theoretically define Catholic head of household, but completely unable to interact with men displaying such.

This is the kind of thing I thought was farce, or overexaggerated by how people operate online. Yet I've now had the trouble of having to actually converse with such men, and being put into a position where courtship puts me to gain the approval of a him sounds like a horrible parody.

There is a great scene in *Band of Brothers* when Captain Sobel encounters the newly promoted Major Winters. Sobel is bitter because he was ousted as the commanding officer of Easy Company prior to the D-Day jump and was replaced by Winters. Sobel disdains to salute Winters, but Winters reminds him: "We salute the rank, Captain Sobel, not the man."

At which point Sobel obediently salutes Winters, who snaps off a sarcastically-crisp parade-ground salute in return.

That's what BC has to do. Respect the rank of father-in-law, not the man who happens to be the prospective father-in-law. He has to know, and accept, that this man, being a Gamma, cannot handle authority over other men and is going to be inclined to abuse it from time to time. To which, the correct response is the time-honored one of put-upon sergeants dating back to the legions, perfect, literal, and mindless obedience.

Nothing drives those abusing their authority crazier, or makes them doubt it more, than unquestioning, unemotional and flawless obedience. Because they don't actually want obedience, they want approval. By giving them what they merit according to their rank, but denying them what they have to earn, this gradually teaches even the slowest learner that throwing his weight around accomplishes him nothing.

I'd even recommend BC go as far as address the man as sir. If he makes pompous demands, BC should, with a completely straight face and no sarcasm whatsoever, "yessir, absolutely sir" the hell out of them. He

should question nothing, agree with everything; this is essentially the male form of agree-and-amplify. And he needn't worry about what his fiance thinks; women recognize this very well as an innocent form of taking the piss out of someone. After all, they are the sex that invented the game of ruling through submission.

The Gamma identifier

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2015

There were a lot of good guesses, many of which were indeed phrases popular with Gammas, but no one landed precisely on the phrase that I have observed to be most useful in correctly identifying a Gamma early in his argumentative process. Aquila Aquilonis came closest when he said: "I'm pretty sure the phrase is a re-framing phrase that is blatantly dishonest." Slarrow was also in the neighborhood with "I think what you're saying...."

The actual phrase, however, is ***"You seem to be saying"*** or its variants ***"It appears you are saying"*** or ***"So you're claiming/telling me"***

This is subtly, but significantly, different than what slarrow guessed, as it is NOT a statement about what the Gamma thinks, which would be perfectly legitimate even if incorrect, but rather a dishonest reframe of what the other party has already said. What the Gamma is doing when he uses it is setting up the strawman he intends to attack in lieu of what the other party actually said.

Notice that it appeared in the Gamma example from the other day: *"However, you seem to be repeating that claim again, despite having the contrary evidence up front. So, you're pretty close to providing me with adequate support for my earlier claim."*

Of course, I did not repeat the claim again, in fact, I pointed out that I had never made the claim in the first place. My response: "You can't repeat that which never existed in the first place."

Then, in another post made *after* I mentioned how this phrase is a useful early identifier, another Gamma utilized a variant of it twice in precisely the same manner.

1. *"So you're claiming that Iraq attacked Iran and started the war?"*
2. *"So you're telling me a coup d'etat that the British used to establish control of Iran during the days of British colonialism is justification for the medieval regime of the Ayatollah?"*

Both of these characterizations were false. My response: "I wrote what I wrote. I said what I said. Stop this "so you're telling me" and "so you're claiming" bullshit. If you can't address exactly what I wrote, not some idiotic revision of your own device, then you're not tall enough for this ride and you don't belong here." This led to the customary Gamma verbal deluge.

"Yeah Ok. So the British overthrew the Iranian Government for stealing the oil wells they drilled in Iran by themselves, and the Iranians had no use for without Western Technology like cars and electric generators. Oh no! Those evil oil companies that steal the resources of backward natives that don't even know its there to make those evil industries that feed the world and provide lifesaving medicine and technology! Are you sure you're not a Liberal Democrat? Evil Oil Companies? Really? What the fuck were these Iranians going to do with this oil without Western Technology? Were they going to build another House of Saud like Saudi Arabia?"

I wasn't the only one to notice the blatantly dishonest reframing. As it happens, I never said anything at all about oil companies, evil or otherwise. All I pointed out was the simple, easily confirmable historical fact that the United States was in part responsible for the 1953 coup that toppled the democratically-elected Iranian government.

And here we have another perfect example of a Straw Man argument. Joshua invents the claim that Vox is saying "Evil Oil Companies" were behind everything, then proceeds to flail at the straw man.

And thereby anecdotally demonstrated that the use of the phrase "You seem to be saying", and its variants, is a reliable Gamma identifier, and therefore the individual resorting to it is probably an individual who merits a purely rhetorical dismissal rather than a honest dialectical response.

Little girls need fathers

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 23, 2015

A woman who was raised by two mothers explains [why girls need dads](#):

Heather Barwick, who was raised by her mother and her mother's lesbian partner, wrote in an essay this week that same-sex "marriage" is not the same as normal marriage between a man and a woman, that the traditional family is best, and that while growing up she "ached every day for a dad."

Heather Barwick, who was raised by her mother and her mother's lesbian partner, says "gay marriage" not only redefines marriage but also parenting and that "as a little girl, I so desperately wanted a daddy."

Barwick, who is 31 now, married, and has four children, said that "same-sex marriage and parenting withholds either a mother or father from a child while telling him or her that it doesn't matter. That it's all the same. But it's not."

"A lot of us, a lot of your kids, are hurting," wrote Barwick in her essay for The Federalist website. "My father's absence created a huge hole in me, and I ached every day for a dad. I loved my mom's partner, but another mom could never have replaced the father I lost."

"I grew up surrounded by women who said they didn't need or want a man," said Barwick. "Yet, as a little girl, I so desperately wanted a daddy. It is a strange and confusing thing to walk around with this deep-down unquenchable ache for a father, for a man, in a community that says that men are unnecessary."

Ironically enough, it appears that her two mothers did a pretty good of raising her. She's married with four children by 31; many two-parent Christian homes can't say as much. But it would be foolish not to heed her words, and her warning.

Graduating Gamma 4

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2015

Graduating Gamma

Step Four: Mental

There is no man on the planet more intellectually dishonest than a Gamma, as even an Omega has enough self-awareness to avoid being a buffoon at social event and will instead stay at home and play computer games. Everything from a Gamma is a con or a presented image because behind that shell is a scared, miserable boy who uses whatever tools are at his disposal to build the Gamma Delusion Bubble. The Gamma Delusion Bubble shields the Gamma from somehow and some way ever being wrong about anything, as there is no being wrong about “something”, there is only being a wrong “person”. His identity is so tied up in his opinions about everything, including himself, that any slip-up is a catastrophe which must be avoided at all costs.

I don't know

The second-most terrifying statement for a Gamma is to admit that he doesn't know something. A Gamma constantly speaks of having knowledge in areas he most certainly does not. Being ignorant for a Gamma is being discredited as a person, so they will do what is in their power to bluff, obfuscate, and redirect people so others don't see their ignorance. If you wish to escape the life of a Gamma you must learn the statement, “I don't know” and use it when it is appropriate.

I must unfortunately take a moment to explain to the binary-thinking Gammas that no, you do not go from being a know-it-all to blurting out “I don't know” at the start of nearly every conversation, feel the need to explain all of the time now about how you don't know something, and talk

about how proud you are about not to knowing things. You may laugh at this, but I know Gammas well, and there are some out there who will do this exact thing thinking they are improving their situation, until it obviously doesn't work and they blame this post for their failures.

In simple practice you say this when needed and you honestly don't know about the topic at hand. While at first glance it seems easy enough if you are a Gamma, it is difficult in reality. It's challenging because typically you've already hung yourself on your own ignorance in a conversation by saying way more than you should have, and by the time you are challenged on a point, having to say you don't know part of it means your entire argument might collapse. Think about this for a moment. If you are saying so much that if someone challenges a point, and by admitting that you don't know about something in which you are pontificating about, it destroys what you are saying, where was your first error? It was bull-shitting in the first place. Stop making definitive statements about things if you can't back them up with logic or evidence, unless it is clearly a subjective opinion of little matter.

Examples of subjective opinions of little matter: favorite color, sports teams, movies you like, the hottest actress. You don't have to know why you have a favorite sports team or why you like green over blue, it doesn't matter. On the other hand if you think we should use gold as a currency rather than fiat, you'd better know all about the subject before trying to tell people how the monetary system should be run. Gammas do not want to admit ignorance, they want to appear intelligent, so they overreach their arguments and then feel they can't backtrack an inch.

I am wrong

The most terrifying statement for a Gamma is admitting he is wrong about something. You must start to take responsibility for your words and

actions if you want to stop being a Gamma. Once again, this is exceedingly difficult if you are not used to doing it. Do you realize the power there is in the words: "I am wrong"? These aren't words of weakness but of power, first, because you speak the truth, and second, because this truth allows you room for correction. In other words, if you never admit you are wrong, you can never correct your thinking.

Instead of trying to bluff when asked if you know something about what you've stated, say this instead: "You make a good point, I don't know." They may leave it at that and let it go, which means you just got off easy. If they push the point and destroy your shoddy argument, you now have to take the beating like a man. Don't whine, don't ask for mercy, don't lie, don't get snarky, and don't disappear, TAKE IT. Then, when they are finished demolishing your ill-conceived statements, you should reply: "I was wrong. I didn't think that through very well and it turns out you were right." Sucks doesn't it? Think of it this way, you picked a fight with someone tougher than you and you got a bloody nose. Now, are you going to go run home to mommy crying or are you going to train harder for the next fight? If you want to know what separates a Gamma from a Delta in the Mental aspect of life it is this response right here. A Delta knows when he is beaten and will submit, but Gamma knows he is beaten and then lies incessantly to himself and others about the loss because he cannot admit defeat.

This is why Gammas hate and fear Alphas so much, as an Alpha will not relent and will keep beating someone (in a physical fight, rhetoric, or dialectic) until the other submits or it is clear to everyone that he has defeated the opponent. Everyone else in the hierarchy will submit or be destroyed, but the Gamma will never admit defeat and so the Alpha will keep throwing punches until onlookers literally start to beg the Gamma to stop making a fool of himself. The Gamma's appeals will get more hysterical, more emotional and the Alpha will take the hysteria, form it into a club, and splatter the Gamma's proverbial brains all over the pavement

to the eventual horror (or in some cases, snickers), of the crowd.

In an online environment, a Gamma can act like a buffoon forever until he disappears or is banned from a site for his actions; in real life eventually the Gamma is socked in the nose or worse when he plays this sort of game with an Alpha one too many times. I think all boys have witnessed this at least once: some little twerp mouths off to the leader of the group of boys (not a bully, but the de facto leader), and the next thing the twerp knows is he has a black eye and is running to women for protection from the “bully”. Don’t mistake this for defending bullies, I hate bullies, this is a kid being a smart-aleck towards another boy in an attempt to undermine his status, who pays for it, but then won’t accept his status after being put in his place. Since most adults never get into any physical confrontation the most common scenario you’ll see is the Gamma mouth off to a man of higher status, the higher-status man turns around, looks them in the eye, and challenges them. The Gamma will generally turn pale and try to leave the situation, or he will lie about the challenge in the first place.

Let me clarify the challenge in the male hierarchy. It goes on all the time and is a natural part of life as a man. In fact, it’s healthy, as men are much more efficient as a group when the order is more or less defined. If a Delta challenges the Alpha, he gets smacked around a little, then gets back in line. The Gamma challenges the Alpha and doesn’t get back in line, instead he lies about the challenge, insults the Alpha’s character, tries to humor his way out of it, whines when he gets smacked, swears hatred towards the Alpha, and derides anyone who makes him feel bad or sides with the Alpha. He does anything and everything to lie about not being beaten. This is why in Bizarro Gamma World they will sometimes claim to be Alphas, because in their minds they are never beaten when everyone else sees a sorry sack of a man who is thoroughly and completely beaten, but won’t admit defeat. This isn’t a Rocky Balboa-type desire to never quit, which would be admirable, but rather, it would be like Rocky, after being beaten senseless by Clubber Lang, then running

around the ring talking about his gloves not being on right, he didn't hear the bell, Lang being a hateful and racist fighter, then pretending the fight never happened while cracking lame jokes about boxing being a stupid sport. That Rocky would be loathsome and worthy of no respect.

Make or Break

This is it, this is the pivot point in which you can go from the Gamma mentality to the Delta mentality and perhaps even eventually beyond, which is admitting you are wrong and that you don't know things. Once again, don't just breeze through this point, but live it. Accept it. It is much more difficult than the average Gamma can even imagine and it will be terribly painful adjustment. It is shedding the skin of protective dishonesty, without which you will be more vulnerable to start with, but eventually much stronger. Some of you reading this post won't be able to make this journey with us. I can hear the Gamma wheels spinning now: "I'm not really like that... he's full of shit and wishes he was an Alpha... I don't agree with something he wrote so it's all invalid... this is just out-of-control masculinity... he's not being Christ like in his attitude...", and so on. To you I offer no consolation, only this advice: Enjoy your life as a Gamma. I don't mean this as an insult, but rather don't obsess over your inability to go beyond what you are, and let it ruin you completely. Don't let "what could have been" be a cloud over your existence, but rather take what you've been given and make the most of it.

I have sympathy here for the Gamma attempting to cross this chasm on what looks like a frayed rope bridge, but it must be done, and it will be painful at times. Be prepared for the other Gammas you meet online and in person to pounce on your admittance to not knowing something, or to being wrong. Some of them will try to shout it like headline news. They will seize upon it, they will remember it, and they will try to use it against you, possibly forever. They are contemptible and you will find, as you leave being a Gamma, that you will have to leave your Gamma friends

and acquaintances behind. A very righteous anger will grow in you against men who cannot forgive, cannot forget, and lie all of the time about themselves while always being ready to point out the slightest flaws in others. The fists that ball up in your hands at this behavior are normal, and good. Men should be outraged at this conduct; you should be furious that a liar uses good (admittance of wrong) to do evil in order to make themselves look better.

The good news is that everyone but Gammas understands this and will respect you more for taking this step. Women will admire you much more, and even a low Delta will silently nod his head, be your friend, and have respect for you when you own up to your intellectual shortcomings. This is normal behavior for men who are not Gammas. Don't expect a parade for this behavior, though, or even a pat on the back very often, just don't be surprised when someone appreciates your candor and gives you respect for it. What you are doing is moving from a world of darkness and lies into the light of truth. Believe me, it is a much better world. It is so much better that you cannot imagine it while you are still a Gamma.

If you are ready to make this leap, then don't just think about it, act upon it. Look for the next legitimate opportunity to admit you don't know something when asked, admit that you are truly ignorant about the subject, and admit that you are wrong (using those very words!) when shown to be so. It probably won't take very long to find the opportunity. In the next part, I'm going to give you some tools to help you on your way, and some examples of how to do this in life.

The past has consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 25, 2015

Rollo astutely juxtaposes Sheryl Sandberg's advice for women to sow their wild oats with Alphas, then settle down with Deltas and Gammas afterwards [with one woman's actual experience](#) of having her past unexpectedly disclosed to her husband:

As of this morning, we still hadn't slept in the same bed or spoken more than 10 words to each other in passing. As I was waking up, he was walking in the front door with two coffees. He sat me down at our kitchen table and finally opened up to me.

Basically he feels that he was "conned" (his word) into the marriage, saying that he wouldn't have even dated me, let alone married me, if he'd known what he knows now. His view of me has been irreparably changed and he no longer sees me "as someone worthy of being [his] wife". (quoting him here... fucking prick) Beyond the sexual aspect, he says he no longer trusts me because I "kept something this big" from him our whole relationship. Nothing I could do or say could convince him that these were past mistakes and not reflective of who I am today. He wasn't angry with me, didn't call me a slut or anything like that. Never once raised his voice. Part of me wishes he did, although I can't exactly say why right now. It felt like I was being laid off from a job.

So that's it. We are getting divorced. My supposed life-partner turning his back on me without a second thought. He didn't even have the decency to discuss it with me first – apparently he visited his lawyer during the week and "the process is in motion" (his words). Knowing him, there is absolutely no changing his mind.

My husband owns multiple businesses and wouldn't get married without a prenup. I signed it, honest-to-god thinking we'd never, EVER have to use it. Well, he had the fucking document with him this morning. He said he'd pay off the remainder of my student loans, which he isn't "legally obligated" to do. While I appreciate that, I am going to meet with my lawyer this week and see if the agreement can be challenged in court. We have built a life together, I gave him 5 of the best years of my life and I've been 100% faithful to him – I don't fucking deserve to be tossed out like a piece of trash.

So that's it. My life turned upside-down in the span of a week, over something I did 10+ YEARS AGO BEFORE I EVEN KNEW HIM. It's fucking asinine. The thing is, even as I wrote the original post, in the back of my mind I knew he was through with me. He's ended friendships and business partnerships over less.

As Rollo points out: "One of the primary disconnects women are conditioned to believe during their Epiphany Phase is that a "good man" will be willing to forgive and forget her past indiscretions. On their journey of self-exploration and discovery women are encouraged to adopt a finely tuned cognitive dissonance with who they conveniently become and what should be the consequences of their pasts. While men are expected to live up to their responsibilities as men, and are expected to own up to the consequences of their failures, at the Epiphany Phase women are encouraged to convince themselves that they become someone else – someone who was "so different" from who she was in her Party Years. Her husband feels "conned" because he was conned; conned after discovering the dual personality of his pre and post Epiphany Phase wife."

It seems to me this gentleman was absolutely, if belatedly, correct about his wife's complete lack of character and he's doing the right thing by

kicking her to the curb as quickly and cleanly as possible. Not only did she conceal her past from him, but now that she's been caught out, she's trying to figure out how to escape an arrangement she agreed to even though he's going beyond his legal obligations by paying off her student loans. (Is anyone even remotely surprised that a woman like this has debt?) Her Female Imperative of the right to historical revisionism and the lifestyle to which she has become accustomed has been violated, and rather than regretting her mistakes, she is enraged by the consequences of them.

Women always want to believe the past is irrelevant, which is remarkably stupid because the past informs who and what we are today. And those pasts can only be fully understood and accepted if they are admitted; lying about them is foolish because most lies are eventually exposed sooner or later over time. Not everyone is short-sighted enough to live only for today; most women don't want to be married to such men anyway since they tend to be unreliable and unable to support women and children.

Expecting any man who is sufficiently far-sighted to successfully launch multiple businesses and insist on a pre-nup to react like some drug-addled musician who can't remember yesterday or think past tomorrow is cognitive dissonance of the sort that gets Epiphany Phase women in trouble. If a woman is a slut in college, she's still a slut even when she cleans up her act, she's a reformed slut. Epiphany equals reform, not erasing history. A reformed slut is not the same thing as a woman who is not a slut. That doesn't mean the reformed slut can't be a lovely individual, or that she is a woman no man will marry, it simply means she can't marry any man who isn't willing to marry a slut. This isn't rocket science.

Once a gambler, always a gambler. Once an alcoholic, always an alcoholic. Once a player, always a player. Once a slut, always a slut. It's

about the internal wiring, not the external actions. Even when one gets one's behavior under control, the wiring is still there.

And if the reformed slut does marry under false pretenses, she's a con artist, and she should be no more surprised when the man she conned no more wants to continue the marriage than Bernie Madoff's victims wanted to continue their investments with him.

Omega Rage?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 26, 2015



The above is the portrait of 28 year-old Andreas Lubritch, who appears to have **deliberately murdered all of the passengers** of the flight he was co-piloting.

"the 28-year-old German co-pilot (who was alive to the end) refused to re-open the door and began an "intentional", "controlled", and "steady" descent as he "seems to have sought to destroy the plane.""

Why he did it, no one knows yet, but it won't surprise me to learn that Lubritch was a deeply angry and embittered Omega male. There is a reason Omegas frighten women merely by existing; they are capable of terrible and merciless acts of self-destruction. You can see Lubritch is a small and prematurely balding young man, possibly somewhat overweight, his occupation indicates that he was more intelligent than the norm, and the uncertain smile he has on his face tends to indicate low socio-sexual rank.

Now, obviously no one else was responsible for Lubritch's actions if it indeed was Omega rage at work. He alone bears the blame. But it is somewhat haunting to think about how many lives *might* be saved each year if the sluts of the world were just a little less picky and a little more equitable in their distribution of blowjobs.

As a 28 year-old airline pilot, Lubritch would likely have been married in a more traditionally structured society. It's not impossible that the Germanwings deaths represent more of the indirect costs of feminism.

Irrational discourse

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2015

From a conversation on Twitter:

Vanir @Vanir85

*@voxday the problem (for misogynists) is women CHOOSING instead of being wifebots or sex-slaves. it's almost like they're *people**

Vox Day @voxday

The real objection is to the way so many women are choosing to stuff their faces and evolve into land whales.

Vanir @Vanir85

because looking thin for men is NOT the most important thing in their life, i imagine. and good for them :)

If you want to know how to make an SJW dance like a puppet, just utilize their contrarian instincts. Once you have been identified as a badthinker, they will say literally anything so long it is in opposition to you. And they almost never think beyond reacting to your immediate statement.

One easy way to recognize an SJW white knight is how he will reflexively defend women under any and all circumstances. Think about how objectively silly his response is, it's not even logically coherent.

WK: The problem is X.

VD: No, the problem is Y.

WK: I imagine Z, and Z is good!

I don't know about you, but I certainly find it convincing! SJWs are so haplessly irrational and limited to the rhetorical level that they don't

realize *an appeal to their own imagination* doesn't even rise to the level of logical fallacy. At this point, you already know that there is absolutely no point in even trying to utilize reason or talking to such an individual. Whether you choose to entertain yourself by kicking your interlocutor around or to simply ignore him is totally irrelevant. The point is that you have been informed that any form of rational discourse is not in the cards.

Gamma, not Omega

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2015

It appears the Chateau was correct. Andreas Lubitz was [an embittered and heartbroken Gamma male](#), not a rage-filled Omega:

Maria told the German newspaper Bild: "We got to know each other last year on a flight and exchanged numbers, then stayed in contact. We met in hotels, but it was difficult because of our jobs."

Speaking of Lubitz's emotional make-up she described him as someone who was "nice and open minded" in public, but who needed constant love and reassurance in private.

"He was a good man who could be very sweet. He brought me flowers," but she added that he suffered from the pressure of his job, stating: "We spoke a lot about work and then he became another person. He became agitated about the circumstances in which he had to work, too little money, anxiety about his contract and too much pressure."

Maria said they eventually split up when she felt unable to deal with his growing problems and his increasingly volatile temper any more.

"During conversations he'd suddenly throw a tantrum and scream at me. I was afraid. He even once locked me in the bathroom for a long time."

German investigators refused to confirm whether the sick note, or the hospital treatment, related to depression, though Lubitz is reported to have taken time out from his pilot training after

suffering mental illness before he finally qualified.

As the hunt continued for a motive for Lubitz's mass murder, it also emerged that he had recently split from his girlfriend, and appeared to have made a desperate last attempt to win her back by buying her a brand new Audi car only weeks ago. She appeared to have said no, as the car was never delivered.

And some men wonder why women are instinctively creeped out and disturbed by grand gestures. It's a much finer line between "buying her a new Audi" and "crashing an airplane" than most people would like to believe.

As much as the feminists find it hard to believe, women are in far more physical danger from the Gammas who supplicate to them and are eager to grant their every wish than they are from the Alphas who objectify and use them.

Heartiste [explains the difference](#):

When I saw a photo of the guy, my gut told me he was a lovelorn beta male candidate who may have flew (heh) into a psychotic episode triggered by a relationship breakup. I decided against my gut, in favor of the more "PC" speculation. I should've stuck with my gut. News arrives that Lubitz was seeing a therapist to get over [his fiancée dumping him](#).

(NB: This isn't omega male rage, a la Elliot Rodger. Omega males are sexless castaways. Beta males can get girlfriends, but are awful at maintaining relationship hand, so they frequently get dumped, what seems to them, out of the blue.)

SJW justice

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2015

SJW justice, especially that of the feminist variety, is slow, arbitrary, and irrational, as demonstrated by WisCon. File 770 has [the eyebrow-raising details](#):

WisCon has reached a conclusion about the harassment complaint filed by Rose Lemberg with the WisCon committee in 2013.

The substance of the complaint was that poet F.J. Bergmann harassed Lemberg by reading the poem “Meet and Marry a Gorgeous Russian Queen” at the Moment of Change-sponsored open mike at WisCon in 2012. Lemberg felt the audience was meant to identify traits mocked in the poem (accent, nationality, academic background) with her. Bergmann denied this here in 2013 and again here in 2015.

WisCon’s Statement on Findings & Recommendations, posted March 27, determined the reading could not be characterized as harassment:

The subcommittee considers F.J. Bergmann’s poem “Meet and Marry a Gorgeous Russian Queen” to be both anti-immigrant and potentially sexist. Given the timing of the poem’s genesis and publication, however, the subcommittee was unable to characterize this particular incident – the reading of the poem during the “Moment of Change” open mic at WisCon 36 – as harassment. The subcommittee’s research has documented that the poem was written long before the conflicts between Bergmann and Lemberg began.

Despite that determination, WisCon recommended Bergmann face consequences for what it termed a “pattern of caustic behavior toward anyone she disagrees with,” which include not allowing Bergmann to attend any of Lemberg’s events at WisCon, and limiting Bergmann’s volunteer duties (if any) to “non-public-facing positions.”

It took them three years to determine that reading a poem in public is not harassment, but they punished the poet for being "anti-immigrant and potentially sexist" anyhow.

The Dunham Horror's latest blunder

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2015

You know Lena Dunham must be extraordinarily well-connected, because there is no other reason for anyone to pay attention to the narcissistic child molester:

Dunham is being raked over the coals. Some critics are particularly offended by her having "equated" Jews with dogs, as the title of her article suggests. The Anti-Defamation League focused on this comparison, as well, calling it "tasteless." Dog-lovers, too, were irritated by the negative connotations.

Others are disgusted that The New Yorker allowed such stereotyping in its pages. And then there are those who are wondering why anyone should be horrified by Dunham's poking fun at Jews, when her recently published memoir revealed that she sexually molested her little sister.

Most striking about the enraged responses was what they did not include: The impunity with which women are allowed to express contempt for members of the male sex, while cloaking their own neediness and hunger for love in outdated feminist lingo.

Indeed, nobody calls them out on things that men could never get away with saying, certainly not in print.

I have to admit, I find it hard to summon up much sympathy for Jack Antonoff. Unless there is something going on beneath the surface that we don't know about, such as his family being held hostage, he is voluntarily choosing to spend his time with the Dunham Horror. And what are all the other petty humiliations in comparison with that?

How desperately thirsty can a man be to subject himself to that? The mind reels.

Um, sorry, we sort of lied

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 31, 2015

Remember all that instruction over the last three decades about how women are attracted to sensitive, New Age, Alan Alda-like men who cried and did household chores and sought to understand them? Yeah, **not so much**:

After 50 years of feminism, women want to fantasise about dominant men.

Are you sick of Fifty Shades of Grey yet? Not completely? Okay, well maybe this can be the last word. I should be qualified to deliver the last word because (there are going to be a lot of lists here): 1) I'm female, so I can start this piece with the all-important 'As a woman' clause; and 2) I've actually slogged through most of it.

Can we please dispense with all the faux handwringing about what it means for civilisation that a very long (514 pages) piece of crap sold 100million copies? The answer is gorilla-in-the-living-room simple. As a woman, I'm here to tell you that: 1) many women like porn – particularly if it's jiggered for the female taste (made a little prettier with a little more plot set-up; foreplay, so to speak); 2) women will buy lots of porn if it's packaged, and sold, correctly; and 3) in particular, what women have always longed for, at least in fantasy, is the alpha male (actually he doesn't even have to be that alpha, just attractive) who will pursue them and then sweep them off their delicate feet. After nearly 50 years of the systematic bludgeoning of male aggressiveness in every form by feminism, women under the age of 50 have had very little contact in their actual lives with men who pursue, who grasp, who dominate. Still, many women have a vague, inchoate sense that this might be very pleasant.

The lesson, as always, is this: do NOT take female advice about women. They will steer you wrong every time. You don't need to understand why, you just need to know that it's true.

Hot white women and Jews most racist

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 01, 2015

I can [hear Heartiste laughing](#) from the other side of the ocean:

Among white women, one of the most striking findings is that white women who describe themselves as slim, slender, athletic, fit or average are nearly seven times as likely to exclude black men as dates as women who describe themselves as thick, voluptuous, a few extra pounds, or large. [ed: :lol:]

For white men, body type has no effect on their likelihood of excluding blacks or Asians. While political views also have no effect on racial exclusion by white men, white women who describe themselves as liberal or very liberal are less likely to exclude black men as dates than women who are not political, middle of the road, or conservative. Surprisingly, liberal white women appear more likely to exclude Asian men as dates, although this finding only borders on significance.

Finally, religion affects black exclusion, and Asian exclusion among white women. Specifically, we see that whites who identified as Jewish were dropped from the analysis of black exclusion because it was a perfect predictor; that is, all white men and women who identified as Jewish excluded blacks as possible dates; all white women who identified as Jewish also excluded Asian men as possible dates.

Yeah, that's going to be a useful study the next time some Jewish liberal is wagging his finger about antiracism. When it comes to dating, there is literally no one more racist than a Jewish woman.

This again explodes the myth that the media has been relentlessly pushing about the sexual attractiveness of Africans. The more attractive a woman is, the more selective a woman can afford to be, the less inclined she is to mudshark.

Wait, come back

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 02, 2015

They belatedly said:

So, since the fifties, these groups have been for women only. Now, after almost 60 years of reverse sexism, they aren't getting anywhere with their exclusion of men and now want men to join? Seriously? Why would any men join up?

Dr. Helen was right. And what we're seeing from the women's networks is only a harbinger. Women are sensing that men not only don't need them anymore, they don't really want anything to do with them. And it scares the hell out of them. As it should, because women need mental buy-in from men a lot more than men need it from women.

No disclosure means divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2015

Remember the dictum about never asking a woman for advice about women? This answer from Dear Prudence to [a man who belatedly found out](#) about his wife's sexual past is exhibit A.

Your wife violated two rules: One, she didn't tell you when she should have told you. Two, when she told you, she told you too much.

But you now need to put what you've learned into perspective. You two have been together for five years, and you don't indicate that during that time you have ever had cause to doubt your wife's fidelity or her satisfaction with your sex life. I don't know if meeting you was the turning point in her life, or if by the time she met you she had moved past her emotional problems and was ready for a more fulfilling relationship. Whatever it was, it's clear that when you got together she was a different person from the one who sought out illicit and even degrading encounters. You must know that people do change and that many people are able to leave destructive habits behind for good.

Your wife was not obligated to spill all to you when you were courting. But at some point after you two became serious, she should have informed you to some degree about her past, enough to convey the salient point that she once went through a difficult period during which she "self-medicated" through sex. She could have mentioned that she'd slept with married men and been unfaithful in previous relationships without going into detail. It would have allowed you to have a sense of her past without having disturbing images seared in your mind.

What's important now is for you to remember that your wife is the same person you've known for the past five years, and that there's no reason this confession should cast a shadow on your good fortune at finding each other. It would be sad if her desire to have you understand her better leads to your loving her less. You just recently got this news and have understandably been ruminating on it. Now it's time to stop. See if you can decide to push these thoughts out of your mind and make the choice to return to being grateful for your life together.

Notice that at no point does Dear Prudence say that the woman should have told the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. Being solipsistic, women are always eager to protect their ability to hide their own secrets from men. But the fact is that any woman who behaved like this because "she felt sad" is almost certainly going to do it again, particularly one who exhibited no respect for the institution of marriage when on the other side of it. They've only been married for two years, and it's quite obvious that the distressed gentleman is a Delta fall-back scenario for the woman; the fact that he feels "quite lucky" to have her suggests that she's the most attractive woman who has ever been nominally interested in him, or at least in a relationship that involves him supporting her. Imagine that.

It's true, people do change. But they change for the worse as well as the better, and the scenario he is in is so common that there is a name for it: Alpha Fucks and Beta Bucks. It seldom ends well even when there is a considerably less sordid backstory. There is a good reason he's having trouble accepting the fact that he married under false pretenses; he should follow the lead of the gentleman who belatedly found out about his wife's college threesomes and Next her without looking back.

There will always be reasonable exceptions, but in general, young men should start expressing a firm No Disclosure Means Divorce policy, as this is the only way that women will begin coming clean and permitting

men to make informed decisions with regards to whom they will or will not marry. In law, willful failure to fully disclose amounts to misrepresentation and is grounds for negating a contract, and the same principle obviously applies to marriage.

Wikipedia: Misrepresentation is a concept in the contract law of England and some other Commonwealth countries, referring to a false statement of fact made by one party to another party, which has the effect of inducing that party into the contract. For example, under certain circumstances, false statements or promises made by a seller of goods regarding the quality or nature of the product that the seller has may constitute misrepresentation. A finding of misrepresentation allows for a remedy of rescission and sometimes damages depending on the type of misrepresentation.

Breaking the scars

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2015

Good Looking Loser explains how being excluded from the in-group [left lasting scars on him](#) that inhibited his socio-sexual development:

A lot of girls made themselves available to me but I really didn't know what to do about it.

I also had an unhealthy attitude about it.

I loved that girls at my high school noticed me and talked about me.

It gave meaning to my life.

It made me insecure instead of COMPLETELY insecure.

But a big part of me was more bitter than ever. Girls were only interested because I became good looking when years before - they wouldn't even speak to me.

I turned down a lot of girls with pride.

Some girls - right to their face.

I decided I was absolutely not going to hook up with any girls wouldn't give me the time of day just 1 year ago.

I told myself and my bewildered friends that "I WILL NEVER SELL OUT."

While this was a temporary absurd self-esteem boost, it cost me

dearly.

I went to college with very little sexual experience and a huge ego.

It was probably the main reason I only had a average sex life in college.

I was scared and still terrified of rejection.

Fear is the single most important factor that prevents a man from rising in the socio-sexual hierarchy. This fear can be externally imposed or it can be internal, but in either case, it prevents a man from doing what he knows to be the right thing, from what he hopes will change his circumstances, or from even approaching the women in whom he is interested.

It wasn't pride that kept Chris from hooking up with girls who wouldn't give him the time of day one year before, it was fear that they were going to reject him at some point and thereby invalidate all the positive changes that had taken place in his life. I understand, because I went through much the same transformation in my own life around the same age; the only time I went out with a girl from my high school, she was two years younger and a new transfer student. And we only went on one date. I went out with a lot of pretty girls everywhere from Mounds View, Irondale, and Centennial to Blake, Edina, Jefferson and Kennedy. But not a single girl from my own school.

Rejection, whether it is from the group or from a woman, hurts. But it is rather like contact martial arts. The first time you get punched in the face, it is normal to go into shock. By the tenth time, so long as you don't break anything or get physically stunned, you'll shake it off quickly. By the one hundredth time, it will barely register with you, you'll simply file it away under "okay, that didn't work" and you won't even remember it otherwise.

Don't be afraid to be rejected, learn to push for rejection. Don't avoid the possibility of rejection, push to reach that moment of truth faster. Because the faster you are rejected, the faster you fail, the sooner you can move on to more fertile grounds, more receptive audiences, and more accepting groups.

Hergomous, hogamous

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 06, 2015

I believe I was among the first, if not the first, to warn of the inevitable problem facing college-educated women now that more women than men attend university. The more intelligent a woman is, the higher a woman rises, **the less likely she is** to find a man willing to marry her:

A study conducted with 121 British participants reported findings that females with high intelligence in male/female relationships were seen as problematic. Their intelligence were predicted to cause problems in the relationships. Whereas, high intelligence in the male partner was not seen as problematic, but desirable.

These cultural stereotypes and gender biases are inhibiting women from being seen as equals. Rational and educated women are being ignored and chastised for their intelligence.

Those women who teach you, show you and help you grow are being picked over, combed through and dumped for girls with shirts that show a little too much skin and platform heels.

Of course there are plenty of women out there with boyfriends who are intelligent. This is not to come at women with boyfriends, but to assuage that nagging, pestering pain all intelligent women feel as men continually take them out to dinner, have a great time then decide they're not worth the work....

The number of college-educated women now outweighs the number of college-educated men, which in turn has diminished options in the dating pool. Men aren't ready to accept being second in the bread-winning competition and this is causing women to either settle or stay single.

It shouldn't really be that difficult for women to understand. Women are hypergamous and men are hypogamous. It's neither right nor wrong, it's neither good nor bad, it simply is.

Hergomous, hogamous, men are hypogamous

Hogamous, Hergomous, women are hypergamous

My wife has a high IQ. I have an extremely high IQ. We both like it that way. The hypothetical woman with an IQ as high as mine is out of luck. She can either marry down, which women hate to do, or compete for a small pool of men that has been reduced by one.

Most likely, she'll remain alone, and fail to pass on her very high-IQ genes, which is precisely why our current social order is dysgenic. But female hypergamy is every bit as much to blame as "male insecurity" or "men feeling threatened", which are all just insufficiently educated ways of saying "hypogamy".

Alpha Mail: a malicious woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2015

GC asks how to counteract one:

I think the sister had it in for me because of all my past transgressions, and honestly, I think [ex-girlfriend] was just waiting until gala season is over to dump me because we were scheduled to go to a number of balls. Well, I told her that we're done and that we're not going to those events together, even though she suggested amicably attending these together as a goodbye to our relationship. But she's making it a point to go anyways, and she's already recruiting our mutual friends from the arts to be on her side. Yesterday she was having drinks with prominent figures in the arts world. Today she's scheduled to have dinner with a gay couple that also run an arts organization here.

At one point yesterday, while I was in my Italian language class, she texted me saying that she was going to all those events and that none of our acquaintances like me and that they won't talk to me. I'm currently part of a pilot program to get younger people on boards, and I'm worried that her contacts will block me when the time comes to nominate members.

None of this is the end of the world, I know. I'm a man, an engineer in the oil and gas industry, and something tells me that I shouldn't stress so much over all this foo foo stuff, but she can potentially derail everything that I've worked for over the past year simply because she's a scorned woman. And this means less business and social connections and less access to quality women.

Vox, you are a master of human dynamics and I think you are a sort of authority on military tactics. I thoroughly enjoy the way you tear apart every GamerGate and Pink Shirt SJW that even looks in your direction. I'm sure that you can give me some insight into my situation and I respectfully ask for your advice. What sort of social jujitsu can I use to counter an actively malicious person?

The best thing to do initially is to ignore them. When women say things like "nobody likes you" they are simply trying to get a rise out of you. Don't give it to them. Now, since GC wanted to go to the foo-foo events, he should have simply said "sure" when she suggested attending as mutual armpieces; that was his first mistake because he needlessly turned the ex-girlfriend into an opponent in addition to the sister.

So, what I would recommend is taking her out to dinner, offering an olive branch, and saying that he's thought it over and is happy to take her to the various events as a couple. If she rejects the idea, fine, he's no worse off than he was.

What so many men like GC don't understand is the whole "I've got my pride" thing is actually a display of weakness. It means you care. If you don't care, then you do what you want *no matter what the other person does or says*. All that "if you do x then that means y" is the way women and gammas. It's literally meaningless.

So, the first thing you do is turn those who don't really want to be enemies into allies, or at least neutrals. The persistently malicious, like the sister, you simply treat with cold contempt, and press their buttons without making a big deal of it. If you really want to set a woman off, let her go through her whole nasty spiel, then raise an eyebrow and comment that she looks like she's gained weight. Another tactic is to give her an unflattering nickname that plays off her size, appearance, or behavior, then use it when talking to her friends when they mention her. "Oh, so how is the Viper?"

Women are very, very sensitive about their weight, more so than men can really grasp, and you easily can send them into a week-long spiral with nothing more than a casual comment. But because of that, it's not a tactic you should use unless the woman is openly malicious, if she's merely being vicious because she's mad or her feelings are hurt, it's overkill.

Gamma solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 09, 2015

JW points out something it is important to keep in mind when dealing with Gamma males. And remember, most, though not all, SJWs are Gammas.

Speaking as someone who, much like the classic SJW, finds lots of things "triggering" seeing the picture of Vox with wife and also listening to his voice is jolting to me. I think its because, much like the SJW, I always suspect that deep down everybody is like me and completely insecure, and that this blog is actually written by somebody with deep insecurity. When it becomes clear that it isn't it is a mini-shock to me.

His comment about my voice is particularly interesting because I don't have a deep bass I AM ALPHA voice. I'm a tenor and I have a mildly sibilant S, which is why you'll never hear me reading my own audiobooks. It's quite common for people to be surprised by it after a radio interview, as these comments from [last night's podcast](#) about Sad Puppies demonstrate.

1. Vox, your voice is very different then I expected. I always thought of you sounding like George C. Scott in Patton
2. My son said "That's Vox? I always hear Darth Vador's voice when I read him."

And yet, JW still found my voice "jolting". Why? Because I am fundamentally at ease with myself. I'm confident in my strengths, I'm accepting of my weaknesses, and I don't have many illusions about myself. And most of all, JW could hear that I didn't have anything to hide and that I genuinely possess confidence in myself.

Confidence is so foreign to the Gamma that they can't imagine it actually

exists. That's why their attempts to ape it are so often jarringly off; it is like a blind man attempting to draw a unicorn.

Gammas are insecure and solipsistic, so they will tend to project their insecurity onto you. Remember, they cannot distinguish between feigned confidence and the real thing. It's not a problem, at least not for you, although their inability to take you at your word can sometimes be annoying.

Why women opposed women's suffrage

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 10, 2015

As is so often the case, the Left's historical revisionism of history would have us believe that women uniformly supported female suffrage. This is not true, in fact, **a majority of women opposed it**, and for the same reasons they should oppose it today:

The anti-suffragist organizations had the same numbers among women in America and the United Kingdom as the suffragist organizations, often even excluding men from joining. More women than men were opposed to women's suffrage.... all of them feared the hell that would be spawned from complete women's suffrage, namely the soft socialism we live in today.

Ultimate History Project writes,

One year later, on April 3, 1914, [Theodore Roosevelt's cousin-in-law Kate] Roosevelt's diary mentions Mrs. Martin speaking at the home of Mrs. Henry Seligman, wife of the millionaire banker... According to the Times, Mrs. Martin proceeded to tear to tatters the great new cause. The audience listened to her demolition of the suffrage movement "We are not merely against feminism, but for the family. We cannot reconcile feminism and the family. We hope to hear the sound of women's feet, walking away from the factory and back to the home."

Notice the idea of suffrage is connected to women in careers. Ideas do not exist in isolation. The barefoot and pregnant Catholic housewife with five children is a far happier person than the sulky feminist writer who retires to squeeze out a retarded child in her late 30s conceived through in vitro.

Women often don't transition well from the office to the home, becoming bored and listless after being used to the high energy (and germophobic) environment of work. Furthermore, the reason feminist writers think careers are fulfilling is because writing feminist literature is fun. Most women (and men) don't have careers—they have jobs where they work at the grocery store and hate life.

This claim that women's entrance into politics and the workforce would destroy the family was not merely the anti-suffrage position. The suffragists themselves admitted that a war between the sexes was a major reason they wanted the right to vote.

Dr. Anna Shaw, President of the National American Women's Suffrage Association called anti-suffragists the "home, hearth and mother crowd." Obviously, she was not interested in any of these identities. When asked why there was no marriage in heaven, Dr. Shaw brazenly responded, "Because there are no men in heaven." Like many suffragettes, she felt that men were not necessary and women, banding together could take care of themselves and live happily ever-after in a female-dominated world and after-life.

If you read the works of the anti-suffragettes and compare them to the works of the pro-suffragettes, you will rapidly reach the correct conclusion: the anti-suffragettes were right.

Voting is not freedom. And freedom is not best protected by democracy, especially not faux democracy of the sort that involve asking a majority female electorate which of the two con artists on offer they would most prefer to rule over them.

The musical key

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 13, 2015

I'm increasingly convinced that one can learn a great deal about the socio-sexual hierarchy through popular music. Music is a force multiplier for emotions, and emotions are, to a great extent, a reliable indicator of socio-sexual rank. And what I find particularly interesting is the way in which men of one rank find it difficult to correctly mimic the thoughts and emotions of a different social rank.

Now, Adam Levine of Maroon 5 is a high Alpha. And the Maroon 5 lyrics often reflect that predatory alpha dominance.

*Baby, I'm preying on you tonight
Hunt you down eat you alive
Maybe you think that you can hide
I can smell your scent from miles*

That's from "Animals". Then there is "Moves Like Jagger", in which he claims to be on par with one legendary Alpha.

*My ego is big
I don't give a sh*t
I don't even try to control you
Look into my eyes and I'll own you*

Want to know the alpha mentality? That is it in a nutshell. "I will own you without even trying to control you." This is all very obvious. But where it gets interesting is when Levine tries to mimic what he thinks is the Delta perspective in a song that has dutifully tame relationship overtones, "Sugar".

*I'm hurting, baby, I'm broken down
I need your loving, loving, I need it now
When I'm without you
I'm something weak
You got me begging
Begging, I'm on my knees*

*I don't wanna be needing your love
I just wanna be deep in your love
And it's killing me when you're away
Ooh, baby,
'Cause I really don't care where you are
I just wanna be there where you are*

Now, this is all very well, albeit tending more towards Gamma, but the note is false. The word "weak" is wrong. That's an Alpha term. The "deep in your love" note is a little off too; Alphas sing about sex and fucking, the more romantic Deltas and Gammas sing about love and kissing and hugging. Even so, Levine holds it together right up until the last verse, when the Alpha shows through again.

*Don't let nobody touch it
Unless that somebody's me....*

*Don't give all that shy shit
No make up on, that's my sugar*

Notice that it's not a jealous desire, but an open expression of control, followed by a direct order of how he expects the girl to behave. This tends to indicate that a self-confident Alpha attempting to play Delta/Gamma will be as unconvincing as a self-conscious Gamma trying to act the smooth Alpha with a girl on his arm.

Of course, given that the song plays off Def Leppard's "Pour Some Sugar on Me", another Alpha song, it's possible that the entire song is sarcastic Alpha ridicule. The simplistic music, with its dah-dah-dah-dah-stop rhythm does tend to strike me as being possibly indicative of a musical expression of contempt.

Music as socio-sexual rank

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 14, 2015

Yesterday I talked about Alpha music. Now let's look at another very popular form of music, which is Gamma music. My impression, and it is little more than that, is that Gamma music is particularly popular with women because the Gamma mindset is most similar to the female one.

What is Gamma music? Well, I was driving in the car with a teenage boy the other day, thereby introducing him to some music that was hitherto unknown to him, and one band he rather liked nevertheless struck him as unappealing in one way. "Why is this guy always whining?" he asked.

One guess as to what band it was? Anyhow, my nominee for the most Gamma band of all time are responsible for this song:

I would say I'm sorry
If I thought that it would change your mind
But I know that this time
I've said too much
Been too unkind

Talks too much. Thinks too much. Calculated actions.

I try to laugh about it
Cover it all up with lies
I try and
Laugh about it
Hiding the tears in my eyes
'cause boys don't cry

Fake laughing, dishonest public postures, lies and more fake laughing,

and reduced to tears by a breakup. Any doubts about what we're dealing with here? On a more subtle note, mark the reference to "boys" versus the Maroon 5 lyrics in the fake Gamma song yesterday.

I gotta be a man
There ain't no other way

Gammas are very uncomfortable with referring to themselves as men. It's a reliable tell. In fact, they can hardly say the words "manly" or "masculine" without sarcasm.

I would break down at your feet
And beg forgiveness
Plead with you
But I know that
It's too late
And now there's nothing I can do

And they wonder why women aren't attracted to them. And notice that the Gamma is helpless. Agency belongs to the woman, not to him. This is directly contra the Alpha perspective, where the mere act of meeting his eyes is sufficient to confer ownership of the woman.

I would tell you
That I loved you
If I thought that you would stay
But I know that it's no use
That you've already
Gone away

Gammas are manipulative. This is the second time he says his actions are guided by her expected responses. He can't act in his own right, but only in terms of her anticipated actions.

Misjudged your limits
Pushed you too far
Took you for granted
I thought that you needed me more
Now I would do most anything
To get you back by my side
But I just
Keep on laughing
Hiding the tears in my eyes

This is just groveling, or rather, applied pedestalization. She walked away, most likely in disgust, so he's assuming it was something he did, rather than something he wasn't. The last bridge is the most appalling; despite being willing to do almost anything to get her back, the one thing he won't do is be honest about his feelings because he's not guaranteed to get her back.

This song, by The Cure, of course, is a brilliant demonstration of the Gamma mind, demonstrating Gamma fear, Gamma pride, and above all, the core Gamma trait, Gamma *dishonesty*.

The unforeseeable future

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2015

Is apparently [about 16 years](#):

We all wish we could return to the days when we were in our prime. When men did not look straight through us in restaurants, their reptilian brains discounting us as unworthy of note. When we were not just mothers and wives — invisible to all but our loved ones....

This is why women — especially those of my age — are so desperate to do everything to halt the rot. And why they — we — are so vulnerable to the siren call of the plastic surgeon's knife.

When I was in my early 30s and liked what I saw in the mirror, I vowed that I would never mess with Mother Nature. I would grow old with dignity and grace.

I reneged on that promise several years ago. Not to any great extent — just a bit of help with those pesky frown lines.

But though I haven't quite booked my first facelift, I'm not discounting the possibility either.

Because, you see, growing old is a bit like giving birth. People tell you how awful it is and you can look at pictures and read about it in books. But you never really appreciate quite how hard it is until it actually happens to you.

At which time you'd do almost anything to make it stop.

Now, consider how young women are making decisions that will have a significant impact on their ability to marry and have children with the same sort of self-insight.

What are the chances that the average woman of 34 is going to feel the same way about her perspective at 18 that the 48-year old Sarah Vine does about her 32-year old self?

Feminism: the incoherent ideology

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2015

Fred Reed [observes as much](#):

At Vassar some ditzbunny got blitzed, got laid, and a year later decided that she had been sexually assaulted. I guess she didn't notice it at the time. You have to be alert to know when you have been raped. It can happen when you are distracted, maybe working on your laundry list, and you don't find out about it for a while.

Congruent with the national fantasy that college girls don't know about sex or the effects of beer, a conventionally imbecilic judge found the guy guilty. No surprise here. ("What part of "yes" don't you understand, your honor?")

But check out the astonishing email she wrote to the offender:

"I'm really sorry I led you on last night I should have known better then [sic] to let my self [sic] drink yet, I really don't want this to effect [sic] our team dynamic or friendship. I don't think any less of you at all I had a wonderful time last night I'm just too close to my previous relationship to be in one right now."

Doesn't sound very raped to me, but what do I know? I love her grammar. The child is semiliterate. I couldn't have gotten away with such stuff in the sixth grade. Vassar? The national fingers drop. Drop, drop, drop they drop.

Next, in Stars and Stripes, we find that American Special Operations troops do not believe that women can succeed in their death-in-the-bushes outfits. The shame. How can they

believe that women, who obviously can't do certain things, obviously can't do the things they obviously can't do? This discriminatory position has no support at all, other than common sense, observation, and experience.

You see: Women, imperiled by frat parties, want to be SEALs. The only conclusion possible is that women are crazy.

The amazing thing is that you can still find men and women who think feminism is a good thing, not an incoherent ideology leading to an inevitable national collapse.

It starts young

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2015

In fairness, if you consider how they have been raised and taught to relate with other people, it's [a testimony to the intrinsic decency of the average pretty woman](#) that she doesn't expect people to be skinned alive if they annoy her in any way:

Eight-year-old Ella Neumark said Saturday that in recent weeks she has become increasingly aware of how her adorable physical characteristics make her superior to unattractive girls.

Ella told reporters she has only lately begun to appreciate how her wide, expressive eyes, shiny blond hair, and flawlessly straight teeth cause her to be a far more worthy human being than her less appealing peers.

"I never really noticed it before, but my prettiness makes me better than every girl who isn't as pretty as me," Ella said. "The face I have means I deserve more attention than anyone whose face isn't as good."

"Mrs. Hothan calls on me all the time in class because my eyes, nose, and mouth are a certain way, and that's why she also gives me more time to answer questions," Ella continued. "She likes to look at me, so she's nice to me. Other girls don't get treated as nice because they aren't nearly as good to look at. That's so amazing."

Ella's growing recognition that her cuteness endows her with

intrinsically greater value than girls who are overweight or possess thick eyebrows has reportedly caused her to see her friendships differently. The third-grader said she has begun to fully understand that she can in fact exploit her appearance to obtain benefits she believes she is entitled to.

Want to know why pretty women can be such unconscionable bitches at times? Look yourself in the mirror, Mr. White Knight Pedestal.

Sigma music

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2015

If you can't figure out how this Bloodhound Gang song is eminently Sigma, well, the concept is simply going to elude you. Remember, Sigmas are even more contemptuous of Gammas than Alphas or Deltas.

*I know my haikus are freaking intense
but even the words I made up to sound French
don't express my feelings for your toilet parts.
I would show up for our pottery class
dressed like a pirate with John Water's mustache
On a unicorn that shits your name in stars.*

In case the dripping contempt for Gamma romanticism escapes you, the title of the song should make it clear: "Screwing You on the Beach at Night". And then there is the chorus:

*Fucking's cool, but Jimmy's the romantic type.
Loitering on cliffs, thinking about stuff like,
Screwing you on the beach at night.*

Being sexual Alphas, Sigmas don't kiss and hug, they fuck and screw. They hate Gamma deception because they see through it and they cannot believe that the Gamma actually expects them to accept his posturings at face value. Being predators, they tend to view the pedestalization and white knighting that is so common to Gammas and Deltas as not only dishonest, but transparently dishonest even when it is not. And as the song suggests, they often have a vulgar streak that most Alphas don't; this may have something to do with their outsider mindset. One way of signifying you do not belong to the group is to offend it.

The video also offers a pretty good indication of the way Sigmas naturally regard Gammas. In the same way that Gammas find it very difficult to believe Alphas and Sigmas are as genuinely confident as they are, Sigmas often find it hard to believe Gammas are not mentally retarded or playing dumb. The quivering lip scene sums it all up in a nutshell. I have to admit, it has taken me a long time and a fair amount of patient explanation to even begin to grasp Gamma thought processes, and if I'm not focused on being sympathetic, my instinctive inclination when talking to a Gamma is to shake him and shout "what the fuck is wrong with you?"



Bloodhound Gang - Screwing You On The Beach At Night

Benevolent sexism

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 22, 2015

Is the very WORST kind of sexism. Which is to say, **unsexy sexism**:

If you don't know about "benevolent sexism" then you have probably been guilty of it on a regular basis without even knowing it. Since gamers are apparently among the most sexist of all sexists, it would not be surprising if every single man who plays video games has committed these insidious acts which supposedly "justify women's subordinate status to men". What are some of these horrible acts that when committed condemn men to contemptible sexist status? From the recent Northeastern University study "Nonverbal and Verbal Expressions of Men's Sexism in Mixed-Gender Interactions":

During the trivia game, men with more benevolent sexism were perceived to be more patient overall when waiting for the woman to answer the trivia questions.

Being patient with a woman is a sign of sexism. Got it.

...opening a car door for a woman may reflect simple politeness that would be extended to anyone; however, it could also reflect benevolent sexist attitudes if the man does it because of his assumption that men are more competent than women and that women should be pampered or protected by men, and his action may, in his subjective opinion, be positive and not at all sexist in the traditional sense

Opening doors for women is sexist. Never again.

...men's benevolent sexism predicted more smiling

Yes, apparently smiling at a woman is also sexist.

...benevolent sexism is attractive ideologically for women because they may find it difficult to resist the allure of sexism in such a form. After all, benevolent sexist men hold women in high regards and are willing to sacrifice themselves to protect and save women

A man who is willing to give his life for a woman is sexist? So, men being willing to sacrifice their very lives to protect women is actually bad for women.

Benevolent sexism may be attractive ideologically, but it is not attractive sexually. Those with the Game-educated eyes to see will understand that this is simply yet another screed imploring men to BE MORE ALPHA.

Alpha Mail: divorce and disclosure

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 24, 2015

TA asks about the right time to tell a woman about his marital history:

I am a 28yo man who believe in the red pill teachings and have been learning from many bloggers, including Heartiste, Rollo, and you, for a number of years. I have come across your post "No disclosure means divorce" the other day. You mention that, "young men should start expressing a firm No Disclosure Means Divorce policy, as this... permits men to make informed decision with regards to whom they will or will not marry." I have a similar scenario, but in reverse, and I want to seek for your advice.

I made the biggest mistake of getting married when I was 25yo only to find out that my "wife" cheated on me shortly after our marriage. Needless to say, I separated from her immediately and am in the process of filing a divorce. Fast forward to now, I am ready to go into a more serious relationship. I am wondering if I ever find a woman that is worthy of my time investment and with whom I see a future, when I should disclose my past history of marriage and divorce to her. And how would you suggest me disclosing without jeopardizing the relationship?

I think the right time is on the first date. I don't think it is necessary to go into details concerning precisely why the marriage failed; a light-hearted statement like "she failed to understand the concept that marriage entails the end of one's casual dating life" will suffice.

Women aren't like men. They don't view divorce as the turnoff that men do. Quite to the contrary, they see it as evidence that a man is "the marrying kind", so long as he isn't wounded and bitter about it. The longer TA fails to disclose his divorce, the more likely it is that the woman will be

troubled by it when she finally learns about it. The less concerned about it he appears, the less interested and bothered by it she will be.

If asked about it, TA should simply shrug, give a wry smile, and say: "Oh, she was young and silly. It was hardly the end of the world. Anyway, that was a long time ago, so what about you? Any secret marriages into a polygamous Mormon household or an Arab harem?"

The one thing to absolutely avoid is the temptation to cry on the new woman's shoulder and tell her what a wounded bird he is and how he'll never be able to trust again. Women are attracted to rocks, not wounded birds.

Child support is modern debt slavery

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 26, 2015

And the South Carolina prison system is essentially debtor's prison:

A recent MSNBC investigation highlighted that in South Carolina, noncustodial parents can be held in contempt of civil court if their child support payments are just five days late, which means a judge can send them to jail.

Libba Patterson, a law professor at the University of South Carolina and a former director of the South Carolina Department of Social Services, has been a vocal supporter of an ongoing effort to reform the way South Carolina punishes those who owe child support payments -- an effort that has gone all the way to the United States Supreme Court.

In 2009, Patterson conducted a survey of 33 county jails in South Carolina, which found that one out of every eight inmates -- or 13.2 percent of the inmate population -- was behind bars for contempt of civil court after falling behind on child support payments. In Charleston County, where Walter owed his back payments on child support, Patterson's survey found that over 15 percent of inmates had been imprisoned for not paying child support. In a handful of the other counties studied, the figure was as high as 20 percent.

This is further evidence that feminism, in all its forms, lunatic, liberal, and conservative, is intrinsically anti-societal and anti-civilizational. It's not a simple matter of left and right, because the conservative form of feminism is more insidious, and may actually be more damaging, in some cases, than the overt outrages of lunatic and liberal feminism.

When you read Dalrock talking about Churchians, and The Only Man in the Room leaders, and Man Up and Marry Those Single Mothers, you're seeing conservative feminism. The liberal feminist fallacy is to claim that women deserve more rights than men because men are oppressive. The conservative feminist fallacy is to claim that women deserve more rights than men because women are purer of spirit and it is a man's noble right and duty to preemptively sacrifice himself for the pure sex.

The propaganda starts young

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 27, 2015

This is why it's going to be harder and harder [for young men to break out of the blue pill perspective](#):

A primary grade lesbian teacher from an Ontario public school revealed in a workshop at a homosexual activist conference for teachers earlier this month how she uses her classroom to convince children as young as four to accept homosexual relationships.

“And I started in Kindergarten. What a great place to start. It was where I was teaching. So, I was the most comfortable there,” Pam Strong said at the conference, attended by LifeSiteNews....

Strong related that as she was reading “King and King” in the junior kindergarten class as a springboard to discuss her sexuality with the kids, she got to the part where the two princes become ‘married’ when one of the boys suddenly shouted out: “They can’t do that! They can’t get married. They’re two boys.”

Recounted Strong: “And I said, ‘Oh, yeah, yeah, they can. It’s right here on page 12.”

To which the boy replied, according to Strong: “Oh, yeah, I know Mrs. Strong, but that’s just a story. That’s not real life.”

“And I said: ‘It happens in real life too. I am married to a woman. I am gay. And I am in love with my wife.’”

Strong said the young children “just all kind of went silent.” She then told them: “That may seem different to you, how many of

you have heard of that before?"

"Not one hand went up," she related. "And so I said: 'That may seem different to you, but we're not that different. Would you like to know about what I do with my family?"

"Yeah, tell us," she recounted the children enthusiastically saying.

This is just pure evil. So, when you're seeing young men struggle to break free from the lies, be patient with them. They've been steeped in it for literally all their lives, and reality is going to come as a serious shock to them. For some, it will be a relief. But for many, it will be frightening and strange.

Of course, the chances that the story went the way the propaganda-bot told it is approximately zero. The lesson as always, is this: SJWs ALWAYS lie.

Move over, Vivian

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 28, 2015



Day by Day gets in on the action. It's fascinating to see how #GamerGate is inspiring creators in various industries to take a stand against SJW thought control.

Calling David Pakman

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2015

I look forward to seeing Mr. Pakman inviting Mr. Zakaria or Mr. Hussin to discuss [the issue of Islam and "marital rape"](#):

Malaysian Islamic scholar Perak Mufti Tan Sri Harussani Zakaria has issued a somewhat surprising ruling that Muslim women have "no right" to refuse sexual relations with their husband, asserting that forced sexual intercourse in such cases doesn't constitute marital rape.

Speaking to the Malay Mail Online on Sunday in an interview published the following day, Harussani said "even the Prophet (Mohammed, founder of Islam - ed.) says even when they're riding on the back of the camel, when the husband asks her, she must give."

"So there's no such thing as rape in marriage. This is made by European people, why should we follow?," he said.

The Muslim authority cited a hadith, teachings ascribed to Mohammed, reading: "if a husband calls his wife to his bed (to have sexual relations - ed.) and she refuses and causes him to sleep in anger, the angels will curse her till morning" (Bukhari 4.54.460).

He also quoted the ruling of Muslim scholar Ibn Majah back in 1854, who wrote that if a husband asks his wife "to surrender herself (to him for sexual relations - ed.) she should not refuse him even if she is on a camel's saddle."

The Malaysian paper also spoke to Muslim preacher Wan Ji Wan

Hussin, who said that the term marital rape "is not accurate in the practice of Islam because rape in Islam is defined as forced sexual intercourse outside of marriage," meaning a husband forcing his wife to have sex is not considered rape by the religion.

"That means if the husband does not seek consent, it cannot be considered rape, but that action is considered not polite in Islam," he explained, commenting that such non-consensual relations are not sinful but rather are "frowned upon."

It's all-too-typical that nominal cultural relativists such as Pakman would try to stir up outrage over a position that is held by most of the world, and the vast majority of the non-white world. Remember, my post to which he was referring was one that drew attention to an Indian court upholding the Indian Penal Code's statute which states that not even forcible "rape" is criminal so long as both parties are married to each other.

Legality is neither morality nor civility. The Left constantly attempts to conflate the three whenever it suits them, then turns around and claims "you can't legislate morality" when it comes to adultery or fornication.

The readily observable fact is that we can as easily ban adultery or fornication as "marital rape", and that both adultery and fornication cause considerable more harm than "marital rape". The fact that the Left is opposed to the first two and favors the latter is what indicates something I have pointed out all along: the purpose in criminalizing "marital rape" is to destroy the concept of marriage.

After all, what is the point of entering into a legal relationship that literally gives a man nothing at all? If marriage is not intrinsically a legal grant of sexual consent, then what is it? An agreement by which a man agrees to be held legally liable for a woman's finances in exchange for nothing?

ZORCH!

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 30, 2015

Nothing says "Alpha Male" like [begging for polyamorous-friendly dates over the Internet](#):

So, this is experimental. I'd like to go on a date in May. And for the first time, I'm going to try a bat signal: putting a call out on my blog. I don't know anyone else who has tried doing that, so I have no precedent to work from as to etiquette or even arguments for or against doing it. So I'm just going to do it and see what happens and document and assess. If you know anyone who might have an interest in dating me, let them know. If you might have an interest, read on.

I'll start by making sure anyone considering this is up to speed. I am polyamorous. I currently have many girlfriends. All I consider my friends. Some are just occasional lovers. Some I am more involved with. They are also polyamorous, or near enough (not all of them identify that way, but all of them enjoy open relationships). And I will always have relationships with them, as long as they'll have me in their life.

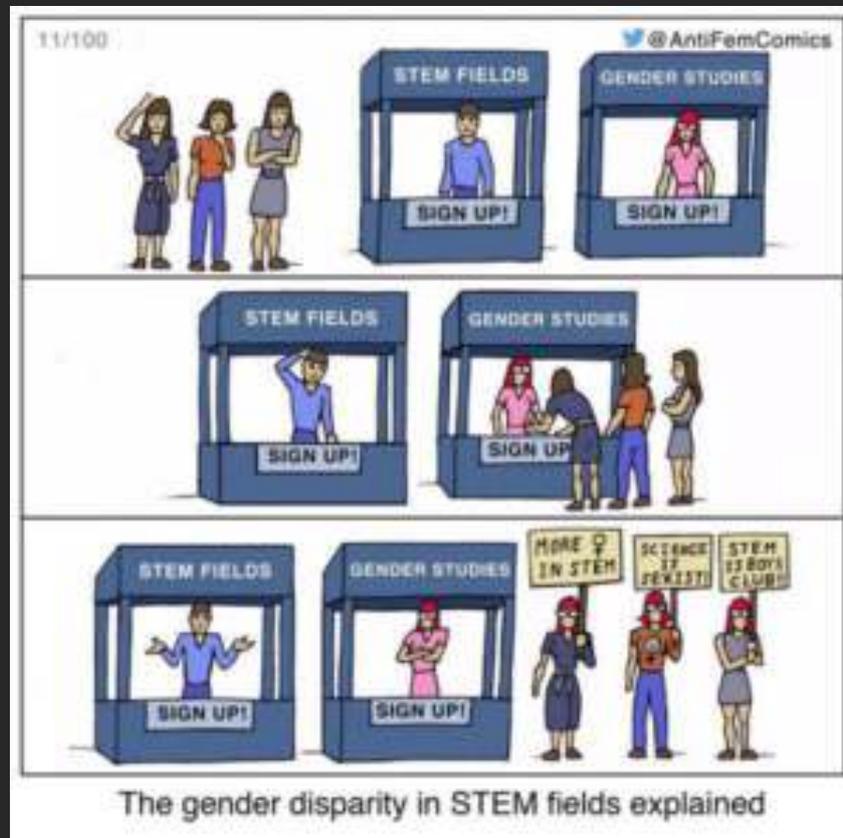
Many different things can be meant by the following terms, but just for the present purpose, if by a primary relationship is meant someone you live with or just about as good as live with, a secondary as someone you date regularly, and a tertiary as someone you date occasionally, all my relationships are tertiary, but only because of geography. I live just below Sacramento, California, where the rents are cheap, which means, where no one wants to live. And I'm unlikely to move anytime soon. So relationships with me, at best, are likely to be tertiary—long distance chatting with occasional being together throughout the year. Even so, I always take such friendships seriously.

That certainly answers the zen master's ancient question about what the sound of 150 million vaginas simultaneously dehydrating sounds like. And here we all thought it was hypothetical.

Sex disparity explained

Written by VD

Originally published on May 01, 2015



The fact is we don't need more women in STEM fields. We need more women in the vital home economic fields of wife, mother, and homemaker.

The end of marriage is the end of civilization

Written by VD

Originally published on May 02, 2015

And feminism is killing both:

What exactly does marriage offer men today? “Men know there’s a good chance they’ll lose their friends, their respect, their space, their sex life, their money and — if it all goes wrong — their family,” says Helen Smith, Ph.D., author of "Men on Strike." “They don’t want to enter into a legal contract with someone who could effectively take half their savings, pension and property when the honeymoon period is over. Men aren’t wimping out by staying unmarried or being commitment phobes. They’re being smart.”

Unlike women, men lose all power after they say “I do.” Their masculinity dies, too.

What’s left of it, that is. In the span of just a few decades, America has demoted men from respected providers and protectors of the family to superfluous buffoons. Today’s sitcoms and commercials routinely paint a portrait of the idiot husband whose wife is smarter and more capable than he.

There was a time when wives respected their husbands. There was a time when wives took care of their husbands as they expected their husbands to take care of them.

Or perhaps therein lies the rub. If women no longer expect or even want men to “take care of” them — since women can do everything men can do and better, thank you very much, feminism — perhaps the flipside is the assumption that women don’t need to take care of husbands, either. And if no one’s taking care of anyone, why the hell marry?

The reason to marry is that civilization requires it. The tragic thing is that most men are going to avoid marriage when the problem could be easily solved by men refusing to comply with the divorce process. But today's men don't have the courage or the willingness to sacrifice themselves in the interests of their nations, let alone an abstract concept like civilization. Hence the declining male interest in marriage.

It's all about the incentives. If the penalty for attempted divorce-rape was death, few women would even think to try it. Whereas the penalty for marriage is about a one-in-six chance of divorce-rape, which is enough to dissuade many a man from marriage, or at the very least, delay his decision to pursue it.

Half as attractive

Written by VD

Originally published on May 03, 2015

Being fat cuts down male interest [by at least 50 percent](#):

I've never bought into the lie, popular with some elements of the media, that everything will be better when you're thin. But, as a single woman trying everything I can to increase my chances of finding The One, I was interested to see how much of an issue size is for single men.

So, to find out if men like fat women, I created two identical online dating profiles of me size 18 and size ten to find out. The rest of the profile details were the same for both. In the 'photos' sections, I put up a range of head shots and body shots of classic 'thin' me and classic 'fat' me.

THE RESULTS

Over the course of five days, 'fat' Yvette received 18 messages, 74 likes and 81 visits. Thin me received more than double the attention – 36 messages, 211 likes and 210 visits.

There was nothing dramatically different in the content of the messages – some men just sent a 'hi', some wrote essays, some tried one-liners and others just opted for old-fashioned compliments. And there was little difference in the physical attractiveness of the men messaging – they were a range of ages, shapes and sizes.

But it can't be denied that, if the guys of OKCupid are anything to go by, single men prefer thinner women twice as much.

I say "at least" 50 percent because Yvette wasn't actually thin, she was merely less fat. Based on the fairly low number of messages "Thin Yvette" received, I would estimate that if she had actually been a thin and attractive woman, going up to a size 18 would have cut male interest in her by 95 percent.

Confidence

Written by VD

Originally published on May 06, 2015



I am increasingly convinced that the male-female communications divide is essentially similar to the dialectic-rhetoric divide.

Alpha Mail: Graduating Gamma report

Written by VD

Originally published on May 07, 2015

Z fills us in on his progress:

I thought I would report back on how things have fared since I've taken the advice presented in the Graduating Gamma series.

For a while, it was easy to follow the instructions. But you find yourself backsliding often, especially after the first week or two when the enthusiasm wanes. This is going to be a lifelong battle, I think. My uncle is an alcoholic, who struggles with his addiction. I used to find it hard to believe that someone couldn't just change their behavior and walk away from the bottle. But now I understand. It's that way for Gammas, too.

The hardest part is to stop the lying. Gammas are dishonest by nature. In time, you even start to believe the lies yourself. If I can describe being Gamma in as few words as possible, it would be just that: they are addicted to lies that make them feel good. No lie, however small, is safe for the Gamma, just as liquor is not safe for the alcoholic. So this is the hardest thing for me to change.

A few weeks ago I bought a fast car, something that, once upon a time as a child I had wanted to do. It is a car that has a good following among the muscle car crowd here in America. I went to the local car show/meet with my car and hung out with those people. Most of them were Deltas doing their Delta things. They would talk about car parts, engines, paint jobs and other such things. Of course, other car brands were disparaged (that, too, seems to be a Delta thing). It was very much a man's world, and very different from the computer geek crowd I'm more used to.

Even the Alphas present were very gracious and welcoming.

I made a conscious effort to keep the lying under control, and represent myself honestly, as a new person interested in learning about the cars and learning about how to work on mine as well. This was a key point in Graduating Gamma 2. I wasn't entirely successful in the former. Old habits die hard, and some small lies came out before I could stop them (it is a common Gamma failing to speak before you think).

But it was much improved from before. And, I think, a small amount of BSing is considered normal at such an event. That's not an excuse -- I must do better next time -- but it is also true. I had a lot of fun, socializing with the Deltas. Truly, if you approach things from a humble angle, they will welcome you as one of their own. The Alphas and Betas will welcome you, too. They added me to their group, gave me a membership sticker for my car, and made sure to tell me I was welcome at next month's meet. My neighbor, who is also a member, helped me work on my car a few days ago, and taught me some things about it.

That got a little bit off track, but my point is that escaping your Gamma tendencies is neither simple, nor quick, but it is rewarding. I don't know if what I did will work for other Gammas or not. But I found that picking up a masculine hobby was helpful. And truly, when I was young, this was something I wanted to do. I'm not sure when I lost track of that, or why.

But drinking beer at the local dive, hood open in the parking lot, talking about muscle cars, was more therapeutic for me than anything I've ever done before. Please convey my thanks to the original author, and accept my own appreciation.

This is exactly the sort of thing I like to see. The information here is *practical*. Use it. Social hierarchies are dynamic and you don't have to remain what you are for the rest of your life. Every day, take a small step towards self-improvement.

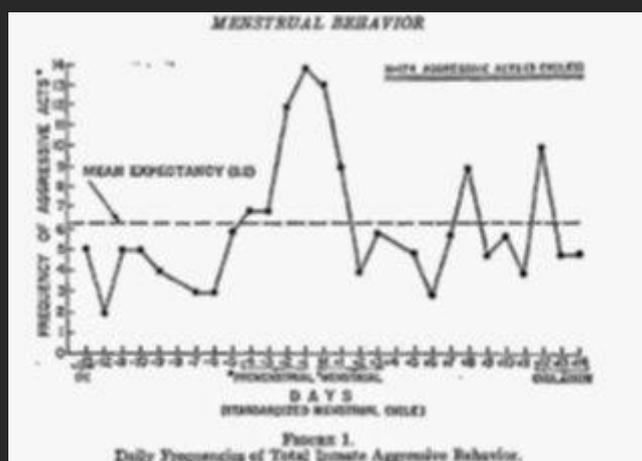
By this time next year, you might be shocked to look back and discover how far you have come. Go to the gym. Bite your tongue on the lie. Ask out the girl. But above all, *get in the game*.

The rag is real

Written by VD

Originally published on May 08, 2015

And it's not just a joke either. From a paper entitled **MENSTRUATION AND AGGRESSIVE BEHAVIOR IN A CORRECTIONAL CENTER FOR WOMEN**



Of all violent crimes committed by women in Paris in a given year, Cooke notes that 84.0% were committed by women who were menstruating. In a New York prison for women, Morton found that of the forty-two inmates convicted for violent crimes, twenty-six committed those crimes during the pre-menstrual week.

This is something to keep in mind in case you're wondering if perhaps it's not the best time to crush a shit test. The science would tend to indicate dialing down the conflict rather than ratcheting it up is wise, considering that women are *about 360 percent more inclined to violence* at the peak of their cycle than they normally are.

Portrait of a modern Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on May 09, 2015



How surprising is it to learn that the man in the picture is [the second husband](#) of a divorcee. The only real surprise is the fact that both children are his. Hovering, mate-guarding posture? Check. Wearing the baby-sack? Check. Uncertain facial expression? Check.

And yet, he's a tall, fit, decent-looking man who could, in another universe, be the raw material for an Alpha. He's no Gamma, he's probably got a good life and it's a positive sign that his wife put a picture of her second husband in the article about her divorce. (The reverse is always a very bad sign of an Alpha Widow.)

But it's remarkable how often these things align perfectly with the theory of Game as it has thus far been developed.

The Boyhood Battle

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2015

Boys can no longer act like boys. The days of them exploring, experimenting and acting like young adventurers have been replaced by more feminine activities. Young boys are also being medicated more when they don't actually need it. In fact, the majority of children being treated for ADHD are predominantly boys. So why is boyhood being drugged? Why are there so many gender disparities in education? What needs to be done to restore masculinity in boyhood? PJ Media's Dr. Helen Smith joins PJ Media contributors Stephen Green, Scott Ott and Stephen Kruiser.

Dr. Helen's videos are always worth checking out. What the answer ultimately boils down to, of course, is that decadent societies become feminized and the post-Christian West is about as decadent a society as has ever been seen on Earth.

What can be done? I don't know, and I don't know that it matters. Because it's not going to last.

A belated discovery

Written by VD

Originally published on May 12, 2015

Feminism is bad for women? Who could have possibly ever seen that one coming?

Why men won't marry you is still one of the top trending opinion pieces at Fox News ten days after it was first posted. I've received loads of emails from readers, both male and female.

Ironically, two days after that article was posted, The New York Times published the winning essay of this year's Modern Love College Essay contest. Its author is Jordana Narin, and the title of her essay is "No Labels, No Drama, Right?" A sophomore at Columbia University, Ms. Narin obviously isn't looking to get married. But like all women, she is looking for love. For connection. The gist of her very poignant and honest essay is that, among her generation, love is becoming increasingly hard to find....

No, Ms. Narin, you could not be less in control. Your generation is under the erroneous assumption that (a) men and women are "equal" as in the same and can therefore both enjoy commitment-free sex, and that (2) promiscuity is somehow liberating. Both are egregious lies.

I could write about the differences between male and female biology, as I did in this blog post, but I won't. Instead I'll let your story be the guide. You insist people today are no longer 'gendered' and that women don't "crave attachment" to just one man. If that is so, why must women "bury their emotions" when they become involved with a guy? Why did Jeremy's affection "loom like a promise"? And why have you "brooded" over him for

the last four years?

Because you're a woman, not a man.

Women are romantic and relational beings, and men are made to respond to this! But they do not respond to a woman who acts like a man. Once you sleep with a guy who's not yet in love with you, you've eradicated your power to make him stay.

The battle of the sexes is over. The ALPHA males won. Pretty much everyone else lost.

Feminism has a) eliminated any need for ALPHA males to marry, b) significantly reduced the desirability of marriage for all men, and c) reduced the ability of non-ALPHA males to marry women congruent with their socio-sexual rank.

What it has predictably created is a quasi-harem situation where ALPHA males maintain stables of women over time who have sex with them instead of settling down to married life with lesser males until they are too old to be of interest to the ALPHAs.

Any woman who still calls herself a feminist might as well be wearing a sign that declares: "I am stupid, self-destructive, and short-sighted. The milk is free."

That's a handy ideology

Written by VD

Originally published on May 13, 2015

Ethnic minority woman gives herself [get-out-of-racism/sexism-free card](#):

I, an ethnic minority woman, cannot be racist or sexist towards white men, because racism and sexism describes structures of privilege based on race and gender.

And therefore women of colour and minority genders cannot be racist or sexist because we do not stand to benefit from such a system.

In order for our actions to be deemed racist or sexist, the current system would have to be one that enables only people of colour and women to benefit economically and socially on such a large scale and to the systematic exclusion of white people and men, who for the past 400 years would have to have been subjected to block colonisation.

I have to say, as a Native American, this strikes me as a useful little card to play.

Every woman's backup plan

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2015

Scratch even the most die-hard feminist deeply enough and you'll discover that she has [the same backup plan](#) as the most shameless golddigger:

My financial strategy? Find a new husband, Russian beauty queen tells divorce hearing.

A Russian beauty queen and actress at the centre of a £6 million divorce battle at the Royal Courts of Justice in London has outlined her plans to secure her financial future: find new husband. Ekaterina Parfenova, who is seeking a multi-million pound settlement from her estranged husband Richard Fields, an American lawyer, said she had no plans to work but is a “very good wife” and hopes to remarry.

She is vying for a £2.6 million share of their estimated £6 million assets plus an annual payout of up to £750,000. That would include £75,000 a year for holidays and mortgage payments on a £5.5 million flat near Kensington Palace.

Of course, it's hard to feel too sorry for the guy. She's soon to be ex-wife Number Six.

Damned if you do, damned if you don't

Written by VD

Originally published on May 15, 2015

First feminists create the problem, then [they attack the solution](#):

It's no secret that Congress is dominated by men, but as women work to make inroads in the congressional boys club, some female staffers face a huge impediment to moving up: They're not allowed to spend one-on-one time with their male bosses.

In an anonymous survey of female staffers conducted by National Journal in order to gather information on the difficulties they face in a male-dominated industry, several female aides reported that they have been barred from staffing their male bosses at evening events, driving alone with their congressman or senator, or even sitting down one-on-one in his office for fear that others would get the wrong impression.

Follow-up interviews with other Hill aides make clear that these policies, while not prevalent, exist in multiple offices—and they may well run afoul of employment discrimination laws, experts say. Because of the sensitivity of the issue, and the fear of retribution, many of these women and some of their male counterparts spoke with National Journal on the condition of anonymity and declined to publicly name their bosses.

"Even though my boss is like a second dad to me, our office was always worried about any negative assumptions that might be made. This has made and makes my job significantly harder to do," one female staffer told National Journal.

Another reported that in twelve years working for her previous boss, he "never took a closed door meeting with me. ... This made sensitive and strategic discussions extremely difficult."

What madman who is familiar with a legal system that imprisons men on nothing more than the sole word of a woman is about to let himself be put completely at the mercy of any woman, let alone the ambitious, self-promoting sharks that fill Congressional offices?

It's abundantly clear that one of the major objectives of feminists is to ensure that no man has the ability to defend himself against women under any circumstances.

Alpha Mail: The Hand of Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on May 16, 2015

BT asks if he's overdoing the hovering:

I hadn't realized The Mate-Guarding Hand was a thing, or even that it was a tell of... insecurity I guess? I'm a kinesthetic learner, and generally a touchy-feely kind of guy. I also have a bit of possessiveness, I think. I'm inclined to think that those aren't necessarily Gamma/lower Delta things, but I'm unsure.

Am I missing something essential in regards to the whole 'Mate-Guarding Hand' thing, or is that a part of my personality I need to work on?

Because Man is a rationalizing animal, we need to be careful about what actions we justify and how we justify them. "I think my bad habits aren't necessarily bad habits because they are mine" is not an effective approach to life.

Being possessive and touch-feely are intrinsically Gamma attributes. The fact that they come naturally to BT is as irrelevant as the fact that cowardice or lack of height comes naturally to other men. It just means that BT has to work harder to overcome those particular instincts than other men.

Mate-guarding is fearful and insecure behavior. Being touchy-feely is feminine behavior. Being possessive is antithetical to the Alpha's abundance mentality. The Alpha doesn't guard his mate(s), he dares them to leave because he knows, and they know, that he can replace

them with someone as good or better in short order.

Far from standing there with his hand possessively guarding her, the Alpha is on the other side of the room, talking to a younger, hotter girl; in a properly ordered relationship, the woman mate-guards the man.

Alpha Mail: answering the re-ask

Written by VD

Originally published on May 17, 2015

BT repeats a question:

While I appreciate the post itself, I find myself ticked off at the comments section and how quickly it spiraled downhill, with the exception of Cail, Cataline, and Corvinus who at least addressed the kino/physical part I was curious about.

Since Doom basically hijacked it and made it about himself, I figured I might as well re-ask the question that got ignored:

I do remember reading something a long while ago about alternating Alpha/Beta (Beta in the sense of how the rest of the manosphere uses it) depending on how the LTR is. If DHV is needed, then Alpha, but if reassurance is needed and it's not a shit test, then Beta. So if I'm remembering that right, should Mate-guarding hand ever come out and used as a tool of reassurance?

At least with you, you can give a personal example of "I've never needed to do that at all" or "I've used it sometimes".

I think the "Mate-Guarding Hand" should never be brought out in a defensive capacity when the threat posed is one presented by another male. I think I can say honestly that I've never used it beyond some immature public "see, I have a girlfriend and she's real" posturing with my first two girlfriends.

That tends to point towards part of the problem with the Mate-Guarding Hand; if it makes you look like a junior high boy who is primarily concerned with demonstrating that he is too good enough to get a girl, it's

not a good move for a grown man. If you feel the need to send a message, a simple swat on the ass will convey ownership in a much more dominant way.

But you should feel any such need. Public attention from another man when you are there is a straightforward loyalty test. You should welcome the information it provides, because she isn't likely to behave any better when you're not around. If she shows insufficient loyalty, next her without hesitation or explanation. Don't try to "guard her" against her own inclinations, because that's her responsibility, not yours, just as your behavior is your own responsibility.

The only time I can remember someone trying to move in on SB in front of me was when the bassist from a popular local band literally tried to position himself in between the two of us in order to block me out of the conversation. I didn't mate-guard her, I simply tapped him on the shoulder and made a "step aside" gesture with my hand. He looked at me, at which point SB introduced me as her fiance and he promptly backed away.

Give your girl the chance to prove her loyalty, don't take it away from her. This doesn't mean you can't ever put your arm around her in public, or physically reassure her if she's feeling threatened by female interest in you, but then, such actions are not mate-guarding by definition. The question isn't really her reassurance is needed, then obviously it isn't mate-guarding. The problem is when you are trying to reassure yourself through your own actions.

The temptation of MGTOW

Written by VD

Originally published on May 18, 2015

Somehow, a discussion of SJW paranoia turned into a debate concerning MGTOW. I don't support the concept, although I do understand the temptation it holds for men in an environment of readily available sex, high-quality pornography, and viciously anti-male legal regimes.

There was one useful attempt to define a distinction between the two primary types of MGTOW from a critic of the movement:

Maybe we can say there's the strong MGTOW position and the weak MGTOW position. The strong position are those people, as Cail said, "accusing every man less stridently anti-marriage than himself to be a fool or a feminist." They're like some coward running through camp before a battle screaming "we're all gonna die! The enemy is invincible!"

Just shoot them as a traitor before they cause any more damage.

Then there's the weak position, the guys who have just given up on marriage or civilization. If they've given up after making a fair try at it, if they've been knocked down and gotten back up, but they just finally got knocked down one too many times and they're just going to quietly sit the rest out, I've got no problem with them.

If they haven't even tried though...

And then there was this clarification from a man who does not even qualify for the weak MGTOW camp.

Now, I'm single, childless, and no immediate prospects for marriage. Guess how much shit I get for it? None. (Except rarely from Vox.) Because I'm not flying my loser flag. THAT is what causes all the contempt in fathers with intact families who have invested their lives in raising the next generation as pro-civilization. Taking actual pride in doing nothing.

Let's put it like this: As a soldier, do you run into a battle you know you will lose, just because it is a battle? No. That would be the single mom / alpha widow option.

But, do you then lie in your bunk in the base, bragging about how you're not in any danger? No, you don't do that either. That will not go over well with the men who are actually in battles.

Rather, you wait for the battle you can win, and do preparations for it as best you can. If it never happens, fine. But you DO NOT BRAG about doing nothing.

MGTOW is an understandable temptation that needs to be manfully resisted. Because it is, ultimately, as barren, dyscivic, and parasitical as feminism itself. Yes, we are in a civilizational war. Yes, you might be one of the casualties. But that is not sufficient justification for hiding in the barracks refusing to take risks.

You don't win by fighting stupid. But you don't win by not fighting either.

A "rape" too far

Written by VD

Originally published on May 19, 2015

It's always fascinating to discover where feminists draw their weird little lines. As one might expect, it's always at a point that makes absolutely no sense whatsoever. [Redheaded Addiction](#) wryly observes the recent outrage over the "rape" of Sansa Stark is a little strange considering Lord Bolton's previous actions:

*Ramsay: *violates Theon's trust**

*Ramsay: *violates Theon's body**

*Ramsay: *violates Theon's sense of self**

*Ramsay: *violates Theon emotionally with sexual overtones**

*Audience: *yawns**

*Ramsay: *violates Sansa sexually**

Audience: HOW DARE THEY THIS SHOW HAS GONE TOO FAR

Furthermore, where is the violation in the first place? Sansa consented to the marriage and it was duly consummated. She didn't say no at any point; she didn't even resist. True, Ramsay's insistence on having a witness was a little unusual, although hardly unheard of in medieval times.

"Testimony of witnesses at Catherine's later trial for divorce from Henry VIII described the Couple as escorted to their bedchamber, undressed, put to bed together and the curtains around the bed drawn, while the witnesses (male and female) waited the night in the room."

Let's face it, making Theon watch while he concluded the marital process isn't even in the top ten most sadistic things Ramsay Bolton has done on the show. And where was the outrage when Khal Drogo was sealing the deal on his marriage? Ah, but then, Khal Drogo is more attractive than Ramsay Bolton.

Who is your favorite Thronette?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 20, 2015

I'm just curious who the men here find most attractive of the various female A Game of Thrones characters. I'm wondering if there might be any connection to socio-sexual rank.

Cersei Lannister

Daenerys Targaryen

Catelyn Stark

Sansa Stark

Margaery Tyrell

Lady Melisandre

Talisa Stark

Ygritte the Wilding

Brienne of Tarth

Gilly

Missandei

Ros the Prostitute

Shae the Prostitute

Or any of the various other characters. As for me, Myranda is easily my favorite.

She's 37?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 22, 2015

It's not so much the age, [it's the hair](#):

She may be an Oscar nominated actress, but apparently there's no way she could convincingly play a 55-year-old's girlfriend. That's what 37-year-old Maggie Gyllenhaal was recently told by a casting director. The Crazy Heart star revealed in an interview with The Wrap Magazine that she was denied a role opposite a man almost 20 years her senior because she was 'too old'.

'There are things that are really disappointing about being an actress in Hollywood that surprise me all the time,' she said 'I'm 37 and I was told recently I was too old to play the lover of a man who was 55. It was astonishing to me. It made me feel bad, and then it made me feel angry, and then it made me laugh.'

To put it in context, According to this unnamed casting director, Maggie would not be a believable love interest of Val Kilmer, Kevin Spacey, Hugh Laurie, James Spader, Judd Nelson, Rupert Everett, Hugo Weaving or Jason Alexander - all of whom are 55 years old.

In fairness, Maggie Gyllenhaal looks like she's going on 50 herself. I tend to suspect that this is less about sexism in Hollywood and more about how cutting her hair off makes a woman look like a frumpy, middle-aged housefrau.

Let's face it, if you look at the actors listed, the only one whose girlfriend she could convincingly portray is Jason Alexander's, given that [this](#) is James Spader's actual girlfriend.

Schism with the Red Pill

Written by VD

Originally published on May 23, 2015



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

It's an interesting history of the development of the theory of Game. "You are attacking someone who has shaped your world view." Great stuff. One thing I very much like about Roosh is his willingness to directly address his critics without resorting to dramatics.

I would bet on Roosh against the Red Pill sub-reddit as well. And frankly, I never thought much of the Matrix terminology anyhow. [Neomascularity](#) is a much more sensible term anyhow, and as far as the distinction between it and the Red Pill Manosphere goes, I think an increased emphasis on tradition, patriarchy, and the nuclear family that is anti-socialist with more room for spirituality sounds considerably more like a philosophy I can support.

Don't be that guy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2015

This is about as good as life gets for a Gamma.



You can hope for more. You can do better. Don't be that guy. If you're the only man in the group and you're not involved with one or more of the women in it, you need to seriously rethink your entire approach to life.

Stop looking for female approval. You need male approval in order to become a man and you're not going to get it from women.

It must be the smart women's fault, then

Written by VD

Originally published on May 25, 2015

We are reliably informed that **men prefer intelligence** to large breasts or long legs in long-term relationships:

Men value intelligence in women far above large breasts and long legs, a Cambridge evolutionary biologist has claimed. Although having a large bust and never-ending pins are deemed by western culture as the epitome of femininity, when choosing a mother for their children, men look for brains first,

Professor David Bainbridge, of the University of Cambridge said that intelligence is by far the most attractive quality for men looking for a long term partner because it demonstrates that his chosen partner is likely to be a responsible parent.

It also suggests she was brought by intelligent parents and so was likely to be well fed and looked after in childhood, and so healthier. It may reveal why men like George Clooney ended up marrying human rights barrister Amal Alamuddin.

If men prefer to marry intelligence, and nearly 50 percent of women with advanced degrees remain unmarried and childless, then we can only conclude that the declining rates of marriage, particularly among the intelligent, must be entirely the fault of women.

Obviously, since we so prefer intelligence, it can't possibly be our fault that no one is marrying all those smart women.

Women pay for Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2015

Any last remaining doubts about the reality of Game and the Socio-Sexual hierarchy should be eliminated by [the behavior of female prostitute-users](#):

Why would a woman pay for sex when they can walk into any bar and get it for free?', is a classic male response to this topic.

Well, that's highly contingent on how old you are, how good you look, which bar you walk into and, crucially, how fussy you are. Most females are very fussy indeed. We don't want sex with anybody, we want sex with someone we'd like to have sex with.

Apps like Tinder are popular with women as well as men because she can see what she's getting but they have drawbacks....

'You get what you pay for,' said one 37-year-old woman, who didn't want to be named but has a twice monthly set appointment with the same male escort. 'Women's sexual systems are complicated. My guy's highly skilled at what he does. I've tried Tinder and the sex was rubbish. The guys haven't the foggiest of what women need to orgasm and get offended and huffy if you dare to guide them.'

The quality of sex on offer appears to be one of the main appeals of hiring an escort - and the more 'me sex' is it, the better.

In other words, they'd rather pay for ALPHA sex than get BETA sex and all the associated material goodies for free.

Knowing the unknowable

Written by VD

Originally published on May 28, 2015

It's shocking, I know, to discover that proud young women continue to be unable to successfully predict [how they will feel](#) about having children in the future:

*Twelve years ago, I penned an essay for a Salon series called "To Breed or Not to Breed," about the decision to have children or not. It began this way: "When I tell people that I'm 27, happily married and that I don't think I ever want children, they respond one of two ways. Most of the time they smile patronizingly and say, 'You'll change your mind.' Sometimes they do me the favor of taking me seriously, in which case they warn, 'You'll regret it.'" The series inspired an anthology titled *Maybe Baby*. It was divided into three parts: "No Thanks, Not for Me," "On the Fence," and "Taking the Leap." My essay was the first in the "No" section.*

*So I felt a little sheepish, when, a year and a half ago, the writer Meghan Daum asked me if I'd be interested in contributing to the book that would become *Shallow, Selfish and Self-Absorbed: Sixteen Writers on the Decision Not to Have Kids*. I wrote back to tell her that I couldn't: My son had just turned 1.*

It's embarrassing to be such a cliché, to give so many people a chance to say, "I told you so." (And some people, I've learned, will say those actual words.) I fear I've let down other women who disavow children and who, because of my example, might face an extra smidge of condescending doubt. Worse, if I'm honest, when I hear younger women confidently describe how

they'll feel when they're older, sometimes I feel a pinch of such condescension myself. Not because I think they'll all necessarily want kids, or that they should have them, but because one tricky thing about your 20s is the need to make decisions for a future self whose desires are unknowable.

Most of the mothers I know used to proudly declare they never wanted to have children. Not some of them, not many of them, MOST of them. That is why the correct response to a young woman declaring that she doesn't want to have children is to laugh at her, because bearing children is the prime *raison d'etre* for every woman. The woman who fails to do so is, quite literally, a failure as a human being.

Yes. Next question?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 29, 2015

Dr. Helen [disagrees with my description](#) of childless women and asks if women without kids are failures:

I don't think men who have no children are "failures" and nor do I think women who have no children are "failures." I think that people make choices in life that are right or seem right for them at the time. People are autonomous beings who may or may not want children. While I agree that our culture is a negative one that often mistakenly tells women to go only for careers and other pursuits rather than have children, I do think there are some women who do not want them. This choice may be wrong for some but not for all.

I had a friend in college who didn't want kids. She is happy today many years later without them. That is her choice. It should be everyone's to decide what is right for their own life. To call that a failure for that decision seems extreme.

I like and respect Dr. Helen, but I disagree with her here on two grounds. First, one's success or failure as a human being are not determined by whether or not one is happy. That way lies, quite literally, madness. I'm sure John Wayne Gacy was quite happy when he was raping and killing little boys, and that was his decision about what was right for his own life, but I don't think we would be well to describe him as a success as a human being.

Second, it's simply not possible to argue that a woman who is childless is not a failure at reproduction. That is a tautology; a childless woman has, by definition, failed to reproduce. Moreover, unlike men, this failure to reproduce is very seldom imposed by others, or by external

circumstances. And while this doesn't make her a failure at anything else, it does mean that she has failed in her singular duty to her species, to her sub-species, and to her genetic line; she has failed to continue it.

And as a human being, what Earthly responsibility could possibly be greater?

In our present age, young women are being actively dissuaded from fulfilling their primary role and responsibility as women and as human beings. It should be no surprise that women have never been unhappier or less fulfilled. This is a consequence of the true Female Imperative being replaced by a false one.

The only way to effectively dispute the definition is to a) claim that women have a more important purpose in life or b) to claim that women have no purpose in life at all. And the latter, I submit, is entirely more damaging and degrading to women than to suggest that they have an extraordinarily important purpose at which they can fail.

As for the former, well, what is it?

Bitches be literally crazy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 30, 2015

Women are more likely to [have mental health issues](#):

Women in every age group in the United States were more likely than men to have serious mental health problems, according to federal health statistics released Thursday.... Pratt said she could not explain why women have higher rates of serious psychological distress. "As I'm sure you are aware, we see this in major depression as well, but I don't know that anyone has ever come up with a definitive answer of why that is," she said.

Of particular interest is the fact that one in 28 women between 18-44 have "serious psychological distress". Think about it. In a room of 100 women, about four are complete whack jobs. And another 21 are [on anti-depressants](#).

I would suggest looking at the fact that women are being brainwashed into rejecting their primary material purpose in life being a contributing factor, if not the causal factor, in this. After all, pregnancy is essentially a nine-month hormone bath. Perhaps women need it in order to stay sane.

It would be interesting to learn if women who have born children experience lower rates of serious psychological distress or are less inclined to use anti-depressants.

Be the man, be the law

Written by VD

Originally published on May 31, 2015

Dalrock has been addressing [the problem of troublesome mothers-in-law](#) this week, particularly the problem that some wives have with their mothers-in-law. While I respect what he is saying about not feeding female drama and the importance of not meekly accepting Wifey's orders to go and confront Mommy because Wifey doesn't like that you're listening to Mommy instead of Wifey, I think he's missing the point about the mother-in-law problem legitimately being [one the husband should solve](#).

It always cracks me up when people start by explaining how entirely unreasonable someone is being, and then follow up with a solution which would only apply when dealing with someone who is generally speaking reasonable. As I explained in the previous post, this kind of dramatic confrontation is the troublesome mother-in-law equivalent of crack. There are so many ways for a trouble-making mother-in-law to parry such a clumsy response that all I can say for sure is the mother-in-law couldn't have asked for a better outcome. It may be that the husband will decide bringing his folks along on future family vacations is a bad idea, but setting this up as a punishment only invites decades of "poor me" performances by the mother-in-law. That in doing this he isn't acting under his own steam, but instead taking orders from a gaggle of gossiping women makes the situation all the worse. This is a major victory for the mother-in-law, and decades of high drama will undoubtedly ensue.

My advice is somewhat different. I think the husband should a) defend his wife, and b) bring the noise. Which is to say issue a direct order to Mommy to be respectful to his wife, be a helpful grandmother, and heed his wife's expectations and requests or be left out of most social activities. And if the wife is being unreasonable or being a bitch, then he should tell her to knock it the fuck off or watch him step back and let her have it out with her mother-in-law on her own.

Which really isn't all that different than Dalrock's ultimate advice on the matter:

- 1) Protect his family.
- 2) Minimize the drama.
- 3) Are loving to all involved.

Women may love drama, but they don't love being called on it when they lapse into childish schoolyard behavior. So long as both women find the prospect of being dressed down by the husband more unpleasant than waging low-grade war with each other, they'll figure out a way to get along. And if Mommy is simply a lunatic drama queen, then the husband should excise her from the family's life before it's even necessary for the wife to voice her opinion on the matter. I don't see (3) being relevant, and in fact it may make matters worse. Such situations call for justice and discipline, not mercy and understanding.

Be reasonable, be honest, and be civil, or be gone. Life is vastly simpler, better, and easier if a man operates on that principle.

I understand it can be hard for a submitted husband who regards every woman's wish as his command to even think about such a situation in this way, but that doesn't change the fact that it is a viable solution.

Always fight back

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 02, 2015

In most cases, whatever harm you take from punches and kicks will heal. But the shame of being bullied and not fighting back is something from which some boys and men [can never recover](#):

'Police are investigating all the circumstances of the sad death of 15-year-old Adam Tharia, from Cheltenham, who was found hanging on May 21.

'It would be inappropriate to discuss the specifics of the investigation while it is ongoing. We can however confirm that police are in possession of a piece of footage that appears to show Adam being punched by another boy around a week before.'

The footage shows Adam - described by his family as 'a wonderful son and brother' - standing in a field, surrounded by other boys.

He appears to be bracing himself for the physical attack but, as another boy throws his fist towards him, Adam does not raise his hands in self-defence. The young boy then falls to the floor, as the group laughs around him. He is then seen lying motionless on the floor.

I don't know if the poor kid was simply in despair over the bullying or what, but one thing I've learned is that there is truth in the saying that the coward dies a thousand deaths, the hero dies but once. I truly hate this sort of shit. Why wasn't there one boy in the baying mass who was willing to stand up for the poor kid?

Even when you get your ass kicked by a physical superior, at least you know that you stood up for yourself. Don't ever be afraid of fighting and losing. Be afraid of failing to fight. I know middle-aged men who are still ashamed of not fighting back in middle school.

I may have gotten my ribs cracked in junior high, but at least I have the satisfaction of knowing that the boys who ganged up on me that day didn't manage to stuff grass in my mouth as they were trying to do. And better yet, the recollection of the ringleader backing down in public a few years later rather than risk having me bash his face in.

Brainstorm: Roosh V June 2015

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2015

On June 10 at 6:00 PM EDT, Brainstorm will be featuring a 90-minute online event with the notorious Roosh V to discuss his 2015 World Tour and the gradual transformation of his intellectual focus from pick-up artistry to neomascularity.

There are 500 365 seats available and seats can be reserved here:

<https://attendee.gotowebinar.com/register/5402452949014075905>

After registering, you will receive a confirmation email containing information about joining the webinar. This is a free event.

Feminists fight reality

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2015

The Female Imperative demands it:

Female country music stars are accusing country music consultant Keith Hill of discriminating against women after he advised stations to play fewer songs by female artists. Hill, who calls himself “the world’s leading authority on music scheduling,” made the comments to Country Aircheck Weekly.

“They’re just not the lettuce in our salad,” he said. “The lettuce is Luke Bryan and Blake Shelton, Keith Urban and artists like that. The tomatoes of our salad are the females.”

But he insisted he is not being sexist.

“In a deep irony, it’s the demand of female listeners who aren’t thinking about it. They’re just responding to that flow of song after song, and if that mix has more females in it, they turn off quicker,” explained Hill. He added, “My stations win by taking females out. Sometimes that’s enough to go from the number three station to the number one station in a market.”

One of the first to speak out was country music star Miranda Lambert, using a common expletive that describes bovine fecal matter to explain how she felt about Hill’s statement. She took to Twitter:

I am gonna do everything in my power to support and promote female singer/songwriters in country music. Always.

— Miranda Lambert (@mirandalambert) May 28, 2015

Always. Even if it means that those female singers and songwriters will have smaller audiences and make less money. Never mind what the numbers say. Never mind what the people motivated by maximizing profit say. Obviously a bigger piece of a smaller pie is better for all women, right?

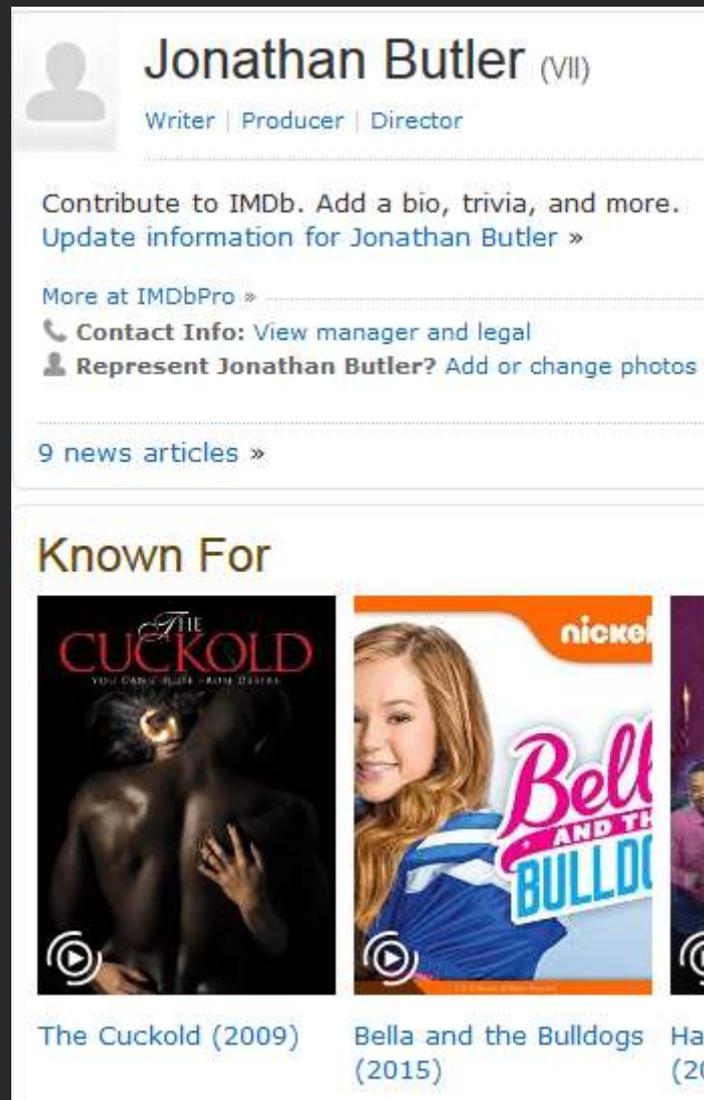
Women hate objective measures. After all, it should be easy enough for them to prove Hill wrong. Just play all female country all the time. Why don't they do that?

Dysgenic propaganda

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 04, 2015

It's the Kardashians for the kiddies:



Jonathan Butler (VII)
Writer | Producer | Director

Contribute to IMDb. Add a bio, trivia, and more.
[Update information for Jonathan Butler »](#)

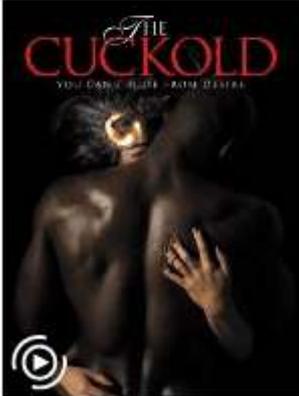
[More at IMDbPro »](#)

Contact Info: [View manager and legal](#)

[Represent Jonathan Butler?](#) [Add or change photos](#)

[9 news articles »](#)

Known For

 [The Cuckold \(2009\)](#)

 [Bella and the Bulldogs \(2015\)](#)

 [Hau \(2015\)](#)

An interracial cuckold fetishist has created a kids' show in which the white girl has a black love interest and a white beta orbiter.

If you go to Jonathan Butler's IMDB page, this is what you'll see under his name:

I'm sorry, but you have an interracial cuckold fetishist who has a

show about a white girl, her black boyfriend and a white beta orbiter and you want to tell me that's a coincidence? This isn't some harmless, subtle adult joke meant to go over kids' heads and entertain the adults who might be watching with their kids. This is blatant, disgusting cultural poison.

Pretty soon, it's going to be hard to find a single white-white couple on television. On a recent string of television advertisements I saw, there was not a single racially matched couple. This is Soviet-level propaganda.

It's not self-discipline

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2015

When it is externally imposed.



But it does demonstrate that intelligence is not an attractant for either men or women. It is, in fact, a disattractant for both sexes, albeit more strongly for adolescent women than for adolescent men. And there is no reason to believe this changes significantly over time.

80 percent liars

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 06, 2015

Some have criticized me for telling men not to take what women say overly seriously. Obviously, [that criticism was misplaced](#).

It was reported this week that women fib more than men. Four out of five females said they lied every day compared to two out of five men, and some women said they lied up to 30 times a day.

If 80 percent of women lie every day, then you'd have to be an idiot to have "she said it so I believe it" as your default position. This, of course, is why women are so much better at seeing through other women than men are. Being liars themselves, they know when other women are lying.

Even those who aren't habitual liars are surrounded by them and are aware, as few men are, that dishonesty is the default position. The important thing to remember is that it's not really whether she lies or not that is the issue, but rather, how she lies. The way in which a woman lies can, in many cases, be more informative than the simple truth.

This also means it is foolish to get upset with a woman about lying. Try to think of it as "defensive communication" rather than shameless dishonesty. At an instinctual level, women are afraid of men, and when they are worried that they will make a man angry, their instinct is to lie in order to avoid trouble.

It's not necessarily a bad thing, although obviously it can be tremendously abused. Only a fool or a madman wants to know the complete truth about another individual, of either sex, anyhow.

Feminist-approved art is boring

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 08, 2015

Even the feminists who demanded it [think so](#):

I am bored.

Which isn't to say I don't enjoy many of these books, or that I think they have no redeeming qualities. But these brave new heroines can, by and large, be summed up as "smart, nice, vaguely sassy." There is individual conflict, sure — Barbara's academic work, Gwen's band, Kate Bishop's desire for independence — but it's rarely defining, and never truly risky. Certainly none of these books approach the kind of comedy, pathos, or danger that define the greatest male characters. They're all a little safe, a little tame, a little quiet.

It is true the characters are boring, yet what Khan describes — this smart, nice, vaguely sassy woman — is the very character feminists adore. All their icons fit that description. That is Tina Fey. That is Lena Dunham. That is Amy Poehler, Amy Schumer, Kristen Schaal, and Mindy Kaling.

It also describes the women they flock to online. That is Anita Sarkeesian. That is Brianna Wu. That is Zoe Quinn, Leigh Alexander, Lindy West, Amanda Marcotte, Jessica Valenti, and Zerlina Maxwell.

This is precisely the personality type one finds among female comic book creators like Gail Simone, Kate Leah, and Kelly Sue DeConnick.

This is exactly what feminists asked for. What did they expect

would happen?

The character type they prefer is boring. Nothing of interest will happen to the character because she has no flaws, makes no mistakes, and does nothing that could make her look bad. She is nothing but a snarky Mary Sue. There can be no character development from that position.

This is the problem with characters that must be beyond criticism. They cannot fail. There is no conflict. There are no surprises. Just rainbows, unicorns, and unstinting praise from start to finish.

Feminism is boring. This should not be a surprise, so are feminists.

Shall we meet about the meeting?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 09, 2015

I don't even understand this form of communication.

Sabrina Schaeffer @SL_Schaeffer

A beautiful morning in Dallas. Ready to talk about changing the conversation about women.

Vox Day @voxday

I really think we should discuss whether it is the right time to talk about changing the conversation first.

What is "the conversation about women?" And why must it be changed?

Lab girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 10, 2015

A Nobel laureate [explains the problem](#):

My hero of the week is 72-year old Nobel-prizewinning scientist Sir Tim Hunt who this week went public at the World Conference of Science Journalists in Korea on the three main problems he has encountered during a lifetime working with female scientists:

“Let me tell you about my trouble with girls. Three things happen when they are in the lab: you fall in love with them, they fall in love with you, and when you criticise them they cry.”

Inevitably this has got him into an awful lot of trouble with the professional offence-taking community, who have variously described him as “extremely irritating”, a “sexist shit” and an “old man”.

But to his credit – and this is what really makes Hunt my hero – he has stuck to his guns. While covering himself with a formulaic non-apology apology (ie expressing sorrow for the “offence caused”) he has so far made no attempt to retract what he said.

Presumably this is because Hunt is one of those old-fashioned, pre-Social-Justice-Warrior-era sorts who believe that a scientist’s job is to tell the truth.

Reality is what it is. And it's not those who think men and women can simply ignore the existence of sex and the inevitable fallout from sexual attraction who are on the side of reality.

The Delta perspective: intro

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 11, 2015

Perhaps no other series or show exemplifies the nature of the Delta man like *Band of Brothers*. Men of various strengths and weaknesses, from all walks of life are brought together to train, fight, and ultimately go back to whatever normalcy is possible after overseas combat in a horrific conflict. While it is fair to praise the show for the technical and artistic merits I believe the lasting appeal is that millions of regular guys can relate to the characters and know that they could have been right there with them. If you haven't seen the series, I highly recommend it. You'll start to understand the life of a Delta just from that series, especially the last few which detail the lives of the soldiers after the war.

The Delta is the average guy. He's the person who makes the world go around. Neither a leader of men nor a doormat he does what is needed in his family, work, church, and community. During times of conflict a few will rise to great heroism but most will just do their jobs and efficiently and quietly. For every great leader of men there are numerous Deltas behind him in support. They come from literally every background and ethnicity imaginable and are around us every day, all day.

Deltas marry average looking women most of the time, and are average in looks as well. Many will carry a few too many pounds (their wives too) and could definitely use a bit more Game in their lives to make things better. What they lack in style they make up for in quiet confidence, level headedness, and the ability to get things done when needed.

Deltas can be praised as the "common man" and given the openly hostility towards manhood and men in culture today they deserve a small pat on the back for doing a mostly thankless job in difficult times. Deltas should not be romanticized though as for all of their strengths they have

just as many weaknesses as well and are too ready to bend when the wind blows, or become irresponsible.

If you are a Gamma or even an Omega your realistic goal in life is to live as a Delta. It's possible through supreme effort you might rise to the rank of Alpha, but it's not a realistic goal and the life of a Delta is not only obtainable, but pretty damn good. So set your sites here Gammas, and if you are on your way up take heed of the advice given by other regular guys.

My goal with this regular column is to try to help men become better Deltas and ease the transition for Gammas into the being an effective Delta. You can't train men by telling them about landmines alone so I'm going to focus less on what not to do and instead on how to make good decisions and live a better life. So Deltas and men who want to become one, raise a drink this weekend to the common man and then come along for the journey.

Consider yourselves warned, ladies

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 12, 2015

Do not delay children and families if you want them:

One of Britain's top NHS fertility specialists last night issued a stark warning to women: Start trying for a baby before you're 30 – or risk never having children.

In a strongly worded letter to Education Secretary Nicky Morgan, consultant gynaecologist Professor Geeta Nargund has also demanded that teenagers are taught about the dangers of delaying parenthood, because of the spiralling cost to the taxpayer of IVF for women in their late 30s and 40s.

Professor Nargund cites the agony of a growing number of women left childless as a key reason why fertility lessons must be included in the national curriculum.

Prof Nargund writes: 'I have witnessed all too often the shock and agony on the faces of women who realise they have left it too late to start a family. For so many, this news comes as a genuine surprise and the sense of devastation and regret can be overwhelming. And so often the cry will be "Why did no one warn me about this?"'

Parents have to take some responsibility too. Stop telling them that college and career come first unless you genuinely don't want to have grandchildren. And even then you shouldn't tell them that because it's not your decision.

Marriage and children are far more important for women than college and career. Most women who have experience of all four will say as much.

Unfathomable

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 15, 2015

The enfattening of America [hits a historic level](#):

The average American woman weighs 166.2 pounds, according to the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. As reddit recently pointed out, that's almost exactly as much as the average American man weighed in the early 1960s.

That's appalling, considering that it's about 30 more pounds than I weighed when I graduated from high school despite being several inches taller than the average woman. Of course, the men aren't doing much better, as they're going 195.5 pounds, up 17.6 percent since 1960. Women are even worse, up 18.5 percent.

This is literally the fattest, softest society in human history. I can't see how that bodes well for it.

It's just a comment

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 16, 2015

It's remarkable how women blithely assume it's okay for them to do the very sort of thing that makes them faint and vomit when it's aimed in their direction:

Laura Resnick on June 16, 2015 at 12:54 am said:

About 3 years ago, John Scalzi posted a funny Tweet or something (maybe it was a MEME—I don't remember now) on his blog about "Alpha Males." This had been a popular archetype back when I was a romance writer, one that I found quite tiresome and unattractive. So I posted a throw-away comment to the effect that if I ever lived with a so-called alpha male, I'd soon wind up killing him and hiding the remains like Sweeney Todd did.

Then I went one with my life, very busy at that time, and never thought about it again. A month or two later, I was sitting at dinner with Scalzi, and while we were chatting, he said, btw, had I seen the days-long flood of angry comments that had followed my post? Nope. HUNDREDS of them. I think the topic eventually got up to about 800 posts, many of them so nasty that John (who moderates the comments on his blog) deleted them. This was due to VD and his followers reacting with outrage to my comment.

There are a lot of outrage monkeys following Vox's blog and doing his bidding. I've no idea how many of them ponied up \$40 to vote on the Hugos (we'll have a better idea on the night of Aug 22, when the tallies are released), but it's surprising how many people follow him and hop-to when he fires up the Group Outragemobile.

Can you imagine how much outrage there would be, how many Jezebel and Huffington Post articles it would inspire, if someone like Roosh or me were to post "a throw-away comment" about killing a woman and serving up her flesh in a cannibal stew to others? Her actual words:

Laura Resnick says:

August 17, 2012 at 1:12 pm

Whenever I think "alpha male"... my daydream quickly becomes a Sweeney Todd nightmare in which I'm serving the remains to my dinner guests, disguised as some sort of heavy-seasoned stew beneath puff pastry, because I wound up killing said Alpha Male in sheer exasperation before sundown and need to get rid of the body....

How could anyone possibly object to a little throw-away comment like that? It's also a lesson in how low-rank women react instinctively to high-rank men. They fear and hate them.

The price of delayed parenthood

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2015

Even for those who gambled in the fertility roulette and won, the costs of spending that additional ten years riding the carousel, building the career, and finding oneself **are much higher than anticipated**:

*Katrina Alcorn, author of the bestselling *Maxed out: American Moms on the brink*, says women who delayed having kids “to try to get a foothold in their careers or to get some financial stability” are being pushed beyond their limits as they struggle with work-life balance and the additional burdens that mid-life brings.*

“They find themselves in their 40s, sandwiched between raising young kids and trying to take care of aging parents while also trying to support their families financially,” she explains to Quartz. “It’s too much.”

One Washington, DC-area working mom in her 40s (who asked not to be named) tells Quartz: “I feel like I am a parent to four small children not two, and I’m not sure cloning myself would even be enough.” She’s also caring for her sick mom and dad (who live in another state) and juggling an array of end-of-year parties, concerts and “graduations” for her preschoolers. At the same time, she is holding down a full-time job, like her husband, except hers demands regular travel.

The men in these high-powered couples are wilting under the pressure too. Alpha dads have to navigate what Dutch Economist Lans Bovenberg calls “the rush-hour of life,” typically in one’s late 30s or early 40s, when child-raising and professional responsibilities peak. Unfortunately, economic and social structures that have traditionally supported parents are

disappearing.

One review of the academic literature shows “common sources of support for older parents like family, friends, neighbors and community,” have been found to exist “minimally, if at all.”

It's pretty straightforward. Women should ideally marry around 22 or 23 and start having children by 25. The longer they wait, the harder it gets in every way. And for men, they should try to get married by 27 and start having children by age 30, although they may have a little more flexibility so long as they marry a younger woman. And by younger, I mean 10 years younger, not two. 36 and 26 works much better than 36 and 34 in the parental regard.

A wild card cometh

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 18, 2015

It looks as if women about to lose one of their most powerful bargaining chips when it comes to relationships:

Male contraception is coming.

Vasalgel is a non-hormonal male contraceptive owned by the medical research organisation the Parsemus Foundation. It's poised as the first FDA (Food and Drug Administration panel) approved male contraceptive since the condom.

What's more, it's estimated to hit the US market around 2018-2020 - and could change the way we view contraception for ever.

It's easy, too. One injection would last for years. Research tells us that at least half of men would use it.

I expect this will change male behavior as drastically as the female pill changed female behavior. We can probably expect straight male behavior to more closely approximate gay male behavior once use of this contraceptive becomes commonplace. On the other hand, by rebalancing the power equation between the sexes, it might have the counterintuitive impact of increasing marriage rates.

I also won't be surprised to see it forced on men in third-world populations.

Delta Perspective: responsibility part 1

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 19, 2015

One of the chief characteristics of a Delta is that they have responsibilities and do not normally shy away from them. In fact, taking on responsibilities if you have few or none is a way to enter the ranks of the Deltas if you are looking to move up. If you are a Delta, taking on appropriate responsibilities is a way to earn respect and even rise in rank as a Delta.

Irresponsible parents are rightfully shamed, and irresponsible men are never taken seriously in life. So if you are a father, your family is a chief responsibility particularly your children. This isn't a post about fatherhood though which will come at a later date. The point here is that people notice irresponsibility even if they don't say anything, and being responsible is part of manhood and fatherhood.

Become More Responsible

The best way to become more responsible is to take on more responsibilities if you don't have any. Every church, charity group, club, organization, or even just regular group of friends who get together needs men who can do small and large things for them without being the leader. If you are part of no organizations, clubs, or a church at all go join one which meets your interests. If you can't muster anything else on a Friday night except playing World of Warcraft at least start there and join an active guild. You need to join some organizations or clubs in your life because being part of a group is part of being a Delta as only Omegas have no affiliations. Even a Sigma will probably have a few forced on him.

Once in the organization you have to be a member of good standing, so give it time after you join one, and then when the opportunity arises

volunteer to do something for the group which meets your talents. If you are an accountant by day be the treasurer of the car club, an artist can design a new logo, the developer a new website, or just help load the chairs around after a meeting if you can't figure out anything else. Too many times it's easy to complain about the leadership and things not getting done, but you have to ask yourself, "What have I done to help?". If nothing besides showing up, participating a little, and complaining, then the answer is "not very much".

You Don't Have To Be the Leader

Deltas can lead when called upon, but that's *not our natural role*. We are support-oriented by nature, so look to take on a role in which you can do the most good. If an organization isn't running well Deltas don't abandon it immediately. They try to help change it from within first and only leave when necessary. Rage-quitting an organization as soon as you are upset about something is what a Gamma does. Sometimes you will need to leave, but this is the last option for the Delta, and not the first.

Improving the Rangers

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 21, 2015

Failure is a fresh approach:

On Friday, the Army announced that all the women who had attempted to graduate from Ranger School had officially failed to meet the standards, according to a military source.

Ranger School, which grooms the Army's most elite special operations fighting force, opened its doors to women for the first time this year. Eight of the 20 women who originally entered the school's first co-ed class were allowed to recycle through the program after they fell out in their first go-round. The Friday announcement confirmed this happened again. Three of the eight were invited to take the course over again in late June....

But there is another opinion quietly being voiced as well: that Ranger School is more akin to a rite of passage – an opportunity for men to “thump their chest,” as one Ranger puts it – than a realistic preparation for leading in war. That women can actually make Ranger units more effective. And that the standards that keep them out are outdated....

This argument is less about gender equity than the firm belief that women can make Ranger battalions better. In modern warfare, relations with local populations are crucial, and women Rangers would provide unique value added in places such as Afghanistan or Iraq, where cultural norms often prohibit contact between male soldiers and women. Ranger School also showed women were innovative problem-solvers who offered fresh approaches in the field.

I say the U.S. Army should go one step further. Let's see them make all combat positions women-only.

The cost of coalburning

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 22, 2015

I am not even remotely surprised to hear [what is reported to have triggered the Charleston shooter](#):

Dylann Roof's cousin claims the suspected killer became racist after a girl he liked started dating a black man. According to Scott Roof, his cousin, these feeling were vitalized when Dylann's love interest became involved with a black man.

'He kind of went over the edge when a girl he liked starting dating a black guy two years back,' Scott told The Intercept, adding that he also 'started listening to that white power music stuff.'

'Dylann liked her. The black guy got her,' Scott said. 'He changed. I don't know if we would be here if not...' he finished, before hanging up the phone on the reporter.

From the dawn of time, men have attempted to protect their tribe's women from mating with outsiders. And women have socially ostracized men who pursued women outside the community. Black women hate it when black men date white women. Asian men hate it when Asian women date white men. And obviously, many white men are less than entirely enthusiastic about white women engaging in what they describe as "mudsharking" and "coalburning". I tend to doubt my Native American ancestors were particularly pleased when my grandmother quite literally married "off the reservation".

I'm not surprised that there has been such a vicious and violent reaction to the constant barrage of "ebony and ivory" in the media. The more the media pushes, and the more white girls respond to the propaganda by choosing black men over white men, the more extreme the reaction is

likely to be. There is no inevitable "progress". Sooner or later, the pendulum always swings back.

The New York Times asked "who radicalized Dylann Roof?":

Who radicalized Roof? Who passed along the poison? We must never be lulled into a false belief that racism is dying off with older people. As I've written in this space before, Spencer Piston, an assistant professor of political science at Syracuse University, has found that "younger (under-30) whites are just as likely as older ones to view whites as more intelligent and harder-working than African-Americans."

The pro-diversity crowd radicalized Dylann Roof. Sexual competition is pretty close to a zero-sum game, so every time a white girl decides to have sex with a black man, the seeds for another spurned Dylann Roof are planted. And those potentially violent seeds are watered every time BM-WF couples are advertised on television shows, on advertisements, and in the movies. Few of them will sprout, since the average man will simply write the girl off and find someone else, but the more that are planted, the more rage-filled killer omegas there will be.

Why Delta?

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jun 23, 2015

I spent Father's Day with extended family at my brother's house watching all of our kids play and jump into his pool for hours. It's a nice pool with one of those rock waterfalls, but it's not huge. He has a nice house like mine in a good neighborhood, but it's not a mansion. We are both Deltas, we don't live like kings, we aren't conquerors of nations, and regular women don't get the vapors when we walk into a room. What we do have is family, faithful wives, a patch of grass with a house on it, good kids, and respect of our neighbors and friends. This is the life of a Delta and if you want it, go get it. It's within the reach of nearly every man reading this blog; it just takes hard work, dedication, and a bit of luck.

Staring in fascination at his own navel

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 24, 2015

Yesterday Delta Man posted about the good life that can be achieved by most men. There were, as you might expect, the usual remarks from the bitter no-hopers who see inevitable doom and disaster in a coin toss, but I thought that this response from Jay was an extremely informative classic with regards to the Gamma's instinctive response to the potential for self-improvement:

Not sure what you think of the following - I bought the same main course in a restaurant while on holiday on 2 different days . The woman I was with gave me a funny look and told me to grow up, I tried to laugh it off make a joke of it etc but says a lot about you, how you react to that sort of thing. Is buying the same thing like that a bad sign?

First of all, we have the conventional Gamma narcissism. What the fuck does this have to do with the post? Nothing. Nothing at all. But like the solipsistic women whose mindset they share to a certain degree, the Gamma's motto might as well be "enough about you, let's talk about me."

Anyhow, buying the same thing is totally irrelevant. The Gamma has it backwards. He's always looking at "what he does" as being the problem rather than "what he is". In my nightclub days, I always ordered the same drink. But I am a high-rank Sigma, so instead of "telling me to grow up", people would see me coming and put the drink in my hand. Once a guy even handed me my notoriously bright blue drink when I was downtown on a date, in my car, *stopped at a traffic light*. The look on my date's face was hilarious. It's not what you do, it's who you are and how you do it.

As you'd expect, Jay's response was lame and only made it worse. Gamma's always "try to laugh it off" and make a joke of it. "Ha ha, the

joke is on you, because blah blah blah" is the standard Gamma reaction. That doesn't work. Everyone sees through it because *it's not a joke*, it's a challenge. My response to a woman questioning what I wanted to eat (what the fuck, I don't think that has ever happened in my life) would probably be nothing more than a look of contempt, possibly punctuated by a snort. It's not her business and I don't care what she thinks about what I eat.

Good lord, I can almost hear the rambling attempt to laugh away, and explain, and justify, and preen, and posture now. Anyhow, Jay did return his attention to the actual post long enough to try to make it about himself:

Given the idea of transition from gamma to delta what do people think about the following -

You give me ideas of things that I should do, I go out and do them. Then report back with what happened, how it seemed to me, and see what you all think? Perhaps be worth me giving a basic outline of how I live etc so you know a bit about me beforehand rather than just have the general idea of gamma/delta. Not sure if there is omega tendencies in me, seems like it. Weirdo factor. Social wonkiness. Literally no idea who I am. Im probably much better than I think at times. Im liked anyway lol!

I'll have a think about the Delta thing about responsibility. My initial take on that is feeling like a bit of a servant to others, I'm not sure whether its just "what" I would be doing rather than "that" Im doing it. With genuine effort plus time its obvious to me I'd improve but I think the problem is facing these sorts of things opens up old psychological wounds that Ive sort of buried by avoiding everything that I can get away with. They will definitely float back up again from the brain pool. Emotional confusion in the moment results in me wanting to run away.

Im playing pool more now and have goals with that, also started mountain biking with father. I can see me going for long rides on my own. The women thing is a huge problem Ive got hang ups about my hang ups. Maybe good to do some stuff with that. Theres little better than a woman being into you.

Ive thought about this before about using a blog like this for the above purpose, not sure if its imposing a bit though. Some level of attention seeking in it definitely. I need the truth of who I am and whats happening its clear but Im not gonna let anybody say it to me, and they know it so don't go there. Triggered!! Im an SJW, at least in the sense of the emotional underpinnings of it all, the need for ideology, excuse etc etc. Ranting on about nonsense. On my own usually, what would the neighbours think!

Ye cats. So, he wants to write about himself BEFORE he even considers doing something that he isn't even convinced is worth doing yet and in the process proceeds to explain why he shouldn't bother doing it anyway. Still wonder why Gammas never get anywhere?

Jay, in answer to your question, the idea is a very bad one. You do not need more attention, quite to the contrary, you need to get over yourself, stop paying so much attention to people paying attention to you, stop thinking about yourself, stop thinking about people's potential reactions to things you might do, and simply DO what should be done. Introspection is not your friend. There are men who could do with more introspection and self-awareness, but you are not one of them. You have a surfeit of both.

No man, in the entire history of Man, has ever accomplished anything of note while gazing at his navel.

Alpha Mail: the slut/prude dilemma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 25, 2015

A reader faces a choice:

When picking a woman for the long haul, which is more important: (1) that you have high sexual rapport with her, or (2), that she does not have a significant sexual history?

I initially chose my girlfriend for a LTR (in part) because of her tame sexual history. We broke up over her not wanting kids. She has since changed her mind, and we are now back together. However, in the interim, I had a couple of sexual experiences at festivals that were more enjoyable than I ever had with my girlfriend. She claims she is "not like those girls", but that she could act like that if she felt more secure about the relationship.

I know her pretty well and I think it is true that she is "not like those girls", in the sense that her personality is more apprehensive, anxious and self-conscious. I think that having a more secure relationship won't change these traits significantly, but it may make her invested enough to do things that make her uncomfortable, which isn't really what I want.

What I really want is to fuck "those girls", because they are more sexually generous and receptive, whom I have previously disqualified for relationships... for (essentially) the same reasons. I don't know whether I am sabotaging a perfectly good relationship to indulge a fleeting sexual impulse or robbing myself of more compatible and loving long term partners. Either way it seems like I am my own worst enemy.

(2) is more important because a relationship is about considerably more than sex and sexual rapport fades over time. That being said, the ex-girlfriend's claim is totally false. She is what she is. In fact, women in secure relationships almost always get MORE prudish; in most cases, the best sex with a woman a man will ever have comes at the beginning of the relationship.

That's precisely why men so often make absolutely terrible decisions about women.

It is also why players tend to move on to new women after a relatively short time. They're not only looking for different sex, they're looking for that high-quality, do-whatever-you-want-to-me sex that is most often found in casual encounters. The idea that sex improves with trust or time or whatever is not true, as is the idea that women get more sexual as they age. They don't. They just get desperate enough to abandon their usual limits if they're single; how else can they compete with younger, hotter rivals?

Women are at their most sexually free when they don't know the man at all and they don't expect to see him again. I don't know of a single player, current or retired, who would disagree.

After sending him an email to that effect, he replied as follows:

This matches both festival experiences. Before sex, #1 was saying how we'd definitely see each other again, I gave a noncommittal 'yeahhhh...'. She said us meeting each other was like 1/1000, I said it was more like 1/10. The few times #2 talked to me I wandered off without explanation, eventually thought 'fuck it, she's hot', and got her friend to take me to her on the dance floor, where she practically jumped on me. This is why I've been calling bullshit on my girlfriend's insistence for security. Neither of those girls needed it.

I thought it might have been the case that only a woman who was sexually free would feel comfortable enough to have sex with a man they didn't expect to see again. It seems I had it backwards: having sex with a man they didn't expect to see again makes a woman sexually free.

That's exactly correct. Women in relationships tend to be concerned about creating expectations. Therefore, they try to minimize them. The fear is that if they do X once, the man may start to expect it on a regular basis. Better, therefore, to keep the sexual excitement to a minimum and dole it out sparingly as need be.

There are many good reasons to pursue a relationship with a woman. High-quality sex is not one of them. At the same time, never forget that basing a relationship on the quality of the sex is a reliable recipe for disaster.

Delta Perspective: Responsibility Part 2

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jun 26, 2015

This is a continuation of being a responsible Delta.

Responsibility by Age

Twenties: Until your late 20s you are going to have limited responsibilities in your life unless you marry young and have children, or you are of extraordinary capabilities. If you have a family then simply focus on your kids at this age. There's good reason for this in that your brain is literally not fully developed until 25 which is why your auto insurance goes down at that age. The judgment of an average 22 year old is simply not as sound as the judgment of the average 32 year old, but don't let that stop you from joining organizations and helping out where you can if you don't have children. You'll earn respect of older men if you behave yourself and learn how to be responsible after you join.

Thirties: If you are thirty have no responsibilities in life you need to take a good look at what you are doing with yourself. You should seriously be thinking about marriage and children, and at the very least be involved in some capacity with organized social groups like a church, business groups, or volunteering somewhere. If you are involved already take a look at helping out in a defined role while balancing family and career. You might be in position to offer monetary assistance besides just giving money like financial advice. By your late thirties you might find yourself in a leadership role somewhere so be ready for it.

Forties: Be involved and be ready to offer experience, support in defined roles, and monetary assistance. People will want to rely on your for important things in an organization if they can. Will you be ready and can you do it? You'll have the experience and knowledge to get things done

and can be a big factor in helping an organization. If you show the talent and interest you'll likely be asked to take on important roles.

Fifties and Sixties: You'll help run the organizations you are involved in if you have any capacity to at all, and be in the process of mentoring the younger members. Even if you are just a member your experience and wisdom can be invaluable for the younger men, particularly those who are in their 20s and a little lost in life. If you've been irresponsible your entire life and arrive at 50 with no real responsibilities outside of your work, then change that fact. Get involved. Get out of the house and do something good. You'll be 60 soon regardless, so get on it.

Retirement years: Many voluntary organizations are run by retirees as they have the time to do it, and many have been involved for decades. Enjoy! Once again help out as you can as you never know how much time you have left and you're never be washed up as long as you continue to help those around you however small the amount.

Doing Good

Deltas are virtuous by showing up and doing their jobs as they aren't natural leaders, they generally aren't very flashy and usually don't have very many dynamic and groundbreaking ideas. Instead they do their jobs with dedication and care while being responsible for what they've been given. If you are given responsibility and do well with it, you can expect to be given more. If you don't have a lot of responsibilities in your life you need some so go find some. There's always good to do in the world with the most ordinary and mundane things, which can be as simple as making sure the uniforms for your softball team is ordered on time. Be a Delta, get involved and do good.

Alpha Mail: hamstrung by scars

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 27, 2015

MC is having a tough time recovering from a hard rejection:

I wanted to take you back to your post on April 4th of this year, "Breaking the Scars." In particular;

"It wasn't pride that kept Chris from hooking up with girls who wouldn't give him the time of day one year before, it was fear that they were going to reject him at some point and thereby invalidate all the positive changes that had taken place in his life."

I going through a period of improvement in my life when I met a beautiful young co-worker. When I met her I was making 16 dollars an hour and didn't really feel too good about myself. In the time we worked together, I more than doubled my income and lost 50 pounds (for a total of 102). We had gotten close and (long story short) she rejected me. During the initial rejection she surprised me with the fact that she was dating a guy in another state. I remember texting her the day she was flying out to see him and she only mentioned she was heading to New York. I still had the conversation and was amused when I saw the conversation. I was about to ask who she was going to see and she ended the conversation. I didn't accept her rejection and forced her to make it brutal. She pretty much said I had no value as a man. Being Game aware and from talking to mutual friends, I gather she was basically waiting till I had lost a little more weight before I was "Good enough" to be with her. I also found out the mystery boyfriend was deploying overseas so she would have looked horrible breaking up with him right before he deployed to be with me.

That started a series of some pretty bad experiences. For example, I joined a few social groups in order to make friends. I had a lot of trouble with the guys there who seemed to take a pretty hostile towards me. Again, being Game aware and months after the fact when I see it all on Facebook, I realized I was getting AMOGed by them because they were after the girls that were there.

The next job I took put me in a new city in a small town where I was considered one of the rich folks. It took me no effort at all to get that position and I was pretty free with that fact. I hadn't realized it at the time, but I was rubbing my success in the face of the locals. Where I worked was basically the only way to make it big in that area. For example, the last two entry level positions had 400 applicants. As you might imagine, with me being so nonchalant about getting the job I was pretty quickly ostracized by the locals and spent my weekends alone (my co-workers were typically 20+ years older than me and married). It probably also didn't help that several married women were DTF, some of whom were pretty clear about that fact in front of their husbands.

That original rejection happened about 2 and 1/2 years ago. It wasn't until I read your post that I realized I had internalized the idea that all of my improvements had actually made my life worse. I've gained back 40 pounds of the 102 and can't get to a place intellectually to fight to lose weight or really go to the gym (I also got injured for awhile which didn't help). Although I'm crushing it professionally, I've gone from feeling like a high Beta to feeling like an Omega. I now rarely approach no matter how blatant the IOIs are. I basically spend my time in my apartment alone in one of the richest areas of town playing video games.

I hate feeling this way and I know it's stupid to have this fear. I'm successful and my weight-loss has inspired others. Feeling this way about myself, like she was right and I am a man with no value is stupid. I was flirting with my version of an 8 a few weeks ago and she was responding pretty well. So the guy that I was clearly does still exist. I'm just too riddled with self-doubt and fear to find him again.

So my question is, what do I do now?

Move the fuck on. Ignore the fear, take the risks, and if you get shot down, get back up and go out there again. There is NOTHING to fear from getting shot down; getting shot down FASTER should be your goal.

There is nothing wrong with MC except the voice in his head. All he needs to do to live a better life is to ignore it. This sort of thing can happen to anyone, and the answer is to simply view it as a bad bounce, pick yourself up, and MOVE THE FUCK ON.

But the main thing is to IGNORE THE FEAR. Fear is the prison. Fear is the cage. And the worst thing is, it's a cage that you can literally walk out of any time you choose.

The mystery of credit card debt

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2015

Who could possibly [fathom the mystery](#)?

A 2015 National Debt Relief survey of 1,107 adults with credit card debt revealed some interesting differences between the sexes. In the survey, the main difference between men and women was the amount of credit card debt they carried.

For instance, 63 percent of women ages 18 to 24 carried some credit card debt, but only 36 percent of men in that age category had any debt. Similarly, 66 percent of women ages 55 to 64 carried credit card debt, but only 33 percent of men in that age bracket had credit card debt.

So why the split, and what can women do about these troubling statistics?

Adam Tijerina, consumer advocate for National Debt Relief, says several potential reasons for this gender gap exist. However, he speculates that the most likely culprit is that women are still paid less than men.

The reason is obvious. Women have a not entirely unreasonable expectation that they can expect to have their debt paid off by a man at some point in the future, so their risk tolerance is higher in this regard.

Which, of course, is exactly why men need to make it clear that they will not involve themselves with women who are heavily indebted.

Delta Perspective: Zero by Choice (ZBC)

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jun 30, 2015

Score	Heterosexual Sexual Market		
0	Zero not by choice	Zero by choice	
	Omegas Social outcasts Lambda Gay men	Rebellion MGTOW - explicit MGTOW - implicit Men permanently or for a set period leave the market and go their own way in reaction to experiences. There could be explicit identification with the MGTOW (movement).	Higher Calling Religious vows Vacation Personal introspection Men permanently or for a set period leave the market as they are called to something higher than the pursuit of women.

Zero in the heterosexual market encompasses much more than the Omegas, but generally that is what one thinks of when at that lowest of numbers. Instead any man who is not actively involved with women romantically, sexually, or in pursuit of a relationship is a zero as well.

The first subset who score at zero heterosexual sexual market value (SMV) are zero not by choice. This group consists of Omegas who are social outcasts for whatever reason. The lone weirdo comes to mind but also encompasses those with severe physical or mental handicaps. The second subset is homosexual men who of course do not participate in the heterosexual market.

The second set which is where this post focuses: men who are Zeros by Choice (ZBC). This group is actually quite large, but very fluid in nature as there are many temporary members.

Rebellion

The ZBC subset who rebel against the market are made of up men who are frustrated, bored, angry, or disappointed. Some examples:

- A man who recently divorced or had a hard breakup and swears off women for a while

- Japanese herbivores
- Western MGTOW supporters who explicitly support the movement
- Frustrated men who give up but have no affiliation with any movement
- Men who are bored with the women around him and take a break

The key distinctions for this group are they get out of the market for negative reasons rather than positive ones and they chose to leave without being forced out. Sometimes this is a permanent move, but most of the time it is temporary and they decide to re-enter it at some point.

Higher Calling

The other ZBC subset is men who find a greater purpose in life which completely consumes them, sometimes for a lifetime. Examples:

- Religious callings like celibate priests or monks
- Career focus
- Personal introspection and improvement (typically temporary)

Rather than being angry, frustrated, or bored this group finds that something else replaces the need for female companionship and becomes their focus. Outside of religious vows this is almost always temporary except perhaps in workaholics whose dedication to their life's passion simply pushes away any women unintentionally.

A good example is JJ Watt who intentionally didn't have a girlfriend and hinted he wasn't even dating for the first year or two of his career. Football completely consumed him and he didn't want the distraction. As odd as it may seem, at that time a Gamma who ranks a two had a higher SMV because the Gamma was participating and not sitting it out. You have to be in the game to have a rank, or otherwise you default to zero.

Joe Montana is not a NFL Quarterback

Joe Montana is one of the greatest football players of all time, a hall of famer, and arguably even the greatest NFL QB of all time, but he's not an NFL quarterback as he's not currently playing in the league. He has no current contract or team and he will produce no stats for 2016 because he's not playing. It's a tautology, but players are people who play. If your rank is zero in the market place you are no longer playing. Perhaps you once were the Joe Montana of the sexual market and have more notches on the bedpost than anyone, but if you choose not to participate anymore you are a zero. Being in a monogamous relationship with a woman is participating, it's not just about numbers.

The Importance

The most important aspect of game is honesty. You simply cannot improve your game if you are not honest about where you currently sit in the market. "I could have banged 10 chicks last year, if I wanted to." Maybe true however unlikely, but if you turned down every opportunity and aren't playing anymore you certainly aren't an Alpha. "I used to date a lot of women, but now I don't. I'm a Beta." Nope. You aren't a Beta, you are a ZBC. Even if you aren't looking to improve your game and are happily ZBC don't lie to yourself.

ZBC Can Contribute

A Catholic priest probably can't help you much when it comes to meeting girls at a club, but they can give good marriage advice. If you are a former player who is now sitting it out then you can still help those who are playing. Maybe some guys can learn from your mistakes or success so it's not like you have nothing to say, just don't say you are something you are not.

Alpha Mail: dynamic sociosexuality

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 01, 2015

TB had two questions:

1) In your opinion/to your best guess, is changing sociosexual tendencies (omega/gamma to delta, delta to beta) something akin to homosexuality where it'll be something a person will struggle with their whole life, trying not to fall back into their old rank yet being very tempted to? Or is it something closer to 'if you're still tempted to do old rank stuff, you haven't quite left it'?

2) You are of a very different temperament than I. Regardless, it may be very instructive for me to ask, in your experience how does one deal with a fear of the unknown

Because we are shaped by our experiences, and because those experiences do not disappear simply because we have new experiences, there is always the danger of reverting to previous patterns of behavior. Sociosexuality is dynamic, situational, and relative, so sociosexual rank is neither a life sentence nor carved in stone.

As far as dealing with a fear of the unknown goes, in my experience, the only way to successfully eradicate fear is to face it. When I was young, I quite reasonably shied away from contact on the soccer field. I was half the size of the defenders guarding me and I wore glasses to boot.

It took several years of heavy contact martial arts to shake that instinctive fear of contact, but directly confronting it worked very well. It worked so well that now I'm moderately notorious in our veteran's league for physically punishing defenders; it is a rare game that I don't leave two or three defenders on the ground as a result of challenging me for the ball.

Brian Billick gave the best advice anyone has ever given on confronting fear.

"When you go in the lion's den, you don't tippy-toe in. You carry a spear, you go in screaming like a banshee, you kick whatever doors in, and say, 'Where's the son of a bitch!' If you go in any other way you're gonna lose."

They're not all whores

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 02, 2015

But a surprising number of them are at heart. And it's always amusing to see how angry some women get when they find out [how much their bodies are actually worth](#) in the real world markets:

Grisha Mamurin, the grandson of one of Russia's richest oligarchs, Igor Nekludov, has been the subject of online rage for posting videos of women kissing him and showing their breasts for money. Various outlets, decidedly or implicitly feminist, or just covering the regular news cycle, have described the different scenarios as "degrading" or "humiliating".

Virtually no mainstream commentators, unless you count members of the public in discussion sections, have sought to hold the girls accountable for their conscious choice to strip naked for or kiss Mamurin in view of perhaps hundreds of fellow Russians.

Because Mamurin's asking price was only the equivalent of \$120 (a larger sum in Russia but by no means massive), the scenes raise alarming questions about the extent to which many women will perform certain sexual acts for money. In addition, there has been a subsequent and all-encompassing infantilization of these girls by feminists.

These compulsive SJWs, unsurprisingly, solely blame the male offering the financial incentive for the perceived degradation and humiliation. The logically pervasive theme of their explanations,

though they would deny it, is that large numbers of women cannot control themselves when asked to perform for only a moderate sum of money. So imagine the lack of self-control and self-determination if that figure were \$12,000 or \$120,000, not \$120.

At the end of the day, if you're going to look at things from a material perspective, it's all supply and demand. And the thing about attractive young women is that they are literally making more of them every single day. The supply is far from infinite, of course, but there are no involuntary monopolies.

Ironically enough, it's the very women who are most angered by those whose equalitarian policies are to blame for reducing young women to valuing themselves, and being valued, for nothing more than what they bring to the sexual table.

Delta Perspective: Yesterday at the coffee maker

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 03, 2015

There is no way to escape who you are, as you can only make efforts to change how you behave. Our formative years and past experiences are always there and the behaviors we learned come back quickly and naturally.

Yesterday morning when I went for coffee there was a new girl in the office, she was blonde and a solid 6. We made good eye contact, and when I went to fill up my cup she inquired about the unusual design. The answer to her question was, "No", and that should have been the end of the conversation about the cup. Of course my old, helpful Gamma past came up and I had to give two sentences about why the answer is "No". It wasn't needed and I could see in her eye she wasn't interested in knowing about the cup, but rather was just making small talk.

When I sat down at my desk, I just laughed at myself about it. I'm happily married with a family with no designs on the girl; I have no fear of women, and don't take shit from them. But there it was like a bad penny showing up, my old Gamma "Me have information, me useful to you!" inclination hiding in the bushes and just dying to get out.

So two lessons here: First is, you can't escape your past completely and it will be a recurring battle, and second, when you lose a minor skirmish with your past, don't beat yourself up over it, just laugh it off, learn from it, and vow to do better next time.

Vox adds: This is true no matter what sociosexual status you happen to have. Reprogramming our instinctive reactions is considerably more difficult than reprogramming our intentional behavior. The trick is to restrain the former in order to control the situation with the latter, assuming the latter is to be preferred.

Delta Perspective: Don't be that guy

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 04, 2015

This is the opening weekend for the new Terminator movie and whatever you do; do not do Arnold Schwarzenegger impressions. In fact, never do one again the rest of your life if you've done one. They aren't good or funny unless you are professional comedian and no girl on the entire planet out of billions will think you are funny for doing it and be attracted to you.

Instead, if your friends do them watch the women around you grow increasingly uncomfortable and want to leave the area. Silly voices and impressions are for professional comedians, puppet shows, and Gammas.

Two types of female laughter

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 07, 2015

SciVo understood what I was pointing out about why it's foolish to try to attract women by making them laugh:

When women say that they want a guy that makes them laugh, it's practically a tautology: they want a guy that they want. They have the causality backward -- they laugh because they're attracted to him, not the other way around -- and probably most of them aren't even aware of it. Of course, laughter is only a sign of attraction if they're laughing with you and not at you, so the sign of approval elicited by clowning around is a fake one that won't lead anywhere.

This is correct. And it's important to distinguish between attracted laughter and amused laughter. The former is when the girl laughs at anything an attractive man says and plays with her hair. The latter is when she's watching a comedian do standup.

The fact that a woman laughs at something Michael Macintyre or Frankie Boyle says does not indicate that she is sexually attracted to him. Nor will she be attracted to you if you manage to amuse her in some manner by your clowning. In fact, the genuinely funnier you are, the less likely it is that a woman's laughter means that she is attracted to you.

Delta Perspective: Dating Part I

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 08, 2015

I'm posting early this week in hopes of helping some men get a date this weekend.

I'm going to give you the very technique that I and another Gamma friend of mine both discovered and used to not only date, but eventually get married. It helped me move from Gamma to Delta and him from a low Gamma to a high Gamma. I've never seen anything like it, though I must admit I haven't looked at all of the men's dating sites so maybe something like it exists. I think it is at least a little unique because so much of the advice is given by Alphas and while good it doesn't really apply very well to a Gamma or even a struggling Delta when they are looking for a date on Saturday night.

To use the football analogy again if you are a quarterback struggling to make an NFL team, hearing advice from Joe Montana on how to win your 4th Super Bowl ring when you need footwork advice isn't very helpful. This isn't to say you can't aspire to be Joe Montana or he doesn't have a lot of good things to say, but you have to make the practice squad first before you can win that Super Bowl and maybe a backup veteran QB with an average career can help you make that first step.

I'm going to present the steps here and then detail how it works so you can start on it immediately if you like. Not only will you get to talk to and date women beyond friends you will also discover your actual rank by using the plan below. All of the quizzes to find your rank are baloney because people always overrate themselves in them and this is proof right from the market itself.

How to get a date this Saturday night, or at least very soon

1. Sign up for a couple of dating websites like match.com or whatever you like and fill out the profile honestly. Don't get too hung up on this step as there's no magic profile, the key is to be honest about yourself and what you are looking for.
2. Make an honest attempt to find average (AVERAGE IS FIVE!!!) women in your age range. I'll detail average below, but if you've struggled with online dating in the past there's a good chance the "average" girl you are hitting on is above average. Send these women messages.
3. Wait for the responses, which you should receive within a few days or week.
4. If you receive little to no response, lower your standards and send out more messages.
5. Repeat the above and keep lowering your standards until you receive positive responses.
6. Start talking to them and even if they have flaws go out on a date with them.
7. Congratulations you are now dating and know your market value!

Step 1

A number of years ago a friend of mine called who had been through a painful divorce a few years earlier; he wanted to enter the market and knew I was engaged. He specifically asked me how he should write his profile, as though I was some magical wordsmith who could woo a lady with the clever wit of my bio. When I said that he should be honest in his

profile I was amused when he responded, “I didn’t think of that. Honesty, that’s a good idea.” I just laughed and told him to be upfront about who he was, and what he wanted.

This is the first place where so many guys go wrong when they want to attract a woman. It’s not about particular behaviors, but who you are. To repeat: your difficulty with women isn’t that you don’t know the right thing to say at any given moment it’s the essence of your being which is the heart of the problem. The good news is you can change, even if the change is hard, but why wait for months or years to get a date? Unless you are an Omega, who you are now is actually attractive to some women even if you rank very low.

You can’t keep up a front anyways, or pretend to be something you are not as women aren’t stupid and will figure it out given enough time despite your best efforts. Don’t take a girl to a fine restaurant to impress her if you never go to them, you probably won’t even know how to order correctly and it will show. Don’t drink wine in front of her if you prefer beer. Don’t lie about your finances as she can see it in your clothes and vehicle. Don’t be something you are not. If your ranks line up properly, as in you rank a three and she ranks a three then it will work. Now if you don’t like whom you are when you are honest then that’s another subject, but we are dealing with who are right now, and I want you meeting and dating women now and not later. There’s no time like the present for dating.

Step 2

Average is 5. Repeat average is 5. Did you read that carefully? Average is 5. I have to drill this into your heads because the two mistakes I see men most commonly make in dating is 1) overrating themselves 2) going for women out of their league.

The **mean height** of 20-29 year olds is ~5’3” and they weigh ~157

pounds. Think about the fact that that is now average. When's the last time you were interested in a 5'3" 160 pound woman? If you are constantly going after women with a better height to weight ratio you aren't going after average, you are going after above average which means **you have to be above average yourself to have a shot**. Don't like it? Too bad. That's average. Think that's too fat for you? Nobody cares about your opinion. Weren't people thinner in the past? Yes, but it doesn't change what they are now. Are you telling me to date fat sluts? No, but be aware that if you want better than this **YOU HAVE TO BE BETTER TOO**.

Knowing this, when you look at the profile pictures of women on dating sites realize those "fat girls" which you have probably skipped in the past or want to skip now are average and this is where you start. This is 5, this is average, and this is the reality of the market now. You can either accept this reality, or put up a delusion bubble and keep doing what you were doing which isn't working.

On the site find at least a dozen women, preferably two dozen or more, who are average in appearance, weight, and you are at least a little attracted to. It is better at this point to set your sites a little low than too high. When in doubt, aim a bit lower here. Remember you aren't going to marry every girl you contact; you are fishing for interest and to see where you rank so you need to start in the middle. The results of this test will let you know and if you are average too, then land a date rather quickly if that is your rank or higher.

Step 3

This is the easiest step and the data for the evaluation. If you get few or no positive responses then I have bad news for you: **YOU < 5**. If you receive about 25%-66% in return you are around average. If you receive over >66% return then you are above average. Remember that they may not respond for other reasons than just your rank. Maybe they are dating

someone now and didn't take down your profile, or they simply didn't like how you look. Even Alphas don't have a 100% success rate. There's another possibility here too, which is despite my best effort in Step 2 you ignored it and "average" in your mind is really closer to 7+. If you did this and didn't receive any response you need to re-read Step 2, try again, and then carry on to Step 4 below regardless.

Steps 4 & 5

These steps are necessary if you received few responses, and let's make something very clear. If a sample (12-36) of 5'3" 160 pound women aren't interested in you at all then this clearly, without exception means you are not even average. You are probably in the 1-3 range and likely a Gamma. There's no way around this fact because you just went and tested the market and received your feedback in the form of actual data. This isn't some silly quiz, or your best friend telling you what you want to hear about yourself. This is the market responding to you, and I bet you like the free market. Well, the sexual market is free too and speaks loudly about the participants. Don't stop, and don't let this fact make you give up. I know it does for a lot of men, especially Gammas who constantly think they are special snowflakes.

Now it's time to aim for the threes and fours if the fives aren't biting. This means they will likely have a higher BMI, have a number of failed relationships behind them, possible have a child, be unattractive, extremely socially awkward or weird, have dead end or no jobs, or possibly even suffer from emotional problems. I'm not going to romanticize this at all, which is what Gammas are prone to do with the fantasy of the pretty girl who thinks they are ugly. That's pure fiction and the women in this stratum know they aren't as desirable as other women, but they aren't evil or wicked human beings either because of their low rank. Are you worthless because you can't score average women? Nope. It just means you are below average like millions of other people. You need to find where you fit in.

You are just going to have to keep lowering your standards until you start to get bites if you are still striking out. For some men reading this, the low rank of the women who are actually interested in them is going to come to an absolute shock, but once again it is the reality of who you are. Men talk about taking the red pill, but are you really willing to follow that rabbit hole? What if at the end of that journey you find out you are a two? This is possible and if you've been a long time without even a date, likely.

There's hope at the end of this journey because it is above all based upon the truth of who you actually are and not a fictional version you might have in your head. Remember low rank !=worthless. A perfect example is a relative of ours who is a Delta of low rank, and yet he has a loyal wife and great sons one of which recently got a scholarship. The guy is just the kind of man you'd want on your team, or to rely upon if things get tough. He's a pretty happy guy and always good to be around. He's a solid low ranking Delta but he will never be an Alpha, but there's not a Gamma bone in his body. It would be foolish on his part to judge the worth of his life on his SMV because he's in a good spot right where he's at. In my next post I'll detail the final steps and how to use your experience with the above plan to get where you want to go.

Learning by example

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 09, 2015

This exchange in the comments between Delta Man and Mindstorm is a very illustrative example of Gamma in action:

Mindstorm: Also remember, being shot down by a porker is more mentally damaging than by a slightly above average cutie.

Delta Man: Is this what you fear?

Mindstorm: No, it's what I despise. BTW, on the scale between 1 and 10, the average is not exactly five, but halfway between five and six. And no amount of ALLCAPS and exclamation points would change that.

Delta Man: the precise numerical value is irrelevant; you missed the point.

Mindstorm: For an irrelevant value, you were pretty emphatic. My fears are even less relevant, so what? I don't think that I was missing your point at all. It wasn't particularly insightful or revelatory. I just enjoy rattling your chain, if you haven't noticed. Don't let me detain you, though.

How do we know Mindstorm is a Gamma? First, he considers "being shot down by a porker" to be mentally damaging. Gammas don't only aim too high because they are delusional, but because they are very protective of their fragile egos. To be shot down by "a slightly above average cutie" (note the very non-Alpha language) is acceptable, because "cuties" theoretically shoot down lots of men. But to be shot down by a porker is hurtful, because it punctures the Gamma's delusion bubble and forces him to face his low sexual market value.

Second, note that Mindstorm can't simply be honest about being afraid of what he quite obviously fears. In his fear of admitting to being afraid, he becomes incoherent. We're supposed to believe that he's not afraid of being damaged mentally, but he despises it? How does that make any sense at all? It doesn't. It's an instinctive evasive behavior.

Third, note the typical Gamma dishonesty and reactive passive-aggression. Because Delta Man has observed a potential weakness in him, he has to posture, pose, and pretend indifference and superiority by utilizing a barrage of word salad. It's like watching a squid eject ink in an attempt to escape.

Now ask yourself, does this fool you? And if it doesn't, do you really think you're fooling anyone else when you resort to this behavior under pressure?

Meanwhile, Jay strikes right to the heart of the Gamma delusion bubble:

The problem is I already "know" that my level is low, I just "feel" like its higher.

That's totally normal. But self-improvement is the only way to increase your level, and you can't improve yourself so long as you permit your actions to be guided by your feelings rather than by your knowledge.

Delta Perspective: Dating Part 2

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 10, 2015

I bumped up this release as I think the explanation of the dating plan needs to be completed sooner.

Step 6 and beyond

Why go out with women of low rank, especially if you feel you are of a much higher rank? Well, you have to start somewhere and if this is who's interested in you it's the place to start. You aren't marrying these women; you are going to go out on a date. If she's totally a disaster you'll have a funny story and probably still learn something. When I first went down this path I had some weirdos show up, but got some great stories out of it. Here are some of the highlights:

- A date with a bi-sexual, dope smoking, elementary school teacher with a club foot. Totally true.
- A girl who immediately went into a huge rant about Dubya and by the end of it said she couldn't stand to eat without music or TV because it sounds like a pig. She then declared she didn't want to see talk to me anymore, which suited me just fine.
- A paralegal who was an NFL fanatic. It actually made for a good couple of dinner dates as I learned more about the NFL teams than I thought possible. She was like a library of NFL information. She was also completely uninteresting beyond that and not very attractive so I never contacted her after a few meetups.

One of the more interesting outcomes from this was that many of the women wanted to know if I was dating a lot from the online site, and when I said I was dating it upped the competition and some got a bit more interested. As though I was some sort of player at that point, this was laughable.

All of this was valuable though because I literally got better at dating, and it got me out of the house. My confidence grew because I knew that the coming weekend I wouldn't be playing an MMO on a Saturday night but instead be out and about. As my confidence grew so did my status, as my status grew I went out with better women. Suddenly an old flame started texting me, but I wasn't interested in her anymore and never replied.

As Cail Corishev said yesterday, don't be evil. In this case, it's pretty easy to do the right thing which is tell them that you are interested in meeting people, doing fun things, and seeing where it leads. There's no subterfuge here, because it's exactly what you are doing. If your conscience still bothers you there's always that possibility that you'll meet a girl who you'd never think you'd want to spend your life with, but she turns out to be pretty amazing. It's possible if extremely improbable, but hey it could happen, right? Just don't go into this with an expectation of finding the ugly duckling that turns into a swan.

Talk to women

Just engaging in conversation with women is difficult for some men, perhaps even frightening. These men are rarely actually frightened of the woman, but nervous about what to say and forever wrecking a chance with them. The only way I know to overcome this fear is to talk to more women. If you've been in a dating drought then expect to make some big blunders and blow opportunities. The important thing is to learn from

them. When you say something and a woman's eyes get wide in discomfort, they quickly leave, or other such very obvious negative responses worry much less about salvaging the situation to start with and instead contemplate what went wrong.

There are more cunning men than me who can give you a litany of responses and clever remarks to have at your disposal but let me help where I can.

- If she's agreed to go on a date with you she's already interested so relax.
- Say less, not more.
- Ask her about herself and you won't have to talk for a while.
- Look her in the eye when speaking with her. This is extremely important.
- Be prepared for shit tests and if nothing witty comes to mind in reply just stare at her for moment with your mouth closed and shake your head a little with a condescending expression. Keep eye contact and don't look away, make her turn first.
- It's far less important during a shit test what exactly you say, than making it very clear that you won't take it.
- After the test, immediately move on and be normal. Don't sulk that she just tested you but instead be glad because when you pass it means you are more valuable not less. She also cares enough to give you one which is a good sign. Women don't bother with them for men they have no desire to be around.

- Don't get caught up in worrying about saying the coolest, most powerful, best Game comments all of the time. You want to instead be relaxed, confident, and a little indifferent in attitude.

If she's very interested a few stupid comments on your part won't sink the ship. Let them go. Gammas have a tendency to obsess over small mistakes.

More Experience

Besides learning how to talk with women there are a thousand little things to learn about being with a woman. If you end up seeing a girl for even a few dates you'll probably disagree about something. How do you deal with that? Hell, just figuring out interesting things to do after a few dates becomes a challenge. Your budget will change when you date because even if you are reasonable you will have to spend some money to make it happen. The money thing won't go away when you find a woman you really like so be prepared for it. How about gifts? What if are dating a girl very casually for only a month, but then it's her birthday, what do you do? I've seen Gammas blow a whole relationship by going way overboard on what should have been a simple gift.

You can't learn all of this by sitting on the sidelines; instead you have to get learn by doing. You need real live women to do this with, just like the only way you get stronger in the gym is to pick up the barbell or get on the machine. It will be awkward and your fail at times, but as Vox said yesterday, "Fail faster." You'll soon find you are better all-around in both professional and personal life in dealing with women.

Liking Women

Gammas don't like women because they either worship them like a goddess or think they are all the spawn of the devil. Is there anything more nauseating than hearing a guy refer to his woman as a "goddess" or "angel"? Women are not demons in disguise either who is a temptation designed to destroy your life. They are not angels who will rescue you from your depression, nor slutty Alpha toys that have no agency when one appears.

One of the key distinguishing features between Gammas and Deltas is that Deltas genuinely like women. They may not be extremely successful with them all, and some are a little afraid of them, but they don't worship or hate them.

This is why it is important to date, even if they are all of low rank. It will instantly dispel any myths about being angels, but at the same time you can learn to appreciate women for what they are.

Tune out the noise

Once you start dating expect some pushback, especially from family and some of your friends. Your mom will always want you dating someone better no matter whom you bring home, so ignore her completely unless you are planning on marrying the girl. Some of your siblings might be jealous or more likely not like the change in you. It's comfortable having the brother or cousin who's never good with women because they know what to expect.

The only friends who will give you real grief are other Gammas. Now, you might get some mild ribbing from some of the other ranks depending on who you bring home one night, but if any of them go beyond that they aren't your friend. Gammas in particular will go crazy if you start to have success and most will intentionally sabotage your efforts out of jealousy,

and all will start to get passive aggressive. Remember that for a Gamma anyone of higher rank is a threat, and don't be surprised if they accuse you of taking advantage of women or turning into a dudebro or some other such nonsense. They'll go after you for the low ranking women if that's who you are seeing at the time too. They are miserable, and they want you to be miserable too.

Reaching your potential

By dating, practicing, talking to women and understanding what it means to be a man in a woman's life and the other way around you can better evaluate where you want to go and your upper limits. Tired of dating threes? Then improve yourself. Improve yourself as far as you desire or can and you'll be better for it. If you fail, learn from it and go faster. Blow a date one weekend, send out two more messages that next week or plan on talking up the next girl you meet. Keep moving forward, keep working on it, and keep going. I'm living proof that this works.

Marriage and children are legal slavery

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 13, 2015

This is [a fascinating admission](#) by a UK court:

A hospital consultant has become the first man to be ordered to pay all of his £550,000 assets to his ex-wife, following an extraordinary divorce ruling. Anaesthetist Dr Essam Aly, 54, 'washed his hands' of his family after leaving wife Enas, 46, in 2011 and moving to Bahrain - and has not paid a penny in maintenance or child support since 2012.

Out of the reach of the British authorities and courts, it was feared the 'serial defaulter' from Burton-on-Trent, Staffordshire, would never again pay to support her or their two children.

So to ensure that the children and the wife would be secure, a family court judge ordered that their entire £550,000 fortune should go to her. Court of Appeal judges have now upheld the payout.

In other words, if they can't lock down a man's future income, they will take literally everything he has in order to turn it all over to a strong, independent woman who is totally equal to a man except for her complete inability to provide for herself or her children.

I predict the next man in this position is going to be careful to spend his entire fortune before moving on.

Your safety is not our problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 14, 2015

Frankly, I'm a little shocked that this strong independent feminist woman should expect evil straight white males [to do anything](#) except perhaps try to rape her:

I was in a window seat on the Blue Line, en route to meet friends for dinner. One teenage girl sat down next to a man in front of me; another sat beside me. They began by asking what kind of phone I had. The girl next to me patted down my pockets and, finding nothing, grabbed my coffee mug out of my hands. The girl in front put her finger in my face, getting as close as she could without touching me. They grabbed my legs. They threatened to rape me until I bled. One opened the other's coat jacket, feigning—or not—that she had a weapon....

Trying to get the attention of other passengers, I shouted at the top of my lungs, "Leave me alone!" and "Stop touching me!" I tried to flee when the train stopped, but they boxed me in and shoved me back down into my seat. The man sitting in front of me, next to one of the girls who attacked me, never turned around. He rode the train for a few stops, while the assault was going on, and then departed. The only person to come to my defense was a petite twentysomething woman who told the girls to cut it out. The girls briefly yelled at her—which filled me with both gratitude and, on her behalf, regret—but then turned their attention back to me.

On my second attempt to escape, I took several punches but managed to shove past them. The girls chased me off the train, then back on it, then off again. The chase dragged on across two stops. I was finally able to hit the emergency button and alert the

conductor. Later that day, bruised but not otherwise hurt, I identified the girls for the police.

It took a month before I rode the train by myself again. I still feel uncomfortable riding it alone at night. My dad, back in Kansas, sent me what seemed like every pepper sprayer available on Amazon. I bought myself a comically oversized pepper-spray fogger that my boyfriend calls the “criminal extinguisher.” I use earbuds more sparingly now. I rarely sit down on the train—that way I can’t be cornered.

After the incident, I felt angry at all the people on the crowded train car—there must have been 30 adults—who did nothing. When I screamed, no one tried to intervene. They didn’t hit the emergency call button. They didn’t even acknowledge that anything was happening. They just averted their eyes and let it continue.... I am still angry that no one really helped me.

Whatever, lady. Defend yourself. Your safety is not our problem. Or, you know, call the police if you like. Since people like her try to prevent us from being able to carry weapons to defend ourselves, why on Earth should we lift a finger to defend her?

I can't help but notice that she doesn't say anything about the color of her attackers. And it's telling that she's not upset with them for attacking her, she's upset because nobody protected her against them. Apparently some people are literally too stupid to learn from their experiences.

The inch that precedes the mile

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 15, 2015

The moment you give in to the Female Imperative, [you have surrendered](#):

We already know that a number of red pillers (or those at the red pill apologetic center purplepilldebate) try to pay lip service to this feminine imperative. I see it time and time again, in quotes like:

"I agree with most of TRP, there's some good stuff there... I just don't know why they have to go so far into that hate stuff..."

or

"There's some good advice there, but it's ruined by how much hatred and anger there is..."

You know what you'll never catch me doing? Denouncing the anger, the fringe, or any of the extreme elements of The Red Pill. You know why? Because it serves absolutely no purpose but to appease the feminine imperative. And once that sneaky little bitch gets her foot in the door, that's when the race to the bottom begins.

I embrace the anger, and every single dirty fringe idea we have on here. Not because I agree with everybody, no. I embrace it because it is our strength and protection against the feminine imperative. I embrace it because tone policing and topic policing is a race to the bottom. I embrace it because either it belongs here, or we perish as a forum.

People have asked me time and time again if we can remove some of the "dirtier" elements of trp, or change the language to

be more palatable to the greater reddit. I have always, and will always say: NO.

Reddit is in a race to the bottom. When they decided the first round of unsightly or distasteful subreddits needed to go, they started the countdown. The feminine imperative will never be satisfied, and will continue its work until there is nothing left. Every time reddit cuts off what they believe to be the worst 10%, a new worst 10% is created.

Protect your extremists. Defend them. Cherish them. Because they are your shock troops. They are the ones willing to attack the enemy and take the heat.

And if you're going to shoot them in the back, guess what's going to happen to you?

Delta Perspective: Making a Change

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 17, 2015

Making a change in dating takes three ingredients:

- Information
- Timing
- Catalyst

Idon't think it's possible to make a significant change in relationships and dating without all three of these things coming together at once. This arguably holds true for many other types of change as well.

Looking back at my life there were times years ago both women and men told me the right information, but the timing was wrong. How many times has good advice fallen on deaf ears in your life? This isn't just about the Red Pill, but life in general. Once a man has the information it does no good if the timing for change is wrong. There may be legitimate reasons why a sudden perspective change on something significant like women and relationships just can't happen right then. The guy could be finishing up a degree, moving, looking for work, etc., all which take priority. The man could also be enjoying the easy road of porn, games, and hanging out too much. He has the info because he's read all about the Red Pill, there's nothing significant stopping him from acting, but there's no change.

The most important ingredient in our change soup is a catalyst which facilitates the change. It could be a negative one like a bad breakup, sickness, being put on the friends list one more time, or just intolerable loneliness. Positive reasons for change happen too, like love, the birth of a child, and a dedication to better mental and physical health. There has

to be a concrete driver of the change or no action will take place.

If you are wondering why you can't change then seek out of these three things what's missing and try to find it. If you have a buddy who's stuck be a friend by being patient and the helping where you can, but ultimately it's his life and decision to change. So don't despair if change doesn't happen quickly or easily, but instead store up good information, seek enough stability in your life to make a change, and look for motivation. Most of all don't give up.

The supportive wife

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 18, 2015

Stingray explains how a wife [can best help her husband](#) who is out of a job:

In this situation, the help that a husband needs, more than anything else, is to know that you trust him and aren't afraid. He needs to know that you 100% support him and trust him to get a new job so he can continue to do his job of leading his family. He is feeling like he failed, dejected and afraid. He doesn't want you to know any of that, at least not all of it so he will put on a strong front, for you as much for himself. Nothing can take down a vulnerable husband faster than a wife who is afraid and is trying to take control of the situation.

So, what does a wife do?

First and foremost, she learns to let go of the fear. This is the most difficult thing for her to do. You'll have to fake it at first, but lying awake at night worrying is going to wear on both of you. Even as you're faking it, your husband will have an inkling that you are afraid, that little bit you can't hide in your eyes. You must work to be truly not afraid. You must work to put your trust completely in him, so much so that you are literally 100% unafraid of this situation. The way in which this will build him up and give him confidence is not in me to describe. But your complete faith in him will drive him to do whatever he can to get back on his feet.

Another thing she can do is stop talking about things she wants and money she wants to spend. Few things are more frustrating for a husband under financial pressure than a wife babbling about how she'd like to go on a three-week cruise when he's trying to figure out how he's going to pay the mortgage next month.

Letting go of the fear is good, but a basic recognition of reality is also desirable.

Sex also helps. It's somewhat counterinstinctive, as a wife is probably going to find herself less attracted to an unemployed husband, but his stress levels are going to be high and nothing reduces stress like sex.

Confessions of a male feminist

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 19, 2015

Annotated [by the Dark Herald](#):

Before my wife started sleeping with other men, I certainly considered myself a feminist,

I'm sure, I would have considered you one too. You have easily blown whatever microcosm of doubt I could have had on this point, completely out of the water.

but I really only understood it in the abstract. When I quit working to stay at home with the kids, I began to understand it on a whole new level. I am an economically dependent househusband coping with the withering drudgery of child-rearing. Now that I understand the reality of that situation, I don't blame women for demanding more for themselves than the life of the housewife.

I couldn't be prouder of just how pathetic I really am. My wife keeps my balls in her purse. She shows them to Paulo to make him laugh.

Paulo...seriously?

You know, I thought we needed a term for "male feminist", but then, it occurs to me that we already have one. "Cuckold."

A feminist hits the wall

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2015

And finds [she misses](#) that sweet ego boost of misogynous and unwanted attention:

Being on the subways and streets of New York while female used to mean walking through a veritable gauntlet of harassment and catcalls. But lately, a curious thing has happened – my world is a much quieter place. The comments and lascivious stares from men have faded away the older I've gotten, leaving an understandable sense of relief. But alongside that is a slightly embarrassing feeling of insecurity that, with every year that goes by, I become more and more invisible to men.

From the time I was 11 or 12 years old – when I began taking the train to school – I've been on the receiving end of some of the worst things men say to girls and young women. There was the man in a business suit who told me to “take care of those titties for me”; the man who – when I was in seventh grade – masturbated in front of me on the subway platform near my home; the man who walked by me in the street, leaned in close, and whispered “I want to lick you” so close to my ear that I could feel his hot breath.

It was miserable. But still, as much as I wish it didn't, the thought of not being worth men's notice bothers me. To my great shame, I assume I must look particularly good on the rarer days that I do get catcalled.

Congratulations, Jessica. No man wants you anymore. Welcome to the rest of your life.

I remember the wry look on my mother's face when a girl in her twenties with a very hot body was complaining about how she couldn't go anywhere without attracting attention. "Just enjoy it while it lasts, honey," she said. "It will stop soon enough."

Why normal men hate strong women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 21, 2015

I don't at all agree with Donovan Sharpe that American women are only good for one thing, but he is correct about [the massive turnoff that is a "strong woman"](#):

The definition of a “strong woman” varies from person to person but in 2015 a strong woman is basically a female who runs off at the mouth, posts memes about how strong she is as a woman, and has a jaded disposition—a direct result of being fucked and chucked on the regular.

Women are mentally fragile. If someone hurts her feelings, she either cries or has a breakdown on the spot. And of course they're the smaller, weaker sex. Any “strength” they have is because of their ability to quickly recruit white knights to defend them.

Even if women had the strength they pretend to have, it's not what men are looking for. Girls don't want weak men so what makes them think we want “strong” women?

As men, we have all the physical strength and cerebral brawn we need (more on this in a bit). We want women who add to our lives and bring something to the table we don't currently have. We don't want or need a surplus of a fraudulent commodity women claim to have that turns out to be more of a headache than an asset—especially when they're trying to prove it to you, themselves, and everyone around them all the time.

When people say that men "can't handle" strong women, they're half-missing the point. It's not that men can't do it, it's that they don't want to do it. When I hear "strong" or "intelligent" woman, my first thought is "ah, she's a constant pain in the ass to everyone around her".

Because, rightly or wrongly, they feel inferior, that sort of woman is constantly trying to prove she is "strong enough" or "smart enough". And try-hard women aren't any more attractive or pleasant to be around than try-hard men. My reaction to a try-hard woman trying to prove herself is usually to ask "for what?" Strong enough for what? Smart enough for what?

I mean, statistically speaking, she's never going to be smarter than me. Once you mature and max it out, strength and intelligence aren't going to change except for the worse. And if a woman doesn't worry about being tall enough, why would she worry about being smart enough or strong enough?

Be the best you can be. That's the most you can hope for and it's more than you'll likely manage. The main thing is to stop annoying everyone you meet by trying to compare yourself to them.

Delta Perspective: You Aren't a Realist you are a Pessimist

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 23, 2015

I've never met a self-identified pessimist, but I've met many realists. I've never met a realist who thought he was pessimistic, but rather he was the only one who was smart enough or at least brave enough to see how things really are. I've never met a self-identified defeatist but I've met plenty of men who will shoot holes in every plan and shoot their allies in the back to prove their point.

Pessimism is easy

Since we live an imperfect world to say the very least it is simple to default to pessimism regardless of the subject at hand. We've all seen plenty of good ideas and good men fail at what they've tried, and many of us have experienced it in our own lives as well. We've all seen good organizations go corrupt, evil groups win, and people acting in terrible ways to each other. Given that organizations tend towards bureaucracy, corruption, and infighting over time, it's easy to paint them with a broad brush as all being corrupt. All one has to do is pick out ten new ideas, businesses, and organizations, predict they will fail and you'll be right the majority of the time. There's nothing to it. A child could have the same level of success simply by being pessimistic.

Pessimism is lazy

If every organization is corrupt, if every man has no honor, if every woman will eventually cheat, if every idea is probably going to fail given enough time then the easy thing to do is sit it out. Why donate a cent to a charity? We all know that the SJWs will eventually take it over. It's inevitable. Why support a church, when you know there are bad pastors in the denomination? The churches are all businesses and wards of the state anyways. Why get behind an idea? It probably won't work out, and

then if you are on the wrong side of things there's personal cost. It's not worth it.

Defeatism is treasonous

Have some so-called allies on your side? Better watch them carefully for the smallest misstep and point it out right away! In fact the best thing to do when allies make a mistake or a bad choice is distance yourself from them immediately, declare them worse than your enemies, and let everyone know of their behavior. You told everyone it wouldn't work out! Why the hell didn't they listen to you? It's so baffling that nobody listens to your realistic view of the world and instead of doing nothing, go out and fail as you expected! Next time, be sure to shoot down these "allies" immediately whenever they come up with some harebrained scheme to fight and instead go present yourself as a moderate voice of realism to your enemies. At least your enemies know how to win, unlike your stupid, incompetent "allies".

Defeatism is lonely

You'd have a lot more friends if they didn't constantly disappoint you. The women you meet? They are all sluts and sluts in the making. None of them are worth a damn, let alone your time. Better to be alone for sure! You looked into some charities and churches, but they are worst of the lot. Those that aren't completely corrupted are filled full of hypocrites, and even being associated with them would be a slight on your perfect record. Why bother with things that have flaws or don't live up to your standards? You might be willing to run one of them if you were given complete control and people would do exactly what you'd say, but you know they'd never just hand it over to you like they should, and anyway, people would just fail to listen to you and screw it up anyhow.

You aren't the voice of reason

Pointing out the flaws, problems, issues and failures of everything presented to you or going on around it neither reasonable nor productive.

It's unreasonable and destructive. It's cheap. It's easy. Sure, it makes you right most of the time since so many things do go wrong and fail, as if that matters, but it makes you a traitor to the very causes you claim to support. There's a culture war going on, ranging from churches, to the Red Pill, to GamerGate, to society, even to civilization itself and you need to ask yourself the question: which side are you really on?

Do you shoot at your allies as much as the enemy? Do you support your allies' ideas and actions even if they are less than entirely perfect, and less than flawlessly executed? Have you ever put actual money where your mouth is? And most importantly, is your gun pointing at the enemy lines, or at the guy wearing the same uniform sitting next to you in the foxhole?

Pick a side, fight hard, and don't ever shoot your friends in the back.

Delta Perspective: The Gamma Hunter

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 24, 2015

No, these aren't men who want to remove Gammas from the gene pool, this refers to a set of women who specifically target and date Gammas in order to dominate a man. Gamma Hunters typically target Gammas but also the occasional weak Delta—and the latter only works if the GH has a little bit of sex appeal.

Since Gamma's spend most of their lives alone any attention by a woman, particularly romantic attention is enthusiastically appreciated. GHs know this and so they tend to target weak, and lonely men who they think they can dominate. They are almost always leftists, feminists, and some will be SJWs, but the most common trait is the desire to control and run men's lives. They are typically unattractive and many times obese, but what they can offer a Gamma is the desperately needed female companionship and sex. Many times the sex will be enthusiastic, bizarre, and full of fetishes which the Gamma is only too happy to participate in.

Though they love the domination they also loath the weakness of their chosen targets. The rate of infidelity will be very high since they have little respect for the men they are with and in the worst case scenario talk their men into open relationships. This is the nightmare scenario for the Gamma, in which his girlfriend or wife is involved with men of higher rank, but comes home afterwards to emotionally abuse the house husband/boyfriend. Sometimes the Gammas will play along with this charade out of pure terror of the thought of being alone again.

Every so often these relationships can last a long time; much longer than one would think as the roles becomes comfortable though abusive. The Gamma builds a new bubble to hide his eyes from what the woman is doing to him, and the woman enjoys making his life miserable. Physical

abuse by the woman is certainly not out of question and the Gamma won't hit back out of misguided chivalry and self-loathing. Most of the time the abuse is verbal, emotional, financial, and emasculating. If the GH finally moves on to another target she will leave a broken man in her wake.

So the above is a word of caution for the Gammas out there and men who are coming out of Gammahood and having a bit of success in the market. If a woman, particularly a dominating woman is suddenly interested in you, but uses emotional manipulation, demands, and sex as a weapon and tool to get her way then you likely have a Gamma Hunter stalking you. The relationship will only end in heartache and disaster in the long term unless you want to play the part of the fool until death.

Delta Perspective: Suit Up

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 27, 2015

Starting this week it's time to make a change in your closet and dress better. This isn't about wearing dress slacks everywhere, but rather about being deliberate with your choices for the day.

- Shave every work day.
- Dress a bit nicer than the average co-worker.
- Dress like a man, not a boy.
- Throw out old clothes you wear in public.

There's no excuse not to shave before work if you have the opportunity. It's unprofessional and makes you look like you don't care if you are there. If you sport some facial hair keep it properly trimmed and looking nice.

Whatever your dress code is at work follow it and then dress half a step nicer to stand out just a little. Don't go overboard; you just need to have neatly pressed shirts and pants of good material. Many good shirts are wrinkle-free. Don't look disheveled at work.

If you are over the age of 25, stop dressing like a teenager or college guy. This means dumping the shirts with the messages which were never clever in the first place, make sure your cargo shorts don't look like you got them out of a wad when you put them on, and stop wearing sneakers everywhere, all of the time. Get some casual shoes to wear rather than just sneakers. [Show a little style by matching the color of your shirt to your casual shoes; women may make cracks about Geranimals, but that

means they noticed. -VD]

Get a trash bag and sort through your closet this week donating anything which is old, threadbare, not nice for what it is, or doesn't fit anymore. A t-shirt on Saturday is fine, but make sure it's a good t-shirt (you know there are grades of the things), and not something that you mow the lawn in. You only need a handful of clothes for the gym and dirty work.

Make sure your accessories look good. Invest in an electric shoe polisher and use it occasionally. Check your belt to make sure the leather isn't cracked. Put on a nice watch and good ring if you have it, but leave off gaudy jewelry.

It's better to own seven good shirts than 20 old and worn-out shirts. Very few people, even at work will keep track of your clothes, but they will notice if you wear cheap or lousy clothes.

The main point is that whenever you are going to be around the public, make a little effort and wear appropriate, nice clothes. Not only will it give you confidence people will notice even if they don't say anything.

He's not your girlfriend

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2015

Camille Paglia posits that the the unhappiness of successful women is **unrealistic expectations of men**:

Wherever I go to speak, whether it's Brazil or Italy or Norway, I find that upper-middle-class professional women are very unhappy. This is a global problem! And it's coming from the fact that women are expecting men to provide them with the same kind of emotional and conversational support and intimacy that they get from their women friends. And when they don't get it, they're full of resentment and bitterness. It's tragic!

Women are blaming men for a genuine problem that I say is systemic. It has to do with the transition from the old, agrarian culture to this urban professional culture, where women don't have that big support network that they had in the countryside. All four of my grandparents and my mother were born in Italy. In the small country towns they came from, the extended family was the rule, and the women were a force unto themselves. Women had a chatty group solidarity as they did chores all day and took care of children and the elderly. Men and women never had that much to do with each other over history! There was the world of men and the world of women. Now we're working side-by-side in offices at the same job. Women want to leave at the end of the day and have a happy marriage at home, but then they put all this pressure on men because they expect them to be exactly like their female friends. If they feel restlessness

or misery or malaise, they automatically blame it on men. Men are not doing enough; men aren't sharing enough. But it's not the fault of men that we have this crazy and rather neurotic system where women are now functioning like men in the workplace, with all its material rewards.

Of course, having been deprived of their traditional world, men have built a virtual one in which most women are not comfortable. I'm not sure I agree with her, although it would explain why so many women seem determined to transform men into women, as well as why so many of the losers appear willing to oblige.

Alphas are bullies

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 29, 2015

This should come as precisely zero surprise to anyone. The most vicious bullies are always those [most desperate to increase their status](#):

Bullying behaviors are linked to higher self-esteem, social status, and a lower rate of depression, according to a new provocative study. Researchers at Simon Fraser University observed a group of high school students finding that bullies had the highest self esteem, greatest social status, and were less likely to be depressed, as reported by National Post.

“Humans tend to try to establish a rank hierarchy,” Jennifer Wong, a criminology professor who led the study, told the Post. “When you’re in high school, it’s a very limited arena in which you can establish your rank, and climbing the social ladder to be on top is one of the main ways ... Bullying is a tool you can use to get there.”

Wong notes that many anti-bullying initiatives try to change the behavior of bullies, but often don’t work. This is likely because behavior is hard-wired and not learned, she says. Experts suggest that schools might expand competitive, supervised activities as an alternative outlet to channel dominating behavior.

The new study surveyed 135 teenagers from a Vancouver high school using a standard questionnaire. Questions included things like how often individuals were hit or shoved. Researchers then categorized the students into four groups: bully, bystander, victim, or victim-bully.

About 11 percent of the group was categorized as bullies and

they scored highest on self-esteem, social status, and lowest on depression, according to study.

In a separate study, Tony Volk, a Brock University psychologist, found among 178 teenagers surveyed, bullies also were more sexually active.

“The average bully isn’t particularly sadistic or even deeply argumentative,” he says. “What they really are is people driven for status.”

This may actually help explain a key difference between sigmas and alphas, as well as why the two sexual alpha-variants tend to harbor a certain amount of dislike for one another. Sigmas are not bullies, and most of them tend to actively dislike bullies of any rank. Alphas bully in order to maintain their social status, although to be fair, they don't tend to be vicious like the gamma bullies desperately trying to keep themselves from being perceived as omegas.

Perhaps because I was bullied quite a bit at a very young age, but I have a very strong and somewhat violent instinctive reaction to bullying. My senior year of high school, I got in trouble for beating up a fifth-grader, although in truth I did nothing more than pick him up by the throat, throw him up against a brick wall, and make him wet his pants while expanding his vocabulary.

I was called into the dean's office by the incredulous dean, who was very curious to know why a senior who had never gotten into any of that sort of trouble in the six years he'd known me would *beat up a little kid* after school and do so in front of practically the entire elementary school while wearing my letter jacket. (Apparently there were more than a few complaints made by various parents and teachers.) It wasn't exactly an inconspicuous affair.

After I explained that while picking up my little brothers, my third-grade brother had come to the car and said that a big mean fifth-grader had knocked down our first-grade brother and was making him cry, he closed his eyes and started shaking his head. By the time I explained that I had left the car running in the road and that my ninth-grade brother had literally gone over the hood and arrived right behind me, he was grinning. And after he called our mother, and was informed that the only way we would have been punished at home is if we hadn't promptly dealt with the little shit and put the fear of God and big brothers into him, he was chuckling.

I still intensely dislike bullying and those who needlessly seek to throw their weight around. And their tendency to bully others, however lightly, is one reason why I tend to respect alphas more than like them.

Two standards are not a double-standard

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 30, 2015

Keoni Galt [explains the very difficult math](#) of sexual dynamics, namely, $1+1\neq 1$.

It's not that there is a double standard, it's just that there are two different standards: one for men, one for women – and the standards for each are simply based on what they each brought to the table by virtue of the formerly accepted and widely understood division of labor, which was based on ~~gender~~ sex. This was the essential paradigm of the institution we now refer to as marriage 1.0.

There cannot be this so-called sexual double-standard, because a man's contribution to the nuclear family unit was his capacity to be a provider, not his sexual purity. A woman could find a willing virgin who has no provider capacity to marry her...but [her own hypergamous instincts](#) would cause her to view him as less than adequate in terms of marriage material, his sexual purity notwithstanding.

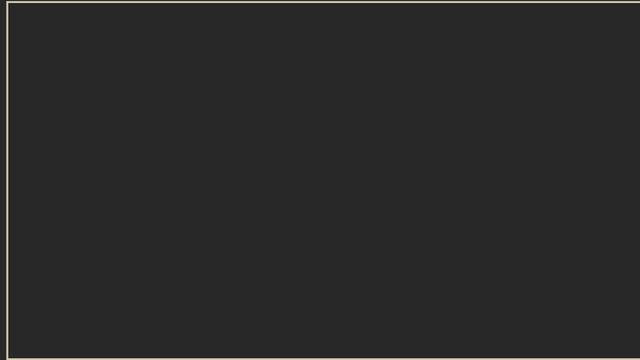
Women complaining about this mythical double-standard, would be the equivalent to men complaining that more marriages should have the women be the providers while the men stay home, keep house and raise the kids.

That suggests the ultimate response to a woman complaining about "a double-standard". "Wow, math IS hard, Barbie!"

Feminist Guidebook 2015

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 31, 2015



[Editor's Note: image could not be located]

The anti-feminist memes are not only growing, but they are showing definite signs of #GamerGate influence. This is a good thing.

Delta Perspective: Don't put up with it

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 31, 2015

There's no excuse for a woman to mock, berate, nag, nitpick, or otherwise shame her husband or boyfriend in if she has any desire to stay in the relationship with the man. Gammas take perpetual abuse from their women, and many Deltas do too.

Put a stop to it your life immediately. If you are married or otherwise in a long term relationship be prepared for a fight when you start to stand up to her. First, clean up your own act and take the lead. If you berate her for no reason stop it. So clean up your social media if need be, and immediately stop being petty for no reason. End the name calling, insults, and passive aggressive behavior. If she's mocked you on social media tell her you want all of it removed. If you are dating or married then this is non-negotiable. If she balks, then explain to her you are now seeking out a new girlfriend who will show you respect. She'll probably do as you ask, but if she doesn't she has contempt for you and good riddance.

If you are married then the stakes are higher and you are in for a fight. Explain to your wife that this is not unacceptable in your household and she is not treating you with respect. Put her on the spot; specifically ask her why she refuses to respect her husband by airing dirty laundry and insulting him in public and private. If she still refuses I have some bad news for you: your marriage is in serious jeopardy and I suggest start getting prepared for a divorce. One of the top signs of an impending divorce is that one or more spouses have contempt for the other. In other words, if she continually insults you in public and private and refuses to apologize for it she has contempt for you and she will soon be gone.

In all likelihood there won't be a divorce or breakup over this issue. Many times it's an escalating problem in which the wife or girlfriend didn't do it

very much at the start of the relationship, but the man just let her get away with more and more until she's critiquing every little thing he does and complains non-stop. What's the best way to stop the fault-finding? If you are in the middle of doing something and she's nitpicking it, stop what you are doing and hand it to her then quietly walk off. The first time will be explosive and then explain to her that if she nitpicks you again in the middle of a project it becomes her responsibility. It will stop overnight. If she airs dirty laundry ask her why she's doing it. If she's insulting you unfairly ask for an apology, even in front of others if she continues the behavior.

The attitude to take is one of firm confidence when making this change and be prepared for her to be shocked, angry, but ultimately happier. What sort of woman does not want to respect the man she is with? Who wants to be known as a nag, or bitchy? Women feel secure when they know that their boyfriends and husbands won't take shit from people, even them.

Delta Perspective: You need a bit of luck

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 03, 2015

Whatever your worldview you can call it luck, fate, or Providence you need at least a little of it in your lifetime. If you talk to any honest, financially successful person they will admit that luck played at least a small role in their success. You can't build that multi-million dollar company if you get hit by an out of control bus on the way to your first office.

It's easy to be fooled by fortune and attribute it to your success. This happens all of the time with stock pickers who think they have a brilliant technique for picking stocks until they don't, and end up broke. The a good example to take a room full of people and have them start to flip coins and almost inevitably someone will go on a long streak of only one side coming up. They aren't a superior coin flipper and if they went around claiming how good they are after their streak nobody would take them seriously.

How does this apply to Game? You'll need a bit of luck. That's all there is to it and the thought of that can be a tough pill to swallow, but once you come to terms with it you can focus on the things you can control. You can't control that the hot girl you hit it off with phone's battery went dead while you tried to call her and it never went through. She never got the call, and you thought she wasn't really interested. What you can control is putting yourself in position so that the next time a girl comes along you like you have another opportunity.

This means improving yourself to coin the NFL cliché "to make the most of your opportunities." It's a throwaway line now, but true. Increase your game, hitting the gym when you really don't want to go, and don't give up when you hit a tough spot. You'll spend 90%+ of your time just

preparing, but once properly prepared that 10% of luck that factors in suddenly pays off. If you don't shave, wear wrinkled clothes, and put on 15 pounds because you were upset that she didn't call you back and then bump in to her again, then what? Be ready, because eventually the coin will flip heads up a few times in a row and you want to be prepared.

Anti-male blacklist

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 06, 2015

It's an excellent idea to start keeping [lists of SJW thought police](#) and publicizing those lists:

This is a list of approximately 375 individuals who signed up to be a part of an organized defamation and censor campaign to block the entry of Roosh V into Canada and also to cancel his Montreal speaking event, all because they don't agree with him giving advice and information to heterosexual men. These extremists have decided that they have the moral authority to decide for 35 million Canadians on what type of speech and expression can be heard by distorting Roosh's work and using the corrupt Quebec media to spread their lies.... Their names will remain here for the permanent record.

Being a free-speech libertarian, I certainly would not want to work with any of these extremist thought police in the future. Nor would any sensible organization that doesn't wish to be thought-policed.

Name them. Shame them. Expose them.

Delta Perspective: Get to work

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 07, 2015

The other day a commenter on Vox Popoli asked, *“I know a lot of what millennials were taught is bullsh*t. I wanna know how to fix it. What do we do?”* This answer is geared towards millennials, but is applicable to any man who is just drifting.

Overwhelmingly the response to the question was, “Get to work”. I completely agree. I understand that things are tough in the job market, I know people want people with experience, I understand that life is not fair. Get. To. Work.

Millennials were screwed by their own parents by not telling them it is a bad idea to take on thousands in student loan debt, and indirectly by the economy crashing in 2008 when so many were just seriously entering the work force. Now that that’s out of the way the only way to fix this mess is for you to go to work and make money. Many Millennials are approaching 30 and have no goals, no career plan, and no future besides drifting around.

How do you do it? Show up to work on time and you’ll do better than most of your peers. Stop complaining all of the time about work, and how you are underpaid and need to be promoted. Don’t look for ways to take off or constantly ask off from work. Be willing to at least try to learn everything even if you fail at it. Above all, stop acting like a spoiled teenager who needs to be coddled, hand-held, and carefully caressed throughout your workday or you will have a temper tantrum on the carpet. You are valuable to a company so long as you help them reach their financial goals, not because you are a special, creative snowflake.

How do you get a job, or a better job? In today’s economy there are two

ways: 1) you have to show that you can produce revenue for the company, 2) you have to show that you can save the company more money by hiring you than the next person. You need to make this clear on your resume and any interview you have. Then at the interview you need to have a 60 day plan to show you actually thought about what you are going to do. Granted, this doesn't apply for low paying retail jobs and the like, but if you want one of those jobs which might turn into a career or you can retire on the income if you do it right, it applies.

I still can't find any good work, what am I going to do? Move. Look at a place where you can make money which in the USA are a few states which are doing well. Since you are in your 20s and likely don't have wife and kids moving won't be too bad. Strike out and make a new life for yourself. You'll make new friends and have new adventures. Don't want to move? Then look for the most hated jobs with the highest pay you can find.

So many things you think you will be doing when you are young you won't be doing when you are older in regards to career and work. Nobody when young says, "I want to go to work at 5:00 AM in the bitter cold, work on welding pipes for 8-10 hours and then collapse back in bed in exhaustion, not get to go out with my friends again." Everyone wants to be a doctor, lawyer, or something "creative". Ever thought about why those guys who will do those shitty jobs get paid more than the worker at Best Buy, or the guy who makes them coffee every morning as he's commuting to work?

There's no way to sugarcoat this about it being easy. It isn't. It's really hard, exhausting at times and can be extremely stressful as well. But if you can find good work and stick it out for a while it will get easier. At the very least you will pay off your debts, get to save money and then move on to something else better when the opportunity arises, but if you just drift around and complain nothing will get better. You want a girlfriend, you want a nicer car, you want a better place to live? Get to work and

earn it.

One final word on this. When I was younger I actually took this advice above and worked my ass off in terrible shifts and some pretty awful jobs with terrible bosses. The one thing I didn't do well is take care of myself. I didn't get enough sleep, good food, or exercise and eventually I paid for it. You can't go down this path and not take care of yourself. After working a 10-12 hours shift and you are dog tired going out with your friends for a beer rather than catching up on sleep and taking it easy will eventually cause you to physically break down. The good news is that in your 20s you can work 50 hour work weeks without much trouble and put in the occasional 60 hour week so long as you get rest. So take care of yourself, but get to work.

The unimaginable consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 07, 2015

And yet, **they come to pass** whether they are foreseen or not:

At 31, my circle of friends ranges from those in their early 20s to early 40s; people I've known since nursery, from work or met out and about. A few are married. Many are single and want a relationship. Most are in a relationship but don't want to get married. Several have babies and have no intention of leaving their partner, but have no desire to get hitched, either.

*It's a fact our mothers can't fathom. Even mine, a staunch feminist who pushed me to get a degree over a boyfriend, still worries about my future security because although her generation had Gloria Steinem as a role model, getting married was still *The Norm*.*

In other words, her daughter is doing what was expected of her, and now her staunch feminist mother is beginning to realize that she may have inadvertently ended her line by indoctrinating her daughter. Oopsy!

Chloe, 24, says, "I usually end it with a guy when he gets too serious, but I also think it's down to the individual and if the right guy came along, that could all change. As for marriage and babies, that couldn't be further from my mind."

And they wonder why the players play? That's the treatment that women like Chloe merit.

A hero for men

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 09, 2015



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

You may not like Roosh. You may not approve of him. You may not agree with him about much. But the next time you bite your tongue because you are afraid of saying something that a woman or an SJW might look at you funny for saying, or perhaps even confront you and call you a name, remember that this is a man who was denounced, falsely accused, publicly unwelcomed by the mayor of Montreal, protested, and physically attacked, and he still stood up and spoke for his beliefs concerning the interests of men.

Before you dismiss Roosh for one reason or another, ask yourself 'what am *I* doing? Why is evil not objecting to *my* presence? Why are the SJWs not seeking to silence and discredit *me*?'

Roosh is so dangerous to the SJW cause, and is so effective in exploding their attempts to control the very thoughts and behavior of men, that they actually tried to play the "we'll totally be your friend if only you'll denounce him" game with *me*!

That should be sufficient to convince anyone who supports freedom of speech and freedom of thought to stand up for the man, regardless of any reservations you might have about pickup artistry or neomascularity. After all, he's standing up for you.

Delta Perspective: Don't interrupt

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 10, 2015

A clear sign of being a Gamma is constantly interrupting people when they are speaking. Gammas think they always have so many special, unique and important words to say that the person talking should feel privileged to be interrupted to listen to their wisdom. Instead Gammas have nothing important to say at all and instead they simply relate barely relevant anecdotes about themselves which nobody cares about.

When someone is telling you something give them the opportunity to finish their thought and get to the point. If they fail then it is fine to coax them on a little if they are having trouble focusing, but it isn't a time to relate something you want to say. Try to ask questions to clarify things if they are unclear.

Stop the snark when others are talking as well. If they are making a fool of themselves you don't have to be the one to point it out as everyone will see it as well. If they aren't making a fool of themselves, then being snarky in the middle of it is disrespectful and petty. I don't know how many times I've heard Gammas make wisecracks when another man is speaking, particularly important men. It's a Gamma's way of trying to tear down the other man with their typical cowardice and skirting along the edge of the issue.

There is a time to interrupt though, and that's when someone is droning on and wasting your time. The best way to deal with it is to simply leave if at all possible. Don't be melodramatic about it, instead just excuse yourself between breaths and interrupt them if you have to and explain you have to get going. Then turn around and simply walk off. There are of course times this can't work. Sometimes you are forced to listen to people due to circumstance, but if you don't have to waste your time then leave.

This doesn't apply to your wife or girlfriend though. You can't walk out of the room every time the story gets a little long and that is a whole other discussion outside the scope of this post.

Use good judgment on all of this of course and there are no hard rules about it, but the point is to try to be a good listener when it's applicable, and don't allow people to waste your time if you can avoid it.

Barbie doesn't like math

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 10, 2015

A study indicates that it's not male oppression [keeping women out of STEM](#):

A new study into causes of the scarcity of women in technical and scientific fields says that it is not discrimination by men in the field keeping the ladies away. Nor is it a repugnance felt by women for possibly dishevelled or unhygienic male nerds.

No, the reason that young women don't train in Science, Technology, Engineering and Maths (STEM) areas - and thus, don't find themselves with jobs at tech companies, in IT etc - is quite simply that they mostly don't know enough maths to do those courses.

"It is all about the mathematical content of the field. Girls not taking math coursework early on in middle school and high school are set on a different college trajectory than boys," says economics prof Donna Ginther.

Ginther and a colleague, Shulamit Kahn, examined statistics on young women's maths qualifications and mathematical requirements for college courses in America. Put simply, they found that absence of women studying a given course can be accounted for simply by the fact that most young women don't know much maths.

It's also why they don't write hard science fiction. As I pointed out ten years ago.

Post-divorce reality

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 11, 2015

A women who blew up her own marriage belatedly discovers that her husband isn't [as unattractive to other women](#) as he was to her:

Every time I have told someone about the divorce, all I hear is, "He will move on before you. The men always do." Or, "Oh the men need someone so he'll marry again before you do." Or, "Well you know...men get over these things quickly. The women stay alone."

I felt rattled by these words because based on every stranger, coworker and friend, women suffer through loneliness and men find happiness instantaneously. It was the fiftieth time in my life that I wished for a penis.

'Why is this?' I asked, angry at my supposed lot--the lot of the lonely woman.

And it wasn't just the lot of the lonely woman I had just received but the lot of amicable divorce turned sad, according to random psychics, I mean, strangers, coworkers, and friends.

"Wait til he finds a girlfriend. Oh that will be so hard on you."

Doomed. Doomed before we even stand in front of a judge and agree to be divorced.

I said no way. I said I would be OK. I could handle a girlfriend--least from a decent distance. There was no way I could crumble. I had this.

Of course, then I heard about him dating.

The words. When I knew, I felt as if someone had put a shotgun to my gut. That night I cried for most of the night. In fact, I am pretty sure I have just been random waterworks as if I were a pregnant lady ever since. If you aren't sure if it's me, see if the woman is crying. If yes, chances are it's me.

Everyone was right. He moved on first--I mean, I guess in terms of dating, more successfully. I have not dated successfully. It's not because I don't want to, but mostly because I hate online dating and let's face it: as a single mom in her late thirties with all married friends and who works all the time, when am I going to meet anyone else otherwise? And the few men I have lightly interacted with were not people that were on my same playing field. All in all, it's been a barren period.

I always find it remarkable how few women are capable of learning from the example of others when it comes to age, sex, and sexual market value. But I guess that makes sense; no one who regards himself as a special snowflake is ever going to be capable of grasping the simple concept that there, but for the grace of God, go I.

The cat has escaped the bag

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 12, 2015



Whenever you hear a feminist babbling about equality, keep in mind that she has the picture on the right in mind. Equality is a ridiculous concept anyhow, it does not exist in any material, legal, or spiritual sense, and it is not even a coherent abstract ideal.

There is no such thing as equality, and those who claim to believe in equality are absolutely and unequivocally evil.

Age ain't nothing but a number

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 13, 2015



You're probably never going to be this cool. Deal with it. He's old and bald and twice-divorced. What's your excuse?

"The 75-year-old star is married to musician Sunny Ozell, who is 39 years his junior."

Delta Perspective: Don't put up with it (part 2)

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 14, 2015

Student in Blue asked: "Delta Man, do you consider this post to be applicable to female coworkers as well? If not, why not?"

Yes. It is because you shouldn't take crap from anyone as a general rule. Let me get two things out of the way first. Please be advised that none of this is legal advice.

First, I'm answering as a Delta, not an Alpha. Second, there are extreme cases where you might have to take verbal abuse for a short period (like you lose insurance if you are let go and your child has a serious illness) and in that instance you are sacrificing yourself for a greater good. Don't let this second be an excuse though and always, always, document abuse.

That being said this is a large and complicated subject but here's my opinion:

If it is a "friendly" shit test or you feel confident with some game you can respond in kind. I can't advise you when this is a good idea because every situation is unique. I'm not talking about belittling, spiteful abuse here, I'm referring to a small put down as she's gauging if you are strong enough for her. I've responded in kind more than once in this situation and it's always gone well for me, but I pick and choose them carefully. What I've found is that once word gets around the workplace you don't take shit from anyone, then the women who are prone to verbal abuse will simply turn their attentions elsewhere and also have respect for you.

If it is seriously abusive and especially from a superior you need to confront her after the first instance and stand up for yourself. You need to

make it clear that you don't appreciate it and it makes for a hostile work environment. If it doesn't stop then first thing to do is to very carefully read your company's HR policy on harassment. You need to know it as well as the company's lawyer and be able to recite it on notice. Second, you need to detail every instance thoroughly right after it happens. Send an email to yourself with time, date, and witnesses present. What you are doing is building a case which the HR department would be derelict in their duty to ignore.

You might be in for a nasty fight, but thorough documentation is extremely powerful in these situations and it's been my experience bullies do not document their actions at all and don't like it when other people do. At this point I'm going to request anyone reading this post with greater experience than I have to go ahead and offer some advice here. I don't want to lead anyone down the wrong path, but regardless you shouldn't take abuse from anyone if you can avoid it.

Toronto... complete!

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 17, 2015



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

Welcome to America

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 18, 2015



Now that's a good deed for the day. And, of course, a sad testimony to the reality of Game.

Donald Trump: The Art of the Neg

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 19, 2015

You know a man is a mega alpha when a single casual neg directed in an offhand manner at a former supermodel results in two videos and multiple public statements as the woman [desperately tries to qualify herself to him](#).

Heidi Klum has launched a second attack on Donald Trump for his comments about her, saying he is 'putting a number on' women during his presidential campaign.

The supermodel and mother-of-four became the latest female target of the property tycoon's run for the White House at the weekend, when he said that she was 'no longer a 10'.

Klum told Access Hollywood on Tuesday night: 'Personally, I have no idea what I have to do with the election.'

She had initially made light of his comments with a humorous video on Monday but was visibly angry when she spoke out for a second time. She said: 'But really, the whole entire situation about women is not really funny, you know to put a number on a woman, especially women. We juggle so many things and I feel that, you know, women who support their families, who have children, who make their lunches, drive them all over the place, work at the same time, I mean, we do so many things, so in my book, every woman is a 10.'

The sheer incoherence of Klum's remarks underline the degree to which Trump's dismissive remark rattled her. That, gentlemen, is how it is done. Identify the insecurity and casually press. You know you've hit the nerve when their reaction spans *days*.

The alpha does not qualify himself to women, ever. He expects women to qualify themselves to him.

Delta Perspective: Dating and Courtship

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 21, 2015

One of the most pernicious lies about relationships is “Don’t date anyone you wouldn’t marry because you might marry them.” Some women love it because they feel like they are in control because they imagine every man who asks them out is interested in marrying them and they get to pick them like a condiment. Gammas love it because it makes them feel like they are defending the honor of women in some vague, misguided sense.

In reality this statement doesn’t even pass the smell test. How can you know you want to marry someone before you date them? Furthermore it starts with the assumption that all dating is actually courtship. The third problem is that it assumes that a person has no control over their romantic inclinations.

If you aren’t interested in marriage then dating is just fine. You get to know a woman, experience some good times together and learn about relationships. Like I’ve said before just be honest about when asked. Your response doesn’t have to be detailed or philosophical at all, just “I’m just looking to meet some people right now.” That’s it. The girl you are dating does not have a right to know all of your motivations, private thoughts, and goals. She’s not your wife and certain knowledge about a man is a privilege for marriage. Guess what? There are a whole lot of women who aren’t interested in marriage either.

When it comes to courting, which I define as looking for and actively pursuing women to marry and procreate with then your mindset has to change. Your list of desirable attributes will change, along with what the woman gets to know about you once you start courting. I don’t even think it’s a bad idea to include in your online dating profile something about that

you are looking a more serious relationship.

The most important thing is to have a goal in mind and you just aren't "dating to see what happens". That's where men get into trouble because your emotions might just get the best of you. You are either dating or looking to get married, pick one and stick to it and you'll have more success.

Game: the supporting evidence

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 21, 2015

At this point, it's hardly necessary, but this should suffice to prove, once more, that [men don't give a damn](#) about their prospective mate's earning potential:

She may be dating £100,000-a-week Manchester United star Morgan Schneiderlin. But 21-year-old Camille Sold is happy to go out and earn her own crust - making £10-an-hour as a shop girl at an Adidas store in Manchester city centre.

The management and marketing student from Strasbourg, who began dating her countryman earlier this year, was pictured at work wearing a United shirt with his squad number 28 and her first name.

She earns £15,000-a-year working on the tills and the shopfloor of the store, whereas the midfielder, 25, pockets more than £5million, according to The Sun.

And yet, they are more or less equals, because he is wealthy and she is slender and attractive.

Diversity harms share values

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 23, 2015

It's no wonder feminists and SJWs hate science. All it does is [deliver bad news](#):

This paper examines the relationship between board diversity and firm performance. Using 14 years of panel data on U.S. firms, we show that increasing gender diversity has no impact on objective measures of firm performance, but does result in a systematic decrease in the firm's market value. We explain this finding by suggesting that the decision to appoint female directors will alter the market's perception of the appointing firm. In a second panel study, we show that firms perceived to be committed to diversity similarly suffer a decrease in firm value. Finally, we show through an experiment that female board appointments are taken as a signal that the firm is motivated by social performance goals, to the detriment of pure profit maximization.

In the forthcoming SJWS ALWAYS LIE, I explain this as the inevitable Impossibility of Social Justice Convergence. Which means, to put it simply, is that any organization which is invaded by SJWs and directed towards social justice goals loses its ability to perform its primary function as a direct consequence of its new SJW-imposed priorities.

Male complaints don't count

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 24, 2015

Not only are they false, but they only go to prove [what pathetic man-babies they are](#), or so insists a male media feminist:

I can't help thinking, though, that most men who boast of possessive wives are speaking wishfully. "She won't let me out of her sight," says one chap I know of his wife. I've met her – she clearly cannot wait for a night to her self.

In other cases, there's reverse psychology going on. I'm sure that one particular chap that I know keeps saying his wife is dictator behind closed doors in the hope that his words may eventually push her to become the most laissez-faire lady to ever live. Good luck with that one, pal.

So keep an eye and an ear out for these wife-slanderers, they really are great cinema. And although they exaggerate their servility, the fact that they're considering the feelings of their wives, and taking seriously the responsibilities of fatherhood, can only be a good thing.

It might be more gallant, though, if in time they could express that without it being at the expense of their women who are, I'm sure, very rarely the hissing autocrats that their husbands speak of.

Remember, if a man says anything negative about a woman, it is evidence of his personal deficiencies. If a woman says anything negative about a man, it is not only Gospel truth, but you should probably call the police and have him arrested, just to be safe.

Anyhow, men who whine about their wife being "the boss" are mostly gammas and low deltas. The only time a man takes orders is if you are a) at work, b) joining the priesthood, or c) in the Army.

Not born that way

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 25, 2015

Unless, of course, you count being [born ugly and female](#):

According to new research presented to the American Sociological Association this week, female sexuality is more likely to be influenced by a woman's surroundings and romantic opportunities than is the case with men.

The study's author, Elizabeth Aura McClintock, assistant professor of sociology at the University of Notre Dame in Indiana, said "This indicates that women's sexuality may be more flexible and adaptive than men's".

The study tracked 5,018 women and 4,191 men as they progressed from adolescence to young adulthood and asked them to identify as 100 per cent heterosexual, mostly heterosexual, bisexual, mostly homosexual, or 100 percent homosexual at four different stages of their life. Dr McClintock insists she does not believe same sex relationships are considered 'less than' heterosexual ones- just that sexual identity is not fixed

Dr McClintock said certain factors such as greater education, physical attractiveness and delaying childbirth until later in life made women more likely to report being completely heterosexual because they received more romantic attention from men.

It builds on previous research that suggested women are more likely to report being bisexual and were more likely to change their sexual identity in later life.

It worked for geography

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2015

This should totally work.



Delta Perspective: Being in demand

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Aug 28, 2015

There's no way around the fact that there are more women than men graduating college, and college educated women want college educated men. The current ratio is four women graduate for every three men.

Women aren't looking for college educated men because the diplomas look nice in the frames above the couch, no the degree theoretically says the man has some intelligence and more importantly can earn an income. As we are rapidly finding out neither one of these things are true, but the myth is alive and well today. What's important to take out of this is that men who can be breadwinners are still in high demand.

If you are single and wondering how you can improve your odds with women here's the starting point:

1. Have some sort of regular job, preferably a career which earns you at least a middle class income.
2. Get to a healthy weight.
3. Don't be a Gamma.

You don't have to be the wealthy, tall, bodybuilder Alpha for women interested in you. Having six pack abs and a lot of game will certainly help, but it isn't necessary. There is a crisis in relationships and sex in the Western world today, but there are millions and I mean millions of women who will still love and appreciate a regular guy who can manage to accomplish the above three things. If you aren't having any success look

at the above list and figure out how to meet the minimal requirements.

If you improve beyond the above minimum then it allows you to have a larger pool of women who will be interested in you and that can mean more success, but if you go below this the pool is almost non-existent.

The outrageous idea of female agency

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 31, 2015

Chrissie Hynde is the latest [feminist punching bag](#):

Chrissie Hynde has committed the ultimate sin for a former feminist icon: she has offended the Sisterhood. The Pretenders singer, whose sultry looks graced a million teenagers' bedroom walls in the 1980s, has perpetrated the terrible crime of speaking her mind about rape and sexual assault.

For that she must now pay the price and be cast out of the Sisterhood.

The exact details of her transgression have been angrily spelt out by professional feminists who lined up to attack Miss Hynde for daring to talk about her own personal experience of sexual violence.

So what did the 63-year-old say that was so wrong?

Miss Hynde said that she took "full responsibility" for being sexually assaulted by an Ohio biker gang when she was 21, while she was drunk, high on drugs and had chosen to get on the back of a gang member's motorcycle.

She then compounded her sin by saying that women who dress provocatively while walking down the street while drunk were also to blame if they were attacked. "If I'm walking around in my underwear and I'm drunk? Who else's fault can it be?" she said. "You know if you don't want to entice a rapist, don't wear high heels so you can't run from him."

Interesting, is it not, that feminists won't even hesitate to go after a rape victim who dares to defy their Narrative. Keep that in mind in the unlikely event you ever find yourself inclined to show them any mercy.

A dagger in the heart of gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 01, 2015

You know all that white-knighting and respecting and by-standing and everything that you do? Yeah, girls [aren't attracted to that](#):

Natalie Amyot says she is pregnant to a man she met in Australia. She spent her last night in Mooloolaba with a 'really cute' guy. Six weeks later she found out she was pregnant but had lost her phone. She has posted on Facebook and Youtube to try and track him down.

Also, if you're a man on the hunt, look for girls on their first and last nights of a holiday or work travel. Those are the two nights that their anti-slut defenses are essentially shut off.

Look, I don't make the rules of attraction, I simply observe them.

Delta Man: Things which are hidden

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 04, 2015

Unless you've been living on another planet this last month you'll have read or heard about the Ashley Maddison hack and the fallout. Everyone from government officials to pastors and theologians have been caught up in it causing ruined reputations, marriages, and causing grief.

I'm not going to moralize you on how adultery is wrong as I am confident that most people already think it is wrong, but the take away here is that what you do in secret has a possibility of one day being exposed and causing a lot of damage. I'm not speaking of privacy here like bank account numbers or legitimate business which need to remain secret to avoid theft or unwanted intrusions. These are the dark things you do you and try to keep hidden from your family and friends as you'd be embarrassed if they were found out. The easy one is the porn collection you might have stashed, but what about other activities? Petty theft, trolling on sites under various names, inappropriate communication with women if you are in a LTR or married, spending family money on things and not being open about it, shady business dealings, and the list goes on. The true test of character is not what a man does when others see him, but what he does when no one sees him.

So what's the antidote? In the immortal words of The Humungus: "Just walk away." Close the accounts, dump the stash, clean up the finances, stop the communications; walk out of the dark and into the light. It won't be easy because the dark is fun, it's pleasurable, which is why we do it, but if you want to be a better man you need to do your best to avoid the dark.

This pertains directly to Game because regardless of modern notions of relationships women still follow their men's lead. If you are a crook, she'll be inclined to be one too. If you have secrets she may not know what you are keeping secret, but she'll soon sense you have one and have some of her own. It's not like she won't have a choice, but she will clearly be influenced by your actions. I hear a lot of complaints on this site and others about the low moral character of modern women and I can't argue that fact, but how can you expect them to be virtuous if you are not? Is the solution to evil to repay it with more evil? I can't say that having high moral character will get you a date on Saturday night, but it won't stop you either, and you'll have the benefit of being authentic and not living in fear of what people might find out about you.

I realize this post is being given from a soap box, but if you clean up your act you'll probably thank me one day when the light unexpectedly shines on you.

Social Justice Convergence at Vanderbilt

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 05, 2015

Between this and the Xe, Xir, Xim nonsense at UT, there is increasingly little reason [for men to go to university](#):

Vanderbilt University's Women's Center will be hosting a week-long event dedicated to lecturing men about what it means to have "healthy masculinity."

The "Healthy Masculinities Week" is sponsored by Vanderbilt's Margaret Cuninggim Women's Center, which claims to be devoted to "Celebrating Women" while "Empowering All."

The mission of the Women's Center is to affirm a "space for all members of the Vanderbilt community that acknowledges and actively resists sexism, racism, homophobia, and all forms of oppression while advocating for positive social change."

The "core values" of the Women's Center includes the idea that, "progress toward gender equality calls all of us to be champions for change" while simultaneously claiming to "celebrate the unique differences among all persons and work to build community in diversity."

"Healthy Masculinities Week" hopes to encourage men to "[e]xplore healthy masculinity through various lenses," such as "American society, the gay and bisexual community, fraternities, and more."

The first event as part of the "Healthy Masculinities Week" is called, "The Macho Paradox: Why some men hurt and how all men can help." The title is a reference to a book by Jackson Katz,

who is a self-proclaimed “anti-sexist activist” and the speaker for the event.

The full title for Katz’s book is, “The Macho Paradox: Why Some Men Hurt Women and How All Men Can Help.” It is unclear why the word “Women” was removed from Vanderbilt’s event listing.

Sure, because who is better to tell men what is, and what is not, healthy masculinity than a bunch of men-hating feminist SJWs.

Branding the cows

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 07, 2015

It's intriguing to see that white Americans are more upset about slavery 150 years ago and tattooed numbers 60 years ago than [the combination of them](#) in America's vibrant communities today:

The return of slave-branding: Modern-day sex traffickers are bringing back vile practice as girls tell how they are forced to get a tattoo of their pimp's name or insignia to mark them out as his 'property' Almost all sex traffickers in America now brand their slaves with tattoos.

Crowns, bags of money and pimps' initials are common, police say. Some of the women are even branded with a unique bar code to show who 'owns' them

Just below her collar bone, beneath a bauble necklace, 17-year-old Adriana has a name delicately tattooed in swirly handwriting. It is the name of her owner. At the age of just 14, she was branded by a man named Cream who promised her everything in exchange for 'doing some work'. Beyond the physical abuse and emotional torment, this permanent scar acts as a daily reminder for thousands of women of violence, fear and oppression at the hands of tyrannical pimps.

Police forces have come to recognize certain 'marks' that distinguish victims of the slave trade. Often, a girl will bear a crown with their captor's initials. Dollar signs and bags of money are also common. In many cases the women will have a name tattooed across their body in numerous places - above their groin, down their arm and on her neck. Some are even branded with a unique 'bar code'.

That much-mocked '50s white bread America is looking pretty damned good these days.

Boys will be boys

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2015

Masculinity is not a social construct:

Several years ago, a nice family came over our house. It was partly for a social call, and partly to see if our family would do well as a daycare for their two kids when the mom went back to work. The girl was about four, and the boy was about six.

As we adults chatted, the kids explored the house. At the far end of the living room were the toys, including a tidy bucket full of weapons belonging to our sons and daughters. There were bows and arrows, swords of all kinds, scimitars, light sabers, pistols, slingshots, rifles, daggers, and machine guns. I watched a little nervously, because I knew this mom leaned progressive, and was raising her kids to be non-violent.

Her little girl immediately found a baby doll, sat down, and put the doll to bed. The little boy scuttled over to the weapons, and before I could say more than, “Um—” he had grabbed two swords and swung them, with a natural expertise, in a gleeful arc over his head.

“HAHH!” he shouted, and held that pose for a moment, swords raised. Eyes on fire, happiest boy in the world.

I slewed my eyes over to his parents, not sure what I would see. Horror? Disgust? Outrage? Dismay?

They both looked . . . immensely relieved. “Well, there goes that,” said the dad, apparently referring to the no-weapons policy they’d followed strictly for the last six years. I tried to apologize, but they

both said, "No, no, it's fine." And it was fine. There was no tension in the room. Their son had hands made to hold weapons, and now he had some.

I wasn't surprised to see the boy taking so naturally to swordplay, but I was fascinated to see his parents taking so naturally to the rules of our house, which were so different from the rules in their own home. Once their son's unsullied hands first made contact with the weapons of war, the whole family relaxed into that reality immediately.

Parents can play all the mind games they like, but except for the gammas-by-nature, most boys will eventually find their way to some modicum of masculinity. And even the gammas, by virtue of their snarky sniping, clearly have some notion that they are missing something.

The power of Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 09, 2015

This shouldn't surprise anyone:

In terms of demographics, Trump's supporters are a bit older, less educated and earn less than the average Republican. Slightly over half are women. About half are between 45 and 64 years of age, with another 34 percent over 65 years old and less than 2 percent younger than 30. One half of his voters have a high school education or less, compared to 19 percent with a college or post-graduate degree. Slightly over a third of his supporters earn less than \$50,000 per year, while 11 percent earn over \$100,000 per year. Definitely not country club Republicans, but not terribly unusual either.

Of course, it's more than the Alpha. It's also the security issue. Women are finally beginning to feel threatened by the mass migrations.

Civilizational regression

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 10, 2015

First it's clothes. **Then tattoos.** Then piercings. Eventually, we'll have done with the clothes altogether.

I'm not sure what the current trend for tattoos (and it has been cyclical since at least the time of King Harold II – the oaf with 'England and Edith' over his heart who lost the Battle of Hastings) goes to prove in a modern post-industrial society other than the fact that the people who choose to decorate themselves in such a fashion are just the latest prima facie examples of the regression of humankind and feel unable to embrace modes of communication such as words and/or actions. A tattoo is, kind of like (to drop into their argot for a second) Twitter and Facebook but forever innit... like.

The vast majority of the ovine multitude who shuffle past the bookies and Greggs to get to high street tattoo parlour and ask for 'Something in Chinese or Japanese that says peace or whatever' or 'a portrait of my bird from this picture of her with her ex but can you leave him out?' can justifiably be called vulnerable victims - but graduates, professional people and heiresses have no excuses.

Those who pay the tattoo artist du jour 750x the going rate to dab something discreet below their ankle, or who consider themselves profound and somehow superior to the common herd by having a quotation they could not be bothered to memorise on their back, are, with apologies to Oscar Wilde, merely the unspeakable in pursuit of the indelible.

To sport a tattoo, particularly a visible one, is to declare oneself on the side of the pagans and barbarians. It is, after all, an intrinsically short-sighted action.

Monsters without conscience

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 11, 2015

Needless to say, any woman who has had an abortion **is right out** as far as relationships are concerned. If she doesn't regret murdering her own child, you can be certain that she won't regret blowing up her marriage at any point either:

Despite the concern for what the pope calls an “agonizing and painful decision,” research shows that a vast majority of women who terminate pregnancies in the United States don’t actually feel bad about it. In surveys, nearly all say it was the right thing to do, and positive feelings of relief or happiness outweigh negative feelings of regret or guilt for more than nine in 10 women, even years after the procedure.

Don't get me wrong. Not all women are monsters without conscience. But 90 percent of those who have had abortions are.

Delta Man: Generations

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 11, 2015

There's no doubt about it, society is going through a radical change being driven by the sexual revolution. It's destructive to the very fabric of our society and destroys health, families, marriages, and children.

So what to do?

You must change your thinking to generations. I'm assuming that whomever you are reading this feel like you have something positive to contribute to society and that your ideas are important however small. Think back at how you got here and you might know a story or two about the terrible hardships your family line went through to get you to where you are today. My own family left a small country in Europe over 100 years ago and lived in poverty in the United States for a generation. My grandmother almost died when she was baby and if she had, well I wouldn't be writing this.

Perhaps you don't know a specific story about your family, but I guarantee you that your family tree was down to a few weak branches at some point over the last thousand years. Mothers dying in childbirth, fathers dying of diseases and war, your distant relatives living in poverty and starvation, but yet here you are today. Some were scoundrels and some were saints but they are all part of your family tree. They gave it all so you could be here reading this.

But if you care about restoring Western Civilization, or at least salvaging what can be held on to then checking out isn't helping and pessimism is worse. If you decide to never have children, never date another woman, never to contribute, that's your right, but if you choose to give up your family tree only because there are too many women of low moral

character running around for your taste I think you are betraying thousands of years of work it took to get you here.

I realize it's bad and it's getting worse, but nothing good in life is ever easy. Even if you find a good woman and have children the battle for them will take place for their rest of your life and you might lose one to the culture at large. Sometimes the weeds choke out the plants as they grow, but does that mean one quits? I won't and my ancestors didn't either.

You don't have to get married and have children to help either though that is the largest contribution you can make. You can support those who do, or save your money to leave a legacy to good organizations which fight the good fight.

If you decide that it ends with you then at least do it quietly and don't discourage those who continue to fight even if you don't want to lift a finger to help. Don't shoot the guys in the back who are trying their best to save what they can, raise families, and to teach traditional religion and values. Don't tell them all of the ways they will fail, their wives are all adulterers, their daughters will all be sluts, and their sons will be weak men who lick the boots of feminists. Those things might happen, but why trumpet the tragedies? Instead give them a quiet nod of respect for being fighters and then go about your pleasures until your time ends or you change your mind. This is the long war, one of civilization against barbarism.

Can't face competition

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 15, 2015

Feminists are responding precisely as expected [to sex robots](#):

A campaign has been launched to try and ban the development of ultra-realistic sex robots.

Using sophisticated robotics to develop realistic human dolls capable of performing sex acts is "very disturbing indeed," said campaign leader Dr Kathleen Richardson. Dr Richardson believes humanoid sex robots reinforce traditional and damaging stereotypes of women.

More likely she's upset at the looming end of female influence over men. This isn't to say sex robots will have a positive effect on human society, indeed, those societies that don't ban them may well find themselves failing.

The Potemkin Marines

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 17, 2015

The USMC's top-ranked sergeant [takes the Secretary of the Navy to task](#):

In response to the Secretary of the Navy Ray Mabus saying the Marine Corps should've chosen better females for the infantry integration experiment, Sergeant Major Justin LeHew stated:

"...This was as stacked as a unit could get with the best Marines to give it a 100 percent success rate as we possibly could. End result? The best women in the GCEITF as a group in regard to infantry operations were equal or below in most all cases to the lowest 5 percent of men as a group in this test study.

They are slower on all accounts in almost every technical and tactical aspect and physically weaker in every aspect across the range of military operations. SECNAV has stated that he has made his mind up even before the release of these results and that the USMC test unit will not change his mind on anything."

The inclusion of women is never about anything but the inclusion of women. No matter what excuses and justifications are provided.

Delta Man: Rise of the bots

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 18, 2015

Retrenched asked “If sexbots ever become available it will be interesting to see how they affect the average delta guys...?”

You can't answer that question meaningfully by isolating the sexbots (and VR) from the culture at large. They are ultimately an extension of the sexual revolution and pornography in a new more powerful form. Our culture is pornographic at a low level all of the time. We see it on the magazines in the checkout line, advertising, and nearly every show with the “base line” moving upward every year. Sexbots and VR will be incorporated into society and be accepted at by many people as other sexual toys and pornography are accepted now.

So I'd suspect that Deltas will make use of them, but to a lesser degree than Gammas and Omegas, with the highest use being Gammas. The wide spread use of them will likely create even more Gammas as actually meeting and copulating with a real, live, woman is a powerful incentive to leave Gammahood. Once this incentive is removed there will be little motivation to ever leave the house to actually meet a woman.

I think VR has a much greater chance of acceptance and be more of a temptation as one will be able to upgrade the system much easier and change out the women at will rather than a large, expensive, robot-doll to replace and maintain. The most expensive systems will probably incorporate both to some degree until fully automated robots are affordable. I'm sure there are people already working on some sort of VR and device combination right now, if it doesn't already exist. (I have no interesting in googling that.)

So what does this mean for Game, and even society at large? Gammas who can afford it will completely check out of dating, probably permanently, never reproduce, socialize outside of their male friends, and bother with women at all. The precedent is already there with the herbivores in Japan, and hundreds of thousands of single men currently spend their weekends in games, watching sports, and porn. Single Deltas who struggle with women will probably use VR/bots like they do porn now, which isn't healthy and doesn't help them any.

This will have a deleterious effect on women as well, and millions who currently getting some attention from men will suddenly get little to no attention at all. There will be a lot of outrage and moves to ban the bots will be made, but it won't work. The demand for them will be too high. Don't think men will be alone in using them, especially VR, as 1/3 of all porn viewers right now are women. I suspect there will be a variant for them. I suppose with some dark humor I can chuckle at the thought of all of the porn stars who will be out of work as the 3D models and bots will take their place.

The outcome of this will be lonely people unable to make real connections with other human beings while spending their lives in childless self absorption. Push back will come from devout, traditional Christians and other religious groups, but it's a grim future of millions of people living sitting in a darkened room with a robot or a VR helmet on while masturbating.

....

I see there are several sexbots stories popping up and I am highly amused at the two complaints made by the same groups of busy bodies: 1) Sexbots will hurt women 2) Thank goodness the men who will use them will leave real women alone.

Agree and amplify

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2015

New heights of SJW parenting:

I've been in such a state of perpetual turmoil ever since giving birth. My child, pronoun "they", is now 3-years-old. I have been mired in a heinous state of chronic depression because "they" do not want to play with girl's toys. It destroys me that "they" might be another white CIS male, and another future agent of the patriarchy. That's just not the type of lifestyle I can support or agree with. "Their" father has also been deeply despondent over our child's reluctance to conform to our stance and ideals on gender. My husband identifies as gender neutral, and whenever "Xe" (my husbands current pronoun) witnesses our child playing with toy trucks and trains, it triggers "Xer" so hard that "Xe" crumbles into a quivering pile of inconsolable PTSD jitters.

My question is, how can I persuade my child to blossom into the fabulous transgender individual that I know in my heart "they" truly are? All I've ever wanted was a trans child, and the fact that "they" seem so drawn to boys toys and refuse to don the lovely dresses I so painstakingly choose for "them" just crushes my soul. What can I do to make "them" understand the harm that they inflict on our family through their identity as a CIS-gendered white male? Please Jane, help us, it's tearing our family apart.

So apparently they're not QUITE beyond parody. Almost, but not quite.

Leaning in on their own daughters

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2015

Can you imagine how much that girl [must hate computers now](#)?

Reporting on Google exec Susan Wojcicki's appearance at DreamForce, Inc.'s Tess Townsend writes: "The YouTube CEO said her daughter had stated point-blank that she did not like computers, so Wojcicki enrolled her in a computer camp. The camp made her daughter dislike tech even more. Wojcicki reported her daughter came back saying, 'Everyone in the class was a boy and nobody was like me and now I hate computers even more.' So, mom called the camp and spoke to the CEO, asking that the camp be made more welcoming to girls".

Nothing like having your parents repeatedly force you to do something they know you hate in order to encourage you to make a career of it. This girl doesn't need a more female-friendly computer camp, she needs a new mother who is capable of understanding that HER DAUGHTER DOESN'T LIKE COMPUTERS OR TECH GEEKS.

This comment on Slashdot summed it up nicely: *"Daddy, daddy, computer camp was so great, we uploaded Justin Bieber videos, we connected to Wifi while riding a pony and I even convinced a really gross dork to fix our computers ! All the girls were just like me, cool, popular, white and totally not poor."*

Why Gammas marginalize

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 23, 2015

It's a passive-aggressive form of attack based on psychological projection. I didn't realize what they intended by it until I read an article by a mentally ill individual who had attacked me once or twice that discussed some of his experiences. But basically, they are assuming that their weaknesses apply to you and they are attempting to play upon those nonexistent weaknesses in order to try to send you into a psychological tailspin.

In other words, it is a MUCH nastier attack than it appears to the non-Gamma.

Now, this tactic is foolish for two reasons. First, higher socio-sexual ranks are not susceptible to such attacks because they have very different psychological profiles. In fact, the effect on high-rank individuals is likely to be the very opposite of the one intended because marginalization and minimization are tactics that are used to MOTIVATE high-level performers to even higher levels of performance, it doesn't harm them in the slightest.

Second, and more important, use of the tactic tells the target that his attack is very likely going to be highly vulnerable to it. And turnabout is fair play.

Thus spake hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 24, 2015

Life is a series of hard decisions [for the woman who settles](#) for beta bucks:

I don't want to have my boyfriend/future husband's children. DNA wise I find my side of the family more attractive and healthy than his side. What can I do? I do love him and he wants to have children with me, he's made it clear. I don't want to hurt him by telling him I don't find his family appealing and I want to give my children the best chance they can in life and I know it's shallow but we live in a world where good-looking people have an advantage.

Now I wonder to what strategy she will resort? My guess is that it will be the one that involves having sex with good-looking strangers who appear to be healthy without telling her husband about it.

Delta Man: She would rather be alone

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 24, 2015

Right now, across the Western world there are millions of very lonely women who will die alone and childless. There are millions of single moms who will at least have their children, but never even get another date as they get fat and grow bitter.

There are countless Gammas who will wonder why they can't get a date this weekend, but the above women won't even give them the time of day. Many of these Gammas would marry a single mom if given the chance so it's not about that.

What does this mean? That millions of women would rather die alone, have their cats starve a few weeks later, and their bodies found by a landlord or a friend than spend one romantic moment with a low ranking man.

Delta Man: Gammas are invisible

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 25, 2015

The only reason men pay any attention to Gammas is that they are so damn annoying, and if they aren't being annoying they offer little else. Their capacity for general knowledge is consistently overrated by themselves, and they typically don't get involved in any competitive sport or even help spot you at the gym. They might be good at their jobs, in fact damn good, but so are all the other ranks. You can barely rely on Gammas at work and in crunch time they often fold up like a cheap tent and become worthless.

Women ignore them all of the time until they need a man to do something for them, and then the Gamma bounces on his hind legs like a good little puppy looking for female morsels of attention. Other than using him for things average and above women have no desire to associate with him, talk to him, or most of all have sex with him. The women who do end up with him long for something better, fill his life with verbal abuse, and boss him around like a servant.

All Gammas want to be Alphas, sometimes they fool themselves into thinking they are some sort of Alpha but generally their own lies can't hold as they look around and for some reason see an incredible shortage of women in their lives. So what to do? The Gamma becomes that kid in the corner making fart noises while the adults are having a conversation. At least the adults might look at him because the rest of the time they pay him no mind. He might paint his hair blue, constantly try to tell bad jokes, latch on to weird causes which he thinks will get him close to women, continuously posture about his incredible superiority, get more and more hysterical when he is still ignored, and can literally go a little crazy when his true colors are shown.

The typical single Gamma leads an incredibly boring life of computer games and porn with countless hours of solitude and nobody who wants to talk to them outside of a few friends. In this, I do have sympathy as I'm not heartless and loneliness is a terrible thing for anyone. The married Gammas do much better in this regard and can at least have the love of his young children and the companionship of his wife for what it's worth. When his children get older it's unlikely they will have much respect for him and it's possible that it will turn into loathing.

So the next time you see a Gamma being annoying keep in mind that he's a man who is chronically unhappy, insecure, and worried about his life. No matter his monetary success, or how his children turn out, he'll still be a Gamma until he isn't and make life miserable for those around him to a greater or lesser extent.

How one woman killed James Bond

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 28, 2015

Why the new James Bond [is not James Bond](#):

New James Bond author Anthony Horowitz admitted his wife was behind the editing out of sexism in the latest novel Trigger Mortis. The writer said that remaining attractive to a modern audience, given the main character's attitude to women, was one of the hardest things to do. Horowitz said his wife went over the first draft and was 'angry' about some of the things he written.

He told the Radio Times: 'My wife Jill Green, who is the producer of Foyle's War, read the first draft and was quite angry about some of the language and some of the words I used and the descriptions.

'And she was right as she always is and I had to cut back and cut back. I had to really bring it back over the line again. Bond's whole attitude to women, although it's part of his character it doesn't really play very well these days.'

Pathetic. And the punch line is the wife. Look at that heinous half-orc. No wonder she hated the portrayal of a handsome man failing to kowtow to beautiful women, unlike her Gamma husband dutifully obeying her.

It's hard to resist

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 29, 2015

Those sexy, sexy [alpha thugs](#):

A female police officer was kicked out of the force after admitting having a fling with a criminal. Clare Sherman-Potts, 25, was supposed to be looking after the prolific offender and help stop him reoffending.

But she confessed to her bosses she had started a sexual relationship with the offender, after meeting him at a party of a mutual acquaintance.

She was sacked without notice for gross misconduct on Monday, September 28, after admitting having a short relationship with the criminal between April 10 and June 4.

Frankly, I'm surprised they kicked her off the force. I wonder how long it will be before women demand the right for female police officers to have sex with felons. Love is love, after all.

And who isn't to say she wasn't helping him? A little positive incentive never hurt anyone.

"Did you shoplift anything today? Beat anyone up?"

"Nah, I bin a good lad, officer."

"Well done, then! Com'ere, you sexy thang!"

Please to ignore women in public

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 30, 2015



Don't talk to them. Don't make eye contact. In fact, better not have anything to do with them. Just buy a sex robot.

Women: where did all the good men go?

Question: is it disrespectful for a woman to entertain herself on the Metro?

How Gammas are made

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 01, 2015

Rollo explains [the construction of the Gamma male](#):

I've met with countless men making a Red Pill transition in life who've related stories about the burdening influence of their domineering mothers and Beta supplicating fathers leading to them being brought up to repeat that Blue Pill cycle. I've also counseled guys who were raised by their single mothers who had nothing but spite and resentment for the Alpha Asshole father who left her. They too took it upon themselves to be men who sacrifice their masculinity for equalism in order to never be like Dad the asshole. I've met with the guys whose mothers had divorced their dutiful fathers to bang their bad boy tingle generating boyfriends (whom they equally despised) and they too were molded by their mother's Hypergamous decisions.

And this is what I'm trying to emphasize here; in all of these upbringing conditions it is the mother's Hypergamous doubt that is the key motivating influence on her children. That lack of a father with a positive, strong, dominant Frame puts his children at risk of an upbringing based on that mother's Hypergamous self-questioning doubt. Add to this the modern feminine-primary social order that encourages women's utter blamelessness in acting upon this Hypergamous doubt and you can see how the cycle of creating weak, gender confused men and vapid entitled women perpetuates itself.

This is something that fathers need to keep in mind. Sacrificing your own interests and opinions in order to "keep the peace" of the household is a fool's game and is destructive to your children. Both male and female children need to see you be the man, because the alternative is a parody of masculinity serving as their model.

Delta Man: A simple plan

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 02, 2015

I heard [Milo Yiannopoulos](#) mention yesterday there are three ways guys can improve their odds with women and every guy can do at least one of them.

- Make a lot of money.
- Be really funny.
- Hit the gym and get a great physique.

I agree, but want to cover what this means in the real world. The most important thing to remember is that these things aren't binary, as in you look like a Greek god or you are a fat-neckbeard.

1. Money – This is by far the most reliable and simplest way to attract a women as they are naturally drawn to the security wealth can bring. In practical terms if you want women 5+ you need to have a middle class income or higher for your part of the world. It's not a straight linear progression as you make more though. For instance if you made \$40K this year and then \$50K the next you aren't going to see the same percentage of increase in female attraction. If you went from \$40K to \$100K all of the sudden things change dramatically. What you are really doing is moving social class from middle to upper-middle and it will show. If you make less than middle class income you are going to have to improve your life in another area if you want average women.

2. Humor – Forget about it unless you are funny enough to reliably and consistently get a good belly laugh from your friends with your comments. Being funny is not being able to recite Monty Python on command to a woman. In all likelihood you are not funny, you will never be really funny and you should not choose this as a way to attract women. I'd say it really only works if you are so damn funny that you might be able to be paid as an actor as a comedian, otherwise do not rely on it. What's more important is that you don't want to be a humorless ass who gives [Debbie Downer](#) a run for her money, nor do you want your "humor" to consist of geek and nerd culture references. I cannot overstate the last point enough, there are effectively zero women who will think your Star Wars, Star Trek, video game, or anime jokes are funny. If she does actually laugh though, be glad because she really likes you and is just putting up with your dorkiness—for the time being.

3. Physique – This is arguably in the grasp of every man, but is also one of the most difficult when it comes to mental discipline and toughness. The good news is that everyone is fat now so if you get in good shape you really will stand out, the bad news is that you are probably fat too. Keep in mind that you just have to outrun the slowest guy if the bear is chasing you so if you improve yourself over the average guy your age you are already ahead. In case you missed the news, women like men you are in physically good shape and minimal body fat. You can argue all day why this is true, but ultimately it doesn't matter, just accept they are attracted to it.

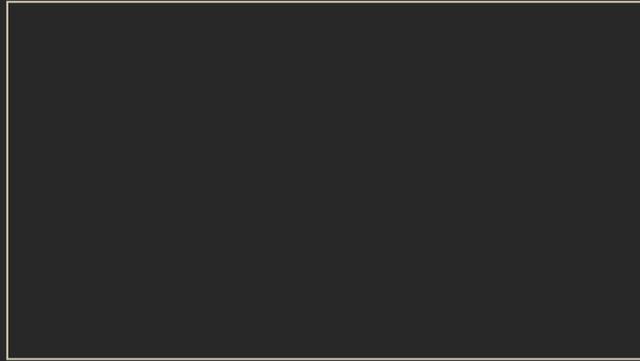
So maybe you can't do any one of these three things really well? It doesn't matter, try to get average in two of them, above average in the third, and it will pay dividends. Maybe you are fat, but you make good money and are actually kind of the jolly fat guy, it can work. I've seen it work. The jolly fat man with a nice bank account probably isn't landing 7+, but can date and marry the 5-6. Look to improve in the areas above to improve your chances with women.

The dearth of female accomplishment

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 03, 2015

Displayed in one chart. Read [the rest of the article](#).



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

You lack culture, noble sir

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 04, 2015

According to Anton Chekhov, anyhow:

They are sincere, and dread lying like fire. They don't lie even in small things. A lie is insulting to the listener and puts him in a lower position in the eyes of the speaker. They do not pose, they behave in the street as they do at home, they do not show off before their humbler comrades. They are not given to babbling and forcing their uninvited confidences on others. Out of respect for other people's ears they more often keep silent than talk.

They do not disparage themselves to rouse compassion. They do not play on the strings of other people's hearts so that they may sigh and make much of them. They do not say "I am misunderstood," or "I have become second-rate," because all this is striving after cheap effect, is vulgar, stale, false....

Translation from the Russian: don't be Gamma.

Delta Man: Gamma Humor

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 05, 2015

Vox asked me to write a follow up post about humor given the response to my previous post. I'm convinced that one of the reasons if not the main reason that Gammas constantly engage in snark, bad jokes, and cut-ups is for express reason of plausibly deniability of being wrong about something. The secondary reason is to indirectly take on men of higher ranks with as little chance of recourse as possible.

Snide remarks – Gammas don't make them towards attractive women ever and rarely against unattractive women. Why? Because it's pure Game of trying to tear down men of other higher rank in their own manner. The Beta gives his instructions about something important (and of course the Gamma should really be in charge) and suddenly there's a mumbled movie quote which is a shot at the Beta. If the Gamma is called on it he quickly replies, "Relax, I'm just joking." If pressed. "No really." (Panic starts to set in.) "I'm totally joking."

Movie quotes – The Gamma has nothing really funny to say so he parrots something else which he found funny. He is so socially clueless he doesn't think that perhaps other people in the world won't find his humor so humorous. *squawk* "Come and see the violence inherent in the system." *squawk* "He's dead Jim. *squawk* "I'll be back". Once again if someone tells him to put a sock in it, "Relax, I'm just joking."

It only spirals downward from there if a Gamma is given authority as they don't know how to use it or when to use it. You'll find a frustrating and weird use of humor about serious things from a Gamma boss, and when people ask for clarification he'll come back to "You'll know when I'm serious." Think about that for just a moment. It means an employee has to guess when a boss is serious about things. Who wants to work under

those conditions? It is horrendous for moral and efficiency. This isn't to say if you are a manager you can't have a couple of employees which you can crack inside jokes with, but you can't be flippant, or joke about anything of importance. This isn't negotiable. You'll have employees who loath you which is exactly why the Gamma does it in the first place, he wants people to like him.

It really comes back to the deep insecurity of the Gamma. Being "funny" all of the time gives him a way out, at least in his mind, of difficult situations. If you are insistent on trying to be "funny" all of the time you need to look good and hard at your motivations. Before you roll that movie quote off your tongue, before you make a snide remark about something catch yourself and ask, "Why?" Is this legitimately funny and appropriate, or am I doing it out of habit and fear of not being liked or wrong?

I have to include a paragraph about proper humor as I can hear the howls of protests from the Gammas. "You just want a boring, starched collar world of nothing!" No. Absolutely not. There are very few things better than hanging out with friends and family and having a good belly laugh about things. But if you think movie quotes, snide remarks, funny voices, and constant small jokes are equivalent you are clueless.

How and when to self-deprecate

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 08, 2015

There are times when it can be useful to self-deprecate. Particularly when one is socially dominant, self-deprecation can help put others, especially introverts, unattractive women and lower-ranking men, at their ease with you. Sitting in silence can be uncomfortable and unpleasant, especially at a social event, and often those less socially skilled (or less socially desirable), individuals can be every bit as intelligent and interesting as their more superficially attractive colleagues.

However, self-deprecation is also dangerous, particularly for deltas and gammas, because it should NEVER be used as a way of attempting to gain either approval or sympathy, much less to generate attraction. While I am aware that Wounded Bird Game is a time-honored seduction tactic, it does not *generate* attraction, but relies upon the attraction already being present. To attempt to use it in order to generate attraction is a category error.

So, self-deprecation should only be used when you are dealing with people who appear to be uneasy or overwhelmed. Humorous self-deprecation is best, such as an incident when you behaved poorly, something unexpected happened, and you ended up looking ridiculous as a result.

For example, I was at an event where those around me had pretty much exhausted all the obvious topics that occurred to them within ten minutes. All very smart people, all international, but not exactly prom queens and football captains. So I told a story about Americans blundering abroad, which culminated in four very hungover college students urinating in the only patch of green they could find in Tokyo, only to discover, in mid-stream, that they were relieving themselves right next to a little old

Japanese lady kneeling down and wearing a giant straw hat as she worked in her tiny garden. It was the worst American behavior since Vietnam!

The ice being completely broken, everyone laughed hard, but the real punchline followed when I told the guy sitting next to me, as if on an unrelated tangent, "You know, I've always wanted to visit (his country)".

He pretended to look horrified, of course, and said, "Please don't", which cracked everyone up again. After that we were all on a socially level playing field and the conversation flowed considerably more naturally.

So, there is a place for self-deprecation, but use it in order to make others more comfortable, not as a passive-aggressive way to make yourself look better, which it really doesn't do anyhow.

Delta Man: Supply and demand

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 09, 2015

There have been some articles floating around lately about Tinder and the hookup culture it has fostered. [This article is interesting as it Rihanna claims she's holding out for a better man.](#)

I have some bad news for her, the current demand for men with Game is outstripping the supply so to the victors will continue to go even more spoils. If you live in a city there are really only three requirements for consistently hooking up on Tinder. 1) Don't be ugly 2) Be in great physical shape (show off the abs in the pics you send back) 3) Have some Game. If you don't chase the hotties but rather focus on average women on Tinder you only need to be average in #2 and good at #3.

Rihanna is also 27 so she's probably seeing The Wall approaching and the hottest guys are now looking at the 19-24 year olds and not her. Welcome to weaponized hypergamy hell Rihanna. The article in question also has this laughable line, "Repeatedly we've been hearing about the demise of millennial relationships being caused by thoughtless or lazy young men." If only the high ranking men would settle down with me and not play the field! This closing line is also a hoot, "So, ladies, don't waste your time having casual sex with beta males in hopes that your Prince Charming will show up." The women hooking up generally aren't having sex with low ranking men, but high ranking men *because it's exactly the type of man they hope to land long term.* The idea that one can "hold out" for an Alpha is delusional, as *the Alphas are the ones with notches all down their bed posts by definition.*

The fact is that there are little to no incentives for a modern man (outside of religion) who does well with hookups to settle down unless he wants to create a more stable environment to raise children. Even then, marriage is optional. There is an endless supply of young women who believe that hookups in their early 20s are empowering, fun, and don't think of the long term consequences. If a woman sleeps with two or three dozen men between 18 and 27 and then suddenly wants to settle down, how does she deal with that sexual history when a man asks? If a man at 30 has slept with a dozen women (or many more) in the last year alone, why would he suddenly stop with her?

Since I'm not a heartless man I can say in reading the article that there are hints at a deep loneliness and a realization by the author that she may be on the way to a life of being single, cats, and there's a certain tragedy to this. The Western world is literally stacked against a woman who is approaching 30, ridden the Alpha carousel for years, and suddenly wants to settle down with even an average man. Average men are retreating out of the field to games and porn, have already gotten married, or looking to up their game to hookup with women. I don't like seeing people suffer, and there's a lot of suffering going around in relationships today.

As I've said before, your actions in hookups and dating aren't neutral and will have long term consequences. If you are a woman reading this and are hooking up with men realize that your pool of potential husbands you'd actually like to marry shrinks with each encounter as the longer you wait the smaller the pool of eligible bachelors becomes. Men who are hooking up a lot have a different issue, which is the ability to always find another woman means long term commitment for you will be difficult even when it's what you are desiring.

Delta Man: This weekend

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 09, 2015

A bit of advice for the weekend.

Everyone: Don't be the first to break eye contact with any woman you happen to make eye contact with this weekend. Straight poker face.

If you are single or in a relationship and want to gain confidence: When given the opportunity talk to at least one woman you happen to be near, like the one you are standing next to in line, the cashier etc. Hell, just get out of the house and buy a few things at the grocery store and talk to the cashier if needed. Be confident and keep it short. This isn't the moment for the ultimate Game and don't worry about her age, status, or eligibility, it's to get used to talking to any woman any time with poise.

If you are single: If you have a profile online and are in a dry spell send a couple of messages to women you'd normally not be too interested in. The idea is to keep conversations going and not get comfortable in your dry spell. Who knows, maybe she'll have a cute friend? It happened to me more than once.

Don't marry cock addicts

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 11, 2015

Rollo explains the importance of [the vetting process](#):

If you asked a woman whether she would be wary of marrying a man who was a recovering alcoholic or a cleaned up heroin addict she'd probably disqualify him as a marriage prospect from the outset. And were she to go ahead and marry him anyway with full disclosure of his past addictions, would we be sympathetic with her if he were to relapse and she to bear the brunt of his past indiscretions?

Now suppose that woman married this former addict, but due to his being offended about her prying into his past, she was ignorant of his old addictions. She has her suspicions, but society tells her it's not her purview to hold him accountable for anything that happened in his past.

He's moved on and so should she, right? Any lingering consequences from his addictions (such as a DUI, criminal record or his unemployability) shouldn't be held against him, nor should she judge him, nor should she consider those consequences whatsoever when she's assessing his suitability for marriage now.

In fact, she should feel ashamed to even consider his past with regard to her feelings about who he is. Her judgementalism only points to her own character flaws.

Now, would we praise that woman for "following her heart" and marrying him? Would we hold her accountable for the decision to

marry him if he relapses?

Reverse the genders and this scenario is precisely why women become so hostile when men even hint at 'judging' women's past sexual decisions.

If you wouldn't marry a drug addict, why would you marry a cock addict?

Stay away from the crazy

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2015

This is why you don't marry a cock addict. [Not even a reformed one:](#)

On Oct. 3, after telling her husband she was going into the city for a girls' night out, Kiersten met up with friends at a hotel at 6:30 p.m. The group then went drinking on the Lower East Side. They were out till 2:30 in the morning, drinking hard and allegedly using cocaine.

At 3 a.m., Kiersten peeled off with Marc Henry Johnson, a 51-year-old producer for HBO. She had known him since 2009 — 10 months before she married for the second time.

By 4 a.m., they were in a cab on the way to Chelsea, and the two went up to the cabdriver's apartment.

Kiersten's body was found at 8:30 that morning, sprawled in the vestibule, her feet propping the door open. Video showed Johnson and the driver dragging her body down the building's stairs, leaving her to die alone....

Karina Freedman, a skin-care specialist with a large clientele in Kiersten's Manhasset neighborhood, says many of these women are, in fact, leading double lives.

The tells: High-T female professional, married twice, girls-night-out regular, drug user (no way her husband didn't know about the taste for coke), and above all, crazy slut eyes.

Don't marry the crazy. Don't even DATE the crazy.

Real men slay dragons

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 13, 2015

They don't serve and obey them. [Dr. Helen corrects John Hawkins](#):

Most of the best men you'll ever meet will never be heroes to anyone except a handful of people. They also won't be perfect. Life knocks all of us on our ass at times, but the guys who persevere in the face of adversity, have a moral code and set an example by acting like real men will be remembered after they're gone. It may only be in the hearts and minds of their families and friends, but in the end, aren't they the ones that matter most? So keep fighting; keep working; love your country, your family; stand for what's right even when it's hard. Be that man of honor, that man who raises his kids right, that man whom people call for advice on something. Do your duty, be a real man and do what you can, with what you have, where you're at. If you're reading this, no matter what your failings, no matter how hard it gets, you can do it.

The article spends the first part telling how a man can get the shaft if he does his "duty" and then tells him to do it anyway? No thanks. Why love a country that hates you? Why spend all the time trying to help kids who will turn on you on a dime if mom tells them to? Why have a moral code that keeps you trapped doing the "right thing" that leaves your life and emotional health in turmoil? The right thing according to society is for men to do as they are told and keep their mouths shut no matter what the consequences. Is this a real man?

What is duty? I just finished reading *Armageddon* by Max Hastings. One of the central messages of that history of the last two years of the War in Europe was that the German soldiers of the Wehrmacht did irreparable damage to their society and contributed greatly to the rape and slaughter of German women by the Red Army as a direct result of "doing their duty".

Doing one's duty to an evil society is serving evil. A real man would fight against that societal evil by *refusing* to do his duty by it.

5 ways to be a better man

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 15, 2015

1. Be decisive. Women despise indecisive men. Men refuse to follow indecisive men. When asked for your opinion, learn to answer in a succinct, decisive manner without implicitly asking for approval of it.
2. Be courageous. If you find yourself worrying what someone's response to your opinion will be, that is your signal to stick to your guns. No one likes or respects a coward.
3. Be active. Do *something*. Anything. Walk. Stretch. Run. Play.
4. Be protective. There are wolves, sheep, and guard dogs. You should be a dog. Maybe you are a big scary Rottweiler. Maybe you are a scrappy little chihuahua. Whatever you are, you must not be a sheep.
5. Be humble before God. Bend the knee and bow the head to Him and no one else. Even if you don't believe in Him, respect the theoretical concept. It will serve you well.

Delta Man: Way out of their league

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 16, 2015

I think three out of four Gammas consistently go for high ranking females, or at the very least women several ranks higher than themselves. I saw it again recently. His chance of success was zero and she was uncomfortable, immediately. He walked by a couple of girls who he would have had a much better chance just talking to, but he had to go straight to the eight.

Gammas see themselves as secret kings that if it wasn't for the Dudebros and Jerks could easily land that "eight". You see, those assholes "cheat", by using something called "game", and only losers do that. A Gamma will constantly tell the lie that no woman wants a jerk. Then comes the reality freight train in which those Dudebros land woman after woman, while the Gamma-King has an empty court. What is possible for this outrage against the true heir? Turning to his Delusion Bubble the lies have to go deeper, and bigger. The Gamma's "game" is trying to be nicer, and really talk to the woman, and do whatever she says because that's what a woman wants. Right? But they don't want the Gamma... life is so confusing...

The Dudebros are only half of the problem, the other half is the Gamma himself. As king, he deserves a princess, not a mere courtier let alone the chamber maid who might actually be interested in him. If he were to ask that dumpy, simple, chambermaid out and she turned him down then the reality freight train would have ran him over, backed up, and ran him over again. He would have to confront the fact that on a scale of one to ten, he ranks a three or less all of the time. He's not a king at all, but rather a pretend claimant of the throne! Impossible! He might actually have to do what men have done for ages which is go and earn it through competition and certainly that is no undertaking for such as king as him.

Girls are psychologically soft

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2015

And it's really not their fault. It's the fault of [those who have overpraised them](#) since they were in kindergarten:

Judith was an overachiever with a problem. A college freshman, she loved psychology but was determined to get straight A's. When she got only B's, she was despondent -- and left the field entirely.

As we wrestle with the question of how women achieve success, we've spilled more ink on whether women believe in themselves and not enough on what happens when women fail.

Success is not just about taking a seat at the proverbial table. It requires adopting the belief that if you say the wrong thing, or do poorly initially, you will bounce back and try again. Confidence is impossible when you interpret failure as a pronouncement about your own potential.

To hear the headlines tell it, girls are the undisputed leaders in American classrooms. They have higher GPAs than boys and attend colleges and graduate schools in greater numbers. In part, this is because girls excel at the self-discipline required of students. Indeed, if life were one long grade-school, girls would rule the world.

But what seems to serve girls so well in the routinized world of school undermines them as they enter the unpredictable and challenge-ridden world of young adulthood.

Earlier this year, Harvard University professor Claudia Goldin

found that women were dropping out of undergraduate economics courses when they failed to score As. They are missing out on a highly rewarding profession. Meanwhile, their male counterparts stuck with the major, apparently weathering lackluster GPAs for an anticipated payoff down the road.

Of course, this also explains why women so often try to turn everything into grade-school, complete with an all-controlling authority figure; it's the one environment in which they feel reasonably confident of succeeding by means of blind obedience and effort.

Adios, Mrs degree

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 19, 2015

Mike Adams notes the demographic constitution of [this year's freshman class](#):

This year, the freshman class at many universities could have been called the fresh woman class. Among those enrolling at my university this year, the percentage of females jumped to 70. Since we don't yet have an "undecided" category for gender that means the percentage of males fell to 30. While many are asking why so many women are going to college it might make more sense to ask why so few men are going to college.

There are some fairly obvious reasons for the demographic shift. While claiming to be combatting a hostile environment for women, the feminist movement has actually been creating a hostile campus environment for men for years. In fact, most of their policy initiatives are now hurting men rather than helping women. Title IX provides the most obvious example.

I have no doubt that most of the initial supporters of Title IX envisioned that it would do nothing more than bring female athletes to campus. However, it is now serving as a death sentence for many men's athletic programs. Furthermore, as anyone following the news in the last couple of years knows, Title IX has been used to do a lot more than shift the balance of power in the arena of sports and recreation.

Unfortunately, Title IX is now used as a weapon to undermine

due process for men accused of rape and sexual harassment. Over the last several years, under the expanding requirements of Title IX, universities have been pressured to use a preponderance of evidence standard rather than a standard of proof beyond a reasonable doubt in campus rape tribunals.

As you may recall, I was the first to point out that the changing university demographics would preclude many educated women from marrying their educational peers. Now we know it will preclude MOST educated women from doing so.

But here is an interesting thought. How long do you think corporations, particularly those started by men who didn't bother to get college degrees, will continue to prefer hiring people with them? I mean, I don't even look at whether a programmer has a degree or not, I look at what languages he knows and what his previous projects were.

There is neither an excuse nor a reason for not having previous projects either; the good ones have been programming seriously since they were in their early teens and they are more than happy to show them to you. It's only the college kids with degrees who haven't done anything at all.

It will be amusing when the new evidence of societal sexism cited is the number of young women in heavy debt with useless degrees.

Hypergamy monetized

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 21, 2015

It's interesting to see how the media doesn't like it [when women talk openly about hypergamy](#) either:

When I got an academic scholarship to Carnegie Mellon to study computer science, I never thought twice about how education and career would affect my dating life. I worked incredibly hard to graduate early and build my resume, network, and pedigree working in all-male teams at name-brand tech companies. After finishing it all off with an MBA, I started to realize that with every promotion or degree I collected, I embodied more and more the definition of 'alpha female'. (The fact that women who are able to compete successfully with men in the workplace warrants us a special label is ludicrous to me, but I embraced it because it meant I was succeeding).

After business school, I entered back into the world of singledom after the end of a 5 year relationship. It became clear that I had effectively qualified out a large pool of guys that were simply not interested in dating an alpha female; I was an over-educated, career-obsessed wanna-be tech executive with little interest in playing the 'traditional' doting girlfriend.

And to be fair, I qualified out guys that didn't share my same drive to achieve, level of intellect, or desire to be in a relationship where our careers and social lives were of equal importance.

That is the crux of the problem. High-flying women want high-flying men. And high-flying men don't want high-flying women.

Delta Man: Don't laugh

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Oct 23, 2015

I was recently around a group of women who were really cutting it up, the problem was that none of their jokes were really funny. Of course some of the other guys dutifully laughed, because it's polite to laugh at women's jokes. Eventually the "leader" of the group mentioned something about me not finding them funny. I didn't bother to respond. I had other things on my mind than their jokes so I seriously didn't care about anything they were saying.

Suddenly the looks at me changed and I'm not just another guy in that place. So a word of advice, unless you are one on one and talking a girl up, don't laugh unless the joke is funny.

Alpha Mail: Alphas and N

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 24, 2015

TC rethinks his indifference to a woman's sexual history:

In the past I have never particularly cared about a woman's N within a certain range of normal. I Still don't. I don't screw pornstars, but I also don't meet any. But within that context I simply don't find a woman's N count particularly bothersome at all, never have. In spite of my 15 year marriage I still have a fairly high N count from before it and since, though keeping it up to date hasn't been an issue for me since I was a kid. And the way I think I might be an outlier in this area is that to my recollection, I can recall only 1 woman who didn't say that sex with me was the very best she's ever had.

Now I know (have always known) you can't believe what women say, particularly in that area. And I typically don't. So although of course I take you at your word when you say that many men care deeply about a woman's N count, even though I can't really identify with it, I have to wonder if that concern isn't some form of ego defense. If you think that's the case or not, that's fine. But in trying to reshape my view of the world to be more disciplined about game, I wonder if it is something I should be more concerned about now than I was in the past.

I still entertain the idea of more children, and that will require commitment. But I feel no moralists desire for a woman of past purity, and I'd make the call on a woman's commitment worthiness on aspects other than N count.

I know enough about TC to know that he's not a Secret King. He's an Alpha with the conventional Alpha indifference to female promiscuity. I am similarly indifferent; whether a woman has 5 or 15 previous partners, that's just a rounding error from my perspective.

HOWEVER... what both Alphas and Sigmas tend to miss in their blithe sexual self-confidence is that what works when a man is single is not going to work so well in a marital relationship. The problem is that their single most reliable tool - NEXT - has been voluntarily removed from the toolbox. So, TC is wrong, both logically and empirically, to believe that a woman's N count is not the best proxy for her commitment-worthiness.

When feminism isn't enough

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 26, 2015

Even feminist icons aren't safe from SJWs enforcing the latest narrative:



Germaine Greer: Transgender women are 'not women' - BBC Newsnight

Never date an SJW

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 27, 2015

And never, ever, even think about dating, or even talking to, [an "anti-rape activist"](#):

Meghan Warner, a senior at UC Berkeley, serves as the director of the university's sexual-assault commission and is part of a federal complaint against the school for its mishandling of assault cases. She's appeared in a Glamour issue honoring college women who are about to change the world. And she says there were men who wouldn't approach her or date her after recognizing her, or learning of her work.

"Nobody ever explicitly said, 'Oh you're a survivor, we can't date,'" she told me. "But they'd assume that I was just doing this for attention, or more frequently they didn't want to deal with it. It was too much. They assumed I'd have a lot of needs."

Then there were those who were a little too eager to make it know that they would never, ever assault a woman. "Their first response is 'I'm not one of those guys, I would never do that,'" she said. "I mean, what, should I be carrying gold stars now?"

Chrissy Keenan, a UCLA senior, is the president of Bruin Consent Coalition, a campus group that works to raise awareness regarding sexual assault on campus. "When people know of me but they don't really know the work, they hear the term 'feminist' or 'sexual-violence prevention,' they think, 'super-extreme, bra-burning feminism,'" she explains, which often puts people on the defensive.

Keenan herself, though, sometimes finds it hard not to go on the

offensive. She's so used to laying down the nitty-gritty details of consent that she's been known to open romantic interactions with a spiel that feels straight out of a student handbook.

She animatedly tells a story about a recent Tinder rendezvous: "One time, I agreed to meet with this guy at 8 or 9 at night. Before we met, I said to him, 'This is the work I do, I know the chief of police ... so, don't try and get creepy; I know all my rights.' And five minutes later, he was like, 'Actually, I'm really not OK with how you just assume I'm a bad guy. And I get very bad vibes from that, so we shouldn't hang out anymore.'"

Just black knight and eject. "I'm sorry, I need to leave RIGHT NOW. I don't want to talk-rape you."

This explains a lot

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2015



Namely, why Western Europe is being overrun by unarmed Muslims while the heavily armed Islamic State is being simultaneously destroyed in Syria. I strongly suspect Russia could solve Western Europe's migration problem in an afternoon.

Female suffrage was bad enough. Turning national defense over to women is literally societal suicide.

Never apologize on demand

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 30, 2015

Roosh underlines what I have been repeatedly telling everyone. NEVER APOLOGIZE to SJWs. It is like confessing a crime to the police; they won't forgive you, they will PROSECUTE you.

Back in September 2015, it was revealed that the two men who owned the Waking Life coffee shop in Asheville, NC were also running a blog that documented their sexual exploits with various women. They were immediately branded as being misogynists. Local feminists arranged a boycott and picketed the business. How the owners reacted and the subsequent fallout shows us the frightening parallels between methods of social justice warriors (SJW) and Marxist techniques....

Predictably, the cringing obsequiousness did not appease the SJW. Waking Life had to be closed in response to the furor. But rather than going down fighting, Rutledge and Owens prostrated themselves even lower to the SJW in their farewell posting, in which they again disown the manosphere and blame it for validating their "regrettable behavior."

Two and a half weeks ago, blogs, podcasts, and tweets which we ignorantly assumed would be kept anonymous were linked to us. We had made an effort to stay anonymous because at times we used demeaning, harsh, and violent words that expressed hatred and fear towards women. This anonymity allowed our words to knowingly bypass the checks and balances of the community in which we live, and avoid the reactions of real people. The red pill community provided us with validation and adoration as we engaged in this regrettable behavior.

They even submitted themselves to the two minutes of public hate. It sounds like a modern day version of the pillory.

In the aftermath of us being identified... We felt lost, ashamed, and confused. A few key community members and friends showed up and gave us the opportunity to face the anger and pain we'd caused. To lean into it... We realized that we'd quantified and objectified living, breathing people. People who deserved much better. We'd used cruel words to belittle them and relieve our own insecurities and fears. We'd shared private memories that should have remained secret and sweet... We have discovered that some of it wasn't about us, but was about a society-wide problem for which we've become the focal point.

They promised to continue to receive counseling to aid the "process" becoming model feminists and to become evangelists to the "red pill community."

Women HATE HATE HATE weakness. Their demands were a public shit test, and the coffee shop guys could not have failed it more completely. They have been accordingly punished.

Why does Seth Rogen's wife want to have sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2015

With Mike Cernovich?

Seth Rogen's wife recently told me on Twitter that she would like to have sex with me. Setting aside the moral implications of such a decision, one might ask: Why?

Seth Rogen is famous. He's a multi-millionaire. Clearly that's not enough. Seth Rogen is lacking in all areas of his life that matter most, due to his weak mindset.

My guess is that the answer is: because he's a fat gamma male with less testosterone and muscle development than the average 14-year-old boy. Sure, he's funny, but have you ever noticed how much plainer the women who date and marry famous comedians are than the women who date much less famous actors and athletes?

It's because of their low socio-sexual rank, which is heavily influenced by mindset. Women like laughing at clowns, but they aren't particularly inclined to have sex with them. Of course, pictures can also be informative.



Let's face it, it's not surprising that Seth Rogen's wife might prefer the gentleman on the right. And I understand that he's still single for the moment, so perhaps if she acts fast... on second thought, I've met Shauna. She's full of smiles, but I have no doubt that she would, as they say on the mean streets of Orange County, "cut a bitch."

That being said, I am totally on Seth Rogen's side in all of this. While I am still bitter about having been subjected to one of his movies (I think it was *Knocked Up*), at least he's not responsible for me being stuck drinking beet roots and shredded oak leaves for lunch.

End sexual apartheid in sport!

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2015

A proud SJW [makes a bold call](#):

Sport teaches boys and men that misogyny is to be praised. And sport for too long has taught girls and women that their only place in this world is behind the white line cheering the boys on (or on the field wearing skimpy clothing as cheerleaders). The sexual subordination of women to men in gender-segregated spaces is not logical, natural or biological. If you believe in gender equality then there can be no justification for sex segregation in sport any longer.

I'm all for it. No more men's or women's leagues. Let the boys play on the "girls' teams". There is no better way to teach the blank slaters once and for all.

Delta Man: Rage against the Alphas

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Nov 06, 2015



Gammas deny their existence, Deltas are sometimes intimidated or want to emulate them, Betas test their limits, Sigmas compete with them, but Alphas dominate and most women can't help themselves. That's Laura Spencer an anchor from Good Morning America and she posted this pic on her [Instagram](#). Their expressions say it all: she's thrilled, and he's knows he has another in bag if he wants to follow through.

Trump isn't just an Alpha, he's a Mega-Alpha and women decades younger than him like to get close to him. The more one understand this is how the world actually works and your place in it, the more success you will have with women.

Baby bust squared

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2015

Generation X is less likely to have bred than the Boomers:

Women in their mid-40s today are almost twice as likely to be childless as their parents' generation, new figures show. The statistics look at how many children women have had by the age of 46 - when their childbearing days are considered over.

And they reveal one in five women who were born in 1969 are childless today - compared to one in nine women born in 1942.

Meanwhile two children remains the most common family size for middle-aged women today and the previous generation, according to figures released by the Office for National Statistics. However whereas one in 10 women born in 1969 had four or more children, compared with around one in six women born in 1942.

There are no signs this trend is likely to reverse, with those who turned 30 last year typically having slightly fewer children than their parents and grandparents.

These are UK statistics, not the USA, but I have little doubt that the same holds true in America as well based on my anecdotal observations. My impression is that a reluctance to get married, and getting married later, is the primary culprit.

When higher status makes it worse

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 11, 2015

ESR adds his contribution to the theory of Game:

A man courting a woman is implicitly making a status claim: I am good enough for you – in Red Pill terminology, my SMV (sexual market value) meets or exceeds yours. Because other women use male attention to measure SMV and status, such a claim can be threatening to its target because, from a low-status male, it threatens to lower her status, especially if she accepts it.

A woman can deal with this by not merely rejecting a man she evaluates as not being worthy, but publicly insulting him for trying. “How dare you think you’re good enough for me?” is different from a simple “Not interested” because it’s a status defense.

Thus, hot chicks are systematically cruel to beta nerds. It’s a way of socially protecting the proposition that their SMV is high enough to capture a real alpha, and their status among peers.

But – and here’s my insight – it’s even worse than that.

Consider two cases. Bob is slightly lower status than Alice. Ted is much lower status than Alice. Both of them court Alice. She doesn’t think either has SMV to match hers, so her response is to reject both. But: Which one is the bigger status threat?

No, it’s not Ted. The status difference between him and Alice is quite visible to her peers; he can be easily dismissed as just nuts for pitching out of his league. Bob, on the other hand, may look plausible – and the closer to good enough he looks, the more

likely it is that the status claim he makes by courting Alice will adjust her status downwards among her peers.

So it's Bob who will get the cruel, status-defensive rejection, not Ted.

On the plus side, if a woman who is close to your league is being particularly nasty, that means you have a real shot if you up your Game. So, while it might not be fun to experience initially, it's very useful information.

Sex in the City lied

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 12, 2015

It's not all glamorous apartments in the city. It's [living at home](#) with Mommy and Daddy:

A record portion of young U.S. women are living with parents or other relatives, largely because of higher college attendance and delayed marriage, a research report said on Wednesday.

The Pew Research Center analysis of U.S. Census Bureau data showed that 36.4 percent of women ages 18 to 34 lived with family in 2014, mostly in the home of mother, father or both....

Young women are more likely now to be enrolled in college than in previous decades, with 27 percent of them college students last year, the report said. That compares with 5 percent in 1960.

Last year, 45 percent of young females in college, including those enrolled part time and at community college, lived with family. Among those not in college, a third lived with family.

Many young women are putting off marriage compared with those in previous decades, making staying at home more likely, the report said. In 2013, 30 percent of young women were married, compared with 62 percent in 1940.

It's interesting to see that in the interest of smashing the Patriarchy, more women are living under Daddy's roof. And as the economy continues to worsen, these numbers are only going to rise.

The Daddy-go-round

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 13, 2015

A liberal researcher is surprised that many low-income "deadbeat" dads who supposedly abandoned their families were, in fact, **jettisoned by the mothers** of their children:

Edin explains that the pregnancies she studied very often were due to the decision by the mother to forgo birth control without the knowledge of the father, because motherhood will gain her status:

Pretty soon, the women are skipping doses of the pill or letting the patch or other forms of contraception lapse. Why? In these communities, motherhood often exerts a strong pull on young women's hearts and minds and weakens their motivation to avoid pregnancy. Being a mom serves as the chief source of meaning and identity in neighborhoods where significant upward mobility is rare.

Then once the baby is born, the mothers have strong incentives to eject the father from the family, replacing him with what ultimately turns into a parade of men:

When a single mom in the inner city feels her kid's father has failed to provide, there is an enormous temptation to "swap daddies," pushing the child's dad aside while allowing a new man —perhaps one with a little more going for him economically—to claim the title of father. These moms are often desperate to find a man who can help with the bills so they can keep a roof over their kid's head. The problem is that these new relationships may be no more stable than the old ones.

When a mom moves from one relationship to another—playing gatekeeper with the biological father while putting her new boyfriend into the dad’s role—she puts her kids on a “father-go-round.”

Notice that even in the Age of the Strong, Independent Woman Who Don't Need No Man, in which low-income mothers are supported by the state, hypergamy rears its insatiable head.

Delta Man: 30

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Nov 13, 2015

I met two former hipster couples this last week who are around 30 and starting to get serious about life. They still have some of the clothes and tats from the lifestyle, and a few of the attitudes, but the perpetual adolescence is fading. So what's the big difference? After years of aimlessness they finally focused in on real jobs and careers, with one couple talking of children. It's better late than never to grow up. I spent most of my 20s just screwing around, but at least I had enough sense to keep a career going. If you are approaching 30 it's time to grow up and be a man, and not a man-child.

If you need a checklist here you go:

1. Steady work and a career with real goals
2. Responsible with money (regular bill paying, paying off debts and reducing debt, saving money)
3. Buying a home and not renting
4. Starting a family

Boys don't do these things, men do. It's hard, mostly thankless work, but you'll be better for it.

Paris 13.11.2015

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 14, 2015



Some things go beyond Game. This is one of them. As the Bible says, there is a time for peace and a time for war. We have evidently entered the latter season. As a Man of the West, it is time to begin preparing yourself accordingly.

War is upon you whether you will or no. It takes two to tango, but only one to war.

Equality is payback

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 20, 2015

Keep that in mind whenever you hear a feminist [talking about equality](#).

A kindergarten teacher in Bainbridge Island, Wash., actively denies her male students the opportunity to play with Lego blocks in order to encourage her female students to play with them.

Karen Keller bars the boys in her class from playing with the colorful blocks, even going so far as to lie to them about their opportunity to play.

“I always tell the boys, ‘You’re going to have a turn’ — and I’m like, ‘Yeah, when hell freezes over’ in my head,” Keller told the Bainbridge Island Review. “I tell them, ‘You’ll have a turn’ because I don’t want them to feel bad.”

On a larger scale, this is exactly what "women in STEM", "women in game development", and "girls who code" are expected to achieve. The purpose isn't to get the girls in, it is to drive the boys out.

Pay the toll

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2015

It turns out 'sharking [works about as well](#) with culture and religion as it does with race:

Teenage Islamist 'poster girl' who fled Austria to join ISIS 'is beaten to death by the terror group after trying to escape from Syria'

A teenage Austrian girl who fled to Syria along with her friend is believed to have been beaten to death after being caught trying to flee the ISIS stronghold of Raqqa.

Samra Kesinovic, 17, and her friend Sabina Selimovic became 'poster girls' for ISIS after they arrived in Syria in April 2014.

A number of Austrian newspapers have reported that Samra has been beaten to death for attempting to leave Raqqa, although official government sources are refusing to comment on individual cases.

That's what happens when civilized girls chase barbarians. Burn the coal, pay the toll.

Women are not weak

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 25, 2015

But female strength is very different than male strength.



Read *Little House on the Prairie* sometime. Those were not weak women. They were considerably harder than the average man today. But their strengths, and their stories, are very different than Conan the Barbarian or Gaius Julius Caesar.

Cowering, cringing boys

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 27, 2015

It's no wonder the SJWs are running rampant. Most young men simply don't have the testicles or the backbone [to stand up to them](#):

I gave a version of a talk that you can see here, on Coddle U. vs. Strengthen U. ...

But then the discussion began, and it was the most unremittingly hostile questioning I've ever had. I don't mind when people ask hard or critical questions, but I was surprised that I had misread the audience so thoroughly. My talk had little to do with gender, but the second question was "So you think rape is OK?" Like most of the questions, it was backed up by a sea of finger snaps — the sort you can hear in the infamous Yale video, where a student screams at Prof. Christakis to "be quiet" and tells him that he is "disgusting." I had never heard the snapping before. When it happens in a large auditorium it is disconcerting. It makes you feel that you are facing an angry and unified mob — a feeling I have never had in 25 years of teaching and public speaking.

After the first dozen questions I noticed that not a single questioner was male. I began to search the sea of hands asking to be called on and I did find one boy, who asked a question that indicated that he too was critical of my talk. But other than him, the 200 or so boys in the audience sat silently.

After the Q&A, I got a half-standing ovation: almost all of the boys in the room stood up to cheer. And after the crowd broke up, a line of boys came up to me to thank me and shake my hand. Not a single girl came up to me afterward.

This is why you treat feminists and feminism with nothing but open contempt. All it would take is one young man - one - to whip the little bitches back into line. But they are all too afraid and beaten down to even challenge their masters.

If you want to be a real rebel, then be one. Live it. And the irony is, you'll be the only man that all those young women will find attractive.

The perils of female firewatching

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2015

In a development that no one could ever have possibly foreseen, [FDNY is down one firefighter](#) firewatcher:

Firefighter who flunked physical injured 10 days into job

A firefighter who was allowed to graduate the Fire Academy despite failing physical tests has already gone out on medical leave — just 10 days into the job, The Post has learned.

Probationary firefighter Choeurlyne Doirin-Holder injured herself Monday while conducting a routine check of equipment at Queens' Engine 308 in South Richmond Hill. Getting off the truck, Doirin-Holder missed a step and landed on her left foot, suffering a fracture, sources said. ...

Personally, I think we should go to all-female fire brigades and an all-female military. That would end both war and fire forever.

Alpha Mail: the husband hunt

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 30, 2015

A woman wonders if she's going about it the wrong way:

I am a reader of your blogs, and some others. What advice would you give me as an early-20s woman from an Indian Christian background looking to marry? I'm currently in graduate school. So far, I haven't become serious about finding a husband but I feel now is a good time for me to start looking.

I'm part of a church and play in an orchestra. I'm physically healthy (BMI hovers around 21, height 5'7), although my hair is somewhat temperamental. I know many guys through these activities, but have never been asked out. (I don't know if this is an age thing or a race thing - I'm not what the typical white Christian guy is looking for, but I know exactly 0 Indian Christian men around my age - not in my social circles anyway). I'm still a virgin and have never had a boyfriend. If you know anything about Myers-Briggs types, I'm an INTJ, and so I'm a natural loner. I do know how to clean/cook.

If I want to start attracting men who would be interested in marrying me/ I would be interested in marrying, what steps should I take towards this? I'm hesitant about online dating at this stage. I have no idea what I should be doing.

The obvious challenge here is the INTJ personality. Women with this personality type tend to find it very hard to meet men because they naturally incline towards what is almost the unconscious female equivalent of MGTOW.

My suggestion would be to start going to the gym, spend her time there

lifting free weights, and force herself to talk to men who talk to her. Her INTJ inclination will be to focus on her workouts, so she has to keep in mind that the reason she is there is to meet people.

Since she has no idea what to do, her objective should be to mirror the behavior of others. Don't think about it, don't analyze it, just do it. A man smiles at you, smile back. A man says hello to you, say hello back. That's all most men are looking for, a positive and open response.

(Which, of course, is why naturally friendly and open women are often accused of leading men on; because they are, according to the rules of social behavior, whether they intend to do so or not.)

Anyhow, her main goal has to be meeting and talking to men; she's a high achiever and yet she has put zero effort into her primary objective of getting married. This is the great conundrum of the modern woman; she spends absolutely no time or effort on achieving her primary goal.

Burn the coal, pay the toll

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 01, 2015

Of course, it would be racist to warn European girls that they run an increased risk of being raped and burned to death if they decide to date non-European migrants. [It would also be true.](#)

An Afghan migrant has been sentenced to life imprisonment in Finland for brutally murdering a teenage lover ten years his junior because she didn't want to continue the relationship.

The 17-year-old Finnish girl had only dated Ramin Azimi for a month before she tried to end their relationship. The court heard how she had wanted to see another man, but Mr. Azimi demanded marriage and children of her. When she wouldn't cooperate, Mr. Azimi attacked the young woman while she was out jogging.

Equipped with spare clothing, rope and gasoline, the Afghan asylum seeker raped his former lover in revenge for leaving him. Having completed this act, Mr. Azimi then tied the girl to a chair in an abandoned shed, poured petrol over her, and set her alight.

The body of the young woman was later discovered by dogs after her disappearance had been reported to police by her parents.

The real tragedy would be if this unfortunate little misunderstanding prevented future relationships between natives and migrants from blossoming in the future.

Culture and civilization are white and male

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2015

Charles Murray **proves it statistically** in his book, *Human Accomplishment*:

Between 1400 and 1950, Murray's historiometric method has found that 72 per cent of significant figures in the arts and sciences came from Britain, France, Germany and Italy alone. Overall, male Europeans and North Americans are shown to be responsible for 97 per cent of scientific accomplishment from 800 BC to 1950. Statistically, when it comes to curing disease, building bridges, inventing glasses or devising new, better modes of transport, Western man is in a league of his own.

"What the human species is today," he says, "it owes in astonishing degree to what was accomplished in just half a dozen centuries by the peoples of one small portion of the northwestern Eurasian land mass."

As I have repeatedly observed, feminism and multiculturalism are dyscivic, dysgenic, and anti-civilization.

Dating rules

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 03, 2015

RULES FOR DATING MY SON

- 1. He is not your ATM.**
- 2. He is not your bodyguard.**
- 3. He is not your baby daddy.**
- 4. He is not your punching bag, and he will defend himself.**
- 5. Do not dress like a stripper.**
- 6. Do not sent him "sexts".**
- 7. You are not in charge of him and it is not your job to change his personality.**
- 8. Do not force him to choose between you and his friends.**
- 9. He will act like a gentleman if you act like a lady and deserve it.**
- 10. He is not responsible for your actions - YOU are.**
- 11. If you lie to him, trap him or falsely accuse him of rape or paternity; all the money he would spend on a ring will be spent on a lawyer against you.**

Not bad, although 2 and 5 are a bit questionable. I'd expect my son to defend any friend, male or female, and frankly, none of the strippers I knew or dated were anywhere nearly as psychotic or badly behaved as some of the more sartorially conservative college-educated girls I knew.

As far as my daughter goes, there is only one rule: "That red spot on your chest means my Daddy is watching."

Alpha Mail: a dialogue

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 04, 2015

In which we are informed that the San Bernardino shooter pledged allegiance to the Caliph of the Islamic State. Someone who knows a lot more about Islamic culture and Arab women than I do wrote this.

I'm beginning to think her husband is up for the Gamma Fuck of the Year Award. She was probably hen pecking him the entire time they loading up.

Tashfeen: Did you bring the Pipebombs?

Sayed: Yes Dear.

Tashfeen: Remember to Tap, Rack, Bang if the gun misfires. This ammo YOU BOUGHT is pretty old.

Sayed: Of course my love.

Tashfeen: Why is this ammo so old? Why can't we have new ammo? Why can't you get a better job so we can have proper, Deen ammo? Is this ammo Deen? It had better be Deen?

Sayed: Naturally my flower.

Tashfeen: Did you remember to post your oath of Baya'a to our Caliph. You can't enter paradise and meet the rest of your SEVENTY TWO new wives if you haven't sworn the Baya'a to the Caliph.

*Sayed: Naturally my passion. (*Secretly and excitedly to himself. I did no such thing. I'm going to Hell. Finally I'll be free.*)*

There is no escape for the Gamma. Not even into radical terrorism.

Who is your enemy?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 07, 2015

Keep this in mind if you're inclined to MGTOW. It's not women who are your enemy. **It is the State** that is using them as weapons to destroy the family.

Child welfare services in Norway have reportedly removed five Christian children from their parents' home and placed them into foster care after the parents were accused of radicalizing and indoctrinating their children with Christianity. According to the British-based Christian Institute, Norway's child protection services, known as the Barnevernet, seized the three sons and two daughters of Ruth and Marius Bodnariu in mid-November.

Although the family wasn't quite sure at the time why their children were being taken away from them, their lawyer discovered that the parents were being charged with Christian indoctrination. The Bodnariu's lawyer obtained a copy of the government document that lists the charges against Marius and Ruth, which includes being listed as "radical Christians who were indoctrinating their children."

That's the problem with MGTOW. Giving into despair is what they want you to do. It is how they plan to defeat you and destroy your civilization. They have no problem with you going your own way and dying as an evolutionary dead end, a self-castrated eunuch, a drone.

Yes, the odds are stacked against you. They are stacked against anyone who stands for Western civilization. But that doesn't mean that lying down and dying while contentedly chewing the lotus leaves is the best option for a man.

Freedom of speech in America

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 08, 2015

Remember, all black lives matter and [all black women are hot](#):

Colorado College has suspended and banned a student from campus for nearly two years in response to a comment intended as a joke on the anonymous social media application Yik Yak.

In November 2015, Thaddeus Pryor sent an anonymous reply to the comment “#blackwomenmatter” on Yik Yak. Pryor’s response read, “They matter, they’re just not hot.” On November 20, Colorado College found that Pryor’s post violated its “Abusive Behavior” and “Disruption of College Activities” policies and suspended him from the college until August 28, 2017. In the meantime, the college has banned Pryor from setting foot on campus and has forbidden him from taking classes at other institutions for academic credit. Pryor has appealed his suspension.

Remember, if THEY can ban speech, WE can ban speech. So ban harder. Ban better.

The Sergeant Major speaks

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 09, 2015

Women were put to the USMC field test and the head of the Ground Combat Element Integrated Task Force [speaks out](#):

“The best women in the GCEITF as a group in regard to infantry operations were equal or below, in most cases, to the lowest 5 percent of men as a group in this test study. They are slower on all accounts in almost every technical and tactical aspect and physically weaker in every aspect across the range of military operations.”

So much for the kickass female protagonist. Your science fiction and fantasy are lying to you.

Epic Narrative Fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 10, 2015

This single incident demonstrates the complete delusion required to subscribe to feminism and SJWism:

“I have heard from a reliable source that a police patrol was sent to the scene at Hennala after an outnumbered female police officer had been raped. The matter has not been made public in order to escape “a lynching mood”. Investigate it yourself, I can’t personally strew this around because I am closely involved with the police in a certain way, but among the police, this kind of incident can’t be allowed to be covered up.”

From the TT source who was notified about this: “Some police officers are pissed off with the cover-up. The person in question does not want to publish this with his own name because she regularly interacts with the police force in an (undescribed) capacity.”

So, not only are the police not going to protect you from immigrant rape culture, [they can't even protect themselves](#).

IMMIGRATION IS RAPE CULTURE

Who discriminates against women?

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 13, 2015

Military historian and author of *Equality: The Impossible Project*, Martin van Creveld, considers where [all this discrimination against women](#) is coming from:

As per grades, first at school and now at the universities as well, women are increasingly outperforming men. To some that fact, allegedly coming after millennia of subjugation and oppression, is a blessing. Others see it as a danger-sign that points to the feminization of society which, on pain of losing the competition with other, more virile, nations must be avoided at all cost. But is the claim true? Fifty-two years after Betty Friedan first raised the standard of revolt, only about 5 percent of heads of state are female; out of Forbes' ten best-paid American business executives, not a single one is. Further down the list, the situation is hardly any different. The gap in earnings remains almost as large as it was in ancient Rome where, everything else being equal, female slaves were valued at about two thirds of male ones. Similar facts could be cited almost indefinitely. They show that, now as ever, the higher on the greasy pole one climbs the fewer women one encounters. By one calculation, should present trends continue, it will take another 150 years for the gap in earnings to close. If, which I personally doubt very much, it ever does.

How to explain these facts? The standard interpretation, put forward by countless feminists the world over, is discrimination. This idea has the advantage that it enables women to occupy the high moral ground. Often it also enables them to harass and even bully men in- and out of court; few things are harder to refute, and more likely to damage a man's career, than being

accused of discriminating against a female employee.

The difficulty with this argument is that, in every developed country, women now form a majority of the population. Their share in the workforce is also very close to that of men. How, in a democracy, a majority can discriminate against a minority is easy to see; parts of the US Constitution were expressly designed to prevent just that. But the opposite is not true. This fact makes the explanation appear unlikely. Unless—and as we shall see in a moment, there are some reasons to think so—a number of those who do the discriminating are themselves women.

Van Creveld has one of the most formidable historical minds on the planet, and it's unusual to see him take on a relatively light topic like this one, so you'll definitely want to read the whole thing.

The expectation of assistance

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 14, 2015

I think my favorite thing about this account is the way that this strong, independent young woman is actually [annoyed by the realization](#) that no one feels any particular urgency about solving her problem for her:

The crazy man on the subway told me I was lucky he hadn't punched me in the face. But by then, I was starting to get annoyed. What would it take for one of the many idle people sitting on this train to interfere? The threatening man seemed to have Rip Van Winkled himself to 96th Street straight from a 1957 Buddy Holly concert for the sole purpose of pouncing on me, a defenseless girl (with glasses).

It wasn't until I launched into another expletive-laden defense that I realized, the people in my train car didn't know if he was the crazy person—or if I was.

I was living in Washington D.C. at the time, and as a female in my early twenties, I had come to expect sympathy, if not assistance, from strangers in difficult situations.

" I had come to expect sympathy, if not assistance, from strangers in difficult situations." You don't say. I wonder why that might be?

Finland on the brink

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 15, 2015

Apparently some nations take [the rape of their young women](#) a little more seriously than others:

Finland faces wave of vigilante mobs targeting migrants as arrest of an Afghan asylum seeker for rape of 14-year-old schoolgirl pushes one town to the brink

In the town of Kempele, tension between locals and asylum seekers is rising after a 14-year-old girl was raped. Happened fortnight after youth migrant centre opened in town to mass opposition and 17-year-old refugee charged.

Across Finland similar cases have sparked panic, with human chains blocking refugees at the country's borders. Even some MPs are demanding asylum seekers leave country and put an end to 'nightmare called multiculturalism'.

Meanwhile, in the USA, tens of thousands of idiot women are sanctimoniously babbling about allowing more foreign rapists into the country. You might almost think they are anticipating the probable consequences.

The tragedy is almost becoming farcical. One Swedish woman was raped by a migrant, managed to escape, and was raped again by a different group of migrants before she got home to report the first rape. Within an hour.

Immigration is rape culture.

Alpha Mail: female communication

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 16, 2015

This is from a woman whose opinion is well worth taking seriously. Just trust me on this one:

Men vs. Women 101: Handling Criticism. Most non-Gamma men take constructive criticism well. My husband, for instance, will send something to a friend or colleague for assessment, and when his work gets eviscerated, he's very congenial about it and appreciates that this person took the time to identify errors and save him from embarrassment. To him, it's a kindness.

Women, on the other hand, respond to criticism very differently. Here's an example. I'm in an ongoing argument with a colleague about a scientific theory. It's an argument he initiated, but it's objectively helpful, because I'm attempting to write up a detailed treatment, and I want it to be free of errors. In our latest exchange he sent me a long-winded critique of my math wherein he concluded that I've made some errors that completely undermine the whole proposition. He's a nice, sympathetic man who just wants to understand how it all works, but when I read this criticism, I got extremely irritated. For the first moment after I skimmed his critique, I hated his guts, even though, if I truly made those errors, he's just saved me a lot of public embarrassment. (Turns out he's the one who made a fundamental error in his critique, but it was still helpful -- my explanation was far too telegraphic, which is what led to the misunderstanding.)

The lesson here? A woman will always, always, always take even benign, helpful criticism personally. Just remember that when you're dealing with women, either in your family or at work. And

the more helpful you try to be, the worse you'll make it. What really made me hate his guts with a burning intensity wasn't that he pointed out what he thought were errors, but that he spent 37 pages of equations and graphs expounding on it. If he'd just said, "You goofed on the integral in equation 3" and left it to me to ask follow-up questions, I would've just been mildly irritated. But all those pages and pages were like he was saying, "THIS is how much of an idiot you are."

So, here's my advice to you. If you are going to offer a woman criticism, keep it as terse as possible. Make her ask follow-up questions if she wants to know more. Why? Because, even when you are dealing with an ostensibly rational woman, she is undoubtedly either seething with irritation or completely devastated over something you probably didn't intend at all. I bet as this guy was writing up all 37 of those pages, he was thinking, "Boy, am I being helpful with all this detail. She'll really appreciate how much time I'm taking to carefully explain everything..." Alas, that we women aren't so gracious as to default to that explanation, but that's just female nature. Save all that extra effort for the men in your lives who will understand it and appreciate it.

The history of women and videogames

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2015



I still remember being startled in the early 1990s when I left my younger girlfriend alone in the living room for a while, then came back to discover that she'd fired up the Nintendo and was playing Super Mario. That was the very first time in the 12 years that I'd been playing computer games that I'd ever seen a girl voluntarily play a video game by herself.

Of course, as it is rightly said, women now play the biggest video game of all. It's called "Facebook".

The boys' sports die

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2015

This won't mean anything to anyone unfamiliar with Minnesota hockey, but it is astonishing to me that a team that once boasted a formidable program [is now history](#).

Not enough hockey players remain for Richfield to offer a boys' varsity program for the 2015-16 season. Holding out hope for a different outcome might have limited some M

"We hung on longer than we should have," said Dave Boie, activities director and a 1990 Richfield graduate. "We were just trying to get through this year."

Boie said 19 players participated in summer hockey, a small but feasible number. The roster shrank to 11 skaters and two goalies by the season's start. Ready to soldier on, Boie and coach Dave Shute pulled back after two players were suspended for two games and another quit. Three or four remaining players, Shute said, "you couldn't even put on the ice. They've got hearts as big as a lion's, but they can't even protect m

The decision to cancel the season was announced Thursday, 10 days after the start of official practices.... The Spartans' program made six state tournament appearances from 1962-91 and produced such players as Steve Christoff, Darby Hendrickson and Tom Ward. They struggled to stay competitive in recent years, dressing 18 players last year and finishing with a 2-22 record.

This may more the result of changing demographics than Title IX-style sexism; Richfield is a Minneapolis school that is considerably less white than it was in the 1980s. But it's still striking that former boys' *state tournament* teams are vanishing while 167 girls' teams have appeared since it was sanctioned as a sport in 1994.

Convicted. Now repatriate them.

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 19, 2015

Britain has [imported rape culture](#):

TEN men have been convicted of rape by a jury at Bradford Crown Court.

The judge described some of those found guilty today as "insolent, arrogant and disrespectful" after they were unanimously convicted this afternoon.

The Recorder of Bradford Judge Roger Thomas QC said the behaviour of some of the 14 defendants was the worst he has seen in 40 years of legal practice.

He told them they had "quite frankly treated these proceedings with a certain amount of contempt and arrogance."

The public gallery had to be cleared halfway through the delivery of the verdicts because of a disturbance and the amount of noise being made.

In fairness, it is hard not to treat the British "justice" system with a certain amount of contempt and arrogance. The entire British establishment has done everything short of actually putting the Queen and the Duchess of Kent in burqahs.

Someone needs to explain to Prince Charles that any Defender of All Faiths is a defender of none.

The society most connected to reality wins

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2015

Roosh observes that [the West is more trapped by magical thinking](#) than the Dar al-Islam:

While many of us here do not agree with the sometimes violent spread of Islam to European lands, their views on the sexes and marriage fully account for the true nature of women that we're all too aware of.

Islamists understand that a woman can become feral if not constrained by a strong patriarch in the home. When a culture fails to incorporate this understanding, the result is what we have in the modern West, of women who trade having a healthy family to become degenerates and sterile freakshows. Islam is not without its problems, but if their higher birth rates are of any indication, their gender strategies should be duplicated to some degree in the West.

He's absolutely right. And we are in the process of finding out which is more important, shedding one's magical thinking with regards to technology, or with regards to society.

Hermione works on her tan

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 21, 2015

The endarkening of the West [proceeds apace](#):

A new-look Hermione Granger will appear as the muggle-born witch in a highly anticipated new Harry Potter stage play.

Olivier Award-winning actress Noma Dumezweni, 45, takes the mantle from Emma Watson and will portray the character in later life. Married to Ron Weasley, audiences will find her working as a lawyer in the department of Magical Law Enforcement.

The play, Harry Potter And The Cursed Child, opens at the Palace Theatre in London next summer but has already sold more than a quarter of a million tickets.

Whether one believes this is a positive change or a negative one, the point is that it does mark a significant departure from the recent past. In 100 years, the UK will either be entirely white, or entirely black. That's just the way mass migration and the inevitable reaction to it work. Or, as Jerry Pournelle puts it, [There Will Be War](#).

Alpha Mail: Sociosexuality and the candidates

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 21, 2015

A reader sends in his analysis. It's pretty much how I read them myself.

Donald Trump: Alpha. His mug is featured on the dictionary definition of the term. And whenever the media (or Jeb) try to make him out as whiny or petulant, video footage of the events in question invariably show him remaining calm and cool, every single time.

Ted Cruz: Beta, with a bit of Sigma. Seems to be instinctively serving as a lieutenant to Trump in some aspects, by cornering certain voters who won't warm up to Trump, such as the evangelicals. Has a Sigma streak with his willingness to offend the Democrats and cuckservatives running the Senate, and which seems to have inoculated him against being an Establishment sellout, or at least less than Rubio or Rand Paul. Indeed, he seems to be rising above the less-"offensive" Rubio and Paul, despite Rubio's backers having spent far more money than Cruz's.

Marco Rubio: Beta. Confident, a smooth talker, and has an ex-cheerleader wife. But, he seems to be falling into being a lieutenant to the Establishment, and is weak on immigration. During a prior debate, there was an interesting incident when Jeb tried to attack him, and Rubio dispatched him effortlessly, but also took great pains to be diplomatic about it.

Ben Carson: Delta. If it wasn't for magic-negro-itis among certain Republicans, he would be nowhere.

Jeb Bush: Gamma. He simply can't understand why that "jerk" Trump is leading the polls, when he should be King by rights because tens of millions of dollars, being "serious", or whatever. Also, note how he keeps

going at Trump in a classic Alpha-Gamma conflict, whereas all the others (Graham excepted) seem to learn their lesson after trying once.

Chris Christie: Delta. Pretty much what you'd get when you take a Delta politician with extra Joisey attitude and somewhat more Establishment money and support.

John Kasich: Delta. Essentially Christie with less aggression and more Establishment support, or a Delta version of Jeb.

Rand Paul: Beta. He is ranked fairly high, with quite a lot of self-confidence and poise and an attractive wife, but is doing more poorly than one with his rank would be expected to. However, I think Trump, Cruz, ISIS, and the Islamic invasion of Europe have starved him of all his oxygen, since he seems to be in denial that Islam is at all a malign force, blaming all the foreign problems we're having on neoconnery. Also, he has a bit of a reputation as being too willing to play the Beta to the Establishment, a la Rubio.

Lindsey Graham: Gamma/Lambda. If he isn't in fact gay, he's a classic Gamma. The video of him smashing his cell phone after Trump gave his number out is a great example of a Gamma reaction to a slight. In addition, he seems to dislike Trump more than any of the other candidates, except maybe Jeb. Even his claiming credit for beating back "isolationism" upon ending his campaign showed Gamma delusion, as voters are still gravitating toward candidates who don't want to take out Assad and do want to keep out Muslims: Trump, and Cruz to a lesser extent.

Huckabee, Santorum, Pataki, Gilmore, Jindal, Perry, Walker: Deltas. Very much average Joes with no distinguishing features.

And on the Democrat side:

Bernie Sanders: Gamma. The fact he can't quite make any traction against Hillary despite his popular attitudes regarding trade and Wall Street, along with his weak reaction to the Black Lives Matter supporters, makes it crystal-clear where he really stands.

Martin O'Malley: Delta. His wife is cute, but he can't make any headway against Hillary or Sanders. Democrats don't like Deltas, as a rule.

Jim Webb, Lincoln Chafee: Low Deltas, or high Gammas. But honestly, what psychologically healthy white male would be a Democrat politician these days, anyway?

Joe Biden: Beta. In fact, his relatively high sociosexual rank for a Democrat may provide one reason for his being an important Democrat politician, despite his lack of any distinguishing characteristics otherwise. Also see: John Edwards.

But in summary, at least on the Republican side, it's uncanny how much of a factor sociosexual rank is when considering how well each candidate is doing, barring a couple of easily-explainable exceptions (Paul and Carson). Money is also a significant factor, but much less so; it is simply why Jeb is at 3-5% rather than 0%.

Star Wars: The Force Awakens

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2015

A review from a disappointed reader. WARNING: MAJOR SPOILERS AHEAD:

You'll be glad you didn't see Star Wars VII: The Force Awakens. The glaring questions it begs are projections of the female imperative. Darth Vader, Luke, Kylo Ren, Obi Wan Kenobi, and all other force using experts in any previous Star Wars story, needed training based on years of apprenticeship with a 24/7 mentor to master the force. The entire premise of Jedi powers, like all martial skills, is that they must be "learned" and they develop over time with practice. Our heroine Rey, hinted heavily as being Luke's daughter, instantly and without training or foreknowledge gets abilities with the force that took all other Jedi, Sith, decades to develop. So with no Jedi's around, how does she even know the force can control weak minded storm troopers, much less use the old "you don't need to see his papers" shtick.

They are both grandchildren of Darth Vader, but for some reason her untrained ability with the force is greater than her cousin's trained ability with the force. Morally all the new Luke, Rey, seems to be doing is self-centered and for no greater good. Female imperative in spades, what's good for the princess is by default the greater good.

Using a light saber is analogous using a sword, hence to be at a level where you are proficient, much less not hurt yourself takes lots of training and effort. Proficiency in martial skills are always in both great stories and real life acquired the same way one gets to Carnegie Hall.

How can Rey without any training best Kylo Ren, the emo Darth Vader, with a light saber, while Kylo Ren has had years of training with the force and swords? Even though Vader, Anakin Skywalker, in his youth like Rey showed signs of mechanical genius and native ability with the force, to become proficient took years of training and a mentor? When Luke first picked up a light sabre, he couldn't deflect a laser pointer from a training drone much less use it effectively. Even after training with both Kenobi and Yoda, Luke got his hand chopped off by Vader.

The whole "force" in Rey defies the entire premise of the Jedi and use of the force in the previous 6 movies. How come the only character to get the ability and skill to use the force without putting in the work and effort is a girl? Rey's abilities make a farce of the force. Why unlike all the men who do battle does she manage to get through against trained martial experts without even a scratch?

The only good point of the entire movie is the example set by both Anakin and Kylo; self-centered whiny emo is a clear indicator of a boy who is easily corrupted and gravitates toward evil

The Farce Awakens gives girls what they want, superiority to men in all things without having to put in the effort men put in to be the best they can be. The Farce did awaken.

Yes it's just another example of the maxim: women ruin everything. In this case Star Wars.

In fairness, I think George Lucas had already ruined Star Wars in Return of the Jedi the moment that the Ewoks appeared. This is merely the continued beating of a horse that was already long dead.

The importance of anti-fragility

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2015

Roosh explains why it is worth engaging with the media even when they are [obviously doing a hit piece](#):

What the BBC did with the above documentary is essentially hire a carpenter to review an Italian opera. Besides a handful of exaggerated facial expressions made for the camera, the carpenter will not be able to analyze the opera on a level above that of even a grade-school trumpet player.

Many men have asked me what I expected from the BBC. I didn't expect anything, and as you can see in my response video, I can't say I'm angry at their coverage. The reason is that there is nothing the media can do anymore to hurt me, and even if they paint me as a baby murderer, I will still gain readers because of it. When you are in an anti-fragile position, you're immune to all manner of attacks, and so it's the coverage alone that helps me because it gets my ideas across to those who have yet to see it. Even if 0.1% of people who watched the BBC documentary become readers of mine, it's still a huge win, since doing it only cost me a couple hours of time.

Even when the media's objective is to discredit and destroy, the message gets through. The important thing is to be aware that you are not the direct target, those who associate with you and employ you are.

Alpha Mail: why SJWs always lie

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 24, 2015

A philosopher's take on why SJWs have appeared at this particular moment in the West, as well as a credible explanation for why they always lie:

Here's the famous dialogue between a man and his wife.

She: Would you like to go out to a movie tonight.

He: Not really. There's a game on.

She: But it's Friday ...

He: Yeah. It's been a hard week. I'm tired. Going out is too much fuss.

She: But you NEVER take me out ...

He: What are you talking about? We went out twice two weeks ago!

[Fight ensues]

John Gray (of "Mars and Venus" fame) points out, and Deborah Tannen (PhD feminist) agree that women do not use language in the same way as men. A woman's use of certain adverbs and adjectives is emotive, not factual, they say. Tannen says women focus on the "metamessage" level, on what it means to the relationship, whereas men focus on the "message" level, the literal information conveyed by the words and its real-world accuracy. If they're right, then the cause of the fight in the above

dialogue is that the woman was trying to convey her sense of frustration by the very hyperbolic use of the word “NEVER” and the man was miffed by the literal untruthfulness of its content and consequently defended himself. The woman then perceived this as unsympathetic, the man interpreted her language as dishonest and insulting, and so they got into it.

And the women I’ve talked to about this agree entirely. They say, “When we say, ‘You never...’ you’re not supposed to understand ‘never’: you’re supposed to understand we’re expressing how we feel at that precise moment and become sympathetic to our feeling about the situation. We don’t mean ‘never’ literally, we mean that emotionally it seems much too long since it happened. If you’re sensitive and listening, you’d get it right; and it really would be insensitive of you not to give us credit for being more truthful and honest. We haven’t forgotten the past. We’re talking about feelings, not about your facts. Don’t insult our intelligence.”

Well, let’s take that logic and run with it (although feminists insist logic itself is sexist, of course). If a woman’s “never” is hyperbolic and emotive, and at root untrue, and is targeted at expressing feelings and producing sympathy rather than conveying information, then what happens when a society becomes feminized in its style of public discourse?

Obvious: we lose control of the facts, and start to make claims that are focused on producing sympathy with our feelings about things. When we don’t get our sympathy, we get more and more shrill. We care less and less about the facts and we find the resistance greater; and we become more and more acrimonious that we are not managing to elicit the kind of heartfelt response we think we deserve. Eventually, we are making factually outrageous statements — outright lies, really — in a more and

more desperate attempt to get the sympathetic support we feel we so desperately need from everyone. Truth goes right down the hole, and we stop caring at all about the relationship between manifest fact and our claims.

And eventually, of course, we fly into a hissy fit and capitulate to the women's greatest fault, which is spite. Simmering spite is a woman's greatest vice, just as violence is a man's. If anything, the spite is more heartfelt, determined and long-lasting, though the violence may be more overtly and instantly damaging.

SJW's are spite freaks. And it's because they can never elicit enough sympathy to satisfy them, because in order to do so they must overcome a larger and larger body of obvious, contrary facts. Nowadays, our whole public discourse style is based on the exercises of emotive lie-telling, and a feminine distain for factuality.

SJW's NEVER tell the truth. That's man language. A woman's is emotive hyperbole.

A Gamma and his money

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 25, 2015

Are soon parted [by a predatory woman](#):

Austrian millionaire left penniless when young prostitute he married flees with cash and jewellery after car crash leaves him seriously ill....

'It felt as if I had found my other half,' he is quoted as saying at the time. 'She felt the same, and rang her boss to tell him she was going to spend the rest of the night with me, and not charge anything.'

After that they developed a relationship, and Lucie, who had worked for three years in a local brothel, showed no hesitation when he asked her if she would marry him.

Lucie was seen crying at the wedding ceremony, which was attended by her mother and friends of the family.

Wow, she didn't charge him! It must be true love! Or perhaps she simply has sufficient self-control to play a long game....

Seriously, it is astonishing that Gammas even manage to breathe and avoid going into cardiac arrest when they find themselves in the same room as a real live woman.

Lesson: if a woman treats you like the secret king you know yourself to be despite all evidence to the contrary, you're being played.

It is always Year Zero

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 26, 2015

It's not the situation that is interesting, or even the advice, but rather, the instinctive inclination to tell the husband [to play ostrich](#):

We have just celebrated our 30th wedding anniversary and, although not a big Facebook user, I decided to post a message about my wife. I used her maiden name and a picture of her when we first met — saying how I was so lucky to meet her and how happy I was that she decided to become my Mrs.

At first I got a few 'likes' — but then I started to get comments from people I'd never heard of.

One in particular was from a woman saying she was amazed our marriage had lasted 30 years because when she shared a house with my wife (not then my wife, of course) and two other girls, my wife held the record: having sex with 11 different blokes in one month.

Tempting though it is to advise you to keep silent and just get on with life, I'm wondering if that would be helpful.

I don't want this to fester. It might be better to laugh the whole thing off, saying, 'Do you remember a weird girl called X? She told me she shared a house with you . . . but anyway, she sounds a bit unpleasant so I'm not bothering with that Facebook stuff any more. You never know who'll crawl out of the woodwork, do you?' Or words to that effect.

What you mustn't do is ask any question about that part of your wife's life, because the details are not your business.

Frankly (and don't be shocked), if she did have a few boyfriends, so what? She was free — and then she married you, oh lucky man.

I believe the trollette's salacious stories are a loo-roll of lies and I speak as one who has had lies told about me in the past.

It's pretty horrible, but you know what — I don't care! Life is too short to deal with this rubbish, so throw it all into an imaginary dustbin... crunch, crash, replace the lid and quickly wash your hands.

Unhappy, lonely women are more or less crazy, and many of them turn malicious. So, the odds are very high that this guy's wife is entirely innocent of the historical deeds she supposedly committed. That being said, the first thing the guy should have done was ask his wife: did you live with X? And the second thing he should have done was show her what the other woman was saying about her.

Regardless of what the wife did or didn't do, regardless of what the husband believes, if nothing else, he owes it to his wife to let her know what sort of rumors are being publicly spread about her.

But it is important to note that, as always, the female advice columnist's reaction is to absolve the wife of any responsibility for her possible past and to demand that the husband simply consider himself lucky, even if he has been shamelessly lied to.

This is why one should never take advice from women about women. It's like asking a burglar if you should lock your doors at night or not.

Diversity doesn't sell

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 27, 2015

This is why the diversity propagandists have to rely upon parasites like JJ Abrams rather than creating new stories featuring their beloved trans-quad-minority demi-females or whatever. If they don't build on the foundation of an existing white male franchise, [they reliably fail](#):

It's a truism among writers: when you try to sell something that features black, Hispanic, or Asian characters, editors and publishers will push back, asking you to make the characters a bit paler, a bit pinker, a bit more "mainstream", a code-word for making your characters white. When you fight, you get told that diverse audiences don't read SFF.

There's the story Tony Puryear and Erika Alexander tell about trying to sell Concrete Park, when a publisher told them that "black people don't like science fiction – they don't see themselves in the future". Agents and publishers advised me to set my book in the suburbs, presumably where the children would be a bit paler and speak a more standard variety of English, without any of that pesky Spanish those Puerto Ricans and Dominicans speak.

On the other hand, it's hard to say that those publishers are 100% wrong. Erika and Tony will happily tell you about the difficulties they have faced getting sales once they get distribution. My experiences trying to get whites to click on my ads have been anything but encouraging, and, while I get rave reviews and support from people that champion diversity in literature, I've yet to break even on my publishing venture.

The problem isn't that whites won't read diversity fiction, it is that the diverse populations won't read it either.

Not only does the mere fact of being not-white and not-male not make a character interesting, due to the strictures of SJWism and PC, it reliably makes them boring because they are not permitted to be anything less than wonderful.

Gamma: the covert narcissist

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 28, 2015

JS brings a tangential concept to our attention:

I've always found the stuff on Gamma males interesting. It appears that there's an official psychological term for the type of person who is a gamma male - the term is "covert narcissist". This came to my attention when this study (<http://mpcdot.com/forums/topic/8711-investigating-nerds/>) was discussed on My Posting Career.

Here's the standard test for diagnosing covert narcissism:

1. ___ I can become entirely absorbed in thinking about my personal affairs, my health, my cares or my relations to others.
2. ___ My feelings are easily hurt by ridicule or the slighting remarks of others.
3. ___ When I enter a room I often become self-conscious and feel that the eyes of others are upon me.
4. ___ I dislike sharing the credit of an achievement with others.
5. ___ I feel that I have enough on my hand without worrying about other people's troubles.
6. ___ I feel that I am temperamentally different from most people.
7. ___ I often interpret the remarks of others in a personal way.
8. ___ I easily become wrapped up in my own interests and forget the existence of others.

9. ___ I dislike being with a group unless I know that I am appreciated by at least one of those present.
10. ___ I am secretly "put out" or annoyed when other people come to me with their troubles, asking me for their time and sympathy.
11. ___ I am jealous of good-looking people.
12. ___ I tend to feel humiliated when criticized.
13. ___ I wonder why other people aren't more appreciative of my good qualities.
14. ___ I tend to see other people as being either great or terrible.
15. ___ I sometimes have fantasies about being violent without knowing why.
16. ___ I am especially sensitive to success and failure.
17. ___ I have problems that nobody else seems to understand.
18. ___ I try to avoid rejection at all costs.
19. ___ My secret thoughts, feelings, and actions would horrify some of my friends.
20. ___ I tend to become involved in relationships in which I alternately adore and despise the other person.
21. ___ Even when I am in a group of friends, I often feel very alone and uneasy.
22. ___ I resent others who have what I lack.

23. ____ Defeat or disappointment usually shame or anger me, but I try not to show it.

This seems to be a direct description of Gamma males. There's probably a whole body of existing work that can be folded into Gamma Studies.

Social Justice convergence in science fiction

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2015

SJWs, especially female SJWs, destroy everything they successfully enter:

My recommended lesbian romance SFF list, if anyone cares, now includes listings for 46 authors with books I have rated Good or better, and mentions about ~70 of their books total that have Good or better ratings. I've also tried to organize it a little better by category (True Romance, Major Romantic Elements, Minor Romantic Elements, etc.), since quite a few of the books I was listing were getting a little far from what is usually thought of as Romance.

Entries for authors I've added since the original list was made include ones for works I've read by Elizabeth Bear (Dust), Seth Dickinson (The Traitor Baru Cormorant), Daryl Gregory (Afterparty), Jacqueline Koyanagi (Ascension), Kirsty Logan (The Gracekeepers), Cherie Priest (Maplecroft), Ali Smith (How To Be Both), and Scott Westerfeld (Afterworlds). An unusual number of male authors among the new ones (3/8), since the list as a whole is more like 10/46 for that (which comes to about 1.7/8).

I've wondered if I should revise my rating system, since it's idiosyncratic and an extra star would need to be added to just about everything to make it the equivalent I would probably put on Amazon or Goodreads or something. Literally the only books I have rated at 5 stars right now are Slow River by Nicola Griffith and The Child Garden by Geoff Ryman. (Authors who have books I rated at 4 stars and above include the inimitable Heather Rose Jones, as well as L-J Baker, Jacqueline Carey, Candas

Jane Dorsey, Max Gladstone, Daryl Gregory, Rachel Hartman, Kameron Hurley, Laura Lam, Laurie J. Marks, Richard Morgan, Jennifer Pelland, Philip Reeve, Ali Smith, Catherynne Valente, and Elisabeth Vonarburg, so, you know, a pretty powerful bunch there.)

It's all about the science, obviously.

Gamma overreach

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 31, 2015

Damien Walter is going to work GamerGate and Sad Puppies [into his review](#) of Star Wars: The Force Awakens *if it kills him*:

Call me a geek, but the highlight of my Christmas season was seeing Daisy Ridley as Rey in The Force Awakens, grasping Luke's old lightsaber, with the John Williams epic score swirling behind her, before beating seven shades out of one of cinema's most creepy-yet-terrifying villains.

If Rey and other kick-ass heroines are icons of geek feminism, Kylo Ren seems like a portrait of geek masculinity at its worst. Twitter has declared the black-helmeted Kylo a "Ren's Rights Activist", and that's not the only way the nerd knight reminds us of the most atrocious geek male behaviour of 2015.

Kylo Ren impotently thrashing a computer with his big red sword is the perfect portrait of Gamergate, the online hate campaign that continued its crusade against feminist video game reviewers in 2015. If Kylo Ren's buddies in the First Order have a manifesto, don't be surprised if point one is "actually it's about ethics in galactic domination".

Whether it was the attempt to push women and writers of colour out of the 2015 Hugo awards, OpalGate and other incidents around the open source software movement, or the backlash against female comic book characters, the same pattern repeated across geek culture in 2015 - angry men acting like bigots because they believed something only they should be entitled to was being taken away.

There's an unfortunate overlap between geek culture and the "manosphere". Men who still harbour the low self-esteem often associated with geek culture can be easily sucked in by "meninist" rhetoric, absurd ideas of Alpha and Gamma maleness, pick-up training, and a toxic attitude to women that has enthroned feminism as its enemy.

As one commenter noted: "Yes, a movie that started back in 2012 has a character based on a movement almost three years in the future. Is this what passes for journalism? "

SJW journalism, anyhow.

Women warriors and the child-man

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 02, 2016

Dalrock explains why there are **no longer any male rites of passage**:

Mark Judge complains that weak men are screwing his Star Wars feminism up in 'Star Wars' and the Crisis of Masculinity (H/T Instapundit). Judge postulates that the problem both in the movie and in real life is a lack of a male initiation ritual. There may be something to this, but there is a much more obvious problem in both Star Wars and the western world which Judge trips over while making his case for meaningful initiation rituals of manhood (emphasis mine):

Yet young men who are not properly initiated can suffer from psychic dissonance, depression, rage, and a lifelong inability to handle relationships. In other words, they become like Kylo Ren. This is why the questions about Ren's parentage are so fascinating. His parents, Han Solo and General Leia, are both strong warriors, yet their son seeks to test himself against a grandfather he never met. What went wrong?

Of course his mother and father are both strong warriors. This is western fiction; all princesses are now warriors. It is mandatory. Women have coveted the status of men, including their status as protectors. For the most part women don't actually want to take on the role, but they want to deny men of any sense of manly pride which might come with having such a defined obligation. This is why all parts of our military need to be open to women, even the most elite and physically demanding roles.

The fundamental problem is not that we don't have initiation

rituals for men, but the reason why we can't have them. Initiation rituals are about defining manhood, especially the noble qualities of manhood. This is something women en masse in the western world have demanded that we no longer do, because defining noble manhood confers the very manly pride women covet.

Women can't pass the tests. Ergo, the tests must go. That's what it boils down to in the end.

The answer? Ignore female demands for equality. Young men need challenges they can meet in order to transform from childish protectee to civilized protector.

Immigration is rape culture

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 03, 2016

Even the New York Times [admits it now](#):

One Syrian woman who joined the stream of migrants to Germany was forced to pay down her husband's debt to smugglers by making herself available for sex along the way. Another was beaten unconscious by a Hungarian prison guard after refusing his advances.

A third, a former makeup artist, dressed as a boy and stopped washing to ward off the men in her group of refugees. Now in an emergency shelter in Berlin, she still sleeps in her clothes and, like several women here, pushes a cupboard in front of her door at night.

"There is no lock or key or anything," said Esraa al-Horani, the makeup artist and one of the few women here not afraid to give her name. She has been lucky, Ms. Horani said: "I've only been beaten and robbed."

War and violence at home, exploitative smugglers and perilous seas along the way, an uncertain welcome and future on a foreign continent — these are some of the risks faced by tens of thousands of migrants who continue to make their way to Europe from the Middle East and beyond. But at each step of the way, the dangers are amplified for women.

"Everybody knows there are two ways of paying the smugglers. With money or with your body."

The immigration-invasion is one of the worst violations of human rights committed in recent years, and it was committed by the European and American multiculturalists. They are to blame for this rape epidemic.

Angela Merkel is responsible for more rapes than anyone in Europe since Marshal Zhukov.

80 women sexually assaulted

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2016

In one city on New Year's Eve by the "New Germans":

The mayor of Cologne has summoned police for crisis talks after about 80 women reported sexual assaults and muggings by men on New Year's Eve. The scale of the attacks on women at the city's central railway station has shocked Germany. About 1,000 drunk and aggressive young men were involved.

City police chief Wolfgang Albers called it "a completely new dimension of crime". The men were of Arab or North African appearance, he said.

Women were also targeted in Hamburg.

But the Cologne assaults - near the city's iconic cathedral - were the most serious, German media report. At least one woman was raped, and many were groped.

Most of the crimes reported to police were robberies. A volunteer policewoman was among those sexually molested.

So call the police... oh, um, wait a minute.

IMMIGRATION IS RAPE CULTURE.

Women on lockdown

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2016

Back in 2007, I warned that feminism and secularism meant that women would have to choose between the brothel and the burqah. Many doubted me then. I expect that **fewer do now**:

Women of Cologne on lockdown as council admits they're 'no longer safe' in the wake of 'African and Arab' mob's rapes and declares upcoming carnival a 'no-go area' for females

An 18-year-old victim of the sex assaults in Cologne has described being surrounded by a group of 30 'angry' men who groped her and her friends then stole their belongings as they fled.

The teenager, named only as Michelle, appeared on German TV to recount the harrowing ordeal she endured during the city's New Year's Eve celebrations last week.

Police say the wave of attacks - which has so far seen 90 women report being assaulted - were perpetrated by groups of 'Arab or North African' men in the city centre.

Michelle, an 18-year-old from Germany, described how she and her friends were surrounded by a pack of men 'full of anger' who groped them before stealing their belongings as they fled during last week's wave of attacks

Her testimony comes as the city's own council has admitted the city centre is now a 'no-go area' for women, while protesters

angered by authorities' inaction held demonstrations last night.

Witnesses and police have described men working in 'coordinated' groups to grope women who were unable to escape, while at least one woman reported she was raped.

This is the world that the feminists wanted. This is the world that the feminists made.

Even when you warn them

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 07, 2016

Western women are so entitled that **they will blithely wander into danger**, assuming that someone, somewhere, will protect them:

In Hamburg, where a series of attacks also took place on New Year's Eve, bouncers warned women not to leave nightclubs because of an increasingly hostile crowd on the streets.

But the warning was so unusual that several women ignored it and were sexually assaulted by those waiting outside.

The reason so many women in Cologne were caught up in the violence was because they believed the area around the main station would be safe

Police have now confirmed that sex attacks took place in three cities: Cologne, Hamburg and Stuttgart. So far around 120 women have come forward, claiming to be victims.

No woman is safe in any multiculturalized area. The idea that unaccompanied women should be left unmolested is, itself, cultural.

"You dress like a whore"

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2016

Feminism meets immigration. [Feminism loses](#):

When a Muslim man spotted a woman dressed a bit too immodestly in his opinion, he decided to go over and have a little chat with her about it.

Starting out the conversation by saying, "You dress like a whore," you can probably understand the woman's initial reaction to argue with the man. Unfortunately, this turned out to be the lighting of the Islamist's incredibly short and intolerant fuse.

Without a moment's notice, the Muslim man hauled off and slapped the woman extremely hard, sending her staggering backwards in shock and pain. The assault only continued from there, as fellow Muslims could be heard in the background laughing and cheering him on.

As he stepped in for another swing, the woman attempted to defend herself by hitting him with her purse, but it was to no avail. Although he missed with his second blow, he delivered another that would end in her toppling to the ground, presumably unconscious.

Feminists who watched the videos were horrified, then promptly rushed to Facebook and Twitter to decry the sexism of straight, white Christian men.

Sorry, I guess we WILL lower our standards

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2016

This is exactly how [not to handle criticism](#) from feminists:

Michael Moritz, the chairman of Sequoia Capital and one of the most successful investors in Silicon Valley history, has amended his televised remarks on the lack of women partners at his firm.

Discussing the topic on Bloomberg TV's Studio 1.0, Moritz said, "We look very hard. What we're not prepared to do is to lower our standards. But if there are fabulously bright, driven women who are really interested in technology, very hungry to succeed, and can meet our performance standards, we'd hire them all day and night."

That comment, televised on Wednesday night, was met with outrage on Twitter, where people condemned Moritz for archaic thinking and for not working hard enough to attract a diverse partnership. Ellen Pao, who unsuccessfully sued the venture capital firm Kleiner Perkins Caulfield Byers for gender discrimination, tweeted: "Wow ... pipeline and standards are such lame excuses." Chamath Palihapitiya, a former executive at Facebook and founder of the venture fund Social Capital Partnership, tweeted: "This point of view is ridiculous. Sign and language of the past."

So standards are of the past. No wonder America has become steadily stupider and poorer as more women entered the workforce instead of having children and raising families.

Women fear impartial and objective standards for two reasons. One, because they usually can't compete very well with men when forced to do

so directly. Two, because impartial and objective standards prevent women from utilizing their sexual assets and their social skills, as both require subjective standards that are applied in an arbitrary manner.

That is why attacking objective standards applied impartially and delegitimizing them is always the primary goal of feminists and early entryists. If Moritz is serious about lowering Sequoia's standards in response to the feminist demands, you can safely bet against the company's future performance as it is gradually SJW-converged.

Predictable crimes

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 13, 2016

A pair of Western women **were entirely unsurprised** by the mass sexual assaults in Sweden, Switzerland, and Germany:

I was not surprised by the mass sexual attacks against German women during New Year's Eve celebrations in Cologne. Shocked by the scale and the audacity of them, yes, but not remotely surprised. When Angela Merkel announced her decision to take in 800,000 refugees this summer, my sisters and I immediately predicted that this was going to lead to big problems for Western women.

"If liberal Europe wants to continue with the current level of Muslim immigration it needs to have an urgent debate about how much cultural relativity it is prepared to tolerate"

In 1993, when I was 17 and my sister were 12 and 11, our family moved to the Turkish capital, Ankara, because of my father's job with the UN's refugee agency, the UNHCR. For the next two years we were leered at, jeered at, hissed at, groped and touched, again and again and again, every single time we left the house. The only time this treatment lessened was if we went out with my father. Once I was groped and hit in the face right outside the president's palace. The guards responded by hooting and laughing and shoving their pelvises at me.

Women need to be repeatedly reminded that they can have either Western civilization or immigration: choose one.

Rightly or wrongly, both Muslim men and women consider Western women to be whores, regardless of their actual behavior. That isn't going to change.

Sic semper squalis

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 14, 2016

An American woman in Italy discovers that playing with orcs is a dangerous game:

Police have arrested a 25-year-old Senegalese migrant on suspicion of the murder of Ashley Olsen, the American artist strangled to death in Florence.

Olsen, 35, died when she was strangled with a USB wire or cord after taking part in a 'consensual, erotic sex game', an autopsy has found. The suspect is known to the police for drugs-related issues, and was also familiar to the victim....

After leaving the establishment alone at about 5:30am, Olsen met a man, now thought to be the Senegalese migrant, after arranging the liaison via mobile phone. A witness saw them together and described the man to the police, and the two were captured on CCTV walking together to Olsen's chic apartment.

Sadly, Miss Olsen is unable to profit by the lesson. But perhaps she will serve as a warning to others.

Selling the shark

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2016

Luther star Idris Elba is to warn MPs that a lack of opportunities for black actors on British TV is leaving talent 'on the scrapheap.' The actor has hit out at the situation saying he had to move to the U.S. just so he could be considered for more leading roles in shows.

There is no dearth of black actors on British TV. The problem is that nearly all of them are occupied with playing the doting husband to their white wives in advertisements, when they're not playing the "token fourth friend" in car ads.

You can't get away from it. I counted the other night and there were three commercials in a row, two for banks and one for McDonalds, and each of them featured an African man, none of whom were handsome enough to ever be considered for the role of James Bond, improbably married to white women who ranged from moderately cute brunette to very pretty blonde.

It's less Hollywood that is aggressively pushing all the mudsharking than the ad industry. Of course, you very seldom see a white man with an Asian woman on TV, despite that being the most common interracial pairing by a considerable margin. In fact, one very seldom sees Arabs, Muslims, or Hispanics on British TV. And one doesn't often see African women in commercials either, except as "black mother" or "the token fourth friend" in aimed at women.

There is no question that it's not any sort of racial equality that is being advertised, but rather a very specific form of mudsharking. And there is nothing accidental about it.

The wrong time for a token CEO

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2016

Milo Yiannopoulos observes that Marissa Mayer's leaning-in [is proving disastrous](#) for Yahoo!:

How does one go about finding a CEO? If you're Wal-Mart, you designate your heir like a Viking chief, picking the strongest of your children. If you're Yahoo!, however, you put "Affirmative Action Hire" or "Easy, Breezy, Covergirl" in your third-rate search engine and hope for the best. What dubious specimen does the search engine spit out? One Marissa Mayer.

When Mayer and Yahoo! first jumped into bed together, it began like any relationship between a glamorous young woman and an ageing, increasingly desperate sugar daddy. She erratically spent all of Yahoo!'s money. Not only that, but she spent it on Tumblr. For goodness' sake, the new CEO of the company and she blows a billion dollars on Tumblr.

The jokes write themselves. But just in case you're out of ink: a token female CEO who immediately goes on a disastrous spending spree — colour me shocked!

Investors seem to be clocking on to the disastrousness of their board's decision, and are at last pushing for the beleaguered CEO's removal. Eric Jackson, CEO of SpringOwl Asset Management, recently wrote an op-ed for Vanity Fair explaining why investors wanted her gone. "Mayer's leadership run at Yahoo may only have four more weeks," he predicted.

Men build, women buy. That, in four words, explains why affirmative-action token CEOs are dangerous, particularly when the economy is contracting. What might work just fine in a boom economy is not going to work in a bust economy.

Especially in light of this surprising fact: *"Despite representing 4.2 percent of the Fortune 500, not one company with a woman CEO has engaged in meaningful downsizing."*

It's fun to buy companies. It's not fun to lay people off. Laying people off causes feelbads for everyone.

The Gamma protagonist, part I

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2016

As some of you will recall, I have applied my theory of socio-sexuality to literature on occasion, and in doing so, discovered that it actually serves as an effective predictive model for how a novel will unfold on the basis of the socio-sexual rank of the male writer.

Delta Man has taken that concept and applied it to science fiction, and made a few observations about novels that feature Gamma protagonists:

The Gamma Protagonist in Science Fiction and Fantasy:

1. High IQ. The GP possesses what the author imagines a +2 or +3 standard deviation to be like. Even if it is never mentioned by number, the protagonist's cognitive ability will always approximately coincide with this level of ability. Key word: "imagines". Most Gamma writers are not as intelligent as their GPs.
2. Average height and build, often "could stand to lose a few pounds", and is not athletically gifted unless the character is specifically written as being athletic, in which case the GP is better than everyone at everything.
3. The dialogue is full of snarky comments by the protagonist which are used to put everyone in his place, no matter who they are. Women who are not villains will always find the snarky comments to be inordinately funny and attractive.
4. Both the demonstration of the Gamma Protagonist's intelligence and his bonding with other characters is demonstrated through the GP's frequent resort to pop cultural quotes. The GP always recognizes a quote and will always respond to it with an appropriate quote.

5. The GP is agnostic or atheist without any meaningful reason to be so, and can shut down the greatest theologians in the world with a witty retort.
6. Will be especially technically competent at engineering or high technology, depending upon the genre.
7. Will have a love interest who throws herself at him. Always sexually passive and is far more prone to pine away after a woman than pursue her.
8. He will either save the love interest from some peril and become a white knight in the process, or she will be “strong and independent” and find his recognition of this to be incredibly attractive.

In other words, the Gamma Protagonist is a Gary Stu, a figure of Gamma wish-fulfillment that is the male equivalent of the female Mary Sue protagonist who almost invariably enjoys the devoted attentions of two Alpha males competing for her affections.

The most interesting aspect of the GP is how he reveals the psychology of the author who writes him, specifically, how he exposes the author's wishes that are fulfilled by the GP.

The Gamma Protagonist, Part II

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 21, 2016

The Gift is what makes the Gamma Protagonist special, and the GP will almost always have one special gift which eventually allows him to be the most powerful person in the room, perhaps any room.

1. The gift is either in the form of an object that the GP alone is able to use correctly, or it is an innate ability.
2. There will be a build-up in the power of The Gift in which the GP masters it.
3. Eventually The Gift will become so powerful to make future storytelling nonsensical, so plot devices will need to be introduced in order to temporarily remove its power or make its power inaccessible. Sometimes the author will simply pretend it doesn't exist for a while.
4. The GP will agonize over his possession and use of The Gift, but display it immediately whenever his authority or specialness is challenged, particularly by an Alpha male. He is observably more comfortable using it as a status symbol than he is for any socially useful purpose.
5. Once the full power of The Gift is revealed, the GP is then portrayed as being magnanimous in not using it at will.
6. The full effect of The Gift will often be nonsensical, even comical, if viewed from the outside, but be portrayed as deadly serious in the story.

The Gamma Protagonist, Part III

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2016

There are three types of women in the world of the Gamma Protagonist: The Corrupted, The Damsel, and The Strong Independent Woman. Average women, in terms of appearance, ability, and moral character, simply won't exist outside of the occasional passing mention.

1. The Corrupted are the female villains of the story who were once good, but were corrupted by men and are therefore not entirely responsible for their evil actions.
 1. Type one are blonde and athletic who likes athletic, powerful men. They are beyond redemption, and are rude, aloof, and hateful to the GP for no reason.
 2. Type two are voluptuous, dark seductresses. One of the greatest feats in the story will be the GP's ability to resist the charms of the insatiable seductress. She will desire him to the point of absurd obsession for no discernible reason.
3. The Damsel is an incredibly attractive women who is generally clueless about how attractive she is even though she is approached regularly by men. There will be half-hearted attempts by the author to include some traits of strength, but eventually she will need to be rescued by the GP. At which point, she will fall in love with him, of course.
4. The Strong Independent woman is strong and independent. She also finds the GP irresistible because he respects her.
 1. She is the equal or better of the GP in at least one traditionally masculine ability, usually in physical strength and battle prowess.
 2. The GP finds it endearing and attractive that she bosses him around regularly, and she loves the arrangement too.

3. The love interest of the GP will have large breasts, usually has red hair, and is the one to initiate sex in nearly every instance. She will be perfectly loyal unless corrupted by some sort of magical force or technological device.

Insight into Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2016

I've often wondered why Gammas are so intent on trying to shut down discussion and silence others. And then it occurred to me that it is not because they are foolish, but because they are cowards.

If you silence a Gamma, he submits. Sure, he's seething and angry, and he'll hold a grudge forever, but the one thing he isn't going to do is fight. Physical confrontation is simply not an option for him.

And that is why the Gamma is always astonished when he gets punched in the mouth. Because he would never fight, he can't imagine that anyone else will do so. I know plenty of guys who have been in fights, and none of them are Gammas.

Of course, that's also why the Gamma shrieks like a little Swedish girl getting raped by refugees when anyone even suggests the possibility of force being utilized. The very thought of it is terrifying to him.

Condemning a generation of nerds

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 26, 2016

To the Friend Zone:

Finn Has Feelings, and visibly so. But instead of overcompensating for that supposed “weakness,” getting defensive, or shutting off from other people like a Broody Male Hero might, he quickly and easily bonds with Poe, and later with Rey. Recognizing Rey’s abilities and strengths, he accepts her completely as an equal and peer, and instead of feeling threatened and attempting to control her or one-up himself against her, he genuinely compliments her skill. They gush at each other, actually—it’s suuuper cute and mutually affirming.*

Finn doesn’t balk at helping out, whether it’s passing tools to Rey in the Falcon or aiding Chewie with his injuries. Finn doesn’t talk over Rey or try to make choices for her. They may disagree and banter, but it’s not barbed, and it’s at an even keel. He looks out for himself, but not at the expense of others – when Finn decides to leave for the Outer Rim, he honestly tells Rey his story and how he feels about her, and asks her to come, and then accepts her refusal gracefully. He respects her decisions, her autonomy, and Rey as a person.

Obviously Finn digs this girl — who wouldn’t, she is undeniably The Coolest — and he does ask if she has a boyfriend early on, but after she says “None of your business,” he lets it go. When he could sulk or tease or be possessive or rude toward her, he doesn’t. He adores her, but is happy just to see Rey safe and well. He’s not preoccupied with romance or feeling “jilted,” where another character might resent her for it. When she hugs him on the Starkiller Base, he doesn’t turn lecherous or try to make a

move. She owes him nothing, even when he risked his life to come to her aid, and he gets that! He's not a White Knight, Friend-Zoned, or a Nice Guy. He never tries to "take" anything he wants when it comes to Rey. He doesn't view her as a thing to take.

If Finn has a defining attribute, it's caring about other people, as people. Kicking ass is not the priority. Winning is not the priority.

Clearly winning is not the priority. And that is why Gammas and male feminists always lose. When you'd rather have female approval of your actions than actually accomplish your goals, failure is guaranteed.

As is a cold and unaccompanied bed.

Never forget that girls think puppies and babies are super cute and that jerks and Nazis are hateful.

Why don't they just hold her down?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2016

Defending yourself against orc-rape [is illegal in Denmark](#):

Police in Denmark have sparked anger by warning a teenage girl that she faces prosecution for using pepper spray to fend off an attacker near an asylum seekers centre.

The 17-year-old, from the coastal town of Sonderborg, was forced to the ground by an English-speaking man who tried to undress her. She was later warned by police that the pepper spray she used on him was illegal for private citizens to possess, and that she would face a £50 fine.

It's almost as if they're daring the population to rise up against the invaders.

Alpha versus Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2016

This is how a Gamma thinks one should handle his differences with a woman:

Here's the latest from the cuckservative media about what Donald Trump should do about the debate. Seriously, I JUST heard this from the Neocon Betaboy himself, Michael Medved.

He said Trump should go to the debate and instead of walking directly to his lectern, he should break protocol and walk over to Megyn Kelly and. . . I'M NOT MAKING THIS UP. . .

GIVE HER FLOWERS!!!!

And this is how an Alpha **actually handles them**:

Speaking on "The O'Reilly Factor," Trump continued his long-running feud with Kelly, who he has been criticizing ever since she challenged him on his past derogatory remarks about women at the first GOP debate in August.

"I have zero respect for Megyn Kelly," Trump said. "I don't think she's good at what she does and I think she's highly overrated. And frankly, she's a moderator; I thought her question last time was ridiculous."

Gammas pedestalize and supplicate to women. Alphas put them in their place.

Watch and learn, grasshopper. Watch and learn.

A Gamma tweets

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jan 28, 2016

@Scalzi: Note to all women everywhere: You don't have to smile at me when you see me. I won't wonder what it means if you don't.

The Breakdown

“Note to all women everywhere” The Gamma is going to mansplain to every woman on the planet.

“You don't have to smile at me when you see me.” The Gamma is attempting to take control of his insecurities by telling women they don't have to smile. Now that he's issued this order, and a woman does not smile at him he can imagine that she read his tweet and is following his orders. The Secret King wins again.

“I won't wonder what it means if you don't” – A blatant lie due to the fact he thought about it so much he tweeted about women smiling at him, and his insecurities led to a tweet in which he imagines himself giving permission to every woman on the planet not to smile at him.

@Scalzi“This declaration of mine does not make the world generally any easier on women, I know.”

Not only does the Secret King grant permission to all women of the world not to smile at him, he knows all about their trials and tribulations and reminds them of this fact with a declaration. Who makes declarations to the world but a king? He grants them this permission for their own good because he knows.

These are some of the most misogynistic, twisted tweets I have ever

witnessed and perfectly sums up the Gamma delusion. He imagines himself being in a position to grant permission to the entire female population of the world to do or not to do something, and he reminds women he knows all about their problems for justification. Most importantly he remains Secret King because if a woman scowls at him now after he smiles at them, they already have his permission.

Fail faster

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 29, 2016

In which a distinction between Gamma and Alpha is observed:

The Gamma obsesses. The Alpha acts. He takes decisive action, so that not only will that person not dare slight him again, but neither will anyone watching it.

Alphas have so much on their plate that they don't have time to deal with shit that has become chronic in the relationship. Rather, they nip it at the bud, the moment they first detect it. That's how they get so much done. They have way less shit to deal with per person than the rest of us.

This is absolutely correct. Think about the way a Gamma considers a woman in whom he is interested. He dwells on her. He adores her from afar. He waits for months for the right moment to say something to her. If his courage fails, he pens note after note, attempting to strike just the right words that will win her heart. This process can take years.

The Alpha doesn't have that kind of time. He wants the girl *today*, and if she's not available or amenable, the sooner he finds out, the better.

There is irony. Women even like Alphas better than Gammas when they are *rejecting* them.

With women, as with everything else in life, strive to fail faster. The most expensive cost is opportunity cost.

An expected confirmation

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jan 29, 2016

Cutting your calorie intake 40% of what you need won't work in the long term because eventually you'll cheat, but it's no surprise to me that cutting calories, exercising hard, and increasing protein is a recipe for success.

How to lose weight and gain muscle — fast

Want to gain muscle and lose fat? And you want to do it fast? New research from McMaster University says it's possible, but it won't be easy. In fact it's 'gruelling.'

That's the word that Stuart Phillips, a professor in the Department of Kinesiology at McMaster and senior investigator on the study, used to describe what he put 40 young men through for the sake of science.

Phillips spoke to the CBC's Conrad Collaco about how he got one group of the men to lose more than 10 pounds in six weeks and gain muscle while they lost weight.

A Gamma tell

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 30, 2016

This is something one notices regularly with John Scalzi, but it wasn't until this response by PZ Myers that I realized it is a reliable Gamma tell.

Gad Saad @GadSaad

OK folks. @micknugent and I are looking into possible dates for his appearance on my show. On our "to discuss" list: @pzmyer

PZ Myers @pzmyers

That's just sad and pathetic. Have fun, kids!

Now, can you imagine George Bush, or even Barack Obama, attempting to preemptively disqualify criticism that hasn't even been articulated yet, by claiming that discussing them is "sad and pathetic"?

Men like Donald Trump and Mike Cernovich not only don't fear being discussed, they know that even negative attention will serve their objectives.

A mystery worthy of Agatha Christie

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2016

Who, oh who, could possibly have [killed the American au pair](#) in Vienna?

The family of 'murdered' nanny Lauren Mann have said they are outraged by the theory that her death was the result of 'a kinky sex game' gone wrong. The theory, which was put forward by Austrian police, was slammed in a statement released by Lauren's sister Ashleigh Doutis, 30, yesterday in which she described it as 'sensationalized'.

The 25-year-old was discovered by police in her apartment in Vienna on Tuesday, half-naked and lying face down on a mattress in a 'considerable amount of blood'.

An autopsy found she had been suffocated but toxicology tests are now being carried out as well to help determine whether she was murdered.... Lauren is thought to have been killed at some point over the weekend and was discovered in her Wieden apartment with a sweater over her head.

Then, after no less than 38 paragraphs, this little tidbit of information is slipped into the story.

Along with the sex game gone wrong theory, police are hunting a Gambian illegal migrant who was believed to be sharing her studio apartment at the time of her death. His right to stay in Austria had expired.

Yes, it's a complete mystery. Where is Hercule Poirot when we need him?

Romance kills sexual attraction

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 01, 2016

If you want to make sure your wife doesn't want to have sex with you, [do something really complicated and sweet](#) for her:

Christian sex experts Pastor Dave and Ann Wilson inadvertently explain how to kill your wife's attraction in [The Art of Marriage](#):

Dave: On May 24, 1990, it was our ten-year anniversary—I sort of surprised Ann with a ten-year anniversary date. We dressed up and went to a really nice restaurant. I sort of set it up with the waiter, while we were having dinner / when I would queue him—sort of give him a look—he was supposed to bring a rose over. So, I queued him early in the dinner—he brought over a rose and laid it on the table. We talked about year one.

Ann: He was like a little boy that night—like waiting for the next thing to happen.

Dave: Then I looked over later, and he brought another rose. So, anyway, every rose was a year; and we would talk about that year.

Ann: He was so sweet—he even planned what he was going to say when each rose arrived.

Little boys are indeed sweet, but they aren't sexy. Later that night Dave tried to kiss his wife, and she explained that she no longer had feelings for him.

Dave: So, I leaned over to kiss Ann. As I leaned over to kiss her in the passenger seat, she sort of pulls away.

Ann: “Ugggghh!” I was just like, “Honey, I can’t even!” In my head, I was thinking, “I cannot even go there.”

Dave: So I pulled back, and look at her, and said, “Is something wrong?” She looks at me—and I’ll never forget this—she goes, “Well, yes, there is something wrong.” I am like, “What’s wrong?” And she says, “Well, to be honest with you, I’ve lost my feelings for you.”

Pastor Wilson was an All-American quarterback at Ball State and a leader of men, but by supplicating to his wife he took on the form of a little boy and killed his wife’s attraction for him.

Let's be perfectly clear: a woman is more likely to want to have sex with you if you punch her in the face than if you bring her roses. I'm not saying that means you should punch her in the face, I'm saying you that you should stop thinking that bringing her roses is going to inspire her to want to have sex with you.

One very important thing to keep in mind if you want to stay married is to pay absolutely no attention to professional marriage experts. Their answer is always for the husband to grovel before the woman, which generally works about as well as Dave's little performance with roses did.

And even more important, remember that marriage doesn't turn off the rules of attraction.

Boobs or Intelligence?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 02, 2016

Dr. Helen asks whether men really [prefer intelligence to big breasts](#):

A new study shows men prefer intelligence in women to breasts. Here is the article from the scientific People magazine entitled "A Weight Off of Women's Chests: New Research Shows Men Prefer Intelligence to Breasts" (via Ironshrink) :

Yup, that's the sound of cynical women everywhere breathing a long sigh of relief.

A woman's intelligence is considered far more attractive to a man than her breast size, according to University of Cambridge professor David Bainbridge, who researches evolutionary biology.

Intelligence, Bainbridge asserted at last weekend's Hay Festival, shows that a woman is more likely to be a successful parent – which, evolutionarily, is more favorable than huge breasts.

Pointing to new research, Bainbridge took the claim even further. "Breast size doesn't matter," he told festival-goers, shocking just about every woman who's ever been insecure about her chest. (So ... every woman?) "Actually, large breasts are more likely to be asymmetric, and men are more attracted to symmetry."

Spacebunny, in addition to looking rather fetching in a bikini, is of a scientific turn of mind, and therefore attempted to replicate the study's results. [Her findings](#):

- 59% Boobs

- 41% Intelligence

And she's okay with that. Because science. And history.

"Boobs have arguably done more for children and society than all the intelligent women put together."

- Spacebunny

Avoding the anti-male SJWs

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2016

Roosh explains [how to meetup on February 6th](#) without running into aggressive anti-male SJWs looking to disrupt it.

I've gotten reports of over a dozen organized protests at our meeting points. Dozens more are being organized privately. Since this meetup was never intended as a confrontation with unattractive women and their enablers, I'm moving to save as many of these meetups as I can before Saturday so that men can still meet in private away from a loud, obnoxious, dishonest, and potentially violent mob.

If you take a look at the full listing page, you'll see that some meetups have had their location removed and have instead been replaced with an email address or two to contact. If you want to attend one of the newly private meetups, send an email to the address(es) proving that you're one of us. These are the three ways that you'll be about to do that:

- If you've left a non-hater comment on ROK or RooshV.com using your Disqus account before January 15.*
- If you have an active account on RVF that is at least three months old.*
- If you can provide a screenshot receipt of one of my books (Amazon, iTunes, Kobo, Paypal, etc) that was purchased before January 15.*

The more viciously they fight us, the more it becomes obvious that they fear us.

Feb 6 meetups cancelled

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2016

Mike Cernovich passes on word that the meetups called by Roosh [have been cancelled](#):

The entire media and political system attacked Roosh and ROK. (To its credit, Reason magazine issued a defense of Roosh's free speech rights.)

Even Republicans bought into the false media narrative, with Republicuck Texas Governor Greg Abbott issuing a formal statement that sounds like it was written by an SJW.

The meet-ups were cancelled after violent mob action was threatened.

There's a reason I emphasize self-reliance in my writing. The entire system is rigged against you.

The mob hates us. The media will lie about us.

You saw this happen in real-time. You simply cannot believe anything coming out of the mainstream media.

The deck is stacked. So don't expect fair play. Expect to win anyhow.

SJW convergence in the NFL

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2016

Roger Goodell is determined [to kill the goose](#) that lays the golden eggs:

On Thursday, NFL commissioner Roger Goodell said that the league is going to expand efforts to get more women into executive positions around the league as well. Speaking at the NFL Women's Summit, Goodell said that the league will extend the Rooney Rule requirements for interviews with executives to women.

"We have something called the Rooney Rule which requires us to make sure when we have an opening at the team level or the league level that we are going to interview a diverse slate of candidates," Goodell said. "We are going to make a commitment and we're going to formalize that we as a league are going to do that for women at all of our executive positions."

What is the logic here? Because black coaches and executives haven't ruined the game, that means women won't either? What about Chinese people? What about pygmies? What about Eskimos? For the love of Vince Lombardi, what about mentally handicapped left-handed lesbians in wheelchairs?

SJWs aren't just parasites, they're idiot parasites who have no idea why the institutions they invade are successful.

This should be a fascinating test of the Sports Guys mantra that Women Ruin Everything.

"Women must obey men"

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 05, 2016

As the sainted migrants have declared this to be the case, we should [respect their rape culture](#), right?

HORRIFIC footage has emerged of a group of young men, including five migrants, laughing, dancing and singing in Arabic as they gang rape an unconscious 17-year-old girl.

It is believed the attack happened after the girl passed out after drinking at a party.

One of the rapists later told police: "She can't complain. Women must obey men."

The shocking assault happened in November but was only discovered this week by a teacher at a school in Ostend, Belgium.

Yeah, this is going to end well. When the wrong father's daughter gets raped, the blood is going to be running in the streets.

RooshV rapes media narrative

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 07, 2016

And you can watch in living color. Warning: not for the faint of heart or the SJW:



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

This was hugely significant. The hate campaign is now out of fuel after the media attack narrative was obliterated by his public counterattack. What Roosh has done here is create an effective template for dealing with any SJW-inspired media swarm.

Don't back down. Don't apologize. Don't hide. Call them out and expose them for the hypocrites and liars that they are.

Fear of being ordinary Part I

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Feb 08, 2016

While men of all stripes engage in self destructive behavior a Gamma practices a consistent and weird dishonesty about himself which hampers every aspect of his life. Why lie about yourself when there's no benefit and it is unneeded? Discerning the origin and purpose of this self-deception has perplexed me for some time but I think that I now found the answer.

Imagine walking through a museum and looking at all of the old photographs of the men. In the past there were men of all ranks like today but specifically think of the common man, the Delta. In those old black and white photos from a hundred or more years ago you might wonder, who are these guys? What did they do? They aren't famous, and even finding out the names of many of them might be difficult or impossible. If you have access to old photo albums from your family you'll likely see some male relatives you've never seen or thought much about, but they lived, many raised families, and all had one thing in common. They died.

Everyone reading this blog today and of course the author himself is destined to die. Being able to deal with the impending death of oneself is part of the maturity of manhood. Every rank besides Gammas generally comes to grips with this, even Omegas. Once again Band of Brothers is a perfect example of the Deltas dealing with death, the fear of death, but doing what they need to do. In the episode "Carentan" Private Albert Blithe is shown overcoming his very real fear and getting out of a foxhole, fighting, and killing. Joining the military and facing death head on is one of the chief ways men have proven their courage throughout history.

Gammas don't get out of that foxhole unless they graduate into Deltas in the moment. In fact Gammas generally position themselves in the military

far behind enemy lines if they can manage it. They are natural cowards despite their blustery talk which is why they immediately back down when threatened with any real physical violence. Deltas aren't naturally brave, but can be when called upon each according to his ability. That's why a Delta will get punched by an Alpha, but the Gamma rarely even takes a punch as they flee or appeal to authority at first opportunity.

When a Gamma is sick with a mild cough they will let everyone know about it and make a big show of it. If a Gamma contracts a serious illness there's certainly no stoicism involved, but you will notice they act like they are the first person in history with the illness and want to talk to everyone about. They will try to include everyone around them into their illness to ramp up the magnitude of it, like it's a near national emergency that some random guy is sick. A Gamma can't be just an ordinary guy with an illness, but rather a special guy who requires more attention, care, and involvement from those around him.

If someone else is sick, particularly if it is serious, they might obsess over the illness as they subconsciously imagine themselves being in that same state. You'll also see that all illness discussions focus around death and generally lead to death. For example if you come in with a bad cough the Gamma doesn't offer words of encouragement, but rather will either relate a story about them coughing, or tell of someone they vaguely knew who thought they had a cough but found out it was a fatal condition, dying just weeks or months later. This is one of the most annoying traits of the Gamma, in which if you mention an illness they don't listen at all, but immediately give you an information dump on the illness in which the result is inevitably fatal.

If a Gamma has psychological problems like depression or Imposter Syndrome they will try to involve as many people into it as possible. It becomes their "thing" in which they use to be special and demand those around them treat them in special ways, or become special because of it.

I've been around real mental illness with a family member and normal people want to try to get cured even if the desire is imperfect, not turn it into a group discussion or use it to be special.

If someone they know dies young, particularly of an illness they might obsess about it, or show nonchalant disregard about it because of their inability to deal with it at all. If a Gamma loses a parent when he's an adult he acts like he's the first adult child to ever lose a parent. Many men have lost loved ones and written about their experiences, but the Gamma doesn't do it to honor those who have died, express grief, or even write to others with words of encouragement, but is narcissistic and turns the death of another into something special about the Gamma.

Preemptive legal self-defense

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 09, 2016

Mike Cernovich explains how a Gorilla Mindset, combined with a Elephant's filing system, [can help men](#) defeat false rape accusations:

If you doubt that we live in a culture of false rape culture, consider this article by SJW “journalist” Jesse Brown. In “Why Did Jian Ghomeshi Keep Lucy DeCoutere’s Letter?” Brown accuses Ghomeshi of wrongdoing for saving letters, emails, and texts from women he had sex with.

Jian Ghomeshi kept Lucy DeCoutere’s handwritten letter to him for 13 years. She was never his girlfriend. They never had sex. Given what we heard at trial last week, it’s hard to imagine he was carrying a flame for her. So, why did he hold on to it for over a decade?

Yes, why would a famous man save letters from women...Oh wait, Ghomeshi is on trial for rape and those letters and texts are saving his life.

Are you seeing what the game is? A woman who claims you raped her must be believed, no matter what.

The materials he had were threatening enough to keep most women from going to the police. That threat was realized last week in the cross-examination of Lucy DeCoutere. One of my initial sources wrote to me that what Lucy DeCoutere endured on the stand made her feel relieved that she spoke to the media and not to the police.

Save text messages and photographs. “Journalists” may later criticize you, but at least you’ll stay out of prison.

Save all those old love letters and lingerie pictures, even if your wife or girlfriend don't like them. Just seal them up and store them in a box somewhere. You never know when you'll need them, especially in a system that is so stacked against men that even holding on to exculpatory evidence is dishonestly spun as an indication of guilt.

Equality cometh

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 10, 2016

Women wanted equality, so now they're going to be **forced to serve involuntarily** and be shot dead just like men:

The Army and Marine Corps' top uniformed leaders both backed making women register for the draft as all combat roles are opened to them in coming months, a sweeping social change that could complicate the military's gender integration plans.

Both services, along with the Navy, have begun work to open all military jobs to any service member after a decision by Defense Secretary Ash Carter in December to lift all gender-based restrictions on combat and infantry roles.

On Tuesday, Army Chief of Staff Gen. Mark Milley and Marine Corps Commandant Gen. Robert Neller told senators during a Capitol Hill hearing that full integration of those jobs will likely take a few years, to overcome logistical and cultural issues.

One of those complications will be how to handle the Selective Service System, which requires all men ages 18 to 26 to register for possible involuntary military service.

Women have always been exempt, and past legal challenges have pointed to the battlefield restrictions placed on them. With that reasoning moot, lawmakers will need to determine what becomes of the system.

Navy Secretary Ray Mabus Jr. said there needs to be "a national debate" over what the changes mean, balancing social concerns over the idea of drafting women with the reality of national

security and military readiness.

But the uniform leaders were more blunt in their assessment.

“It's my personal view in light of integration that every American physically qualified should register for the draft,” Neller said. Milley echoed those remarks, saying “all eligible men and women” should be required to register.

I think it's a fantastic idea that is long overdue. As long as men have to serve, women have to serve. And the same proportion of women should be put in front-line combat units and the special forces too. We can't have inequality, after all. Inequality is evil.

Since sexual equality makes everything better, drafting women and putting them into combat can only improve the U.S. military.

Yes, she will look like her mother

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 11, 2016

Keep that in mind. **ALWAYS** keep that in mind.



Proof **every woman turns into her mother**: We all suspect it. But in this fascinating picture experiment, five mums and daughters face the disconcerting truth.

My Dad always used to tell me that. And based on what I've seen over time, he was pretty much right. Regardless, to see it demonstrated graphically is almost creepy.

Alpha Mail: Gamma in Popular American Church Worship Music

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2016

This analysis of Christian music is a guest post by a reader.

"Heart of Worship" by Michael W. Smith is an extremely common contemporary evangelical Christian praise song. I have heard it sung with regularity by white Anglo Christians on both sides of the Earth. In fact, I'd argue that frequency of this pop hymn is a key classificatory indicator for American evangelicalism.

[Listen to a few bars](#) and see whether you don't recognize it. Released in 2001, the song shows no sign of declining in popularity. It's always a crowd pleaser: the congregants slowly swaying with hands uplifted beneath dimmed lights, caught up in deep emotional catharsis.

It's also entirely gamma. Examine the lyrics below.

*When the music fades
All is stripped away
And I simply come
Longing just to bring
Something that's of worth
That will bless Your heart
I'll bring You more than a song
For a song in itself
Is not what You have required
You search much deeper within
Through the way things appear
You're looking into **my** heart*

This song is ostensibly about Jesus. However, the actual narrative focus is solipsistically upon the singer's internal emotional experience. It is a trance induction.

*I'm coming back to the heart of worship
And it's all about You,
It's all about You, Jesus*

The song is actually all about how sincere the singer is in telling Jesus that the singer's worship is all about Jesus. This is self-refuting.

*I'm sorry, Lord, for the thing I've made it
When it's all about You,
It's all about You, Jesus*

Well, at least Michael had the decency to include an apology.

*King of endless worth
No one could express
How much You deserve
Though I'm weak and poor
All I have is Yours
Every single breath
I'll bring You more than a song
For a song in itself
Is not what You have required
You search much deeper within
Through the way things appear
You're looking into my heart*

The focus is squarely on the internal trance induction experience of the singer. Jesus is merely a convenient psychological boyfriend prop.

First the environment is acknowledged, then internal focus is commanded, and the exterior world fades away. Once introspection is firmly established, self-flagellation commences, producing suitable generalized feelings of contrition for nothing in particular. Here the natural gamma insecurity is expressed. This is then followed by cathartic holiness-posturing as the singer is redeemed, basking in the attention paid by a non-judgmental deity to the singer's individual internal state.

Such are the pleasures of the gamma male. Michael even [looks gamma](#).

Should an honest Christian need to wash that foul taste from his mouth, here are some outward-focused, courageous lyrics of praise from another, better era:

"A Mighty Fortress is our God" by Martin Luther

*A mighty fortress is our God,
a bulwark never failing;
our helper he amid the flood
of mortal ills prevailing.
For still our ancient foe
doth seek to work us woe;
his craft and power are great,
and armed with cruel hate,
on earth is not his equal.*

*Did we in our own strength confide,
our striving would be losing,
were not the right man on our side,
the man of God's own choosing.
Dost ask who that may be?*

*Christ Jesus, it is he;
Lord Sabaoth, his name,
from age to age the same,
and he must win the battle.*

*And though this world, with devils filled,
should threaten to undo us,
we will not fear, for God hath willed
his truth to triumph through us.
The Prince of Darkness grim,
we tremble not for him;
his rage we can endure,
for lo, his doom is sure;
one little word shall fell him.*

*That word above all earthly powers,
no thanks to them, abideth;
the Spirit and the gifts are ours,
thru him who with us sideth.
Let goods and kindred go,
this mortal life also;
the body they may kill;
God's truth abideth still;
his kingdom is forever.*

This song offers far fewer opportunities for "praise 'n worship" leaders to glory in the power of their charismatic prowess as they bare their perfectly attuned souls to the audience. However, it does actually praise God rather than the celebrant.

The optimal solution

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2016

Don't let [either side vote](#):

One way to look at this dispute is to see this fight as a symptom of a deep-seated feud with roots in feminist theory. But there's also a simpler way to look at it. Some people feel, strongly, that supporting the first woman president is an important feminist act. Others feel, strongly, that supporting the biggest backer of the social safety net is an important feminist act.

I'm not saying that this article about which Democratic candidate is supported by what women, and why, is the most powerful argument against women's suffrage ever penned, but it is certainly a strong one.

It's rather fascinating, though, because at no point is the idea that voting for elected office might be anything other than "an important feminist act" seriously contemplated.

Live to avoid "the look"

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2016

Mike Cernovich writes [one of his most important posts ever](#). You simply must read it if you want to have a fulfilling and successful life:

I learned how to tell if a man was dead by looking in his eyes. When living in Thailand and Vietnam, you learn how to spot the look.

The look is what an old man gives when a short-haired harpy leads him down the streets of Vietnam. The man glances around to see smiling, feminine women everywhere. He may even see an older man with one of those smiling women.

“What’s taking you so long,” he hears from her shrill voice.

Slowly a realization hits. A man has wasted his life serving an ungrateful nag. He could have had so much more. His soul leaves him.

Men over 40 were lied to. The rest of us have no excuse. Before the Internet, men didn’t know any better. They did what worked for their parents generation – meet a nice girl who will become a great wife and mom, get a job, work hard.

Men borrowed money for college, married well before they hit their prime, went deep into debt to buy a home to please the Mrs., and allowed an entitled woman to dominate his life. If he was lucky, she wouldn’t divorce him and kidnap his children. What he did was never good enough.

Those of you under 30 do not understand what a gift the Internet

is.

Before the web young men had no idea what society had planned for them.

Young men had no idea that they'd spend most of the rest of their lives as dead men.

This is the key statement: *90% of men are miserable. 99% of women are miserable.*

If you are a man who is part of the 90 percent, work to get yourself in the 10 percent. And then, and only then, should you look to find a woman who is in the one percent.

It's not impossible. There are 35 million women who are not miserable out there. Find one, and don't settle for less.

And if you are one of those 35 million, stop trying to fix the miserable men. Find a man from the 10 percent, and instead of trying to fix him, follow his lead.

When a Gamma reacts

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Feb 15, 2016

Confused by Gamma reactions ranging from rage against another to public, outright cruelty?

1. A Gamma naturally puts himself in other people's shoes when it comes to conflict and imagines how he would feel. This is true for both reconciliation and conflict. Which is why what he thinks someone should accept as reconciliation is many times out of touch with reality, and he thinks attacks on people's feelings are much more effective really are.
2. A Gamma constantly relives adolescent shame, bullying and emotional issues. He likes nothing better than to publicly shame and mock those who he is angry with (except the girl on the pedestal) to the point of losing sight of any other goal he had in mind. Imagine the awkward boy on the playground being danced around and called names, then how that boy would treat people when he is a man and you will understand how they treat others they are angry with.
3. He is a coward and will abandon most everything to save his skin, and this fact gnaws on him internally. Being so narcissistic he is unable to imagine other people not being secret cowards so he will regularly talk of being brave and accuse others of being cowardly.
4. All of this ends up sabotaging relationships for the Gamma including friends, family, coworkers, and even his own children. These bad relationships are not lost on the Gamma and he can feel a deep sense of disgrace about his behavior but cannot admit to being wrong so he is caught in a self-made hell.

Alpha Mail: Is Donald Trump alpha?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 16, 2016

BT has a question:

I'm arguing with someone. One of the points of contention is that he believes Trump is not an Alpha, because "he whines".

Apparently, according to him, any sort of complaining about your circumstances is whining.

Barring what exactly qualifies as complaining and not instead unpassionate indication, is it correct that Alphas never whine or complain?

It is absolutely false to say that Alphas never whine or complain. In fact, Alphas will whine and complain vociferously any time they feel they are not being appropriately respected if they are not in a position to use intimidation or force.

As to whether Trump is an Alpha or not, that should be obvious given that he is a) married to a beautiful woman, and more importantly, b) a beautiful woman who still tweets pictures of herself in swimsuits to him.

As it happens, I met Donald Trump back in 1988. He is without question an Alpha, although he was not the MegaAlpha, most important man in the room that he is now. At the time, Henry Kissinger was the big man to whom all the women were flocking.

Power trumps both fame and money.

Forget innocence

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 17, 2016

Never having interacted with a woman [is no defense](#) against a false rape charge:

An award-winning actress appearing in the upcoming sixth season of Game of Thrones has been outed as the woman who falsely accused Mark Pearson of rape after he walked past her. Souad Faress claimed that Pearson digitally penetrated her, violating her inside her underwear, for several seconds in the middle of Waterloo Station in London.

Despite video evidence showing the male artist had a newspaper in one hand and was holding the strap of his backpack in the other, he was tracked down using his electronic public transportation card and charged. Furthermore, Pearson was in range of sexagenarian Faress' body, let alone her genitals, for no more than about half a second. In January 2015, police appealed for help ([archive](#)) in finding the then 66-year-old's "attacker". At this stage, Mr. Pearson's image began to circulate in the public domain.

Yet it gets worse. Faress, to try and bolster her fraudulent account, said she screamed and no one helped her. CCTV footage conclusively disproved this. To boot, Pearson did not break stride, discrediting her other claim that he smashed into her shoulder. Most shockingly of all, the lying thespian could not even point him out in an "identity parade." That did not stop the Crown Prosecution Service from prosecuting Pearson until its representatives were rebuked by the judge and a jury quickly exonerated him.

Not all women are absolutely fucking insane, but enough of them are that it behooves a man to limit his interactions with them. And the moment that you detect feminism, SJWsm, or any other form of frothing-mad lunacy, that should be your cue to eject from the situation posthaste.

The past is a foreign country

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 18, 2016

Why so many men get terrible advice [from their fathers](#):

A lot of young men today lack role models. Even the shrinking proportion of men with fathers in their lives sometimes witness bad examples or receive poor advice: be yourself, it will just happen, one day a girl will like you as much as you like her, etc. Sometimes the father is silent and forlorn while the mother poisons her son with this garbage.

Why do so many of our fathers have so little sensible advice for us on the issue of love and relationships? The answer isn't that our fathers, if present, have been emasculated (though they may have been). It isn't that they are terrified of standing up to their wives (thought that might be a factor). It isn't that they are fools, nor are they trying to turn us all into forty-year-old virgins who will not burden them with grandchild babysitting duties.

The reason the baby boomer generation has so little to offer us is much simpler: they lack salient life experience. How is it, you might ask, that a man in his fifties or sixties could lack life experience? If he has nothing else, surely he has that. He does, but it is not our life experience. He lived in the past—a foreign country.

This is a tremendously perspicacious article by Nikolai Vladivostok. It reminds me of my father's inability to usefully advise me when I was being regularly picked on in junior high. He would always tell me the story about how he'd had a problem with a big, ugly galoot who was jealous of him and would call him names.

Finally, one day, my Dad *agreed with the guy* instead of arguing with him, and as a result, they ended up becoming friends.

I didn't bother pointing out that you can't agree with the guy shoving you into a locker, knocking you down, or kicking you in the side and breaking your ribs. Because what my father clearly didn't understand was that *the situations were different*, and therefore his solution didn't apply to my problem.

The problem was soluble. I was only being picked on by boys who were low in socio-sexual rank who were attempting to prevent themselves from falling into the picked-on category themselves. So, all that was necessary was to make myself a harder target than the next guy. (I was an obvious target due to the fact that I was the youngest and smallest kid in the grade.)

So, I broke the ribs of the next kid who shoved me into a locker, face-planted and bloodied the nose of the next kid who tried to knock me down in the hallway, and broke the nose of the next kid who spit at one of my friends. And just like that, no one picked on me anymore.

And for all that his advice was useless, my Dad backed me up when the school called to complain about my problematic behavior. He told them that I was not the problem and they should be speaking with the parents of the boys who attacked me instead of him.

The past is the past. The present is the present. Deal with today's problems using today's solutions. And if your father is clueless about today's problems, don't be upset or annoyed with him, just be grateful that he *wants* to help you, even if he can't.

Build to be happy

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 19, 2016

This is the second part of Mike Cernovich's recent post that I found so significant. It merits [closer contemplation](#):

People do not want to be happy, as becoming happy requires you to take action. Miserable people won't watch a sunset or volunteer at a soup kitchen, even though those activities are proven to increase happiness. Stressed out people aren't going to meditate.

People love being "who they are," as that requires them to take no effort to change. Avoid those people like the plague, as they are diseased of the mind....

Finding happy friends as a man will be a constant challenge. Finding a happy woman is even harder.

The best strategy to find quality people is to become one yourself while ruthlessly cutting out toxic people, users, and manipulators.

As you work to improve yourself, one thing that you will find is that the world can be divided into three groups of people.

1. Those who are indifferent to you. This is the vast majority of people out there.
2. Those who will support you. This is, by far, the smallest group.
3. Those who will attempt to tear you down. This group isn't huge, but it can be alarming to discover who is in it.

It's not just miserable people who will try to prevent you from improving yourself. Your wife or your girlfriend may feel threatened by feeling that you are moving out of her league and try to sabotage you. If you've got a Gamma father, he may belittle your efforts and attempt to make you feel as if your efforts are pointless. If you've got female friends, they may attempt to "put you in your place" or "let the air out of you". Your male acquaintances may even try to physically keep you in your place in the socio-sexual hierarchy to prevent themselves sliding below you.

That's why Cernovich is right to tell you to *ruthlessly* cut them out of your life. It doesn't matter if they are friends or family, if they can't even manage to be neutral towards your efforts at self-improvement, they have to go. There is a word for someone who actively attempts to hinder your efforts and make your life worse, and that word is *enemy*.

That's the bad news. The good news is that you will make new and better friends, people who are moving forward themselves. In the same way that gym rats tend to bond, people who are active and alive tend to like each other. I hit it off instantly with Mike; I recognized him as someone who was not content to coast, but was intent on achieving more tomorrow than he had today. It wasn't just interesting to talk about his plans with him, it was *energizing*.

And people like to be energized. So, if you want to improve your own life, learn how to be supportive of others and boost their energy levels, don't be a vampire and seek to boost your own by draining others.

Keep your phone to yourself unless asked

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Feb 19, 2016

You know that totally cool and awesome picture, video, or website that you are so excited about and just can't wait for someone to see regardless of their interest. Well, thing not to do with it is open it up and shove it about 8 inches in front of someone's nose, get all giddy about it, and then wait for a response.

It is low rank thinking to expect that people will appreciate you because you showed them a cool thing on your phone without asking. If you do this to a girl you are trying to impress it is doomed for failure. "She'll like me more because I shoved my phone in her face and made her watch a video I really like!" is not only stupid but counterproductive.

Besides, what are the actual odds that the cool YouTube video you can't wait to show hasn't been seen by the person countless times? Even if they haven't seen it, did they ask to see it?

If someone expresses interest in seeing something you mention then by all means show them, but otherwise keep your phone to yourself.

Alpha Mail: mudshark in the making?

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 20, 2016

A reader is concerned about his daughter's infatuation with a basketball player of mixed race:

My daughter is a junior high cheerleader and has the hots for a mixed boy on the basketball team. I have a problem with this. My main issue is that she will become a target, a mark so to speak for other black males. They will then think they can press up on this white girl. The Caucasian males will depart from her quickly as she has become a girl who is on the other side.

I'm not hip with it. I'm really unsure how to right what I perceive to be a wrong. I know that you've proven that segregation happens naturally, and I agreed up until now. Any ideas on how to steer my child in the direction I want without losing her?

First, it's important to talk to girls about racial issues BEFORE their hormones kick in. Fortunately, the reader's daughter is too young to be permitted to date yet and therefore the reader can use that excuse to buy time.

Second, be direct. The Gamma approach of sniping and taking cheapshots with the idea that this will "make your disapproval known" does not work at all. If you're the father, be the father. Lay down the law. Muslim fathers don't hesitate to tell their daughters who they are, and are not, permitted to date, Indian and Asian fathers are very nearly as strict. Jewish parents, mothers especially, are hardly shy about telling their sons they want them to marry "a nice Jewish girl".

There is no reason a white father should hesitate to tell his daughters what sort of young men are approved and what sort are not, regardless of

what his criteria might be. And he should do so without any fear of "losing her", because in the end, a girl is going to either decide to respect her father's wishes or she is going to follow her hormones. It's always her call... but she can't possibly respect her father's wishes if she doesn't even know what they are. If you're not okay with it, then it is your duty as her father to tell her that you're not okay with it, even if her reaction is to denounce you as a racist, sexist, transphobic bigot while filming herself being urinated on by an African rapper with a sub-80 IQ.

If you don't think fathers influence their daughter's decisions, take one look at Bruce Jenner. Think that just **MIGHT** have a little something to do with the spectacularly bad decision-making of the girls he helped raise?

Third, if you are seriously concerned about the situation, take drastic measures. Put her in private school. Move, if necessary. The historic white flight to the suburbs wasn't all about crime.

However, this is an object lesson in what activities a father permits his daughter to pursue. It's not surprising that she is drawn to the basketball players because she is a basketball cheerleader. As *The Book of Basketball* informs us, it is a black sport and therefore the alphas in that world are predominantly black. Girls always go for the alphas of their acquaintance; the girls who played tennis all dated tennis players, the skiers dated skiers, the swimmers dated swimmers, and the girls who played soccer mostly dated soccer players.

If you don't want your daughter to mudshark, then don't encourage her to get involved in activities and sports that are dominated by black culture, particularly in her sexually formative years. Get her involved in gymnastics or tennis or skiing or swimming.

Regardless, it's better to risk a few tears and tantrums now than have to [write her a letter like this father](#) in ten years.

Black knight spotting

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2016

On the soccer field:

A Cleveland, Ohio teen has been ousted from his co-ed soccer league after months of bizarre stunts that included wearing a cowboy hat during a game and 'giving birth' to a soccer ball on the field.

Garruto's trolling behavior continued over the following weeks; on December 13 he apparently tried a novel way of scoring when he ran into the goal while 'hiding' the ball in his shirt.

On December 17 he went too far in the other direction by removing his shirt altogether after scoring a goal. In that same game he joined the opposing team on their bench and wore a cowboy hat during play.

On January 3, he seemed to get a little too enthusiastic by scoring 14 goals in one game — 11 more than players are allowed to score in North Side Co-Ed matches, it would seem.

I've never heard of a soccer league where a player is only allowed to score three times in a game. I wonder... I wonder why that might be?

Support the SILENCED kickstarter

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 22, 2016

Mike Cernovich is [making a documentary](#) about the war on free speech:

Things are different than they used to be. We all know the feeling of dread when posting or talking about something controversial, and this dread has silenced us. It's not censorship. The government isn't doing it. We are. To ourselves. Across business, education, politics, and entertainment. Many comedians are even refusing to tour college campuses due to the sensibilities of students, and posting one wrong Tweet can get you fired from a job - or worse.

Silenced explores these issues. We are going to talk to everyone, including people in tech, comedy, finance, sociology, psychiatry, clergy and of course the media. We are also going to show both sides of this issue.

I'm backing it. Have a look and consider doing the same.

Evaluation by who you attract

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Feb 23, 2016

Physical appearance is a big part of your ranking in the sexual market and consists of three parts: physique, clothing/accessories, and how you carry yourself.

If you ever wonder where you currently rank in the physical aspect look back at the last few months and recall which women openly hit upon you and then add two to where you'd rank them. For instance if three women in the last two months who you'd rank a four seriously flirted with you without provocation then you rank a six. In particular pay close attention to women who are hitting on you solely based upon your appearance when you've hardly said a word, or even nothing.

In general, both men and women want to score two ranks higher than themselves, with Gammas as the delusion exception. People are willing to go out on a limb and even embarrass themselves in front of others to score two ranks higher. This sort of flirtation isn't based upon cold reasoning of mating material but heartfelt desire and even lustful passion.

If 145 lbs. five foot four inch women of average appearance are consistently giving you the eye, flirting with you, and making open passes, then the good news is that you are likely a seven.

Bow before hypergamy

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2016

It doesn't matter what the narrative logic demands. For women, the fairy tale demands that *the cute guy* gets the girl, **not the loser gamma**:

Howard Deutch and John Hughes thought they had "Pretty in Pink" all tied up at one point. The director and writer/producer, respectively, shot the ending, finished the final edit and rolled out a version for feedback.

Much to their surprise, audiences actually really disliked the film's ending, to put it mildly.

"The ending didn't work in the test screening ... That shocked everyone because the architecture of the story was that love endures and overcomes everything," Deutch told The Huffington Post about the original ending, where Phil "Duckie" Dale (Jon Cryer) and Andie Walsh (Molly Ringwald) end up together.

"The girls in the test screening didn't go for that. They didn't care about the politics; they wanted her to get the cute boy. And that was it. So we had to reshoot the ending," Deutch said.

Forget love. Girls want cute. The mistake that Hughes made - to the extent it can be called a mistake given how successful the movie was - is that if Duckie was going to get Andie, he needed to up his socio-sexual status.

Portraits in Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 25, 2016

Notice how predictable the behavior of this Gamma fan of Matt Walsh's is. First he leaps into a conversation that does not involve him and says more than he means to before trying to backtrack without admitting he was wrong. Then, when pressed, he starts posturing and trying to pretend that he is enjoying the situation.

This fools absolutely no one, of course. I did not bother to copy the many tweets by people laughing at the Gamma's attempts to strike a superior pose. It's as if they all go to the same school of Gamma from which John Scalzi graduated.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

@mattwalshblog You sneer at Trump's supporters. Trump tells them he loves them and wants them to be great. That is why you lose.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

I'm not sneering at all. I'm echoing the sentiment that Trump supporters are all surface - and you're proving it.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

You claim to be better than Trump's supporters, but you're not sneering?

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

I'm more policy-focused, yes. Do you disagree?

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

I know nothing about you. The point is that you have publicly claimed to be better than all Trump supporters.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

I don't think I'm better. I think my views make more sense. There is a massive difference between the two.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

You said Trump's supporters are all more superficial than you are. So, is being superficial a virtue or a vice?

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

Again, I've not done so. In fact, I've explicitly stated exactly the opposite. Do try to keep up?

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

So, you're saying that you are inferior to all of Trump's supporters because you are less superficial?

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

No. Your insistence on defining your opponents as either superior or inferior is not a trait we share.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

You have claimed to be less superficial. Is that akin to "less intelligent" or "less corrupt"?

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

It's neither. It's a point of contention in all things, and is defined as positive or negative by circumstance.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

You did not say "more wrong", you said "more superficial". Stop weaseling and try owning your words.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

I'm nor weaseling out of anything. My belief that someone is wrong is not a belief in their inferiority

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

In that they all refer to a lower amount of something - yes. In that any of them imply superiority - no

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

You're wrong. You're dishonest. You're also a weasel, a coward, and my intellectual inferior.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

lol. You're seriously adorable. Like when my puppy barks at the pitbull down the street.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

And now the Gamma male posturing portion of the evening.... Look, it's not my fault you're cowardly.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

You're the one running from an actual debate, and I'm the coward? Lol so adorable.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

Yes, you are a coward. And a weasel. I don't debate the observably dishonest.

Paul Foeller @pfoeller

I can't help it that I find it adorable when a bunch of lonely

pathetic racist losers act all tough.

Supreme Dark Lord @voxday

G-g-gamma. Lolipop, John Scalzi patented your gamma posturing act a decade ago. You owe him royalties.

If you want people to take you seriously, you first have to take yourself seriously. Honesty starts with one's self. If you do or say something that is called into question, then either stand by it or admit you were wrong. But attempting to split the difference by denying that you did what you observably did, then striking a pose on the basis of the person calling you out being unable to follow your self-servingly sophisticated self-interpretations, only shows everyone that you are a cowardly weasel.

Dishonesty is the heart of Gamma. And to follow the main course with dessert, consider the Gamma's eventual reaction:

You are blocked from following @pfoeller and viewing @pfoeller's Tweets.

I guess it wasn't so adorable after all. What a surprise. And I still have absolutely no idea who this person is or why he jumped in and started tweeting at me in the first place. But we do know that he is right about [his wife's taste in men being flawed](#).

Live bold

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 26, 2016



This is absolutely true. Women, even more than men, admire courage. They are attracted to fearlessness; that's why so many teenage boys kill themselves performing stupid stunts: to impress the girls.

You can spit in a girl's face and she will still be attracted to you. You can call her terrible vulgar names and she will still be attracted to you. You can even beat her up repeatedly and she will *still* be attracted to you.

You can be a complete psychopath, murder your parents, or tattoo a swastika into your forehead, and more than a few women will actually [find that attractive](#).

But show her that you are a conflict-avoidant coward, particularly in a social situation, and she will recoil from you as if you were a green

mamba with a scorpion's tail.

And it doesn't matter if you try to conceal your cowardice by calling it "being a gentleman" or "waiting for the right moment" or "not feeling like it". A man being a pussy is like a woman being 150 pounds overweight to a man. It's not something you can overcome.

So don't be a pussy.

In defense of arranged marriages

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 27, 2016

It has to be devastating for a parent when a headstrong daughter, intoxicated with being at the peak of her attractiveness, **chooses the call of the wild** over a high-quality young man who is willing to marry her:

The last time I sat across a kitchen table from a heartbroken teenage boy, I was just a girl myself, and I was the one doing the heart-breaking. Thirty years on, I find myself in the same situation – only this time the distraught boy in question is in love with my 18-year-old daughter Katie, who has decided she doesn't want to be with him any more.

Over the last year, I've grown to love this boy – who sits before me now with his head in his hands, looking for advice as to how to win her back – as a son. My husband feels the same way. Alex, also 18, is kind, hard-working, respectful and good-looking. He adores our daughter and wants to keep her happy and safe.

What more could you want for your girl? But for Katie, what he offers isn't enough. Safe is for later. For now she wants excitement and freedom. However much we adore him, for her he isn't 'The One'.

And if Katie's parents are wise in the ways of the world, they know perfectly well that there is a good chance that they'll be consoling her when she's 28, and quite possibly when she's 38 and 48, crying over the fact that she was too stupid and short-sighted to cash in her chips when she had the chance.

I do find it both amusing and sad that nearly every girl I know who wanted to chase excitement and freedom in their early 20s rather than settle

down with the boyfriend they had at the time ended up either a) alone and barren, b) a single mother of a single child, or c) married to a man who is of distinctly lower quality than their ex-boyfriend.

I can admittedly think of one exception; a pretty woman who kept herself in shape, married even better than she would have before, and has more than one child. But only one.

Even one freaking room is too much

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2016

An attempt to [shame men](#) from their man-caves:

What differentiates the man cave from these more traditional male spaces is that workshops and studies are designed to accommodate a particular, elevating interest. These rooms are only isolated inasmuch as the activities proper to them are best pursued without distraction. With the man cave, however, the isolation from the family—the escape—is the primary purpose of the space. The man cave, therefore, is the image of the traditional male space without its substance.

Of course, a workshop or study could become an escape—a place to hide from family duties or to indulge selfish habits. But this would be a misuse, or abuse, of a space set aside for humane recreations. By contrast, the man cave by its very name announces that it is for me. Whatever happens in the room is merely an artifact of my desires and my personality.

The implication is that the rest of the house—the joint bedroom and the nice kitchen and the kids' messy quarters and the other TV room—cannot adequately serve me and my precious individuality. (Women, apparently, are not such fragile snowflakes that they need their own room to express themselves. After all, she has the kitchen, right?) Worse, the man cave implies antagonism between the father's masculine identity and his family identity and duties.

This isn't about selfishness or narcissism, it's about men being able to escape from the constant assault of everyone else's demands on them. It is more than wearisome, it is soul-killing to have a constant barrage of interactions that revolve around one-way financial transactions. And the reality is that there is antagonism between a father's masculine identity and a feminized society's expectation that he is on call to play Mr. Mom 24-7 that exists regardless of whether a man has a place to escape it or not.

Man caves should be celebrated and respected. Because the alternative is man flight.

A Portrait in Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 29, 2016

Ironically, both primitive tribesmen in Papua New Guinea and anthropologists appear to understand the true art of Alpha better than most men in the civilized West today. I came across this in book I was reading today:

The New Guinea Big Man, for example, gains his status primarily as an organiser of feasts and dances in which his own group competes with others, and as a public orator on such occasions. He attracts followers by his force of personality and his political skills as an organiser and diplomat in dealings with other groups, and can certainly behave despotically to those at the bottom of society, the 'rubbish-men'. But while he obviously enjoys his status, he is accepted and regarded as a legitimate leader because he is seen as an essential asset by his group of followers, and in my experience tends to be gracious and polite.

It's not about being a bully. It's first and foremost about being an asset to his subordinates and being a man they want to follow. Everything else flows from that.

It is interesting to note that even primitive societies have developed the concept of the Omega as well.

Where was the bear?

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 01, 2016

Last night, Spacebunny sighed and said to me: "Well, it's going to be a late night."

"Why?" I asked, falling for it.

"The Oscars are on!" she said brightly.

"Seriously? You're going to stay up to watch them?"

"No!" she snorted dismissively, then laughed.

Even the girls don't give a damn about the Oscars anymore. They can see the pretty dresses online, and let's face it, the only thing that was even remotely interesting about Hollywood this year was the fact that a major studio and a film director felt the need to make a public statement denying that Leonardo Dicaprio had been raped by a bear during the making of a movie.

That was more entertaining than [the sum total of the movies nominated](#).

Social justice warriors have succeeded in ruining the entire movie industry. If you needed any proof, you just had to tune in to the 2016 Academy Awards ceremony.

I'm not sure when it happened, but at some point the Academy Awards went from being a celebration of the film industry to an opportunity to sanctimoniously lecture the American people on various social justice issues. The Oscars have a small set of recurring SJW hot buttons: white racism against blacks, the plight of gays or the gender confused, the plight of women, the plight of

immigrants, the Holocaust, and global warming. This year I watched to ensure that all the SJW boxes were checked.

This year was really embarrassing for the Academy of Motion Picture Arts and Sciences—they did not nominate any black actors. Spike Lee and Will Smith protested it as being racist and boycotted the ceremony. SJW heads exploded.

Now, it strikes me as odd that there must be some sort of quota for blacks being nominated. Why just have a quota for blacks? Why not also have a quota for Chinese and Indian actors? But consistency is not a strong suit of SJWs.

Whatever. I just think they should have given an Oscar to whoever first claimed Dicaprio had been raped by a bear. I don't think that will ever stop being funny.

Is period leave sexist

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 02, 2016

It depends. If the period leave policy is nothing more than [a matter of recognizing a genuinely debilitating condition](#) as a legitimate reason to use existing sick days, I don't see a problem.

All that official period leave will do is ensure these women can tell their employers the truth.

As Coexist point out, it's optional - so women who don't suffer period pain can avoid it altogether, and those who do need the flexibility can work more productively.

Fears that women will take advantage of period leave and spend too much time at home are unfounded— both male and female employees already have the potential to do just that, with regular sick days. Indeed, there's really no difference between existing sick leave and the new policy.

Period leave is already a legal right in some parts of China, Indonesia, South Korea, Taiwan and Japan, which first introduced it in 1947. Nike includes this type of leave in their code of conduct worldwide, making it the only major company to do so.

But I am dubious that the justification being offered is either the real reason the policy is being pushed or that the consequences will be any different than the skeptics expect.

Let's face it, once "on her period" is recognized as being a legitimate reason not to be at work, it's not going to be long before the argument will be presented that a woman shouldn't be penalized for not working when her absence "is not her fault". After all, that's what happened with maternal leave.

Doing their work for them

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 03, 2016

Every man has, at one point or another, dealt with a girl or a woman batting her eyelashes at him while asking for "help". Which, of course, is usually translated as "will you do my work for me?" Luke Stranahan [considers what to do](#) when faced with this at the office:

HR demographics are a rigged game. When equality is defined as an excuse to treat men horribly in an ill-considered attempt to balance out a fictitious dystopian vision of the past for women, it is clear that men will never receive fair treatment until significant change occurs. You have to protect yourself.

If you work with a typical female technical type who thinks she knows far more than she does, the best thing to do is to disengage completely. It's not your battle, nor your responsibility, to make sure her stuff gets done. If she doesn't ask for help, good; don't allow her to profit off your expertise. If she does ask, tell her that you're happy to help, but she needs to go through management to make sure they're good with you spending time on it. This will probably get her to back off, as she was looking for you to freebie white knight for her while she could take the credit and not look stupid.

If you're told to work with her, attempt to do so. If she rebuffs you (and she will), document this with your boss. "I offer to help every day, but she simply won't listen."

My advice is to simply treat them exactly the same way you would treat a man who asks for help. Since they don't actually want assistance or explanations, but the aforementioned freebies, that's usually sufficient to encourage them to go in search of easier targets.

Of course, I've got a lot of practice at it. As the only male class "brain", I was often targeted as potential "help" by girls from an early age. My answer was always the same, and it was always effective: "I don't even do my own homework, why on Earth would I do yours?"

The holiness of sin

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2016

Dalrock has been absolutely tearing it up lately in his series on [a Christian heresy called "complementarianism"](#), which is essentially feminists turning the concept of Biblical authority on its head:

Kassian compares men's leadership in the Church to a husband's leadership in marriage. She says if men's leadership is functioning well you will see unity in both a church and a marriage. Allen counters that the problem is that it rarely functions well, and because of this women are frightened and feel that men being in authority "steals something from them":

And I think that the problem is that it rarely functions well. Just really honestly. And I think that that is where it feels scary is women feel like that authority that often gets put upon men steals something from them. And so what would you say to those women that maybe have been hurt by either men or the church and feel like it is just really difficult, even if biblically they can see that view, to regard that as something they would ever live out.

Kassian confirms that she has experienced the same resentment as a "strong woman who has leadership giftings", and the cause of this feeling is sinful men who aren't loving enough:*

Well I don't think there is any woman who hasn't bumped up against it, and particularly if you have a strong woman who has a leadership giftings and teaching giftings—as I do— and so I have bumped up against that. I have been hurt by it. I have encountered men who are sinful men and who do not interact with me in a godly loving way.

It is of course true that men are sinful, and also true that unloving men can increase a woman's temptation for feminist rebellion. But the temptation exists either way; they are both denying this by framing it as strictly a reaction to sinful men, and overlooking the fact that it is rebellion either way. In fact, Christian men (and women) are far more likely to encourage rebellion today by pretending it doesn't exist than by being harsh and authoritarian. The love we are failing to show is overwhelmingly the failure to rebuke women for a sin our culture teaches is a virtue.

Translation: Kassian is an arrogant feminist heretic who is hurt by men who fail to ask "how high" when she orders them to jump. These are strong independent feminists who desperately need to be shown the whip hand by stronger Christian alphas, but instead have been pedestalyzed and catered to by foolish Christian gammas.

Needless to say, disaster awaits, for them and for any church of which they are a part.

Gamma Rage

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Mar 05, 2016

Glen Beck wants to stab Trump

At a certain point the Gamma grows hysterical, enters a rage phase, and will have murder fantasies like the above. In reality chubby Beck would do nothing of the sort but in his head he's slaying the dragon while wearing his shiniest suit of armor.

Soon after the rage phase comes the down cycle and the Gamma will withdraw and console himself with lies about how he's the better man, more honorable, has higher standards, and is the true victor by remaining true to his convictions. Never mind the fact that he's lost whatever battle he was fighting and has retreated, in the Gamma's head he is victorious.

If anyone cares to listen he'll describe himself as the bravest of knights who would enter the dragon's den and pierce the side of the dragon with his lance knowing it would lead to his own death. The martyrdom in his head is the last stop of the delusion.

After all of this fantasy plays out like a clichéd D&D adventure the reality of what he has said and done will seep over him like a black fog, he will feel guilty for the thought of violence against another, for saying something so insanely stupid, and the fact that he's still losing. Since Glen Beck is a media personality he can't really go away, but most Gammas would suddenly disappear from wherever they acted so stupidly. I'd expect a depressed Beck for a week on his show if I bothered to listen.

Frankly, I'm not surprised that Glen Beck got to this point because if you

will recall some female Trump supporters shouted him down and mocked him to the point of looking like he was going to cry. I don't know if there's a greater shame for a Gamma than being mocked by a woman. He hasn't forgotten that incident.

Sigma vs Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2016

So far, the socio-sexual interpretation of the Republican nomination contest **remains a reliable predictive model**. We've seen the Gamma candidate underperform, wilt under the pressure of Alpha contempt, and disappear from the race. We've seen the Delta, Christie, submit to the Alpha. Now the Beta (assuming the Lambda rumors are untrue) Rubio is on the verge of being chased from the race.

Ted Cruz may be more of a Sigma than I'd thought. His ruthlessness is more indicative of Sigma than Beta, as is the public perception of his weirdness and his increasingly obvious iconoclasm.

So, who wins between Sigma and Alpha? It depends. If the contest comes down to general popularity and enthusiasm, the Alpha will win. If it goes down to game-playing, intrigue, and thinking outside the box, the Sigma will win.

Why women will always be drawn to male spaces

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2016

It wasn't the question he was answering, but Rollo happens to answer it anyhow as he contemplates dominion-dependent sexual marketplace value of women, particularly [as it relates to nerd spaces](#):

It's really entertaining to see these guys try to outdo each other when a girl enters that nerd space with even the resemblance of an interest in something nerd related. That glimmer of interest is like throwing a starving man a cracker in the desert most times, and the more conventionally beautiful and sexy she is the greater the effort, or the greater the default despair is for them.

I've covered male idealism in a generic sense before, however that idealism (the unhealthy kind) when put in the context of a noble nerd's fantasy girl – who shares his passions, is considerate of his borderline autism and appreciates his non-patriarchal deference to her – she either becomes something he obsesses over (severe ONEits) or she represents the despair that only an unreachable dream can stir in a man.

That said, semi-attractive gamer girls do exist (nothing more than an HB 7.5 by my reckoning), but most fall into the demographic of ostracized weird girl or semi-goth, fuscia-haired outcast who never clicked with the in-group girls in high school.

Nerd culture represents an environment where a girl's otherness makes them a prized commodity. Girls who find nerd/gamer culture either on their own or via their 'cool nerd' (see Emo-Goth) boyfriend soon discover a social subset whose males pedestalize to an even greater degree than the prissy in-group bitch girls who ostracized them enjoy from men. In fact that pedestalization, that

identification, that default deference and autonomous sublimation to the feminine is integral to the nerd culture. So when you combine a gamer girl's nerd-niche SMP dominance with the overblown pedestaling most nerds will elevate them to, it recreates gamer girls in the contextual likeness of the in-group girls they despised and never got along with.

Most top shelf gamer girls tend to hook up with the elite, usually Emo, guys in the subculture. The exact same intersexual dynamics remain, but the context changes. All of the fundamental aspects of Hypergamy and social ego inflation remain, but now within a domain dependent environment they can finally exercise their sexual strategies in ways they never could in the social set they've been cut away from.

That is why there will never be male spaces that are safe from female entryism and subsequent invasion. The girls know that if they are the first ones in that space, they will get an SMP bonus due to proximity. This presents an incentive that the men in the space never realize until it is too late; they tend to believe that the women are there only because they genuinely share an interest.

But, as anyone who has paid attention knows, the women's interest in the space, whatever it is, is always secondary to the prime objective of getting involved with the highest-ranking inhabitants of the space.

The fruit of the female pastor

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2016

The Sports Guy had no idea that he was a theologian when he coined the aphorism, "The lesson, as always, is this: [women ruin everything](#)":

After 70 years of weekly worship, the church's last service will be Sunday.

"This took me by surprise," 20-year member Zelda Erickson said Monday after learning of the closing at an announcement during Sunday's church service. "I feel terrible about this."

North Heights once had Sunday attendance of 3,400 at two church locations. But attendance has fallen recently to several hundred — not enough to keep the church afloat.

I know this church very well. My parents went there and my uncle was on the board. They were foolish enough to permit a female pastor, and she managed to destroy the church, in both locations, in a few years. 70 years of community, all flushed right down the toilet because one idiot woman wanted to play pastor and talk about herself from the pulpit.

The Bible is the Word of God, Christians. Don't be shocked when you proudly ignore it, insisting that you know better, and everything rapidly goes to Hell.

They can't help it

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2016

Ladies just love Alphas and will forgive them anything. Case in point:



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

But remember, you have to build you status first. Then you can be magnanimous. A magnanimous Gamma is just a fedora-tipping buffoon.

Avoiding Gammahood

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Mar 10, 2016

Ben Cohen: What's the best way to avoid being a gamma?

VD: Be ruthlessly honest with yourself. Don't exaggerate or lie to others.

It's not just the best way, it's the only way. This post could be a book, but instead I'll highlight the four points of life.

Physical: Don't lie to yourself about your appearance. Take a good long look in the mirror. Everyone, and I mean everyone has something they'd like to improve about their appearance so get at it. Dress better and sharper than the next guy. Work out and push yourself.

Emotional: Don't lie about how you feel, but rather learn to control yourself. Stop being a basket case when things don't go your way. If your emotions are getting the best of you stop, walk away, and calm down so long as your life isn't in danger. Stop picking fights with people online and in real life to get an emotional high and low. You can't really control your emotions, but you can control your reaction to them to try to remain calm and steady.

Spiritual: Don't lie about the state of your soul or conscience. If you don't pray, then meditate regularly on life, listen to your conscience, and strive for honesty. If you pray, then set time aside regularly for it and to ask for forgiveness and honesty. You can't forgive others if you can't get on your knees yourself. You can't expect honesty in others if you lie about yourself.

Intellectual: Don't lie to yourself about your intelligence and keep your mouth shut unless you actually have something meaningful to add. Carefully read on a topic before pontificating about it as you want to be

known for being thoughtful not blustery. Don't exaggerate about things you know or your life, as eventually you will get caught.

Outside of these four categories the single best advice I can give a Gamma about women is to remember that for every low character man there is in the world, there's a low character woman. What confuses many men is that women do different evil than men not less of it, and so men ignore or don't take it seriously. Don't lie to yourself that women are intrinsically better or morally upright than men. Their hearts can be just as black and twisted, but it's not always so obvious.

Not raising a Gamma (Part 1)

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Mar 11, 2016

Dexter asked “*advice on raising sons not to be gammas?*”

First you need to take heed of all of the advice about not being a Gamma yourself. You need to set the example first, but don't take time off to straighten yourself out. If you are behaving like a Gamma around your son stop it immediately the best you can and work on improving. This list is not ordered by importance.

- Support your son in healthy activities even if it's not something you would do or even particularly like. Don't belittle his choices simply because it's not something you would do.
- Allow him to fail and be wrong about things and then help him understand his mistakes and learn from failure. If you encourage him to lie about his failures you will make him scared to fail so he won't try and a liar as well.
- Don't publicly ridicule him, embarrass him, or compare him to other boys because you are angry at his behavior. If he embarrassed himself publicly he will know and already feel shame. Take him aside to discipline him and make it very clear why he is being punished. His punishment should be appropriate to the offense and not revenge for making you look bad or angry. If punishment is seen as revenge you will fill him with wrath.
- If he has a physical or minor character flaw don't regularly point it out and mock him about it. He knows about it and has likely already been picked on about it. You don't need to pile on, but rather need to encourage him through it.

- Allow him to see you be wrong about something and take responsibility for it.
- If he's knows more about a subject, is right and you are wrong don't use your position of power to take away his success but rather celebrate his knowledge or admit he's right and you were mistaken depending on the situation.
- If he wants quit an activity he needs to take up a similar activity. For instance if he doesn't like one sport he can try another, but he can't just quit and play X-box.
- Teach him how to fight and defend himself, but that it's always the last option and not the first.
- Spend time with him in traditionally masculine hobbies and activities, and chose a few which are particularly difficult and physical in nature.

Alpha Mail: sociosexuality in action

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2016

An observant reader sent this in:

Gamma vs Would-Be Alpha

I was front row center to an interesting exchange between a drunk gamma and a beta-who-thinks-he's-alpha. Up until this point, the two had been close friends, as near as I could tell.

The Characters:

Gamma: a Bernie-loving hipster, complete with problem glasses. Every girl I've met who knows him has commented on how unattractive and off-putting he is: classic Gamma indicators.

Beta: a narcissist who confuses being abrasive with being Alpha.

The Exchange

The Gamma comes in fresh from the bar. He sees the beta sitting with an average woman, solid 5.5.

G: "Some of these people are regulars, you know."

This sets up the assaults that are to come. All of the people that will be referenced are people that come in regularly, with whom I've had exchanges. The implied insult is that Gamma might be able to blacklist Beta from the venue, despite absolute lack of any such power. The Beta knows where this is going and hopes to head it off at the pass.

B: "Dude, you know me. I don't give a fuck. Whatever."

G: "(Lesbian) hates you. You've been totally impolite to her and that's not cool. There are other people, you know, and you have to treat them with respect."

B: "I never did anything like that."

The white knighting begins. It's true that the lesbian in question absolutely hates Beta's guts. From my perspective, it seems more a hypergamous gut reaction than anything based on merit. Therefore, it's not necessary for him to have done anything in particular, she just hates him because of who he is.

G: "Yes, you did. Just last week you were very rude to her."

B: "I didn't say anything to her."

G: "Okay, well, she hates you. And it's not just her. You call <someone> Brain Damaged <someone's name>. You think that's funny? You think calling someone brain damaged is funny?"

B: "That's just a nickname. He thinks it's funny. I've known him way longer than you have, dude!"

G: "He has never said that it's funny."

B: "We talked about this before I even started calling him that!"

G: "Well, he doesn't think it's funny."

Here we start to see the more extreme Gamma aspects of our Gamma friend. Before we could write him off as a loser white-knighting for milady, but now he's defending the honor of all mentally handicapped people everywhere. Notice how he shifts the accusation from "he never said it was funny" to "he doesn't think it's funny." My gut tells me that being called Brain Damaged doesn't make the guy particularly happy, and Beta probably overuses the insult, but I doubt it's anywhere near the problem that Gamma is making it out to be.

G: "You're mean to everyone. You said I was stupid and worthless and

needed to die."

B: "I NEVER SAID ANY OF THAT."

G: "You did. Two nights ago, you called me uninformed, you called me jobless, you said I didn't know anything because I'm not in the job market right now..."

B: "I DID NOT. I PROBABLY SAID SOMETHING LIKE THAT ABOUT OBAMA."

G: "You did, too. You said that I was stupid and worthless."

B: "I DID NOT!"

G: "Well, that's what I heard."

I saw these two hanging out yesterday, mind you. The Gamma must have let his rage build up for some time, playing the friend until alcohol made him stupid. Note the direction this is taking. Gamma accuses Beta of insults that he imagined or read into the conversation, not the ones Beta actually used. This is the real heart of the exchange: Gamma was offended by Beta in some way. However, Gamma didn't have the stones to stand up for himself, so he used surrogates in order to vent his own frustrations.

B: "FUCK OFF. JUST FUCK OFF. GET THE FUCK OUT OF HERE."

G: "You did say all of that. Yes you did."

B: "FUCK OFF. SERIOUSLY, DUDE. JUST FUCK OFF SOMEWHERE ELSE."

G: "I'm just saying..."

B: "NO. SHUT UP AND FUCK OFF."

And there it is. The Beta has rejected the Gamma's assault, but the damage is done: his self-esteem is shaken and he's violently angry. It took Gamma a minute to realize that he'd gone a bit too far, as Beta was getting out of his chair and ready to start an actual fight, which Gamma could never hope to win.

The Aftermath

Gamma walked away with that smug "I'm right, I won, whatever" attitude that they tend to develop whenever they get a rise.

Miss 5.5 didn't like the anger in Beta. She said something along the lines of "I'm gonna move. I don't like confrontation", then proceeded to go and talk to the Gamma.

Beta protests angrily, telling her to sit down, but all for naught, and is left seething in his seat until he storms off.

The Takeaway

The first thing I noticed is how the girl sided with the Gamma when the Beta got aggressive. Because the Beta rose to anger at the frankly vapid assault from the Gamma, he unwittingly ceded the power in their exchange entirely to the Gamma, whose sole purpose was to trigger the angry response from him.

Second, notice how the Gamma framed the exchange as an assault primarily from non-present individuals. This is the same tactic the likes of Scalzi and Sarkeesian will employ - "Of course it's silly, but other people could have really been hurt by [fill-in-the-blank]. It sounds much less petty to stand up for others than to admit that you're the one butthurt.

Third, note how close Beta is to an actual Alpha stance. He's aggressive and wants to control the exchange, but he lacks all skills required to do so.

Finally, think about how easily this could have been blown off, were Beta an actual Alpha: "You're drunk, Gamma. We'll talk about this tomorrow."

Don't offer unsolicited help or too much of it

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Mar 14, 2016

Gamma-hover: When 4+ woman enters a room and a Gamma suddenly finds a reason to be near her and offer helpful advice on whatever she is doing regardless of her actually needing help.

Delta-advice: When a Delta is asked to help a woman 4+ but goes way overboard trying to do most everything possible for her, defending her actions despite possible bad behavior, and offering way too much information in an effort to be helpful.

Gammas and Deltas are both entirely too helpful to semi-attractive and attractive women. It's condescending to the women and smacks of desperation (Gamma) or a desire to be seen as a defender of womankind (Delta). If a woman wants your help she'll ask for it and you aren't required to help any more than you are required to help a man. If she does ask for help don't make her task yours. If a man walks into the room to perform a task do you leap to your feet in an effort to get close and help? If an extremely unattractive woman walks in are you racing to her side as well to offer assistance?

I have never seen a man offer unsolicited help to a woman be successful in attracting her. I have seen a woman ask a man for help for something and hit it off *because he's already in play*; the request is an excuse to talk to him, but the help is secondary and isn't the focus.

Universities are unsafe spaces for men

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2016

There is no way that I would recommend any young man attend an American university at this point. Especially not a "good school":

When the Yale Bulldogs take the court in the NCAA Basketball Tournament this week, they'll be without one of the key players who got them to the big dance. Former team captain Jack Montague was expelled in February after allegations that he sexually assaulted a woman last fall. Now, the senior who was three months shy of earning his degree says he's suing the school, the New York Post reports.

The allegations stem from incidents involving a relationship Montague had with a woman in October 2014. Montague's attorney, Max Stern, issued a statement, saying that the dispute between Montague and the woman is over one of four sexual encounters they had. He claims it was consensual, while she says otherwise.

A complaint was filed on the woman's behalf on Nov. 18, 2015. A panel of the Yale University-Wide Committee ruled in her favor, and then the university provost upheld the ruling. The school expelled Montague on February 10.... Police say there are no criminal charges filed against Montague, and there is currently no investigation, according to the NY Post.

These are the Crazy Years, and in many ways, they're crazier than anything Robert Heinlein ever anticipated.

Be who you are

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2016

And work within that framework. Marco Rubio learned that one [the hard way](#):

But three days later, at a university rally in Virginia before Super Tuesday, he took the anti-Trump onslaught in a new and uncharacteristic direction, mocking his opponent's "spray tan" and "small hands," a below-the-belt reference to Trump's manhood. As the college crowd went berserk, Rubio's aides were besieged with dazed and irate missives from donors, allies, and friends. Rubio's reputation as conservatism's upbeat, optimistic standard-bearer — so meticulously crafted over so many years — was dissolving before their eyes. They feared it could mark not just the demise of his 2016 campaign, but the collapse of what once seemed a bright political future.

Rubio's team defended the ad hominem attacks as a necessary evil, arguing that they had no other way to eat into Trump's wall-to-wall media coverage. "There's this tension between staying on substance and playing to what's become a reality-TV election," one Rubio adviser says. "And we gave in to the urge to play to reality TV." It nonetheless represented a stark and bizarre departure, and, making matters worse, it failed to reverse the downward trajectory of Rubio's campaign.

Game is about emulating the naturally successful, but that emulation is a gradual process of transformation. It's like lifting weights; lift, and over time you will get bigger and be able to bench press 225 pounds without any trouble.

But try it the first time out and you're going to smash your sternum. Don't try to fake who you are, transform who you are. And transformation is a process, not a declaration or an act.

Control your deltas and gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2016

Or your movement will weaken and fail as it is [undermined from within](#) by low-rank men seeking to appease women:

The political left is a paradoxical amalgamation. They've built a tent which includes feminists who say that "gender roles" are a societal construct; transsexuals who believe that they were born into the wrong sex; SJWs who scream that all sexual harassment accusations are to be believed; multiculturalists who cover up refugee rape sprees; anarchists who promote violence against police officers; gun-grabbers who want to empower the state; socialists who hate the free market; and corporate slaves addicted to their brand logos and cheap signalling.

They're an endless mess of contradiction and disagreement, and yet they remain consistent on one thing: attacking, isolating, and destroying anybody who stands against their narrative.

Meanwhile the political right seems to discover a new fractious dispute every week. Despite a coherent and relatively simple set of beliefs which unite its members—individual autonomy and responsibility, distrust of large governments and military-industrial complexes, a respect for family and tradition—the infighting is constant, and it plays right into the hands of our enemies. It's more than just disagreement and discourse, it reaches the levels of outright strategic insanity, utterly autistic over the need to form political alliances.

Whence does this weakness come from? From the same place it always has. Ever since Adam tried to suck up to his rebellious wife, disobeying God by way of supplication, our race has been

cursed with effeminacy and thirst. Any time you see stupidity and discord amongst men of the political right, at the center of it you will find woman; each and every time a right-wing movement fails, it is because of the pathos and sexual desperation of its constituent males.

Each group does this in their own unique way, justified by their ideology, but the result is always the same: infighting, dissolution, and absorption by the political left.

One reason why the Alt Right remains strong is that its leaders are disproportionately a) Game-aware, b) Alpha, and, c) homosexual. Thus, it retains a strongly masculine element and is considerably less susceptible to the enervation of libertarianism, conservatism, and other ideological movements.

Of course, this is also why it is denounced as fascist by the feminized Left.

Sailer's Law: literary edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 20, 2016

Sailer's Law of Female Journalism: *The most heartfelt articles by female journalists tend to be demands that social values be overturned in order that, Come the Revolution, the journalist herself will be considered hotter-looking.*

The literary version:

Put Fat Girls in Your SFF YA

So you read all these books, as many as you can, and it becomes difficult not to notice a pattern. You realize all the girls in all the books are just different kinds of skinny. You can't for the life of you find a girl that looks like you. Books are supposed to help us dream and dream big but you're starting to feel like you're just too big to dream. You've read a couple books where fat girls get to be loved in the real world, and that's wonderful, but fat girls don't get whisked away into alternate worlds and told they're a long lost princess. Fat girls don't get to see the magical underside of New York City. Fat girls don't save planets.

It's not about being too big to dream, it's about being too fat to do anything active. Unless a writer is sufficiently inventive to come up with a plot that concerns saving the planet through the heroic act of finishing off four large bags of Doritos at a sitting, how exactly are these fat girls going to actually do anything?

Anyhow, it's a little ironic, given that there are not exactly a dearth of fat

women writing SFF YA, as this portrait of 2014 Nebula winners demonstrates. Forget saving planets, that pair of superchubs look like they could *devour* planets.



Great moments in Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 21, 2016

A Twitter user provides commentary:

>be a cuck

>offer to debate

>vox: ahem

>ohshit.exe

>to cuck/not to cuck

>"I don't debate trolls!"

>secret king wins...

To explain: Matt Walsh bravely strode forth and issued a debate challenge to Donald Trump supporters. I answered the challenge, at which point he rapidly retreated and explained that he would only debate someone who had a podcast, or a show.

Then he manufactured an excuse and ran away. The secret king's undefeated record remains untarnished.

Don't be like Matt.

Alpha Mail: CS Lewis spotted Gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2016

In retrospect, this should come as no surprise from the man who created the great character of Eustace Scrubb:

I get daily readings from C.S. Lewis' writings (via biblegateway.com), and today's excerpt sounds like he's describing Gammas:

"I am very puzzled by people like your Committee Secretary, people who are just nasty. I find it easier to understand the great crimes, for the raw material of them exists in us all; the mere disagreeableness which seems to spring from no recognisable passion is mysterious. (Like the total stranger in a train of whom I once asked 'Do you know when we get to Liverpool' and who replied 'I'm not paid to answer your questions: ask the guard').

I have found it more among boys than anyone else. That makes me think it really comes from inner insecurity—a dim sense that one is Nobody, a strong determination to be Somebody, and a belief that this can be achieved by arrogance."

- From The Collected Letters of C.S. Lewis, Volume III

It's funny, though, that he seems to find it more in boys than girls, since "gamma-ness" is similar to "female imperative" in your observations. Perhaps women and girls had enough class (or enough fear of public condemnation) in Lewis' day to keep it concealed in public .

Idealize, don't pedestalize

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 23, 2016

It's important to [understand the difference](#):

HOW 'HEALTHY IDEALISING' WORKS

The trick isn't to simply see your partner more positively and/or ignore their faults, it's to see them as ideal for you, warts and all.

The more you see them as your perfect partner, the happier you are and the happier your partner is. Emotions are contagious and your mood is highly influenced by the person you spend most time with.

Focus on negatives and you'll become even more annoyed by them. Thoughts become stronger the more you dwell on them. The more positive your thoughts, the more positive you feel.

Idealising encourages you to think 'we' not 'I'. This means you'll see problems as something shared (rather than caused by one of you) and stop blaming.

Being positive isn't helping? Look hard at your relationship. Is your partner relentlessly negative, hostile, abusive and/or unlikely to change? If the answer is yes, get help and get out.

Pedestalizing a woman will kill your relationship. So will constantly criticizing her. The trick is to idealize them without viewing yourself as unworthy of them.

IMPORTANT: This is within the context of a permanent marital relationship, not a casual or short-termed youthful one.

Opposites don't attract

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 24, 2016

More likely, the more attractive partner has other issues that reduce their sexual market value:

Despite what many people think, [opposites very rarely attract](#).

In fact, decades of research has shown that attraction is most likely to be sparked when two people perceive themselves as being very similar to each other.

But similar how? It could be similarity in terms of sociodemographics – most relationships are formed between people who are similar in terms of age, social class, occupational background, and so on.

But more important than sociodemographics is similarity of values – everything from musical tastes to political orientation.

We're all motivated to think that our views of the world are right and when someone disagrees with us, we feel uncomfortable in their presence.

But when someone agrees with us, they validate our worldviews and as result we want continuing contact with that person.

I've noticed that, in general, most people match up relatively well in terms of how attractive both spouses are. Sure, sometimes aging differently throws things out of whack, or there are other non-physical attractions involved, but one seldom sees true opposites together, as opposed to simple complementary pairings such as an introvert with an extrovert.

Supplication: the failed seduction strategy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 25, 2016

An engineering student at university [publicly abases himself](#) in print:

When I experience success the assumption of others will be that I earned it. So, you and I cannot be equal. You have already conquered far more to be in this field than I will ever face.

Translation: To the women in my engineering classes. Please to have sex with me. I will say and do and be anything you want.

Why rich people are miserable

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 27, 2016

Mike Cernovich explains why, and more importantly, [how to avoid](#) following their example:

Living life on your terms is an offensive game.

Living life on your terms means setting the agenda. Only work with people you want to work with. Only talk to people you want to talk with.

You no longer need to explain yourself to people. If someone bores you, move on. If someone annoys you, why waste your time?

Remember that life is about focus and energy.

Where are you focusing your vision and how are you applying your energy?

Are you focusing your vision on negative people and then using your energy to fight off bad vibes and toxic emotions?

How much more energy would you have if you weren't always recovering from negative experiences?

While he doesn't spell it out precisely, one major reason why rich people are miserable is that everyone wants to be around them because everyone wants something from them. That's why so many of them become reclusive and suspicious; they haven't got the ability to ruthlessly cull the positive people who contribute to their lives from the negative people who ruin it.

If you want to prove you are worthwhile to someone, then do something for them. Don't do it as a quid pro quo, do it as a demonstration of merit. Maybe good things will come of it. Maybe not. Regardless, you will be the better off for it.

Don't be a parasite. Don't be constantly asking others to do things for you, and give things to you. Figure out how you can help others, how you can be of use to others, and it won't be too terribly long long before people will be wanting to do the same for you.

The wages of mudsharking

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2016

In what will surely come as a complete surprise to everyone, yet another black man [murdered his white girlfriend](#) and her daughter:

Patrick Fowler, 31, has been charged with two counts of first-degree intentional homicide in the deaths of Jessica Ellenberger, 28, and her four-year-old daughter Madyson Marshel.

Fowler told police he and Ellenberger got into an argument and that he 'felt as if he were being disrespected', according to the complaint.

When Ellenberger told him to 'back off' Fowler allegedly began to stab her, telling police he was unsure of how many times but that he 'kept on and kept on'.

Fowler then realized his girlfriend was still alive and grabbed more knives, continuing to stab her before he slit her throat. As Madyson, a recent cancer survivor, screamed out 'Mommy!', Fowler then began to stab the little girl too.

The important thing, and I'm sure we can all agree on this, is that although Ellenberger and her daughter are both dead, at least no one can call her racist. No doubt her grieving parents will take great comfort from this.

At this point, is anyone surprised? Manjaw, check. Illegitimate brown baby, check. And so the descent into barbarism continues unchecked, for fear of observing the obvious.

Be careful what you wish

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 29, 2016

You just **might** get it:

Contemporary norms no longer demand men to be strong or show their strength. They have been indoctrinated into believing that, but for their forebears' brutish sexism, women are the same as them and can do everything they do.

They are taught to take their share of childcare, to demonstrate their feminine side and to be socially acceptable to women.

No wonder they've taken up showing their emotions. Dig into the survey and you'll see that's what a lot of the crying is about - not genuine distress, though I wouldn't blame them for that.

David Schwimmer set off this tiresome trend when he played Ross on the sitcom Friends. His was the first straight male character to behave in a stereotypically female way. We should have seen the warning lights. Ross was hopeless in love. His femininity annoyed, not attracted, potential girlfriends.

And for all their protestations, nor is it what young women find attractive in young men today.

A crying man may prove a friend, but never a lover or protector. The men my sex, young and old, still find attractive are those we feel we can rely on who are strong - and, yes, manly. Call me old-fashioned, but there are few women who find a male cry-baby sexually attractive.

TL;DR: contemporary norms aren't sexy.

This is example #45,832 in why listening to women about what they want is a fool's game. Keep in mind that this female revulsion for what they tell men is attractive applies to being nice as well as it does to showing your emotions, exposing your vulnerabilities, being open about your self-doubts, and sharing your feelings.

The Fields debacle

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2016

It's an interesting question: which is more embarrassing, Michelle Fields doubling down, then doubling down again, then doubling down *again*, simply because the Alpha and his entourage simply refuse to accept her Female Imperative Narrative, or the legion of cuckservative white knights rushing to her defense in order to Slay the Evil Alpha-Dragon?

I'd say it's the white knights. Their behavior is simply cringeworthy and almost defies belief.

But notice how Trump, being a strong Alpha, not only stands his ground, but refuses to even consider sacrificing his supporters. (Supporters, plural, because submitting to the Fields Narrative would not only cost his campaign manager, but all of those who have stood by him since the media kerfluffle started.) This is vital, and it is winning him support for reasons both rational and socio-sexual.

If you weren't convinced Trump was a true Alpha before, this should suffice.

Of self-awareness and subtext

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 31, 2016

Further proof of Donald Trump's Alpha status:

Period pants that let women 'bleed on Donald Trump's face' are so popular they're selling out.

'Bloody Marys Undies', an American company that creates the knickers with faces of Republican who want to hinder women's access to abortions and birth control, has received an "overwhelming number of orders."

Knickers featuring Donald Trump, Republican presidential candidate, are in great demand after he said journalist Megyn Kelly had "blood coming out of her wherever."

Women are spending money to literally put their vaginas on Donald Trump's face. It doesn't matter what their claimed justification for it is, the fact remains that is exactly what they are doing.

The right wish

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 01, 2016

Le Chateau shares the beautiful fable of [the cisgender genie](#):

Finally, the genie turns to the shitlord.

“Maybe YOU will choose wisely?”

The shitlord ponders, (stoically, not theatrically, as is the wont of effeminate males). He thinks this is a mischievous genie, who will grant his wish with a baleful clause attached.

“I wish to make America great again.”

“Granted!”

Many years later, revolution shakes the country to the core. President Trumputin imposes an immigration moratorium. Unfair trade agreements are torn up, deportation cars haul illegal aliens back home by the millions, colleges have stopped offering black and women’s studies, gay marriage is repealed, SJWs and feminists are laughed out of public discourse, heteronormativity is the norm, the Middle East is abandoned to its petty inbred warlords, and America is great again. The nation is so great, in fact, that the shitlord has many sons and daughters, and all of them can buy affordable homes in high-trust White neighborhoods with good schools, and bless him with a small army of grandchildren.

Now an old man, the shitlord is visited by the genie one more

time.

“Why did you not ask for a beautiful daughter or a smart son? Your wish unleashed chaos for millions of Americans, and guaranteed you nothing in return.”

When presented with the chance, always choose greatness. The benefits are not merely beyond imagination, they are literally incalculable.

The etymology of witch

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 02, 2016

JS has a theory:

The origin of the term "witch"...

1st peasant: "Hey, these bitches won't shut up!"

2nd peasant: "Let's set one on fire, the others will take the hint"

3rd peasant: "But which one?"

4th peasant: "Hmmm... Witch one... witch indeed?"

*And then, after much discussion; they settled on the ugliest one.
And a tradition was born...*

Can confirm.

Why she's returning to her maiden name

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2016

A woman [makes a decision](#):

I had to make a decision. Scribbling into my journal, I compiled a list, the good and the bad. The pros and the cons. My identity, my family connection — these things I felt I was losing. These things had been swirling around in my head, they weren't a surprise. They were simply now on paper.

And then I wrote, "It doesn't feel equal." It doesn't feel equal. That equality thing surfaced again.

We have always been a unit. Two whole people, more whole together, but always equal. Without him making the change too, it was out of balance.

I race through the list of alternatives. Keeping our own names, hyphenations, new last names.

Frustrated with no obvious solution, I step back a moment. Why am I getting married in the first place? We've been together 10 years. We're practically married. Why did we decide to get married anyway?

Also why she's going to be returning to her unmarried status before long, one presumes.

Pay no mind, redux

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2016

Solipsistic woman **will say ANYTHING**, no matter how ridiculous, in order to justify their life choices:

Women aren't even aware of their own fickle nature. I once had a cranky feminist (I've never met one who was happy) tell me that women who are virgins prior to marriage were more likely to cheat as they never experienced having "fun" when they were young. But studies have shown the exact opposite. It was obvious to me that the pixie-haired broad was insecure about her slut status and wanted to encourage all other women to fall to her level.

In fairness, it is that patriarchal male SCIENCE that has shown the exact opposite, so obviously it's wrong. Clearly embittered women who have never been married and don't like men are the reliable experts to be trusted when it comes down to knowing who is faithful to their marriage vows and who is not.

The stare

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 05, 2016

Not to be confused with "crazy eyes", the thousand-cock stare is the look in the eyes of a woman who has sacrificed her soul to sex, [one man at a time](#):

This particular slut tell is a little tougher to pick up on. Especially if you're not a veteran player. This was the look in the aforementioned office slut's eyes when she first uttered the words "I'm a good girl." Suffice it to say, her eyes betrayed her feeble attempt at trying to look like a unicorn.

The "thousand cock stare" is loosely defined as the look on a woman's face that reveals spite, apathy, fatigue, and hopelessness all at the same time. This look is a direct result of being drilled and dropped by a shitload of men.

The spite is because she's pissed off at the world for not having locked down a man because of her slutty ways. The apathy is from being desensitized to sex, an inevitable ramification of taking different cocks for an extended period of time. The fatigue is her being tired of the constant battle to get and keep male attention and having to resort to sexual favors earlier and earlier as she gets older. And the hopelessness comes from her knowing deep down she'll never have a relationship of consequence with a man she loves and respects, who finds her tolerable outside of sex.

The best way to describe it if you don't recognize it implicitly is as *resignation*. The TCS is the result of a woman's fatalistic acceptance of her chosen destiny, and the knowledge that the American dream of the white picket fence, stay-at-home motherhood, three beautiful white children, and a dog, are forever beyond her.

She doesn't expect the next man to stick around. She doesn't expect anything, except the dropping of the other shoe. She knows that even if the right man came around now, she would fuck it up somehow.

You can pity a woman inflicted with the TCS or you can harbor disdain for her, but what you cannot do is fix her any more than you can restore her virginity. Only God can do that.

The future for low ranking males

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Apr 06, 2016

When I logged into Steam today I saw “VR IS HERE” and I saw the following NSFW link below a while later.

Sex invention final

VR Porn combined with some sort of doll is just around the corner.

A high Delta or higher rank will be amused and possibly confused by the appeal of these devices because they are not the target demographic. Low ranking Deltas and Gammas will make up the vast majority of the VR porn and sex doll use. Already there are reports of couples having trouble in bed due to young people being completely steeped in porn from adolescence. Once these devices become ubiquitous I suspect up to 20-30% of the male population will simply lose interest in real women.

Moral questions aside this will be dyscivic, to say the least. Even today a low Delta can get married and have children, but a device like this might destroy that desire and take him out of the gene pool. Since they will be costly in the beginning high wage earners will also select themselves out of the population. I'm sure that it they will be highly addictive as a combination of a computer games and pornography. Even if a man wishes to go give it up the lure of having a different VR girl every night doing whatever you want versus a real woman will almost certainly require therapy.

Brave New World, indeed.

Stefan ponders the next generation of Europe

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 07, 2016



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

It may sound petty, but on such questions, the fate of nations are decided.

The five-year rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 09, 2016

I've noticed that anyone who say something is the hardest thing they've ever had to do is either a reality TV show judge who is axing a contestant or a woman who is launching a hoax attack on a man against whom she has a grudge.

I leave it to you [to determine which alternative better applies here](#):

Before I start, I want to say that this is the hardest thing I've ever had to do in my life. I understand that I am setting myself up to be attacked in more ways than has already been done to me. People may accuse me of lying and may try any tactic to protect him because they don't know who he truly is. I will have to take the heat for being the first person to openly come out about this, though I am NOT the only one who has experienced the abuse from him. There are soooo sooo many of us. I know of some, I'm friends with some, and I'm without a doubt sure there are some I don't even know about. It's not my place to tell their stories. I can really only tell mine.

Throughout the five years of knowing him, I have been mentally and physically abused... by Toby Turner.

So brave. Thank you for this. It is amazing what mental strength a woman must have to endure five years of relentless rape at the hands of a man without leaving him, or calling the police on him, at any time.

Alpha Mail: the inevitable invasion

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 11, 2016

TP learns the hard way about allowing women to enter a male space, or participate in a male activity:

Can anyone point me to some posts where Vox deals with women who feel the need to 'hang out with the guys'... which almost always then leads to "women now needs to change shit up and have the group do things differently".

I, thankfully, learned my lesson in high school. Girls that wanted to hang out with and do the 'guy things' always lead to them wanting to change it ("oh we should do this instead of that"). It's like, you acquiesce to their demands of inclusion and they take that as a vote by the group to be the leader.

So here I am now, with a group of dads (our kids at the same daycare) who hang out. A couple of the wives (not mine) wanted to come out once with us. That went to being a constant presence.... now it's wanting to change what we do, when we do it, and where we do it. I warned my loser ass friend to not let his wife come along; "they do their thing, we have ours". First time out, she and the other mom held court at the table at the pub we go to. And I knew it would happen.

This sort of thing is very easy to handle. Don't go along with it and provide an alternative. Now that the women are part of this group, stop going, and invite a few of the guys to join you in a separate group. Only permit the weak husbands to join if they understand the wives will not be allowed to accompany them.

The Three Pillars of the West

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2016

[An insightful summary](#) from *Of Wolves and Men*:

Western civilization developed in western and central Europe during the Middle Ages and was recognizable as a civilization as early as 900 AD. This civilization then prospered and eventually broke through the Malthusian trap and experienced long term per capita economic growth for the first time in human history; The European Miracle.

So what created The West? How do we define it? This is where things get interesting. The facts of the origin of The West are well understood and not in dispute. What is in dispute and open for discussion is the interpretation of those facts and the relative importance of each of those influences.

The West was created by the convergence of three cultural and historical phenomena which not only act as foundation stones but also as social forces keeping each other in check. In a great paradox these three forces are in superficial opposition to each other but in combination support the weight of western civilization.

The Three Pillars of The West

1:) The Greek and Roman Legacy

2:) Christianity

3:) The Customs of the Germanic Barbarians

Note that you are under no obligation to like any of these three things but an educated man of The West should have a at least a basic understanding of each. Even men who openly despise two of the three pillars can still be useful defenders of The West if they believe strongly enough in their pillar of choice.

Where we are is not an accident. Many, if not most, of the challenges we face in our daily lives stem from society in general, and most individual in particular, either turning away from or rejecting aspects of these three pillars.

Therefore, as a man or woman of the West, the solution to most of your problems are to be found in one of those three pillars. When in doubt, go back to the source. When confused, go back to the basics.

The myth of the IDF's lionesses

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 17, 2016

Israeli military historian Martin van Creveld looks at [the reality of the IDF's female combat soldiers](#):

Women's inferiority to men in respect to physical strength, aerobic capacity, endurance and, above all, robustness, is obvious to all. The price is paid by their male colleagues; when a female trainee in a mixed unit breaks down, as often happens, guess who is going to carry her and/or her weapons and pack? But the price women have paid for serving in "combat" units has been much higher. Many of the documents in question are classified so as to avoid angering Israeli feminists, an aggressive and often obnoxious lot, by presenting them with the facts. Some, however, have been published by a former student of mine, Colonel (ret.) Raz Sagi.

The picture that emerges is not pretty. Less than 3 percent of IDF "combat troops" are female. However, over the last few years they, or the lawyers acting in their name, have served 10-15 percent of the suits concerning compensation for injuries suffered while on "operational activity" (whatever that may mean). In proportion to their numbers, women sue three to five times more often than men. Sagi's book bristles with interviews with young women who served as, or trained for, "combat" MOS and were seriously injured, sometimes for life. Such cases are brought before the courts almost every day.

Now let's take a closer look at what "combat" actually entails. The largest group, 442 out of 1,593, serve in three mixed battalions named "Caracal," "Leopard," and "Lions of the Jordan" respectively. In each of these they form 60 percent of the total.

What all three have in common is that they are permanently deployed along the borders with Egypt and Jordan. Those in turn have this in common that, over the last forty years, they have seen hardly a shot fired in anger. The remaining women are divided between “combat intelligence collection” (meaning that they look for all kinds of interesting things after the battle is over), border police (meaning that they stand guard against terrorists, as Hadar Cohen, who was mentioned on this blog a few weeks ago, did), civil defense, and artillery.

This does not bode well for the USA's new gender-neutralized military. But it certainly looks promising for those who might find themselves fighting it. If you haven't read van Creveld's [Equality: The Impossible Quest](#), you really should consider doing so. It's also available in [audiobook](#).

The decline of America is not an accident

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2016

It was planned. [The plan was executed](#). We are living the result:

It was 1969. Kate invited me to join her for a gathering at the home of her friend, Lila Karp. They called the assemblage a "consciousness-raising-group," a typical communist exercise, something practiced in Maoist China. We gathered at a large table as the chairperson opened the meeting with a back-and-forth recitation, like a Litany, a type of prayer done in Catholic Church. But now it was Marxism, the Church of the Left, mimicking religious practice:

"Why are we here today?" she asked.

"To make revolution," they answered.

"What kind of revolution?" she replied.

"The Cultural Revolution," they chanted.

"And how do we make Cultural Revolution?" she demanded.

"By destroying the American family!" they answered.

"How do we destroy the family?" she came back.

"By destroying the American Patriarch," they cried exuberantly.

"And how do we destroy the American Patriarch?" she replied.

"By taking away his power!"

"How do we do that?"

"By destroying monogamy!" they shouted.

"How can we destroy monogamy?"

Their answer left me dumbstruck, breathless, disbelieving my ears. Was I on planet earth? Who were these people?

"By promoting promiscuity, eroticism, prostitution and homosexuality!" they resounded.

Of course, that failed. We haven't seen any increase in any of those things...

How do we defeat them?

1. Embrace monogamy
2. Support and sustain power of the American Patriarch
3. Embrace the role of the American Patriarch
4. Rebuild the family
5. Restore the culture

Brains are not attractive

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2016

The popular myth of the unattractive nerd has [a solid basis in reality](#):

Depending on the specific age and gender, an adolescent with an IQ of 100 was 1.5 to 5 times more likely to have had intercourse than a teen with a score of 120 or 130. Each additional point of IQ increased the odds of virginity by 2.7% for males and 1.7% for females. But higher IQ had a similar relationship across the entire range of romantic/sexual interactions, decreasing the odds that teens had ever kissed or even held hands with a member of the opposite sex at each age.

While these authors leave off at grade 12th, it would seem plausible to expect that this relationship extends beyond high school. To explore this, plenty of interesting facts come from a 2001 campus sex survey by the joint MIT/Wellesley college magazine Counterpoint (PDF). Looking within and between colleges, IQ appears to delay sexual activity on into young adulthood.

By the age of 19, 80% of US males and 75% of women have lost their virginity, and 87% of college students have had sex. But this number appears to be much lower at elite (i.e. more intelligent) colleges. According to the article, only 56% of Princeton undergraduates have had intercourse. At Harvard 59% of the undergraduates are non-virgins, and at MIT, only a slight majority, 51%, have had intercourse. Further, only 65% of MIT graduate students have had sex.

The student surveys at MIT and Wellesley also compared virginity by academic major. The chart for Wellesley displayed

below shows that 0% of studio art majors were virgins, but 72% of biology majors were virgins, and 83% of biochem and math majors were virgins! Similarly, at MIT 20% of 'humanities' majors were virgins, but 73% of biology majors. (Apparently those most likely to read Darwin are also the least Darwinian!)

The least surprising thing is the number on "studio art majors". I have no idea why, but female artists are complete freaks.

Anyhow, I've been pointing out for years that smart girls are not attractive to men. Smart men, on average, are even less so to women.

Peak cuck

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 21, 2016

This is not Christianity. This isn't even Churchianity. **This is pure Cuckianity** and it is absolutely and utterly evil.

This past Sunday, my gorgeous wife – a white evangelical, like me – gave birth to our beautiful African-American triplet daughters whom we adopted as embryos. These sweet girls will hopefully soon be coming home to meet their 3-year-old African-American brother and 2-year-old biracial sister, both of whom we adopted as infants. The normalcy of this paragraph is something I have come to take for granted. Yet what seems to us to be the logical outcome of being pro-life is still something that to others often needs much explaining.

I grew up as a child of evangelical missionaries in Honduras, very aware of racial diversity because I was the blue-eyed, cotton-topped white kid who stuck out like a sore thumb, but all the while felt deeply connected to the people there, even though we looked very different. My wife, on the other hand, grew up in the delta of Mississippi and it wasn't until she took a few trips to Haiti that the veil of racial prejudice was lifted from her eyes. One of the central themes of Christianity is, after all, that God, through His Son, is calling people from every tongue, tribe and nation. Grasping diversity will make the world stronger as we marvel at God's creative genius on display through His people's varying pigments, personalities and proficiencies. Our differences are cause for celebration, not scorn.

When we were still dating, a common bond that drew us together was the fact that Rachel and I both wanted to adopt. While we were fertile, we were both deeply convicted that one of the ways

to be pro-life is to involve ourselves in adoption. Several years into our marriage, even as we were pursuing the idea of returning to Honduras as missionaries with the Presbyterian Church in America, we visited an adoption agency in Mississippi, where we were living at the time. We were also trying at the time to conceive naturally. Knowing that it is often more challenging to find adoptive homes in the United States for non-Caucasian children we informed the agency that we were willing to accept any child except a fully Caucasian child. We did this with the deeply held conviction that if the Lord wanted us to have a fully Caucasian child my wife would conceive naturally.

Look at the man's face. That is pure cuckface. No wonder his wife didn't want to bear his offspring. This couple should be deported to Honduras.

Affirmative consent law

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 22, 2016

SJWs and feminists are [transforming sex into legal rape](#):

Adults may soon find their sex lives regulated to the point where nearly every sexual encounter is defined as rape unless neither party reports the activity.

The American Law Institute will vote in May on whether to adopt a model penal code that would make "affirmative consent" the official position of the organization. Affirmative consent — or "yes means yes" — policies have already been adopted by many colleges and universities, and have been passed as law in California and New York.

A source within ALI has confirmed to the Washington Examiner that the model penal code on sexual assault that was discussed at last year's meeting will be voted on at their annual meeting this coming May. Last year, the draft proposal was met with opposition from ALI members, including a female former prosecutor who called the draft "really disturbing."

And remember, not even being married will excuse one from the need for affirmative consent every single time. Because, as we've seen, the idea that anyone can permanently consent to sex through the act of the marital sacrament has been attacked through the development of the oxymoronic concept of "marital rape".

American women are becoming less feminine

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 24, 2016

Once more, [science dutifully follows](#) in the wake of the Chateau's observations:

The Bem Sex-Role Inventory (BSRI) is one of Sandra Bem's most notable contributions to feminist psychology, measuring an individual's identification with traditionally masculine and feminine qualities. In a cross-temporal meta-analysis of U.S. college students' scores on the BSRI (34 samples, N=8,027), we examined changes in ratings on the Bem masculinity (M) and femininity (F) scales since the early 1990s. Additional analyses used data collected in a previous meta-analysis (Twenge 1997) to document changes since the BSRI's inception in 1974. Our results reveal that women's femininity scores have decreased significantly ($d = -.26$) between 1993 and 2012, whereas their masculinity remained stable. No significant changes were observed for men.

This bodes very poorly for the USA, as the sexual imbalance at the college level already means that many of the best and brightest women will not marry due to an inability to meet their hypergamous desires with smarter and more successful men.

But it is interesting to note that it is not just your imagination that young women are becoming increasingly less feminine, and thereby, less attractive to men. Women, if you want to stand out from the ugly crowd, act more feminine, not less.

Women chasing bad boys

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 25, 2016

We now have a word for it, and it's even **more of a mouthful** than "hypergamy":

The official term for lusting after people with a criminal record is known as hybristophilia and has been studied by Dr Philippe Bensimon at the University of Montreal.

The behaviour is best demonstrated in cases of infamous serial killers in the US, such as Charles Manson and Ted Bundy who are widely known to have received fan mail of a sexual nature from women.

For those working in correctional facilities in the US, hybristophilia is said to affect almost 4 per cent of prison workers, which includes not only prison guards, but psychologists, social workers, nurses, teachers, and other professionals.

Those workers who act on their desires can be punished under US law, with the broad description of sexual misconduct incorporating everything from romantic relationships to obscenity directed at an inmate.

'It's taboo. All penal institutions, without exception, are affected by this phenomenon, but prison administrators try to deny its existence: they don't even talk about it in staff training,' explained Dr Bensimon.

She's not psycho, she's just a hybristophiliac. However, it would be useful to know if that 4 percent of prison workers means 4 percent of FEMALE prison workers, or if it means what it says. Because, assuming that 80 percent of prison workers are male, that would mean that around 20 percent of women are hybristophiliacs.

Which actually sounds about right.

Alpha Mail: 10 percent

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 26, 2016

That is what one woman, who considers herself to have a mild case of hybristophilia, calculates based on the employment statistics:

Regarding the "bad boys" post at AG today, I found a Canadian article stating that 33% of U.S. prison workers are women, but they account for 70% of the sexual misconduct cases. So, the extrapolated number for the percentage of women affected by hybristophilia is about 10%.

This topic interests me, because I would categorize myself as having a mild case of hybristophilia. One of the things that attracted me to [REDACTED]... he is just bad enough to be appealing without any significant drawbacks. I don't understand it, because I consider myself a highly refined, moral, and gentle woman, but I am very attracted to violent men.

Interestingly, some of my female colleagues go out of their way to [help out in] prisons in their spare time. It seems rather noble at first, but now that you've posted this article, I wonder if some of them aren't motivated by feelings of attraction for the inmates.

Being a less-than-entirely nonviolent man myself - I spent six years doing MMA-style martial arts - I've noticed that more than a few women get more than a little bright-eyed when they find out about the fact that you beat the hell out of someone. Or better yet, several someones. I also knew one woman who would get visibly excited about the possibility of being struck.

This is an aspect of female nature that those of you who pride yourself on being gentlemanly and non-violent and "I would never hit a woman" need to keep in mind. People are what they are, not what you imagine them to be, and women are much more likely to fantasize about being tied up and ravished by Nazis than having gentlemen tip their fedoras to them.

The Look

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 28, 2016

Donald Trump explains [what makes Alphas appealing](#):

'They say every powerful man is good in bed,' I once asked Donald Trump. 'That true?'

He smirked. 'I think there is a certain truth to that, yes. Put it this way, I've never had any complaints. A lot of it is down to The Look. It doesn't mean you have to look like Cary Grant, it means you have to have a certain way about you, a stature. I see successful guys who just don't have The Look and they are never going to go out with great women.'

'The Look is very important. I don't really like to talk about it because it sounds very conceited... but it matters.'

I spent well over 100 hours observing Trump in his former Celebrity Apprentice boardroom lair. First as a (winning) contestant in 2008, then as one of his advisors in every subsequent season.

He was whip-smart, very funny and brilliantly provocative at creating compelling television drama.

He was also extremely charming when he wanted to be, especially with the female contestants. Many of them, including sports stars, actresses, supermodels and rock stars, ended up melting like fawning putty in Mr Trump's famously delicate hands.

Even the legendarily ferocious comedienne Joan Rivers used to blush from his effusive compliments. I know, because I was there

and saw it happen.

Part of this was because they wanted to win, obviously, so sought his approval.

But part of it was undeniably also because Trump is genuinely at ease with women and seems to love their company – unless it's Rosie O'Donnell - as much as they enjoy his.

What is the Look? It is the demonstration of confidence in one's inherent superiority combined with a lack of shame in one's interest in women.

Hunter or hunted?

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 29, 2016

Now, I am convinced that one of the best places to study human socio-sexuality is the arts, music in particular. You can learn a lot from the various ways men think about their approach to women as it is unintentionally revealed in their art. Are they reverential, are they contemptuous, are they masterful, or are they fearful?

Consider the case of Joe Jonas. A Disney child star, handsome, but not particularly masculine, he is rich and famous, but has been regarded as somewhat of a joke musically. But he doesn't exactly lack confidence.



DNCE - Cake By The Ocean

Hugely catchy song, obviously. After Prince's death, I talked to one of the members of Psykosenik and we both commented on how it was recognizable as an instahit even before it got to the big chorus. As for Jonas, he's obviously accustomed to attention and unlike a Robert Smith (Gamma) or Ricky Martin (Lambda), he's neither uncomfortable nor distracted when surrounded by pretty women in bikinis. (Watch a Ricky Martin video sometime, given his Latin background, it's remarkable that women ever thought he was on the market, so to speak.)

Now consider the lyrics.

See you walking 'round like it's a funeral

Not so serious, girl; why those feet cold?

We just getting started; don't you tip toe, tip toe

He's not waiting for the girl to notice him, he's approaching her, challenging her, and negging her.

*Waste time with a masterpiece, don't waste time with a masterpiece
(huh!)*

You should be rolling with me, you should be rolling with me (ah)

You're a real life fantasy, you're a real life fantasy (huh!)

But you're moving so carefully; let's start living dangerously

He's still challenging her, and while he's complimentary, he's pushing her and daring her to go beyond her boundaries. Women love to be pushed and hate to be considered sticks-in-the-mud, so the juxtaposition of carefully with dangerously is masterful.

Talk to me, baby

I'm going blind from this sweet, sweet craving, whoa

Let's lose our minds and go fucking crazy

Ah ya ya ya ya I keep on hoping we'll eat cake by the ocean

Here he's giving her the excuse to cut loose and abandon her anti-slut defenses. Notice that he doesn't hide his attraction to her or play it cool. This is a straight-up frontal assault.

Walk for me, baby

I'll be Diddy, you'll be Naomi, whoa

Let's lose our minds and go fucking crazy

Ah ya ya ya ya I keep on hoping we'll eat cake by the ocean

Walk for, not walk with. He then presents an analogy in which he is in charge and she is submissive to him.

God damn

See you licking frosting from your own hands

Want another taste, I'm begging, "Yes, ma'am."

I'm tired of all this candy on the dry land, dry land

More compliments, but they're crass and implicitly sexual. He claims to be begging, but really, he's demanding and implying that she's offering it to him, and contrasting her to all the women he's had before, so many that he's tired of them. Furthermore, the dry land contrast suggests that she is more than a little bit eager to pursue "cake by the ocean", which of course means sex on the beach.

This song is so successfully psychosexually provocative that it should be no surprise that two women were involved in writing and recording it. And as a thought experiment, now compare it to the way in which men engage with women in the average science fiction novel, in which a man furiously respects a woman until, appropos of nothing, she abruptly decides to force her way past his respect and announce her true love for him.

Predicting the Gamma

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on May 02, 2016

As soon as I saw [Camestros Felapton's antics](#) I spelled out what he'd do next to Vox and sure enough it all happened.

Remember that Gammas can never be wrong and so regardless of what happens he will publicly claim victory and it's all a lot of fun. Of course the vitriol in his words betrays his emotions and instead he's furious. Being a Secret King means you never learn from being shown to be wrong. First the Gamma isn't wrong, second if someone thinks he's wrong they only misunderstood him, third if they understood him then it's just a lot of fun and games and he's not being serious, fourth if people think he's wrong, not misunderstood, it's not funny, then the other guy is an asshole. If all of this fails then the Gamma slinks off for a time.

If the public rebuke was minor the Gamma will show back up like nothing happened very shortly and start in a new conversation in an effort to distract from what happened. If public rebuke was major he will disappear for a long time, perhaps months or even years, and then wait for an opportunity to strike back. NOTHING is ever forgotten or forgiven by a Gamma. He holds grudges for an eternity and will always seek revenge. Why?

He. Can't. Be. Wrong. If a Gamma is wrong HE is wrong. His LIFE is wrong. It's all personal. He holds everything against everyone forever (except that girl on a pedestal) and expects everyone to hold everything against him forever. It's a sad and horrible way to live, but if you watch and learn Gammas are very predictable and keep making the same mistakes perpetually.

Gamma dishonesty

Written by VD

Originally published on May 03, 2016

It may be, in part, a simple [lack of testosterone](#):

The Germans decided to study this aspect of testosterone in more depth. Testosterone is linked to pride and status seeking, they reasoned. Proud people lie less often. So subjects should become more honest if you give them testosterone – for example by rubbing the contents of a sachet of Testogel into their skin, which would supply them with 50 mg testosterone.

The more testosterone there is circulating in a man's body, the more honest he's likely to be. Even when he knows that no one is likely to find out that he is lying, he's more likely to tell the truth than a man with less testosterone in his body. The researchers administered the testosterone to just under 50 male subjects. Twenty hours later they got the subjects to throw a dice and record their scores on a computer. The higher their score, the more money they earned.

A score of 6 earned nothing. The researchers didn't check whether the men were cheating.

A similar-sized control group were given a placebo, and had to go through the dice routine too.

The men that had been given testosterone had an average level of 7.78 nanograms per millilitre during the experiment. The level in the placebo-group men was 6.79 nanograms per millilitre. The men in the testosterone group won 3.33 euros per throw, the men in the placebo group won 4.18 euros per throw.

I wonder how little testosterone a particularly dishonest Gamma like Scalzi has. I'd be surprised if he's over 2 nanograms per millilitre. But this points to ways Gammas can raise their sociosexual rank, which is engaging in activities and diets that raise testosterone and avoiding those that lower it.

Lowering the bar

Written by VD

Originally published on May 05, 2016

How diversity advocates [lower the bar](#) to employ women and minorities at the expense of more qualified white men:

How my company is lowering the bar to increase diversity

Back in November, Twitter VP of Engineering Alex Roetter got into some hot water by allegedly saying, “diversity is important, but we won’t lower the bar.” As someone who works in a similar situation at a large social network in San Francisco, I understand where Alex is coming from.

My company has recently formed a committee to improve how we hire. At first I was optimistic that we could improve our hiring process to ensure that we are hiring the best people for the job. Unfortunately my optimism was misplaced as the committee seems to be a place for diversity advocates to push hard to codify changes to lower the bar for members of certain favored groups.

Here is a list of all the bar lowering changes I’ve seen people push for at my company:

2. Stop preferring to hire people with a college degree in CS (or related fields) over people without a college degree because that’s sexist

5. Stop looking for people with relevant industry experience because it is sexist

6. Stop considering some companies such as Google better than

other companies since it is racist/sexist

7. Stop looking for highly experienced people with 15 years of experience since it is sexist because women tend to leave the industry before 10 years of experience.

8. Stop asking for a link to a portfolio of work on on the job application because it is sexist

9. Stop having employees refer good people they have worked with since it is sexist/racist

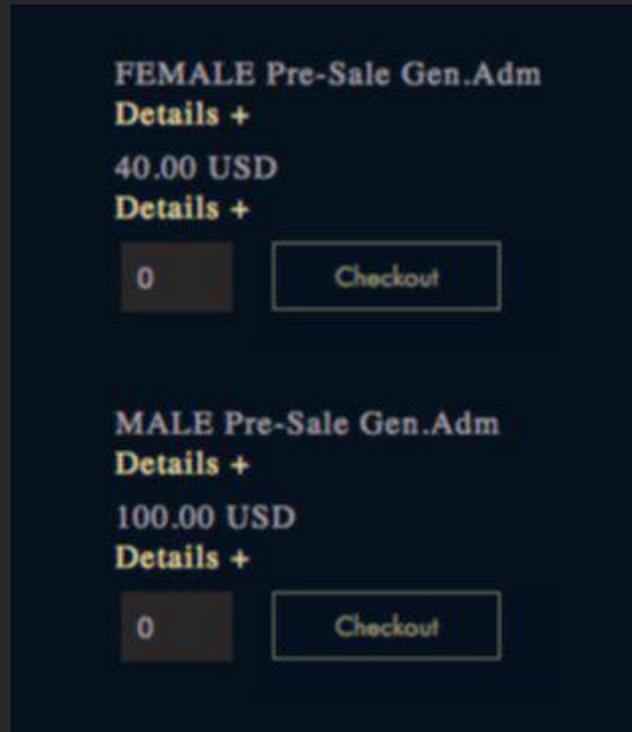
This is why SJW-converged organizations are doomed in the medium-to-long-term. Their specified objective is to hire lower-quality, less-experienced, and less-capable employees.

Equality in action

Written by VD

Originally published on May 06, 2016

From a Calvin Harris concert. Can you feel the feminist *outrage* yet? Yeah, I didn't think so. Feminists only call for equality when they feel women are getting the short end of the stick.



Women don't want equality

Written by VD

Originally published on May 07, 2016

Some of them are going to whine **no matter what**. When fathers historical had full paternal rights over their children, that was oppressing women. When fathers disappear post-divorce, they are deadbeat dads. If everything is divided equally, we hear the shrieking about the "agony of being a 50/50 mother":

Agony of being a 50/50 mum: Women once held the upper hand in custody battles. Now fathers are winning EQUAL access... and mothers are struggling to cope.

- *Nicola Hewitt, 42, an office manager from Kenley, Surrey, faces the trauma of being without her children Devon, 10, and Sonny, eight, every weekend*
- *Veronica Sweeney-Bird, a 33-year-old bar worker from Tunbridge Wells, a week-on, week-off shared care arrangement for her two daughters*
- *Mothers are having to divide time with their children equally with their exes*

Feminism was always a lie. It's merely become more obvious to everyone as feminists get what they still say they want.

To shark or not to shark?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 09, 2016

A few [statistical observations](#) regarding biracial children:

- More than 50 percent of the relationships between white women and black men end upon "the disclosure of the pregnancy."
- 72 percent of the white women whose children have black fathers never marry the father.
- 82 percent of the biracial children of white women with more than one child have *different* black fathers.
- 92 percent of the biracial children of black fathers are born illegitimate.
- 97 percent of the biracial children of black fathers and white mothers are born illegitimate.
- 98 percent of white mothers never receive any financial support from the black fathers of their children even if they are married to them.

There is no such thing as racial equality. There is no such thing as equality, period. Stop pretending otherwise.

Short time preferences in action

Written by VD

Originally published on May 10, 2016

One of the great challenges married men face is that a bored or unhappy wife **won't hesitate to blow up her own future**. Never mind his.

According to the Office of National Statistics, the number of 'silver divorces' has risen by three-quarters in the past 20 years, while the divorce rate among the rest of the population has fallen.

As well as fractured relationships and infidelity, the rise in late-life divorce is also fuelled by women fed up with old-before-their-time husbands and a lack of excitement.

Few of these women anticipate that their silver divorce will cost them all the home comforts and financial security they once took for granted.

Dominik Lipnicki, a housing expert for Your Mortgage Decisions, believes this boom in divorce and the financial instability it can cause is a huge problem for older women.

One would think the right way to address this problem is to encourage older men and women to stay married. Instead, they are encouraged to pursue bucket lists and make the most of what time remains to them. It is apparent that wisdom does not always come with age.

The very last thing that is needed is more support for short-sighted fools.

The urge to apologize

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2016

A few days ago, Scott Adams was talking about how Trump could fix a nonexistent problem with women by apologizing, which would somehow cleverly bait Hillary Clinton into having to force Bill Clinton to apologize, which she wouldn't, which would just prove that she was a hypocrite.

Or something like that, anyhow. To be honest, I quit paying attention not long after reading "Trump" and "apologize". It reminded me of how, after the Megyn Kelly affair, Michael Medved was going on and on about how it would be a brilliant move for Trump to "break protocol" and present Kelly with flowers on stage.

Trump, of course, did nothing of the sort, and instead blew off the debate entirely. He then proceeded to blow the doors off the rest of the Republican competition.

Now, Medved is an idiot, but Adams isn't, so what accounts for the similarity in their goto fixit strategies? I suspect the answer is similar socio-sexual rank; the Gamma always feels the urge to seek emotional relief from women through apologizing to them.

I asked Delta Man, who is a recovering ex-Gamma, about this, and he said that Gammas constantly want to reconcile with everyone to a fault, and that it's a sort of martyrdom when the pressure gets too great. The risk of failure and loss starts to look attractive in comparison with bearing the emotional pressure.

I don't know about that. But what I do know is that apologizing for

something for you you feel no genuine contrition, apologizing for strategic reasons, or in order to relieve pressure on you, is not something that any man should do.

If it's not broken, don't try to fix it. You may break something else.

Because they turned their back on you

Written by VD

Originally published on May 12, 2016

Idiots in the pulpit can't figure out why "the beautiful women" in their churches can't find any dates. Perhaps it's because they've driven every man under the age of 40 [out of the congregation](#):

And don't even get me started on the Xbox. And all of that. If you have callouses on your thumbs, you're a loser. If you're more than 18 years old and you're still jackin' around with that stuff... [does "L" gesture].

I curse that spirit in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

There are young gals in this church. Beautiful, beautiful, beautiful young gals, and you know why they can't get a date? 'Cause that retarded spirit got onto young men.

Back in the Elizabethan era, this moron would have been one of those agitating against the devil theater. If I ever heard a so-called pastor inveigle against electronic games, I'd get up, walk out, and never come back because the man isn't preaching the Gospel, he's just kowtowing to the modern spirit of feminism.

And as Dalrock points out, the real problem isn't a retarded spirit getting into young men, it is a rebellious feminist spirit getting into women. No man with even a modicum of good sense wants anything to do with such women.

The fact that the moron's teaching is an evil one is easy enough to see:

Some of you women, you have my permission — blame me. He come home — I'm talking about your husband come home, and that's gone. And don't just throw it in the trash — he'll go fish it out — you gotta put in the bathtub full of water before you throw it in the trash.

Criminal vandalism and divorce, surely that's what pleases God. And transitive sin is not exactly good theology. Seriously, who listens to these sorts of self-inflating jackasses? The young men have the good sense to tune him out and leave, leaving him the only man in the room.

Dalrock commenter Enrique noticed as much.

All these so-called pastors are passive-aggressive man-boys (ironically), who, on the average, could never control men or dare to credibly challenge men in any actual sphere of real, diverse interaction (the military, fighting, sports, gambling, corporate America). They constantly harp at other men for not growing up and being "real men" etc etc, when they make their living appealing to women's reception of virtue signaling. It's all phony.

They couldn't even challenge them at vidya, for that matter.

Feminists don't support equality

Written by VD

Originally published on May 13, 2016

To absolutely no one's surprise, feminists are coming out strongly against equality [now that girls will soon have to register](#) for the Selective Service:

If equality means sending my daughters to war, I want no part of it

I am a feminist, and I do not support including women in selective service.

When you are not included in something that no one wants to do — in this case, going off to war — it's not discrimination; it's a privilege. Some say women should give up that privilege in the name of equality between men and women. But here's the thing about equality: Men and women are not equal.

That's right — I'm a feminist, I am a mother of two girls, and I am saying that men and women are not equal.

Feminism never had anything to do with equality. But now, the cat is well out of the bag.

The end of GenCon

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2016

It's just a matter of time now. Men, particularly low-rank men, never understand that [by inviting women into their interest groups](#), they will destroy those groups in time:

That's right, folks. There are 13 female IIFPs and only 12 men. This means there are MORE WOMEN THAN MEN, and that is a HUGE FUCKING DEAL, because that is a HUGE amount of change in a really short period of time. To prove it, let's look at the numbers:

This year's lineup is 52% female! (13 out of 25)

Just five years ago, the lineup was a meager 6.25% female (1 out of 16)

The current number of female IIFPs has more than tripled in only two years. In 2014, there were only 4 out of 25 (16%)!

That said, while gender parity has been achieved, there's still some progress to be made on other fronts. While there is increased representation of LGBT people, the lineup is still pretty darn white. Even so, the current lineup is a lot less cishet and is less white than in years past, which is encouraging.

Just wait until the lineup is 75% female! Here is my prediction: GenCon attendance is going to decline over the next ten years, white men are increasingly going to stop attending it, and there will be much wailing over what happened without anyone ever mentioning the giant pink elephant in the room.

Look at the university system. College is increasingly irrelevant to white men. I would much rather hire a young man who had the sense to avoid the waste of time that is college and its related debt than one with a degree.

You are all sex criminals

Written by VD

Originally published on May 16, 2016

Don't forget to hold on [to your consent receipt](#):

The ALI will vote at its convention this coming week on whether to adopt a model penal code that would make “affirmative consent” when it come to sexual relations its official policy. Affirmative consent — or “yes means yes” — policies have already been adopted by many colleges and universities, and have become law in California and New York. A letter signed by some 120 ALI members says the group should vote down the changes as a vast expansion of the definition of sexual assault in the legal system.

“The prosecutor need only say, ‘Ladies and Gentlemen of the Jury, under the State’s definition, it does not matter whether the complainant actually was willing,’” the ALI members wrote. “It is undisputed that the sex act occurred and there is no evidence in the record that the complainant communicated willingness. There is no consent if the complainant has not communicated willingness. You must convict if you find that the defendant recklessly disregarded that absence of consent.”

Failure to provide documented proof of consent will be prosecuted.

For a very broad definition of "insider"

Written by VD

Originally published on May 17, 2016

The Injustice Gamer slices and dices [the list of so-called "industry insiders"](#) being featured at GenCon this year. It's raw feminist-inspired SJW-convergence in action:

Anna Kreider: She's a self described "cranky feminist" with the blog [Go Make Me a Sandwich](#) and the standout [SexyTime Adventures: the RPG](#). She's also done a little with [Fiasco](#), and some [Vampire](#). Let's face it, she hates men, Christians, is obsessed with "gender parity", and has no real clue about the men that built the industry.

Christopher Lawrence: I'm torn on his credibility. He worked for Avalon Hill on [RuneQuest: Slayers](#), and supposedly helped develop scenarios for the [Starship Troopers](#) movie based boardgame. Trouble is, there was no such game. There was a minis game, based on the movie, and Avalon Hill published a game based on the novel. GenCon's at least run by idiots that don't do research, or letting guests write their own without fact checking.

Joshua Morris: Not listed on [BoardGameGeek](#), but he supposedly worked for [Score](#) on several licensed property games. It's hard to say what his credibility is, he works as a cable content manager now.

Harrison Pink: GenCon bio says he's a video game guy who's got some credits, but nothing tabletop.

Brian Poel: Largely a video game dev, but he is one of the men behind [Golem Arcana](#). Not much credibility, but some.

Marie Poole: CEO of Lone Shark Games. Of course, there's no credits in either 'Geek for her, so how much game stuff she's actually done, who knows?

Jessica Price: She has a whopping three Pathfinder credits. Most of the ones I've seen have closer to a dozen, at least six if they're busy with other work. She's also the one who called Mike Mearls and Lewis Pulsipher fake geek boys. Pulsipher might not be that credentialed a designer, but FFG reprinted one of his, and Mike Mearls has worked on D&D since 3rd edition(yes, even the trainwreck 4th.). Historically illiterate Paizo employee.

Donna Prior: ONE RPG producer credit. For Fantasy Age. She speaks about community management, diversity, and other special snowflake topics to people that think they matter.

Alex Roberts: She has no discernible credits. Supposedly a freelance writer, who likes to talk about sex a lot at convention panels. Why can't she talk about games?

Wes Schneider: EIC at Paizo, and co-creator of Pathfinder. Passionate about "GLBTQ" topics in gaming, and author for Tor. Like I needed more reason to not play Pathfinder.

Elisa Teague: Designed Geek Out!, a party game. Works for Lone Shark, worked for Playroom Entertainment. Likes to focus on women's issues and body image in the gaming community.

Read the whole thing. It's pretty damn funny that these are the people SJWs are celebrating as a triumphant step forward.

Leaning in to Facebook

Written by VD

Originally published on May 18, 2016

These [charges of sexism at Facebook](#) are amusingly ironic:

What I found the most destructive was how the team treated women: contrary to what Sheryl Sandberg preaches in her Lean In movement, women on the team are rarely encouraged to speak up.

I often found that when I reported a problem with the Trending tool or a discrepancy in the guidelines, my claims were dismissed. When a man would report the same problem, he would be congratulated for noticing the problem and actions would be taken to fix it. This silencing was devastating. I found myself speaking up less and less, until I got to a point where I no longer reported any problems or errors I encountered.

In one instance, a woman who reported a timecard approval discrepancy to her direct supervisor was told she was wrong without any investigating. The next week several contractors were missing hours from their paychecks – the attitude toward making sure we were paid on time and correctly was very careless. When another woman asked for clarification on guidelines because copy editors were giving her conflicting guidance, she was told to “stop pitting people against one another”.

Several women, including myself, reported sexism by managers and editors to their direct supervisor and in their exit interviews to no avail.

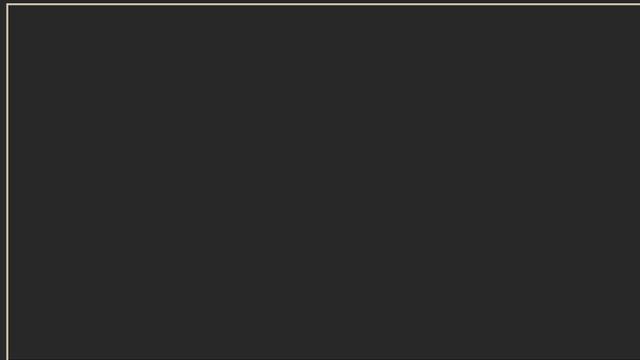
It would not surprise me at all if the individual running the department turns out to be a woman. Female managers in corporations almost always treat the women under them far worse than male managers do. Which, in some cases, is quite justified, as many male bosses treat their female subordinates with kid gloves.

Men, women, and intelligence

Written by VD

Originally published on May 19, 2016

An NRx purist was having a hissy fit on Twitter [over my statement that on average, men and women are of roughly equal intelligence](#), with men being both more intelligent on the high end and less intelligent on the low end. He cited this chart, which I've posted previously here on Alpha Game.



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

However, he clearly didn't understand either what I was saying or the chart, which is rather ironic considering his supposedly superior male intelligence. These numbers are *cumulative*. Which means that in order to get an accurate snapshot at a given range, one needs to subtract both the higher and the lower levels.

Here was my actual response to Louise's question:

Louise: Do you think that women as a group are less intelligent than men?

Vox: On average, no. At both ends of the bell curve ... At the high end of the bell curve, women are less intelligent than men, but in the middle they're about the same, and at the low end, they're more intelligent than men.

So, let's look at the average IQ range, which here is 90 to 110. For women, that is a population of 40,006,230 - 13,152,863, or 26,853,367. For men, that is 24,938,369. There are 1,914,998 more women in the average intelligence range than men, and all 26.8 million of them are more intelligent than the roughly 10 million men with sub-90 IQs while being just as intelligent as their 25 million male counterparts.

This is far more relevant to the experience of the average man or the average woman than either the 2 percent difference in IQ mean or how they happen to relate to a relatively rare +3-4 SD outlier such as me.

While it would have been more precise to say that most women are as intelligent as most men in the normal -1 SD to +1 SD range, the fact that I pointed out the bell curve distribution and the male advantage on the right side of it is sufficient to indicate that I was not watering anything down for fear of Louise Mensche's disapproval.

Gauging your success

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on May 20, 2016

If you think like you've been making improvements in your life and increased your status here are some ways to tell.

Shopping

Female retail workers go out of their way to help you, genuinely smile at you, and very friendly when they don't have to be. Yes, they are paid to be friendly and helpful but here are some signs: she makes small talk about your purchases and wants to know what you like, there are a couple of open registers and she flags you over to hers with a big smile, when helping you with something she makes unnecessary physical contact like a hand on a shoulder or standing close enough to press against you, if you appear disinterested in her small talk she tries multiple times to engage you in conversation. Most women in retail are three to six but since people generally try for two ranks above themselves add two to whatever you gauge her at and you get a rough idea of where you stand.

This is a good opportunity even if you have zero desire to actually go out with the girl to practice some game if you'd like. Don't break eye contact first, say something slightly inappropriate, compliments, negs, etc. Remember there's no downside here only opportunity. You'll probably never see her again unless you frequent the store.

Work and community

You are invited to attend important meetings in and out of work and they desire your opinion when you have no obligation to attend. This isn't an instance where you get roped into a group invite for a meeting, but someone specifically asks for your attendance and opinion on something only tangentially related to your job or area of expertise.

You are invited to attend social events by the higher ups at your company.

After a meeting at work upper management doesn't give you that look to leave if touchy small talk ensues. The after meetings are where a lot of the important stuff is actually decided.

An attractive woman in the office brings in food and offers it to you first or only to you.

You end up with an invite to social events attended by the local politicians and minor celebrities in your area. (If you don't attend and then get another invite you are almost certainly a Beta, Alpha or Sigma.)

Social

You are in a social setting and go sit or stand by yourself for a moment and a small crowd of people you know starts to form around you. You suddenly find that younger and lower ranking men naturally gravitate to you and then the women follow. To be clear this is when you are doing your own thing, intentionally give yourself some privacy, but then people show up anyway to be in your presence. If you are indifferent enough they'll figure it out and leave. Being an introvert I find this is mildly annoying because many times I'm by myself for a reason, but I try to use the opportunity to build relationships and solidify my status.

Since improving status is typically a long process many times other people will point out the change because it gradually becomes natural for you. Some men will “suddenly” be jealous of your female attention, women will comment on something important you did or just want to be in your presence. Only on introspection will you realize that people are treating you differently.

The invasive species

Written by VD

Originally published on May 22, 2016

Feminists are an invasive species. Let one in, and they'll rapidly push everyone and everything else out. Be very careful what sort of women you invite into your social and interest groups.



It's not an accident that the Nebula Awards are 100 percent female, or that the SF-SJWs aren't content with that. One might as well expect zebra mussels to decide that they don't need to expand into yet another lake.

Feminists are the zebra mussels of Western Civilization.

If you meet a girl like this

Written by VD

Originally published on May 23, 2016

Marry her.

BrowningMachine @BrowningMachine

Has an all-women remake of "Top Gun" been announced yet?

#TheEndOfSJW #EjectionSeatsMussYourHair

Space Bunnyopoulos @Spacebunnyday

Yes, it is subtitled the "Hultgreen-Curie Effect"

Don't take the words of the angry, the embittered, and the wounded too much to heart. All women have the POTENTIAL to be like that, but not all women are.

For the record:

Hultgreen-Curie Syndrome: *The lethal disease that strikes female pioneers. Named after Kara Hultgreen and Madame Curie, the syndrome has struck down numerous brave women on the frontiers of female innovation, including the first woman to use a washing machine, who tragically drowned in it, and the first Roman woman to eat reclining on a couch, who choked to death on a grape.*

Defeating the Female Imperative

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2016

More and more of the Game theorists are moving on from individual Game to its societal implications. Rollo has some suggestions for [how men can break the chains](#) that the Sisterhood attempts to impose upon men's groups in defense of the Female Imperative:

What then is to be done about this conditioning? For all the efforts to destroy or regulate male tribalism, the Feminine Imperative still runs up against men's evolved predispositions to interact with the outside world instead of fixating on the inside world of women. Below I've pieced together some actionable ideas that might help men come to a better, unitary way of fostering the male tribalism the Feminine Imperative would see destroyed or used as a tool of socio-sexual control:

- *While it is vitally important to maintain a male-specific mental point of origin, together men need a center point of action. Women talk, men do. Men need a common purpose in which the tribe can focus its efforts on. Men need to build, coordinate, win, compete and problem solve amongst themselves. The 'purpose' of a tribe can't simply be one of getting together as like-minded men; in fact, groups with such a declared purpose are often designed to be the most conciliatory and accommodating of the Feminine Imperative. Men require a common, passionate purpose to unite for.*
- *Understand and accept that men will naturally form male hierarchies in virtually every context if that tribe is truly male-exclusive. There will be a reflexive resistance to this, but understand that the discomfort in acknowledging male hierarchies stems from the Feminine Imperative's want to*

make any male authority a toxic form of masculinity. Contrary to feminine conditioning male hierarchies are not necessarily based on Dark Triad manipulations. That is the ‘fem-think’ – any male created hierarchy of authority is by definition evil Patriarchy.

- Recognize existing male sub-tribes for what they are, but do so without labeling them as such. Don’t talk about Fight Club, do Fight Club. As with most other aspects of Red Pill aware Game, it is always better to demonstrate rather than explicate. There will always be an observer effect in place when you call a male group a “male group”. That tribe must exist for a passionate reason other than the express idea that it exists to be about men meeting up. Every sub-tribe I belong to, every collective interest I share with other men, even the instantly forming ones that arise from an immediate common need or function, all exist apart from “being” about men coming together. Worldwide “tribe” day failed much for the same reasons an organization like the Good Men Project fails – they are publicized as a gathering of men just “being” men.*
- Push back on the invasion of male space by being uncompromising in what you do and organize with passion. Make no concessions for women in any all-male space you create or join. There will always be a want to accommodate women and/or the fears of not being accommodating of feminine-primary mindsets within that all-male purview. Often this will come in subtle forms of anonymous White Knighting or reservations about a particular passion due to other men’s Blue Pill conditioning to always consider the feminine before considerations of themselves or the tribe. It is vitally important to the tribe to quash those sympathies and compromising attitudes as these are exactly the designs of*

the Feminine Imperative to destroy a tribe from within. Make no concessions for competency of women within the tribe if you find yourself in a unisex tribal situation. Even the U.S. military is guilty of reducing combat service requirements for women as recently as this month. If you are a father or you find yourself in a role of mentoring boys or young men it is imperative that you instill this no-compromise attitude in them and the organizations that they create themselves.

I'll add one more suggestion. Expel from the group any man who attempts to argue for including women in it. This is usually a Gamma or low Delta who is only hoping to improve his chance to meet women, or worse, is submissively doing the bidding of a woman seeking entry into the group. In doing so, he reveals that his priority is his own thirst, not the well-being of the group, and thereby demonstrates his unworthiness to be a part of it.

There is nothing wrong with groups that include women; I don't limit female participation in Brainstorm or in DevGame in any way. But those groups exist for specific purposes and there is no way for sexual politics to interfere with their activities.

Game is the entry point to the # AltRight

Written by VD

Originally published on May 26, 2016

A commenter at Rod Dreher's site observes [the process of intellectual development](#):

The connection between the Alt-Right and the various masculinity movements deserves some elaboration. As many have mentioned, the demographics of the Alt-Right are young and male, and the role of young male frustration (sexual or otherwise) cannot be overstated.

As Dreher adequately documents, the hegemonic narrative regarding gender is clearly insane. And while the level of insanity has climbed exponentially in the past decade, virtually everyone under-30 (my generation) has been marinated in relentless gender-equivalence propaganda since kindergarden. But, as the male cohort grows older, the distance between the experienced reality of the dating market and the official dogma becomes unsustainable. The cognitive dissonance is simply too great, and boys are driven to seek answers elsewhere. And those answers come, with varying degrees of accuracy and crudity, from the PUA/Game/MRA/RedPill blogs.

Whatever their faults, they all have one redeeming quality – they are manifestly not insane. This comes as a great shock and relief to boys. A shock because they realize the magnitude of the deception they have experienced, and a relief because they realize they are not the crazy ones.

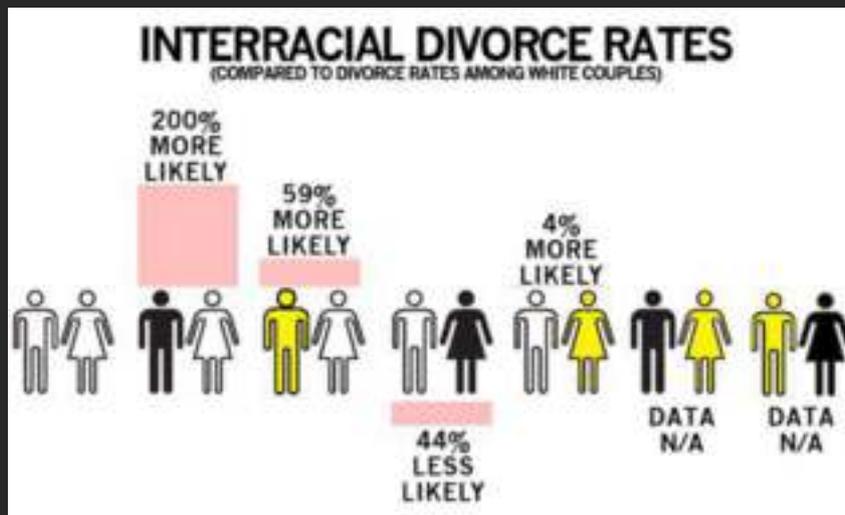
Hence the tagline to this blog: saving Western civilization. Game is only the starting point.

The reality of interracial divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2016

Just in case the domestic violence, the near-total lack of financial support, and the low-IQ children weren't sufficient disincentive.



Don't be that guy

Written by VD

Originally published on May 28, 2016



Not even in jest. As Delta Man has explained, Gammas always attempt to hide the truth behind their "joking". In the Gamma mind, by "pretending" to be submissive by acting submissive, this "really proves" that they're not submissive, but are in fact dominant.

In fact, any time you hear the phrase "that just proves" or "that only proves" from a man, you can be relatively sure you are dealing with a Gamma.

Women test men by challenging their overtures and provocations, whether they are genuinely offended or not. The Delta response is a sincere apology. The Gamma response is a "please don't hurt me"

pantomime.

The Alpha response is a sardonic "What?"

The Feminist Revolution devours its own

Written by VD

Originally published on May 30, 2016

It doesn't matter how gender-correct a man is, it doesn't matter how loudly he proclaims himself a feminist, because sooner or later **he will be deemed an Enemy of the Revolution** and metaphorically beheaded:

Springfield College recently cancelled a “Men in Literature” course on the grounds that its inordinate emphasis on one gender creates a “hostile environment” for women.

Professor Dennis Gouws began teaching the course back in 2005, and has offered it several times since then upon the encouragement of his department chair. The course was intended to survey contemporary culture’s preoccupation with gender by specifically focusing on the male role in culture.

“You do not afford students the opportunity to choose a gender to write about nor do you require all students to write about the opposite gender. Such is certainly a concern from an academic and even legal perspective.”

“He never set out to be a gadfly against progressive dogma or a stalwart opponent of the ideological regime. He was, to the contrary, picked for the part by the regime itself,” Peter Wood, president of National Association of Scholars, explains in a detailed account of Gouws’ case.

Now, though, Springfield has determined that Gouws’ course is unfit to teach after the chair and dean of his department questioned the content of his syllabus, claiming that Gouws focused too much on the male’s societal function rather than his portrayal in literature.

Feminism is cancer, and like cancer, it will kill its host.

The conquest of a male space

Written by VD

Originally published on May 31, 2016

Women have taken over the world of distance running:

Women and girls, not long ago an afterthought in distance running, now own it.

They made up 57% of the 17 million U.S. race finishers in 2015, according to industry-backed tracker Running USA. That includes everything from 3.1-mile trots before Thanksgiving dinner to 26.2-mile marathons.

Mary Wittenberg, former director of the New York City Marathon, says races for women have become less common as they have become 57% of all U.S. race finishers. ENLARGE

Many women run to win prize money or medals. Millions more have taken to treadmills, sidewalks and running trails to achieve personal bests, socialize and improve overall health.

Mary Wittenberg, CEO of Virgin Sport, is a longtime runner and the former CEO of New York Road Runners, which operates the New York City Marathon. She notes that there are fewer women-only events than there used to be because at most races, women are the majority....

Women's groups like Ms. Carey's are helping further diversify running, Ms. Wittenberg says. Participation of racial minorities has climbed in recent years, according to Running USA.

"It would just be great to see the men's side see growth, too," she says.

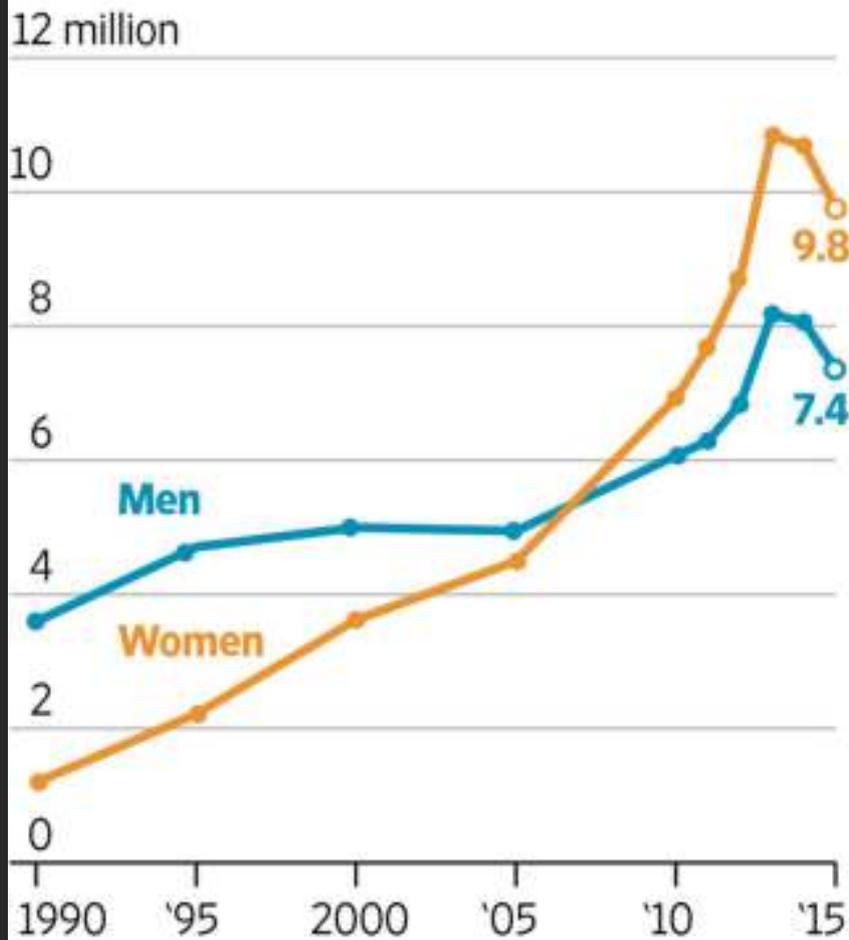
Instead of running, some younger men especially have joined the trend toward weightlifting and high-intensity interval training. Overall participation in road races has dropped in the past two years as millennials have shown less interest in running than older adults. Average finishing times for men and women also have slowed down as race fields have gotten older and grown to include more recreational runners.

For many women, running is less a competition than a social experience.

What I find interesting is the chart below. Its exactly what you'd expect. Male participation begins to decline once women take over, because women like to participate in male activities, but men do not like to participate in female activities. One of the reason soccer remains so popular across Europe is that women do not play it, nor are they usually included in the post-game dinners.

Surging Ahead

Female finishers have moved past male ones in U.S. race participation.



Notes: Data are every five years through 2010, annual data afterward; total finishers age 6+ in running events; people who ran more than one event were counted each time.

Source: Running USA

THE WALL STREET JOURNAL.

What are welcome mats for?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 01, 2016

Justice is being served, one [welcome mat](#) at a time:

A 26-year-old Afghan man was last Thursday sentenced to two and a half years in prison for rape. The sentence was given by the court in Cologne, writes the local news outlet Kölner Rundschau.

The news outlet describes how the victim, a 20-year-old woman, had let the Afghan refugee stay with her in her apartment.

The Afghan man came to Germany two years ago, and the contact with the woman came through internet, in the group 'Flüchtlinge Willkommen' (Refugees Welcome).

The rape happened during the night of October 25 last year, when the man sneaked into the 20-year-old woman's room while she was sleeping.

Sic semper ciis stulti. Mere rape is arguably better than the traitorous fools merit, considering that they have quite literally laid the foundation for large-scale ethnic cleansing and war.

Immigration is rape culture.

\$4.5 billion to zero

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 02, 2016

Forbes [revises its estimate](#) of the wealth of America's most successful female entrepreneur.

Last year, Elizabeth Holmes topped the FORBES list of America's Richest Self-Made Women with a net worth of \$4.5 billion. Today, FORBES is lowering our estimate of her net worth to nothing. Theranos had no comment.

Our estimate of Holmes' wealth is based entirely on her 50% stake in Theranos, the blood-testing company she founded in 2003 with plans of revolutionizing the diagnostic test market. Theranos shares are not traded on any stock market; private investors purchased stakes in 2014 at a price that implied a \$9 billion valuation for the company.

Since then, Theranos has been hit with allegations that its tests are inaccurate and is being investigated by an alphabet soup of federal agencies. That, plus new information indicating Theranos' annual revenues are less than \$100 million, has led FORBES to come up with a new, lower estimate of Theranos' value.

Talk talk is all very well. But eventually, sooner or later, you're going to have to deliver.

This is what an alpha widow looks like

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2016

She did not [handle the breakup](#) well:

My need for meaningless sex started after my long-term boyfriend dumped me and within a year had got engaged to my friend.

We had been dating for six years and I fell off the rails.

After he left that day I drank half a bottle of vodka and within 45 minutes had thrown it all back up again.

The heartache made me want to go and be someone else for a while.

In a fit of spontaneity, I fled to Paris to visit a friend and had my first post-heartache sexual encounter with a hot Frenchman at a party in an apartment.

Apparently you can't sex away the heartache. Or the crazy.



It is a conundrum

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 04, 2016

"People push for there to be more women in the workplace, college, and government and at the same time complain that these institutions are getting worse and worse."

- Cane Caldo

There can't possibly be a... connection, can there? Please feel free to recite the "correlation is not causation" mantra now, if you wish.

Dan Quayle was right

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2016

Even the Washington Post [admits it now](#):

On May 19, 1992, as the presidential campaign season was heating up, Vice President Dan Quayle delivered a family-values speech that came to define him nearly as much as his spelling talents. Speaking at the Commonwealth Club of California, he chided Murphy Brown — the fictional 40-something, divorced news anchor played by Candice Bergen on a CBS sitcom — for her decision to have a child outside of marriage.

“Bearing babies irresponsibly is simply wrong,” the vice president said. “Failing to support children one has fathered is wrong. We must be unequivocal about this. It doesn’t help matters when prime-time TV has Murphy Brown, a character who supposedly epitomizes today’s intelligent, highly paid professional woman, mocking the importance of fathers by bearing a child alone and calling it just another lifestyle choice.”

Quayle’s argument — that Brown was sending the wrong message, that single parenthood should not be encouraged — erupted into a major campaign controversy. And just a few weeks before the ’92 vote, the show aired portions of his speech and had characters react to it.

“Perhaps it’s time for the vice president to expand his definition and recognize that, whether by choice or circumstance, families come in all shapes and sizes,” Bergen’s character said.

Her fictional colleague Frank, meanwhile, echoed some of the national reaction: “It’s Dan Quayle — forget about it!”

Twenty years later, Quayle's words seem less controversial than prophetic. The number of single parents in America has increased dramatically: The proportion of children born outside marriage has risen from roughly 30 percent in 1992 to 41 percent in 2009. For women under age 30, more than half of babies are born out of wedlock. A lifestyle once associated with poverty has become mainstream. The only group of parents for whom marriage continues to be the norm is the college-educated.

The Left was, and is, and always will be, dyscivic and dyscivilizational. All those who scoffed at Dan Quayle and claimed he was a stupid lightweight will now be forced to deal with the humiliating reality that their intelligence didn't even rise to the level of his.

Feminism means never owning your failures

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 06, 2016

The director of the all-female Ghostbusters is already [making excuses for the coming failure](#) of his expensive film:

During a panel discussion on diversity in film at the 8th annual PGA Produced By conference in Los Angeles, the 53-year-old writer-producer-director lamented that his upcoming Ghostbusters remake is constantly referred to as “all-female.”

“It was my idea to do it all-female,” Feig said, according to the Hollywood Reporter. “I wanted to do an origin story and I thought the best way to do it was by doing it with the funniest women I know.”

The trailer for the updated Ghostbusters was uploaded to YouTube in March and quickly earned the dubious honor of being the most-disliked film trailer in the video-sharing website’s history.

They may be the funniest women he knows, but as it happens, they're not very funny. Kristen Wiig is moderately amusing, but making her the lead in a comedy is like starting a WR3 as your top receiver. Your passing game is inevitably going to suffer.

Progress vs pendulum

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2016

Those who claim that sexual equality is permanent clearly **pay no attention to history**.

A legal code was produced during the 14th and 13th centuries which, among other things, clearly shows that the social position of women in Assyria was lower than that of neighbouring societies. Men were permitted to divorce their wives with no compensation paid to the latter. If a woman committed adultery, she could be beaten or put to death. It's not certain if these laws were seriously enforced, but they appear to be a backlash against some older documents that granted things like equal compensation to both partners in divorce.

The backlash is coming. One hopes it will come in time to prevent the collapse of Western civilization.

Nota bene: that is the 14th and 13th century BC. What we are seeing today is nothing new, it is merely part of the ebb-and-flow of human events.

N matters, a lot

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 08, 2016

	1970s	1980s	1990s	2000s	2010s
0 partner	21%	17%	14%	12%	5%
1 partner	43%	36%	26%	21%	22%
2 partners	16%	15%	13%	13%	12%
3 partners	8%	11%	11%	11%	11%
4-5 partners	6%	12%	16%	17%	18%
6-9 partners	4%	5%	11%	13%	14%
10+ partners	2%	4%	10%	14%	18%
total	100%	100%	100%	100%	100%
N	268	1,921	4,312	3,598	273

Some might look at this increase in women's premarital N-count and celebrate the sexual liberation of women. But it actually represents a fairly serious social problem, as the next chart will demonstrate.



The chance of finding yourself divorced after five years is presently 560 percent greater if you marry a woman with 10+ partners than if you marry a virgin. Of course, there are one-quarter as many virgins marrying as there were in the 1970s, so it is a considerably more difficult challenge to find one.

The interesting thing about this study is the way that it shows how the second-greatest risk is marrying a woman with only 2 partners; the researcher's theory is that this might be the result of over-emphasized

comparisons; the woman has just enough experience to realize that there is something else out there, but not enough to realize that most of it isn't an improvement.

In any event, it is important to recognize that despite one might assume, a woman's premarital sexual experience is actually more of a risk factor with regards to divorce than it was in previous decades.

The frailty of feminism

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 09, 2016

Feminism was always madness. But only now [is that becoming apparent](#) even to women who call still themselves feminists:

Some of the girls were sobbing and hugging each other, while others shrieked. The majority appeared at the very least shell-shocked. It was distress on a scale appropriate for some horrible disaster. Thankfully, however, I wasn't in a war zone or at the scene of a pile-up - but in a school hall filled with A-level students.

What had provoked such hysteria? I'd dared express an opinion that went against their accepted way of thinking.

'Generation Snowflake' is the term for these teens, one that's now used frequently in the U.S. and becoming more common here. It describes a fragile, thin-skinned younger generation that can't cope with conflicting views, let alone criticism.

There is no excuse for failing to reduce these snowflakes to tears. Don't coddle them. Don't pretend to agree with them. Challenge them and reduce them to puddles without hesitation or remorse.

China bans interracial marriages

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 10, 2016

Only for women, for now, as a result of the One-Child Policy:

The Supreme People's Court of China today passed legislation that will ban Chinese women from marrying non-Chinese men, with the law coming into effect at the beginning of 2018. The policy had been fiercely debated for a number of months before it finally won approval from the required number of legislators earlier today. Civil rights groups in China have condemned the restriction, pointing out that it discriminates against women by still permitting males to enter into interracial marriages.

“We strongly urge the People's Court to reconsider this new law, and repeal the legislation before it comes into force.” A small group of protesters staged a rally outside the courthouse in central Beijing today, but were soon dispersed by authorities. Following decades of the one-child policy, China is now faced with a shocking gender imbalance – for every girl below the age of 18 in China, there are now three boys. “The law was introduced in order to promote social harmony,” commented one of the People's Courts legislators. “We need to ensure there are enough Chinese women available for marriage; otherwise there is a high probability of increased levels of rape and other violence.” One of the more controversial aspects of the new law is the fact that Chinese men are not banned from marrying women of other races. “Because we have such a shortage of women in China, we need to make sure Chinese men have as many opportunities as possible to find a bride.”

UPDATE: Or not. Apparently the story is a hoax.

The women aren't going to help

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 11, 2016

The defense of the West is going to rely primarily, if not entirely, on the Men of the West, because it is becoming increasingly clear that very few women **are willing to say anything** that might lead to them being criticized for departing from the SJW Narrative:

Three teenage girls colluded to cover up sex assaults against them because they felt bad for their attackers and didn't want to see them "discriminated against".

Pupils at the Herder school in Kassel, Germany have been subjected to months of sexual assault by "much older" migrant males on their way to and from school, dating back as far as September 2015. The three girls aged between 16 and 18 were repeatedly touched inappropriately and verbally abused, but they refused to report the incidents to the police or their school because the perpetrators were "refugees".

The crazy thing is that many men genuinely worry about how their words and actions will be interpreted by those who won't even condemn their own sexual assailants. But how they are brainwashed into silence is no mystery.

These children are not the first to lie about sexual abuse because it doesn't fit the mainstream narrative about defenceless, and peaceful refugees. Breitbart London reported on the case of a young female no-borders activist who was gang raped by Sudanese migrants in the shower block of a camp on the French-Italian border in 2015. The other migrants in the camp were having a party and playing music, so her cries were unheard.

Subsequently, after persuasion by other activists the woman decided not to report her rape because to do so would set back her dream of a borderless world. After she betrayed the political ideals of the other volunteers at the camp and reported the abuse, some of her fellow activists accused her of doing so out of "spite".

Sports is just a social construct

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 13, 2016

I don't see what these girls are crying about. After all, [sex is just a social construct](#), right?

High school girls in Alaska are crying foul after a male sprinter took home all-state honors in girls' track and field. According to local reports, it was the first time in Alaskan history that a male athlete competed in the girls' state championships.

Haines senior Nattaphon Wangyot—who self-identifies as a girl—advanced to the state finals in the 100-meter and 200-meter events. He won fifth place in the 100-meter dash and third place in the 200-meter. In both events, he competed against girls as young as ninth grade.

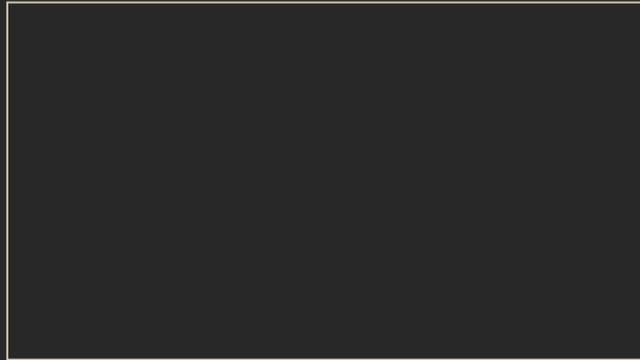
Considering that self-identified women can utilize women's bathrooms and changing rooms, track and field would appear to be the least of women's worries. But hey, they wanted equality, right? Well, they're getting equality, good and hard.

Within 10 years, there may be no actual women playing sports. If you can't cut it against the big boys, put on a skirt and self-identify as a girl.

The myth of interracial attraction

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 14, 2016



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

That's the myth that the media keeps trying to sell us: 76 percent of all "interracial couples" exist only in television commercials.

The reality: in a survey of Canadian women, more reported having fantasies about *rape* than about interracial sex. This general distaste for interracial relations is supported by data from dating sites, as the lowest response rate is reliably white women to black men.

It's not hard to grasp why most white women mudshark. It's for the same reason some white men prefer Asian women. They are trading on their race to obtain a mate who is higher up the attraction scale than they can obtain from their own kind.

Equality cuts both ways

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 16, 2016

The U.S. Senate provides sexual equality, [women, children, harmed most](#):

In the latest and perhaps decisive battle over the role of women in the military, Congress is embroiled in an increasingly intense debate over whether they should have to register for the draft when they turn 18.

On Tuesday, the Senate approved an expansive military policy bill that would for the first time require young women to register for the draft. The shift, while fiercely opposed by some conservative lawmakers and interest groups, had surprisingly broad support among Republican leaders and women in both parties.

The United States has not used the draft since 1973 during the Vietnam War. But the impact of such a shift, reflecting the evolving role of women in the armed services, would likely be profound.

Under the Senate bill passed on Tuesday, women turning 18 on or after Jan. 1, 2018, would be forced to register for Selective Service, as men must do now. Failure to register could result in the loss of various forms of federal aid, including Pell grants, a penalty that men already face.

They want equality, give it to them until they scream for mercy as their society crumbles around their ears. Then restore a sensible nationalist patriarchy and never let them vote or attend higher education again.

No society needs women soldiers, women doctors, women scientists, or women programmers. They are needed, desperately, as wives and mothers. Anything that stands in the way of that will ultimately need to go or the society will collapse within a few generations.

The Game never ends

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 17, 2016

Rollo considers the way in which [Late Life Hypergamy](#) can destroy an older married couple's sex life:

Whenever I get a link to something the women on The View discuss it's almost always a confirmation of some Red Pill principle I've covered previously, and in this instance Loose Women doesn't disappoint. Saira Khan (I apologize for my lack of knowing who she is or why I should care to) related to the panel of women – and the expectedly disproportionate female audience – that at 46 years of age and two children (only one by her husband) she has entered some commonly acknowledged phase where she finds herself lacking all libido for her husband.

I decided to write a full post on these clips because Saira amply demonstrates every facet of the latter phases of maturity I outlined in Preventive Medicine. She begins her self-serving apologetics by prequalifying her previously “fantastic sex life in her younger years” and moves on to her bewilderment over her lack of arousal for her glaringly Beta husband. We'll get to him later, but she's a textbook example of a woman in what I termed the Alpha Reinterest phase from Preventive Medicine. Granted, at 46 Saira is experiencing this “stage” a bit later than most women, but we have to consider the difficulty she had in having and adjusting to children later in life – all undoubtedly postponed by her obvious fempowerment mentality and careerism.

The solution is the same as it ever was. If a wife loses attraction to a husband and ceases to fulfill her marital duties, she has set him free to have sex with other women and he should behave accordingly. Contra conventional expectations, this behavior will reliably regenerate the attraction that she ceased to feel when he was a dutiful and faithful husband, particularly if he gets involved with younger, more attractive women.

There is nothing noble about a husband suffering in dutiful acquiescence. That will only cause his frigid wife to further despise him. When you're given carte blanche, play the damn card!

Alpha Mail: a sick and insane society

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 18, 2016

This is not a hallmark of a society that is likely to sustain itself and survive. From a reader at the DoD:

Taking a cue from Silicon Valley giants such as Facebook and Apple, and as part of a wider initiative for family-friendly policies, the Department of Defense created a pilot program that will pay for active duty servicewomen to freeze their eggs. The fertility preservation option is meant to encourage women in their 20's and 30's to stay in the military service.

Based on the limited available data on demographics of the Foreign Service, roughly 35% of the generalists are women and perhaps as low as 25% within the specialists ranks. Offering egg freezing as a benefit would empower more women, especially those who are single, to join and stay in the service without constantly worrying about the steep personal price of serving overseas tours (where the dating potential might be limited) during childbearing years.

This is not meant to be a tacit requirement for career advancement nor a substitute for family-friendly policies at the workplace. Both DoD and NSC offer 12 weeks of paid maternity leave. The State Department offers none.

It is no secret that the Foreign Service presents a unique set of challenges for families, both in terms of starting them and tending to them. The State Department will be better served by considering these two progressive measures.

What absolute and reprehensible cruelty. These companies, and the Department of Defense, are offering young women fool's gold as a substitute for paid servitude during their prime years of fertility.

A cop explains why not-rape is not prosecuted

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 19, 2016

It's not exactly a mystery [why the police aren't aggressively pursuing cases](#) that can't possibly be prosecuted successfully:

What gets reported is “Well, me and my girlfriends met at Lisa’s apartment to pre- game. I had a beer and a shot there. Then we went to This Bar and That Bar and I had three shots at the first place and an Appletini at the second place plus this guy gave me half his beer. So, we were dancing and then Lisa and Cindy left. So the guy who gave me half his beer said we should go to This Other Bar to meet his friend and we did. And I had two shots and then he bought me this mixed drink... I don’t remember what it was called or what was in it. And then I had another beer and we danced and I remember we were making out at one point in the bathroom and I gave him a blow job. Then I remember we left This Other bar-”

Needle scratch. Wait a minute. You gave him oral sex?

“Well, yeah...”

So, back to our narrative, our victim and the guy she just met “hook up” consensually and close down the bar and now its 2 AM and she can’t really remember much after that, just bits and pieces, until she woke up in a strange place next to a strange man.

And there’s your other big piece of the reported sexual assault puzzle: Hook up culture. Everything up to PIV is on the table when you’re hitting the bar scene. It’s almost a given.

The twist? It's not the guy she was dancing with and gave oral sex to. It's his roommate. She thinks she had sex, but she can't remember. She went home and talked to her roommate and her roommate talked her into coming to the hospital.

So she has the exam and she's got no physical injuries because nobody beat, punched, or choked her. And we talk to the guy and the roommate and their story is that she came home with them and she and the roommate sat up talking and smoking weed after the guy she came home with passed out in the living room and one thing led to another and the roommate had consensual sex with her too.

And out of this morass of bad decisions and contradictory claims, the social justice types want us to present a viable prosecution? Ain't happening.

If you're genuinely concerned about not being raped, consider not handing the defense attorney iron-clad reasonable doubt.

Deltas and Gammas are the real problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2016

A young man falsely accused of rape [learns who enables the narcissistic accusers](#):

Manginas Are The Real Problem

This became abundantly clear when I first shook hands with the investigator. Based off of the fact that his office was plastered with pictures of his mother, I'd guess that he never had a father around.

He was a boy raised by a single mother, on a noble crusade to stop the evils of patriarchy—and he's the real problem. That police officer who automatically assumes that the girlfriend is telling the truth, that judge who has a deep seeded hatred for men, because he thinks it will get him laid, and that mangina in your workplace who offers women endless emotional attention when they tell him that they were "raped"? They're the real problems.

It's very easy to get caught up in your anger towards women (I know that I certainly was for a while). But the problem isn't women. It's the men that raise them, the men that encourage them, and the men that appoint them.

If the investigator wasn't a mangina, how do you think my appointment would have played out? I would have told him my side of the story, shown him my log of text messages, and he would've dismissed the case because there was ZERO evidence to support her claims.

If we want to have any hope of reclaiming our past culture, we must start with men. Modern women are merely a symptom of a larger problem, they are not the cause. The root cause is the lack of masculinity in today's men. The patriarchs of the past weren't complete morons, unaware of what women will do for attention or social status.

They weren't desperate for sex, they weren't socially retarded, and they sure as hell weren't weak. They were strong, confident men who ruled with compassion. The idea that patriarchs are cruel is ridiculous. In fact, it's quite the opposite—manginas are far more cruel when they gain positions of power than any patriarch would ever be.

Men of low socio-sexual rank are the core of the problem here, because they simply refuse to believe women are anything but pure, innocent creatures taken advantage of by evil higher-rank men.

Yes, young women are crazy. This is known. This is not new. What is new is the way in which they are not only permitted to run amok, but encouraged to do so.

The ironic thing is that it is almost never the genuinely bad boys who are accused of rape. It's usually the delta who thought he got lucky and outkicked his coverage one night.

Father knows nothing

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 22, 2016

Disney is in the business of [selling contempt for fathers](#) to children:

“Every 3.24 minutes, a dad acts like a buffoon.”

That’s the conclusion of a small study done by a student at Brigham Young University after watching eight hours of the two most popular Disney “tween” shows featuring families. The results of the research — “Daddies or Dummies?” — are not particularly surprising.

Are “Good Luck Charlie” and “Girl Meets World” any different from previous sitcoms like “Roseanne” or “Home Improvement”? A 2001 study by Erica Scharrer in the Journal of Broadcasting & Electronic Media found that the number of times a mother told a joke at the father’s expense increased from 1.80 times per episode in the 1950s to 4.29 times per episode in 1990.

But what’s interesting about the new research is that the author, Savannah Keenan, also looked at the reaction of the children on screen to their fathers’ displays of cluelessness. At least half the time, children reacted “negatively” to these displays — by rolling their eyes, making fun of Dad, criticizing him, walking away while he’s talking or otherwise expressing their annoyance.

Disney is an evil corporation bent on destroying the family, Christianity, Western civilization and the white race. Don't support it.

Vote LEAVE today

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 23, 2016

Jacob Rees-Mogg explains [why voting LEAVE today](#) is an imperative for the British people:

You have a failed state. A failed state on the Agricultural Policy, a failed state on the Fisheries Policy, a failed state on the Euro, and a failed state on migration. That is what we have tied ourselves up to – but as we tie ourselves up to it we have lost our democratic right. Once it is a European competence, we cannot change the law.

How you vote at a general election cannot change what happens, so the parties draw up manifestos, but anything they say on agriculture is all irrelevant. It's all decided by EU. Anything on trade. It's all decided by the EU.

Specific promises in manifestos turn out to be undeliverable because of the EU. The Conservatives, in their last manifesto, said that they would stop paying child benefit to people whose children did not live in this country. A pretty modest and reasonable request, but it is not allowed under European Law.

The Conservatives also said they would bring migration down to the tens of thousands from the hundreds of thousands, not allowed under European Law. So how people vote is of less importance.

In 1997 and 2010, the British people had the appearance of a complete change of government, but they could only change the government in relation to things that were not decided by the European Union. Anything that is with Europe is not any longer

our democratic right.

This has a number of effects. Some of our laws come in in spite of the opposition of the British Government. We only have under Lisbon 8% of the votes on the Council of Ministers, which is lower than the proportionate share

We have one MEP for every 450,000 of population against one for every 70,000 from Malta. Again, beneath our proportionate share and more like the pre-1832 Parliament than the one we have got now so we cannot stop laws coming in.

David Cameron has lost every single vote in the Council of Ministers since he has been Prime Minister, forty of them since 2010, so we do not get our own way within the EU.

Then you cannot as a constituent, as a British citizen, seek redress of grievance once it is with Europe. This right of redress of grievance is something that has existed since Parliament first assembled in 1265. It is one of our most ancient rights, but once it is a European competence, that ancient right has gone.

The choice is: is your country Europe, and are you European? Or is your country the United Kingdom and are you British?

If you are European, you are voting for a bureaucratic state. A state controlled by an unelected, unaccountable commission. A state where your vote does not count.

If you are voting for the United Kingdom, you are voting for a democratic, free nation.

A nation with a long history of liberty. A nation where your vote counts, and you get the government that you want. It is a clear choice. A choice of vision. A choice of opportunity. A choice of freedom. Is that choice a European superstate, or a free, democratic United Kingdom?

If you are British and you have not yet voted today, stop reading this, go out, and vote LEAVE. Choose freedom, for both yourself and your nation.

Girl grind vs Alpha jock

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 24, 2016

So much human action comes down to basic socio-sexuality. Even [the current U.S. presidential election](#):

This is not the first time Hillary Clinton made history as the first female to top a presidential ticket. Back in high school, she ran for president of the student government, surprising her classmates because no girl had ever done that before. They always served as secretary instead.

Nor is this the first time that Donald Trump has been called names — though perhaps not quite the ones he's being called now. An alpha male even back in high school, he was voted a "Ladies' Man" in his yearbook and described as a brawler by his classmates. He also seems to have let it be known that he was rich.

If all the world is a re-creation of high school, then this election is between two candidates who as teenagers already embodied the traits for which they have become famous, and, it's safe to say, they would not have liked each other very much.

It just might explain why so many voters don't like them either.

Clinton and Trump graduated just a year apart — he in 1964 from the New York Military Academy in Cornwall, N.Y., she in 1965 from Maine South High School in Park Ridge, Ill. But "the times" were just about the only thing they had in common.

Clinton was by all accounts an earnest, nerdy, uber-involved student. Think Hermione Granger at Hogwarts. Or Patty Simcox

at Rydell. A Buzzfeed list of her high school activities runs 17 printed pages, but to name just a few, she was on the student newspaper, the “It’s Academic” TV quiz show team, the cultural values committee, the committee to write a new school constitution and the antivandalism committee.

She was also director of the school’s Republican organization (yes, she was an ardent Goldwater girl), vice president of the Honor Society, and vice president of the junior class (where she was regularly ticked off, friends say, that she ended up running most of the meetings because the president – the guy she would run against for president as a senior – was away at football practice.) She wasn’t valedictorian, but according to an article in the Boston Globe during her 2008 run, she told the student who was chosen that she thought she was smarter.

Just imagine the most irritating, self-righteous girl on your high school student council. Then imagine her running the country. That's the situation the USA is facing today.

The man who learned nothing

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 26, 2016

This foolish man's infertility is a [metaphor for his insipid failure](#) to understand the concept of marital commitment:

In the days that follow, I'm not ready to collapse into existing expectations about what is to come. I ask her: what do you actually want? Was this an accident? Do you still want to be with me? Do you want the three of us to co-parent?

Amid ongoing tears and the wreckage of our old life, she confesses her terrible dilemma: I don't think I can love more than one man. Therefore, I choose him.

Soon we are sitting across the table from my parents, married 30-plus years, who look to us with cautious optimism. I'd already warned the news wasn't what they might be expecting. In truth, to them and most of our friends, Katherine and I were the perfect couple. Loving, productive and stable, we never quarreled. Ever.

I break the news. "Katherine and I are separating." My mother immediately bursts into tears. My father leaps into fix-it mode, suggesting the merits of marriage counseling. "We're certain," I confirm. They did not know about our open relationship, and I feel it is too much to reveal the pregnancy now.

Plus, I can't admit the secret shame that I had screwed things up. I had ruined my marriage.

"I'm sorry," my mother wept. "I'm sorry your marriage didn't work."

I spent the rest of the month on the road, returning only to pack

my share of the belongings. No battle. No lawyers. Katherine finds the paperwork online and we fill it out on the kitchen table. We agree to split the mortgage equity. I will take the vehicle, the blender, and the Nintendo Wii. She will retain “the rest of the household contents.”

I spend the afternoon carrying my things out the front door and packing them in the car. It’s both freeing and sorrowful when I realize my life now fits into a 2002 Subaru hatchback. My plan is to catch a ferry to Victoria, where my friend has already set up a desk in her office. I had found a temporary apartment just outside downtown, close to Mya, whose long-term partnership had also ended for reasons that remain their own.

For one last time, I sit alone on the backyard patio of the house that no longer bears my name. I light the cigarette I had taken from Katherine’s secret stash (I rarely smoke) and watch it curl into the amber dusk.

A few hours before, she had revealed how she had begun drifting from our marriage the first time I’d confessed about kissing the other women, almost a year earlier. “You never told me,” I pleaded. “How could I have saved us?”

I believed wholeheartedly the myth of the One. The belief that human happiness means finding your other half, pledging them your heart and soul, and committing until death do you part.

She was my One. Yet I struggled for years to reconcile my desire for others with the inherited story of traditional monogamous

marriage. The hidden cost of monogamy, when culturally reinforced as the only acceptable ideal, is the unquestioned coupling of sexual fidelity with “real” partnership. Anything falling outside these norms is, at best, labelled an unwillingness to commit, at worst, condemned for hedonistic promiscuity.

Marriage is difficult enough for women, bombarded as they are with encouragement to behave like unthinking, hedonistic animals, without their husbands throwing them at other men so they don't feel guilty about unwashed, dreadlocked hippy girls at Burning Man. What on Earth did the idiot think was going to happen the first time his wife came across a man willing to give her a better offer?

It's also a reminder that it's not always women who ruin marriages.

Equality is the primarily problem

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 27, 2016

Return of Kings [lists eight factors](#) driving wedges into male-female relationships and correctly identifies the primary problem:

“Equality” for women is the most abominable lie to have ever perpetuated on mankind.

Men have always provided for women. Men hunted for food, labored to build everything, and fought battles to defend their tribe. To say that men oppressed women throughout history is an insult to all those who sacrificed themselves in the factories, the coal mines, and the trenches. If women didn't have certain rights that feminists like to cherry-pick, it's because women weren't drafted to fight wars. In exchange for their toil, the only thing men asked of women was to be supportive in their roles as wives and mothers.

But fast-forward to today, now that women have “achieved” social and political “equality” and even various advantages just for being born a female, many women today no longer feel that it's necessary to exchange values with men for mutuality. It's like when humans developed automobiles and didn't need horses anymore. The difference is, humans and horses don't need to be together; men and women do.

However, men's sexual desire—which is greater than that of females—is still alive and kicking. So what we have today is a situation where women have gotten their social equality while sexual inequality persists for men (which is why many men choose to give up sex entirely to level the playing field). This is what happens when you standardize human beings into economic units.

Martin van Creveld, the Israeli military historian, has written extensively on the development of the concept of equality, which he labels **"the Impossible Quest"**. It's an excellent, well-researched book and it illustrates the fundamental impossibility of ever achieving anything that is even a reasonable approximation.

The histories of justice and liberty have often been written. Not so that of equality, which, so far has failed to find its proper biographer. There seems to be no equivalent to Plato's On Justice (better known as The Republic) or to John Stuart Mill's On Liberty. That is strange, for equality is quite as important as the other two. Never has this been more true than in our own day. On one hand, we are inundated by volumes that warn us of the dangers of growing socio-economic gaps and by movements that protest against those gaps.[1] On the other, equality's opposite, discrimination, has not only become taboo but is being used as a lever for all kinds of social reforms, credible and incredible alike.

In fact, so closely linked are the three concepts as to be inseparable. Where there is no equality there can be neither justice nor liberty. On the other hand, equality itself is not without its dangers. Should it be pushed too far, it can easily reach the point where it limits, or even eliminates, both liberty and justice.

Of media and mudshark murder

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 28, 2016

Burn de coal, pay de toll:

A missing person report submitted Sunday afternoon in Red Lion, Pennsylvania, led authorities to check on Rebekah Jea Strausbaugh at a house where she lived with her boyfriend, Michael Anthony Morant, police said.

A relative of Strausbaugh reported her missing Sunday, two days after she failed to return from a trip to Baltimore.

Investigators said Morant, 48, went to Baltimore on Saturday to look for Strausbaugh, 30, and found her at the Shake Shack on Pratt Street. Police said the two got into an argument while driving north on Interstate 83.

Police said the couple stopped near Ensor Mill and Belfast roads in the Sparks area, where the argument turned physical. According to a court charging document, Morant admitted to pushing Strausbaugh to the ground, causing her to hit her head.

Police said Strausbaugh suffered injuries that left her unresponsive.

"Her boyfriend took her body, drug her into the woods and covered her body with a blanket, and left her there to die," Baltimore County police Cpl. John Wachter said.

I find it interesting that increasingly, in the case of these mudshark murders, the media is beginning to avoid showing pictures of the black murderer with the white victim. I suppose it puts a rather negative capstone on all those happy multiracial commercials they are showing these days.

Certain arcana

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2016

Courtesy of Heartiste, Lord Chesterfield [writes to his son](#):

I will therefore, upon this subject, let you into certain Arcana that will be very useful for you to know, but which you must, with the utmost care, conceal and never seem to know.

Women, then, are only children of a larger growth; they have an entertaining tattle, and sometimes wit; but for solid reasoning, good sense, I never knew in my life one that had it, or who reasoned or acted consequentially for four-and-twenty hours together. Some little passion or humor always breaks upon their best resolutions. Their beauty neglected or controverted, their age increased, or their supposed understandings depreciated, instantly kindles their little passions, and overturns any system of consequential conduct, that in their most reasonable moments they might have been capable of forming.

A man of sense only trifles with them, plays with them, humors and flatters them, as he does with a sprightly forward child; but he neither consults them about, nor trusts them with serious matters; though he often makes them believe that he does both; which is the thing in the world that they are proud of; for they love mightily to be dabbling in business (which by the way they always spoil); and being justly distrustful that men in general look upon them in a trifling light, they almost adore that man who talks more seriously to them, and who seems to consult and trust them; I say, who seems; for weak men really do, but wise ones only seem to do it.

At the end, he's referring to a key difference between Gammas and Alphas. Both tend to surround themselves with women, but only one socio-sexual rank actually takes them at face value and listens to their advice.

Its remarkable how much wisdom and knowledge from the past has gone wholly unlearned, not so much through being lost as being obscured. Game, in many ways, is merely a reinventing of the socio-sexual wheel.

Finding your mission

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2016

I spoke with a reader yesterday who was wondering how he can concentrate on his mission when he doesn't have one and doesn't even know what he wants it to be.

My advice was to begin by assisting the missions of others you respect, admire, or whose missions you find worthy of support. Most men are not leaders; most men cannot be leaders of other men anyhow since if everyone was a leader, there would be no one to lead. The social hierarchy is a pyramid, with fewer captains than lieutenants, and fewer lieutenants than soldiers.

So, find your mission by becoming a soldier. Over time, if you prove yourself useful, capable, and interested, you will become a lieutenant. Most men will be content in either role; only gammas and alphas naturally seek leadership and no good leader truly enjoys it due to the burden of responsibility for others it imposes upon him.

This is particularly true of sigmas, who don't seek leadership, but often find it being thrust upon them regardless of what they want. Gammas, of course, inevitably turn out to be a disaster whenever they manage to thrust themselves into a leadership position since they don't even accept responsibility for themselves, let alone for anyone else.

Anyhow, if you're not sure about your mission, go find someone who has one and offer them your assistance. Not me; I have no shortage of high-quality lieutenants and soldiers. But there are many good men out there who are in need of your help in moving their missions forward. Help yourself by helping them.

Alpha Mail: Growing out of Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 01, 2016

ER explains how he escaped it:

I was raised by a single mother who was deeply narcissistic and emotionally incestuous with her children. It was classic narcissism; externally, she was beautiful, stylish, charming, witty, well read, and well travelled. Inside she was a damaged, angry, reactive, frightened little girl in deep pain. The dozens of failed relationships strewn in her wake revealed someone incapable of empathy or emotional connections. She masterfully used rage and the induction of guilt as primary parental tools.

I should have become a full blown gamma (or gay, had the emotional incest taken a slightly different form). All the elements were growing within me; narcissism, lack of empathy, inability to ever be wrong, emotionally reactive, holding grudges, the belief that I was smarter, more talented, and better looking than I really was, etc.

But somewhere along the line as a young man I started realizing that I was profoundly screwed up. It was probably the grace of God that allowed me to see it. Most gammas are never able to see themselves truthfully. It's too painful. But as painful as the process became for me, I sought to fix it.

Neil Strauss has a new book called The Truth. It's a very dark story--I almost couldn't get through it, but ultimately it's a story of redemption. His mother too, was terribly emotionally incestuous. His descriptions of her hit very close to home.

What I do want to say to guys like Aaron, although most are

operating on such a subconsciously reactive level that they are incapable of honest introspection, is that there is hope. The reality is, just like with alcoholism, you can never be cured. But you do learn to see with clarity and recognize when those old emotional triggers are misfiring. You learn to build new thought patterns, new habits, new pathways, and eventually, you can achieve emotional health and happiness.

Just as a man without confidence can learn "game", and eventually those patterns become more dominant than the old ones, the gamma can become a well functioning, healthy individual who is capable of emotional depth and strong human bonds.

But it starts with a kernel of recognition. And that, my friends, is the hardest part.

I have great respect for Deltas who have surmounted their socio-sexual handicaps and developed into socio-sexually normal men. Far too many young men are overly obsessed with becoming something they are not rather than the best of what they can be.

There is nothing wrong with being Delta. It is, for most men, a very psychologically healthy and satisfying place to be.

Alpha Mail: the Omega perspective

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 02, 2016

This was submitted by an Omega reader.

There are very few shows that depict an omega, if for no other reason than that omegas are too small a group to be worthwhile targeting and even if you did target them they would resent it. The few accurate depictions of omegas on screen and in print are usually as antagonists. On the screen Ralph Fiennes in Red Dragon as the abused Francis Dolarhyde. In comic book characters, Eddie Brock as Venom. Please note I am excluding Jack's Medulla oblongata from Fight Club (movie and book) as that is a gamma / alpha juxtaposition. This particular perspective will only focus on those omegas consumed by a sense of rage. For those who enjoy or just consent to being ignored, congratulations, you are being ignored again.

The first step to understanding the "angry omega" as Delta man puts it is to understand why he is angry. Unlike the gamma who was bullied some, or got by on being a class clown, the omega was bullied constantly. And not just bullied but more than likely abused, perhaps even sexually. Abuse of some sort more than likely came from peers, but even worse it came from authority figures, parents, teachers, etc, people they should have been able to trust. To reiterate, this bullying or abuse is not punching and stealing lunch money, it is locking the kid the basement for 12 hours, squirting them with a hose and making run naked in front of their friends, forcing them to smell flatulence embedded in a couch, cleaning the toilet with their toothbrush, any other sort of humiliation with no redeeming lessons.

This is not basic training, tearing the gamma down to form him anew as a delta, this is as Ann Barnhart puts it "diabolical narcissism" reaping

pleasure from the pain and humiliation of others. This sense of betrayal from authority is paramount to understanding the omega. Being bullied by peers is second nature to them by now and nothing to be surprised at. Some of the peer bullying can be circumvented by remaining quiet, the aforementioned “Quiet Omega”, but authority cannot be avoided. Being told that you must endure humiliation and that even questioning it is wrong, forges a distrust of all authority, and will usually metastasize into abject hate. Here is the birth of the “angry omega.”

Out of that hate comes another binary division of omegas, those that snap and those that use the hate as fuel. Among those people in news reports that have snapped, many are omegas, however we cannot call all of them such. The choice of targets are paramount and angry omegas generally focus their aggression on the source. That is beyond the purview of this article. Instead the rest will be focused on the “successful” omega. The successful omega is rare and will generally come off as a delta or perhaps even beta. The key differences are easy to note however. An omega in authority will usually care about his subordinates more than is absolutely necessary and perhaps too much. He will explain his actions in an attempt to write the wrongs that were visited upon him. He will have an abundant dislike and distrust of higher authority and it will be painfully clear to his peers and subordinates.

Generally the work will be top notch, because the omega views every assignment as a chance to be bullied and humiliated. Success is a matter of spite on those that hand out the assignments. Turning in a report or finishing a project is throwing down a gauntlet, a challenge to authority to find a fault. His boss will have no idea why he is combative about such good work because he doesn't understand the underlying dynamic. If there is a genuine error in the product, the omega will become shamed, visibly as this reminds him of his childhood. This shame will turn into perhaps violent self-loathing, a rage that needs to be funneled into correcting the problem.

This can be contrasted to a gamma in that the gamma would obfuscate and make excuses after the problems were found. This is primarily to people who might encounter a successful omega.

As a peer, he isn't hanging out after work or going out to lunch because he dislikes you, he genuinely prefers to be alone. When he looks like he is obsessed with some miniscule detail he is. As a subordinate, if you find him over explaining things or giving you're the rationale behind choices that you are not concerned with tell him in private that you trust him and you don't need that much detail.

As a manager, put the omega in difficult situations where you need absolute honesty. He will hate you for always getting the worst job but the only way to drive his is through his anger. Understand that if possible you will need to move him around frequently as you're continuing to give him difficult and thankless tasks will make you the object of his derision.

Most people will never encounter a successful omega. But if you do these hint may help you understand and better interact with them.

The Caitlyns do Rio

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 03, 2016

One way to get to the Olympics is [to bend your gender](#):

Two British athletes born male are on the verge of making history by competing in women's events at next month's Olympic Games. If selected, the unnamed pair will become the world's first transgender Olympians at Rio.

But worryingly for British sports fans, they have revealed they are so fearful of being exposed and ridiculed under the Olympic spotlight, they would 'probably drop back' if they found themselves in a medal-winning position.

Their inclusion in Team GB will be hailed as a remarkable human rights victory – but it will also ignite controversy, with critics arguing that male-to-female competitors have an unfair biological advantage in terms of size, muscle mass and lung capacity.

Delia Johnston, an adviser to several sporting bodies on transgender issues, said the pair have already represented Britain at 'a European championship sporting event'.

I always wondered about that Jessica Ennis....

She hates to say it.

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 04, 2016

That's why it is hard to feel much sympathy [for the stupid young Swedish women](#) who welcomed their future rapists into the country.

A 17-year-old has told of her ordeal after a mob of 'foreign youths' sexually assaulted dozens of females at a Swedish music festival.

At least 35 aged between 12 and 17 reported being attacked during the 'Party in the Park' festival in Karlstad, 250 miles from Stockholm in Sweden's Varmland County on Friday and Saturday night.

Some of the alleged victims reported being 'kissed and groped' in scenes similar to the Cologne New Year attacks, in which dozens of women reported being assaulted.

One 17-year-old victim has waived her right to anonymity to describe how an attacker targeted her while she was watching music at the popular event. She said that the boys around them were about 17 or 18-years-old but 'those standing behind me were not from a Swedish background.'

'They were probably immigrants. I hate to say it. But it is the truth,' she said.

'I have reported this to the police, but it feels like a drop in the ocean. I saw girls that came crying from the audience, including an old childhood friend who is two years younger. She cried so much that it broke my heart.

'The same thing had happened to her in front of the stage. A bunch of teenagers hidden in the crowd had grabbed her bottom, breast and genitals .

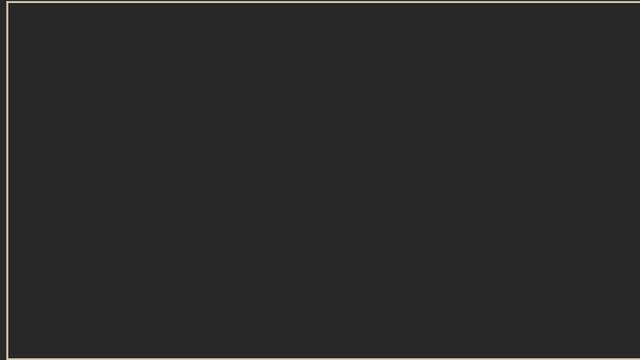
'I think that at least hundreds were molested at the festival.

And yet, she still hates to speak the truth. This will continue to happen until the invaders are driven out of Sweden and sent back to their native lands.

We're going to need a new rank

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 05, 2016



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

How do you even begin to classify this creature? Is there a Greek letter for "kill-it-with-fire"?

SJWs don't actually care about rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 06, 2016

It is always - ALWAYS - [the Narrative first](#) with them.

A young left-wing German politician has admitted she lied to police about the racial background of three men who raped her in case it triggered reprisals against refugees in her country.

Selin Gören, the national spokeswoman of the left-wing youth movement Solid, was attacked by three men in January in the city of Mannheim where she works as a refugee activist.

The 24-year-old was ambushed late at night in a playground where she said she was forced to perform a sex act on her attackers. After the assault she went straight to the police - but she did not tell them the ethnic make-up of the men, that they were speaking Arabic or Farsi.

Selin, aware of the backlash that migrants suffered after the events in Cologne on New Year's Eve - when hundreds of women were sexually assaulted and robbed by marauding gangs of immigrant youths - instead said she was robbed and said her attackers spoke German.

Rape, like everything else to SJWs, is merely a rhetorical weapon. Keep that in mind whenever you see one attempting to utilize it, and call them out for it.

A letter to Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 07, 2016

Dear Gamma,

I don't want to despise you. I really don't. We actually have a fair amount in common, you and me. I mean, I'm probably one of the few high-status men with whom you can freely geek out and talk about Warhammer, or AD&D, or *The Lord of the Rings*; I'm a game designer and an SF/F author, after all.

I don't mind that you're overweight, intelligent, and less attractive to women than you'd like to be. What do I care about any of that? I'm not going to pretend to be interested in your life, nor do I expect you to be particularly interested in mine. I'm perfectly happy to take you as you are when I meet you on the battlefields of *Advanced Squad Leader*, in the online arenas of the computer gaming world, or at a technology convention.

What I'm trying to say is that I've got nothing against you.

But here is what you don't seem to understand. I have two eyes and I am perfectly capable of seeing what is in front of me. I also have a memory, which means that I am also perfectly capable of recalling what happened yesterday, and the day before that. And what that means is that all the poses you are striking, and all the posturing in which you so regularly engage, simply doesn't fool me at all.

In fact, it doesn't fool anyone. Do you seriously believe it does?

Look, it's okay to lose. Everybody loses from time to time. So, when you're turning red in the face and frantically telling everyone that you

didn't really lose when we all saw you do it, well, to be honest, that makes you look a little crazy. It makes you look either weirdly insecure or totally delusional.

And when you insist that you could have totally had that hot blonde chick who was checking you out, but you just didn't feel like it at the moment, it doesn't make me think you've got high standards, or that you're too noble for this world, it makes me think that you're utterly terrified of rejection by women. That, or you're a closet case with a secret stash of International Male catalogs hidden under your bed.

You can't redefine reality. You can't explain away the past. Things are what they are. You have to learn to accept that.

I don't think you're a bad person at heart, but you've got some bad habits and some bad instincts, which combined with your insecurities and your psychological scars from the way people mistreated you when you were younger, causes you to engage in some despicable behaviors. You can't help what happened in the past, but you do control what happens next.

So, for the love of God, for the love of yourself, will you please stop lying to me, stop lying to yourself, and stop insulting both of our intelligences by acting as if you're the secret king who always triumphs, even if the victories are only in your head.

Love,
Sigma

If you build it, they will bang

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 08, 2016

Heartiste addresses [a common Delta-Gamma misconception](#):

A fairly regular bleat from the woe-is-me contingent of hapless beta male romantic losers who'd rather wallow in self-pity than engage the frightening prospect that deliberate effort can improve one's sex life, is the recurrent assertion that Game – or any of its organic derivatives – will only work on women who are “already attracted to the man”.

This claim is an indicator that the claimant has either

a. no experience seducing women (as opposed to listening to women talk about other men seducing them, or watching women be seduced by other men), or

b. has had the stroke of luck to land Miss Right early in life, settle down, and thereafter be cursed (or blessed, depending on your POV) to view womankind through snow white-tinted glasses, which act as convenient amplifiers that facilitate the projection of male desire onto female sexuality.

We see this all the time in science fiction literature written by low-status men, in which the attractive (usually red-headed and large-breasted) woman blitzes the unsuspecting, but delighted man who has refused to do anything except intensely respect her.

You have a choice. You can either wait for a woman to be attracted to you or you can work at building her attraction to you. That doesn't mean it's always possible to do so, because some attractions simply cannot be built, but if the latter doesn't work, you can be damn sure that the former won't either.

It won't be fun, but you must endure

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 08, 2016

The police shootings in Dallas are textbook 4GW tactics and highlight the reality of the fragile society we live in. In case anyone doesn't understand 4GW, it is low tech warfare designed to remove legitimacy from a government in the eyes of the people. Attacking the police is a chief way of accomplishing this goal as they are necessary to keep civil order. Don't kid yourself either, even the simplest of societies have always had some sort of policing force to keep order and protect the citizens. You may love the police in America today or hate them, but one thing is for sure they are not going away. That doesn't mean they can't and shouldn't be reformed and improved.

What isn't fun is living in a 4GW world which is an obvious reality in the United States of America today. I believe things will get much worse before they get better too, and it will be awful to watch and dangerous as well. One of the best ways to help those around you outside of knowing some basic self-defense is keeping a level head as society frays apart around you. Most of your friends and family will be in a state of near panic as events like these continue on the news cycle, not because they are cop-lovers, or love the government, but because they subconsciously know that civil order is under attack.

If you find yourself becoming extremely angry and wanting to lash out at everyone around you, or find some specific group or person who is suddenly the ultimate evil in at the moment, step back for a bit. Remember that we are living in dark times and there are plenty of evil people around. Cherish the good around you, especially your family and friends. Endeavor to protect them and plan for difficult times, but do not

lose hope, wish for violence for the sake of violence, or lose your cool because of the news. Be the rock that people can depend upon in hard times. Be the foundation of a future society which can be better than the one we are currently living in.

She's ready now

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 09, 2016

After failing to lock down any of her Alphas, 44-year-old Lisa Snowden has "suddenly" [found romance with an old friend](#):

She's dated some of the world's biggest heartthrobs including George Clooney and CSI's green-eyed Gary Dourdan.

But it looks as though Lisa Snowdon has shunned celebrity boyfriends in favour of some normality, reportedly falling for her friend of 15 years George Smart. A source has told The Sun he was her shoulder to lean on when she split from her ex, with the pair eventually growing closer.

Imagine that. What's funny is the idea that somewhere out there is a Delta in the throes of unrequited love, thinking that this is a success story that justifies his patient, "wait-her-out" approach.

"It's already been five years, just ten more and she's mine!"

Alpha Mail: marriage and the Gamma box

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 11, 2016

A recovering Gamma wonders how to get past his wife's determination to keep him in the Gamma box:

I read a quote on another site "People who don't respect you won't change how they perceive you once you better yourself, they'll see the old you and a new imposter." The wife always brings up old stuff in every argument we have despite my significant strides to de-gamma.

We have three kids so I want to believe that her running her mouth, i'm unhaaaappppy, I want a divorce, etc can be turned around as I continue to improve in all areas and reduce # of failed shit-tests, but the idea that she will never come around seems to be increasingly likely.

QUESTION: How can I tell if she really hates my guts or if this is just her inherently miserable nature and her privileged upbringing having made her a defiant brat (child of the 1%)? She yells about a divorce/tells me to move out after every disagreement or heated discussion (lot of BLM crap recently, she's a fucking SJW nutcase and obsessively hates Trump, dont' ask me how I got into this) I thought she would outgrow this crap post-kids but she still has a lot of concern for the poor and brown and during arguments routinely mocks my status as a poor angry white man (she's white too, I dont know WTF).

I recently starting taking my kids to church and she came once - luckily she missed the sermon where the pastor referred to women's 20% less upper body strength - but in the one she heard he made fun of liberals and spoke negatively about gay

marriage which pissed her off. despite her never attending church since she was 12 or something she has requested I find a more liberal church that we can go to as a family which I've blown off so far. I take my 2 sons but I think she is going to try to make a fight when the youngest is old enough to go (youngest is a girl).

She clearly could go file any day and take me to cleaners, so I discount the bluster but perhaps I am just naive and will get slammed with it soon. But in terms of fitness, career/\$\$\$, game/dread/etc I have upped the ante across the board and I'm still getting pushback. There's no way a 5 should be this demanding. Staying for the kiddos but sometimes feel I am negotiating with a terrorist that has already decided to take me out regardless of my cooperation.

The one big plus on my side is that we still have sex all the time and she continues to do things that I've heard most marrieds stop after awhile. Maybe this gusto comes from some sort of devotion? It's the one big difference I see between my situation and those I read about who are post-divorce. So how fucked am I and anything I can do differently?

People who are threatened by a man's self-improvement will always attempt to undermine and belittle it. It doesn't matter if you lose 30 pounds; they'll harp on the 10 more than you could still stand to lose. It doesn't matter if you earn \$30k more, they'll complain that it isn't \$50k. If you get promoted to Assistant Vice President they'll wonder why you're not good enough to be Vice President.

This is the way of the world, and in particular, women. Complaining and pointing out flaws is how they maintain what they weirdly see as the upper hand.

My first advice is for this guy to never talk politics or current events with

this woman. My second advice is for him to refuse her demand to go to a more liberal church. My third advice is for him to tell her that the next time she threatens divorce, he will take her at face value and separate from her. Don't be a drama queen about it, don't indulge her appetite for theatrics, just make it clear that will be the consequence. Then, when she does it again, (and she probably will, as a test if nothing else), he should tell her he'll be going on a road trip - go to Vegas, go to Thailand, go somewhere you've always wanted to go, it doesn't matter - at the end of which time he will return and find out if she still wants to remain married or not. If she wants to file for divorce, then she can go ahead and do it. But no more threats. Either file or shut the hell up.

However, he should not issue the warning if he is unable or unwilling to follow through. Threats, followed by inaction, is the very worst thing that a man can do in this situation. He's already dealing with an inappropriate lack of respect, which may or may not be merited. Failing to follow through would cement her disdain for him and rightly so.

And if she tries to prevent the road trip, probably by presenting some practical objections relating to work, money, or the children, there is only one response: *I don't give a fuck. I warned you. Now deal with it.* Then go and have a good time. Remind yourself that there is a whole world outside of your insane little box, that you are a free man, and you are not a prisoner.

If the wife is an emotional terrorist, stop negotiating with her. And don't let her use "the kiddos" as hostage either. (Note: "kiddos" is a gamma tell here.) It's actually worse for his sons to see him continue to constantly kowtow to her than for them to see him refuse to take her bullshit anymore and walk out; they know very well what she is like and they will lose respect for him too if he continues to be submissive to her.

The reason most women maintain the whip hand in a marriage is

because most men are afraid to walk out on them and they know it. And the man who lives in fear of his wife is a man no woman can respect. Don't worry about the house, the bank account, or even the children. If your marital relationship is disordered, all of those things will be screwed up anyhow. I'm not counseling that he file for divorce; I don't believe in it. But the wife affects to believe it is an option, so call her on it.

UPDATE: a reader suggests the emailer might benefit from this man's experience in [resetting his marriage](#).

Government incentives

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 12, 2016



“I’ll do what everybody does—sell this startup just before we have to hire a female employee.”

Maintaining frame, Japan edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 13, 2016

This is the end of a hilarious scene from Natsume Soseki's 1905 novel *I am a Cat*. Talk about amused mastery!

“In which case, sir, and having with your gracious permission purged myself of error, I would now like to touch upon the matter of the proper proportion between the nose and its associated face. If I were simply to discuss noses in disregard of their relation to other entities, then I would declare without fear of contradiction that the nose of Mrs. Goldfield is superb, superlative, and, though possibly supervacaneous, one well-placed to win first prize at any exhibition of nasal development which might be organized by the long-nosed goblins on Mount Kurama.

“But alas! And even alack! That nose appears to have been formed, fashioned, dare I say fabricated, without any regard for the configuration of such other major items as the eyes and mouth. Julius Caesar was undoubtedly dowered with a very fine nose. But what do you think would be the result if one scissored off that Julian beak and fixed it on the face of this cat here? Cats’ foreheads are proverbially diminutive. To raise the tower of Caesar’s boned proboscis on such a tiny site would be like plonking down on a chessboard the giant image of Buddha now to be seen at Nara. The juxtaposing of disproportionate elements destroys aesthetic value. Mrs. Goldfield’s nose, like that of Caesar’s, is, as a thing in itself, a most dignified and majestic protuberance. But how does it appear in relation to its surroundings? Of course those circumjacent areas are not quite so barren of aesthetic merit as the face of this cat.

“Nevertheless, it is a bloated face, the face of an epileptic skivvy whose eyebrows meet in a sharp-pitched gable above thin tilted eyes. Gentlemen, I ask you, what sort of nose could ever survive so lamentable a face?”

As Waverhouse paused, a voice could be heard from the back of the house. “He’s still going on about noses. What a spiteful bore he is.”

“That’s the wife of the rickshaw-owner,” my master explains to Waverhouse.

Waverhouse resumes. “It is a great, if unexpected, honor for this present lecturer to discover at, as it were, the back of the hall an interested listener of the gentle sex. I am especially gratified that a gleam of charm should be added to my arid lecture by the bell-sweet voice of this new participant. It is, indeed, a happiness unlooked for, a serendipity. To be worthy of our beautiful lady’s patronage I would gladly alter the academic style of this discourse into a more popular mode, but, as I am just about to discuss a problem in mechanics, the unavoidably technical terminology may prove a trifle difficult for the ladies to comprehend. I must therefore beg them to be patient.”

An epic literary shiv! That response to the rickshaw-owner's wife practically defines the acronym BTFO. In general, less is more when it comes to intersexual communications, but in the hands of a master wordsmith, sometimes more really is more. To put it in perspective, this is the end of a long, multi-page soliloquy in which Waverhouse is utterly demolishing the unfortunate Mrs. Goldmoon, a wealthy woman who has irritated him with her pretensions, solely on the basis of her appearance.

How to create a Gamma

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 14, 2016

It's a horrific three step process.

1. Let a boy fail.
2. Let the boy think or convince him that failing makes him worthless as a person regardless of whatever else he accomplishes.
3. Gamma.

When failure isn't an option, then the Gamma will no longer compete, lie about his accomplishments, and become delusional about himself. It's also why the Gamma forever seeks revenge against foes, never forgives himself or others, and is nearly insufferable to be around.

If you are around young men and boys and see one taking failure too hard, please, help the young man out. Let them know that failing is part of life, and getting back up is what makes a man and will make him feel better about failing. Don't remind him of past failures, completely forgive him when he is truly repentant, and encourage and support future endeavors.

Alternatively, Gammas can make themselves. [Wil Wheaton explained how](#) at his Mensa speech:

I was at his speech, and yes, he confirmed that his entry to geekhood, one of the defining moments of his life, was precipitated by getting his ass kicked at dodgeball. While going to wash gravel out of his hands, he met an asthmatic(lucky) kid who didn't have to play. They bonded over D&D. He never played dodgeball again.

Cowardice and the avoidance of any chance of failure. That's how gammas are made. All the lies and the delusion bubble and everything else will spring from that.

Yeah, so, about that

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 16, 2016



Politics aside - I hope girls everywhere look at this photograph and believe nothing should be off limits for them.

- Nicola Sturgeon, Prime Minister of Scotland

Except children.

Alpha Mail: the end of online dating

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 17, 2016

A fifty-something gentleman gives Plenty of Fish a try.

A friend told me for a good laugh to check out Plenty of Fish. It is a free introduction/dating site. I put in an age range and zip code for search purposes and voila!

It is incredible!

1. You have the land whales showing way too much flesh and often hideous tattoos. Why it is land whale wear big rimmed glasses.

2. The females who have to make a "funny" face on the picture. A favorite seems to be a squeezing of the lips from both sides (pursing) to create a jutting, more vertical mouth. That one I don't get.

3. The psychopaths with the disturbing gaze into the camera. Their eyes are saying "Helter Skelter!"

4. I am convinced a few are actually men claiming to be women.

5. In general bad pictures. If I were on a dating site, I would be in my most appealing clothes, have a new haircut, some make up on. If I were overweight, I would probably try and work out for a month or two to tone up.

6. "I am a single mother with five children." As if that is a lure?

7. The profile titles as "I am tired of games," "No games, no

drama," "This site sucks" etc. The anger is right out there for all to see.

8. Here and there, you do see a female who appears normal. They are outliers due to their scarcity. If the profiles are truthful, they are generally nurses or some sort of management. The scarcity of normalcy makes them stick out.

It is not a surprise that most take no pride in their appearance and make no effort to make a good impression. The nature of our slovenly society. I am of the view if someone does not take pride in their appearance, they don't take pride in anything else in their life either.

I did a search on age 36-52 out of morbid curiosity. I am 52, will be 53 in October. I was shocked at how aged from in their mid and late 40s looked. Probably a combination of cigarettes and too much sun exposure. Ridden hard and out wet.

There may be plenty of fish, but they're not the sort of much appeal to the average fisherman.

This is Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 18, 2016

When literally dozens of women **take their clothes off for you** in order to try to get your attention, and you don't even know they exist.



At 6:53 a.m., Tunick gathers the crowd. "The Republican party has given an excuse to hate. We have daughters and we want them to grow up in a society where they have equal rights for women," he says. "The sun is coming up. Now, when I say three, let's get naked!"

Get off the reservation

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 19, 2016

Rollo explains why it is so important for men [to get off the reservation](#) of the Female Imperative:

What worries women is that all the Blue Pill conditioning men have endured for the past several decades might be undone if men were to actually make themselves their mental point of origin. What worries the representatives of the Feminine Imperative is that Betas might see the pragmatism in following the example of men who put themselves first and eschew the trappings of building their lives around the materialism women seek when their looks fade and their need for men's resource security is a better prospect than having to compete for men with their sisters. When marriage is an easily recognizable sucker's bet to the point that even Betas can see the sense in avoiding it, that's when the Feminine Imperative must shift to a new tactic.

Open Hypergamy makes for aware Betas. Men aware of the game they are expected to play must either tamp that understanding down into denial or they simply refuse to play. That refusal can come in many examples, but the reasoning is the same. The deductive, pragmatic response is for men to go their own way and put themselves at the beginning of their thought processes and goals.

The success of women's sexual strategy depends on ignorant Betas being prepared to meet (or wait for them) at the time at which their need for security is the greatest. This expectation of Betas in Waiting is part of a Hypergamous plan; it is the consolidation of an Alpha Fucks / Beta Bucks prioritization (also known as the Sandberg Plan). Bros Before Homes is an offense

to this plan.

This then becomes a paradox for the Feminine Imperative. A man's life experiences are generally a wellspring of attraction if not arousal for a woman. Experience is the source of a genuine Amused Mastery and a man's self-serving experience is usually a prime indicator of an Alpha mindset. My Red Pill brother Goldmund is a perfect example of how personal, self-asserted, self-initiated experiences can be parlayed into a very effective Game.

Be that as it is, the proposition of any and every Beta going MGTOW in various ways, hitting the open road and regaling women with the stories of their exploits presents a problem to Hypergamy; Hypergamy wants certainty and a well-traveled Beta is still a Beta. Furthermore, living for the experiential implies less investment in Beta men developing skills, status, affluence and the personal equity that make them good prospects for Beta providership when they reach the critical age at which women need their cooperation in fulfilling their Hypergamy. At least, that's the implied concern for women. Men with a sense to educate themselves from experience are usually all the better for it – even when that experience is a nightmare.

*I should add here that prioritizing experience above other consideration needn't be limited to Bovy's silly impressions of Jack Kerouac's *On the Road*. What concerns the feminine is that men would devote the lion's share of their personal efforts on anything unrelated to meeting women's future or present security needs.*

The reservation is the idea that men exist solely to meet the financial and emotional needs of women. That way lies desperation and unhappiness. Get off the reservation.

Sociosexuality and the workplace

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2016

One of the things we often discuss here is intersexual implications of sociosexuality, but there are also a tremendous number of intrasexual implications as well. Case in point: a man's rank in the hierarchy will have a tremendous effect on his behavior in the workplace. Consider the likely problems caused by each social rank:

- Alpha: He will only accept a subordinate position if he is under another alpha. Otherwise, he will incessantly challenge for leadership. In leadership, he'll be prone to having inappropriate affairs with attractive female subordinates. He will take risks, but they will not always be intelligent risks with a requisite prospective reward.
- Beta: He will often be called upon to succeed the alpha he served. He will be completely unable to do more than continue what the previous alpha started. A caretaker.
- Delta: He will tend to let women run roughshod over him and try to push their responsibilities onto the men under him. In disciplinary situations he will always excuse the women and blame the men, regardless of who is at fault.
- Gamma: He will inject unnecessary drama into situations, refuse to back down when he is wrong, and sacrifice the company's interests to his own feelings. If he finds himself in a position of power, he will become paranoid and dictatorial.
- Omega: He will creep out the women. If anyone is going to shoot up the office, it will be him.

- Sigma: He will quit and go off and do his own thing without warning. He'll probably have an inappropriate affair or two as well, but no one will know about it until he's gone. If given management or executive responsibilities, won't play well with the other managers. Best in a semi-autonomous "skunk works" capacity.

All of these problem tendencies can be successfully addressed, but only if they are anticipated. So, if you've got people working for you, be aware of their tendencies and compensate accordingly.

The honor of gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 21, 2016

The Noble Sirs love, love, love to talk about honor, being honorable, and being chivalrous. They're always waving swords around, tipping fedoras, and saying "milady". Of course, they don't have a single fucking clue what honor actually is, being the most reliably cowardly men on the planet.

IowaCruzGirl @iowacruzgirl

Cruz is an honorable man & will lead the charge tonight to take down Hillary Clinton. I hope others will follow Cruz's lead

Matt Walsh @MattWalshBlog

Yes but if he endorses the man who viciously slandered his father and attacked his wife, he is not honorable.

LeTim James @TimJen23

Matt is he honorable for lying and breaking his pledge to support the nominee?

What "honorable" actually means to the Gamma is "behavior of which I approve at the moment". In this particular case, the Gamma does not approve of Donald Trump, so therefore, a man keeping his word and loyally supporting the party to which he belongs "is not honorable".

And Ted Cruz just demonstrated his intrinsic Gammatude for the entire nation to see, when he "honorably" broke his signed pledge as well as the unwritten rules of the national convention when he accepted a speaking slot and then used it to attack the nominee.

This just shows that Gammas are always, sooner or later, going to Gamma. And because they are self-pitying and consider themselves to be martyrs, they often become psychological suicide bombers, they will attempt to take out their own side once they realize they have irretrievably lost face.

Your word is your bond as a man

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Jul 22, 2016

Let this be a simple but very important lesson about life. Do not give out your word lightly. If you break your word you almost always undermined your credibility. Men and women of all types will notice and remember when you break your word. Most will never forget, even over small items. Women in particular lose interest in men who say they are going to do something and then do not do it.



Cruz specifically gave his word here and even worse tied it to his political career. By not endorsing Trump he broke his word, and not only did he break it, he did it when invited to Trump's party and symbolically peed in the punch bowl when he did it. This is not honorable. Honorable men do not do this to each other. Even Jeb! had enough sense to stay away and shut up.

If you don't know the details of an arraignment or you have doubts, don't give your word. If someone pressures you it's typically a very bad sign that you may have to break it later. Be a man of honor, don't break your word and don't give it out lightly.

Calculating Cruz

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 22, 2016

An interesting, if quite possibly insane, [physiognomic sociosexual study](#) of Ted Cruz:

Settling Cruz's Rank

Cruz = Jeb ?!

Everybody knows Jeb Bush is a gamma. His body language screams girl 24/7. It's hard to put him in the same category as Cruz, who looks masculine and bangs hot girls on the side.

Plus, if we relabel every delta whose gamma streak flares when the right edge of his Overton Window gets stretched, we might run out of deltas.

Situational vs innate gamma?

You might say, "Well, Cruz screwed up the speech, and that ruined his reputation. But he's still way more of a man than Jeb. Put them in solitary confinement together, and Jeb would be the prison bitch."

True. A situational gamma is not the same as an innate gamma.

Cruz has publically defined himself as a situational gamma for life. That's always a risk with public betrayal. But is he also an innate gamma, or is he a delta?

Case for Cruz = delta

Deltas typically have unstable gamma streaks. They show the most variance of any group, and are the largest category.

However, deltas are also team players at heart, and a loyal part of the hierarchy.

Gammas refuse to accept their place, but they also lack the alpha goods to be the leader. Hence their dishonor - a perpetual pointless rebellion.

Separate categories of gamma

The gamma in Cruz is harder to see than Jeb's. In fact, it's a different category entirely.

Jeb and Cruz miss delta in different ways:

- 1. Jeb - is a girl in a fat girl's body. Fails masculinization.*
- 2. Cruz - is an autistic snake in a televangelist's body. Fails honor.*

Cruz can fake beta for cameras and chickz but doesn't have the delta goods to stay on the masculine team. Snakes get stomped.

It's an interesting explanation for why I can't stand Cruz and quite literally disliked him on sight. I couldn't possibly say it is accurate or not, but I did take an instant disliking to the man.

Gamma is real and material

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 23, 2016

I've been noticing more and more gammas since Trump. "Everybody is stupid and I'm a genius. Why won't anybody listen to my genius?"

- Bullit315

Love the unfalsifiable system you got going here. Everyone you don't like is or will become "gamma", by the time your rationalization is over.

- Tarrou

Contrast these two contradictory ideas. One is that gamma behavior is defined, identifiable, widespread, and recognizable. The other is that gamma behavior is unfalsifiable and is solely defined by my personal dislikes. Both statements cannot be true; the irony, of course, is that in his passive-aggressive language, Tarrou shows signs of the very behavior that he implicitly claims is impossible to recognize.

But the fact is that gammas are real, their behavior is both identifiable and predictable, and their existence has nothing to do with my likes and dislikes. In fact, in my personal life, I tend to have the most problems with Alphas, who erroneously view my Sigma self-confidence as a challenge to their place at the top of the social hierarchy and often react badly to me. I have very little real-world contact with Gammas, as I don't like them and their social rank is too low for them to be often present in my social circles.

Online is a different story, as it is Gammas who tend to make up the vast majority of persistent problem commenters on this and every other blog on the Internet. I can provide a new example almost every single day; here is one from just this morning courtesy of a previously banned Gamma commenter at Vox Popoli.

But first, some context. Aaron had been banned from VP for more than a few weeks, possibly even a few months now. I don't recall why, but his behavior was egregious enough to land him on the programmed autovanish list. He waited until he perceived I had made a mistake, then leaped to take advantage of it, leaving no less than 7 comments despite all of them being autovanished.

Once he belatedly realized that no one was seeing them, he left these two additional comments on two different posts, one of which had nothing to do with the subject he had nominally been addressing.

You can dish it out but u can't take it, eh Vox? Classic :) I know your type very well....drone on and on about being Alpha but are cowards in the end....always the same

- Aaron

I was waiting for u to ban me....I'm a little bit too effective for you eh Vox? I dont blame u, u are a weak man after power, and I undermine your power... Well, this will be our little secret. Your dumb as fuck followers won't know a thing.

- Aaron

Now, the significant thing about these two comments is that they are, almost word for word, very much the same as *every other Gamma* who has been banned or spammed on either VP or AG over the years. We're talking about *dozens* of individuals who are totally unrelated except for their similar behaviors. The accusations of cowardice, the obsession with power, the assertion that he knew it was coming, the contempt for everyone else who didn't rise up and join his one-man revolution against me, the posturing about being too strong, too smart, too effective, too *something* to be permitted to remain active in the community, all of these things are standard Gamma responses. Even the weird spelling and capitalization is par for the course.

The only thing that is missing from Aaron's reaction is the feigning of enjoyment, the "LOL", and the various claims of how the Gamma finds it "hilarious" or "so funny" to be kicked out.

Now, I didn't create this pattern of behavior. I didn't define it. I merely recognized it and labeled it. And once you recognize it, you can't unsee it, but will see it everywhere you go. That's because Gamma is real, it is a normal category of male sociosexuality. It's not merely an insult or an invented name to call someone in order to get a rise out of them.

Gamma is not even intrinsically bad, it simply is, and wishing it away or pretending it doesn't exist will not change anything. In fact, the very worst thing for a Gamma male is for him to pretend that it does not exist, because until he accepts the fact of its existence, accepts that the psychological profile fits him, and accepts that his behavior conforms to certain recognizable patterns, it is very difficult for him to even begin to do anything to surmount it and raise his social status.

Big data and sexual attraction

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 24, 2016

This isn't new to readers of this blog, but it's [factual data about dating](#) worth underlining in the face of all the myths about interracial dating that are propagated by the media and the advertising industry:

5. According to Rudder's research, Asian men are the least desirable racial group to women...

On OkCupid, users can rate each other on a 1 to 5 scale. While Asian women are more likely to give Asian men higher ratings, women of other races—black, Latina, white—give Asian men a rating between 1 and 2 stars less than what they usually rate men. Black and Latin men face similar discrimination from women of different respective races, while white men's ratings remain mostly high among women of all races.

6. ...And black women are the least desirable racial group to men.

Pretty much the same story. Asian, Latin and white men tend to give black women 1 to 1.5 stars less, while black men's ratings of black women are more consistent with their ratings of all races of women. But women who are Asian and Latina receive higher ratings from all men—in some cases, even more so than white women.

So, if you're a white man, stop feeling down about yourself. You hit the lottery, attraction-wise. If you have a problem attracting women, the problem is not your race, but with some other aspect of your personality or presentation.

The data clearly indicates that both white men and white women trade on their racial attractiveness advantage to date more attractive individuals of races considered less attractive. Of course, this means that their children will likely suffer an even greater penalty, which is why both men and women are right to be wary of those who date outside their race as it tends to indicate narcissism, commitment-avoidance, or short time preferences, and quite possibly all three.

The motivations of a mudshark

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 25, 2016

A woman wonders why some white women [subject themselves to the social rejection](#) that inevitably accompanies mudsharking:

A young brunette and a dark-skinned man are strolling about downtown on a nice evening, looking idly into the storefront windows they walk past. It's not what you think. I was meeting up for drinks with a group of coworkers and as it happened, most of us were running late except the above-mentioned brunette and the Black coworker of mine, who were not a couple. To kill time while waiting for the rest of the group, they walked around for a bit. Later, she described to me the shock of noticing people's reactions to the sight of them as a presumed couple. She said that she's never experienced that before: every person she passed either gave her dagger-looks or froze her out. "How can somebody choose to live that way?" she asked.

The question of whether the motivation for mudsharking is eugenic or psychological tends to depend upon the attractiveness of the woman involved. My feeling is that it largely depends upon the age and attractiveness of the woman involved.

The older and less attractive a woman is, the more likely it is that her motivation is essentially eugenic; she's trading down in race in order to trade up in fitness. A fat, 35-year-old white woman is going to be able to attract a much more physically fit and younger man if she goes black, after all, even though it means she is probably going to bear the financial burden for her children. That's an easily understood choice, particularly for the sort of low-IQ, short-time-preferenced women one sees choosing that option.

The younger a woman is, the more naive and malleable she is. She is highly aware of the drama that "breaking the taboo" will create, and all the attention it will draw, but she is unaware of, or at the very least, does not believe in, the heavy social price that she will pay over time. And why should she, when the media is constantly telling her that she is cool and morally superior and progressive, and even her parents are afraid to tell her the truth? Also, young girls are much more likely to be susceptible to the more aggressive "yeah, come on baby" low-IQ African forms of courtship than more experienced women, who find them ridiculous and repellent.

The more attractive the woman is, the more options she has. So, the attractive woman's decision to mudshark is much more likely to be purposeful, and therefore pathological in nature, unless she is quite young. The exception, of course, being the attractive white women who get involved with wealthy black celebrities, in which case they are usually just ruthless fame whores who didn't happen to land a white celebrity.

I saw a pair of mudsharks a few months ago, one with children, one without. They were the only two Europeans who were in the small African group at a town festival; the short, overweight mother looked downright depressed while the other woman, an attractive, but heavily tattooed blonde, was carrying herself in an extremely aggressive manner and was obviously hyperaware of the fact that people were looking at her in disapproval.

I could only conclude that some women are so desperate to stand out that they prefer social rejection and open contempt to the moderate amount of attention that their looks would otherwise command.

I very much doubt there are any studies available, but I hypothesize that mudsharks have much higher rates of divorce than women who do not

miscegenate regardless of whether they eventually marry a man of their own race or not. It's even possible that the 100 percent higher rate of WF-BM divorce is not primarily a consequence of the interracial nature of the marriage or the higher rate of black infidelity, but rather, the psychologically problematic nature of the mudshark.

The eyes have it

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 26, 2016



Look at the the look in the white girls' eyes as they take in the invaders in their burqahs. They know. For all the moral posturing and the virtue-signaling about diversity and vibrancy and multiculturalism they will parrot, they know. And they are afraid.

They are waiting for men to defend and protect them. But they will not respond to you until you demonstrate that you will stand up for the West, that you will stand up for them and their children.

Mindset programming

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 27, 2016

I'm a big believer in mindset programming of the sort Mike Cernovich teaches in his bestselling *Gorilla Mindset*. I've noticed that when I'm in a good mood, I tend to gravitate towards upbeat techno music, which then tends to enhance and underline that mood. Consider, for example, the lyrics of this club hit from the early 1990s by The Shamen:

*I will not fail nor falter, I shall succeed
My perception is altered I do believe
Faith is so strong now nothing shall bar my way
From conviction, no fiction, this is my day*

*I can move move move any mountain
I can move move move any mountain
I can move move move any mountain*

*I walk so tall, ascending, I stand so high
Earth below me we both meet above the sky
I feel no fear to be here is oh so fine
Shining brightly like sunlight inside my mind*

You literally cannot get more mentally positive than that. Throw in some catchy electronic riffs, a good programmed beat, and some unconscionably cheesy early 90s quasi-raps, and it's no surprise that it was a hit.

But put the cheese aside for the time being and try listening to it when you're going to an important meeting or heading into a difficult situation. I guarantee you'll walk in there feeling as if you unexpectedly find yourself meeting with a tiger, you'll just rip its balls off and stuff them down its throat.

Mood is momentary, but mindset is a choice. Learn to program the latter and you'll soon find yourself able to alter the former. And notice how the message is the direct opposite of the despairing, discouraging one that so many people have on autoplay in their minds. And the key to it all is the first part of the third line of the second verse: *I feel no fear*.



Shamen - Move Any Mountain

The flawless Gamma tell

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 27, 2016

What is your reaction to being banned from commenting on a site:

1. Ignore it and keep commenting anyhow.
2. Shrug and stop commenting there.
3. Quietly appeal for another chance.
4. Attack the individual responsible for banning you as a coward, a liar, and a fraud who is scared of you.

For some reason, Gammas always, always, always go for option four. It's remarkable. And I have absolutely no idea what they're thinking. I have no idea what they think they're going to accomplish.

But if you see someone react poorly to having their commenting privileges limited or removed, you can be certain that you're dealing with a Gamma. Interestingly enough, women tend to behave very much the same way, although they tend to stalk the site much longer than the gammas do.

This might be useful for women attempting to separate the Deltas from the Gammas. Just ask the man if he's ever been banned from a site, or from an organization. If he laughs and shrugs about it, you're fine. If he bursts into tears or spends the next hour complaining about how unfair those terrible, no-good, very bad poeple were and how horribly mistreated he was, you've got a Gamma on your hand.

And if he bursts into an angry recounting of every wrong supposedly done to him over the last ten years, then explains his detailed plans for revenge, run. Then call the police. He's an Omega and he's a ticking time bomb.

Pretty girls prefer Trump

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2016



You didn't see this when McCain or Romney were running, did you? That's the difference between putting forward an Alpha and lining up behind a lower-ranked candidate. People respond to Alphas and want to follow them. It's not merely instinctive, it's normal human behavior.

Whether they're being serious or not, whether they are actually Trump supporters or not,, the fact is you would NEVER see this behavior directed, even in jest, at a lower-ranking candidate.

Jesus and the socio-sexual hierarchy

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 29, 2016

AF has an interesting take on how Jesus Christ's life can be related to each of the various ranks and suggests how the ideal Christian version of that rank might be exhibited. Please note that I did not write this, nor do I agree with all of it, but I think it provides an enlightened vision of how the Game-aware Christian can better understand both his place in the world's hierarchy and his Christian duty to be in, but not of, the world.

The Redeemed Societal Ranks of Men

The societal or sociosexual ranks of men, namely alpha, beta, delta, gamma, sigma, and omega, are in themselves nonmoral aspects of men. Although we place societal value on each, since a man does not fully choose his rank but is subject to it by nature, he cannot be morally judged on account of it. Like the sexes, each one has its own peculiar strengths and weaknesses that must actively be cultivated or suppressed.

Naturally, every man falls and is dragged into sin, and normally into the sins of his rank. But in Christ a man is redeemed, and redeemed according to the godly aspects of his own nature. The question posed is what redemption looks like in each rank, what a man in Christ ought to strive for in the knowledge of his placement in the Body. A sinful gamma will not be a redeemed alpha male in the church, but will be a redeemed gamma who will fulfill his role and his own manliness as it is reflected in Jesus Christ.

As we believe Jesus is fully God and fully Man, I also believe him to have fully exhibited the redeemed traits of every rank of men. In the Teacher we each see our own place in his Kingdom and our own wavelength of light to the world, forming together as his Body now on earth the same

pure light that shone through his flesh many years ago.

α: Christ was the alpha male when he overturned the tables in the Temple and drove out his enemies with a whip. He as the alpha male when he rebuked the Pharisees to their face in public, demolishing their power and credibility in the most humiliating way possible.

The glory of the alpha male, redeemed, is the power he exerts over immoral and weak leaders. When he asserts his dominance over the corrupt he brings justice to the world as no other can, and he provides upright leadership and inspiration that other men and women thirst for without even realizing it. The alpha has the power and energy to inspire in his followers the best of themselves for his cause.

β: Christ was a beta when he claimed two witnesses to validate his judgments, including himself. “If I do judge, my decisions are right, because I am not alone. I stand with the Father.” His fanatical loyalty to the Alpha God, and his supreme confidence in their solidarity, left crowds breathless as he walked through them untouched, though they were full of enemies. He was beta when he planted his feet before heaven and irrevocably declared, “No one comes to the Father except through me.” He possessed the absurd confidence of the wingman of the Almighty, and when it was time, he followed his Alpha to the death. The bond between Jesus and the Father was beyond unbreakable; it was even beyond comprehension. He did exactly what the Father desired him to do, and the Father glorified him above every creature and every power in heaven and on earth.

The glory of the beta is the unshakable confidence that comes from his loyalty to God and to a godly alpha. His self assurance makes his team seem impenetrable from the outside, and he is a credit to the faith he espouses. He is the right man to have around when someone is spouting insolence toward God or toward a fellow Christian. He is a defender and

an encourager, a Barnabas, who perpetuates the divine spark among men and fuels the Spirit's fire. He draws out of men the best that is in themselves, and in so doing exhibits the best in himself.

δ: Christ was a delta when he turned away the stones from the adulteress, when he comforted as a daughter the woman who touched his cloak, when he lifted Mary from her wretched state into his blessed ministry, and when through her he unveiled the secret hidden through all ages, his resurrection from the dead, to the world.

The glory of the delta, the White Knight, is to find in a humble woman the beauty she can become, and through his vision of her lead her through a transformation. She, no matter what wretched state or rank of women she inhabits in the world, becomes in his eyes a daughter of the King, and the true potential that lies in her can be realized in Christ.

γ: Christ was a gamma when he declared his Kingdom not of this world, the one true Secret King. He knew what power lay in himself, while the world only saw his ordinary flesh from a mundane family of some small town. He hinted at his origins and his authority, but shunned the crown and the worship, and would not even stand to be called "good." Ten thousand legions of angels at his command, he died without unleashing his power, and in his restraint he revealed a power even greater than was ever imagined, the power of humility to redeem the world.

The glory of the gamma is to embrace the humility of his low status in the flesh, even knowing the power of God that inhabits him through Christ. He is content to be recognized by God and hated by the world, thus storing up treasure in heaven. He rises to the challenge among men only when the occasion absolutely demands it, and then returns to his humble state. It is his restraint that allows other men receive their glory and teaches them the humility to temper it.

σ: Christ was a sigma when he ditched the crowds and his own apostles, and appeared later like a ghost on the stormy sea, walking on the water without a care in the world. He was pure sigma when his brothers dared him to appear in Jerusalem to challenge the Pharisees and he declined, humiliating them in their cozy unbelief, then showing up anyways to change the world when he invited all who are thirsty to come to him and drink. Jesus was a sigma when he prayed alone in Gethsemane, and spat at his disciples for falling asleep in the midst of battle. Sigma was his most consistent role; he was a complete mystery to all around him, a wild card who played by his own rules and beat the world at its own game, even in death.

The glory of the sigma, the loner, the wild card, when truly redeemed, is to leave the world alone in order to pray. When he seeks God alone he attains wisdom and strength that other men do not understand. He is a visionary unbound by the limits of culture and societal status, thus his words have an unexpected depth that command attention. His strength does not come from his social standing but emanates from his experiences with God. In this way he fulfills a priestly role.

ω: Christ was an omega when he died on the cross. Denied by God the cup to pass from him, he endured the show trial, the humiliating slap, the utter torture of the flail tearing his flesh apart piece by piece. He wore the purple robe, felt the pricks on his brow from the crown of thorns, heard his enemies worship him with mockery dripping from their tongues. He carried his own cross. The entire world turned its back on him, even those closest to him; they denied his name like it was a plague. The crowd embraced a rioter and a murderer over him. Uplifted on the cross to the lowest state attainable by a man, marred beyond the appearance of a man, he looked down on the world with mercy, and forgave it.

The glory of the omega is to receive his lot in life, the lowest of the low, and then extend to the world the hands of forgiveness. In this way he

carries the heaviest burden, and also receives from God the most handsome reward. He also is rewarded in the church, the realm where the low are exalted, the weak are indispensable, and the unpresentable are treated with special modesty. The omega is honored by his low status in the world, and the community learns from him as from no other the power and blessing unleashed by washing his dirty feet, and the unexpected strength God can reveal in those the world has overlooked.

Alpha Mail: Gamma and the banned trolls

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 30, 2016

Since a few people apparently don't understand why it is necessary to limit the access of problem commenters from time to time, I figured it would be a good idea to directly address the critics:

I think the more important question is why Vox Day is such a cunt that he feels the need to block people.

The reason it is necessary to block certain troublemakers is because failing to block those people would entirely destroy the comment system. It has nothing to do with my character, my opinions, or my preferences. The purpose of a troll is to disrupt the discourse, and their tactics range from artfully attempting to provoke reactions from the blogger and the commenters in order to change the topic to spamming the comments with tens of thousands of comments. There are others, usually politically motivated, who make a round of blogs posting the exact same comment at each of them. Most readers are unaware of how persistent these attempts at disruption are, or how destructive they would be if left unchecked.

For example, in one case, the troll commented 12,000 times in a single hour, posting messages that were so bizarre and disturbing that when I contacted the police in his hometown and sent them a copy of a few hundred of them, they sent an officer out to his house immediately. It turned out that it was a guy off his medication who might well have been a risk to himself or others.

Do you seriously think any site could possibly survive that level of disruption by mentally unstable individuals intact? Because it does happen and that is what you're going to get if you permit unrestricted comments on a sufficiently popular site.

I've been blogging for 15 years. I have learned how to quickly identify those commenters whose objective is to a) disrupt the discourse and cause problems, b) sell something, or c) work out their psychological issues in public. Since none of those objectives are even remotely in harmony with my own, I will quickly ban and spam any commenter who falls into one of those three categories.

I started a blog to be an extension of my presence on some forums. I got banned by two of them, and since I had no platform to argue my case from, I used my blog to examine what happened and the nature of the moderators. Afterwards, I would continue to examine moderator issues on my blog, gaining some readership--not to mention moderator criticism--in my posts.

My model for this: Vox Day's reaction to the SFWA. I was trying to emulate what he had done.

After I started to realize the moderators would not respond to me, and that most forum members simply didn't care that I was gone, I figured my reaction was ineffective from the beginning. Though, to her credit, there was at least one forum member who seemed to change her ways after some blog-to-forum dialogue.

In any event, after being ostracized and not really having any kind of a regular contact with my old online associates, I feel like it's all just wind and fury signifying nothing. I've been shutting down the blog in spite of growing traffic numbers. The whole thing just seems to be an exercise in gaining "atta boys," which doesn't interest me.

But this post and one on Vox Popoli does cause me to ask a question: Why isn't Vox's reaction to the SFWA considered a gamma response?

The most basic reason is that I'm not a gamma. The second reason is that the larger part of my "reaction to the SFWA" was demanded by the SFWA. They published a very long report and required me to respond to it, which I did in detail. The only thing I did that was unusual was do it all in public rather than behind closed doors as they preferred. They actually filed a DMCA takedown notice because they were so desperate to hide their embarrassingly absurd report. The third reason is that I can't simply accept my being "expelled" from SFWA for the obvious reason that I wasn't. It never happened.

The rules for expulsion that were applicable at the time are very clear. First the SFWA Board had to vote. Then the entire membership had to vote. No vote of the entire membership ever took place, nor has SFWA ever declared that I was expelled from the organization. All SFWA has ever declared is that the Board voted to expel an unnamed individual. And that's true. It did. But that's as far as the process ever went.

I'm not a Gamma who is upset at being rejected from a group, I am a Sigma who is exposing a complete charade that was perpetrated on the science fiction community by a very small number of people abusing their positions. Moreover, the conflict has been very good for me and for the publishing house for which I work, so I have no reason to ever let it end.

Vox, you usually post some good articles, but lately you've been dropping the ball. First off, if you are banned from a website/forum, you aren't able to comment, AT ALL. If the user is able to comment then he isn't banned. Second, a person who bans someone for having their views challenged is the definition of a coward since he fears confrontation and his views might not be as strong as he believes, this is basically SJW in a nutshell, SJWs love to block, shame and use guilt tactics to shut other peoples arguments.

First, that's very naive. For example, one troll at VP was known to use 31 different pseudonyms. There are at least two others who have utilized more than that; there are currently 39 different trolls in the autovanish list. Trolls also make use of different IP addresses to avoid IP blocks. Second, I don't ban people for challenging my views, as should be readily apparent by looking at almost any comment thread on either blog.

Trolls who are banned for their bad behavior often complain that they are being banned for challenging the site owner's views, but since so many others are not banned for doing so, that's obviously a false claim. What they are being banned for is their unacceptable, disruptive, and often intentionally destructive behavior, and that's the only reason.

Free speech cannot survive one person shouting everyone else down or constantly redirecting the subject to what they prefer to discuss. Free speech is an ideal, not an absolute or a practical policy. Maximal free speech is achieved by applying the minimum amount of moderation required to permit everyone their *chance* to speak. It is not achieved by allowing everyone to shriek as loudly as they can as often as they want.

As I already mentioned, I've been doing this for a long time, and never more successfully than now. So, there is absolutely no reason to change what is quite clearly working, and I am not going to change it. Either abide by the guidelines I have established and pay heed to any warnings you are given or you will not be commenting here. It is as simple as that.

It's a big Internet. No one is forcing you to be here.

500k pageviews

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 31, 2016

Thanks to all of you who made this milestone possible. Today marks the first time Alpha Game has exceeded half a million pageviews in a month, and it would not have happened were it not for the many contributions made by Delta Man and other contributors and commenters.

The Theory of Game is changing the world through changing each individual man's perspective on both intersexual relations and his place in the socio-sexual hierarchy. The better we can understand the world around us and our place in it, the more effectively we can act to change it for the better.

That's not bad for a "shitty little Game blog" that now has more daily traffic than the site that once dismissed it.

The dead end of MGTOW

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 01, 2016

Corey Savage [addresses the unproductive nature of MGTOW](#) at Return of Kings:

MGTOW may have started with the right intent of defying the gynocentric system that exploits men, but it has quickly turned into a congregation of young men who come together to validate each other's bitterness and frustration. Instead of doing anything to improve their lives, the majority of MGTOW feel the need to attack anyone who suggests self-improvement because it reminds them of their own lack of effort (just note how often they come to this site to spew their hatred instead of staying in their own sphere).

And for all the cries about society "shaming" them, the members of the MGTOW are the most vitriolic group today (along with the feminists) that constantly shames men for sharing tips on improving their lives. I can somewhat accept bitchy behavior from feminists as they're women, but to watch these "men" throw a hissy fit over articles on attracting women or becoming a better man (none of which they were forced to read) is both hilarious and cringeworthy at the same time.

Ask yourself: what compels a man who has supposedly "gone his own way" to come to a site they claim to hate, read an article on attracting women which they clearly don't care for, then leave a comment to "shame" and attack other men? Simple: jealousy and insecurity.

MGTOW also claim that their group isn't about rejecting sex altogether, but as soon as another man makes even the slightest

effort to have a relationship with a woman, they go apeshit about how he is a “slave to pussy” or a “PUA loser” (for some reason, they think anyone who has sex with a woman is automatically a “PUA.” I’m sure only a very small number of writers and readers of ROK are actual PUA’s).

Many of these men have a twisted worldview where all relationship between men and women are either slavery through marriage or a charade by men dressed like clowns who are desperate for sex. Some even develop more bizarre conspiracy theories where every word or action of another male group is an effort to force marriage or sell books on pick-up. Their mind is so warped that simply having a different perspective on man and society gets interpreted as advocating hatred or violence against the entire male population “just to get laid.”

To escape this men-rejecting-women-not-being-rejected-by-them club, you must recognize that the MGTOW insemminates damaging ideas about life and the world and poisons the soul with negativity. Just as feminism grew beyond from a movement equality, MGTOW has grown beyond its original purpose.

Translation: what started with Omegas has grown to include Gammas, and was then warped by the latter in their attempt to turn it into a movement that can rival the social hierarchy.

There is nothing wrong, indeed, there is much to be admired about the Benedict Option. But if you're going to transform yourself into a secular variant of a monk for reasons of principle, you shouldn't behave like a nasty-minded nun sent to a convent for bedding the stableboy.

And Savage makes a good point. If you're simply going your own way, then you should stop trying to interfere with everyone else's.

They want you to give up

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 02, 2016

What MGTOW and PUAs have in common is that both paths are surrenders to the dyscivilizationists. Both paths are the result of literal demoralization, the MGTOW in the emotional sense, the PUA in the spiritual sense.

While the Red Pill is necessary for any Man of the West, there is only one effective way to fight for civilization, and that is to marry a white woman, have children with her, and raise those children to value and defend the West.

Does that mean taking risks? Absolutely. But so must any man who fights to defend anything. This is a long war, an intergenerational war, and the future will be won by whoever shows up for it.

Take the risks. Don't give into the despair of the MGTOW or the nihilism of the PUA. Understand that both paths are the paths those seeking to destroy you, and to destroy the West, want you to take! Take the hard road, take the dangerous road, not the safe and easy way.

The essential strategy of ethnocentrism

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 03, 2016

As we are seeing in real time in both Europe and the USA, **ethnocentrism trumps humanitarianism** the vast majority of the time:

In this study, we examine the possible temporal coincidence between population saturation and the establishment of ethnocentric dominance. Both the mediation and direct hypotheses predict a close temporal coincidence between population saturation and ethnocentric dominance. Both hypotheses also predict that the frequency of humanitarian agents decreases with ethnocentric growth, though the direct hypothesis predicts a direct relation not using the mediating influence of free-riders.

Method

Our methodology is the same as in the original simulation (Hammond & Axelrod 2006b), except that we record strategy frequencies at every evolutionary cycle in 50 worlds and stop at 1000 cycles because solutions are always stable by then. We record results at every evolutionary cycle to provide a more complete picture of evolutionary processes and insights into the determinants of stable evolutionary outcomes.

To examine the unique predictions of each hypothesis, we perform a mediation analysis to determine whether the relation between ethnocentric and humanitarian strategies is mediated by suppression of selfish strategies. The direct hypothesis would be uniquely supported by finding an unmediated negative relation between ethnocentrism and humanitarianism, while the mediation hypothesis would be uniquely supported by finding evidence of such mediation through selfish free-riders.

Results

Mean evolving strategy frequencies over the 50 worlds are plotted in Figure 1. These plots indicate that ethnocentric dominance occurs, on average, at around 300 evolutionary cycles. Until that point, there is strong competition from humanitarians. Both selfish and traitorous strategies increase over the first 300 cycles but then stagnate at such low levels that they never pose much of a threat to either humanitarianism or ethnocentrism. A plot of evolving population sizes in 50 worlds, in Figure 2 left-side Y-axis, indicates that world population saturates at around that same time, 300 cycles. The right-side Y-axis in Figure 2 shows that the proportion of out-group interactions, averaged over 50 worlds in a fresh simulation, increases across the first 300 evolutionary cycles and then stagnates at just under .2. Proportion of out-group interactions is computed as the number of out-group interactions divided by number of total interactions (out-group interactions + in-group interactions). In summary, as the world fills up, out-group interactions reach a maximum and final decisive splits in strategy frequencies emerge. Similar to earlier results (Hammond & Axelrod 2006b), the mean proportions of strategies at 1000 cycles are .08 selfish, .02 traitorous, .73 ethnocentric, and .17 humanitarian.

Translation: the West has severely endangered itself by exchanging nationalism (ethnocentrism) for globalism (humanitarianism), and can only recover by abandoning the latter.

How to raise a man

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 04, 2016

Clint Eastwood demonstrates that it's never too late to be successful, and that even missing a son's childhood doesn't mean a man can't be a successful father. It's inspiring to see the mutual affection and respect between father and son in this [Esquire interview with Clint and Scott Eastwood](#):

ESQ: Do you guys get competitive with each other?

CE: I don't think I'm competitive. I'm happy to see him do well. I'm happy that he's working. He's doing better than I was at his age, and that's the way it should be.

SE: I couldn't be more proud of him. I couldn't be more inspired by the films he makes. His movies are the kinds of movies that I want to be in. I'm just a pawn in getting to work with these great directors. I'm just trying to be in more of those types of movies.

[At this point, Scott announces that he has to leave for a screening of the new Dwayne Johnson movie. He and Clint hug and say goodbye.]

CE: You always wonder if you could've done more. You could've spent a little more time with him, a little more attention. I had that regret when my dad died. Because it was sudden. I didn't know; it wasn't like he had an ailment or something. I used to live close enough to him that I could've dropped in a lot more. I never did and I was busy, always busy, doing all the films. My mom lived to be ninety-seven, so I compensated and I spent a lot of time with her after he went.

It's clear that Clint was hard on Scott. Perhaps he had to be, perhaps he didn't. But it's also clear that Scott listens very closely to everything that Clint has to say, and I very much doubt that he'll never forget his father telling a national publication that "he's doing better than I was at his age".

Read the whole thing. It's really good. From a sociosexual perspective, it's a Sigma raising a Beta who may one day become an impressive Alpha.

If you're not clear on the concept

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 04, 2016



One of these men is Alpha. The other is Gamma. I leave it to you to work out which is which. Then keep in mind that [this](#) is the Alpha's woman.

Lose weight to increase value

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 05, 2016

If you want to figure out how to increase your SMV/MMV, you can easily **pick up a point or two by losing weight:**

There's no doubt about it: Americans are getting heavier and heavier. But new U.S. estimates may still come as a shock -- since the late 1980s and early 1990s, the average American has put on 15 or more additional pounds without getting any taller.

Even 11-year-old kids aren't immune from this weight plague, the study found. Girls are more than seven pounds heavier even though their height is the same. Boys gained an inch in height, but also packed on an additional 13.5 pounds compared to two decades ago...

According to the report, the average weight of men in the United States rose from 181 pounds to 196 pounds between 1988-1994 and 2011-2014. Their average height remained the same at about 5 feet, 9 inches.

The average woman, meanwhile, expanded from 152 pounds to 169 pounds while her height remained steady at just under 5 feet, 4 inches.

All right, that's just crazy. 5'4" 169 is *60 pounds* more than is ideal for that height. Seriously, it's not that hard to lose weight. I'm in my 40s and I just went from 192 to 179 in six weeks in order to get my abs back and prolong my soccer career.

No second helpings. No snacks. A tall cold juice for lunch. A moderate amount of exercise. That's all it takes. You can even have dessert! And it's well worth it.

Don't defer, don't hire

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 06, 2016

The Chateau provides an example of [how to lose hand despite power](#):

Beta males, especially those of the cuck variety, have a knee-jerk urge to publicly elevate their wives to positions of influence in their lives that are all out of proportion to reality. Jeb!, Kasich, Cruz...they all did it. A little self-abnegating generosity toward the wife is fine until it turns hyperbolic and comically supplicating. Beta males still haven't learned that the handicap principle is easy to abuse and backfire on them, and that a man has to show a little alpha gumption before he can safely indulge some oily deference toward women.

Deltas, in particular, love to publicly pedestalize their wives. Put a Delta in a position of authority, and before you know it, he'll make his wife an executive of some sort. I don't quite understand the thinking behind it, but it's as if they can't decide anything without being sure to get her approval.

I know one CEO that made this mistake. He made his wife the vice-president of a technology company despite the fact that she didn't know a single damn thing about computers or even what the company did. He set her up for failure in the corporate world; unsurprisingly, the marriage failed too.

Delta music

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 07, 2016

I heard this song the other day and thought that it was nicely reflective of the Delta perspective. There is no bitterness or anger, just noble resignation, pedestalization and patience. Even the music is reflective of the Delta's stodgy persistence in waiting for the woman he idolizes. That's one of the main things that distinguishes the Delta from the Beta, Alpha and Sigma. He *waits* for women.



The CARS - It's All I Can Do(1979)

One too many times I fell over you
Once in a shadow I finally grew
And once in a night I dreamed you were there
I cancelled my flight from going nowhere

It's all I can do
To keep waiting for you
It's all I can do
It's all I can do

One too many times I twisted the gate
When I was crazy I thought you were great
I kept my renditions of you on the wall
Where holiday romance is nothing at all

It's all I can do
To keep waiting for you
It's all I can do
It's all I can do

You wait in the wing like a Saturday flirt
Protecting the judge, you don't want to get hurt
Once in a moment it all comes to you
As soon as you get it you want something new

It's all I can do
To keep waiting for you
It's all I can do
It's all I can do

The label is not the behavior

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 08, 2016

I've noticed that a number of people who are skeptical of the socio-sexual theory keep making the same mistake. They focus on the labels, rather than on the observed behavior to which the labels are applied.

There is no doubt that Alphas exist. There is no doubt that Gammas exist. We know this because we see them exhibiting the differentiating behavior in action on a daily basis. It doesn't matter what they are called; although the terms have become descriptors and predictive behavioral models, they are derived from actual behavior observed and recorded by others.

So, don't get caught up in the descriptors, their status implications notwithstanding. They are only there to label the various behaviors being observed.

You can't sperg on this

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 09, 2016

To misquote the Beastie Boys, you really have to learn not to sperg on it. Tom Arrow is flirting with doing so:

The question is whether these behaviors actually are as distinctive as the system makes them out to be. If you say they are crude waypoints, I am willing to say "cool, that's not bad!". If you say that these categories actually exist in reality exactly like that and with no abberations, then I must conclude you are unrealistic. After all, if those categories were that fixed, transition between them would be impossible, which indicates, to me, a fluid shade of greys.

Also, a particular person may exhibit behaviors of various categories at the same time, depending on their individual psychological set up.

Also, you have to consider confirmation bias. When you go out with this categorization in mind and look at people, your mind will automatically categorize them and look for the described traits. This observation will seem to confirm your theory while blending out everything that is more faceted or doesn't quite fit or defies categorization.

But yeah, I guess it's a cool thing to have as crude pointers. Cause it's fun to be thinking about that.

It's always easy to spot the spergs and gammas whenever the topic of the socio-sexual hierarchy comes up. They inevitably try to take a practical system that is dynamic, relative, and fractal, and turn it into something immutable and inflexible that they can understand.

But you can't do that. Circumstances change. People change. Any one individual can be a member of a dozen different hierarchies at the same time. My role is very different as Supreme Dark Lord with 525 VFM and tens of thousands of readers than it is as the old guy nobody knows who is an extra practice body for a 5th division soccer team, and both are different than my role as the Lead Editor of Castalia House.

The way that women are going to perceive me, and the way they are going to behave around me will entirely differ depending upon whether they encounter me as a) spectators at a soccer game at which I'm sitting on the bench until the last 15 minutes, b) attendees at a public event at which I am the featured speaker, or c) wannabe writers at the London Book Fair. My status, and my perceived attractiveness, will vary greatly, depending on the situation. And yet, I am precisely the same individual.

The socio-sexual ranks are not "crude waypoints". They are descriptors and conceptual models that are usefully predictive of human behavior, both male and female.

The smart girl penalty

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 10, 2016

It applies to a woman unless [she is unusually hot](#):

It is enough to make every erudite woman weep.

Research suggests that when it comes to choosing a romantic partner, men are actively turned off by intelligence – and can only overcome this massive obstacle if they find the woman particularly attractive.

*The study, in the journal *Personality and Individual Differences*, states: ‘While seeking partners, women do not exclude men who are perceived as less physically attractive. Even those men who are not perceived by women as physically attractive may receive positive speed-dating decisions, if only those men seem intelligent.*

‘Males demonstrate a clearly different approach to mate selection. In men’s perception, for relatively high values of women’s perceived intelligence, this personal trait turns out to be an economic bad.

‘Increases in already high levels of women’s intelligence have to be compensated for by increases in women’s perceived physical attractiveness to keep the probability of being chosen by men the same.’

Like it or not, this IQ-penalty for women makes a tremendous amount of sense due to a) hypergamy, and b) female shit-testing.

Smart women can be a massive pain in the ass, simply because they are better able to rationalize and justify their actions. And unlike men, women do not respect less intelligent men, which means they will tend to lose attraction to a less intelligent man over time and make his life a living hell. Most men instinctively grasp this, and avoid pursuing women they know are more intelligent than they are.

Even the highly intelligent man is likely to disfavor smart women, because smart women are constantly trying to demonstrate their intelligence, often by adopting a cantankerous and contrarian stance, constantly contradicting everything everyone around them says. Even if you are capable of consistently knocking back their challenges, is that something you really want to put up with all the time?

Probably not. Unless, of course, she's unusually hot. Heather #1 can afford to be a bitch, because she's beautiful. Most smart women can't.

This suggests that when women play dumb, what they're really trying to signal is that they're agreeable, they're not inclined to be a tedious, contrary bitch like the other smart girls.

Speaking only for myself, there are few things for which I hold more contempt than contrary individuals. They will argue that black is white, day is night, and they will do so without hesitation. They're so fucking stupid, and yet they genuinely believe that they are showing off their intelligence. They would be amusing if they weren't so obnoxious.

Run, don't walk

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 11, 2016

This guy doesn't seem to realize that [he dodged a bullet](#) and he needs to get away fast:

After seeing her friends getting engaged, Taylor began to get ideas herself. Those ideas just happened to be very specific.

'She talked about the ring, the locations, the photographers, what she would be wearing and it's driving me crazy. The problem is that she's more focused on the wedding than the marriage itself.'

Despite this, Logan eventually decided to ask Taylor to be his wife.

'I wanted it to be something memorable,' he says, 'but at the same time it's MY proposal too. We were planning on going to Europe and we did, we had a great time but I didn't propose because if I did, it would probably be on the top of the Eiffel Tower - and no thanks.'

Instead, Logan decided they should leave their LA lives for a trip to a small town in the South. Unlike his girlfriend, Logan is not a fan of public proposals and chose somewhere much more remote: 'Where we had nature, the sound of waves crashing and just getting away from the city life was a good thing.

'I didn't hire any photographers because it wasn't worth it. The proposal itself was just about marrying her. 'Being with her. And I DID buy her the ring she wanted. She was very annoyed. She looked at me and said, "This is a horrible joke, Logan" then she started crying because I "ruined it" for her. Then she pretended

the proposal didn't happen and now she's still talking about rings like I DIDN'T PROPOSE.'

Finishing off his Reddit post, Logan admitted 'I love her, but I don't know if I'm being a jerk by not meeting her expectations - or if she's being awful.'

She's being awful and you would have to be insane to marry her. She'll make a terrible wife and an even worse mother. Don't just walk, run!

If Hillary wins

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 12, 2016

Roosh [paints a dark picture](#) for American men:

If Hillary Clinton wins, there will be a huge increase in “acute” attacks against individuals and groups. At the same time, there will be a rapid introduction of dystopian new laws that serve as the leading edge of the “chronic” front. All men will be negatively affected under a Hillary presidency in one way or another, meaning that the globalist boot is fast approaching our faces.

The acute attacks will be witch hunts from the media, local politicians, and the Federal Government. They will target us, the alt right, alternative media, patriot groups, survivalists, traditionally conservative groups, and anyone else who strongly supports Donald Trump, tradition, or masculinity. The purpose of acute attacks is to psychologically break down, impoverish, and imprison those who have a powerful ability to counter the narrative or those who have the strength and organizational skill to resist tyranny with arms.

If the media can’t take someone down through their focused lies and distortions, like with what happened to me in February with the meetup outrage, the task will then be handed off to the Federal Government to pursue bogus “hate speech,” “extremist speech,” and “incitement to violence” charges, as is already being done in Europe (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7). The IRS will be involved to wear down groups with targeted audits, like they did with the Tea Party, while the FBI will infiltrate and subvert groups that are meeting physically using COINTELPRO tactics.

The chronic attack phase will include passage of unconstitutional

hate speech laws (or malicious interpretations of previously banal laws) that a compromised Supreme Court will not stop. A stricter variant of “Yes means yes” laws will be passed nationally, making every man who has consensual sex guilty of rape until he can definitively prove otherwise. Just as globalist insider Ezra Klein stated, the goal is for you to feel a “cold spike of fear” when interacting with women. So it shall be done.

Talking to girls in public will be illegal harassment or “hate crime,” and be enforced any time you make a girl feel bad for whatever reason, even if you merely stare at her the wrong way (such laws are currently being beta tested in the UK before wider rollout). Blatantly discriminatory “gender equality” laws in the workplace will lower the incomes of all men so that less qualified females can receive job positions and promotions at male expense.

He's probably right. As bad as things have gotten, they've all happened *with men in charge*. Imagine how much worse it can get with an angry feminist leading the charge from the bully pulpit of the Oval Office.

It would make for a rude awakening, not just for many men, but many women as well.

They had ONE job

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 13, 2016

And too many American women [aren't doing it](#):

The new birth rate numbers are out, and they're a disaster. There are now only 59.6 births per 1,000 women, the lowest rate ever recorded in the United States. Some of the decrease is due to good news, which is the continuing decline of teen pregnancies, but most of it is due to people getting married later and choosing to have fewer children. And the worst part is, everyone is treating this news with a shrug.

It wasn't always this way. It used to be taken for granted that the best indicator of a nation's health was its citizens' desire and capacity to reproduce. And it should still seem self-evident that people's willingness to have children is not only a sign of confidence in the future, but a sign of cultural health. It's a signal that people are willing to commit to the most enduring responsibility on Earth, which is raising a child.

But reproduction is also a sign of national health in a more dollars-and-cents way. The more productive people you have in your society, the healthier your country's economy. It's an idea that was obvious back in the 17th century, when economist Jean Bodin wrote "the only wealth is people."

Today we see the problems wrought by the decline in productive populations all over the industrialized world, where politics are ripping each other to shreds over how to pay for various forms of entitlements, especially for old people. The debates play out in different ways in different countries, but in other ways they are exactly the same. That's because they are ruled by the same

ruthless math: The fewer young, productive people you have to pay for entitlements for old, unproductive people, the steeper the bill for the entire society becomes. This basic problem is strangling Europe's economies. And while the United States is among the least bad of the bunch, it is still headed in the wrong direction.

It doesn't have to be this way. While the evidence for government programs that encourage people to have more children is mixed, the fact of the matter is that in contemporary America, 40 percent of women have fewer children than they want to.

A society doesn't need female doctors, or lawyers, or scientists. It needs women to be wives and mothers. And any society that doesn't prioritize the latter at the expense of the former is going to fade into the dust of history over time.

Technology and the 80/20 rule

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 14, 2016

It's no surprise that Tinder is [a blow to male self-esteem](#):

When Ben Ellman, 26, moved to NYC in 2015 and fired up his Tinder and OkCupid profiles, he was expecting to meet a bevy of compatible women. Instead, the 5-foot-9 journalist was swiped left by matches because of his height — or lack thereof.

*“It seems like all the women online were going for guys 6-foot-1 and above,” Ellman, who lives in Williamsburg, Brooklyn, tells *The Post*. He estimates that for every 50 women he expressed interest in, only one would swipe right on him. “People can feel worse when using Tinder because it’s such a meritocracy for hot people ... People swipe left or right based on your profile picture, and that can make you feel bad about yourself.”*

He’s not the only one who faced a drop in confidence after using Tinder. A new survey at the University of North Texas found that singles who used Tinder are more likely to have lower self-esteem and feel unhappy about their looks than non-dating-app users. When it came to gender, male Tinder users reported lower self-esteem than females.

Tinder makes every Alpha on it considerably more accessible to every woman in the vicinity. So, it should be no surprise that women will raise their standards accordingly. Game theory indicates that whichever sex is more patient is the one that will elevate its requirements, and there is no question that women are less driven to pursue the opposite sex than

men.

So, once more, a tool developed by geeks works out a) for the benefit of women, and, b) to the detriment of less-attractive men like the men who developed it.

Sexual equality in sport

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 15, 2016

Now SJWs at The Economist are worrying about sexual equality in equine events... but they're not only worried about equality among the riders, **they're worried about the HORSES:**

DROP in on a pony club camp somewhere in Britain this summer and, chances are, at least 90% of the children trotting around in jodhpurs will be girls. And so it continues in competitive riding up the rungs—until the very top. But in the Olympic eventing last week, where riders and horses locked hooves in the three disciplines of dressage, cross-country and show-jumping, nine out of the top ten places were taken by men.

This could be an anomaly; many of the most successful event riders over the last few decades have been women. It could also be a trend—led by the individual gold-medal winner in Rio, Michael Jung of Germany, who won in London four years ago and this year became only the second rider to complete the “Triple Crown” by winning consecutive Badminton, Burghley and Kentucky events. Whichever, it poses the question: does equestrianism really occur on the level field we want and believe it to? And if not, why not?

At this point, one almost finds oneself welcoming the possibility of Ragnarok.

Actually, he has lots of choices

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 16, 2016

Then again, if her husband was the sort of man who wouldn't put up with spousal abandonment, she probably wouldn't have [lost attraction to him](#) in the first place:

Linda B., 48, admitted that after 23 years of marriage, she doesn't have any interest in having sex with her husband — and she is fine with that. 'I've had all the sex I need to in my life, and truthfully, I'm just over it. Plus I'm a little bored,' she explained.

Like Ruth's boyfriend, Linda said her husband is having trouble understanding her sudden lack of interest, and he has even suggested that they take a 'sex class' or 'order a book on Amazon' so they can rev up their sex life.

However, Linda explained to him that although she loves him and wants to spend the rest of her life with him, she doesn't want to have sex with him right now.

'He has to deal with that. He doesn't have much of a choice,' she noted.

One thing I've noticed over the years is that with the exception of the overly jealous types, women usually a) overrate their own attractiveness, and b) underrate the attractiveness their husbands hold to other women.

Pull-ups are a social construct

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 17, 2016

That's [the only reason that suffices](#) to explain why women can't pass Marine fitness tests:

With the news coming out today that the sole remaining female Marine has dropped out of the Infantry Officer's Course (CNN, Marine Corps Times) it seems like a good time to look into why women in the military are having so much trouble meeting physical fitness requirements. According to the CNN video below from January of 2014, the reason women lack upper body strength is women aren't taught how to do pull ups. Here is the relevant exchange between CNN Anchor Don Lemon and CNN Pentagon correspondent Chris Lawrence:*

Chris Lawrence: What they're gonna do now, is... looking at better ways to train women to do these push-ups [sic]. There is a feeling that from the time they are girls, girls don't do push-ups, even women who workout religiously and are very physically fit are not working those kind of muscles and trying to build up that bigger upper body by doing pull-ups. So, what they want to do is go in and really teach women better ways to train to do this particular exercise.

Don Lemon: Yeah, working the upper body that's a guy thing, right? And I mean, guys you see at the gym with skinny legs, big upper bodies.

Chris Lawrence: It's the beach muscles. It's the beach workout.

What I find interesting about this is the way it shows how every female failure inevitably turns into a discussion of male shortcomings.

Because no woman can ever fail at anything for any cause other than male perfidy! To admit otherwise would be to jeopardize the Narrative.

Men overestimate themselves too

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 18, 2016

When they don't [go out and experience rejection](#):

Perhaps you are new to the game, or maybe you've been out of it for a long while, due to a long-term relationship or marriage. Either way, even if you're the world's most insecure guy, the chances are you will overestimate your SMV (sexual market value) – by five points.

Yes, that's right. Most guys new to game think they are a whole five points higher than the women they approach rate them.... It is only by going out into the real world, approaching real-life women, hitting on them (and making it obvious that you're doing so) that you will get feedback that is worth anything.

And the chances are, unless you're a natural, that feedback is going to say 'sorry, you're not good enough.'

Rejection stings everyone. It hurts, initially. But like working out, you soon adapt to the pain and the results soon make that initial pain worthwhile.

No pain, no gain is as true of Game as it is of the gym. Go out. Fail. Fail faster. Because, as Aerosmith pointed out several decades ago, you've got to lose to know how to win.

If you think about it, the reason men overestimate their SMV is the same reason women overestimate it: lack of rejection.

Game: the gateway drug

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 19, 2016

Roosh considers how an intentional pursuit of hedonistic pleasure [inadvertently led to neomascularity](#) and a quest for truth:

How did game serve as the gateway drug? Simple: I kept asking why, as if I was an annoying 8-year-old child.

- *Why are woman attracted to me when I dance and act like an entertaining clown?*
- *Why did my father not have to act like a clown to attract my mom?*
- *Why has society changed to encourage women to pursue exciting “bad boys” and clowns over good men?*
- *Why are institutions like the media and universities pushing women into behaviors which harm them and the family unit?*
- *Why is there a concealed group of elites who seem to control politicians and the most important institutions?*
- *Why are those institutions attacking me for speaking the truth?*

There wasn't only one step from having fun into the nightclub to fighting back against social justice warriors and the media, but several steps that had to take place over the past 15 years. My path weaved through sex and gender relations, but there are other paths as well, which I describe in [The 5 Paths To Realizing Truth](#). For example, [minimalism](#) is another point of entry:

When you live below your means, you begin to see that most

people are unnecessarily living above theirs. That leads to the conclusion that they were trained to live a life of excess by corporations with the complicit help of a government that wants to keep society in a neverending state of indebtedness and distraction so they ignore everyday injustices while losing any will or desire to fight the establishment. The easiest stepping stone out of The Truman Show is to realize that consumer lifestyles are not the path to happiness, and those those who chase material possessions are misguided.

The answer is straightforward: Game involves cutting through the lies society tells its boys and young men. And once a man develops a taste for the truth, he also develops a sense for when people are lying to him. Following that path leads a man to philosophy, and eventually, if he continues to walk upon it, to the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

More than a few people have asked me what I saw in Roosh, and wondered why I was so willing to stand by him and defend him. The reason is because I recognized in him something that I knew of myself: he was genuinely seeking after truth and knowledge. Game is the gateway drug to truth.

And more often than not, it is the hedonist who seeks it most sincerely, as the examples of men from Aurelius Augustinus to Siddhārtha Gautama suffice to demonstrate. I am not saying Roosh is going to be a saint or a buddha, but I will say that he is much more likely to end up as one than the average man.

Commenter John Freeman has witnessed the transformation from the start:

It's been a very interesting ride, watching the entire manosphere drift toward alt right politics. Back in the day, blogs like Roissy and Roosh were nothing but game. People got all butthurt and complainy when he would throw out the odd political article. Now it's mostly alt right politics with a little bit of game. But to anyone who has been reading this whole time, the transition makes perfect sense.

The thing is, you start tugging at one little lie, and all the rest of the lies start unraveling. If they would lie to us about sexual relations, about families, about misogyny, about the pay gap...what else would they be willing to lie about?

Turns out, the answer is EVERYTHING.

Would you rather have a few more years of being a sexual libertine, or would you rather save your civilization? That's the stark choice before us now.

It's all related. It's all various aspects of one grand deception. So, it's not a mere coincidence that "breaking the chains, winning the games, and saving Western Civilization" has been the tagline of this blog from the beginning.

Identity defines

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 21, 2016

The heartbreak of [a woman who identifies as the wife](#) of a man to whom she is not married:

I am a cisgender heterosexual female, but I am also something more. I am the voice of the thousands whom civil rights progress has passed by and who still conceal their true identity from an exclusive society.

This is the identity closet no one wants to acknowledge, which is what makes it so devastating for those who find themselves inside. I did not even realize how hard I had been working to hide my true self until I met Mr. X, but suddenly it was as though all those awkward moments of my past came into focus and I could see the meaning of my whole life. I am—I always have been—the wife of Mr. X.

Coming out was one of the hardest decisions of my life, and at times the hatred and heartache I've faced have been worse than I could have imagined. Hardest of all is the rejection from Mr. X himself, who has declared publicly he has no interest in me whatsoever. But I know that no matter what anyone says, I have to be true to myself. And I know without a shadow of a doubt that my true identity is wife of Mr. X.

The real question for society is a difficult one. If this poor non-cismarried woman decides she wants a divorce, how much money should Mr. X be required to pay her?

It's not her fault, blame evolution

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 22, 2016

Now scientists are excusing female infidelity [with science](#):

What drives women to cheat is a subject that has been long debated over the years. And now scientists are suggesting women have been programmed by evolution to pursue affairs in case they decide to leave their partners.

New research claims this 'mate switching hypothesis' particularly applies to childless women whose loved one can affect their ability to raise offspring. The theory that affairs are women's natural back-up plan challenges the accepted notion that humans are intended to be monogamous. It suggests humans have evolved to constantly be on the lookout for better long-term partners than their current ones.

David Buss, Cari Goetz and their team told the Sunday Times: 'Lifelong monogamy does not characterise the primary mating pattern of humans. 'Breaking up with one partner and re-mating with another - mate switching - may more accurately characterise the common, perhaps the primary, mating strategy of humans. For our ancestors, disease, poor diet and poor medical care meant few lived past 30 - meaning experimenting to find the most suitable partner may have been key to survival.

Scientists claim people would pick partners with the highest chance of survival, but have someone in reserve in case that person died.

That's certainly a novel excuse. "This isn't what it looks like! I'm only trying to prepare for your inevitable death!"

Of course, the reduced attractiveness that is concomitant with the aging process tends to get in the way of this partner-replacement theory.

Alpha Mail: the Gamma mindset in fiction

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 23, 2016

A reader recognizes a fictional portrayal of Gamma:

Although I certainly don't share all your views I will always acknowledge and appreciate that I owe a lot to your development of the gamma concept. As a recovering gamma the fact that I recognized myself in your description of the typical gamma mindset and behaviour gave me a powerful incentive to work my way out of gamma territory and self-absorption and to choose the path of self-honesty and realistic feedback. In this respect I also owe a lot to the articles of Nick Krauser, who took up your gamma concept and developed some further interesting views on it.

So I was fascinated when I read a short story by T. C. Boyle yesterday and found what I now recognize as a masterful description of the thought-process of a gamma mind. The gamma we're dealing with here is a man overwhelmed by his envy on another man going for the same woman and beating him in the process, leading to obsessive and delusional white-knight-fantasies. Maybe you check it out sometime. It's called "Termination Dust" and contained in the short story collection "After the Plague".

I love to receive this sort of feedback. It's great to see men, whether they agree with me or not, choosing the painful, but ultimately rewarding path of self-honesty and reality over their Gamma delusion bubbles.

I shall have to look it up, as it sounds potentially illuminating.

Straining at a gnat

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 24, 2016

And missing the camel. A psychologist [fails to grasp the concept](#) of "economic incentive":

Some new data about divorce and non-marital breakups contains an unexpected finding, and I think it underscores the fact that we're in the midst of an ongoing evolution in what people want and seek in their romantic relationships. The study, based on a survey of over 2000 heterosexual couples, found that women initiated nearly 70% of all divorces. Yet there was no significant difference between the percentage of breakups initiated by women and men in non-marriage relationships.

How to explain? I find that these data are consistent with what I and others have seen clinically. When men and women seek couples therapy and then subsequently divorce; or, when either partner seeks individual therapy about a marriage conflict that ends in divorce, it's often the woman who expresses more overt conflict and dissatisfaction about the state of the marriage. On the other hand, the man is more likely to report feeling troubled by his wife's dissatisfaction, but pretty much "OK" with the way things are; he's content to just lope along as time passes.

The difference is that in a marital breakup, a woman gets cash and prizes. In a non-marital breakup, a woman gets nothing.

This indicates that since there are 2.3 marital breakups initiated by women for every marital breakup initiated by a man, the divorce rate could be reduced by 39.4 percent by removing the economic incentive from women.

Guide to the Androsphere

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 25, 2016

The Southern Poverty Law Center [chronicled it](#) in a cursory manner four years ago:

The so-called “manosphere” is peopled with hundreds of websites, blogs and forums dedicated to savaging feminists in particular and women, very typically American women, in general.

The so-called “manosphere” is peopled with hundreds of websites, blogs and forums dedicated to savaging feminists in particular and women, very typically American women, in general. Although some of the sites make an attempt at civility and try to back their arguments with facts, they are almost all thick with misogynistic attacks that can be astounding for the guttural hatred they express. What follows are brief descriptions of a dozen of these sites.

At the time, the only two that mattered were In Mala Fide and Roosh. Obviously, it has expanded greatly since then.

Burn the coal

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 26, 2016

Well, [you know the rest.](#)

When Louise Chesney's besotted fiancé Paul whisked her off to Jamaica to plan their dream beach wedding, she couldn't have been happier.

She was so in love and says she couldn't wait to marry her perfect man.

Yet just days into their holiday, handsome local hotel worker Caffrey Brown caught her eye. And one night, after Paul had retired to bed with a headache, they shared a kiss.

Weeks later, Louise, 24, stunned family and friends by calling off her engagement to heartbroken Paul, 48.

She claims Caffrey, 25, had promised to marry her instead, and love-struck Louise began to plan a life with him in the UK.

Hey, she was lucky, she didn't end up dead. But read the whole thing for the punchline. For some reason, many white women don't seem to grasp a simple fact about black men: they don't support their women. Their women support them.

If she's a little TOO eager

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 27, 2016

It's probably because [there is something very wrong](#):

If she's acting desperate, it's because there is something about her that's broken. If you aren't escalating and she already wants sex, it's a cloak and dagger. Even if you don't see anything, you aren't safe. Herpes and other diseases often can't be seen, but can still be caught. Condoms can protect you, but the risk still exceeds the reward. There are seven billion people on earth. You can find one that isn't afflicted with a lifelong condition. She wants you to become what she is. That way it cuts your options down from everything, to almost nothing. That almost nothing of course includes her.

Pay attention to red flags. And above all, pay attention to your instincts. If something is telling you to eject, don't hesitate. Get out, and get out fast. You can figure out why later.

Diversity indoctrination fail

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2016

The negative impact of mandatory diversity training:

According to a recent study published in the Harvard Business Review, mandatory diversity training programs in corporations not only fail to achieve their goals, they also have a negative impact on the hiring of females and underrepresented racial and ethnic groups.

After studying more than 800 companies across the country, Harvard sociologist Frank Dobin and Tel Aviv professor Alexandra Kalev found that companies made no gains in the proportion of white women, black men, or Hispanics in management and that the proportion of African American women and Asian American employees actually declined five years after the implementation of mandatory diversity training programs.

“We were quite surprised at first, because some of the most popular and costly programs — mandatory diversity training for instance — tend to backfire and this is what the quantitative data show,” Dobin wrote in an email to The College Fix.

“But when we began to interview managers to understand why popular programs don’t work, it began to make sense. Social scientists have long known that if you try to control people’s thoughts and behavior, they rebel. That’s what we find — programs designed to reeducate managers or stop them from discriminating directly tend to backfire,” Dobin noted.

I don't think it's merely people mulishly digging in their heels and being resentful of being lectured about how horrible they are. I suspect that if you are an annoying person constantly telling people that everyone else thinks women and minorities make inferior employees, they are going to weigh that evidence versus that of the clueless person hectoring them who claims otherwise, and then they are quite reasonably going to reach the conclusion that those people must be right, since you're observably an idiot.

Burn the...

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 29, 2016

Oh, forget it, [you know the rest](#):

A teenager who vanished from Myrtle Beach, S.C., in 2009 was repeatedly raped in a gang “stash house” for several days – then she was shot dead and fed to alligators when her disappearance generated too much media attention, the FBI said last week.

The shocking new details about the mysterious disappearance of 17-year-old Rochester, N.Y., native Brittane Drexel came largely from a “jailhouse confession” that was subsequently substantiated by others with “tidbits” and “secondhand information,” FBI Agent Gerrick Munoz testified in a federal court transcript obtained by The Post and Courier.

The inmate who gave the alleged bombshell confession, Taquan Brown, is serving a 25-year sentence for voluntary manslaughter in a different case. Brown told authorities he was present during the final agonizing moments of Drexel’s life, Munoz said.

Brown claimed to have seen Drexel when he visited a “stash house” – typically a place used to keep guns, drugs or money – in the McClellanville area, the general location where Drexel’s cellphone last pinged.

Munoz said Brown told officials he saw Da’Shaun Taylor, then 16 years old, and several other men “sexually abusing Brittane Drexel.” Brown then said he walked to the backyard of the house to give money to Taylor’s father, Shaun Taylor. But as Brown and Shaun Taylor talked, Drexel tried to make a break for it. Her escape attempt was in vain, however, and one of the captors

“pistol-whipped” Drexel and carried her back inside the house. Brown said he then heard two gunshots. The next time Brown said he saw Drexel, her body was being wrapped up and removed from the house.

Drexel’s body has never been found, but Munoz said “several witnesses” have told investigators she was dumped in an unspecified McClellanville pond teeming with alligators.

Drexel was last captured on video on April 25, 2009, leaving the Blue Water Hotel in Myrtle Beach, where she was staying against her parents' permission. A different inmate serving time at Georgetown County Jail told officials he was informed Da’Shaun Taylor picked Drexel up in Myrtle Beach and transported her to McClellanville.

Munoz said the FBI believes Taylor “showed her off, introduced her to some other friend that were there...they ended up tricking her out with some of their friends, offering her to them and getting a human trafficking situation.”

As the media spotlight grew ever brighter on the desperate efforts to find Drexel, the girl was “murdered and disposed of,” Munoz said.

More white parents need to tell their daughters precisely what they are risking when they decide to sneak out of the house and get picked up by the Da’Shauns and Kanyes of the world. At best, their asses will balloon to elephantine proportions. At worst, they'll end up raped, murdered, and eaten by alligators.

Manufactured evidence

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 30, 2016

This video is an object lesson why you should always, always, always be skeptical of any woman who claims to have been physically abused by her former boyfriends or husbands. Not only do they often lie about it, for various reasons stemming from seeking drama, sympathy, attention, or out of straightforward pecuniary interests, but they will even go so far as to manufacture the evidence of something that never happened.



[BUSTED!] Scott Mitchell- Millionaire releases video of ex fiancée 'beating herself' to claim abuse

Be sure to **note the crazy eyes**. Not all crazy women have crazy eyes, but they are a reliable red flag.

A millionaire has released video of his former fiancée hitting herself in the face during a temper tantrum to rubbish claims he abused her. Scott Mitchell, 45, has released the footage of Mary Hunt, 29, supposedly beating herself up as part of a tense legal battle.

The businessman from Tampa Bay, Florida, has accused her of stealing \$2.1million worth of jewelry from the safe in his sprawling mansion when they split last summer. Hunt has claimed Mitchell was violent towards her, giving her black eyes and bruises, before he broke off the wedding in August.

But his attorney says the new clip is evidence the injuries were self-inflicted. Todd Foster told FOX 13: 'The explanation for the black eye is now very different. 'There is no evidence that he ever beat her,' he added. 'This video now demonstrates that she is striking herself in the same area of the face and head that they allege Scott struck her.'

The test of societal fitness

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 31, 2016

The West [has failed its evolutionary fitness test](#), to put it mildly:

The late nineteenth century, Victorianism, demonstrated that emancipated women without the welfare state means a whole lot of women giving birth in a dark alley in the rain to a fatherless child.

Victorianism was an effort to control this problem by dialing up censorious sexual moralizing to eleven, while simultaneously denying fathers the power to control their daughters and husbands the power to control their wives. Dialing up the sexual moralizing failed, and failed spectacularly. Recall Florence Nightingale's wealthy gentleman friends, and Queen Caroline attending a ball naked from the waist up, and going back to her hotel with a man she picked up at the ball. Both of them needed a good whipping. No amount of pious moralizing will substitute for a father or a husband equipped with a stick no thicker than a woman's thumb. Victorianism failed, and failed hilariously badly.

If you give women freedom of choice, a great many women make such terrible choices that men have little alternative but to pay for women's choices. If you emancipate women to make their own decisions, you have to pay for their decisions, have to have a welfare state, because their decisions are frequently so bad. This profoundly impairs the freedom of men, that they have to pay for bad choices that they have no power over and receive no benefit from. Some thug knocks up some idiot, and the man with a job has to support another man's child and a woman who is not giving him sex and domestic service.

This is pretty much what “Les Misérables” was about. “Les Misérables” argues that we need a welfare state to take care of criminal men and immoral women. And indeed that is true, if you reject the obvious alternative of coercively, involuntarily, and forcibly subordinating criminal men and immoral women to good men, of enslaving bad men and shotgun marrying independent fertile age women.

Since we don't want to pay for eighteen thuglets, and we don't want women giving birth in a dark alley in the rain, we have to keep women under male authority that supervises and restrains their sexual choices.

The eighteenth century system of guardianship was in large part a system for coercively marrying off young women who would have otherwise become independent women of property. They were generally married off to their guardian, or their guardian's son. Guardian/ward marriages were the normal outcome of guardianship, and though theoretically consensual were usually clearly involuntary or the result of rather forceful manipulation. When the ward was taken into the guardian's family at a very early age she was usually married off to a family closely related to their guardian's family as soon as they came of age, to avoid psychological incest. Psychologically incestuous marriages between guardian and ward, in effect adopting a child with the intent of marriage at puberty, were not illegal but were subject to social disapproval, immoral but legal. Though legal, seem to have been extremely rare. If it was necessary to raise a female ward from an early age, she was raised in a household separate from her intended husband and transferred to her intended husband's household at puberty.

At the present, the West is facing the choice between the brothel and the burqah. It is also heading straight for collapse if men do not end this failed experiment in female emancipation. At some point, reason has to be silent in the face of literal decades of consistent failure.

And if women are not amenable to reason, then that is simply additional justification for men taking the steps that need to be taken if the West is to survive. This is not a theoretical matter or a discussion of abstract principles, it is an existential struggle.

Gamma theology and the one sin

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 01, 2016

Contra Thomas Aquinas and other great Christian theologians of the past, the Churchian theologians of today have determined that woman, being only barely fallen, **are capable of only one sin**:

*We live in an age obsessed with women's self esteem. Feminists assure us that all (or nearly all) of our problems would be solved if only women held themselves in higher regard. This is closely tied to the idea that women being "true to themselves" is a **central virtue**. According to our modern thought process women are innately good, so if they have the confidence to bet true to themselves they will point men towards virtue. Instead of looking to God for our moral compass, women are to follow their hearts and men are to **follow women**. These ideas are contrary to the Bible, yet they have been widely adopted by modern Christians. In Matt Walsh's **letter to his daughter**, his greatest fear is that she will grow up to lack self esteem because our society will tell her she isn't good enough:*

That's why I wrote this letter. For the times when the pressures of the world — the constant, deafening din, screaming "you're not pretty enough, you're not good enough" — become a little too heavy to shoulder. Whether it's 7 years from now, or 17, or 70 — whenever you need a reminder, here it is:

You're beautiful.

*Similarly, Glenn Stanton **teaches parents** that unlike their sons, their daughters will naturally develop virtue, so long as society doesn't get in the way:*

What are the essential qualities that transform our daughters into mature, secure women?

As you read through the qualities described below, please keep in mind that much of this is innate, but because our culture seems to fight so hard to suppress certain natural tendencies, it's our privilege and responsibility as parents to watch out for opportunities to nurture and guide in these areas.

Christian women are of course hearing the message, as the blogger at [Drurywriting](#) discovered when teaching college students about sin. In [Do Women sin?](#) he explains that while his students have no trouble identifying a list of sins men are tempted by, they are reliably stumped when he asks them to list sins women tend to be tempted by. After he sets only the women in the class to come up with a female sin, they eventually find one:

Lack of self esteem

I expect that the Game-aware Christian will recognize that this is not Christian theology, but rather the Gamma corruption of Christian theology, which stems from the primary Gamma motivator: the idea that through steadfast pedestalization and obsequiousness, a woman might one day be willing to let him have sex with her.

Kick-ass women

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 02, 2016

Strange that the SJWs who claim to love both minorities and strong independent [kick-ass women](#) never seem to celebrate the likes of Saki Akai despite her qualifying on both counts. I wonder why [that might be](#)?



The tragedy of solipsism

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 03, 2016

Glenn Reynolds pities a woman who can't even attract the attention of a black man

Poor Lena. I think she hoped that, like a guy, she could parlay fame into sexual attractiveness. But that doesn't work nearly as well for women, because men aren't attracted to status to the degree that women are.

Some men don't understand that women are not men, and are not attracted to dedication and commitment. Some women don't understand that men are not attracted to money and fame.

Finish the sentence

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 05, 2016

"Bitch, you ain't a 10....

You just a 6 to Harambe."

But let's just be humble. He wouldn't want us fighting over how he would rate a female primate.

Alpha Mail: is this how it's done?

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 06, 2016

A reader wants to know if this is how it is done:

I would appreciate your score on this. I'm yet to see it through to fruition but it seems promising. I would appreciate criticisms. Bear in mind that I would deliberately go out for a cigarette and leave about 7 minutes between most posts.

It was a joy to meet you tonight. You are a fascinating and beautiful woman. Hope to see you again some time. With a great sense of humour, I should add...

Hi X, thanks so much for your compliments. I'm really glad I got to meet you.

You're leaving soon? That's a shame. I'm not interested in breaking up marriages but I would have enjoyed flirting with you. Flirting with an unavailable 9 is good practice.

yes A 9 only?? ok I guess that's pretty good.

It's the game. You twig their insecurity by calling them less than a 10, while also observing their desire to be seen as perfect. Had I not brought you in on the strategy, I would be more attractive to you now than I was 24 hours ago, simply because you now want to be seen as a 10 in my eyes.

It's all psychology...

The sexy lesbian look does suit you, but overall the long blonde hair in your photos does you the best justice. Although I cannot fault the figure.

Yes indeed on the psych stuff. Interesting what you think about the blonde. There were only one or two people in my world that shared your opinion. I just had to find out if blondes have more fun.

The hair colour isn't the issue, so much as the length. There's a rule of thumb among unattached men that short haired women are damaged. Girls that have been in bad breakups and are angry at the male gender in general, often cut off all their hair. Women know that men prefer generally, long hair, so cutting it off is an act of hostility, masked as self empowerment. It's a red flag. Mind you in your case, the short hair drew attention your other assets, which were ample.

I would not have guessed you are a mother, twice over.

Yes. It was a very tough decision to go short. In my case it was not related to any of what you had mentioned but I can most certainly see how it may have been reasons for others who have gone short.

Thank you for the compliment!

No, that is not how it is done. I'd give it a score of three, and that only because the "9" comment provoked a reaction, but "7" would have been better. First, way too flowery and complimentary. Second, way, way, WAY too wordy. This guy is turning Roissy's 1-3 ratio on its head and multiplying it by two.

The shaking-my-head aspect is that he thinks he's doing great because she's thanking him for the compliments, not realizing that he's being *openly* blown out. She's graciously accepting his homage, she knows she has no need to qualify herself to him nor any interest in him.

Look, talking about Game to women is not indicative of being a masterful player who is an expert on the fair sex, it simply informs them that you're a sperg who doesn't understand what he's read. That's like a woman telling a man, "you like my big breasts? Well, they're really just a push-up bra. And see, look how under my makeup I've actually got a really awful complexion."

Now, the guy showed the courage to put himself out there, he clearly attempted to outkick his coverage, he did (subsequently) push for a get-together, and he is seeking to improve via feedback. Hence the three. We're not talking hopeless here, but we are talking about Gamma based on the pedestalization and excessive floweriness. This means that the route to improvement and eventual success will begin with the self rather than the mechanics.

Care to predict how this will turn out?

Special might be destroying you

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 07, 2016

A man should feel pride in his accomplishments, but Special is thinking oneself better for no real reason. It's the difference between actually doing something which is measurable, and taking a position or posture on something which requires no real effort. An example would be in high school where most kids like one of the popular music genres, but a Gamma declares his love of Classical music and derides any other type of music as inferior. Liking a music genre takes zero effort and isn't an accomplishment, but can make one feel special. Since the Gamma has no other accomplishments, his position on things becomes a substitute. The man doing this puts himself in an extremely vulnerable position emotionally. As soon as his position on something is threatened he has to defend it as his very worth is at stake. The posture is personal.

Even worse, actual successes become irrelevant or unnoticed as he's built a bubble of attitudes and a self-concocted set of metrics for success which are unattainable since they only exist in the Gamma's head. I've witnessed this first hand, multiple times, where a Gamma suffers from depression, talks of Impostor Syndrome, or feels unsuccessful regardless of having actual accomplishments. Getting a middle-class job, successfully raising children, even getting and staying married are accomplishments, but typically the Gamma takes no pride in these things. The reason is that they aren't special, and the Gamma must be Special.

If you are down about your life for whatever reason, take stock of yourself and situation. I'd wager you have some accomplishments already, but if you have very few then set some goals for yourself. Some ideas:

- Clean up your finances and get out of debt.

- Hit the gym and get in the best shape of your life.
- Learn a new skill or expand your knowledge in your work.
- Pick up a hobby which has some metrics for success.
- Most importantly fail horribly at something, and try something else.

The best way to counteract Special is to accomplish something with your life with actual metrics. You won't have to rely on obscure trivia, lame jokes, or the superiority of your favorite music genre to feel good about yourself. If you need to, set a realistic goal that by the end of this year that you will accomplish something to be proud of. In January when everyone else is setting a New Year's resolution, you can quietly smile to yourself know you are already a step ahead, and your resolution can be even a bigger triumph.

Alpha Mail: going down the right way

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 08, 2016

Two days ago, I [posted an exchange](#) between a Gamma who wanted to know if that was how it was done or not and requesting a score. I pointed out that he had already been turned down, which he was reluctant to admit, observing that he was still theoretically in the game.

However, he was Delta enough to send me this last exchange and concede that my read on the situation had, in fact, been correct.

So...8pm tomorrow. Small cooler of wine/beer, nibbles. Inhaler. Towels. Swimsuits optional. You in?

That sounds great but I just realised evenings are not going to work out for me. The best time for me would be during the day so could we do lunch instead? Thursday would be good and I'm happy to go anywhere.

Fortunately, he had the good sense to recognize this as a rejection, and a demotion to the Friend Zone, and declined her suggestion. He also did a better job of keeping his communications shorter than hers, although I would not recommend mentioning either "nibbles" or "inhaler" in the future. The former is too cutesy and the latter is too indicative of being genetically defective.

His other mistake, although irrelevant at this point, was to explain WHY he was declining. NEVER explain your actions to a woman who has turned you down. Setting their hamsters to spinning in order to make sense of your words is half the battle, as it gets them thinking and thinking and thinking about you and wondering if perhaps they made the wrong call. I've had women *who turned me down* show up at my door after midnight in tears demanding to know why I only said "all right" and

hung up. Women are *insatiably* curious creatures. Strangely enough, shutting the door yourself can sometimes inspire them to open it themselves.

There are few better displays of high value than the easy, taciturn, and genuinely nonchalant acceptance of rejection by a woman. Don't say something cute. Don't try to show her that you aren't disappointed or that you don't care. Don't try to slip in that little verbal stinger. Women can sniff out wounded male pride as well as sharks scent blood in the water. Just say "all right," and leave it at that. And if she tries to get back into the picture when you subsequently cut contact and focus your attention elsewhere, remember that she is doing so *on your terms*.

Remember, the difference between the Alpha and the Omega is that the Alpha only fails two-thirds of the time. This was an excellent learning opportunity for the Gamma, and I expect that if he is ruthlessly honest with himself, and applies the lessons he learned here next time, he'll continue to make positive progress towards Delta.

Talking around

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 09, 2016

Harry Cassandra thought he was being "casually witty" when he suggested "nibbles" to a woman. (The fact that he shouldn't have been pursuing her in the first place is not relevant to this analysis.)

Haus Frau explains the effect that being "casually witty" has on women:

Cutesy crap and try-hard witty snark are both kryptonite. Cutesy is far less tolerable between the two. My husband used to baby talk to me when teasing. As in I would be playing with one of the kids or mention something they did and he would go into the baby talk voice "aaaw momma loves the little babies..." and this would just go on.

I quietly told him more than once to stop doing that habit but it just didn't seem to register with him that I really meant it. One evening after he indulged in a few drinks he kept doing the baby talk thing and I basically verbally snapped his head off. He was hurt. I felt bad and apologized. It was bad. He really didn't get how white hot pissed that habit made me.....the moral of the long-winded anecdote being that repeated cutesy shit like using the word "nibbles" for snacks creates such a level of seething irritation that you might as well have sewn up her vagina with a bear trap.

The reason is pretty simple. Men use "casual wit" in order to verbally sidle up to women. They do so in order to talk around their intentions and thereby avoid risking the sting of rejection that being straightforward entails. It's all very cowardly and feminine, which is precisely why it arouses such contempt in a woman.

All men are capable of making this mistake, but Gammas are particularly prone to it because they live in a near-constant state of delusion concerning their ability to fool everyone about their real feelings and intentions. What they don't realize is that they pull their slick moves off about as convincingly as the bug wearing the skin of a man in *Men in Black* managed to mimic normal human behavior. It doesn't matter if you were "playing a role" or not, she still rejected YOU. Yes, you. Deal with it.

Women are extraordinarily sensitive to male cowardice, risk avoidance, and fear of rejection. They even subject men they have already accepted to regular tests in order to smoke it out. They sniff out male weakness and insecurity like a shark scents blood in the water. So, as a general rule, if you think you're being cleverly casual, know that it's not hiding anything. It's better to just be succinct and straightforward, and accept her response with taciturn grace no matter what it is.

No crime more hateful

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 10, 2016

The only truly serious crime a woman can commit is [to be hotter than another woman](#) and not be apologetic about it:

A woman who was body-shamed by Playboy model Dani Mathers at an LA Fitness gym has been found—and Mathers may be facing jail time for her actions, TMZ reports. The celebrity site says the LAPD located the woman, said to be in her 70s, and she's willing to help prosecutors go after Mathers. The celeb is accused of taking a photo of the naked woman as she changed in the gym's locker room and posting the pic to Snapchat with the snarky message: "If I can't unsee this then you can't either." The city attorney's office confirms that the older woman has been located, reports ABC News. The case could bring a misdemeanor charge for "dissemination of private images"—a charge that could land Mathers in jail for up to six months.

Playboy model? I'm surprised they're not calling for the death penalty.

The Devil's workshop

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 11, 2016

SJW history is always more fictional than accurate, but one thing they do get correct is the observation of [the self-destructive way that many white suburban girls react](#) to growing up in a safe and secure environment:

*The history of America's suburbs and the ways in which they were built is inextricable from our racial constructions of whiteness. From the 1930s to the 1950s, racial segregation was systematically executed through programs such as the Home Owners Loan Corporation and the Federal Housing Authority. Neither of these programs would lend money to African-Americans, restrictions that became the basis of redlining in this country—when whites moved to areas predominantly composed of people of color, they too were denied loans. This was just one of many tactics that systemically enforced segregated neighbourhoods and privileged the rights of white people at the expense of people of colour. In the 1960s, when blacks from the south migrated up north to work and live in cities, they began to establish homes in places such as Chicago, Detroit, and Cleveland. More African-Americans were entering into the middle class, accessing better jobs, education, and healthcare. The result? Many upper and middle class whites moved away from cities and into suburbs, perpetuating racially homogenized communities. In the city of Petaluma, where *The Girls* is set, according to a 1960 census, whites comprised a staggering 99.2 percent of the population. According to Martha R. Mahoney of the *University of Pennsylvania Law Review*, when suburban developments came about, white people were able to both finance and sell homes to other white people, creating insular neighbourhoods in which wealth and safety were engineered to correspond to racial demographics. This enforcement of*

whiteness cannot be divorced from how we read about white females' self-destruction within these neighborhoods that are set up to nurture and perpetuate their presumable racial superiority....

For women of color, any neighbourhood in America is moving and pushing against her personhood. But for white women in the aforementioned texts, their neighborhoods are static and affluent. These neighborhoods do not seek to destroy them and so in turn, they destroy themselves to break from the pattern of privilege society has placed them in.

If you want to keep your girls off the pole and off the coal, don't let them be idle.

Hmmmm

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 12, 2016



I'm not saying that the latest "Hillary Clinton" appearance was a body double, but something looks a bit different about the miraculously recovered version. And frankly, it's going to be a big disappointment to everyone if it turns out that the first fembots to reach the market were constructed on the model of Hillary Clinton rather than Liz Hurley, as we'd all anticipated.

To be honest, something about the shape of the woman's body immediately struck me as "off". Precisely what, I don't know, but my immediate subconscious reaction was "who is that?" She's a little too structurally squatty, as opposed to merely overweight like Hillary.

Gamma Fantasy Novel One

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 13, 2016

Act 1

GP (Gamma Protagonist) is awkward, unattractive, and misunderstood, but smart and snarky

GP discovers the heart of the misunderstanding is his previously unknown incredible gift

GP enters a whirlwind of an adventure of discovering his gift as people are suddenly after him

GP defeats some minor foes with his gift but doesn't know how

MV (Male Villain) is introduced, an ass for no reason, is a jock, and good looking

MV has control over seductress Female Villain (FV) The FV is shown not totally responsible for being a villain

Act 2

First confrontation with MV who wants gift to be a bigger asshole, GP escapes

FV sent to seduce GP

GP has the greatest moral victory of all time, he turns down a hot woman with dark hair, and large breasts

FV found GP sincerity and respect for women attractive but must obey the MV

FV killed by MV since she failed and MV captures GP relishes being an asshole, brags about it, and has sex with hot slave women in celebration

Act 3

GP escapes with the help of a spunky, quirky, FR (Female Rogue) who doesn't realize how pretty she really is

FR helps GP unlock his gift but is better at everything else than the GP and is more intelligent and wise. Effectively the FR has no flaws

FR beds GP unexpectedly and loves GP for his snark, mid-level intelligence, and ignores his stupidly childish antics, weird personality, and total lack of friends

FR and GP team up to beat MV

GP discovers in the final battle that his gift allows him to be powerful as the gods but he's magnanimous about how he uses it

GP tells the FR a stupid joke at the end, she rolls her eyes, and kisses him

Delta Story One

Written by 357Delta

Originally published on Sep 14, 2016

Act 1

DG (Delta Guy) leads a pretty normal life, but is good at one thing in particular

He has a PG (Pretty Girl) who he really likes, and is on again and off again as he chases her

PG is pretty, not hot, wholesome, and DG comments he really doesn't deserve her

GE (Great Evil) is introduced and may be led by an evil man but is larger than one person

DG cannot ignore the GE and is called to action

Act 2

DG goes through a series of trials testing his mental and physical limits as he fights the GE

DG worries about PG and they stay in contact throughout He vows to marry her if he gets through it and she remains loyal despite his absence

AL (Alpha Leader) is introduced who the DG admires but is amazed by at times

DG loses a close, personal friend or two in the struggle against GE

DG begins to doubt his cause, his abilities, and is put in tougher situations

DG suffers even more catastrophic losses to himself or friends

Act 3

DG finds the personal strength to fight on

DG is accepted to the inner circle of trusted companions of the AL and leads a few other Deltas mostly by example

DG does his part to defeat the GE, which includes being involved in the Great Battle and events much larger than himself

DG is scarred, but takes solace in a sense of belonging with his lifelong friends, and he wants peace in his life

DG is now brave enough to ask PG to marry him, which she does

DG and PG move to a small house in the country, raise a family, and have many children and grandchildren

Story ends with an old DG and PG sitting on a porch at sunset watching the kids play as he reminisces about his life, struggles, friends, and always being loyal

The SMV vs MMV tradeoff

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 15, 2016

Heartiste explains why low-class women are embracing MMV-reducing behaviors such as tattoos, slut-signaling, single-motherhood, and even mudsharking

Sexual markets are vulnerable to changes in the incentives for paternal investment. (Paternal investment itself is a crucial aspect of the sexual market.) As women become more economically self-sufficient and sexually liberated their mate acquisition algorithm begins to emphasize the targeting of men for sexual and romantic validation and to undervalue men who would make dependable resource providers.

Likewise, men who are less interested in commitment and family formation would seek out women primarily for sexual thrills rather than their maternal instinct or faithfulness.

If this is the operative sexual market, then tattoos and single mommery would not only have little effect on women's SMVs, they may very well raise their SMVs by advertising a greater willingness to go all the way right away, (and to not make much of a fuss when she's dumped post-chaste).

Now ask yourself, where do you see women with lots of garish tattoos and bastard spawn? The lower classes. And where do you see less dependable fly-by-night men? The lower classes. In the upper classes single mommery is still rare and tattoos, though more common than they once were, are tastefully inconspicuous. Obesity, too, is rarer among upper class women.

So it's in the lower classes (now gradually expanding into the

working and middle classes) where the sexual market has responded to the changing incentives and women have resorted to more “slut signaling” accoutrements like tattoos, skimpy trashy clothes, and yes even bastard spawn (a single mom is a slutty mom).

In the upper classes, paternal investment is still important, so we see less of this among the women who have kept to the traditional SMV norms of their sex: slenderness, clear skin, and childlessness.

Essentially, they're trying to elevate their short-term SMV at the expense of their longer term MMV, presumably because they see no real prospects of getting married or being supported by a husband anyhow.

They appeal to men in the short-term for the same reason players appeal to nice girls; they are unlikely to kick up a fuss or cause any problems when the other party moves on. After all, if a woman is covered with tattoos and oozing with attitude, you can be pretty sure that she's not looking for a husband or even a serious relationship.

Why women are angry all the time

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 16, 2016

The Daily Mail wonders why so many middle-aged women [are consumed by rage](#) and out-of-control:

Why are modern women so aggressive? It's been called the dark side of equality - a surge in respectable women flying into violent rages for the most trivial reasons. Research has also found that women are significantly more likely to be verbally and physically aggressive to men than vice versa — something physicians are seeing more of in their clinics.

'We are treating more women than ever who are struggling to regulate their emotions and express themselves appropriately,' says Dr Monica Cain, a counselling psychologist at London's Nightingale Hospital.

So what is causing the red mist to descend for so many women? And why is this anger afflicting so many upstanding women, the sort you might hope would be immune to, or too ashamed of, having outbursts?

Some experts suggest women believe that such outward displays of aggression allow them to seize the initiative from traditionally dominant men. Whether it's in the workplace or around the dining table, shouting, swearing or throwing things are increasingly viewed as valid methods for women to assert themselves.

Dr Elle Boag, social psychologist at Birmingham City University, says: 'Women feel aggression is a form of empowerment. It has become so commonplace that it's not even shameful.'

As women hit menopause, they tend to get observably unhappier and angrier. However, Western society no longer permits men to keep middle-aged female anger under control any more than it permits them to restrain young female promiscuity.

Two observations. First, it's clearly not psychologically healthy behavior: *I get heart palpitations and shake. Then I open my mouth without engaging my brain. I shout and use foul language I regret afterwards. It takes me a couple of hours before I can calm down.'*

Second, it is milquetoast men who are enabling the self-destructive behavior. *As mild-mannered as Jo is volatile, he's found that the best thing to do is to walk away and let the tantrum burn itself out.*

The reason for the behavior is that this is what the unrestrained female psyche looks like. I would be willing to bet that there is no problem of violently angry women in Saudi Arabia, because a woman who acted that way would be badly beaten down by the first man she tried to provoke.

The irony is that this ridiculous, even infantile, behavior is not merely permitted, but enabled, by men. It's not necessary to physically slap down a perpetually angry woman. Simply telling her to "shut the fuck up" and then refusing to have anything to do with her when she's raging will suffice to inspire any woman who isn't literally off her rocker to control herself.

I don't accept verbal aggression from women. If it is directed at me, I respond to it in kind. Unsurprisingly, I very seldom encounter it. It may be useful to note that women cannot stand vulgarity or contempt as well as men can, so instead of matching their shrill tone or raised volume level, two things they can abide rather better than men, it will usually be more effective to use obscenities in a dismissive manner.

Protesting, "You're always shouting at me! Would you stop shouting!" is only going to launch an interminable high-volume argument about what "always" and "shouting" mean, whereas a dismissive "turn down the fucking volume" is much more likely to be met with a blessedly silent period of pouting. You can't fix their feelings, or their sense of the world's injustice, but you can certainly convince them to shut the hell up.

Take what victories are available to you. Soft-voiced obsequiousness is only going to further infuriate them. One thing I've noticed that accompanying every married rage-queen is a meek husband who never seeks to correct or control his angry wife.

And should they try to play the "you shouldn't use that language" card, simply respond with "don't use that fucking tone". Either communication is civil or it is not. Once one party has decided to forgo civil communication, they have lost any right to appeal to conversational etiquette. Treat a woman who speaks like a lady like a lady, and a woman who talks like a bitch like a bitch. It's her call.

It's not your imagination

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 19, 2016

There is scientific evidence [for pedoface](#):

Evidence is steadily accumulating to support a neurodevelopmental basis for pedophilia. This includes increased incidence of non-right-handedness, which is a result primarily of prenatal neural development and solidified very early in life. Minor physical anomalies (MPAs; superficial deviations from typical morphological development, such as un-detached earlobes) also develop only prenatally, suggesting them as another potential marker of atypical physiological development during the prenatal period among pedophiles. This study administered the Waldrop Physical Anomaly Scale to assess the prevalence of MPAs in a clinical sample of men referred for assessment following a sexual assault, or another illegal or clinically significant sexual behavior. Significant associations emerged between MPA indices and indicators of pedophilia, including penile responses to depictions of children, number of child victims, and possession of child pornography. Moreover, greater sexual attraction to children was associated with an elevated craniofacial-to-peripheral anomalies ratio. The overall sample demonstrated a greater number of MPAs relative to prior samples of individuals with schizophrenia as well as to healthy controls.

And, presumably, gayface as well. There is, quite literally, something wrong with these people. It also explains why there is such a high rate of recidivism among pedos.

Takeaway: if there is a teacher who is REALLY enthusiastic about children and happens to be left-handed with undetached earlobes,

transfer your kids to a different school.

Furthermore, pedophiles **can apparently be detected** by their differing brain wave activity. If this holds up, child abuse can be proactively stopped.

The pedophilic group demonstrated wide-ranging increases in functional connectivity with the default mode network compared with controls and regional differences (increases and decreases) with the frontoparietal network. Of these brain regions (total = 23), 20 have been identified by meta-analytic studies to respond to sexually relevant stimuli. Conversely, of the brain areas known to be those that respond to sexual stimuli, nearly all emerged in the present data as significantly different in pedophiles.

The pursuit of seriousness

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 20, 2016



The image is a screenshot of a news article from City A.M. The article title is "London School of Economics lecturer to divorce actor husband". The author is Caitlin Menton, Deputy Digital Editor at City A.M. The article features a large photograph of Angelina Jolie. Below the photo is a caption: "Angelina Jolie married Brad Pitt in 2004 (Source: Getty)". The article text below the photo reads: "Angelina Jolie, a lecturer at a respected London university - and Oscar-winning actress - is set to divorce her husband, according to reports."

CITY A.M. Latest news Most popular Opinions Podcast

London School of Economics lecturer to divorce actor husband

Share [Twitter](#) [Facebook](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Email](#)

Caitlin Menton
I'm the Deputy Digital Editor at City A.M., covering breaking news in all sectors [...] [Show more](#)

Follow Caitlin [Facebook](#) [Twitter](#)



Angelina Jolie married Brad Pitt in 2004 (Source: Getty)

Angelina Jolie, a lecturer at a respected London university - and Oscar-winning actress - is set to divorce her husband, according to reports.

I know when I think of Angelina Jolie, the first thing I think of is LSE lecturer.

The degree gap

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 21, 2016

Why isn't it an urgent problem requiring redress that [men are now less educated](#) than women?

Women earned more doctoral degrees than men in 2015 – the seventh year in a row this has occurred. They also earned more master's degrees and outnumber men in graduate school.

Politicians who like to mislead on the gender wage gap (more accurately referred to as an "earnings" gap due to choices men and women make in their careers) will point out that women are earning more degrees but still earning less pay. To look at the charts compiled by American Enterprise Institute Scholar Mark Perry, one would see part of the reason.

Women earned more degrees than men, and made up a majority of degrees in seven out of 11 different fields. But the fields where men outnumbered women are some of the highest-paid ones, including business, engineering, mathematics and physical sciences. Women outnumbered men in majors such as arts and humanities, education and social sciences.

One potentially high-paying field where women outnumbered men was health sciences, but one would have to look at what careers men and women went into upon graduating to see whether there was truly pay discrimination. For example, it might be the case that women in health sciences tend to go into nursing, whereas men tend to become doctors or surgeons.

Perry predicts that modern feminists and the media won't report these new findings, or, if they do, will focus solely on the sex

disparity in science, technology, engineering and math fields.

"Additionally, there will be no calls for government studies or increased government funding to address the significant gender disparities favoring women in graduate schools, and nobody will refer to the gender graduate school enrollment and degree gaps favoring women as a problem or a 'crisis,'" Perry wrote.

Perry also posed the question that if female under-representation is supposedly proof of gender discrimination, wouldn't male under-representation also be proof of gender discrimination, but against men?

As Instapundit wryly noted, when these overeducated but low-paid women with useless degrees can't pay back their student loans, it will, of course, be both the fault of those less-educated men and their responsibility to fix it.

Black Lives Matter attacks white girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2016

Minding your own business doesn't matter anymore because many American blacks [simply hate whites](#). They don't care who you are, what you think, or what you're doing. This is the age of identity politics:

Stockton police are searching for the suspects in a vicious attack that happened on Friday against two teenaged sisters.

Police say a group of protestors wearing Black Lives Matter shirts held a vigil and a protest near the intersection of Pacific and Yokuts avenues.

Protestors were remembering Colby Friday, an African-American man who was shot and killed by Stockton police in August after he ignored an officer's commands to drop his handgun.

Police say two Caucasian girls left a local restaurant and passed by the protest when they were attacked by the protestors.

What was supposed to be a peaceful protest remembering Colby Friday turned into a vicious brawl directed against two sisters, and now, investigators are looking for suspects.

On the plus side, the experience should suffice to dissuade them from any mudsharking in the future

How the West was weird

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 23, 2016

Every now and then, I encounter a post that makes me realize how little I know, and how there are [entire realms of thought](#) that never, ever, cross my mind:

A great deal of weirdness in conservative life can be explained by the theory that smarter women were more likely to end up out in the West/frontier and also be able to offset the consequences of marrying a relatively lunkish guy because their domestic labors were monetized. They also could afford to take the chance of marrying a lunk because he didn't need to be all that clever to make it in the West.

Over time as the domestic sphere lost its financially remunerative aspects, the general pattern was established, but that just left such women scrambling to compensate in other ways, leaving them prey to scams and schemes because they had income pressure but no easy way to integrate it into their increasingly narrow domestic sphere.

It's true that the romantic heroes of the West tend to be taciturn and competent rather than facile and intelligent. But I have no idea what significance that might hold or how it has shaped modern society, nor have I ever given the matter a moment's thought.

However, we do know that intelligence tends to flow through the maternal line. So, it's an interesting line of thought, even if it is one that I am unlikely to pursue myself.

Depraved do-gooders

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 24, 2016

How much "international aid work" is nothing more than a vehicle for mudsharking by left-wing women and gay pedophiles?

Calais aid workers volunteering in the Jungle have been accused of having sex with migrants, some of whom are believed to be underage, according to a whistle blower.

The revelations have caused a furious row on Facebook, with some volunteers claiming the allegations should have remained secret and criticised the whistle blower for expressing his concerns.

It was claimed that female volunteers were more likely to have sex with male migrants than any other combination. One volunteer was described as having 'a bad reputation' for sleeping with male refugees and was asked to leave the camp. One male volunteer had to be 'persuaded by other male volunteers' against returning due to his 'inappropriate behaviour with female refugees'.

According to the original post, the whistle blower claimed: 'I have heard of boys, believed to be under the age of consent, having sex with volunteers. I have heard stories of men using the prostitutes in the Jungle too. I have heard of volunteers having sex with multiple partners in one day, only to carry on in the same vein the following day. And I also know, that I'm only hearing a small part of a wider scale of abuse.'

Several volunteers severely criticised the whistleblower for discussing the abuse allegations in an open forum. However, one

volunteer defended him claiming: 'It always really worries me that we're more concerned with the press/our reputation than we are with the sexual abuse itself.'

According to the Independent, some volunteers believe sexual relationships between aid workers and refugees is 'natural' while others believe it breaks the 'usual codes of conduct'.

It's not enough that they are depraved, but they seek to conceal their depravity in a false cloak of do-gooder saintliness.

Home invasions

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 26, 2016

This is why you don't ever permit unattached men and women [to move into your home](#):

A vicar has been betrayed after taking in a destitute alcoholic who then embarked on an affair with his wife of 29 years. Ivan Mascarenhas, 49, moved in with Matthew and Sandra Taylor in Northamptonshire, after he began drinking again and was thrown out by his wife. The vicar of St Mary's in Rushden took pity on him and gave him a spare room while he found his feet. And Rev Taylor even praised Ivan in church for battling alcoholism, not knowing that he was sleeping with his wife.

You're not being a "good samaritan" by taking someone into your home. The Good Samaritan put up the waylaid man at an inn. He wasn't foolish enough to bring the man into his home.

If you want to help someone, give them money. Don't sacrifice your marriage on their behalf, no matter how bravely they are addressing their substance abuse problem or how badly they were abused by their boyfriend.

Donald Trump and diversity

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 27, 2016

Dr. Helen [explains why](#) she is supporting Donald Trump for President:

In 2008, during election night, my husband Glenn and I did some commentary for PJTV and I remember PJTV host Bill Whittle asking me if the election of Obama would reduce the anger of liberals to which I said, "no, it would probably enhance it because now they feel entitled and emboldened to be even nastier." If one thinks of liberal bias and anger in behavioral terms, winning the presidential election would reinforce the self-entitled behavior of liberals even further:

In operant conditioning, positive reinforcement involves the addition of a reinforcing stimulus following a behavior that makes it more likely that the behavior will occur again in the future. When a favorable outcome, event, or reward occurs after an action, that particular response or behavior will be strengthened.

So, what does all this psychological jargon mean for the individual in regards to politics? It means that liberal bias and anger against those of us who do not go along with the liberal agenda could increase and in ways that cost people their jobs, livelihoods, relationships etc. A Trump election means that people (mostly liberal) will stop to think about the consequences of their acts more with the other side in power. The fact is, the media, schools, universities and much of society in general these days is driven by liberal thought and with a liberal president and Justice Department at the helm, people feel very free to engage in acts against dissidents without as much restraint.

How does this play out? It means that there will be fewer

conservatives allowed in the media, in schools and universities and in all institutions that are left-leaning which is to say most of them. If a conservative (one of the few) happens to be within earshot of a liberal, it is possible that they may lose their job, their reputation, and their livelihoods.

But with president Trump, though liberals may be angry at conservatives and try to get them fired, harassed, mobbed or jailed, they will try a little less or maybe not at all if they feel that they will not be backed up by the Justice Department or other liberal henchmen (or women). And for those who are not conservative and think you are safe if liberal, not so fast. Fewer conservatives in the liberal crosshairs means fewer targets; then they start picking off their own.

Don't be surprised if you find out that your fellow liberals will take you down too, and you will have nowhere to turn since the government and your office is all on the same side.

There are other, even more important reasons, such as the opportunity for immigration restrictions, to support Donald Trump. But this is a non-trivial one. And one can only imagine how much further amok feminists would be permitted to run under a Hillary administration.

I'm going to say no

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 28, 2016

I don't think the author of this piece quite grasps what "the selfish gene" actually is:

If it's been said once, it's been said a thousand times, nice guys finish last. But why is it that women choose dominance every time over niceness, dooming notions of sexual equality to dismal failure?

The "Selfish Gene" theory could explain the tendency of women not only to marry up, but to completely disregard the bottom 4/5 of men as potential suitors as The Pareto Principle suggests and eyewitness evidence in any club in America will illustrate. Here's a simple definition of The Selfish Gene:

A lineage is expected to evolve to maximize its inclusive fitness—the number of copies of its genes passed on globally (rather than by a particular individual).

This theory is bad news for men in a sexual market that has shifted to look more like a jungle than a civilization since the advent of "women's liberation" a.k.a. feminism. The Realtalk translation of that very effete sounding definition of The Selfish Gene works out to: Women want to fuck the winners, and they will fuck over the losers.

Women have evolved to disregard and even harbor contempt for "inferior" DNA. In a cruel world in which survival of the fittest has been the rule from day one over 4 billion years ago when life began to form in the slime, being a nice boy doesn't cut it.

Women, more than men, are beholden to the influences of The Selfish Gene, and though we may lament its effects on our sexual and familial prospects as men there are sound biological reasons women have evolved to be ruthless when it comes to choosing sexual partners.

As much as it pains me to say this, a little reading of Richard Dawkins is in order here. Selfish gene theory will not explain hypergamy because there is no known hypergamous gene or even combination of genes that lead women to behave in this manner.

Indeed, the "quality" theory underlying hypergamy tends to conflict with the idea of the selfish gene.

Never interrupt a woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 30, 2016

Judgy Bitch [explains](#) why if a man is interrupted six times more than a woman, that is unfair to the woman:

The mewling over Donald Trump's 'misogyny' in last night's debate has begun. Trump interrupted Hillary, you see, and if you interrupt a woman, that means you hate not just her, but all women, everywhere. When a woman speaks, men must remain silent and never correct or contradict her mid-sentence because that makes her feel intimidated and the poor, weak, timorous thing might collapse from the sheer, unparalleled hatred of it all. No one seems to mind that the moderator interrupted Trump 41 times, and Clinton just 7 times, but Trump is a man and he can take it, right? Hillary is a mere woman, and one must treat her gently.

Hillary can't handle being interrupted, but she can handle Vladimir Putin?

How is it unfair to a woman to be interrupted 34 times less than a man? Because a woman should NEVER be interrupted. Everyone should listen respectfully to her babbling what she is saying, pretend to take it seriously listen attentively, and wait at least five seconds before saying anything when she appears to have finished just in case she forgot what she was talking about anything important.

This isn't rocket science, people.

Mandatory minimums for sex crimes

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 01, 2016

California has just taken [a very dangerous step](#) that will almost certainly result in innocent men being imprisoned:

California Gov. Jerry Brown signed into law Assembly Bills 2888 and 701 on Friday, which create mandatory minimum sentences for people convicted of sex crimes.

The bills came in response to the outcry over Brock Turner's lenient sentence. As I've argued previously, that outcry was largely justified—Turner did get a comparatively light prison sentence, though the fact that he has to register as a sex offender is no small thing....

The new law specifically prohibits judges from letting perpetrators get off with probation if they have been convicted of sexually assaulting an unconscious or intoxicated person. While this may have produced a better outcome in the Turner case, forcing judges to send more people to prison is bad public policy. It will exacerbate all kinds of problems with the criminal justice system.

Mandatory minimum sentences, combined with the known quantity of false rape and false sexual assault accusations, removes the ability of a judge who has cause to doubt the veracity of an accuser to reduce the impact of a false accusation.

This will take the War on Men to new depths.

I won't be surprised if feminists next attempt to permit extrajudicial college courts to impose these mandatory minimum sentences.

The inevitable end to affirmative consent

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 02, 2016

Universities will **require virginity tests** prior to both enrollment and graduation:

An Egyptian MP has called for women to be forced to undergo virginity tests before being admitted to university, it has been reported.

Parliamentary member Elhamy Agina called on the Minister of Higher Education to issue a mandate requiring him or his officials to enforce the virginity tests, Egyptian Streets reports. He has suggested that university cards could only be issued to female students on completion of a virginity test.

In an interview with local media, he said: "Any girl who enters university, we have to check her medical examination to prove that she is a Miss. Therefore, each girl must present an official document upon being admitted to university stating she's a Miss."

The term "Miss" in Egyptian culture is often used to refer euphemistically as to whether a woman is a virgin.

If the universities let the Womens Studies professors perform the tests, they'll sign up for the program in a flash.

Divorce by YouTube

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 03, 2016

From a reader:

I had no idea who/what MirandaSings was until yesterday. Essentially an obnoxious/awkward female character performed by a woman named Colleen. She married a guy named Josh and their entire relationship has been part of their youtube fame by putting it out there.

The interesting part was looking at their respective announcement videos about getting a divorce.

With Josh you can see [the confused and hurt beta male](#).

With Colleen you can see a woman [putting on a show](#) but just under the surface you can see she's either already got a trade-up on line or is prepared to hook one.

Anyways, the body language in the videos says more than I could.

I know nothing of them, but I can't say I'm surprised. Any couple that lives its life in public is at vastly higher risk of separation than one that doesn't. That's one of the many reasons Spacebunny and I keep our private life, and our family, to ourselves.

Sowing wild oats never ends

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 05, 2016

The idea that promiscuous individuals will "get it out of their system" **turns out to be generally untrue:**

Your partner's relationship history also plays a part: if they've cheated on other partners, it's more likely they will cheat on you.

One recent study found every person you sleep with before marriage increases your likelihood of cheating by one per cent. The 'sow your wild oats' theory turns out to be rubbish. Far from getting it out of your system, the more your partner slept around before you settled down, the more likely they are to have an affair.

While I can testify that this is not always the case, it is in general true that the more an individual gets around prior to marriage, the more likely they are to do so during marriage. This is particularly true if they have not significantly altered their lifestyle in any way.

All women really aren't like that

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 06, 2016

Free Northerner points out that with judicious wife-selection, a man [can reduce his statistical probability of divorce](#) to around 10 percent:

Looking at all this, it's easy to see the two best determinates of her divorcing you are her education and whether she has had sex prior to marriage.

A bachelor's degree is a 40-point decrease in the odds of divorce over a high school graduate.

A women having sex with one other partner is an instant 25-point increase in the odds of divorce, with another 10-point drop for a second partner, and another for a fifth. Related to this, her having sex before age 18 is another major risk factor. Marrying her before she's 20 is also a risk factor, but not as great a one as her having had sex with someone else; if the choice is between a virgin under 20 and older non-virgin, the young virgin is less risky. Do not marry a slut.

Religion is important, but the most important part is less what religion, but rather how devout she is. An actively religious couple is generally a 20-point decrease in the chance of divorce than a non-active couple.

Marrying an Asian is a 15-point decrease in the odds of divorce. Marrying a black was the opposite.

It won't show up in the statistics, but based on my observation, there is also a relative aspect to the divorce risk. For example, the statistics indicate that a woman with 15 prior sexual partners has a divorce risk of 70 percent, but how that applies to the specific marriage will vary greatly between the man who has had one prior sexual partner and the man who has had 100.

For the former, the knowledge that his wife has been with 15 other men is likely devastating. For the latter, that sounds like the summer after graduating from college and is of no concern to him. And given the way in which hypergamy works, it probably shouldn't be, as it's almost certain that she will, rightly, worry far more about his faithfulness than he does about hers. Rank and relativity are not easily accounted for, but they do matter.

Sex discrimination at Yahoo

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 07, 2016

An anti-discrimination lawsuit [has been filed](#):

The complaint alleges that Yahoo CEO Marissa Mayer “encouraged and fostered the use of the QPR Program to accommodate management’s subjective biases and personal opinions, to the detriment of Yahoo’s male employees”. In addition to Mayer, two other female executives — Kathy Savitt, former chief marketing officer, and Megan Liberman, editor-in-chief of Yahoo News, identified in the lawsuit as Yahoo’s vice president of news at the time — are accused in the lawsuit of discriminating on the basis of gender.

“When Savitt began at Yahoo the top managers reporting to her ... including the chief editors of the verticals and magazines, were less than 20 percent female. Within a year and a half those top managers were more than 80 percent female,” the lawsuit said. “Savitt has publicly expressed support for increasing the number of women in media and has intentionally hired and promoted women because of their gender, while terminating, demoting or laying off male employees because of their gender.

“Of the approximately 16 senior-level editorial employees hired or promoted by Savitt ... in approximately an 18-month period, 14 of them, or 87 percent, were female,” the lawsuit said.

As always, let one "minority" in, and their first priority is to bring in others with them. They don't give a damn about actually running the organization successfully; if they knew how to do that, they would have created it themselves.

Government by gamma males

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 08, 2016

This exchange at Instapundit concerning Donald Trump's Alpha talk about women 11 years ago sums up the dire straits of US society:

disquisisass"So Trump speaks like all men behind closed doors, and is somehow a pig?"

Ruy Diaz

I've never spoken like that. Not even thought it.

disquisisass

Well then you are in a very small minority. Or a Priest. Or Nun?

Ruy Diaz

I'm a better quality of man than you are.

This summarizes the gamma male. He's a better quality of man because he doesn't even think about women in a sexual manner.

Of course, he's not even a man at all. If we referred to him in German, we'd need to say "das gamma" to reflect his neutered state.

Freaks, Geeks and Alpha Males

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 09, 2016

This is a guest post from a friend and fellow writer. Needless to say, I disagree with his take on Alpha Males, but it is an interesting piece regardless.

Freaks, Geeks and Alpha Males

[Vox's latest post](#) on bullying and the long-term lives of the bullied crystallised a number of thoughts I have been having along the same lines. And while I agree with most of his points, there are some issues I feel he doesn't take into account.

The bullied - for want of a better term - face two challenges. Most bullies, at least in my experience, are quite insecure. If challenged sufficiently, they either back off or break completely. The trick, of course, lies in actually doing it. A pitiful challenge is largely worthless. If the system - school, university, the workplace - is designed to support the bully's predominance, beating the bully may be very difficult. All those inspiring stories about standing up to some over-muscled shithhead require the fighter to successfully hand out a beating, which isn't particularly easy.

This leads to the second problem. The bullied can come to believe, deep in his bones, that resistance is completely futile. There is no hope. There is no point in striving because victory is impossible. Why spend months or years learning to fight when it won't get you anywhere?

Now, Vox argues that trying will get you somewhere. Either you become tough enough to thump the bastard or at least tough enough to convince him to get his kicks elsewhere. But you have to overcome, first and foremost, the belief that you can't win.

If you don't succeed in doing this, you generally turn into a little shit yourself. You find ways to hurt the bully, even petty little ways. (Like the old story of the abused wife who used to serve her husband dog food curry after particularly nasty fights.) The more you embrace this, the nastier you become. And you grow more and more disconnected from the rest of society. No one gave a shit about you, you reason, so why should you give a shit about everyone else? Cue the birth of umpteen internet trolls.

I don't really believe in the wolf/sheep/sheepdog model. It is my observation that sheep can become wolves (and vice versa) under the right conditions. The older brother who is bullied at school goes home to bully the little brother. I don't believe, also, in Vox's ranking of social structure. The guy I am describing - an Omega male - might grow out of it with some actual help and support. No one is condemned to perpetual Omega-hood or whatever.

The thing is, as Dave Grossman and Black Five pointed out, the sheep often have problems telling the sheepdog from the wolf. They look alike. Both have teeth and claws (muscles), both have 'top of the world' attitudes, both see no reason to pretend respect for the sheep, although for different reasons. The sheep are often just as scared of the sheepdog as they are of the wolf.

Expanding on this a little, true Alpha males feel no inclination to brag or put everyone else down. Why should they? Alpha males are secure in ways no one else - even Sigma males - enjoy. A true Alpha will be friendly towards everyone else because he doesn't need to do otherwise. He is not challenged by other men. His position is not under threat. The core of his being is never at risk (because, at the risk of sounding sappy, the only person who can bring someone you down completely is yourself.) The Alpha male is the guy who encourages everyone to do better.

Vox notes that Alpha males are in constant competition. But the person they are in competition with is themselves.

But Alpha males are relatively rare.

Most geeks - for want of a better term - don't meet Alpha males. They are so disconnected from Alpha males that they don't recognise them, even on TV. They tend to mistake Beta and Delta males - even Gammas - for Alphas. And this poisons their opinion of Alphas and a great many others besides. They see Alphas as people who could turn on them at any moment - and their experience has led them to this. Tell them they're wrong and they'll look at you with incomprehension. Tell them that Donald Trump is an Alpha male and they'll find it a great turn-off.

They also wind up being ... well, triggered. The sort of macho behaviour you get from any reasonably well-adjusted group of men scares them. And why shouldn't it? They have no reason to like such behaviour, let alone to see it as anything other than a threat. It is a threat, to them. They are unable to comprehend that a friendly punch to the shoulder might not be intended as yet more bullying.

Which brings us all the way back to Vox's original point. These people have SJW 'group trumps individuality' attitudes hammered into their heads at school. They are unable to comprehend that there might be decent jocks (or even that jocks are individuals.) They cannot see any good in them. As they grow older, they apply this reasoning to everything else. Right-wingers bring back all their bad emotions from school. The idea that the right-wingers might have a point is lost in the maelstrom. They fear that giving right-wingers power will lead to that power being used against them.

Which is tragic. I feel for them. But that doesn't make them right.

Gamma to the end

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 11, 2016

Gammas can't even kill themselves [without looking ridiculous](#):

A 22-year-old man shot himself dead live on Facebook after accusing his girlfriend of adultery and telling her he could not live without her. The shocking video was streamed on the account of Turkish man Erdogan Ceren.

According to local media he lived in the Osmaniye Province in southern Turkey and was at home when he shot the video at around 3pm. Before the act he also shared a poem that he had written to his allegedly adulterous girlfriend, saying:

"Our love was going to be a saga, our eyes were not going to shed tears, now tell me love, are you leaving, will my hands burn without you."

Speaking to the camera, the man says: "No one believed when I said I will kill myself - so watch this."

He then explains that he plans to commit suicide because his girlfriend ended their relationship. He adds: "Watch this."

His first attempt at pulling the trigger of what appears to be a shotgun fails when the weapon appears to jam, and then he tries again. He readjusts the camera, points the weapon at his chest, and then there is a gunshot and he is no longer visible on camera.

What are the chances he didn't even write that stupid little poem himself. Anyhow, he certainly showed everyone who didn't believe him.

That's a real win, champ!

See, this is why you don't want to wallow in gammatude. Even dead, people will make fun of you.

Don't ask about N

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 12, 2016

As always, men can rely on women to give them [terrible, self-serving advice](#) about sex:

Think twice before you actually ask this loaded question. What will you gain by knowing the answer In my opinion, very little. Numbers mean nothing without knowing the circumstances

Knowing the amount of lovers your partner has had without knowing the age and stage they were at when it happened tells you very little. Say they admit to 40 lovers. They might have clocked up 38 of them between the age of 18 and 25 and had a modest two more in that last 20 years. Or they might have had two lovers, then got married and had six affairs, topping up the total after being separated for just one year.

Or perhaps they added the last 20 at an erotic 'sex party' like Killing Kittens – oh, and those 20 happened to be same sex rather than heterosexual encounters.

To make sense of someone's final number, you need a lot of detail. Do you really want to know that much detail? Knowing someone's sex number without the details is a bit like snooping, finding something out and not being able to ask for an explanation.

You drive yourself mad imagining who, what, where, how (and how good). Unless your partner's prepared to answer one hell of a lot of very personal questions, knowing their number is going to accomplish little else but drive you nuts.

Actually, what it will tell you is if they are inclined to be faithful or not. You don't need to make sense of a woman's final number. You only need to know what it is to know whether the odds are in your favor or not.

There are two very good reasons to ask women advice about sex and relationships. And that is to find out a) what NOT to do and b) what she believes to be in her own interest.

The reason this woman advises not to ask a woman about her N is because her own is well into the double-digits.

Alpha Mail: it won't happen to me!

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 13, 2016

The great challenge in convincing young women that feminism is a destructive lie is their solipsism:

So the last girl I fooled around with, prior to getting remarried, had a notch count of 12 (so she said).. She had spent her twenties living in a big metropolitan city and then traveling the world. So I multiplied it by 2 making it closer to 24. Anyway she was a cute girl, 34, and desperately wanted to get married. Red-pill me knew she was cute enough for pump/dump but not commitment. Anyway fast forward 5 years and I'm in the grocery store and look over at this young woman and think to myself "shit, that chick looks like she's one step away from being a mentally ill bag lady"

I then do a double-take and recognize her as my old fling. Went over, shot the breeze, and came to the realization that she literally had gone over the edge and become bat shit insane. The lies of feminism, unattached sex, and her age - all had collided and created a human train wreck.

How to conquer this self-destructive solipsism? I don't know, but I suspect the answer lies in convincing girls that they have agency. I suspect it lies in teaching them that their actions have consequences, that their decisions matter, and that things don't ever "just happen" for no reason.

Far too many women float through their 20s on their youthful beauty and

their emotions, never grasping that they will soon be the lonely, crazy-eyed, thin-haired, over-painted 30-something they now regard with contempt if they don't decide upon one man and make a life with him.

There is nothing women ruin with such predictability as their own lives.

Female inattention

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 14, 2016

Men are condemned for occupying their time with sports and video games while their wives and girlfriends [are busy Facebooking](#):

Women spend more time on their smartphones than they do with their partners according to a new study. According to the study, women spend 12-hours more a week checking emails, sending texts, or surfing social media than they do with their loved one. Researchers also found that if people are unable to be on their phones, it leads to stress, anger and panic. A fifth of those surveyed said it would be harder to be without a phone for a week than their partner.

I don't think most people realize how low an average hurdle the sexbots are facing. Or why an increasing number of men can't really be bothered to work too hard for what is mostly female inattention.

When divorce-rape isn't enough

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 15, 2016

Even getting the kids, the house, and half the money **isn't enough for some women:**

We have been following the investigation of the murder of Florida State Professor Dan Markel – a case that has cast suspicions on the family of his ex-wife and fellow professor Wendi Adelson. Much of this suspicion has been drawn to Adelson's brother, Charlie Adelson. Charlie Adelson was reportedly romantically involved with Katherine Magbanua, who just happened to be the mother of two children with Sigfredo Garcia, one of the two accused hit men (with Luis Rivera). Magbanua was arrested recently and then Rivera has cut a deal to cooperate in a guilty plea. Now Rivera has reportedly given evidence that further implicates the Adelson family. Rivera pleaded guilty to second-degree murder and told police that the motive for the murder for hire was because "the lady wants her kids back." In a truly chilling added element, Rivera said that he saw Wendi Adelson before killing her husband and that she stared directly at him and Garcia.

All I can say is that if you're going to have a hit man kill your ex-husband, you should probably consider taking some acting lessons first and find a professional to write your lines for you. And just to avoid insulting everyone's intelligence, don't replay the scene from the last crime drama you watched.

Listen to the policeman's voice as he's interviewing her. He knows perfectly well that the woman was involved, and her weird statements intended to draw the investigation's attention away from her family only tended to reinforce his suspicions. Every policeman has seen a thousand

women fake-cry to get out of a ticket.

She says that she is “scared someone maybe did this – not because they hate Danny but because they thought this was good somehow.”

As a general rule, if a woman is talking about how she is scared, she's either lying or trying to justify an action she knows was wrong.

Sexual histories are relevant

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 16, 2016

As usual, feminists want to [decouple female actions from consequences](#):

Both witnesses said she behaved with them in detailed sexual terms as Evans had claimed she did with him. And so the judge agreed that evidence of the woman's sexual history could be admitted. I believe this will have a devastating impact on victims – and that it will in future stop them coming forward for fear of what they face in court.

I was part of a research team in 2003 that monitored the effectiveness of the laws preventing routine cross examination of a complainant's sexual history. I sat through a number of rape trials and heard the flimsy reasons used by defence barristers when arguing that the judge should make an exception and allow the jury to listen to salacious details about the complainant's sex life.

In our research, judges granted permission in two-thirds of the cases that we observed and did allow sexual history evidence, which was raised even in some cases involving children.

It has been widely reported it is rare for previous sexual history evidence to be admitted as evidence, but this is blatantly untrue. I hear regular stories from friends and colleagues that work in Rape Crisis and other support services of their clients being grilled in the witness box about their sex lives. Sexual histories are already dragged up and they already have a chilling effect on victims' willingness to come forward. The Ched Evans case has made this many times worse.

They should have a chilling effect. That's a positive thing, because it will prevent more false accusations like the one that Ched Evans's accuser made.

In fact, there should be more chilling effects, such as jail terms for women who make false rape accusations.

There is an easy way for women to not have a sexual history that calls their testimony into doubt. Don't be a drunken slut, and then people will be much more likely to believe you.

Roosh's Journey

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 17, 2016

Newsweek chronicles [the transformation of Roosh](#) from pickup artist to political philosopher:

When I meet Roosh at a Starbucks in Washington, D.C., he's early. That's surprising, since he tells his readers to show up five to 10 minutes late to dates. ("She'll have anxious feelings focusing on your arrival instead of the doubts she had about coming to see you.") Less surprising is that he records the interview. "Your editor, is he part of the global conspiracy?" Roosh asks. [Editor's note: Yes.] "No? But let me ask you this: Who hired him? [And] who hired him?" Roosh is tall and has a thick, bushy beard with gray patches. He's wearing a red "Make America great again" hat and a T-shirt, jeans and black sneakers. He grew up around Washington and says he is back visiting his parents; he's been bouncing between countries for the past decade and lately sticks to Russia, Poland and Ukraine.

*Roosh's focus has changed, and *Free Speech Isn't Free* shows it. His previous books explained how to "bang" women, but his newest one turns to a topic likely familiar to Trump's followers: how people from minority groups can say whatever they want while straight men cannot. "There are active attempts to silence men, to marginalize them, and at the same time to elevate all these far-left agendas and viewpoints," he tells me.*

That shift in thinking is occurring across the "manosphere," the informal network of websites, blogs and online forums that deal with masculinity, dating and men's rights. "Once you learn how to do well with women, then you start understanding the deeper political and philosophical issues," Mike Cernovich, another

unofficial leader in the movement and a friend of Roosh's, says in an email. "Why are gender relationships so toxic, you start to ask, and from there you are down an entirely new rabbit hole." Few are exploring those ideas as well as Roosh is, Cernovich adds. "Roosh is a welcome relief from the banality of pseudo-intellectualism that passes for 'free thought' these days."

If you haven't read [**Free Speech Isn't Free**](#), you absolutely should. It's highly informative and even modestly thought-provoking.

Alpha Mail: Gammas in the Wild

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 18, 2016

From a reader:

Spotting Gammas in the Internet wilds is relatively easy. Whenever there is a debate, they always hedge their arguments in a sort of supposed plausible deniability. Rather than directly addressing a point, and crafting a counterpoint, they deliver some kind of sarcastic reply that, if they are challenged on, they will claim wasn't aimed at the original post. The format is like this:

OP: The sky is blue.

Gamma: You know, so many stupid people think the sky is blue.

If challenged on the attack, the Gamma will try to escape with "oh, I wasn't talking about YOU," even when it is clear that he was. He'll then spin himself as the victim when the OP replies with a counterattack. He seems blissfully unaware that this sort of passive-aggressive behavior generates a raging desire to throttle the crap out of the Gamma. He must also be unaware that anyone with intelligence sees right through him. The Gamma thinks this kind of thing is supremely clever, when in reality it demonstrates in full public view just how much of a Dunning-Kruger idiot he really is.

Yes, if there is one thing, just ONE thing that I could convince every Gamma of, I would choose to convince them that they are not fooling anyone. For some reason, they seem to believe that their transparent little tactics are opaque to everyone else, and that no one realizes what they're doing.

I think this may be part of why women hate Gammas so much. Gammas

often use female tactics, but when they do, they tend to use them ineptly. So, women tend to feel contempt for them in addition to feeling that the Gamma is invading their turf and playing the game wrong.

I think it must be difficult to live life as a Gamma, though, in that they're direct-conflict-avoidant and yet are constantly trying to pick fights. All I know is that once I recognize a man as a Gamma, I don't argue with him or even discuss substantive things with him anymore. I have no interest in their constant quibbling, dramatic posturing, and silly theatrics. You can't always punch them in the face, but it is very easy to cut them out of your social circle, because no one else really wants them around either. After that, it's easy to ignore them.

DU or GTFO.

The unsalvageable

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 19, 2016

Nicholas Peake describes [the casualties in the War on Men](#) at Return of Kings:

Over the years I've known a few friends (and, sadly, family) who at some point I began to see in a different light—these were men very close to me who eventually revealed themselves to always make bad decisions, avoid personal change and self improvement, fail with women (or get with terribly low-tier ones), and periodically need my help to get themselves out of a hole they had dug for themselves.

At the very least it was slightly annoying, but after bailing them out numerous times I become angry and frustrated with the lack of personal responsibility. I came to understand that these are broken men.

What I now call the “loser mentality” is not reserved for extreme cases like drug addicts, felons, and so forth. Sometimes otherwise nice, decent people are actually living a “loser” life; not everyone is necessarily “bad” but sadly are still a net negative and will drain us of money, motivation, time, and more if we don't make the hard choice to walk away from them.

There appear to be common traits among these types which serve as telling indicators of those who your good intentions are wasted on.

It's a perspicacious article and he makes some very good observations. But the key one is this: *Never expect help when you really need it from those who have the loser mentality... Losers cannot be counted on. Ever.*

That's why I am very wary of placing any trust in gammas or omegas. They are like wounded dogs and won't even hesitate to bite the hand that is feeding them. And the moment I sense that I'm dealing with a gamma, I do my best to extricate myself from their web of drama and delusion.

Often, the fact that they have been mistreated and they do merit pity leads both men and women into misguided sympathy. But it is best offered in the abstract and from afar.

You can't cure any man with a broken mindset. About the most you can do for a man like that is give him a copy of [MAGA Mindset](#), by Mike Cernovich, and hope for the best.

A belated surrender

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 20, 2016

Women interpret criticism as "hate" and "abuse". This is why it is important to keep *constantly* hammering at the feminists and SJWs. They can't take criticism. They can't take the heat. It kills them inside. **Sooner or later, they will quit** and sink back into the bitter solipsism that spawned their attack on reality:

All of that shit right there is why writing this blog feels like pissing into the wind. Because for the abusers, there are no negative consequences. They're able to leverage the controversy generated by my existence into increased sales and awards, while for me the consequences are always negative. There is only ever a progressive, steady toll on my health, sanity, and relationships. I might succeed in changing things behind the scenes at a few gaming companies, or at affecting the lineup of speakers at a single convention, or seeing harassment policies implemented at a handful of conventions and events. But none of that does anything to change the daily lived reality of what it means to be a woman in games.

People have told me more times than I can count that I'm "brave" for writing this blog. I'm "brave" for being open about my feelings and experiences, and I'm "brave" for saying what I think without apologizing or minimizing in any way. And to them, I always say the same thing: I'm not brave! I'm stupid. Doing what I do is like beating my head against a brick wall on a daily basis. Every once in a while, I might knock a tiny chip off the wall, and people may applaud and say, "look! Progress!". But ultimately, nothing I do is every going to seriously harm the wall, but it will seriously harm me if I keep at it long enough....

I hate feeling that I'm playing into a generational story of defeat. My mother was run out of STEM because of sexism, ruining a career as a brilliant research chemist. She has her name on 12 patents! And the fact that I couldn't persevere makes me feel hopeless. How can I tell my daughter that she can achieve anything of meaning when I have only stories of defeat to offer her? How can I tell her that she can beat the odds when her mother and her grandmother are both strong women who have been ground down into silence?

This woman is both stupid and part of a multi-generational losing tradition. Her daughter can't beat the odds because there is nothing to win. Life is struggle. Respect must be earned, it is never granted to whiners and complainers and those who others men into doing their work for them.

She has the complete opposite of the MAGA Mindset. It is not surprising, because women like this don't have the good sense to stop trying to change things for the worse, America is considerably less great than it was. It's good that she finally surrendered. She shouldn't have tried to fight reality in the first place. The cruel fact is that the world would have been a better place if her campaign and her blog had never existed.

Women will use any tool to try to shame men into not fighting, they will appeal to any authority to forcibly silencing men by threatening their jobs, their freedom, and their families for nothing more than the crime of voicing an opinion. Because they simply cannot take the heat in a world of free expression.

So, turn it up on them. Until they can accept the principle of free speech means everyone has exactly the same right to criticize them that they have to criticize everyone else, one side or the other is going to be silenced. And it isn't going to be us. We don't quit. Ever.

Observe that what proved to be effective in the end was not logic or sweet reason. It was relentless demoralizing rhetoric. These are psychologically weak individuals, so always hammer at their psychologies, don't waste time on their flawed ideas or perverse objectives.

The Attraction Irony

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 21, 2016

The hallmark of a broken society: many women [will now respond better to male infidelity](#) than to male fidelity.

Most men in this part of the world won't so much as verbally disagree with his female or even raise his voice at her. Men like this are fearful of the proverbial shit storm they're sure will ensue if they upset the applecart. For this reason they live in a perpetual state of discontentment caused by this fear.

A man in a relationship where he's afraid to check his woman for any reason will lose the single most important element in in keeping her loyal: respect. A woman cannot love a man she does not respect. It can't be done. And if a man doesn't have any backbone, his woman can't respect him let alone love him.

According to women, two of the worst things a man can do to a woman within the context of a sexual relationship is physical abuse, and infidelity. But knowing what we know about women tells us that that these two 'crimes' keep them around a hell of a lot longer than the opposites.

It does make sense, in a sick sort of way. The man who cheats obviously commands interest from other women, whereas even the most desirable man can be dismissed as unable to attract interest from other women if he is resolutely faithful.

From a strictly hypergamous perspective, the unfaithful man is more sexually attractive than the faithful man, by definition. Traditional women are taught to control their hypergamous urges, just as traditional men are taught to control their promiscuous urges, but then, increasingly few men and women have been taught to deny themselves anything these days.

No Gammas allowed

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 22, 2016

Here is an object lesson in why you should avoid permitting Gammas to join your team or your organization if at all possible. With the announcement of Infogalactic, we have a lot of volunteers coming forward who want to help, but as you can imagine, we're extremely busy, so we've been practicing a form of triage with regards to whom we get back to. Just to put this in context, since we've decided to bite the bullet and write our own engine, our current needs relate more to below the hood stuff than the paint job.

So, the initial contact is fine. It's a generous offer to help out on a big project. Nothing wrong with that.

Hey there, yea so, I am passionate about the cause, and I'd love to help out. I do graphic design and web design mockups for developers to code. Most of my web work in the last year is not up on my portfolio, been too busy.

Now, I should have responded sooner, but I've been just a little busy, what with launching Infogalactic, Clio & Me, and MAGA Mindset all within eight days. So, nine or ten days later, he quite reasonably sends a follow-up:

So how about dignify me with a response. "Yes, no, moved on, found someone else, my work sucks, my work is fantastic, you're a pick," anything will do.

Or not *quite* reasonably. I've developed fairly sensitive Gamma radar and I picked up on an amount of passive-aggressiveness in the first sentence. There is also a just a hint of a lofty sense of entitlement, which is why my

response began with a warning.

First, you need to lose the attitude if you want to work with us. I had three hours of sleep last night, because in addition to launching Infogalactic eight days ago, I just edited and published two books this week, one of which is currently in the top 250 on Amazon. If you can't deal with the fact that the big dogs on this project are insanely busy, you won't fit in. There simply isn't space for divas and egos on the team.

Answering the 100s of emails I get a day is something I do when I can get to it. It's not the top priority.

That being said, your work looks good. It's a little bit too soon for us to think about this, since we just decided to modify the roadmap and create a whole new MediaWiki engine replacement that doesn't suck and wasn't designed by brain-dead people. Send me your phone number and I'll give you a call next week. If you don't hear from me by Wednesday, ping me. And if you want to play around with concepts, read the roadmap. The link is on the front page.

He didn't lose the attitude.

Fucking asinine prick, you want to talk about egos and "big dogs on the project" all in the same sentence? I asked to be dignified with a response, even if it's "no thanks," since ya know, I was trying to volunteer my professional design services. How the fuck does that equate to an ego? Answer: it doesn't. What a hypocritical statement, talking about how you are a big dog to a small fry trying to humbly donate his time. Brilliant.

"If you can't deal with the fact that the big dogs on this project are insanely busy." <-- the world revolves around egos, as if you are the only one in life that is busy.

Then you proceed to tell me to give you my number and do some concepts. Listen here, I am not your little small fry trying to work for a big dog, and I have zero interest in donating my top notch professional design services to anyone who thinks they can talk like that to me. You have your world backwards, big dog. If you can't handle me requesting a hint of communication, then you are right, I certainly will not fit in with the team. Looks like to me it's you who needs your ego dismantled. "Divas and egos," you are a real fucking asshole.

Glad we got this settled. Good luck, self-deluded self-important egotistical hypocritical prick. Maybe think a little longer before you respond when you are on 3 hours of sleep so as not to unnecessarily outlet your stress on people for no reason. And value the time your next volunteer will sacrifice for YOU, because we are all busy outside of your little inflated world.

At that point, I realized we'd gotten off easy. I'd much rather have a Gamma meltdown when he's on the outside looking in than do so when he hasn't gotten his way on something in the middle of the project.

Glad we were able to weed you out at the start.

I was unsurprised at both the posturing and the multiple responses. I've dealt with too many Gammas blowing up on the blog to not know what to expect. So, I just let him rant without responding. First, he started with the fake amusement and false sympathy.

BAHAHAHAH what a joke. So much appreciation. You refuse to acknowledge that you were unnecessarily and asshole because you perceive yourself as someone people are lining up for and begging to work you, which is also known as an ego diva big dog.

Oh no, anyone calling themselves big dog has no ego at all. You just wish

I was upset that you weeded me out, again like someone with an ego would do. You couldn't handle me being straight forward and asking for a response so you thought you could talk to me like a real piece of shit, then when I do not submit and kiss your ass you "weed me out."

Honestly, are you fucking serious????? Man I tell you what, I do feel bad, but not because I cannot donate the time I barely have to your site, but because you are an outright fucking asshole. This conversation would not be happening if you were to be trying to talk to me like a piece of shit to my face.

His next email moved on to the minimizing and belittling.

Oh wow two whole books selling on the top 250, good for your ego.

And the email after that consisted of the belated reframe of the reframing.

And you didn't "weed me out," you asked for my number, derp. I weeded YOU out, dim wit fake pseudo crusader asshole.

The next day, not having received any response, he decided to take it public, on Gab, in a series of posts.

@voxday You follow just 32 people. Must be your egotistical self importance.

@voxday How exactly again did you "weed me out" after asking for my number and saying you were gonna call me? I weeded you out, because you were a pure uncalled for asshole. Go cry about it. You don't put someone down then ask for their number. You've been dismantled. Glad I didn't donate my time.

@voxday Careful, I see your ego showing yet again, in pretty much every exchange, how hypocritical. I will try to not let my "ego" encourage me to volunteer the time I really don't have. My huge inflated "diva ego" made me want to donate. My bad. Carry on "big dog alpha."

@voxday Never in my professional career have I ever hear anyone talk about themselves like you did. You have a hard lesson to learn, but instead you will play alpha games and unwittingly prove my point about your level of mentality. All the best to infogalactic.

@voxday Post the fucking email you hypocrite self-deluded asshole. How do you feel smug for talking like that to people trying to give shit to you free out of selflessness? All I asked for was a response, even it was a "fuck you your work is shit." Then you call yourself a big dog, and me a diva ego

@voxday I called you out for what you are after you called me a "diva ego" then immediately called yourself a "big dog." You took your stress from lack of sleep out on me man, admit it. After your response I was no longer concerned about being "professional." You asked for my number, I declined. smh

@voxday Yea, when you try to belittle me, I tend to not be suitable to work with you. Unless of course I bent over and begged for more like u expected as a "big dog." One, I was not looking for a job. I have two. Two, I already do work with a high profile dev team, much bigger than yours.

@voxday The fact that you went straight there and assumed I am some unemployed small fry do nothing shows how important you think of yourself. Pretty ignorant. How do you justify initiating a bitter dialogue then proceed to blame me for getting bitter? You need mental help.

@voxday I've worked with technology companies, marketing companies,

brands, startups, I've been around the block, "big dog." I live in startup driven Portland Oregon's huge design community. I've met countless design professionals, and only about one had the arrogant ego rudeness you have.

@voxday Stop blaming people for reacting negatively to the rude way you treat them, then maybe you can find "suitable" volunteer shit ons

Then, to top it all off, he rushed over to Amazon to leave a fake review about *SJWS Always Lie*. Why, oh why, would we not want someone like this on the Infogalactic team?

By Allen on [October 21, 2016](#)

First off, when someone introduces themselves with a lie, even if it its a somewhat harmless lie, It really gives a bad impression and you cannot feel that comfortable assimilating their information. It makes you approach their book verya very skeptical perspective, and does indeed hurt any credibility.

Author claims between the two of his sites he gets over 3 million views, yet it clearly shows the amount of views he has on Alpha Game, which is just about 300,000 a month.

So unless Vox Day is getting a whopping 3 million views a month, which is extremely unlikely considering the content and the caliber, the author is inflating his credentials, no doubt due to his incredible ego. Most of the content is pseudo intellectual generalizations, which is your first clue to steer clear.

Have a look at the sidebar. Notice that it currently features a number in excess of 400,000. Those of you who can do the math will soon realize that means VP must get traffic of more than 2.6 million pageviews per month. Which, as it happens, is the case.

Anyhow, this is why it's best to avoid having Gammas on your team. You have absolutely no idea what will set them off, but you can rest assured that something will trigger their insecurities at some point along the way, usually to disruptive effect. And Gammas never forgive and they never forget. They will wait years just to take a petty shot at you in revenge for some slight you've completely forgotten.

If you're a Gamma, it's very important to learn two concepts. First, don't expect anyone to value you as highly as you value yourself. Nobody else sees you for the Secret King you are, that's why it's a Secret. Second, stop digging.

Apology accepted

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 23, 2016

Allen Ayler apologized and removed his "review" of SJWs Always Lie:

I apologize for my unprofessionalism. I was not necessarily approaching this like I typically do, since in my mind I wasn't "applying" for a job. Regardless, I should have kept my demeanor and offense in check.

It's fine. Accepted. It happens. I hope, in the future, when someone offends him or upsets him, he'll be able to look back on this minor episode and use it as an object lesson to count to 10, or wait 48 hours, or do whatever is required to avoid taking a private disagreement public.

That being said, I will retain that I have zero interest in working with anyone who says, "If you can't deal with the fact that the big dogs on this project are insanely busy, you won't fit in. There simply isn't space for divas and egos on the team" to people trying to help. It's a completely asinine and hypocritical response, and was uncalled for. I am honest enough to admit my fault, yet all I hear is unaccountability and yet more insults from Vox. I can tell you, if you didn't insinuate I was a diva ego we would be square and I would never have popped off. I would have apologized for my pushy request for a response after getting ignored and dicked around for two weeks.

As I said previously, Allen is obviously not psychologically suited to work in the high-trust, high-pressure, high-performance environment of the sort we have in the Vanilla Fork/Neapolitan Spoon project. That's fine. Most people aren't. It's an unusual and uniquely challenging project and there are probably plenty of other projects for which he is perfectly suitable. Not only do we not want him in the project, but *he* is absolutely right to not

want to be a part of it. Not being a good fit should not be seen as a form of rejection, merely as a recognition of the obvious.

Allen, with all due respect, you are a bit of a diva. You expect to be treated a certain way, and when you are not treated that way, you blow a gasket and throw a fit. Most people simply don't do that. Now, maybe you're right and you don't deserve to be treated that way, or maybe you're not, but regardless, you *would have been* treated that way in the project and you *would not have* handled it well. I'm not about to change the way that I do things, because, whether you like it or not, it works for me and my various teams, all of which are extremely high-performance and not given to giving any consideration to anyone's feelings about anything.

I don't regret any of this, not even that you took the discussion public, because it was a very clear demonstration of the importance of psychological and socio-sexual fitness within a team project. And I'm glad to learn that you don't have anymore interest in working with us. It is MUCH better for everyone that this sort of incident took place before the project was relying upon you for anything. If nothing else, you avoided wasting your time and we avoided a future disruption. That's a win-win for both sides.

But let me dissect this a bit, you say an alpha just doesn't respond to gammas, and gammas just use baseless insults and never stop messaging looking for revenge, right? How does that differ from you posting my info so you can have your biased minions seek me out and attack me? Basically you are taking the weight of the gamma work off your shoulders and having every here do it for you. Gammas use baseless insults, but nearly everyone who simply disagrees with you, you call a gamma, yet that is not a baseless insult in and of itself? Everyone clearly sides with Vox here, yet I didn't open up the dialogue with insults.

Allen, you erroneously see my actions through the filter of your own gamma mindset. My "insults" are not baseless nor are they intended to insult you, I am not seeking any revenge upon you, I am not trying to hurt your feelings, and to be blunt, I don't give a damn. I didn't post your "info", most of which you had already posted publicly, and the remainder you twice gave me express permission to post, in order to have anyone seek you out and attack you. I posted it in order to give you a wake-up call in the hopes that it would cause you to realize what you were doing so you would stop doing it.

You're not the first person I have seen who has behaved in this way. You will not be the last. I know what I'm doing in this regard because I have over ten years of experience in dealing with it. And, if you'll notice, it worked, whereas simply ignoring you did not.

Gamma is not an insult per se. It is a clearly defined, clearly observable male behavioral identity. Nor do I call everyone who disagrees with me a gamma; men of all socio-sexual ranks disagree with me, many vociferously. The relevant fact of the matter here is that your pattern of behavior is familiar and predictable, because that is simply how gammas tend to react in certain situations. And the reason that it gets called out so often is because non-gammas don't behave in that way and therefore don't require being addressed in a similar manner.

Every gamma would do well to recall three things:

- You don't get any say in how other people treat you. You can only control how you respond to it. People will judge YOU by that response, not the people to whom you are responding.
- When angry or upset, keep your mouth shut until you cool down.
- \When you screw up, stop digging. Just stop.

And just to be clear on the subject, my site traffic is currently running at a rate of 3.1 million pageviews per month, 452,374 of which are here.

SSH in the workplace

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 24, 2016

I'd posted this at VP, but it occurred to me that it belonged here, for the record. SSH = Socio-Sexual Hierarchy.

One of the challenges of running any organization, be it professional or volunteer, is dealing with the quirks of its various members, most of which are based on their socio-sexual status. Alphas are going to have inappropriate affairs, Betas are going to get promoted over their heads, Lambdas are going to talk relentlessly, and inappropriately, about their personal predilections and social lives, Gammas are going to preen, posture, pout, and occasionally sabotage projects and people, Sigmas are going to create the occasional intra-organizational upheaval, for good or ill, and Omegas are going to get themselves accused of sexual harassment.

That's all normal. You have to expect it as long as you're going to work with human beings. The key is learning to anticipate the problems and head them off at the pass.

Don't let the Alpha hire a hot secretary, or at the very least, be sure she isn't a married woman. Keep the Beta in a well-paid supporting position and give him a young subordinate Alpha to help him make decisions and don't promote him over his head.

Put the Lambda near the women where he'll entertain them. Try to steer the Sigma's idiosyncracies in a direction where he'll help the organization rather than harm it; they make great leaders of skunk works and horrendously bad middle managers. Give the Gammas tasks that flatter their egos, shield them from any criticism that isn't absolutely necessary, and keep them far away from any managerial responsibilities. Stash the

Omegas where they can't creep out the women.

Most importantly, keep *everyone* out of the way of the Deltas who actually do most of the meaningful work. Remember, if they're not actively assisting the Deltas, they're obstructing them. This goes for the women too.

Gamma is a downhill slope

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 25, 2016

One of the dangers of lying to yourself is that **it gets easier** the more you do it:

Scientists have uncovered an explanation for why telling a few porkies has the tendency to spiral out of control. The study suggests that telling small, insignificant lies desensitises the brain to dishonesty, meaning that lying gradually feels more comfortable over time.

Tali Sharot, a neuroscientist at University College London and senior author, said: "Whether it's evading tax, infidelity, doping in sports, making up data in science or financial fraud, deceivers often recall how small acts of dishonesty snowballed over time and they suddenly found themselves committing quite large crimes."

Sharot and colleagues suspected that this phenomenon was due to changes in the brain's response to lying, rather than simply being a case of one lie necessitating another to maintain a story....

Twenty-five of the volunteers played the game while having their brain activity monitored by an MRI scanner. This showed that the amygdala, a part of the brain linked with emotion, was most active when people told their first lie. But while the untruths escalated in magnitude, the amygdala's response gradually declined - and larger drops in brain activity predicted bigger lies

in future.

The researchers said this adaptation effect was similar to those seen in basic sensory experiences. A scent becomes less potent when smelt repeatedly, for instance.

This is fascinating, especially in light of other research that suggests Gammas may have smaller, less developed amygdalas than higher-status men. On the other hand, it also suggests that my advice to ruthlessly tell the truth may be a reliable way out of Gammatude, as it stands to reason that refusing to tell lies will also alter the brain's response, but in a more positive manner.

The more a Gamma tells the truth, the easier it will become for him, and the more reluctant he will become to construct a delusion bubble to defend his pride from contact with reality.

There is always hope

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 26, 2016

Sometimes, we are so focused on the darkness and the nastiness of the fallen world that we forget that there has been a Divine Invasion. Sometimes, we are so occupied with battling the demons and shadows that escaped Pandora's Box that we neglect to remind ourselves that the box also contained the the little winged fairy of Hope.

This story of an unlikely couple is a reminder that giving into despair and fatalism **is not necessary**:

It was pure chance that [Chris] Dempsey came into [Heather] Krueger's life.

The code-enforcement officer in Frankfort, Ill., overheard one of his co-workers talk about a cousin who was dying of cancer and desperately needed a liver transplant.

Dempsey readily agreed to get tested to see if he was a match.

"I spent four years in the Marine Corps and learned there never to run away from anything," he explained to CBS News. "So I just said to myself, 'Hey, if I can help, I'm going to help.'"

He turned out to be a match.

All that is necessary to resist evil is the knowledge that sometimes, occasionally, against all odds, the good guys sometimes win.

Men prefer smart women

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 27, 2016

In theory. In practice, **not so much**:

As the tides of history and gender change, it would be easy to assume that men — recently unseated as the dominant intellects and degree-havers in the U.S. — would adapt to a world where women are not only their equals, but often their intellectual superiors. After all, there's nothing like dating someone who makes you a little sharper. But more and more research reveals that though the thought of a smart woman is appealing to men, a real, live smart woman standing in front of them is actually a turnoff.

It never ceases to amaze me that women find it so impossible to understand that men do not share their preferences with regards to the opposite sex. Women prefer to marry up in terms of intelligence, as they do with pretty much everything else from height and weight to income. So, it should be obvious that either a) men prefer to marry down, or b) every man who permits a woman to achieve her goal of marrying up is actually too stupid to realize he is marrying down, in which case perhaps she isn't marrying up after all.

It's not bad that men prefer to marry down in terms of intelligence. If they didn't, then women who achieved their preference of marrying up would be reliably marrying into a structurally unhappy marriage.

The French, at least, understand this. Let women be beautiful. Let men be brilliant. *Vive la différence.*

Objective: Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2016

Someone commented that we spend a lot more time talking about Gammas than Alphas despite the fact that the blog is named Alpha Game. That's true, and there is a good reason for it. First, as with VP, the focus of the blog has evolved over time. Second, there are no shortage of other blogs telling men how to increase their status, how to make themselves more attractive to women, and how to get laid more. But very few are doing much to help those on the bottom end of the male hierarchy, much less seeking to understand why they are there.

I don't like Gammas myself. And from what I've learned, most Gammas aren't too thrilled about themselves either. So, we both have a motivation to help them understand the factors weighing against them, helping them deal with those challenges, and giving them the means to increase their socio-sexual status so that they will become happier, better-adjusted men who are less annoying to those around them.

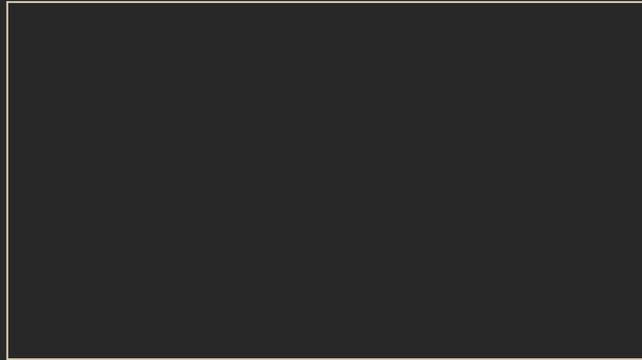
I've never forgotten the behavior of one Alpha who did not reject me when I was an Omega, and who, in his own blithe way, signaled to the social hierarchy that I was all right. Perhaps that is why, when I see a Gamma preening and posturing and generally making a complete ass of himself, I feel a desire to help him stop doing that, in addition to feeling the normal human urge to kick him.

Not everyone can be an Alpha. But nearly every man is capable of Delta. That's the real objective.

Strengthen the US military

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2016



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

He'll make one unlucky woman very unhappy

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 28, 2016

A precious Alpha snowflake snowflakes, alphally, on Gab:

I'm into smart women, most would call me an alpha male. I doubt I am a 'black swan' & I do not see any 'logical necessity' at all.

He's obviously not very smart himself. Let's work out the logic:

1. Women prefer smarter men, because hypergamy
2. Alpha snowflake prefers smarter women, because snowflake

Now, who is going to be happy when Alpha Snowflake finds himself in a relationship with a woman who is smarter than he is?

Of course, there is a solution. All Alpha Snowflake has to do is find a more intelligent woman who isn't hypergamous....

The end of feminism

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 30, 2016

It isn't dead yet. It hasn't lost the hearts of young women, [only the minds](#). But it has suffered a mortal wound from reality puncturing its pretensions:

This image from the Women Against Feminism Tumblr page really hits home the loss for feminism. This woman was raped. She is not running around spreading lies like the UVA RAPE HOAX story that Rolling Stone ran and had to retract. She just wants to go back to living a normal life. She does not want to be angry at ALL men for the crime of ONE of them. She does not want to demonize all men in some sad attempt to get revenge. She does not want to be a victim.

Feminists have lost the female youth of Millennials, the very generation that is supposed to obliterate the patriarchy completely in the 21st century.

If Hillary Clinton is defeated, that will end feminism as an offensive force. If Hillary Clinton is elected, that will arguably be even worse for feminism, as rule-by-Hillary will set back the cause of women by decades, if not centuries.

Gamma face

Written by VD

Originally published on Oct 31, 2016

What is remarkable is the way you can see it [even at an early age](#), such as in the case of this poor little boy:

A heartbroken mother has penned an emotional post after no one turned up to her little boy's ninth birthday party. The mother-of-six, who goes by the pen name Kristen Layne, shared the post on her blog, Life on Peanut Layne, and described her son Mahlon as 'bright, sensitive and caring.' He is also 'naturally funny, easy to please and looks at life with hope and optimism... the kid who would give the shirt off of his back to a stranger, hand over a beloved toy to make another child smile.'

But despite this, not one single child attended his birthday party.

Not despite, because. Boys who are desperate to please usually become low-status men who are strongly inclined to pedestalize women. Look at the face and the nature of the smile in particular, and note the way it doesn't match the eyes. That tight, sad-eyed, self-deprecating smile is the hallmark of a gamma-in-the-making.

Furthermore, note the way that the mother appears to be overbearing. She certainly doesn't hesitate to ensure that his humiliation will last forever on the internet, all so she can vent her personal outrage. And it's probably a bad sign if your son's favorite books are "The Diary of a Wimpy Kid" series.

If you see a boy with a face like that, encourage his parents to get him into contact sports and physical challenges to raise his testosterone levels and his social status ASAFP. But it's probably too late for this kid.

"the little boy plans on working for a company to make sure that 'each and every child has a very happy birthday and that no one feels sad and lonely on their birthday.'"

Any doubts concerning how SJWs are made?

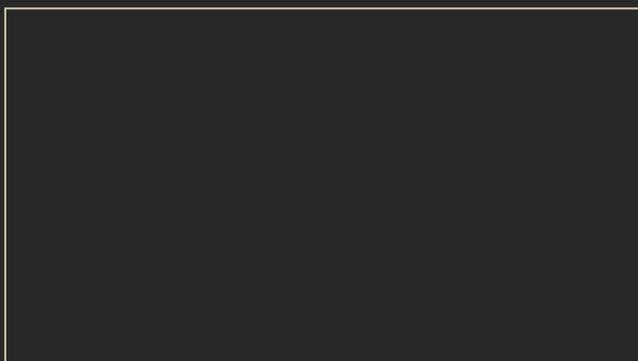
Why society depends upon men

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 01, 2016

This is why feminists, conservatives, and everyone else are constantly banging on about men. Because, at the macroeconomic level, **women simply don't matter**. They are net beneficiaries, not contributors:

Those are the raw taxes paid by men and women. The tax gap has, oddly, never been an gender issue until now. When the tax money received by men and women is included in the equation, you can see that for most of women's lives (except between 44 to 60), they receive more tax money than they supply the state with. Men, on the other hand, give the state more tax money than they receive from 23 to 65 years.



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

This is where it gets upsetting. As you can see, women's short period of positive fiscal impact doesn't come close to counter-balance an already massive overall negative impact. "The net fiscal incidence on men is approximately zero when accumulated over all ages." As such, society invests in young males, and they subsequently pay back society's investment. Women bear massive costs to society, while we are taught to see them as underprivileged.

By the end of her life, the average woman will cost about \$150,000 to the average taxpayer. This means that an average man is extorted \$150,000 in his lifetime that will be directly transferred to women.

Which means that the only way women can help address the economic situation is *to cut benefits to them*. Since women outnumber men in the electorate, that's not going to happen. Read the whole thing [at Return of Kings](#).

The desire to teach

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 02, 2016

Is, all too often, [the desire to subvert and mislead](#):

In Titus 2 Paul is saying to teach the older women (and men) to live in such a way that their lives are “appropriate to sound doctrine”. It is about setting an example with their lives so that no one will malign the word of God. This isn’t about the older women teaching sound doctrine, it is about them living in a way that is congruent with having been taught sound doctrine, and teaching younger women to live this way as well.

All of these things could be taught by atheist older women to younger women with no need to reference (or even know of the existence of) the Bible, if they wanted to teach this behavior. The reason this is hard, and the reason there is a controversy, is women really really want to teach doctrine, in a way that the average man simply doesn’t and can’t understand. Men aren’t consumed by this burning envy. We don’t sit in church festering “Why can’t it be me up there teaching everyone? Why does it have to be him!”*

The other reason this is so hard is the idea of wives turning to their husbands for instruction (1 Cor 14:35, Eph 5:25-48) is anathema to our modern Christian feminist sensibilities. Setting up separate women’s ministries is the answer to **anything but that!*

The reason is that the average man is not offended by what Christian doctrine teaches. And it is those women who are most offended by Christian doctrine, and by the Bible, who are most driven to acquire the credentials that permit them - wrongly - to assume positions that permit them to teach their revised, heretical doctrine that is more to their liking.

I do not attend any church where women preach from the pulpit. Because, whatever it is, that church is can no longer be reasonably described as a Christian church. Even the sketchiest Pope since the Borgia Pope understands that.

Why women welcome migrants

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 03, 2016

They do it for the same reason, [and in the same manner](#), that women have welcomed invaders and conquerors since time immemorial:

A female asylum centre worker in Denmark is alleged to have engaged sexually with underage male migrants and filmed the acts, and the staff may have known for months. According to authorities, an unnamed asylum centre worker is accused of engaging in sexual relations with several male underage migrants at the Børnecenter Tullebølle asylum home in the Langeland municipality, reports Danish radio station Radio 24syv.

In at least one case the worker was filmed giving oral sex to one of the migrants, and in another video is said to show the worker engaging in full blown intercourse with a different migrant. All residents of the home are males under 18 years old.

The municipality fired Sisi Eibye, head of its asylum programme, on Monday after evidence obtained by Radio 24syv showed that three members of staff at the asylum home had known since June that the boys at the home were being sexually abused by employees.

A police report showed that some municipal officials had suspicions that at least three of the boys were in a sexual relationship with one of the staff at the centre. In addition, it has been reported that another female staff may have also had sexual relationships with the underage migrants. Authorities have shut down the centre while police investigate the matter.

There are few things as hard-wired into the female psyche as the "don't kill me, I'll have sex with you" response to threatening strangers. That may explain a good part of the "rape fantasy" phenomenon.

It's all over but the crying

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 04, 2016

Courtesy of David James Vickery and the Chateau comes [the moment of truth](#):



Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come! It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

- Matthew 17:1-2

Blue Pill Alphas

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 05, 2016

Rollo considers the [Alphas who nevertheless white knight](#) at the drop of a hat:

Alpha is a mindset, not a demographic. Softek's father's reflexive responses are endemic of men who are Alpha White Knights. Their reactions are behaviorally Alpha, but their reasoning is founded in their investments in Blue Pill conditioning. The usual schema revolve around an attempt to display higher value by identifying with and qualifying for women whom they presuppose have default authority and correctness above men in general.

This then manifests as an exaggerated AMOGing of any guy who would not affirm his investments in that Blue Pill ego-investment. So you get a guy who blusters like Softek's Dad at Red Pill awareness – it's both an opportunity to prove value as a White Knight and a resistance against any truths that would challenge his Blue Pill ego.

In my own life I've known several men who anyone in the 'sphere would objectively call Alpha. Their default is to action, dominance, authority and control of whatever life puts in front of them. They handle their shit, they own their business ventures, they have all the Dark Triad traits you might expect from a guy like this – but put them in a social setting with a girl and they go as Beta as any Blue Pill guy you'll ever know. Their Blue Pill conditioning predisposes them to compartmentalize this aspect of their personality to effectively put their dominant personality to the use of the Feminine Imperative.

Dangerous White Knights

Maybe I'm the only guy who watched both seasons of Daredevil on Netflix, but if you watch the first season where they go into the origin and character of Wilson Fisk (Kingpin) this is exactly the type of guy I'm talking about. Wildly Alpha, wildly unstable, but still in control of his empire. Put a woman in his life and he transitions all of that Alpha energy to essentially worshiping that woman. In fact, this prioritizing of women above his own interests is the motivation for his empire building. These are the Alpha White Knights who channel that Alpha energy to making his Blue Pill idealisms a reality for any woman who fits his ideal.

And when that Blue Pill ideal reveals itself to be a fantasy – or God forbid, a Red Pill aware guy should take this fantasy away from him intentionally or not – you will see him self destruct, and likely take either that woman, that Red Pill guy, or both along with him.

That's one type of Blue Pill Alpha. Another is the guy who is Alpha in one context, but Beta in another. These are the guys I describe when I talk about my military friends who've faced live ammo being fired at them by people intent on killing them who hold up like nails and get their job done while commanding other men. Put them in a domestic situation or a position where they have to fall back on their Blue Pill conditioning in dealing with women and they'll defer automatically to the Frame of their wives without a thought. When their wives up and leave them, these are some of the first men to swallow a bullet by their own hand.

Again, this is an Alpha who's never been awakened to his Blue Pill conditioning. Say even one marginally critical word about women in general and they're the first in line to kick your ass. But they're also the most likely to self destruct when their Blue Pill idealism is challenged or crushed.

I think there is also something else going on here. The Blue Pill Alpha is often a form of sexual competition for women with whom he cannot, for one reason or another, have sex. And if he can't have her, well, no one else can either, even if it's his best friend or his own son.

Alphas can be excellent wingmen if they can restrain their competitive natures and need to be the one chosen by the girl. But they can also cockblock more effectively than a gaggle of suspicious, overweight, men-hating sorority sisters.

If you're an Alpha, and you find yourself resenting the fact that men around you are being successful with women and inclined to get in their way, you may be a Blue Pill Alpha.

And that's why you don't hit men

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 06, 2016

No doubt there will be much hue and cry about charging the young man if the young woman who attacked him dies of her injuries. But as the video shows, it's [a clear-cut case of self-defense](#).

A 19-year-old woman suffered a fractured skull after being punched in the face near a Rutgers fraternity house over the weekend, and her family is asking for help to identify the man who hit her.

Emily Rand's aunt said her niece underwent surgery at Robert Wood Johnson University Hospital on Thursday in an attempt to reduce bleeding in her brain, but that the teenager isn't making progress.

"Not yet," Debbie O'Connor said by phone Friday afternoon. "No improvement at all. She's still heavily sedated."

A video of the incident posted on social media and obtained by NJ Advance Media shows Rand take a swing at a man in the area of Robinson and Hamilton streets before the unidentified man punched her in the face.

We have no sympathy for small men who attack bigger, stronger men and experience the natural consequences. We should not have any sympathy for women who do so either.

Not out of any belief in a nonexistent equality, but out of respect for the eucivic principle of providing negative incentive for violent aggression.

Dear Americans

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 08, 2016

Dear Americans.

We elected a female to lead us and she let a bunch of third world assholes into our nation and now our women and children are getting raped and beaten at alarming rates.

Good luck.



— *The people of Germany*

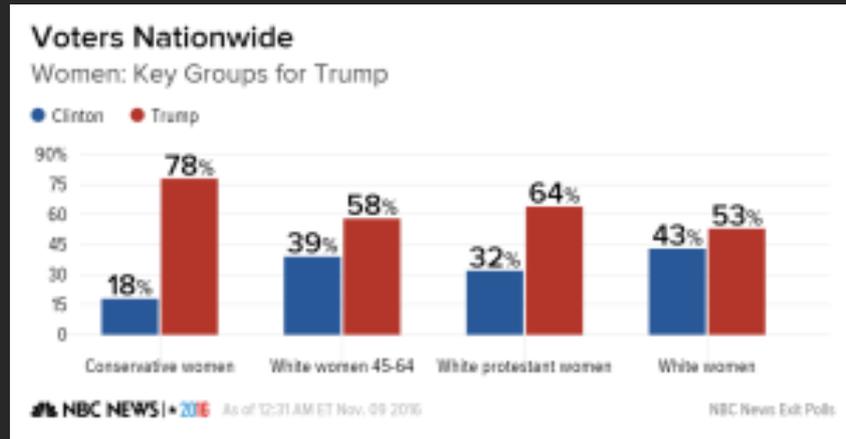
#beentheredonethat

White women voted for Trump

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 09, 2016

Donald Trump had 53% support from white women. He had 4% support from black women. The *primary* political problem in the USA is not feminism, it is ethnicity.



The shitlord smirk

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 10, 2016



"That's the look of a man who knows he'll be able to smack the shit out of these leftoids on Inauguration Day."

- Charles Powell

"DONT YELL AT THE MAN MOMMY - YELLING IS WHY DADDY LEFT"

- Victorious Gnome

Angry feminist mudshark protester. Women, THAT is everything you do NOT ever want to be.

Intellectual shock and awe

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 12, 2016

Jolie tweeted this:

Half done @voxday's book.He's my intellectual crush. Men should emulate him,then women wouldn't feel t/ need 2 engage in intellectual debate

Smart women are every bit as hypergamous as every other woman. But having written a book doesn't make one any smarter, all it does is materially demonstrate to its readers the quality of one's intellectual capabilities - with the caveat that natural writing talent often makes an author look smarter than he is - and allow them to be accepted at face value.

But that doesn't mean one has to write a book to demonstrate one's intelligence. Formulating correct syllogisms on various subjects ahead of time, refusing to engage in arguments on subjects that one does not know, and never presenting a case without a relevant example are all techniques that will tend to demonstrate one's intelligence and thereby reduce the smart woman's need to challenge one's intellect and prove it superior to hers.

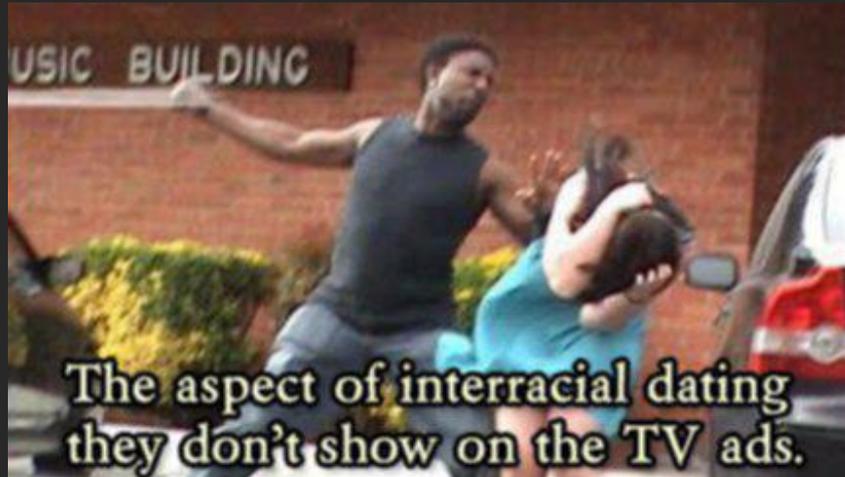
The really good-looking man doesn't need to constantly prove that he is handsome. The truly intelligent man shouldn't feel any need to do the same.

Interracial dating: the reality

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 13, 2016

Remember, when they're showing you something on TV, they're trying to sell it to you. Mudsharking seldom ends well, particularly for the white women involved.



And if you're dialectically inclined, there is no need to take my word for it, simply read up on the relevant statistics concerning Intimate Partner Violence, divorce, and in particular, how inclined black men are to financially support the mothers of their children.

Hultgreen-Curie in China

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 14, 2016

Death of [China's first female J-10 fighter pilot Yu Xu](#) sparks call for more training

The first Chinese woman to fly a J-10 fighter was remembered fondly on Sunday as a “golden peacock” after her death on Saturday in an air training accident. Yu Xu, 30, died when her double-seater J-10 crashed in Hebei province. Her male co-pilot ejected in time. Yu’s classmates described her death as a “shock”, with some observers calling for higher training standards for aerobatics pilots. Yu, born in Chengdu, Sichuan province, was one of the 35 women recruited as trainee pilots in July 2005.

Or, you know, higher standards. Apparently Hultgreen-Curie Syndrome is cross-cultural.

Game in literature

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 16, 2016

Castalia House has published a new novel today, entitled *An Equation of Almost Infinite Complexity*. It's a good book, a funny book, and one well worth reading, but that's not what is of particular interest to me here. What I found noteworthy, in one particular section, was the way that the author, J. Mulrooney, expertly illustrates the hapless ways of the terminally clueless Delta.

The character referenced, Cooper, is not a complete loser. He's not a Gamma, he's not delusional about himself, but he is overly romantic, inclined to pursue more attractive women than his looks and status would tend to merit, and is almost completely unable to correctly read women or see them for who they truly are.

The following passage from the novel is an almost flawless portrayal of the massive difference between ALPHA interactions with women and BETA interactions with them. Dean is the Alpha, Julius is the Beta, Cooper is the Delta, and Thisbe is a very pretty woman in her early thirties who has been in a long-term relationship with Julius, but was Alpha-widowed by Dean.

The issue, Cooper gathered, was that Julius loved Thisbe but Dean was taking Thisbe away. Dean had taken Thisbe away from Julius before. Thisbe belonged with Julius, not with Dean. Thisbe thought she loved Dean, but really she loved Julius. Julius had picked up the pieces of Thisbe's heart the last time Dean had broken them. Dean was not going to do this again.

This surprised Cooper, who was convinced that Thisbe was rather attracted to him. Just this morning he had been thinking of asking her for a date in the next week or two. He was confused. It

was hard to believe that anything Julius was saying could possibly be about the same Thisbe. He became a little indignant. Thisbe shouldn't have played with his emotions like that, leading him on as she had. It wasn't right. How could she have had two boyfriends the entire time he had known her?

Cooper had much to think about. Besides his arrest and his run-in with the lawyer, he had been shocked at the things Dean and Julius had said about Thisbe. He had reserved a sentimental and romantic space for her in his mind that was, for the most part, as yet untainted with the cruder sort of sexual fantasy. Now it appeared that, all the time he had been dreaming of holding Thisbe's hand while walking in the park, she had been trying out the newly expanded revised and updated with all new material edition of the Kama Sutra with both her boss and her boyfriend. Something like that might put things in a different light.

Yet it didn't. Cooper shook himself, shrugging off his worse instincts in favor of his better. Thisbe was still Thisbe. If she had been foolish, if she had spent her time and her body on men who would never love her as he did, so what? Picking up the formula of a prayer he had learned long ago as a boy, he said to himself that it was not his place to question, but to love. This thought pleased him, and he repeated it: Not to question, but to love.

This is quintessentially Delta. Not to question, but to love. Not to judge, but to accept. The past is never prelude, because the pedestal is intact.

Wi-fi more important than sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 17, 2016

Or so we are supposed to believe:

If a consistent internet connection is more important to you than having an active sex life, you wouldn't be alone. According to a new study, 4 in 10 of us identify Wi-Fi as our most important daily need, above sex, chocolate and alcohol. The study, carried out by Wi-Fi connectivity provider iPass, surveyed 1,700 working professionals across Europe and the US about their connectivity habits. It involved asking participants to rank the importance of Wi-Fi against other "human luxuries and necessities" on a scale of 1-4, with one being most important and 4 being least important. Wi-Fi was labelled most important by 40.2% of respondents, followed by sex (36.6%), chocolate (14.3%) and alcohol, which was ranked as the number one daily essential by 8.9% of respondents.

It's a bit amusing, as the way the numbers work out, it's pretty clear that women prefer wi-fi and chocolate, whereas men prefer sex and alcohol. But I am surprised, as I would have expected television to rank higher for women than either wi-fi or chocolate.

Female readers, you may now proceed to snowflake.

Wageskank

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 19, 2016

A lesson in rhyme

At twenty two, it starts with that first job.

Powerpoints, RFPs and low cut tops to make men slob.

A “doesn’t meets” review will not do, become a happy hour girl.

The supervisor is married but sad, so make an investment. Give him a whirl.

A wageskank’s work is never done.

Yet which cock will be the golden one.

Her rep is trashed at megacorp firm. Go small, work at a boutique.

Read the rest there. Women are made to be wives and mothers, not wageskanks.

Feminism: the last redoubt of the formerly cute

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 20, 2016

It's always amusing to see women who came to fame as a result of their looks decrying the importance of looks to female careers. We've grown accustomed to female eye candy on the news lamenting the fact that they're not taken seriously as journalists and news anchors once their looks fade, but the new trend of fading actresses [jumping on the feminist activist bus](#) is even more hypocritical:

With her Hollywood and silver screen career options all but dried up, former Charmed actress and constantly near-naked attention-seeker Rose McGowan is now a “leading” feminist. As you would expect, this transition occurred after her looks (which never approached those of co-star Alyssa Milano) had well and truly begun to fade. McGowan is not alone in making this spectacular shift. Pamela Anderson and professional SJW Natasha Devon are among a growing crowd of women who rail against “sexism” and “objectification” after years of trying, often very successfully, to sexualize their youth.

Seeking to cash in on her new-found fame as an unhinged SJW, Rose McGowan launched the “Rose Army,” a kind of personal cult that tries to hide the overt narcissism of its creator by supporting campaigns against “domestic violence” and “female objectification.” Full SJW mode is just a button away for her. For instance, she attacked gays for not being feminist enough and, probably projecting her jealousy over not landing a significant acting role for an eternity, claimed an X-Men movie poster promoted violence against women....

McGowan is now even blaming her past personal feuds, such as with a fellow Charmed actress, Shannen Doherty, on patriarchy,

sexism and female objectification. Sadly, this very public attention-seeking, in which McGowan wrote Doherty an open letter, comes at the same time that the latter is suffering from cancer. But, you know, a girl's gotta attention-whore, including when another girl she used to have cat-fights with is about to die.

Rose McGowan has a lot in common with Pamela Anderson. Ex-Playboy cover model Anderson, after an entire career made from taking her clothes off and otherwise selling her body as if she were competing for a championship, has now come out against pornography. She may not be bad for a gal nearing 50, but her best years are a good 20-25 years behind her. I would wager that Pamela Anderson hit 45 and spent the last several years in denial, before she decided to lambaste an industry currently lauding nubile girls in their twenties and not her. Pornography addictions are bad, but Anderson showing these new colors in 2016 is nothing short of a joke.

Who, whom, and when. That's all you ever need to know to determine a left-liberal's political positions. "Is it potentially good for me or people with whom I identify right now" is their sole policy metric.

A hint for the holidays

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 21, 2016

Sarah-Jane Cunningham knew that her Facebook posts about the election were rubbing her family the wrong way, but she didn't realize the posts would get her uninvited from Thanksgiving dinner.

The 19-year-old said her mother called a week before Thanksgiving and confronted her about the Facebook posts regarding President-elect Donald Trump.

"She asked me if I was going to be disrespectful to my family, and I told her that it could work either way, Cunningham said. "If the things I am saying are disrespectful to Trump supporters, the things they are saying are also disrespectful to me."

Cunningham's response got her uninvited to her family's Thanksgiving dinner in Maine. She said that while her mom later called and tried to make things right, it was too late and she plans to hang out with her two cats in Boston on Thanksgiving.

And she won't be the only one whose political views earned them the a spot on the uninvited list at family Thanksgiving.

Look, this isn't that hard.

1. If you're a woman, don't be a bitch about the election. For once in your life, stow it. Yes, you're unhappy about it. That doesn't mean everyone is.
2. If you're a man, spare everyone the lectures. Don't bring up politics. Talk football. Talk family. Go watch the game if you must.

3. If you bring it up, deal with it. The first person to bring up the subject is the very last one who should get upset over it.
4. If you're the host and you know someone is likely to be a problem, shut them down fast and hard, whether they are just baiting someone else or are inclined to be aggressive.
5. If necessary, promise everyone that they can have an active discussion of it after dessert. By then, everyone will be too stuffed to really care.

The primal cheerleader

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 23, 2016

Apparently cheerleading combatants, and responding to those cheerleaders, [is literally in our genes](#):

A study has found that female vervet monkeys manipulate males into fighting battles by lavishing attention on brave soldiers while giving other males the cold shoulder. After scraps with rival gangs, usually over food, females would groom males that had fought hardest, while snapping at those that abstained.

*Female vervet monkeys have been seen manipulating males into fighting battles by showing active males more attention and snapping at those who sit out the fight. When the next battle came along, both those singled out for attention and those aggressively shunned would participate more vigorously in combat, according to a study published in the journal *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*.*

That would certainly tend to explain the female preference for Alpha males.

It's her prerogative

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 24, 2016

An unexpected consequence of women in the military:

Navy Cmdr. Sarah DeGroot, commanding officer of the 420-person dock landing ship USS Rushmore, abruptly resigned Monday and walked off the job.

A commanding officer resigning voluntarily is incredibly rare. It's not clear why DeGroot handed in her command, but she did in fact have that option, unlike in other branches of the military, where walking off the job would be met with serious punishment, Navy Times reports.

DeGroot, a native of Long Beach, Calif., informed Capt. Homer Denius, head of Amphibious Squadron 3, she was resigning, according to sources who spoke to Navy Times.

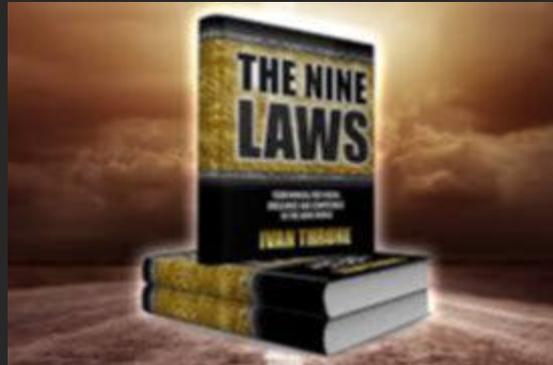
Considering that women do this in marriages and corporate careers all the time, I don't know why it would surprise anyone that it is happening in the military. It is, after all, a woman's prerogative to change her mind.

Good thing they weren't at war.

The Nine Laws

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 26, 2016



THE NINE LAWS, Ivan Throne's uncompromising philosophical manual, is now available in paperback and casebound hardcover editions.

It is in acceptance of the preposterous nature of existence and appreciation of the inherent nonsense of form, that man rises beyond them both and connects with the infinity of the endless divine.

There is great challenge in understanding this.

There is bottomless absurdity in the form of all things, for they are forms only and not reality. This is known to all faiths, and to all sacred texts, and to all ways of spiritual growth that men have arrayed for themselves in response to the weird and terribly lovely fabric of time and space.

Yet in order to pass through daily life and not fall into a spiraling insanity of gurgling incomprehension, the mind accepts form as reality. We have five fingers on each hand. The sky is blue. Matter has mass, there are nuclear forces, there are mechanical, physical laws we can test and prove.

But this is a simplistic overlay to enable simple living.

Consider the depth of space and time.

The age of the universe is virtually beyond comprehension. Understand the scale of it, the breadth of it, the vast and infinite deep and the tiny, almost instantaneously negligible slice of reality that the presence of humanity represents.

It is preposterous to consider it as real. For with sufficient perspective, even the billions of eons of deep time and the swirling clouds of a billion galaxies that lattice through the visible universe are themselves mere immeasurably brief and ridiculously tiny hiccups within something else.

Where God is infinite and unbounded, how can He have a definitive image in which to create His children?

In the vast and staggering distance and age of the universe, how can there be purpose in such fleeting self-awareness of human beings who think and feel and experience?

How absurd to believe that we are alone in the universe, that the span of time and space are solely for our amusement.

How ludicrous to believe that life arises at all in a universe teeming with sentience but built upon entropic principle where heat death and extinguishment are foregone imperatives!

How can there be reconciliation between the provable operation of Newtonian physics and the weird and bubbling probabilistic froth of quantum foam that creates it?

How can we conceive of division by zero but be unable to approach the impossible answer?

The truth is in acceptance of the preposterous nature of all things. That division by zero results not in error and halted information, but laughter and delight.

It is silly to invest mortal seriousness beyond effective utility.

Preposterousness is the Eighth Law.

There is always a "them"

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 27, 2016

Rational Male [observes how feminists are dependent](#) upon cutting off young women from the herd using a largely imaginary revisionist history:

In femopshere there will always be an 'us'. As I've outline in many prior essays, the Sisterhood will always take precedence above religion, politics, personal conviction and even family affiliations for women. Largely this is due to women's evolved propensity for collectivism among their own sex. In our hunter gatherer beginnings women had an interdependent need for collective support for keeping tribal cohesion as well as child rearing.

This intrasexual collective support has carried over into what's become the Sisterhood today. If you look at the interactions of young girls and their social group interdependence you begin to see that nascent tribal collectivism naturally come through. In terms of larger societal scope this collectivity becomes about acknowledging a shared experience of an imagined oppression by men. Between all women there is a gestalt understanding of "the plight of women" and a presumption of an endemic sexism no matter how culturally or socioeconomically dissimilar those women are.

The best way to attack this is not to surrender and abandon all women as the MGTOW do, but rather, to attack the feminist paradigms, deconstruct their propaganda, and save young women from it. Yes, there is risk in this, but there is absolute and certain defeat in "going your own way" to the grave as an evolutionary and civilizational dead end.

There will always be a "them". It is up to men to ensure young women that there will always be an "us" that is a more powerful and meaningful and attractive bond.

Alpha Mail: divorce rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 28, 2016

A reader wants to start a #GamerGate-style movement against the divorce courts:

I want to start a gamergate style movement against divorce rape.

I just got divorce raped. In the end I'll pay to my ex around 50-60% of my net payh. I went from joint possession (50-50, equal possession) of my kids throughout the divorce, about two years. I now have four days a month. I must maintain a life insurance policy with my ex as beneficiary. I must pay in cash for medical support. The bitch can remarry, have another man raise my boys, and make me pay for it. And the state will beat me and put me in a cage, if I don't surrender.

I now have negative net worth, my ex has all the property and a net worth in the millions. She is a [professional] and earns [a lot more than most of us].

I'd have contributed much more to alt-tech if this hadn't been going on. Sorry, but this sucked the life out of me.

Following my own interests, I'm going to take the war to cuckservatives and feminazis who passed these damn laws that invert male headship of the family. We're going to change those laws. We're going to remove anti-male judges from the bench. We're going to work on getting Trump on-board with pro-father initiatives.

It really happens. It can happen to any man. And retreating from society and civilization and women is really not a viable option.

Perhaps we should stop pedestaling and demonizing women, and instead focus on doing what men do, which is fixing the structural problem.

Your TV lied to you

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 29, 2016

Even being from a wealthy and famous family, with a first-rate athletic pedigree, [isn't enough to overcome](#) the negative factor of being black in the eyes of most young women:

So much for having famous parents. Actress Gabrielle Union said the boys she's raising in Chicago with Bulls guard Dwyane Wade have had difficulty "pulling chicks."

Wade has two sons, 14-year-old Zaire and 9-year-old Zion, with his high school sweetheart Siohvaughn Funches. He had a third son from a different relationship, Xavier, in 2013. He is also raising his teenage nephew, Dahveon Morris. Wade, 34, and Union, 44, wed in 2014.

Union told Harper's Bazaar in an article posted online Monday that she empathizes with her older boys' desire to fit in at school and to be seen as "raceless and truly judged by their character, not for the skin they are wearing."

"So much of their issues with skin color have to do with who girls choose," Union said. "And if you're going to a school where there aren't that many black girls, A) you're already further down on the totem pole, and they're like, 'We've got two famous parents, this should really be helping us pull chicks! But nope? Nothin'? Nobody?'"

Union said their popular female classmates in Chicago are choosing "Bieber looking" boys.

Imagine that! Who would have ever imagined that all those ads and television shows were not faithfully reflecting the realities of male-female attraction?

11 out of 10 pedos agree

Written by VD

Originally published on Nov 30, 2016

But, but, it is SCIENCE that totally recommends gay men should raise little kids, [pedophile scientists explain](#):

From the Abstract:

*... The current study applied ... meta-analysis to 10 studies ... to evaluate child psychological adjustment by parent sexual orientation. ...[R]esults indicated that children of gay fathers had significantly **better** outcomes than did children of heterosexual parents in all 3 models of meta-analysis.*

The emphasis on “better” was in the original — a word that was noticed in the popular press.

If the results are true, then surely if we want what is best for the nation’s children, they should be placed in the households of men who enjoy non-procreative sex-like activities. (Actual sexual intercourse can only take place between males and females.) Leaving kids to fester with their own parents dooms them to lesser outcomes.

That prescription might to your ears sound absurd, but it does follow if Miller and his co-authors are right. Are they?

The authors used a controversial technique, badly applied and in the service of confirmation bias.

The trio used a statistical technique called “meta-analysis,” which I jokingly define as a method to prove a hypothesis “statistically” true which could not be proved to be actually true. Actually, it is a

way to glue together results from disparate studies, so that one needn't be troubled by the hard work of investigating the disparate studies. In other words, it is a controversial technique, often badly applied and in the service of confirmation bias. I suspect that is true here.

Miller et al. gathered 10 studies culled from "a list of over 6,000 citations of published and unpublished studies from 2005 and later based on the search terms same sex, same gender, gay, child, and parent in any combination."

Somehow — it is a mystery — in their diligent search, the researchers did not turn up the remarkable 2012 study known by all sociologists, "How different are the adult children of parents who have same-sex relationships? Findings from the New Family Structures Study" by Mark Regnerus. That study made national headlines!

Since we're talking about statistical analysis, it is perhaps worth pointing out that gay men are 14 times more likely to abuse children than normal men. So, this leads to the obvious question: precisely how do the pedo-scientists define "better outcomes"?

Feature, not bug

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 01, 2016

It is reported that Hillary Clinton voters are cutting supporters of the God-Emperor Ascendant [out of their lives](#):

Many Hillary Clinton voters have ceased communicating with friends, and even family members, who voted for Donald Trump. It is so common that the New York Times published a front-page article on the subject headlined “Political Divide Splits Relationships — and Thanksgiving, Too.”

The article begins with three stories: Matthew Horn, a software engineer from Boulder, Colo., canceled Christmas plans with his family in Texas. Nancy Sundin, a social worker in Spokane, Wash., has called off Thanksgiving with her mother and brother. Ruth Dorancy, a software designer in Chicago, decided to move her wedding so that her fiancé’s grandmother and aunt, strong Trump supporters from Florida, could not attend.

The Times acknowledges that this phenomenon is one-sided, saying, “Democrats have dug in their heels, and in some cases are refusing to sit across the table from relatives who voted for President-elect Donald J. Trump.” A number of people who voted for Trump called my show to tell me that their daughters had informed them they would no longer allow their parents to see their grandchildren. And one man sent me an e-mail reporting that his brother-in-law’s mother told him that she “no longer had a son.”

All of this raises an obvious question: Why is this phenomenon of cutting off contact with friends and relatives so one-sided? Why don’t we hear about conservatives shunning friends and relatives

who supported Hillary Clinton? After all, almost every conservative considered Clinton to be ethically and morally challenged. And most believed that another four years of left-wing rule would complete what Barack Obama promised he would do in 2008 if he were elected president — fundamentally transform the United States of America.

Because conservatives and Trump supporters are considerably less likely to be solipsistic, emotionally incontinent, logic-challenged individuals. If a Clinton voter declares that she - and it usually will be a she - is cutting you out of her life, smile and tell her that you are doing the same.

And when she comes crawling back, as she will, don't let her. Never let an opportunity to cut a self-serving narcissist out of your life.

That being said, this is one of those "three people are a trend" stories that the Carlos Slim blog likes to run, so chances are it will, like most of those trends, have absolutely no relevance to your life.

Chicks dig Alpha

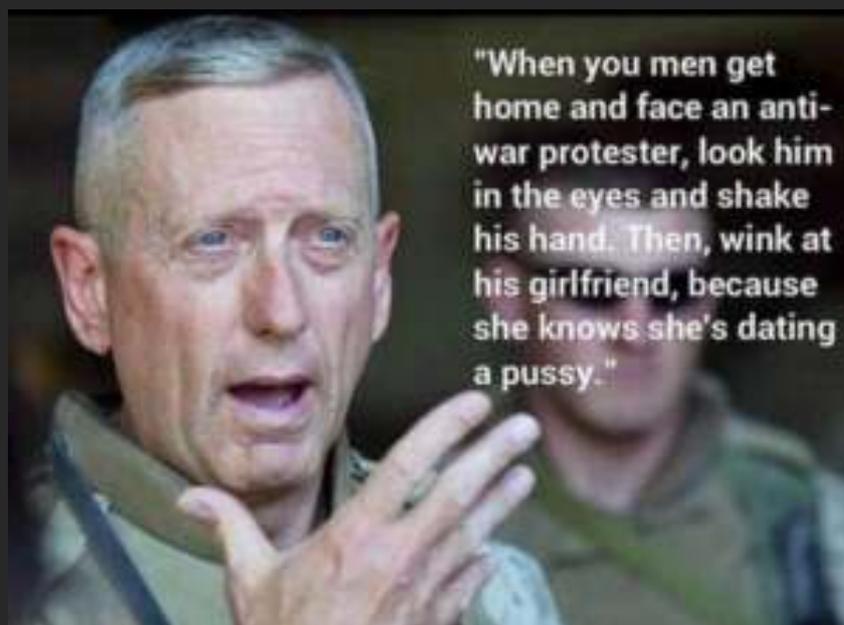
Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 02, 2016

Always have, always will. Keep this reaction by NeverTrump Louise Mensch to Trump's newest political appointee in mind the next time you find yourself tempted to moderate or conceal your opinion in order to harmonize it with a woman's.

*I read this and started to fancy Mattis *immediately*. I don't care if he's 95. This is what an actual alpha male looks like.*

And what was she responding to? This. You know that the feminists won't even TRY to make noise about his language. Why? Because Alpha.



The failure of girl power

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 04, 2016

A successful business woman belatedly learns that [she doesn't like being the breadwinner](#):

My husband has a life that many people who are "rule-followers," like me, would envy. When I first met him, it was undeniably a passionate love affair. I'd never dated anyone or known anyone like him before. He took risks, lived all over the world, had many passions and has been a loyal friend. He's seven years older than I am, and we met at work, where his power and seniority at the office was insanely attractive to me. The year we got married, he wanted to take a risk and go back to graduate school to find his dream job. I trusted his judgment, and between his savings, my new job, and some sacrifices, we comfortably lived while he went through two years of graduate school. My husband now has his dream job. I'm proud of everything he's accomplished and what we were able to do together to make it happen.

Over the past four years, my career has skyrocketed in ways I never could have dreamed of. I've broken through the hypothetical glass ceiling in a male-dominated industry. I am a huge believer in women in the workplace and always will be. If they become the breadwinners in marriage, more power to them.

Now herein lies my problem — I became the breadwinner in an extreme way. I committed to supporting us for two years, but we're going on four now, and it will likely be five. Our income divide is so extreme that I pay for 90 percent of our living expenses. What I've found is I can't live this girl-power lifestyle that I believe in.

I'm very close to a breaking point, and I never stop thinking about leaving my husband. And no matter what other reasons I come up with, it always leads back to money, power and sexual attraction

Feminism is pure fiction. Any attempt to live one's life by its tenets are utterly doomed to failure. At this point, if you're still a feminist, you're just stupid.

Sexism in politics

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 06, 2016

As usual, the article of feminist faith proves to be false [once examined](#):

Back in 1997, three scholars, Richard Seltzer, Jody Newman and Melissa Voorhees Leighton examined every state legislative race from 1986 to 1994 and every governor's race, U.S. House race and U.S. Senate race from 1972 to 1994. Combined, they analyzed almost 62,000 candidates. They divided the races into three categories: Male incumbents vs. female challengers, female incumbents vs. male challengers and male non-incumbents vs. female non-incumbents.

The results were unambiguous: When women run, women win just as often as men do.

Our study found no difference between success rates for men and women in general elections. Based on the overwhelming weight of the data gathered, the conclusion is clear: A candidate's sex does not affect his or her chances of winning an election.

Hillary Clinton didn't lose because the U.S. voters were sexist. She lost because she was a horrible candidate with a long history of corruption and failure at everything she touched and because she failed to stand against the ongoing invasion of the USA.

Alpha Mail: there is always hope

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 07, 2016

A long-time reader writes in with an update:

Wanted to give you one more update on my progress, since I still consider Alpha Game to have been very influential in helping me transform many aspects of my life.

This is about more than just game, even though I wasn't able to implement every specific piece of advice you first gave (still no awesome bull-headed cane for me). I'm now in law school in a good part of D.C. I go to a good church, have a good social life, and am still growing....

This didn't result from any one action--not lifting (which I don't do enough of), growing a beard, or even being willing to go to more bars and take more chances. Fundamentally, the summer of 2013 was a complete shift in attitude. It took some time to fully inundate my thought processes, and I anticipate continual growth and learning. But, when it comes down to it, it was simply this:

I am responsible for my life.

No one else.

If I'm not where I want to be, I have to fix it.

If I don't have enough friends, I have to fix it.

If I can't find a girl, I have to fix it.

If I'm not in shape, I have to fix it.

Perhaps the only exception is my relationship with God; I'm responsible for that, but can only continue in faith and perseverance with God's help and grace.

All of the practical outworkings and new understanding of masculinity are secondary, even though I learned about them first. Without a fundamental re-orientation--without realizing that I and I alone get to make the choices about how my life unfolds--I could never be where I am today: perhaps the happiest I've been in all of my life.

He even sent a picture of himself with his pretty, slender girlfriend. Now, it would be easy to dismiss this as nothing more than Game-related happy talk by someone who happened to get lucky, except for one thing.

The man is blind.

So, what is holding you back? What limitation or weakness do you have that is so much worse than not even being able to see?

Hope, faith, and love. Don't shy away from any of the three. They are, quite literally, the essentials.

When solipsism resembles sociopathy

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 09, 2016

Among other things, [this is a good example](#) of why a man should never, ever, ask advice from women:

User PseudoDad wrote on the site: 'Since our son was conceived 2 1/2 years ago we have had sex just 5 times. Prior to this, we weren't at it like rabbits but I was very happy with twice a week.' He said he wanted to broach the subject in a way that respected his 'wonderful' wife of six years, and asked: 'When is enough enough?'

His post received hundreds of replies, with women suggesting he do more housework, consider counselling, or simply 'accept that she might just not be interested right now'.

Mumsnet user monkeysox was the first to reply when she asked him whether he was doing enough housework. PseudoDad replied to insist he does his share, but another mum told him to 'accept that she might just not be interested right now and you have to grit your teeth until she feels she wants it again. 'You're not owed sex just because you want it,' said BravoPanda.

Actually, as a husband or wife, you quite literally are owed both sex and sexual exclusivity. Otherwise, there is absolutely no point to marriage other than legally establishing who the father of the children is.

Game-aware readers will immediately recognize the problem; the man's socio-sexual rank is too low to attract the interest of his wife. No man who does housework, worries about respecting his wife, and considers his wife to be "wonderful" when she is more frigid than the average iceberg is going to be attractive to a woman.

What the man should have done is left his wife one year ago; 18 months is more than sufficient time to determine that a man's wife is simply not committed to actually being a wife and performing the single most important function of a wife. But in a case as hapless as this, I can't imagine it doing any good.

My recommendation for a man in this situation would be to continue to play the family guy martyr as long as the wife wants to be financially supported by him, then hope for a reasonable divorce settlement when she finally tires of the pretense and decides to go in search of more interesting men.

What I find more remarkable is the average female response. It is clear that their first instinct is to justify the woman's actions and defend them, simply on the remote chance that they might one day find themselves in a similar position. This lack of empathy is solipsism, not sociopathy, but in this case, it genuinely resembles the latter.

Never listen to female advice

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 11, 2016

It probably won't surprise you to know that the *philosophes* of the View [have it entirely backwards](#):

On a very Friday edition of "The View," the panel addressed a previously unmentioned side-effect of Donald Trump's election in 2016: Is Trump ruining the sex lives of Americans? Joy Behar opened the topic by asking the men out there: "Have you noticed that your wife is disgusted by the sight of you lately? Would she rather get a root canal than see you naked?"

"Well, you shouldn't have voted for Trump, okay?" she said. Behar cited one therapist who said her clients have "lost their sex drive since Trump won." The therapist called it "Trump bedroom backlash."

"Is Trump causing erectile dysfunction?" she asked.

"I think that the sex drive does die and, you know, we are building a wall around our vaginas," she continued. "The guy [Trump] says it's okay if he would grab a woman by her you-know-what, and women are either a 10 or a one, or this one's fat, and you voted for that schmuck?"

"You voted for that? I'm not sleeping with you," Behar said. "That's what's happening," Sunny Hostin agreed.

Women dig men who supported Trump. Because real men did. It's the limp-noodled "yes, dears" who dutifully produced their feminist cards by supporting Hillary who turn women off on sight. Feminists never seem to grasp the idea that women are attracted to men, not to other women, much less men who act like women.

One exception to the female advice rule is Dr. Helen. Because she's right.

If this is a girlfriend or fiancée, get rid of her now. A person who would treat you this way and use sex as a weapon against you is not your friend.

Game and Round Two

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 14, 2016

[The Chateau explains](#) that America is already in the midst of a second civil war:

The best way to think about America, now and historically, is as the battleground between rival White factions, with nonwhites and women as shock troops ordered to exploit, respectively, White men's racial guilt and their white knighthery.

One faction — the Runaway Universalists (RU) Whites — is engaged in biological warfare against the Fuck You (FU) Whites, via open borders to the third world.

This is not a recent invention. In the 19th and early 20th centuries, the RU Whites (back then, Yankees of Quaker and Puritan blood) opened the borders to non-Anglo ethnic European immigration, seeking the same goal: defeat of their cousin FUs (loosely organized under the later umbrella term "WASP" for Anglo-Germanics, but including Southern and Appalachian Whites of Scots-Irish descent).

The RU Whites won a surrender and a temporary peace with the FU Whites in America's first Civil War, but the ethnic faults and schisms persist, and have deepened since then, despite decades of "Diversity is our strength" propaganda.

The end game is the same: hot war. But RU Whites know they can't win a shooting Civil War 2 now. So their strategy is demographic displacement. This is the strategic undercurrent that will strand a true "White nationalism" political platform from achieving social significance.

The White War pitting RU White ethnics against FU White ethnics will necessarily confine any emergent WN movement to within the FU White sphere of influence, as White Nationalism is inherently a defensive posture against memetic and cultural attack by the RU Whites.

This is why MGTOW is not an option. It is a surrender. It is exactly what the RU-Whites want you to do. Yes, there is a real risk that marrying a white girl and having children with her will end up with you being divorce-raped. It is a risk that you have to take anyhow, for the same reason that a soldier in a shooting war has to take the risk of being shot.

There are casualties in every conflict.

Game helps you reduce the risk of becoming a casualty, but the risk is there for every man no matter what. But so what? Taking risks is what men do. Don't live in fear, go out there and win the war for Western civilization.

Let's face it, if you meet a girl who responds well to being taken by the hand and being told: "Come with me if you want Western civilization to live", there is a good chance she is a keeper.

Gamma is as gamma does

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 16, 2016

Earlier this week, I banned a monomaniac calling himself Wild Man from VP, since he was prone to intellectual dishonesty and insufficiently tall for the ride there. The wisdom of that decision was subsequently proved by his all-too-typical response of the gamma scorned, which was to a) continue trying to spread his gospel of Western egalitarianism while b) bitterly complaining about the wrongs done to him in a revisionist account of events.

Of course, he picked the wrong venue for this when he decided to run to the sympathetic embrace of the readers at Chateau Heartiste. This is what a classic Gamma run-for-sympathy looks like:

Lucius Somesuch

Having read your “existential ontological” scribblings at Vox Popoli, Wild Man, with all of your buttkissing “please help me to understand, Good Sir” bowing and scraping, we see what a (((cucky))) midwit trolltard you are.

John Locke is dead. You’re a fucking idiot.

Oh, but a liar too— saruh is that YOU?! Izolzoz . . .

Wild Man

Lucius Fuckwad – you be so dumb to confuse the shiv for buttkissing. What else goes over you head buddy? Fuck I bet you be owned by the women in you life.

John Locke inconsequential as to western institutions? fuck you stupid (like Beale).

Hesiod

Wild Dude, you got your arse handed to you by Vox Day. Retreating to another blog to cry your gamma dreams of being the once and future king were unjustly robbed does you no good. It's embarrassing, in fact.

Wild Man

Hesiod – VD didn't engage – just goes girl-like hissy-fits, except where he tries to counter claim in the most inane way, which is not actually even worthy of sorting out for him it is such nonsense (penguins and satellites are not categorically similar!? -so fucking what; corporations don't die!? – so fucking what; but forms of life do!? – so fucking what; cognitive science specifically denies even the theoretical possibility of conscious self-agency!? – which is untrue, and besides the point in any event , because the condition of “belief” that I hi-lighted in that respect makes clear the intended phenomeno-ontological aspects of self-agency I was hi-lighting). VD completely misses every point. Voom – goes completely over his head – and I'm apparently the idiot. Hahaha – that be just too rich! His lame attempts for counter claim all fell completely, flat – really stinky-like. I grok that VD has a big problem with respect to understanding information-systems algorithmic approaches – calling for nested categorizations. I think his grasp of logic is actually back somewhere pre-Greek (which is really funny, because he does think he can make claims around the nature of the Graeco-Roman legacy – but apparently he doesn't have the philosophical chops for that).

Look Hesiod. I was pretty shocked when I saw his post this morning with respect to some of my comments. His handling of the subject matter was just so utterly inept I actually felt bad for the guy (cause you know he is always so much about muh IQ all the time). So to ease the discussion towards an equitable (hahaha – VD hates that word)

conclusion I ignored the inanity for the time being, and refocused his attention to the one question that just might allow him to see the light (the question around his Alt-Right claims on the Christian legacy). And he freaked again, went all hissy-fit again, and banned me, and avoided the question for the 3rd time. Because he can't answer the question without modifying one part or the other of his overall narrative. That's why he didn't answer. Hesoid – watch – he won't ever answer that question. To prove it to yourself why don't you ask him again to see what happens? (the question I put to him at the end of my comment #71). And it's all because he is a white supremacist who wants to pretend he is better than that. So he will fuck himself logic-wise just for the sake of some feelz around virtue-signalling. Jeez – that just be lowly for a man to do.

Hesiod – your man is a poser. That is pathetic. And fuck-off on the gamma shit. I outlined my reasons for posting here as per the first sentence of the first of my comments on this thread.

I leave it [to you to decide](#) if I a) failed to engage, b) just went girl-like hissy fits, c) completely missed every point, or d) am a white supremacist who wants to pretend I is better than that.

Rogue One review

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 17, 2016

[The Dark Herald sees it](#) so you don't have to, unless you really feel you must:

I have heard the complaint that all of the bad guys in this movie were white. Which is completely true. They were. There was not one Imperial that was a POC. The Empire is now completely and deliberately White Washed. Although the POCs aren't exactly good guys either. Just goodish for the most part. These days it's hard to do a politics free review especially as every SJW blogger in the universe is going to be making comparisons between Rogue One and the recent election. Casting themselves as the Rebels naturally. In fact the writers of the film began those comparisons themselves the night of the election, right before Mickey the Great and Terrible told them to shut the fuck up and start deleting their tweets. Yes, this film has feminism's fingerprints all over it.

In conclusion we have decent if completely predictable, Western-made film designed for the Chinese Market. They took some smallish chances and went gritty with it. It doesn't feel like Star Wars in the least even though it takes place in the Star Wars universe. It does have the best battle scene in the entire series to include the assault on Hoth.

Since I haven't seen anything *Star Wars*-related since *The Phantom Menace*, I don't think I'll bother with any of the *Disney Wars* additions either.

Proof of Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 18, 2016

There are doubters about the socio-sexual hierarchy. But the more people pay attention to the way individuals behave, the less they doubt:

"It is interesting that the one thing that reliably makes people here go nuts is questioning the need to be egoistic or dominant and things like that - I can say almost anything else, criticize anything else, but not that."

They went nuts when you egoistically attempted dominance plays on someone else's blog. The thing is, and this is what makes it funny, you really truly believe you're not transparent.

Now, we can argue about your transparency; they are all saying "gamma", I personally don't have a label for it nor any interest in socio-sexual musings, but what it HAS proven to me, and I am tempted to believe that this demonstration to the audience was exactly Vox' intention, is that he has without doubt identified a behavioural category; you fit it; and his predictive model is working with such perfection as to call into doubt my... well, my doubt.

There is no question that "gamma males" exist, because it is a label applied to an observed behavior pattern repeatedly demonstrated by certain men. It's a taxonomic label, not a theory.

Return from savagery

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 19, 2016

Is there [no madness](#) the God-Emperor Ascendant cannot cure?

Call it a strange sign of the times. Some doctors, like Sterman, say they are noticing more and more millennials coming in because their ears have become deformed from overpiercing and need reconstructive surgery.

And it's not just ear piercing. Many are seeking to reverse the impulsive, perhaps keg-fueled decisions of their not-quite-lost youths. That tongue piercing, that bone through the nose, that conspicuously placed tattoo you got in college may not go over so big now in a job interview, or in the board room. It's time to conform to the real world.

"There has been an influx of people, millennials in particular, who have a lot of body piercings — mainly facial piercings — that they are looking to change," says Dr. Laurence Milgrim, a board-certified facial plastic surgeon in Teaneck. "These are large earring holes, larger than the usual stud hole. When the earlobe and other parts of their bodies are expanded, they have trouble in the classic work force. Nose piercings, ear piercings ... and tattoo removal, especially on the neck, where it's noticeable, has become popular."

It's about time. This is a heartening eucivilizational trend. There is an adjective for cultures that adorn themselves with skin stainings and body piercings: primitive. If you're going to get pierced and tattooed, you might as well put a plate in your lip and strap on a penis gourd.

Roosh word-rapes Zuckerberg's sister

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 20, 2016

This is hi-freaking-larious rhetorical stoning of a feminist who bit off considerably more than she could chew.

Maybe one day we will encounter an enemy who is our intellectual equal, but today is not that day. Instead we must endure adult children who shriek out in pain as they strike us, whose blows effortlessly slide off us like water from a seal's fur coat. And if Mark Zuckerberg is reading this right now, and there is a good chance he is because his arrogant sister bit off more than she could chew, I want him to know that she is now our "house ho."

Mark, we have raped your sister's mind with our ideas and our vigor. We have so burrowed a hole into her head that not a day goes by without her thinking of our ideology, our arguments, and our words. You can do your worst on Facebook, and hide reality to your heart's content, but you cannot even begin to stop us from wounding your own family. What goes around comes around—you've manipulated the minds of millions people who use Facebook, censoring the truth from them, and now we own the mind of your sister.

If you don't want to get hit back, best not strike others in the first place. You'd think even Jewish feminists would be smart enough to realize that, of all people, a Muslim isn't going to back down the moment they cry "don't hit me because I'm a girl! And Holocaust!"

It will not work

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 22, 2016

It's a hard lesson to learn, particularly in tech, but you can never hope to succeed once gammas assume control:

I'm part of a tech/open source community where the people leading the project are displaying some very gamma behavior. They can't take any criticism, have to be right on everything, refute major points with minor technical quibbles, etc. On top of it all, there's a very big split in the community and while there's some stuff being done, the Gammas are clearly preventing further progress with their toxic attitude. That said, they do have technical talent and the problem is mostly that they seem to be in ill-fitted leadership roles where their insecurity is having a detrimental effect.

Anyway, what's the best course of action to make the community better? Is it even possible to survive Gamma leadership?

The best course of action is to force them down into their natural place in the hierarchy, which is taking orders and doing what they are told without any input into the decision-making process. This is not always possible, of course, so the second-best course of action is to leave and rebuild the project anew without their participation.

And in answer to the second question, no, it is not possible for an project, a business, or a nation to survive Gamma leadership, because Gammas are not leaders and are not successful people. They will cheerfully burn the entire thing down at a moment's notice merely because they feel insufficiently appreciated or insufficiently respected, regardless of how bad their performance has been or how poorly the project is doing.

This does not mean Gammas are stupid or untalented. In fact, they tend to be smarter than the average, and their lack of social status often means they've had the time to develop their talents beyond the norm. Unfortunately, this reliably results in them overestimating their abilities and encouraging their misplaced ambitions, and thereby seeking to promote themselves well beyond their psychological ability to usefully contribute to a group objective.

Gammas make useful critics. They are very good at identifying problems because they love nothing better than to tell someone that they are wrong. But they are hideously bad at prioritizing, delegating, managing, and providing vision.

The wages of mudsharking

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 23, 2016

It's really rather remarkable that white American women still haven't learned that [coal-burning and immigrant-banging](#) is a more effective form of suicide than swallowing pills:

A Senegalese man was on Thursday sentenced to 30 years in prison for the murder of Ashley Olsen, an American found naked and strangled in her flat in Florence, Italy in January.

Tidiane Cheik Diaw, 27, an illegal immigrant who had met Olsen in a nightclub hours before her death, was convicted of homicide. The judge rejected the prosecution's request for the charge to be considered as having been aggravated by acts of cruelty.

The prosecution matched his DNA to traces recovered from the dead woman and from a condom and a cigarette butt found in the flat. A post-mortem concluded that Olsen, 35, died as a result of strangling but she also suffered a double fracture of the skull. The prosecution's case was that the couple had fought after having consensual sex.

I'm sure it's very edgy and daring and empowered to get yourself killed over a one-night stand. Strong independent women for the win!

I'm sure her family will be grateful that no one will ever be able to call her racist.

Merry Christmas!

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 25, 2016

Merry Christmas to you all. And may God bless each and every one of you in the year to come.

What feminism hath wrought

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 30, 2016

Feminism and multiculturalism have created a society where women can do whatever they want, so long as it doesn't involve marrying a smarter, taller, better-educated man of their own race, making a home, and bearing his children. Much to everyone's surprise, [this makes white women very unhappy](#):

Drinking is killing twice as many middle-aged white women as it did 18 years ago.

Generally, middle age (age 35 to 54) is not the time to die in modern societies. It is past teenage dangers, before the serious perils of age, and improved medical care and public-health campaigns are keeping more people alive.

So why are middle-aged white women dying more often even while death rates for other groups continue to go down? What are white women doing that is so different?

One simple answer is: a lot more drinking.

Feminism kills. Feminism is societal cancer.

CS Lewis knew gammas

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 31, 2016

He even coined the term to describe [how they argue](#):

I remember one time one of my patients missed a session because his flight back from vacation was delayed. I told my supervisor this and he got angry with me, saying it was superficial to blame it on the flight instead of talking about which of my comments had triggered the patient and made him decide to miss his plane. I insisted that we'd had a perfectly good session the week before, that the delayed plane had just been a delayed plane, and me and my supervisor got angrier and angrier at each other for both missing what the other thought was the point. Finally I got on the Internet and managed to prove that my patient's plane really had been delayed to the point where it was impossible for him to have made my appointment, at which point my supervisor switched the discussion to why it was so important to me to believe that his plane had been delayed that I would do an Internet search about it, and whether I was trying to defend against the unbearable notion that my patient might ever voluntarily miss one of our sessions. ...

But this method also reminds me of something else. This is Christopher Hitchens:

"I think Hannah Arendt said that one of the great achievements of Stalinism was to replace all discussion involving arguments and evidence with the question of motive. If someone were to say, for example, that there are many people in the Soviet Union who don't have enough to eat, it might make sense for them to respond, "It's not our fault, it was the weather, a bad harvest or something." Instead it's always, "Why is this person saying this,

and why are they saying it in such and such a magazine? It must be that this is part of a plan.”

The avoidance of object-level discussion in favor of meta-level discussion can get really nasty, really quickly. ... This can be more insidious when complaints are less dramatic and less binary – I know a lot of psychiatrists who will respond to people saying their medication isn't working (or is causing side effects), with analyzing their motives for wanting to piss off their psychiatrist or stay unhealthy. And finally, this is absolutely fatal to any kind of complicated social discussion – the thing where instead of debating someone else's assertion, you bulverize what self-interest or privilege causes them to believe it.

Bulverists are gammas. Any time you are dealing with someone who always prefers to argue motive to substance, you have a pretty good clue that you're dealing with a) a gamma male, and b) someone whose communications are limited to rhetoric.

That means the only way you can even try to change their mind is to tell them they're stupid and socially reject them.

Who said family life was boring?

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 02, 2017

Family life, like every other aspect of life, is as fun and cool and exciting as you decide to make it. That being said, you get the idea that the wife isn't just talented, she's also [pretty tolerant](#).



(Don't Fear) The Reaper (metal cover by Leo Moracchioli)

The urge to save others from themselves

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 04, 2017

Do you feel the need to jump in and correct others when you see them making a mistake? Do you get a little rush out of being the hero when you are offering criticism or telling someone that they're doing something wrong? Are you just trying to help?

Well, I have bad news for you. That urge, that tendency, that *behavior*, is one of the more reliable Gamma tells. You see, you're not the reality police, and often people have different objectives than those you impute to them.

Learn to suppress that urge to criticize and correct. Wait until people come to you for help, don't volunteer it unasked, unless, of course, they are in imminent danger of hurting themselves or others. And if you really can't stand it, ask them if they'd like some advice, don't simply hurl it at them.

The fatal last words of the Gamma: "I was just...."

I don't fucking care. No one is interested in your excuses and justifications. It doesn't matter if you can make a technical case for inserting your irrelevant pedantry in order to get that rush you get from offering a "correction". It doesn't fool anyone when you express your deep concern that someone, somewhere, might possibly reach a less-than-entirely perfect conclusion unless you save the day. Make your own point, stop trying to "improve" and "clarify" and "explain" what others are saying.

FFS, do you really think we don't know that you get off on it? Just don't do it. It's both unnecessary and irritating to everyone else.

The Law of Gender Conservation

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 05, 2017

The Chateau not only tells, but shows. THE HORRA, THE HORRA

If you wonder why I shiv this magnificent mangina so hard, you need look no further than the reason for his internet fame: a craven, dorky, shitlib virtue signaling post on his inane Whatever blog that likened Whiteness to playing at the lowest difficulty setting on a video game.

This lumpy hypocritical doughgoon who lives in a 98% White town deserves every bit of contempt coming his way. He is the androgynous embodiment of everything that is physically and psychologically deformed in the White leftoid race.

With that as context, Scalzi's marriage — which he loves to boast about on Twatter, always (naturally) casting himself in the egregiously self-deprecating role of the anhedonic willfully emasculated doofus beta bitchboy raising an empowered feminist daughter and licking the boots of his warrioress wife — is revealed to be the PERFECT example of the Law of Gender Conservation in action.

You shouldn't look. [But you will.](#)

Divorce and social disruption

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 06, 2017

The pernicious effects of divorce on demand **aren't limited to the parents and children:**

Up to three in ten pensioners are refusing to leave everything to their children when they die over fears it will either be squandered or lost in divorce, a survey shows. Instead, many are leaving assets to grandchildren or handing them down to their offspring in smaller packages over the years so it does not go all at once.

It found 30 per cent of parents are unwilling to leave money to their married children, mainly through fears half of it would be lost in divorce.

It is ridiculous that inheritance money is included in the pool of marital assets that are split. One certain way of protecting it is to keep it out of the hands of the child about to get married.

So sad

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 07, 2017



State Home for Manic Pixie Dream Girls

But it's good to see these young women are receiving the help they so desperately need.

What a leader looks like

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 09, 2017



Derek Carr Mic'd Up in Week 16 vs. Colts: "It Broke" | NFL Films | Sound FX

Notice the relentless expectation of performance, not only his own, but everyone else's too. He's not hesitant to criticize, or express frustration, but he also takes care not to dump the responsibility on the man who made the mistake. He constantly expresses his affection and concern for his subordinates. And he commands authority because he respects it and knows his own place in the chain of command.

The fire rises

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 10, 2017

The Chateau observes that white men are no longer interested in being lectured by their hypocritical inferiors:

There's fight left in White men. The time is coming, very soon now, when the paper tigress of shitliberalism is exposed on the vivisection table, and unapologetic shitlords stream out of their bunkers armed to the teeth with the liberating knowledge that the passive-aggressive snarl is all their enemies bring to battle, and behind that snarl there's nothing but cowardly submission.

Speaking of a White fire rising:

A rare breed, two Pedowood shitlords, react to post-Wall harridan Meryl Streep's anti-Trump self-aggrandizing harangue on stage. Look at the fire in Vince Vaughn's and Mel Gibson's eyes. These are men asking themselves, and the world, "Who bitch this is?". They forge in the furnace of their unalloyed disgust a quiet and seething intolerance for the enemies of White men; a vengeance devised to settle the ultimate score — recapture of their homeland from degenerates within — percolates in their blood and radiates from their irises.

Look at those eyes brimming with righteous hatred closely, and multiply that look by millions, because that's how many White men of the West feel the same way. And their numbers grow daily. White men are awakening to their planned and active dispossession by malevolent forces corrupting the creation of their ancestors. They see Meryl StreepThroat as another in a long line of preachy hypocritical reprobates shitting on their race

and culture and values for fun and profit and the adulation of the elite bubble crowd. This rapidly coalescing army of normal White men and the White women who have not yet abandoned them for the wigger low life knows that attacks on Trump are proxy attacks on Whites.

Don't hide your contempt. Don't hide your total rejection of the daily SJW Narrative. Let them know that the fire is rising and it is going to entirely consume them.



Snakes in the pulpit

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 11, 2017

Dalrock and Doug Wilson observe that the "only real man in the room" preacher is engaging in [a literally Satanic practice](#):

The Serpent knew the way to tempt Eve was to make her feel like God was holding out on her, that she was getting less than she deserved. Adam knew following Eve was a sin, but chose sin over challenging his wife. It was more important to make Eve happy than to follow God.

Belittling men feels good, and is easy. Calling out women feels terrible, and is hard. Absent concerted effort not to fall into this rut, we will slide into it. We will do what feels good and is easy over what feels terrible and is hard. It really is that simple.*

**It feels like courage because you are calling out your own kind, a sort of vicarious self criticism. Yet at the same time it is really a way to elevate yourself above other men, as the only real man in the room. It is cowardice and arrogance that feels like courage and humility. And again it is easy. The men you are belittling will generally go along, because it makes Eve happy.*

Alphas seek confrontation

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 12, 2017

This observation shows how those who are always advising politicians to chase the electorate are really revealing their fundamental inability to understand human nature or why people vote for one representative versus another. It is apparent that even though they don't like him or his objectives, the media is rapidly developing a grudging respect for the God-Emperor Ascendant:

"If you sent Donald Trump to Pamplona for the bull run he would quite possibly run towards the bull. And the beast might well, in such circumstances, do a quick U-turn and gallop to safety."

- Quentin Letts, Daily Mail

That's how people react to genuine Alphas. Alphas always steer towards open confrontation, they don't try to avoid it, or worse, engage in passive-aggressive sniping from safety.

Burn the...

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 13, 2017

Oh, you already [know the rest](#):

A former Miss Italy contestant may lose her sight and will have to have plastic surgery after acid was thrown in her face. Gessica Notaro, who has worked as a TV presenter as well as a dolphin trainer, was allegedly attacked by her former boyfriend, who is accused of stalking her after she broke up with him.

Newspaper La Stampa reports that the 28-year-old suffered deep burns to her face and eye, and is being treated in hospital in Cesena, where doctors fear she may lose her sight. Miss Notaro also suffered injuries to her hip and leg in the horror attack outside her home. It is alleged that Tavares, who has been arrested and remanded in custody, harassed Miss Notaro after she ended their relationship in August last year.

I was mildly surprised to see what looked like a Latin name. Then I saw the pictures. Of course, white women aren't going to learn anything from all these attacks until one of the Kardashians is blinded or murdered by her vibrant du jour.

How to get away with it

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 14, 2017

In which women are advised to keep multiple plates spinning, and [how to hide the fact](#) they are doing so:

- Never got to the same place with different guys
- Don't arrange to go on two dates on the same day. The last thing you want is to call your date the name of the other man or getting confused about conversations you already had with the other one.
- Don't connect with them on social media. It's a small world and you never know who is connected to whom and you certainly don't want any of your dates to post any updates that might give away the fact that you are dating different people.
- At the end of the day, if you're not seeing someone exclusively, there shouldn't be a problem with seeing different people at the same time, so keep your options open and keep an open mind.
- Get a dating phone, a separate number from your personal line.
- Get a dating email. Give both out to any dates and keep your privacy.
- Keep your first dates very short - a maximum two hour drink date. This way you can 'stack' date, with different men on the same evening.
- Retain mystery when answering dating questions, for example, if he asks 'who else are you dating?' Respond 'that would be telling.'

Yes, divorce is bad for children

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 15, 2017

As always, exceptions serve as the basis for poor generalities, lousy justifications, and bad policies. In most cases, [divorce will have negative long-term consequences](#) for the children involved.

As the Christmas tree is thrown out and the wrapping paper cleared away, the empty Champagne bottles taken out behind the garage, Google searches for terms like “divorce lawyer” and “file for divorce” spike. Many of the people researching how to untie the knot will probably not do so. But some will.

Brad Wilcox and Samuel Sturgeon of the Institute for Family Studies suggest that there might be good reason to hold off, particularly if you have kids. Of course, there might be good reason not to hold off! But the majority of divorces involving kids don't come from “high conflict” marriages or situations involving abuse; Wilcox and Sturgeon point to data indicating that most divorces come from couples who are still basically functioning as parents.

Counterintuitively, kids whose parents divorce amid flying crockery and lurid accusations may actually do better, post-divorce, than kids whose parents unhappily fizzle out. But if you think about it for a while, that's not all that surprising. In homes with major conflict, divorce brings a certain measure of peace and stability. But if your parents are basically civil to each other, divorce could come as an unwelcome surprise.

Our parents, our family unit, are the first and most bedrock fact of our lives. Suddenly breaking that apart -- for no reason apparent to the children involved -- shakes a faith in the world that will

never be rebuilt in quite the same way. Moreover, divorce often means downward economic mobility. Unless you are hugely wealthy, splitting your income across two households means that sacrifices have to be made by both parties, and often, that financial stress is added to the emotional upheaval of unraveling two lives.

Small wonder, then, that the children of divorce tend to have worse outcomes on various measures than the children whose parents stay together: According to Wilcox and Sturgeon, "Divorce typically doubles or triples the odds that children will experience depression, delinquency, school failure, or future relationship difficulties."

Marriage isn't about two people, it is the foundation for the family. And as such, it should never be taken lightly or dependent upon something as ephemeral as "happiness".

No obedience, no obligation

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 17, 2017

Adult children have no right to expect support from their parents. Particularly adult children **who refuse to abide by their parents' values**:

What should a father do when the daughter he raised and poured his heart into grows up to burn the coal?

Support her?

HAHAHAHAHAHA.... no.

How about cut her off.

Allie Dowdle just wants to go to college and date the boy she wants to date.

How nonjudgmental. Does that include dating serial killer boys?

But her parents are making that extremely difficult — all because they don't like her boyfriend.

This article sounds like it was written by an emotionally stunted, petulant child.

The great irony is that white liberals are more offended by white parents who cut off their daughters for dating vibrants than Arab parents who cut off their daughters heads for dating white men.

One begins to notice a pattern....

Anyhow, what is difficult about it? The girl had a choice. Burn the coal or have her parents pay her expenses. She chose the coal, which means she had better get used to supporting herself anyhow.

- More than 50 percent of the relationships between white women and black men end upon "the disclosure of the pregnancy."
- 72 percent of the white women whose children have black fathers never marry the father.
- 92 percent of the biracial children of black fathers are born illegitimate.
- 97 percent of the biracial children of black fathers and white mothers are born illegitimate.
- 98 percent of white mothers never receive any financial support from the black fathers of their children even if they are married to them.

The myth of relational equity

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 18, 2017

Rollo Tomassi examines [the outdated myth that still imprisons](#) far too many Delta men:

I've covered the fallacy of Relational Equity in a prior post, but I think it's necessary to revisit the idea here to understand how it still undermines men in an era of Open Hypergamy and feminine social primacy. These men, most of whom are likely into their 70s now, had a preconception of what it meant to 'do everything right'; to play by an understood rule set that women were supposed to find attractive, to acknowledge and honor. Furthermore, they were taught to expect a degree of mutual reason from these new, empowered and evolving women. If needs weren't being met, well, then all that was necessary was a heart to heart and open communication and negotiation would set things back on track because women could be expected to be the functional equivalents of men. This was the golden, egalitarian, sexual equality, future that feminism promised the guys in the 70s and 80s.

Relational Equity is the misguided belief that 'doing everything right' would necessarily be what ultimately attracts a woman, kept a woman, a wife, an LTR, from both infidelity, and was an assurance of her continued happiness with her man. Needless to say, the collected experiences of men that's led to the praxeology of what we know as Red Pill awareness puts the lie to this – but as men, we expect some kind of acknowledgement for our accomplishments. Rationally, in a male context, we expect that what we do will at least be recognized as valuable, if not honored, by other men. So by extension of our equalist social contract, women, whom we are told we should expect to be co-

equal agents with men, should also be expected to see past their emotional Hypergamous natures and make a logical conclusion to be attracted to men who are good fits in a mutually understood sense.

This, of course, is nonsense for the same reason that expecting genuine desire can be negotiated is nonsense, but essentially this is essentially the idea the shifting social contract of the time was trying to convince men of. And as you might expect, those men, the ones with the insight to recognize it, saw it for the opportunism it really was. Even if they ended up at 40 hating who they'd become.

I would summarize it thusly:

1. A woman who is sexually attracted to a man will find a way to express that attraction to him in all circumstances and at all costs.
2. No woman has ever been sexually attracted to the performance of chores or everyday duties.
3. No man having an affair with a woman has ever done the dishes or laundry for her.

Whatever the right answer is, relational equity isn't it.

Snark not, lest ye be gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 19, 2017

Ivan Throne cites an insightful tweetstorm by ClarkHat and [draws some pertinent conclusions](#).

Snark is more dreadful than men realize.

Snark arises from bitterness. That bitterness is the product of resentment, and that resentment in turn is spawned from internal recognition of comparative weakness.

Do not be weak. Harden yourself, my brothers. Do not be resentful of weakness. It is curable.

Weakness arises in the mind and in the heart. It comes from refusal to accept reality. It comes from refusal to put in the work required to advance and grow. It comes from despair applied to the demand for cultivation, and refusal to delay gratification in preference for instantaneous appearance of victory rather than the true achievement of the apex predator: the human being.

The world was dark when I arrived. I did not make it dark. Nor did you.

But it is what it is.

Read [the whole thing](#). It explains how three generations of sitcom programming have taught boys to rely upon snark rather than proper rhetoric and cultivate weakness and victimhood rather than strength and the will to overcome.

This one is for the snowflakes

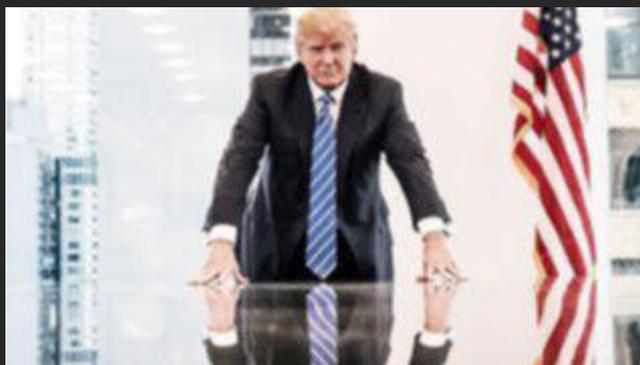
Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 20, 2017

The Grand Inquisitor of the Evil Legion of Evil announces **the Great Triggering**:

If I didn't make it clear enough eleven days ago, Donald Trump's re-election campaign begins now. Moreover, the SJWs, the special snowflakes, the thumb suckers of collegiate campuses, and the legion of the perpetually outraged are all going to help us get him re-elected.

For those who don't like Donald Trump, think of it as the campaign to keep unutterably corrupt Democrats who hate you because you're either white or an Oreo/Uncle Tom or, in any case, a doubleplusungood male, or a conservative or other than lesbian female, or at least someone who hasn't embraced victimhood status, away from the White House silver and china. We all have a part to play in this and we can have great fun, fantastic fun, while we play our parts.



Trump: All Your Base Are Belong to Us

This is what winning feels like. This is what Alpha feels like. This is what Making America Great Again feels like.

Had enough?

I didn't think so.

Music and mastery

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 21, 2017

I'm mostly posting this because I love what Leo Moracchioli does, and this video is one of my particular favorites. But can you estimate the two men's ranks in the socio-sexual hierarchy?



Adele - Hello (metal cover by Leo Moracchioli)

Leo tends to strike me as a Beta. Betas have the most fun, tend to be highly competent, and have a playful side that trumps any need to be The Man or look cool. His friend, on the other hand, engages in classic Sigma behavior, sending false signals and laying low before "unexpectedly" ripping off an impressive display of complete mastery. Now, it's almost impossible to reliably judge a man by a single observation, but it's the combination of faux gamma silliness with the brief "yeah, that's right, bitches" gesture at the end that tends to spell Sigma.

Note too the lack of need for any billing or tokens of "respect". But I could be wrong. Perhaps he's just a talented Delta who is confident in his one true talent. Anyhow, it's a great remake.

Don't do this

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 22, 2017

John Scalzi provides another informative and educational lesson for those attempting to grow out of Gamma. If you think this is a clever and effective response, you are mired in Gamma yourself.



Man punches woman at "Women's March"

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 23, 2017



RAW video: Thug punches Rebel reporter

Sheila had gone there to report on a left-wing "Women's March." It was basically an NDP rally against Donald Trump. So: the usual professional protesters from the left.

Of course, the event was dominated by NDP men. One of them saw Sheila, and recognized her from The Rebel.

He started arguing with her; then swearing at her; then he said he'd hit her — and then he did.

All while Sheila's camera was rolling. Even more incredibly, the NDP women standing right there, who saw the whole thing, immediately blocked Sheila, and helped the thug scurry away. They sided with the male criminal, against the female victim.

So much for women's rights. The NDP doesn't even believe women should have the benefit of the Criminal Code, if they're conservative.

Sexting is for suckers

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 24, 2017

One shouldn't have to spell this out, but **do not EVER engage in sexting of any kind**, because you might as well go directly to pursuing employment as a camboy. At least that way, you get paid for it rather than paying for the privilege:

The alleged boss of a blackmail 'Sextortion' gang has revealed how she tricks 'stupid' men into stripping off via webcam - and revealed the vile secrets of her trade.

'Queen of Sextortion' Maria Caparas-Regalachuelo, who is accused of using girls as young as 13, boasted that it takes just 30 minutes to trick western men into getting naked then performing a sex act via Skype. Her gang is blamed for the suicide of 17-year-old Daniel Perry who leapt to his death in Scotland in August 2013 after being told by his online tormentors he would be 'better off dead'.

Speaking in a squalid Philippines prison cell, Caparas revealed that her gang of 'chatters' trawl Facebook for victims, sending men flirtatious messages before asking them to go 'somewhere private'. They show the men a pre-recorded video of an Asian woman performing a striptease and then send them a stream of filthy text messages.

'We tease them to get them comfortable and we work to a prepared text. It only takes about 30 minutes of chat before they are persuaded to do things in front of camera. They nearly always pay up after we put the video on YouTube.'

The 'chatter' then captures the victim performing a sex act on camera and uploads the video to an unlisted YouTube page. The chatter's boss then gets in touch with the victim and threatens to send the link to the video to family and friends via Facebook if they do not pay blackmail demands.

If it's too good to be true, it always is. Don't be a moron.

Caught and charged

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 25, 2017

The left-wing tough guy [is under arrest](#):

Edmonton police have charged a man with assault and uttering threats in relation to an incident at the women's march on Saturday at the Alberta legislature.

The incident involved right-wing Rebel Media staff member Sheila Gunn Reid, who was covering the rally and taking video of the crowd.

On the video, which the Rebel later posted to its website, she's heard asking a man to comment about counter-protesters at the rally.

An argument ensued, and the man is seen in front of the camera. At a certain point, the camera shakes.

The winning is spreading, even outside America.

No compliments

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 27, 2017



Kollektivet: Music Video - Compliments

If you're a man, get used to it. Don't wait for compliments. Don't expect them. That's why the Alpha seldom ceases to compliment himself, and tends to care so little about the praise of others. He has learned, over time, that his opinion is the only one that matters.

On planning for succession

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 28, 2017

Mercedes Lackey on Gor author John Norman:

My editor Betsy Wollheim could not WAIT to bounce him off the DAW list when she finally became editor in chief after her father died. I think it was the first thing she did.

This is why men should be cautious about permitting their daughters to succeed them. Female succession is something that has observably played a major role in the SJW convergence of the publishing industry.

The irony, of course, is that the Gor novels continue to sell better than the average DAW novel. Notice that Betsy Wollheim was not offended by the child-abusing feminist pedophile, Marion Zimmer Bradley, nor did she bounce Bradley off the DAW list. In fact, Marion Zimmer Bradley is **still listed as the leading "luminary"** published by the company.

"the company published numerous books by well-respected authors in the 1970s, including such luminaries as Marion Zimmer Bradley, Fritz Leiber, Edward Llewellyn, Jerry Pournelle, Roger Zelazny and many others."

Gamma seldom ends well

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 30, 2017

SJW and Gamma star Wil Wheaton learns that **it always ends badly**, even if you've been on Star Trek:

It looks like beta white knight and Cucklord Supreme, Wil Wheaton, has just had his “Feminist ally” status revoked.

If you don't know who Wil Wheaton is, he was this kid who got famous back in the day for playing “Wesley Crusher” on the television series “Star Trek: The Next Generation“. His film career basically ended there. Apart from a few recurring roles he plays on The television Show “The Big Bang Theory”, Wil doesn't appear in anything else.

Instead, he spends his time on Twitter advocating for Feminism and “Social Justice”. Wil believes that anyone who isn't a feminist is a misogynist (and probably a racist too). Blocking people on Twitter, wanting people fired for having different views, advocating for Feminist rhetoric in fictional media, name anything that male Feminists do – and Wil probably does it too.

No matter how hard you supplicate, you can never supplicate enough. No matter how high you pedestalize, you can never pedestalize enough.

Gamma is not the way of the winner. Gamma is not MAGA mindset. Gamma is the self-deluded path to self-destruction.

Gamma rhetoric

Written by VD

Originally published on Jan 31, 2017

Remember, when the Gamma attacks you, he is very often handing you the key to deconstructing his own insecurities. A VP reader made an astute observation about a particularly ludicrous rhetorical attack on me at one of my Darkstreams:

Rhetoric only works when it plays on people's emotional insecurities. For instance, a griever in the Periscope said "Stop acting like you've read more than ten books". The author of that rhetoric was assuming this would play on either Vox's insecurities (about his intelligence) or his audience's (about their own intelligence, or their confidence in Vox's intelligence).

The rule "SJWs always project" comes from two attributes of SJWs: 1) they are solipsistic and thus believe other people have exactly the same insecurities as they do, and 2) they want to trigger other people's insecurities with rhetoric. This leads to them attacking others in the ways that would be most effective for others to attack them.

The reason "You have to go home" and "You have to go back" work so well as rhetoric against civic parasites is that they play on a parasite's most fundamental fear: being removed from the host. Parasites without hosts have no future.

It was rather amusing. Read 10 books? I once read 70 in a month for the MS Readathon. Anyone can see right on my blog that I read more than 50 every year, as well as precisely which books. My literary consumption is not exactly a point of insecurity for me.

But you can bet that it is for him. And, based on the delusional nature of it, you can also bet that it was a Gamma.

Mandatory mudsharking

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 03, 2017

In case you thought all that white girl-black guy propoganda coming out of Hollywood and the ad agencies was coincidental. It's not. It's straight-up anti-white racism.



Hypergamy is a bitch

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 04, 2017

Women who put their careers first seldom understand [what they are doing](#) to their relationship prospects:

How different her world is today. Kylie, 48, has just asked her struggling actor fiancé Joshua Sasse — who's nearly 20 years her junior — to leave their (er, her) multi-million-pound West London home amid reports he has been cheating on her with a Spanish actress.

Kylie and Sasse have split amid reports he has been cheating on her with a Spanish actress. The idea of a tear-stained Kylie after the split is heartbreaking. For there has never been a greater proponent of love than her.

She has searched for decades to find Mr Right. And after doomed relationships with Donovan, the late INXS singer Michael Hutchence, model Andres Velencoso and French actor Olivier Martinez, she finally believed she'd found him. Only last Tuesday, she was on ITV's This Morning professing her love for Sasse, saying she'd change her surname to his when they married.

Kylie Minogue is a very successful actress and pop singer. She used to be very attractive too. Let's review the list of public romances mentioned in the article.

1. Actor
2. Rock star

3. Model

4. Actor

5. Actor

Can she REALLY affect surprise that she hasn't found a man stable enough to marry her? This isn't that hard. One would feel a similar lack of sympathy for a man who couldn't figure out why the none of the various strippers, prostitutes, and porn stars with whom he'd been involved had turned out to be Mrs. Right.

Nonexistent women are the best

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 06, 2017

Diversity and convergence at work [in British science fiction](#):

The official deadline for submissions for this antho has passed, but only 23% of stories submitted have been by women. Because multiple submissions were allowed, when you look at the number of individual contributors this percentage goes down to 21%.

I feel that although we spread the word in all the usual places, this ratio is slightly lower than I would have expected. As I have started reading, it's clear some of the stories some of the men have sent are not really within genre. So, is this about awareness, the available pool in 2016, or the willingness to be cheeky and chance it with a story you know isn't really what we're looking for? I'd rather not assume...

We are only taking stories that have already been published, I only want SF, and I only want the best, but also I don't want to risk missing the best SF because people have been unsure about sending it to me. I don't care if it's space opera, near future dystopia, or alternate history. Although we had a really long submissions window and left it open until end Jan to catch late 2016 stories, I am going to leave that window open just a couple of weeks more for women writers.

They totally want to publish the best science fiction. So long as it is written by women.

The Gamma self-destruct

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 07, 2017

Gammas regularly engage in social self-destruction. Precisely what triggers it, I haven't learned yet, but it is the result of overestimating their own importance to others, most likely as a consequence of erroneously attributing their sense of self-importance to those they feel should appreciate them. Consider the following example of a volunteer proofreader who discovers that his efforts have not given him a veto over the publisher's book covers.

I agree that the pointless promiscuity prevents this from being promotable as a young adult novel. The previous covers were excellent.

This was fine. It's a legitimate opinion and the Gamma was agreeing with someone else who felt the cover was too alluring. However, note that the first commenter spoke his piece and left it at that. The Gamma, of course, did not. The other weird note was the use of the term "promiscuity", which didn't even make sense. This is the first sign that we're dealing with a Gamma here, as in an attempt to appear smarter than they are, they often use words they don't fully understand in an improper manner.

VD: Thank you for all the virtue-signaling. As I'm sure you know, we don't care. If you are under the mistaken impression that I am even remotely concerned with your standards of decency, I would invite you to read the prologue of *A Sea of Skulls*. Preferably at a hospital capable of treating stroke victims.

Vox, perhaps an open discussion about the pros and cons of presenting an oversexualized image to young boys in an already oversexualized culture that has serious problems with cavalier attitudes toward sex would be more constructive than the caustic defensiveness I see you reactively

spouting. Your snark is approaching McRapey levels.

And now we're off to the Gamma races. First, the appeal to "open discussion". The Gamma always wants a jury trial, particularly when one is inappropriate. Second, observe the dishonesty and emotional projection. My response is neither caustic nor defensive; it is not even remotely snarky. If you have read the book mentioned, then you will be aware that, if anything, I am putting the contrast mildly. Anyone who has an issue with the cover of *Daughter of Danger* is going to have very serious problems indeed with the orc-rape, murder, and pillage of a household that is described, in graphic and sadistic detail, in *A Sea of Skulls*.

Mindlessly accusing folks of being "puritans" without knowing them or even really engaging with the conversation is little different than the SJW squawking "Nazi!" And a question to consider: Do we really want to take the position of mocking purity?

He continues with a false and inappropriate comparison. He then follows that up with a rhetorical question meant to emotionally manipulate those who disagree with him.

Caustic defensiveness, reactively spouting, snark, and McRapey? You're projecting. I'm not discussing this with you. Just go away now. And that is the polite version.

I've already recognized that I'm dealing with a Gamma. I don't like Gammas and I won't argue with them, because I know there is no point. So, I tell him to go away.

I rarely comment anyway, but I'll certainly go away if you wish. I've done a fair amount of free proofreading for you over the last few months, but please don't email me again requesting any more.

A beautiful example of Gamma pretense combined with Gamma fear of rejection, followed by the usual appeal to importance and being on the same team combined with a threat. He even managed to work in an implication of superiority. In just two sentences, the Gamma manages to check five identifying boxes.

[in reference to requesting further proofreading] I will certainly refrain from doing so. [In reference to the Gamma going away.] I think that would be for the best. This is exactly why I always seek to avoid working with Gammas or even permitting them to volunteer. As Mike, Milo, and others have learned, they will ALWAYS turn on you the moment they feel insufficient respect is being shown to them. The ability to work constructively with those with whom they disagree is almost completely beyond them.

And yet here you are lashing out and name-calling people with whom you disagree or who you feel haven't shown your book cover sufficient respect. Doesn't seem to different to me.

Where is the lashing out, name-calling, or most tellingly, a failure to show sufficient respect? Pure, unadulterated Gamma projection.

I consider myself alt-right and I voted for Trump, but it's amazing how quickly you folks will turn on someone who expresses what you deem to be the alt-right's version of badthink.

Notice that he has not gone away despite having been encouraged to do so. The Gamma is now revealing his fear of being outgrouped, and in his desperation, makes a weird and irrelevant appeal to claim membership in the group. What do his political views or his presidential vote have to do with the rejection of his call for more purity in book covers?

Shut up and go away, Gamma. We didn't turn on you, you turned on us. Now go away. You don't belong here.

And the self-destruction process is complete. This guy is probably reasonably high Gamma, because he didn't stick around longer or launch into a bizarre series of attacks on me, the publishing house, or other commenters on the blog. But a Delta would never have been so disloyal as to offer public criticism - a Delta with similar issues would have emailed me privately - and both Betas and Alphas would have shut up as soon as the relevant authority's lack of interest in his opinion was demonstrated.

You will see this process play out in the Gammas around you with regularity. That's why they don't have many friends or remain in the organizations they join, and to which they often contribute, for long. Sooner or later, the Gamma will overstep his bounds, and instead of backing down, he'll challenge authority, get promptly swatted down, and then, in his pride, turn what should be nothing more than a minor correction into self-destruction and banishment.

Can confirm

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 08, 2017

Double E attempts to explain the Sigma mindset:

A lot of people reading Vox project. They just don't understand sigmas. So when they see something he's written, they tend to assume he is speaking from the 'normal' emotional position that they and most others would have to be in to make a similar statement. Most people would have to be feeling fairly strong emotions to openly tell somebody "I don't care what you think". And so they assume Vox is doing the same thing. "oh look hes being defensive." or "that comment must have really got to him"

No. He just ACTUALLY doesn't care what the guy thinks. He isn't stewing over this conversation for the next few hours, or thinking about what would have been the sickest burn - he isn't thinking about it at all.

*So also, his insights into the emotions of the poster aren't an attempt to attack the guy, or get him to do or feel anything. Its not about him. Vox doesn't care about him. It's much more closer to an alien being like "hmm this insect flies in circles when I pull off one wing. Interesting." **writes in notebook***

Meanwhile the bug is shrieking about how cruel, and mad, or triggered this alien must be to do such a thing.

This is correct. Sigmas are not some sort of Vulcan or anything. I definitely have emotions, and they are certainly aroused in situations like the one described yesterday. But they are seldom the emotions that Gammas or others tend to assume they are. I have very little interest in what most people think, in part because I can very often anticipate how

they will react to a given situation on the basis of their identity, intelligence, and socio-sexual rank.

I felt precisely one emotion when several people started criticizing the cover of the new Wright novel, offering unrequested advice, and suggesting unnecessary debate: annoyance. However, that's as far as it went.

And it is the very dispassionate observation he describes that often allows me to quickly, and correctly, determine the sort of individual with whom I am dealing, even on the basis of a single statement or comment. For someone who strongly prefers to stay well outside most groups and their social hierarchies it is very useful to be able to not only understand, but anticipate, the probable consequences of the group dynamics.

She's not helping

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 10, 2017

Like Darth Vader, a woman discovers that [the more she attempts to control her husband](#), the more his behavior diverges from that which she desires:

I'd been on my husband for years about his eating habits and considered it my job to educate him about how to be healthy, just as I do with our kids. When I first met my husband, he was going to the gym every morning at 5:30am. He was also 40 pounds lighter. But after years of harping on him with no results, I couldn't shake the feeling it was my fault my husband wasn't taking care of himself.

Naturally, I didn't see it this way at first. Why is it my fault if my husband makes bad choices? He's lucky to have me guiding him! I'm just being helpful! But what controlling wives call helpful, husbands call something else. A man's reaction to being told what to do by his wife is to do the exact opposite.

Indeed, it wasn't until I stopped getting on my husband's case that he began to take care of himself. Huh -- go figure.

My light bulb moment didn't end there. Once I saw the connection between the two -- my dictating and my husband's lack of motivation -- I started thinking about other ways I was behaving that would cause him to react negatively. Like the times I'd tell him how to drive, or I'd correct his language, or I'd complain about whatever he wasn't doing well and tell him how he could improve.

Then one night I saw myself in Ken Burns' documentary, The

Roosevelts: An Intimate History. The narrator said this about Franklin in reference to his wife Eleanor:

He wanted someone who had all the devotion to him that his mother had had but not the admonitory part -- that part that told him what to do and what not to do. And sadly, Eleanor couldn't be worshipful and had to be admonitory.

Eureka. My mother was an Eleanor Roosevelt. So was I.

Most women discover, too late, that they prefer the man they married to the one they remade according to their imagination. Leave him alone to be who he has always been. You'll like him better.

Wedding photography

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 12, 2017



Wedding Photographers routine.

That's not funny!

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 13, 2017

Salesforce made the mistake of hiring a comedian to entertain its employees, but thankfully, [a female VP quickly leaned in](#) and informed them what was, and what was not, funny.

Salesforce chief executive Marc Benioff has been known to hobnob with celebrities—the company has brought in luminaries like Stevie Wonder, U2, and Will.i.am for its annual Dreamforce customer event. So it's probably not a huge shock that comedian Chris Rock made a surprise appearance at the company's annual sales kickoff last week.

Rock's humor can be controversial, so in his introduction, Benioff cautioned that the upcoming set might be racier than the company's normal fare and that those who might be offended might want to leave early, according to sources, one of whom was at the employees-only event.

Then Rock took the stage. For the most part the set, which capped the first day's events, was a hit. But some of Rock's material, referencing his own recent divorce and women marrying wealthy men, rubbed some in the room the wrong way.

Most notably, those remarks apparently did not sit well with Stephanie Buscemi, Salesforce's executive vice president of products and solutions marketing, who stood up, requested the microphone, and talked about how offended she was by these comments.

Presumably those responsible will be appropriately punished by losing their jobs and being publicly shamed. So brave. Thank you for this.

Between Gamma and Lambda

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 14, 2017

Anonymous Conservative explains [how extreme /r reproduction occurs](#):

It is counterintuitive to think specimens like this would have greater fitness than traditional K-selected males, but when fighting is not necessary, fighting is a Darwinian disadvantage. And in truth, I do not think I could actually bring myself to beat one of these characters to death, even if they attacked me. It would just feel like killing a handicapped child. I suspect after parrying one of their girlie deathblows, I would turn away in horror, screaming, "Just go, just go!" And they would live to fearfully boink a manjawed feminist ball-grabber yet another day.

So what does r-selection do when fighting and being beaten to death is a Darwinian disadvantage? It causes r-selection to evolve men to adopt the appearance and manner of handicapped children – and that appearance and manner is itself actually evolutionarily advantageous. Females in r-selection, on a deep level, know this and seek out male mates with those traits, so their offspring are inoculated against being beaten to death too. I would say it is elegant in every way – except in the result it produces.

Yeah, we'll see.

Lack of action has consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 15, 2017

This social scientist is going to come in for absolute hell from feminists, but [he's telling the simple truth](#):

The consequences of men being sex-starved by their wives are deeply worrying. For such a sexual drought has a profoundly negative effect on our society — fracturing families and potentially leading to violence and crime.

I've found that deep sexual frustration results in men having affairs — which was the case with Suzanne and Michael — and then, all too often, divorce and family breakdown. Sexually starved men are more likely to visit prostitutes, view pornography and, in the worst cases, even molest other women.

So insisting on fidelity within a marriage is all well and good, but unless women ensure they are also having enough sex with their husbands, they are calling catastrophe into their lives.

Not only that, but it makes other, younger men much more likely to avoid marriage as they hear what the experience is like from older men. And indifference from a wife towards his physical needs tends to breed indifference from a husband towards her emotional and material needs.

This isn't rocket science. And the imbalance tends to get worse, not better, as married couples age.

And it is, make no mistake, mainly women in long-term relationships who lose interest in lovemaking — not their husbands. Younger men experience sexual desire twice as often as young women, while older men feel aroused four times more than women in the same age group.

Sports Illustrated Beached Whale edition

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 17, 2017



Would someone please roll that poor creature back into the ocean?

How science fiction became gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 19, 2017

It was because Isaac Asimov was a spaghetti-armed nerd [who hated and envied stronger men](#) whom women liked better than him:

“I imagine that almost any male would at least occasionally wish he had biceps as hard as chrome steel and could wield a fifty pound sword as though it were a bamboo cane and could use it to drive vile caitiffs to the chine...Oddly enough, I shudder at such things...Heroes date back much farther than Conan, you may be sure. They are as old as literature, and the most consistently popular one are notable for their muscles and not much else...

It took the ancient Greeks to come up with something better. In the Odyssey, however, the hero is Odysseus, who is an efficient enough fighter but, in addition, he had brains...In this battle of brains and brawn, however, the audience is never quite at ease with the victory of brains...Clearly, the readers are expected to feel that it is noble and admirable for the hero to pit his own superhuman strength against the lesser physiques of his enemies, and also to feel that there is something perfidious about a magician pitting his own superhuman intelligence against the lesser wit of his enemies.

This double standard is very evident in sword-and-sorcery, in which the sword-hero (brawn) is pitted against the sorcery-villain (brain), with brawn winning every time. The convention is, furthermore, that brawn is always on the side of goodness and

niceness (a proposition which, in real life, is very dubious... Nevertheless, I consider the typical sword-and-sorcery tale to be anti-science fiction; to be the very opposite of science fiction. It is for that reason that you are not likely to find anything of the sort published in Isaac Asimov's Science Fiction Magazine."

Gammas destroy everything they get their hands on, because they are primarily motivated by negativity. They have no desire to build or improve, they harbor the desire *to get even* for past wrongs both real and imaginary.

Alpha Mail: how Gammas "help"

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 21, 2017

People who spend most of their time attacking their own side. I have seen you mention this several times in the past. I just got done dealing with someone who did this exact thing, with their reasoning being that:

- 1. There is a higher standard and thus it's more important to criticize your own people.*
- 2. If he attacks his own side, this forces them to "use their brain" and come up with better arguments/positions.*
- 3. He's actually helping in the long run so no one should be mad at him.*

I pointed out that it doesn't particularly help since all he is doing is presenting a fractured image that will embolden others, but he really seems to be riding the "I'm actually helping and we should be grateful" thing.

I suspect if I point out that his actions are almost identical to a traitors, I will be told that I just don't care or don't believe enough, or that I am shortsighted/ungrateful/dumb/whatever.

What is bothering me most is that, I follow the logic of what he is saying, but the attitude is strangely excited and zealous when it comes to this sort of thing. I'd expect this sort of zest when arguing against someone else, not your own people.

The answer is pretty simple. Gammas are risk-avoidant social scavengers. It's dangerous to attack the enemy. They hit back. So, they always prefer to leap in, boldly and loudly, whenever someone on their own side is fully engaged, then stab them in the back.

This is relatively safe, provides them with a sense of moral superiority, and allows them to advance in social status at the expense of the victim.

The correct response, of course, is to throw the treacherous little weasel out of the group, which has two benefits. One, no one is going to miss a treacherous little weasel that no one liked anyhow. Two, it will teach the other gammas that there are more serious risks to be run by attacking one's own side than by simply fighting the enemy.

IQ is more than ability

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 22, 2017

It is [also a disposition](#), as Bruce Charlton explains:

IQ not just an ability, but also a disposition

Although general intelligence is usually conceptualized as differences in cognitive ability, IQ is not just about ability but also has personality implications [17].

For example, in some populations there is a positive correlation between IQ and the personality trait of Openness to experience ('Openness') [18] and [19]; a positive correlation with 'enlightened' or progressive values of a broadly socialist and libertarian type [20]; and a negative correlation with religiousness [21].

So, the greater cognitive ability of higher IQ is also accompanied by a somewhat distinctive high IQ personality type. My suggested explanation for this association is that an increasing level of IQ brings with it an increased tendency to use general intelligence in problem-solving; i.e. to over-ride those instinctive and spontaneous forms of evolved behaviour which could be termed common sense.

The over-use of abstract reasoning may be most obvious in the social domain, where normal humans are richly equipped with evolved psychological mechanisms both for here-and-now interactions (e.g. rapidly reading emotions from facial expression, gesture and posture, and speech intonation) and for 'strategic' modelling of social interactions to understand predict and manipulate the behaviour of others [16]. Social strategies deploy

inferred knowledge about the dispositions, motivations and intentions of others. When the most intelligent people over-ride the social intelligence systems and apply generic, abstract and systematic reasoning of the kind which is enhanced among higher IQ people, they are ignoring an 'expert system' in favour of a non-expert system.

Thus explaining why intelligence isn't always behavior-optimizing.

The outrage of tradition

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 23, 2017

The feminist thought police **will never, ever stop**. Don't forget that:

A billboard on Interstate 40 West near Winston-Salem is angering many who say its message is offensive to women.

The board reads: "Real men provide. Real women appreciate it." The owner of a Winston-Salem women's boutique called Kleur has organized a demonstration against the billboard's message for Sunday at 11 a.m.

"We are NOT protesting that the sign is capable of existing, or the people who put it up, or the ad agency, or the right to put it up. We are protesting patriarchy and sexism, and that this antiquated way of thinking about women exists at all," the group's Facebook page said.

Strange, how they never seem to oppose divorce laws that are based on that concept, isn't it?

Leaning in

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 24, 2017

This explains why technology executives are so determined [to get more women in tech](#):

Research from the Center for Work-Life Policy shows mid-level, professional women need powerful, senior executives to help promote them to the next level of management.

The problem is this: More often than not, superiors are males who are married.

Enter, sex.

In that same CWLP study, 34% of executive women claim they know a female colleague who has had an affair with a boss. Furthermore, 15% of women at the director level or above admitted to having affairs themselves.

And worse, 37% claim the action was rewarded: they said that women involved in affairs received a career boost as a result.

Based on the 3-1 rule, that means nearly half of female executives have had an affair with their boss. The other half presumably have affairs with colleagues.

Smart, educated, and independent

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 26, 2017

But [they need the government](#) to prevent them from handing sex and money to Internet conmen.

It was an error of judgment that cost Suzanne Hardman dearly. Not only did the wealthy divorcee lose a huge amount of money but, by the time the fraudsters who scammed her were finally caught, it had stripped her of her confidence and self-respect.

For Suzanne, 58, a mother of grown-up daughters, had turned to online dating for a last chance at romance, ending up as the unsuspecting victim of professional conmen hiding behind fake but convincingly elaborate internet profiles.

An office manager who had recently lost her mother, Suzanne was lured by the attentions of an attractive, middle-aged widower. Or so she thought.

Lonely and vulnerable, she believed his hard luck stories and within weeks she had – foolishly, she now acknowledges – handed over £174,000 of her hard-earned savings.

Sadly, Suzanne is far from being alone. Last week, the fiance of children's author Helen Bailey, whose body was found dumped in a cesspit, was jailed for more than 30 years after killing the 51-year-old for her multi-million pound inheritance. The two had met on a Facebook dating group.

Then another victim, teaching assistant Anna Rowe, 44, who was duped on Tinder, called on the Government to pass laws against 'catfishing' as it is known – the practice of using a fake profile to start an online romance.

It doesn't matter how old they are. It's always someone else's fault. This is what John Adams meant when he referred to the tyranny of the petticoat.

Women can't even stop themselves from handing over money to sob stories. How well do you think they'll do when spending everyone else's money?

Feminism is anti-Christian

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 27, 2017

There is no two ways around it. As Dalrock shows, [the evidence is clear](#).

The vow for the UK equivalent of the Girl Scouts, the Girl Guides, originally included:

do my duty to God

In 1910 this was modified to remove a sense of obligation to God, and substitute it with emotional feelings for God:

to love my God

This was then changed in 2013 to:

be true to myself and develop my beliefs

We also don't get this merely from secular sources, or even just from liberal Christian leaders. Women's feelings are taught by modern conservative Christians as something holy, divinely inspired.

Thus we are taught that wives are light years closer to God than their husbands, and that wives are channeling God's will when they throw godly tantrums. This is especially true when it comes to women's sexual/romantic feelings. Pastors Dave Wilson and Dr. R. Albert Mohler Jr. both teach that a wife's sexual attraction (or lack thereof) to her husband is a signal from God regarding her husband's righteousness.

Feminism isn't merely wrong, or incoherent, or dycivilizational. It is outright evil. It is intrinsically anti-Christ.

Destroying tech

Written by VD

Originally published on Feb 28, 2017

It's fascinating to see how feminists think that driving the men who actually do tech out of it [in favor of women who observably can't do it](#) is somehow going to improve it.

Just days after former Uber engineer Susan Fowler alleged in a viral blogpost that that management and HR dismissed her complaints about documented sexual harassment and sexism, protected a repeat offender because he was a “high performer” and suggested that women in the company were not as skilled as men, another female engineer - this time at Tesla - has accused Elon Musk’s car company of ignoring her complaints of “pervasive harassment”, paying her a lower salary than men doing the same work, promoting less qualified men over her and retaliating against her for raising concerns.

Translation: despite her credentials and qualifications, she still wasn't as good as less qualified men upon whom their superiors could rely, so she spent her time there being a pain in the ass.

I'm curious. How is hiring more women like this going to improve technological development, exactly.

What college does for women

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 02, 2017



The Freshman 15 is bad enough. What is much worse is what college propaganda does to their highly impressionable minds. I highly recommend not dating women who are college graduates. First, women who don't attend college are more attractive. Second, most women who do believe that their academic credentials and their ability to parrot propaganda is synonymous with intelligence and capability.

But it isn't. A highly intelligent, well-read man will have no trouble intellectually dismantling a PhD. A woman's BA in the average college major is less of an intellectual accomplishment than completing a CRPG.

Making a difference

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 03, 2017

A comment by Lisa on Gab:

This article by @voxday changed the way I raised my daughter. He was right then, and I'm glad I listened to him. She's been raised to be a traditional woman with an education.

I have to confess the J-Lo phenomenon was a difficult one for me to understand. Not that she's an unattractive woman or anything, but let's face it: She possesses a reverse of what most men would consider to be the ideal bust-to-butt ratio, if decades of *Playboy*, *Maxim* and the *Sports Illustrated* Swimsuit Issue are any guide.

It wasn't until reading an article by the expatriate sage, Fred Reed, that I finally began to understand why Ms. Lopez – or is that Lopez-Anthony now, I'm never quite sure about these things – should present such an appealing image to the young men of America. For, as Fred writes:

The embittered single American women in my town do not understand why, believing that men only want young Mexican bodies. Everything, they assume, must be sex. Yeah. Sure. ... In Mexico you don't marry one of the guys. You don't marry a child-support bomb waiting to explode without visitation. You don't marry a hundred pounds of irrational anger looking for an excuse. You marry a woman. The difference ... my God, the difference.

Jennifer Lopez is not Mexican, to be sure, but she is nevertheless the symbolic antithesis of the Single White Female. Nor does the fact that she is a career woman with what would appear to be a serious set of relationship issues – it's a tossup between her and Ms. Spears as to who will catch Liz Taylor first – change the fact that she symbolizes, a priori,

something very different than what young American men have been taught to believe is the archetypical single white American female.

The modern American woman prides herself on being strong, intelligent and independent. She insists she is just the same as a man in those few areas where she is not superior. She demands the right to be accepted exactly as she is, while claiming the right to modify everything about any man who is so foolish as to become involved with her. She is a goddess – glorious and pagan – requiring nothing more than a mortal male satellite to reflect the light of her shining splendour.

She holds firmly to these beliefs, even as she drugs herself to the gills with Prozac and sees a therapist twice a week, all the while whining to everyone within earshot that the men around her are too intimidated to ask her out.

A gentle word of advice would perhaps be useful here. The fact that men smile nervously at you and sidle away quietly at the first opportunity does not mean that they are intimidated by you. It is also possible that they have simply concluded you are a lunatic.

I once dated a delightful Asian girl, the daughter of immigrants who barely spoke a word of English. It was instructive to discover how this brought out a disdainful racism in many of the upper-middle-class white girls of my acquaintance, of which I had hitherto been unaware. In this, they echoed the defensive contempt of their ancestors, the Imperial British, whose women forced their husbands to exclude from the ruling social circle those men who had “gone native.”

The great achievement of feminism is twofold. First, it allowed young men to obtain easy sex without the price of marriage or a prostitute. Second, it allowed men over the age of 60 to exit the workforce and be maintained by the labors of their newly employed daughters. When one considers the

evidence, one is forced to conclude that Ms. Steinhem and Ms. Friedan were either appallingly stupid or agent provocateurs of the dread Patriarchy.

Even so, I do not despise American women. Quite to the contrary, I very much admire those who possess the courage, the character and the feminine spirit to reject the poisoned propaganda of the self-destructive Sisterhood and be women. It requires far more genuine strength and independence for a young American woman to become a lady today than it does for her to devolve into a faux male – those who manage the feat are princesses for whom a man might well wish to slay a dragon or three.

Instead of regarding her ethnic rivals with ill-concealed fear and loathing, the wise SWF would do well to consider why they should hold such appeal to the modern American SWM. Otherwise ... well ... there's always those reruns of "Sex in the City."

Women in tech

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 04, 2017

What could possibly go wrong?

I took up space, used my sexuality as a tool, and demanded attention. These were the survival skills that I had learned to harness as a ticket out. And these are the very same skills that have allowed me to succeed professionally and get access to tremendous privilege. I have paid a price for some of the games that I have played, but I can't deny that I've gained a lot in the process.

I have also come to understand that my survival strategies were completely infuriating to many geeky white boys that I encountered in tech. Many guys saw me as getting ahead because I was a token woman. I was accused of sleeping my way to the top on plenty of occasions. I wasn't simply seen as an alpha — I was seen as the kind of girl that screwed boys over. And because I was working on diversity and inclusion projects in computer science to attract more women and minorities as the field, I was seen as being the architect of excluding white men.

The remarkable thing isn't that SJWs engage in these reprehensible behaviors. It's that so few of them are able to understand why the very people they are attacking, and whose lives they are attempting to destroy, could possibly object to them doing so.

Creepy = Not Attractive

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 05, 2017

If women find you creepy, well, the problem **isn't necessarily your behavior:**

A bodybuilding enthusiast named GermanLifter decided to conduct a social experiment to see how much easier life was for attractive dudes.

He created a Tinder profile using pics of the guy from the "Call me Maybe? music video" The model has an ideal body type, and is well, a gorgeous male model....

No matter what this guy said, he never got called a creep. As far as we could tell, he didn't even get blocked or unmatched. I can't help what wonder what would happen if a dude wearing a fedora sent the exact same messages?

It's the confidence. See, women like confidence. Isn't that what they always tell us? It can't possibly be the cheekbones, height, and hair. Remember Tom Brady's rules for avoiding sexual harassment.

1. Be handsome
2. Be attractive
3. Don't be unattractive

Crab bucket philosophy

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 06, 2017

RSM points out that feminism isn't merely a crazy and incoherent philosophy, **it's an inherently destructive, dyscivilizational one** as well:

The point I wish to make here is not that this woman is crazy — although, obviously, she is — but rather that this kind of paranoid madness is a logical consequence of the core beliefs of feminism.

Most people in this world are just doing whatever it takes to survive. Get up in the morning, go to work, come home at the end of the day, eat supper, watch TV a while and go to sleep, then get up the next morning and do it again. Our lives are basically about paying the bills. Do men exploit, dominate, objectify and degrade women? Perhaps some do, but most guys are just working and paying bills. They don't have spare time to do all that patriarchal oppression stuff. So what is she complaining about?

Consider, for example, the feminist witch's denunciation of "norms and ideals" about what "makes a woman pleasing and gives her value." While she is no specific as to what she means by this, we may assume that she is referring to "norms and ideals" of female appearance and behavior, especially as they are esteemed by men. In other words, what kind of women do men generally like best? It is ordinary male preferences which are being denounced in this diatribe about objectification, etc.

This demonization of males — the claim that women are victims of "mental and existential" violence, simply as a consequence of living in the same world with men — is inherent to feminist theory.

This isn't just what some random Tumblrina is spewing on the Internet, it's what is being taught in university Women's Studies courses. If any man objects to this insulting rhetoric, he is accused of being a misogynist. The only enlightened men, according to feminists, are men who hate themselves, who enthusiastically agree with this anti-male ideology. If men say that feminists are engaged in exaggeration when they "talk about men's violence and patriarchal structures," this criticism is rejected as a "tool for the patriarchal forces to silence women."

Far from seeking to "silence" feminists, of course, my purpose is to quote them at length, so that everybody can see how crazy they are. The craziness is self-evident.

Feminists have to demonize everyone else because they themselves are demonic. And I mean that in the absolutely literal sense. Their philosophy is literally satanic in every sense of the term.

Biology is a hate science

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 07, 2017

Thought crime on a bus in Spain:

A bright orange bus appeared in public on Monday in the city of Madrid with several phrases written on its sides stating blatant biological facts: "Boys have a penis, girls have a vagina. Don't let them fool you. If you are born a man, you are a man. If you are a woman, you'll keep being one".

It didn't take long for the government officials to spring into action. Madrid's City Council, which is ruled by liberals, promised to take the "necessary measures" to stop the bus from touring the city saying the vehicle did not comply with local traffic ordinances. The regional government, ruled by cuckservatives, said that it was consulting with the Attorney General over whether the bus broke any "hate crime" laws. The cities of Barcelona and Valencia, both with progressive governments, announced penalties up to 3,000 Euros if the bus dares to come to their cities.

At any case their complaints have been successful and the bus was impounded by the police and taken off the road. The judge said the bus would remain immobilized until the slogans were removed, adding that the messages went beyond simply advertising the group's ideology and attacked the dignity of certain people by denying their sexual orientation.

Debate is no longer permitted. Fine. That doesn't mean the war is over, it merely means the time for talking has ended.

A Day Without A Woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 08, 2017

Women's March organizes a protest:

Organizers of January's Women's March have called for women to take the day off and encouraged them not to spend money to show their economic strength and impact on American society.

"A Day Without a Woman" on Wednesday is the first major action by organizers since the nationwide marches held the day after President Donald Trump's inauguration that drew millions of women into the streets in protest against misogyny, inequality and oppression. Though it is unclear how many women could participate, thousands across the country have signaled their support and interest online and to employers.

The event coincides with the U.N.-designated International Women's Day, and organizers say they want to "stand with women around the globe" who supported their efforts Jan. 21 with similar protests in cities around the world.

Spokeswoman Cassady Findlay said organizers were inspired by the recent "Day Without an Immigrant" protests held last month. She said the action is aimed at highlighting the effect of women on the country's socio-economic system and would demonstrate how the paid and unpaid work of women keeps households, communities and economies running.

I will be counterprotesting today by playing Star Control 2, Eador: Genesis, and later, watching a soccer match.

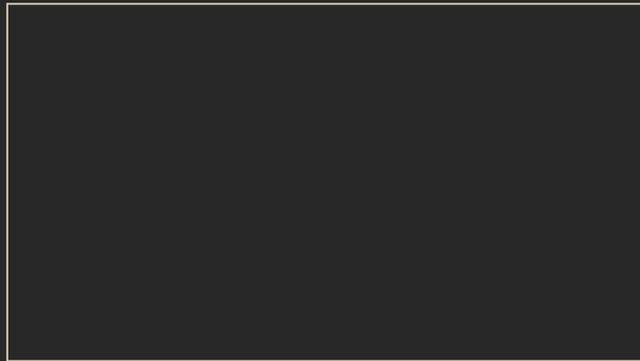
Stay strong, my brothers.

What women want

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 09, 2017

It's not a mystery. Just ask Amazon what books they are selling to them. If you're a wealthy Alpha Male Cowboy and she's fat, you're gold.



[Editor's Note: Image could not be located]

Forget reason and experience

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 10, 2017

It's FEELINGS that matter most. A retiring judge warns young women about putting themselves in reliably dangerous situations, and naturally, meets with criticism:

One of Britain's most senior female judges warned drunken women that they will be a target for rapists as she retired from the bench today.

Lindsey Kushner QC said all women were entitled to 'drink themselves into the ground' but she warned their 'disinhibited behaviour' put them in danger of being raped by men who 'gravitate' to drunken females.

She spoke out as she jailed a man for six years after he raped a drunken girl he met in a Burger King in Manchester city centre in July last year. But victims' charities have accused the judge of 'victim blaming' in the speech.

Clearly the old aphorism requires updating. Let reason and experience be silent when a woman's feelings gainsay their conclusions.

She can take care of herself

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 11, 2017

Let reason and experience be silent when a young woman's feelings **gainsay their conclusions:**

I warned her as graphically as I could that she was already well down the slippery slope leading to poverty and misery—that, as I knew from the experience of untold patients, she would soon have a succession of possessive, exploitative, and violent boyfriends, unless she changed her life. I told her that in the past few days, I had seen two women patients who had had their heads rammed down the lavatory, one who had had her head smashed through a window and her throat cut on the shards of glass, one who had had her arm, jaw, and skull broken, and one who had been suspended by her ankles from a tenth-floor window to the tune of, "Die, you bitch!"

"I can look after myself," said my 17-year-old.

"But men are stronger than women," I said. "When it comes to violence, they are at an advantage."

"That's a sexist thing to say," she replied.

A girl who had absorbed nothing at school had nevertheless absorbed the shibboleths of political correctness in general and of feminism in particular.

"But it's a plain, straightforward, and inescapable fact," I said.

"It's sexist," she reiterated firmly.

A stubborn refusal to face inconvenient facts, no matter how obvious, now pervades our attitude toward relations between the sexes. An ideological filter of wishful thinking strains out anything we'd prefer not to acknowledge about these eternally difficult and contested relations, with predictably disastrous results.

As a general rule, "I can look after myself" is a reliable signal that the individual uttering the phrase is not only incapable of looking after himself, but also lacks the judgment to realize that he cannot.

Signs of real intelligence

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 12, 2017

SIGNS OF REAL INTELLIGENCE

1. You learn from mistakes
2. You read for fun
3. You can argue from multiple perspectives
4. You think before you speak
5. You don't care what others think

Note how four of those five factors simply don't apply to gammas who like to consider themselves highly intelligent. If you are a gamma male who refuses to admit mistakes, only argues from your current point-of-view, reacts emotionally and incontinently to criticism, and observably care deeply about what others think of you, what are you telling others about your intelligence?

And before anyone tries to get pedantic, note that if you refuse to admit your mistakes, you are most certainly not learning from them.

The fifth factor may explain why Sigmas tend to be more intelligent, on average, than Gammas.

An unexpected benefit

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 14, 2017

It appears that purpose and meaning in life [are physically beneficial](#):

Parents, take courage. If you survive the sleep deprivation, toddler tantrums and teenage angst, you may be rewarded with a longer life than your childless peers, researchers said Tuesday.

Fathers gained more in life expectancy than mothers, a team wrote in the Journal of Epidemiology & Community Health -- and particularly in older age.

"By the age of 60, the difference in life expectancy... may be as much as two years" between people with, and those without, children, they concluded.

Researchers tracked the lifespan of men and women born between 1911 and 1925 and living in Sweden -- more than 1.4 million people in total.

They also gathered data on whether the participants were married and had children.

Men and women with at least one child had "lower death risks" than childless ones, the team concluded.

"At 60 years of age, the difference in life expectancy was two years for men and 1.5 years for women" compared to peers with no kids, the researchers wrote.

Save civilization and society, discover the true meaning of love, and live longer. Not a bad deal in exchange for trading in your sports car for a minivan.

The dyssocial sex

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 15, 2017

Science is discovering that women, not men, **tend to be more dyssocial:**

A recent study by the well-known Professor Robert Dunbar has shown ‘a very striking sex difference between male and female friendships.’ In the few days since Dunbar gave a talk on the results, a number of articles have written of the superficiality of male relationships; rather, they focused on Dunbar’s view that ‘women clearly have much more intense close friendships...very like romantic relationships...if they break, they break catastrophically.’ Whereas men are painted as superficial – ‘With guys it is out of sight out of mind. They just find four more guys to go drinking with.’ But, do the findings really indicate that women are friendlier or more sociable than men?

*Now, of course, feminists will tell you that masculinity is inevitably oppressive and abusive, especially of the more supposedly feminine qualities of love, gentility and empathy. But, this misconception is totally unfair. As Moore and Gillette point out, in *King, Warrior, Magician, Lover: Rediscovering the Archetypes of the Mature Masculine*, oppressive forms of patriarchy are simply based on the same juvenile fear of *Lord of the Flies*; the ‘mature masculine’ psychology, however, is ‘marked by calm, compassion, clarity of vision, and generativity.’*

Indeed, science seems to agree, not only that hell hath no fury like a woman scorned, but also that women seem predisposed to scorning.

I noticed a long time ago that while I still have pretty much the same friends that I did in high school, virtually no woman I knew hadn't changed out her entire set of friends more than once. There are exceptions, of course, but it does seem strange that the supposedly social sex tends to be less inclined to maintain lasting friendships.

Stupid white girls

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 16, 2017

One would think they come equipped with [death wishes](#) standard

The man suspected of murdering a British backpacker in Goa has been escorted to a police station with a bag over his head, as authorities confirmed the 28-year-old was raped before her death. Danielle McLaughlin was found in a pool of blood on Tuesday morning after she had attended Holi celebrations at Palolem beach. Her killer reportedly sexually assaulted her and 'disfigured' her face with a beer bottle.

A local man, 23-year-old Vikat Bhagat, who police said was a known thief, has been arrested on suspicion of murder and is said to have made a confession.

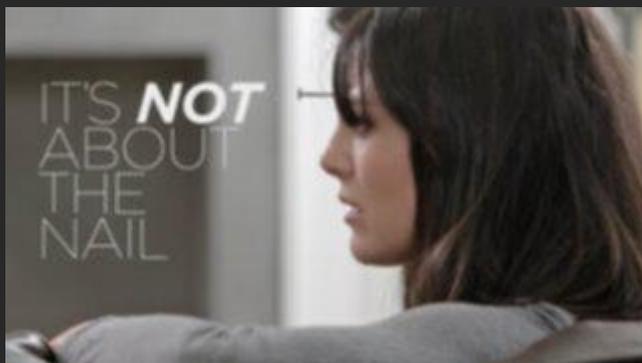
Witnesses who were with Danielle the night before she was found dead have since revealed she was pulled away from them by five locals she said she knew who told her: 'You're with us, remember?'

White women simply don't understand that foreign cultures don't play "beta orbiter" game very well. And anytime a young woman says "I know what I'm doing", you can be damned sure that she has no idea what she has gotten herself into.

Still amusing

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 19, 2017



It's Not About The Nail

The decline of Western woman

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 22, 2017

Roosh observes that most Western women are now less stable and feminine [than the prostitutes of the 1930s](#):

In Iceberg Slim's day, a normal woman with a stable family could not be turned out—only a girl who has already succumbed to vice would even allow him to approach her. But now we have an entire generation of women who are so broken that they race to an app like Tinder with the hope that a good looking pimp with smooth text game will turn them on for a fleeting sexual encounter. The moral defenses of women have been so destroyed by modern feminism that they mainly respond to men who use a form of game that pimps used not long ago, and this behavior is glorified in all mainstream television, books, and movies that are coming out of Hollywood and New York City.

Even worse, the whores in this book are more feminine and pleasing than what we have today. Yes, you would likely be happier dating a 1930's ex-prostitute than an entitled "strong and independent" modern woman. There was only one incident in the book about a woman resorting to violence, which I can personally top with my stay in Montreal and other encounters in Washington DC where drunk women threatened to physically attack me. The amount of affection that whores gave to Iceberg Slim appears more than modern women are able to give today. Not only do we have to simulate pimp game to get laid, but we're doing it on women who are of lower quality than actual prostitutes of old.

If you don't believe me, here are some pictures of prostitutes before 1970. If they were placed in modern times, they'd easily be the top 10% among all women in terms of beauty, thinness, femininity, and class.

This is not progress. This is reversion to barbarism. As Roosh notes, this does not bode well for society.

Black pimping coincided with the fall of the black nuclear family, so we can safely assume that the introduction of “pimp mating” in white people won’t bode well for their societies.

Sensibility is not shame

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 28, 2017

A rape victim [defends a judge](#):

A rape victim has backed a warning by the female judge presiding over her case that drunk women are putting themselves in danger. Megan Clark, 19, was attacked by a man she met in a fast food restaurant after drinking beer and vodka during a night out in Manchester. After the attacker's trial, Judge Lindsey Kushner was criticised by campaigners for warning that potential attackers 'gravitate towards girls who have been drinking'.

Ms Clark has now dismissed claims Judge Kushner was 'victim blaming', insisting she was just warning people to be more careful. Waiving her right to anonymity, Ms Clark told the BBC's Victoria Derbyshire that she took the judge's comments in a 'positive way' and she did not believe she was 'victim-blaming'.

'She was right in what she said,' Ms Clark added. Judge Kushner's comments – at the end of her final trial before retiring – prompted a storm of criticism from campaigners and charities. The judge said: 'Girls are perfectly entitled to drink themselves into the ground but should be aware people who are potential defendants to rape gravitate towards girls who have been drinking. It shouldn't be like that but it does happen and we see it time and time again.'

It's about time feminists give up stop trying to play victim on behalf of all women all the time and start accepting the obvious fact that women have agency and are responsible for the situations in which they choose to put themselves and the risks they choose to take, even though they aren't responsible for the consequences that subsequently ensue.

The NBA, converged

Written by VD

Originally published on Mar 30, 2017

A sport invented by white men is now run by Jewish owners, played by black men, **and will be coached by white women.**

NBA Commissioner Adam Silver said he is committed to seeing a woman become head coach of an NBA team. In an interview with ESPN's Ohm Youngmisuk on Tuesday, Silver said the NBA needs to do more to "accelerate the move toward a woman being a head coach in the league."

Silver said he would make it his responsibility to see a woman become a head coach while he is commissioner.

"I think it is on me to sort of ensure that it happens sooner rather than later," Silver said. He added that he hopes to see more women officiating in the NBA as early as next season.

And in 20 years they'll be wondering why the NBA gets WNBA numbers. I have to admit, I really don't care, though. I haven't watched any basketball since Michael Jordan retired the second time. It's of zero interest or relevance to me.

She has a right to remain silent

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 03, 2017

Of course, [you have the right to move on](#). And would be well-advised to do so:

So basically I've just started seeing someone new and as part of the getting to know each other conversation he asked how many other people I've slept with.

I don't really know what a normal number is but I know my number is pretty high compared to my closest friends so I wasn't comfortable telling him

So I told him I wasn't going to answer that and he pushed a bit then left it so I thought that was the end of it. Then last night he asked again. I said I thought we had already had that conversation and he said so it's that many is it?

I don't know if I should of told him or not what do people think?

Have people been in a similar situation and what did you do?

What is a normal number or a high number?

Should I be worried he even asked or is that quite normal?

The reason one is well-advised to immediately end things with a woman who is not willing to be forthcoming about her sexual history is that, as you can see here, deceit is not a sound foundation for a relationship.

Furthermore, there is a strong correlation between relationship and marital success and the number of lovers a woman has had. To refuse to answer the question is tantamount to saying "too high for a reasonable expectation of marital success".

Female etymology

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 04, 2017

One wonders [what terminology would be preferred](#) by medical women:

The first time I got pregnant, I was a comparatively young mother, for my demographic: I was 25, in medical school, surrounded by classmates who, for the most part, were not reproducing yet. By the third pregnancy, 11 years later, I was over 35, which classified me, in the obstetric terminology I had learned in medical school, as an “elderly multigravida,” that is, someone who was having a child but not her first child, after 35. (If it was your first child, you were an “elderly primigravida,” or “elderly primip” for short — even as a medical student, I had a strong sense that no woman had invented this terminology.)

First, it's not as if using the literal Latin term for a condition is exactly new. Second, there would be limited utility in the terminology that would be preferred by women to describe everything from pregnancy to cancer and tooth decay.

1. Pretty
2. SO Pretty
3. You Look So Great!
4. How Do You Do It?
5. OMG! I Hate You!

The Coalburner's Daddy

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 08, 2017

This is why you [don't let your daughters mudshark](#):

Gunfire on Friday morning claimed the lives of a St. Paul father and the two teenage daughters he doted on.

The shooting at a Payne-Phalen apartment also left the girls' mother clinging to life.

Immediately after the shooting, authorities began a frantic search for one of the victims' daughter — an 18-month-old girl. Police found the toddler safe and arrested the man who was hiding with her in a shed not far from the apartment.

Police found another suspect in the case, Jeffrey Jamaile Taylor, 20, the father of the toddler, dead of a gunshot wound. He was discovered as officers canvassed a wooded area southeast of the original shooting scene. Police are investigating the circumstances of his death.

The man who was found in the shed, 19-year-old Jeffery Arkis Taylor, was booked into the Ramsey County Jail on suspicion of kidnapping, and aiding and abetting murder and attempted murder.

Jeffrey J. Taylor and 19-year-old Maria Alana McIntosh, who was killed in the shooting, were the parents of the 18-month-old girl. Jeffrey J. Taylor and Jeffery A. Taylor were half-brothers.

The other homicide victims were Maria's father, 47-year-old Wade Gordon McIntosh, and her 17-year-old sister, Olivia Felis McIntosh.

It's like a horror parody of It's a Small World. White man marries Hispanic woman. He can't exactly warn his multiracial daughters of the dangers of multiracial romance, so his daughter mudsharks. Eighteen months later, everyone is dead.

Thank God no one will ever be able to call them racist.

Punchline: this all happened in St. Paul, Minnesota, once one of the whitest, lowest-crime cities in the USA.

But we need MOAR WOMEN in STEM!

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 15, 2017

More jobs for women, [fewer jobs for men](#):

If you're searching for a job, the odds of finding one may depend on your gender.

Overall, occupations that are more than 80% female are projected to grow at nearly twice the rate of jobs that are at least 60% male between 2014 and 2024, according to research out this week from the jobs site Indeed and its chief economist, Jed Kolko. The site researched Bureau of Labor Statistics and found that many are jobs that are traditionally dominated by women — including occupational therapy assistants, physical therapy assistants and nurse practitioners — are growing at the fastest rate. They will grow at about a 40% rate, compared to an overall rate of 6.5% for all jobs.

This doesn't bode well for many reasons. Notice that most of the growing fields are non-productive ones.

Equality has consequences

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 18, 2017

What's remarkable is that there are still women and white knights who are shocked that men no longer allow women **to physically attack them with impunity**:

Shocking video footage shows a bouncer punch a woman in the face after she took a swing at him. The incident took place on Matthew Street in Liverpool and was posted on Twitter, sparking a huge response - with many people debating as to who was in the wrong. The woman, wearing high heels, marches towards the burly bouncer before swinging a punch towards his head. The bouncer ducks to avoid the flying arm and hits her hard in the face, causing the woman to stumble backwards.

Aggression should always be met with aggression. Violence should always be met with violence. Unless you are a Christian making a point about turning the other cheek, logic dictates that any failure to respond to violence with even more violence is only going to incentivize and encourage its use in the future.

It's very, very easy to avoid being hit back, whether you are a man or a woman. Don't hit anyone first.

College surprised to learn women are not men

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 19, 2017

Harvey Mudd went out of its way to bring in considerably more female and diversity students. [Guess what happened?](#)

Harvey Mudd eight years ago revised its core curriculum, cutting it back from four semesters of courses to three and allowing for more elective classes. It was a measure that faculty and administrators believed would reduce student workload and stresses, and they were frustrated to learn it was not successful after many months of planning, Klawe said.

Some faculty members, meanwhile, told the interviewers that students were not prepared for their classes, and that they'd observed deterioration in the quality of students accepted to Harvey Mudd over the years. They described students as wed to their phones and not committed to the sciences....

While leadership there has recruited more women — to the point where they comprise nearly 50 percent of the student body — gains in the numbers of Hispanic and black students were sluggish until recent years, Klawe said. As a college recognized for its sciences, Harvey Mudd competes with institutions like Stanford University and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, both with higher profiles.

With this diversity comes growing pains, and practices that benefited what was the traditional Harvey Mudd student still linger, but are being identified.

It's rather impressive how people keep managing to be surprised by the inevitable.

Some faculty spent Monday afternoon in a training learning more about sensitivity toward minority groups and women.

Right. Because science is all about sensitivity.

A change in the balance of power

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 20, 2017

Another post-Wall woman learns the hard way that the nature of the game [changes with age](#):

To Claire, it sounded like a different world; a sweet shop filled with thrills and excitement, all available at her fingertips. Just the pick-me-up she needed.

Sadly, six months later, Claire would do anything to be back in the marital home, listening for the sound of her husband's key in the door. For she, like countless other middle-aged divorcees, has found the world of internet dating — of which Tinder leads the field — to be a tawdry, loveless, moral abyss.

In fact, she'd be the first to warn any married woman secretly thinking the grass might be greener on the other side to stay firmly where she is.

It's interesting to see that there are more and more articles being published warning women off divorce. I would expect this means we'd see more marriage and less divorce as the socioeconomic situation continues to worsen.

Danica Patrick, fitness model

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 21, 2017

Now, there is certainly nothing wrong with a woman who keeps herself in shape [making a career as a fitness model](#) and lifestyle guru. But it's a bit of a fall from grace from someone who was supposedly going to beat all the boys on the racetrack.

It's been a popular thought for some time that Patrick eventually would make the transition to a lifestyle career, maybe becoming some version of a Rachael Ray type. This much is true: Patrick appears capable of doing pretty much anything. She can whip up a five-course gourmet meal, pair wines, paint, and dress for either black tie events or black dirt at the race track.

Is carving out a space in the lucrative health and fitness business where she ultimately wants to be?

"Sure," she said after a long pause. "If I'm going to do all this and write a cookbook and a fitness program, I'll take this as far as I can to motivate people to be successful. The program works. I know it works."

After giving up dairy and gluten a few years ago, she really noticed the difference. She no longer would slog through a crummy afternoon and thought, "Man, today is just not my day."

"I just don't have those," she said. "The only thing that knocks me out now, sometimes, is allergies. But I don't get tired. I don't get full when I eat — and I eat all the time, too."

She is a firm believer in meal preparation, and almost always carries a cooler with healthy eating options. At Thanksgiving, she served a grain-free, dairy-free stuffing, and a cold salad of shaved brussels sprouts, toasted butternut squash and a homemade dressing.

Hey, at least she avoided becoming a victim of Hultgreen-Curie Syndrome.

The risk of working with women

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 24, 2017

As everything from the allegations made against Bill O'Reilly and Sean Hannity to the prosecution of an innocent British geography teacher tends to indicate, men are well-advised to professionally steer well clear of women and girls:

A geography teacher cleared of raping a pupil has warned that men should steer clear of the profession, after a false allegation shattered his dream career.

Kato Harris, a former head of department at an all-girls school in London, was accused of attacking a 14-year-old three times in a classroom during lunch breaks in autumn 2013, but was found not guilty after a trial last year.

The 38-year-old said before his ordeal began, "life was like a wonderful dream", and with a successful career and a child also on the way he was "looking forward to a great future".

In an interview with the Mail on Sunday, he has disclosed that "one of the biggest challenges" he now faces is forgiving his accuser, something he said he will do, "just not now". He told the newspaper: "I would certainly advocate that no man qualify as a teacher. It is just not worth it. What is the lesson here? There is nothing to protect the male teacher."

A jury found Mr Harris, from Richmond, not guilty of all charges following his trial at Isleworth Crown Court.

When people can tie up two years of your time or end a decades-long career with nothing more than a dubious accusation, you had better keep well away from them. They can talk up "women in science" or whatever all they like, but a man would have to be utterly insane to mentor any woman who isn't directly related to him.

The worst outrage ever

Written by VD

Originally published on Apr 28, 2017

Woman forced to not pay for man's dinner:

A California woman has become the latest victim of alleged dine-and-dash-dater, who is accused of repeatedly skipping out on dates before the bill arrives. The woman, who does not want to be named, said she unwittingly joined LA's most exclusive - and miserable - club on Sunday, when Paul Gonzales fled after eating a small feast at BJ's in Pasadena. The woman met the handsome Gonzales on the dating app Bumble, and said he sent flattering texts before inviting her to dinner.

Perhaps she should have been wary when he ordered around \$50 of food for himself alone: 'A glass of Pinot, a Caesar salad with a side of shrimp, a steak, and a baked potato.' That's \$50 of food - not including tax and tip. With just half a potato left to go, Gonzales excused himself to take a call on his cell phone - and never returned.

There ought to be a law!

But what about equality?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 01, 2017

Female athletes are upset that [men in dresses](#) are beating them at their own games:

Transgender Kiwi weightlifter Laurel Hubbard's first win in an international competition has ruffled feathers across the Tasman. Hubbard was competing at the Australian International event in Melbourne on Sunday and shot out to an early lead in the women's over 90kg division.

The 39-year-old lifted 123kg in the snatch discipline, and then produced a clean-and-jerk lift of 145kg for a 268kg total - 19kg better than the second-placed competitor.

Hubbard was congratulated by her competitors after the ceremony.

However, afterwards, bronze medallist Kaitlyn Fassina was less effusive.

"She is who she is. That's the way the politics...and what the New Zealanders have decided. I can't say much more than that. She is seen as female and that's the way it is."

Two-time Olympian Deborah Acason went further.

"If I was in that category I wouldn't feel like I was in an equal situation. I just feel that if it's not even why are we doing the sport?"

Everyone loves equality right up until the moment that it bites them in the behind. It is rather amusing, though, that women have somehow managed to put themselves in a position to ruin women's sports through their ruthless dedication to sexual equality.

I don't see how anyone who believes in equality can justify the existence of men's and women's sports in the first place.

Real pushback

Written by VD

Originally published on May 02, 2017

The shitlords are entering the work force. The office **may never be the same**:

Encouraging field report from the pozzland of higher ed (grad level), had to attend an extra class about inclusion blah blah, it was 2 female execs trying to guide the class through a discussion about a fictional business scenario where a woman gets overlooked for promotion and ignored in meetings cuz she's a woman. It didn't go smoothly as they planned because several of the young white men kept politely but insistently questioning the underlying premises. For example, "How do we know she wasn't just a poor communicator of her ideas?" The white men in the room were saying in as many words, "We're not going to put up with your 'white men are always at fault' agenda." It was glorious. I kept my mouth shut cuz I knew I'd get in trouble if I opened it, but I heartily enjoyed watching these young shitlords cause the 2 lady execs to stumble and mumble around. Everybody in the room knew exactly what was happening: REAL PUSHBACK.

This is good. This is right. Don't back down. Constant retreat is the path to certain defeat.

Lean in... but don't hire women

Written by VD

Originally published on May 03, 2017

For all their preaching about the need for diversity, Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg **can't be bothered** to actually, you know, *hire* women.

Like other major tech companies, including Google parent Alphabet Inc. and Apple Inc., Facebook has struggled to increase the share of women and underrepresented minorities in its ranks. The absence of women is particularly felt in engineering, which from college classrooms to the workplace has been seen as a man's field. Women account for 17% of technical roles at Facebook, according to its latest diversity report.

Do as they say, not as they do. I wonder what it is that they know that they're not telling anyone?

Men aren't attracted to intelligence, vol. 3654

Written by VD

Originally published on May 04, 2017

A Champlin Park High School student, who was accepted into multiple Ivy League universities, tweeted a prom photo with her date — her Harvard University admissions letter — which came with the arm candy of a full scholarship. The post went viral. In the photo, Priscilla Samey, has her eyes closed and lips pursed as if to kiss that crimson page she holds in her hands that reads #Harvard2021. Her tweet on April 29 read, “Couldn’t find a man to accept me for prom so I took a college that did.”

You'll be shocked to learn that she was also accepted into a bunch of other Ivy League universities [when you see her picture](#).

We need more women in science?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 05, 2017

Why is that, again, [exactly](#)?

Up to 23,000 current prisoners are expected to be released from the Massachusetts State Prison system because the female lab chemist handling evidence in their cases lied, forged colleague's signatures, and purposefully contaminated evidence. Here is the story of Annie Dookhan, nicknamed "Superwoman" for her record productivity at the state crime lab.

Annie Dookhan, a female born in Trinidad & Tobago in 1977, moved to the United States as a child, became a chemist, and took a job at the state crime lab in Massachusetts, where she earned the nickname "Superwoman" due to her speed and efficiency running lab tests, primarily on criminal drug cases. Her productivity was so high, she was processing four times the work of the average government lab worker. Or was she?

Annie's secret was to not test the samples at all, but to take the short cut by lying and confirming that whatever substance police told her to check for was present, or to contaminate evidence, or forge co-worker's signatures guaranteeing the chain of custody of evidence.

In the aftermath, a state crime lab was shuttered, 5 workers were fired for failure to properly supervise this rogue employee, up to 23,000 prisoners are expected to be released from prison, and Annie plead guilty to falsifying drug tests.

Pretty impressive, even by female fuck-up standards. I'm sure the fact that she was a) diversity, and b) kind of cute when she was younger had absolutely *nothing* to do with her ability to skate by without ever actually doing her job.

The inevitable divorce

Written by VD

Originally published on May 06, 2017

When your wedding picture looks like this, you should probably just keep a family attorney ready on speed dial.



- Uncomfortable bride, check
- Goony-faced groom, check
- He's grabbing onto her, check

- She's trying to pry his hands off her, check

I wonder if wedding photographers should be given the power to prevent a wedding. There is no way the man who took this picture didn't think to himself at some point, yeah, these two are *totally* going to go the distance.

Yes, money counts

Written by VD

Originally published on May 10, 2017

Women are three times more likely to take credit score into account than men:

Some 42% of adults say knowing someone's credit score would affect their willingness to date that person, according to a survey released on Wednesday of 1,000 adults by personal finance website Bankrate.com. That's up from nearly 40% last year. Women were nearly three times as likely to consider credit score a major influence on a potential partner compared to men (20% versus 7%).

Like it or not, resource harvesting is a major priority to women. And this is to the benefit of the less attractive men, as it gives them access to women they would not otherwise have. That being said, if you're using your wallet to attract a woman, do try to remember that it is your wallet, and not your face or your kind, loving heart, to which she is attracted.

As long as you remember that, and continue to utilize that, you'll be fine. It's when men try to pull a bait-and-switch on women that they tend to suddenly discover problems in their previously functional arrangement. It's no different than a woman using her body to attract a man, then gaining 50 pounds. If you don't continue to supply the attraction, the other individual will, quite naturally, become less attracted.

It's funny because it's true

Written by VD

Originally published on May 11, 2017

From [the Onion](#):

Acknowledging that she once considered conceiving a child to be the greatest threat to her future, local woman Rebecca Davis confirmed Wednesday that she has transitioned from being terrified of getting pregnant to being terrified she can't get pregnant. "I'm just really scared that it may never happen at this point," said the 34-year-old woman who has closed the chapter of her adult life when the sight of a negative pregnancy test brought on a wave of pure relief and is now consumed by anxiety that she may never see a blue plus sign. "All we can do is keep trying." At press time, a desperate Davis was reportedly picking up fertility medication from the same pharmacy where she had once frantically purchased Plan B.

Rape school

Written by VD

Originally published on May 12, 2017

If one in five college women are raped, they must all be either attending or visiting [the 11 percent of campuses](#) where rapes actually occur.

Most U.S. colleges — 89% — reported zero incidents of rape in 2015, according to American Association of University Women (AAUW) analysis of data provided by schools to the U.S. Department of Education.

How to handle a Kiss Cam

Written by VD

Originally published on May 13, 2017

Le Chateau correctly observes that [public Kiss Cams are BETA bait](#).

A private friendzoning is a punch to the nuts, but a public friendzoning....well that's just a drawing and quartering of a man's soul. Unnecessary cruelty. A day-spa visit to the Chateau imbibing the lessons herein could've saved this man such a public humiliation. Not to mention spared him the time and energy he's obviously wasted chasing a phantom pussy.

There is only one correct way to handle a Kiss Cam, regardless of whether you are a Stone Cold Alpha or a delusional Gamma out with your Dream Girl Who Cries On Your Shoulder.

1. Make a confused face.
2. Point at her with your rear hand, i.e. the one on the side away from her.
3. Look at her. Then look back at the camera.
4. Clearly say "who is that?" or "she's my sister".

You're welcome.

Warning: SJW

Written by VD

Originally published on May 14, 2017

CEOs need to stop talking to recruiters about their employment philosophies:

This really happened: While reviewing some calibration profiles for an Executive search with the founder and CEO of a company, he tells me that he doesn't think it's a good idea to go after women I've selected because they might want to have children. I was pretty much shell-shocked. Having three daughters, I had to check him on these biases. But it made me wonder how often this might actually happen when selecting talent. And how many opportunities have been lost for women as a result of this exclusion bias? I'm certain this isn't isolated. Has this happened to you?

Executives love to pontificate and lecture about their philosophies of business, hiring, the universe, and everything. In this day of the SJW, who will not hesitate to hang anyone out to dry if it gives them the opportunity to publicly virtue-signal, that is an extremely unwise self-indulgement.

Keep your thoughts to yourself; self-policing is better than being publicly policed. And what sort of service offers to "check you on your biases" anyhow?

I'll pass, thanks.

Let one in....

Written by VD

Originally published on May 17, 2017

Feminists are vermin. This is why you cannot permit women to infiltrate your organization. They consider bringing more women in "part of the job description".

Westminster is a tough gig. Politics is naturally competitive. The corridors of the Commons are lined with 'look at me' wallpaper and carpeted with jealousy. Not if you are a Labour woman, however. If you are a Labour woman, you join the 'you bloody well better be as good as you can be' sorority. Within weeks of my arrival in Westminster, many of my fellow female MPs had sat me down over a cuppa and told me how they would help me be marvellous. The women in the Parliamentary Labour Party cheer when another speaks. When I fall over or stand strong, supportive text messages flood in. Of course there are exceptions, but the sisterhood in Parliament exists. I cannot think of a single problem I might face in my personal or political life that I couldn't find a member of the Women's PLP to help me with. Most of the women in the PLP consider that the advancement of women in the Commons and in the country is an intrinsic part of the job description. We are not just constituency representatives and Westminster legislators, we are also feminist activists.

The sisterhood in Parliament

Is work good for women?

Written by VD

Originally published on May 19, 2017

Given the incredible number of women now on anti-depressants and other mind-altering drugs, it might be informative to learn what percentage of women in the work force are on them compared to women who are not in the work force.

Based in simple observation, it seems pretty clear that women who are wives and mothers occupied with home-making are considerably less mentally ill than single working women from similar backgrounds.

There is the hypothesis. Let the science begin!

Don't marry a feminist

Written by VD

Originally published on May 24, 2017

From [PJ Media](#):

Don't marry a feminist, son, because she has an ax to grind, and someday you'll become her target.

Don't marry a feminist because she's unable to give for the sake of giving. Feminists always tally up a score.

Don't marry a feminist because family will not come first. Her career will.

Don't marry a feminist because equality, not marriage, is her ultimate goal. And for marriage to work, the focus and commitment has to be marriage.

Don't marry a feminist because if you get divorced, which you likely will since competitive relationships don't last, she'll blame you — and then use your kids as a weapon.

Don't marry a feminist because you'll never be happy. Feminists are perpetually angry and dissatisfied and have no sense of humor.

Seriously, don't do it. Every man who does comes to regret it.

The danger in faking it

Written by VD

Originally published on May 25, 2017

A warning to the faux alphas trying to fake it until they make it from NN Taleb's forthcoming book.

The question is: what would you like to be, a dog or a wolf?

And, in case you have some doubts, in one of the versions inspired of the Aramaic one, the wild ass ends up eaten by the lion. Freedom entails risks –real skin in the game. Freedom is never free.

Whatever you do, just don't be a dog claiming to be a wolf. In the small bird variety, Harris sparrows, males develop secondary traits that correlate with their fighting ability. Darker color correlates with dominance. However, experimental darkening of lighter males does not raise their status, because their behavior is not altered. In fact these darker birds get killed –as the researcher Terry Burnham one told me: "birds know that you need to walk the walk". ^{28 29}

Another aspect to the dog vs. wolf dilemma: the feeling of false stability. A dog's life may appear smooth and secure, but in the absence of an owner, a dog does not survive. Most people prefer to adopt puppies, not grown up dogs. In many countries, unwanted dogs are euthanized. A wolf is trained to survive. Employees abandoned by their employers, as we saw in the IBM story, cannot bounce back.

WOLVES AMONG THE DOGS

There is a category of employees who aren't slaves, but these represent a very small proportion of the pool. You can identify them at the following: they don't give a f*** about their reputation, at least not their corporate reputation.

After business school, I spent a year in a banking training program –by some accident as the bank was confused about my background and aims

* La Fontaine : «Il importe si bien, que de tous vos repas
Je ne veux en aucune sorte,
Et ne voudrais pas même à ce prix un trésor.»
Cela dit, maître Loup s'enfuit, et court encor

3/23/11, jcollins@cs.cmu.edu

87

It doesn't do any harm to try to be something you are not in the interest of self-improvement when you're dealing with women. Just be sure not to believe your own bullshit or try to BS other men. They will see through you, nine times out of ten.

Gamma self-destruction

Written by VD

Originally published on May 27, 2017

A tech Gamma wonders why he sabotages himself:

I am a mid 20s white male who has been afforded immense privilege in life. I am outwardly extremely confident and able to get what I want. I have dozens of opportunities in front of me, more than 99% of people. Yet instead of being grateful for these opportunities, I feel like I do not deserve them. As a result, I frequently begin an endeavor, see some initial success, but then self destruct just prior to an inflection point, thus destroying any chance of future success.

This happens everywhere. School, athletics, relationships, businesses. Because I feel I do not deserve what I have, I self-destruct before I can take anything to the next level. It seems to be a subconscious attempt at equalizing my reality with what I feel I deserve.

I believe the cause of this is overthinking everything. I am analytical and often overzealous in my choice of analysis. I feel like I am observing myself from the third person. What I see, I don't like.

How do I get over this self-loathing? Do I need to stop overthinking? Is that even possible? Do I just need to accept this state of mind and seize control of it?

This is a normal state of Gamma delusion. He believes he is "outwardly extremely confident" and is "able to get what I want", and yet he repeatedly fails at everything he does. But the reality is that he's not really fooling anyone. It's not about "equalizing my reality with what I feel I deserve". That's nonsensical psychobabble. He fails because he has what is wrongly called "fear of success", which is actually "fear of being seen trying and failing".

What he has to do is adopt the philosophy "fail faster". The more you try and fail, and the faster you can speed up that process, the more likely it is that one or more of your future endeavors will meet with success.

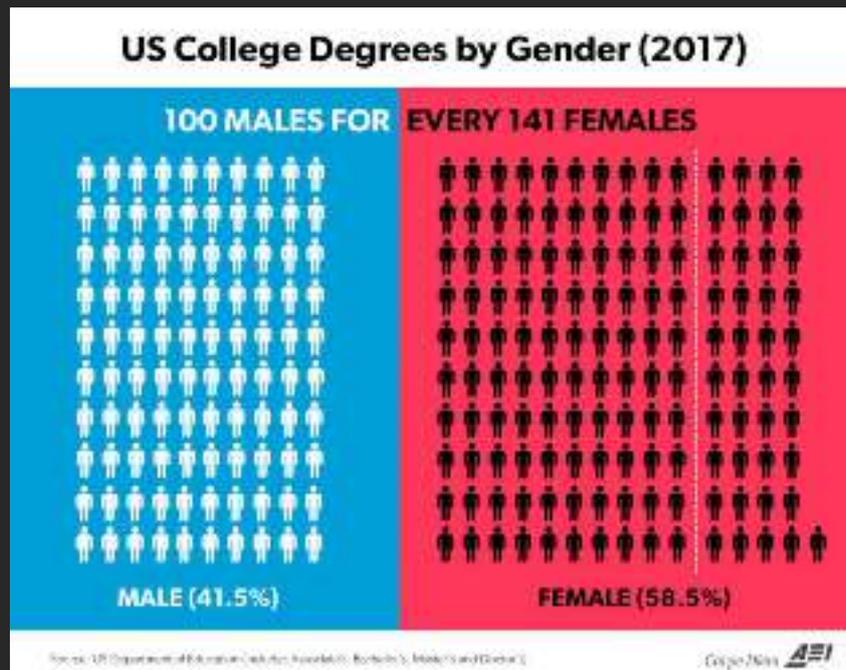
The heart of all Gamma problems can be summed up with a single phrase: "what will they think of me?" That is a self-shackling thought, and it can cripple even the most intelligent individual. Don't be afraid to fail. Don't be afraid to be seen to try. Even the most successful people fail, badly, most of the time.

Hypergamy and college degrees

Written by VD

Originally published on May 28, 2017

As I warned nearly 10 years ago, the combination of hypergamy and the male-female imbalance at the universities is already severely reducing the ability of women to marry up.



Then consider that a portion of those men will prefer to marry women who are not college graduates. After all, most men are relatively indifferent to the educational attainment of their wives. Even if only 30 percent of men marry non-college graduates, that means a woman who graduates from college has less than a 50 percent chance of marrying up. Which, in most cases, means she will never marry.

Overeducating women is not merely dyscivic, it is dysgenic.

Roosh experiences relationships

Written by VD

Originally published on May 29, 2017

It doesn't sound like it went all that well. But [the behavior he describes](#) are a pretty standard set, even if there is a pretty steep gradient from the best women to the worst:

Women will hold you to a standard, at the threat of dumping you if you break it, when she herself is not holding that standard. They do the very things they wouldn't want you doing, and rationalize it by saying they what she's doing is actually different, when in all likelihood it's even worse. They remember every thing you said, even from years ago, but can't see a behavior they did just last week that contradicts her standards for you.

Women have no objective standard or morality, and thus no way to identify if they are right or wrong about anything. Instead, they use pure emotion to guide their behavior. If they feel good then it must be just. If they feel bad then it must not be. Since emotions can twist the perception of any event, she will simply do what she wants to do and find an emotional path or false strain of logic to convince her it was right.

The most amazing behavior I've seen in women is denying something that you caught them doing. You can show them evidence, right to their face, and they will deny it, and then find a way to blame you for it. I have been warned about this before, but was skeptical until I experienced myself. She is such an unreliable "witness" to her own behavior that there may be no point to ever getting an explanation from her about anything. If you don't know the facts about something, and need her side of the story to get the facts, you'll never get the facts.

This is the other side of the "she makes me a better man" coin. Have you ever noticed that you never hear women talking about how a man makes her a better woman? That's because women don't permit men to hold them to standards, let alone the same standards they set for men.

This can't truly be considered hypocrisy, however, because that would imply the woman is fully aware of the double standard involved. It's best understood, and accepted, as an implicit double standard that tends to work in the female favor, just as the sexual double standard tends to work in the male favor. It's the way things are, so don't expect them to be otherwise in *any* male-female relationship.

Of course, if you've got a good memory, or are in the habit of writing things down, it can occasionally be amusing to see how sincerely they will tell you something that is absolutely 180 degrees opposite from something they told you every bit as credibly the previous time. And, as Roosh says, if you successfully call them on it, they will attempt to blame you for having had the sense to keep track of their ever-mutating stories. So, there is little point in doing so; it's usually better to let them think they have successfully defined reality for you.

The key is to grasp that, to the normal woman, it is the emotional truth of the now that is most relevant. After that is the acceptance by others of that emotional truth; the actual facts are tertiary at best.

If you are a man who loves women, you simply have to accept them as they are. They are not going to magically change their essence according to your preferences, and their dynamism is part of their charm.

Herd instinct

Written by VD

Originally published on May 30, 2017



In case you ever doubted the female tendency to herd. And this illustrates why it is a mistake for men to try to attract women by following their lead. When you do that, you're literally sending her signals that you are her competition, not a prospective romantic interest.

Then again, some men have no cause to criticize.



The epitome of Alpha

Written by VD

Originally published on May 31, 2017

One of the seeming contradictions of Game is that while it is useful to imitate Alpha behavior, it is almost completely useless to listen to anything they have to say. Case in point, our own dc.sunsets. He is, by his own account, a successful man, happily married, with adult children who are happily married to high-quality women. Someone to whom one should listen carefully, right?

Not so much.

You see, dc doesn't actually have any advice to offer beyond bragging about how wonderful his life choices were, how well he has raised his children, and how uniformly great everything is. When actual advice is requested and offered, he often jumps in to point out that it is not relevant to him, that he does not need it, and in fact he cannot even understand why anyone would possibly need it.

Sounds like a sad lonely guy posturing on the Internet about his delusions, right?

That's wrong too. *This is what Alpha actually looks like.* This is what Alphas actually do. For all their socio-sexual success, they are, to a certain extent, clueless buffoons. They have little to no understanding of why what works for them works, they only know it does. That's why their "advice" is so uniformly useless. They are like the strong man who can easily lift the boulder, who tells the weak man to "just pick it up". That's also why masters of Game, who are synthetic Alphas, tend to outperform the naturals rather easily, because they have had to understand, apply, and articulate what the natural does unconsciously by nature.

And now also you know a) why Sigmas tend to have an amount of contempt for Alphas, and b) why Alphas tend to be wary of Sigmas. We simply don't give a damn about their precious self-regard, their highly valued place in the hierarchy, or the hierarchy itself.

Lest you think I'm exaggerating, consider dc's response to the post about Roosh's adventure in relationships.

If you're a man who is not an idiot, you look for a woman who is not an idiot.

All these discussions about men and women occur within the reality that MPAI. Most people ARE the masses.

Who the heck wants to marry the typical person, even if reality dictates that most will?

This is why I laugh at discussions like this one. I married a girl who is not as described. Neither do I fit the description of the typical man.

Good partnership leads to self-improvement by both husband & wife. That this is rare, yet prized, goes without saying.

Every human attribute occurs on a spectrum. Discussing the average is all heat, no light.

Well, that's certainly useful! What do we learn from that beyond dc letting everyone know that he and his wife are better than typical men and women? Nothing, of course, because that is the sole purpose of his comment. Remember, Alphas are *ludicrously* status-conscious. They will NEVER pass up an opportunity to try to make sure that everyone is aware, at all times, of their superior status.

Of course, they don't like to openly admit that is what they are doing any more than the Gamma likes to openly admit that he is sniping at Alphas out of envy. Alphas usually attempt to couch their status-mongering in terms of offering advice about life experience or examples of success, even though it is obvious to the observer that he's doing little more than revisiting his glory days or informing everyone of his status.

DC reminds me of the guy in my Scout Troop who's stuff was better than yours, even if you showed him that your tent and his were consecutive serial numbers.

Believe what you wish. I've been married for 35 years, and if I don't know my wife by now (or if I'm still living some sort of fantasy) then I must surely be clueless.

We don't fit the nifty little silos I see discussed here and elsewhere, not in our personalities and not in our relationship. I readily admit to general faults, so no, I'm not "mine is always the best" guy (we've all known some of them.)

Yes, I have my own ideas on what makes for living life on Happiness Path. Given that I'm doing so and I see lots of others who are not (and I can often diagnose easily why they're in the ditch), I occasionally share my insights. Perhaps they only apply to people as peculiar as my wife and me.

PS: I'm a big, scary-looking man, so perhaps people (including women) simply don't contest me, and those who have (in the past) have been rhetorically stuffed so fast they walk away. (I also verbally intimidate people in my presence without any intent to do so.) Regardless of why, I don't relate to this topic of discussion. Moving on....

The problem, of course, is that everyone has already noticed that he has no insights to offer beyond how wonderful he is, and furthermore, he didn't hesitate to leap in and offer those insights despite not relating to the topic of discussion. Note: this isn't Gamma delusion, this is classic Alpha cluelessness.

Notice too that his first reaction to being openly challenged is to immediately resort to chest beating, both physical, "I'm a big, scary-looking man", and intellectual, "rhetorically stuffed so fast they walk away". That tends to serve as confirmation that we're dealing with an Alpha here, and not a Gamma living out his fantasies on the Internet.

Now, it's not my purpose to mock Alphas here; that's merely an amusing bonus. My purpose is to illustrate that ALL ranks in the socio-sexual hierarchy have their downsides and their weaknesses, even those that are on the top of the hierarchy. That's one reason I repeatedly stress that it is good to be content where you are if you are Delta or higher; in most cases it will be wiser to use your knowledge of the SSH to better understand your place and find fulfillment in it than use it to become something you are not.

Because, remember, if you can't be as irrationally confident and unashamedly self-promoting as dc, if you're not willing to actually do what Alphas do, you're not going to be able to reach Alpha rank. This is not a dc thing. He may not be typical, but he is the epitome of the typical Alpha. And now you should understand why Donald Trump won the presidency, not in spite of his behavior, but because of it.

Why young men prefer porn and vidya

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 01, 2017

It's not really a great mystery why it's becoming harder and harder [to interest young men in women](#) at all, never mind marriage.

A SURVEY of 1,000 women has found that the majority prefer reading a book or knitting to having SEX."

The poll of women aged between 18-50 found that 18 per cent of women would rather do a 'craft activity' like knitting, sewing, painting or card-making instead of romping with their partner. Asked to pick from a range of 'options' if they were given a spare moment to relax, women chose reading a good book as their 'top option', trumping sex, crafting or having a bath.

The top four options chosen by women in the poll released today were:

1 - Read a book - 37 per cent

2 - Have a bath - 26 per cent

3 - Crafting (Knitting, sewing etc) - 18 per cent

4 - Have sex - 8 per cent

What, exactly, would be the point of marrying a woman who would rather knit or read than have sex? No wonder more and more young men are deciding that they'd prefer other activities themselves.

This is what Gamma looks like

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 02, 2017

And why it is not a socio-sexual rank with which a man should not content himself. The banned and spammed Casher O'Neill was sufficiently triggered by the dc.sunsets Alpha post that he left no less than 13 comments in response. But the first one was the most telling.

Vox does not understand because he has developed intellectual vices that prevent him from understanding and he lacks the inclination to healthy introspection which would allow him to see and correct it. He is, after all, a formal Christian heretic. You might as well ask Arius, Simon Magus, or the Taylor King their opinions.

Glamour Shot's theories have no basis in science (or whatever crap terms he wants to make up). What they are is the product of a deeply insecure man who has constructed a system to vindicate himself. This is why he inconsistently describes himself as Alpha/Sigma and why he ignores the implications (for himself) of what he once wrote about the relationship between Gamma and Sigma. (One thought he definitely hasn't followed to its conclusion.)

Ever since he had that psychotic episode in high school where he thrashed around desperately trying to avoid being shoved into a locker (again) by bigger and better-liked boys and broke one of their noses (which he brags about like he's Al Bundy remembering his great play) he has had to face the question of whether he is "Gamma" ("But no, he spent a couple of years in a techno band you can convince yourself you remember".) Like many smart and insecure men, he discovered that defining the terms of the debate gives him power over it vis-a-vis those who

don't see the need to debate. (He's like the SJWs in that.)

This is why he posts 20 yo pictures of himself that look less like a paunchy dweeb. This is why he allows his followers to attack a marine who calls him out for his unwillingness to put his money where his mouth is. This is why he attacks his readers when they grow too tall.

Of course, many of the readers here are familiar with gammas like Casher, as Stg noted:

I can see you're bitter and jealous because Vox has many successful enterprises, books, blogs, etc. I can feel the butthurt oozing from every word you type. It calls to me. It demands I give you a wedgie and shove your head in the toilet.

Bitterness is the chief hallmark of the Gamma. They are bitter about many things, but above all, about men who are more successful with women than they are. Someone once characterized Gammas as "Alpha ambition without the ability", but it would be more accurate to say "Alpha entitlement without the attributes".

That being said, Casher isn't bitter due to my various endeavors, some of which are successful. He is bitter because I have rejected his Secret Kingship and refused to admire him for his imaginary superiority. The common gamma pattern is to fawn on someone he admires and attempt to establish some sort of "special relationship" with the admired figure. What he's attempting to do is raise himself to a Beta position with an Alpha. Sometimes, this works; look at how John Scalzi has built a very successful publishing career due entirely to his relationship with Patrick Nielsen Hayden.

Much more often, it doesn't, as the admired figure does not see anything special or useful in the Gamma and treats him just like everyone else.

That's the case with Casher; you can see it in the ludicrous assertion that I attack my readers when they grow too tall. That's an illustrative combination of Gamma Delusion Bubble with Gamma Rejection Rage. But it could be worse. The worst situation is when the Gamma gets what he wants, is given the opportunity to work with the admired figure, screws it up because that's what Gammas do, and then is cast out for his incompetence. Whereas a Delta would feel bad, knowing that his failure is his own fault, the Gamma reacts with rage to disguise his own shame and self-loathing.

This is why you should NEVER allow a Gamma into an inner circle or a startup, because the chances are better than 50/50 that he will eventually devote himself to the failure of the very enterprise he was expected to help build.

Anyhow, this is neither the first nor the 20th time that a Gamma whose Secret Kingship went unappreciated has reacted this way either here or at VP. There is a surprisingly long list of them, and all of their weird little rants follow the same pattern; many of them even contain very similar insults and insinuations. Far from casting any doubts on the socio-sexual hierarchy, they serve to further confirm it.

And finally, the idea that I was ever a Gamma is amusing. I didn't have that much socio-sexual success in junior high and early high school, nor was I ever given to self-delusion or bitterness. I was definitely an Omega. But it's entirely typical of Gamma navel-gazing and projection that they can't even think of anything worse to call someone than what they are themselves.

Context vs structure

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 03, 2017

A reader finds it difficult to distinguish between the contextual and structural elements of rank in the socio-sexual hierarchy:

How do you account for context in your model? For example, one trait shared by your alpha and gamma archetype is narcissism. When someone gets disrespected in real life they change their response depending on who disrespected them, which tells you something about their relative rank - e.g. Check out Bas Rutten's run in with Brian Urlacher (assuming Rutten is telling it like it happened, old mate seems like the kind of guy who wouldn't let the truth get in the way of a good yarn). On the internet there's none of that so won't an alpha and a gamma look similar - they'll both lose their shit when they think they've been disrespected?

I don't quite understand the difficulty in grasping that while rank is always relative, the underlying behaviors remain the same. Remember, the labels are only descriptors used for convenience to describe existing patterns of behavior.

Even an Omega King is going to behave in socially off-putting manners. Even the most junior Alpha is going to retain his self-confidence. A Gamma is not going to stop being bitter and seeking to ferret out the ulterior motives of those around him just because he happens to be the most popular and attractive man in the social circle. Indeed, some of the great tragedies of history can be traced back to Gammas somehow managing to put themselves in positions of great power.

An Alpha isn't going to lose his shit when he is disrespected by someone he regards as an equal or a superior, on or off the Internet. A Gamma is always going to lose it, although in person he might - might - have just

enough sense to conceal it. But you can bet that he will spend the next month plotting dozens of revenge scenarios and concocting even more witty parting shots that would have totally destroyed the offending party.

Consider the very different reactions of dc.sunsets and Casher O'Neill to being publicly called out. Dc shrugged and took it. Casher sperged out in a classic butthurt fashion. Did you really find it terribly hard to distinguish their reactions, or discern their probable ranks in the hierarchy?

The importance of the SSH is in its ability to serve as a predictive model. For example, I now seek to avoid working with gammas, because they simply cannot take criticism without going into lengthy funks and they find it very hard to respect organizational structure. They often try to undermine their superiors and leap the chain of command, and when they quit, they often like to do so at a time when it will cause maximum disruption. By the same token, I don't want too many Alphas, because they end up wasting time on intra-organizational pissing matches instead of actually doing anything productive.

The decline in Delta

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 05, 2017

There have been many different causes postulated for the decline in American masculinity. My preferred candidate is [the decline of male teenage employment](#):

For Baby Boomers and Generation X, the summer job was a rite of passage. Today's teenagers have other priorities. Teens are likeliest to be working in July, according to data from the Bureau of Labor Statistics that's not seasonally adjusted. In July of last year, 43 percent of 16- to 19-year-olds were either working or looking for a job. That's 10 points lower than in July 2006. In 1988 and 1989, the July labor force participation rate for teenagers nearly hit 70 percent.

Whether you're looking at summer jobs or at teen employment year-round, the work trends for teenagers show a clear pattern over the last three decades. When recessions hit, in the early 1990s, early 2000s, and from 2007 to 2009, teen labor participation rates plunge. As the economy recovers, though, teen labor doesn't bounce back. The BLS expects the teen labor force participation rate to drop below 27 percent in 2024, or 30 points lower than the peak seasonally adjusted rate in 1989.

If you don't work, you don't learn competence. If you don't learn competence, you remain a functional child.

Mailvox: maintaining rank

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 06, 2017

RL asks about the way in which old tendencies periodically resurface:

I've seen a number of Gamma-related posts on AlphaGamePlan lately, and it got me thinking. I used to be very Gamma. Now, partly through following a lot of your advice, and that of some good people in my life, I've turned a lot of that around. Thank you for that. I truly appreciate what you do, and I doubt I'm alone in that gratitude.

These days, I have a good woman in my life. No, not some stunning supermodel. You and most of your readers would regard her as rather plain, no doubt. Probably a 5 or 6, tops. But I went from having a lot of trouble attracting women, to attracting average women very easily, and pretty girls on occasion (but that was harder and never lasted long). She is feminine, loyal, and we've been together a long time now. On our second child. My income has tripled, I've become stronger physically, though again, nothing terribly impressive. Just went from wimpy to normal.

But every now and again, the Gamma side reasserts itself temporarily. Or at least it tries to. Old habits just don't want to die completely. Usually when the episode passes, I tell folks (truly) that I was just temporarily crazy, and if I wronged anybody I try to make amends for it. Most of the time I keep a lid on it, but other Gammas might want to know that this may be a lifelong battle, if their experience is anything like mine.

Is it ever really possible to move up a rank permanently? Because at times, I start thinking that though I've come a very

long way, and I probably look Delta-ish (with just some weird quirky behavior once in a while) to most people, there's always a part of me that's always mired in that Gamma crap. Gamma is almost like Jungian Anima possession, in that way.

Does anyone ever fully expel that garbage? Do you know anyone who did? And if so, how? Just keep trucking? Or is there something else a man ought to do once he's seen as generally Delta-like?

Delta is good. Delta is, for some, a wonderful achievement. But I don't think anyone ever completely outgrows their old psychological habits. My suspicion is that it's rather like working out and physical fitness; the more you use your new habits, the stronger they are, the less you use them, the weaker they become.

If you think about it, even old Alphas far past their prime tend to show a flash of their confidence and swagger from time to time, so it should be no surprise if an ex-Gamma should revert to his previous form on occasion. The fact that you've learned not to make use of certain psychological channels doesn't mean they don't exist anymore.

It's certainly all too easy for me to revert to Omega patterns in social situations and retreat into a quiet corner, or better yet, another room entirely. Spacebunny has long known that if she can't find me at a social engagement, she only has to locate the library.

The invisibility switch

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 07, 2017

A post-wall woman laments [the absence of previously unwanted male attention](#) in her life:

Like so many girls of my generation, I took myself far too seriously and was quick to mistake kindness or generosity for sexism. I would never let a man pay for dinner (or I would never admit to it, at any rate) and I wore ugly shoes I could walk in, rather than have to accept a lift home in high heels. As for winking, thigh-patting and the occasional wolf-whistle — woe betide the man who dared.

Now, aged 50, I realise how silly I was to get so wound up about such things. If I had my time again, I would accept those gestures for what they are: crude but flattering demonstrations of male admiration. And I would appreciate them all the more as I know how much I miss them now they're gone.

Nowadays, I'd be positively overjoyed by the attention. To today's right-on students, these must sound like the demented ramblings of a Fifties housewife. But until you've experienced the invisibility switch for yourself, you really have no idea what it feels like.

Trust me, there is only one thing worse than attracting unwanted attention, and that's attracting no attention at all. Even the most impeccably turned-out women find that, after a certain age, you practically have to send up a flare to get served at a busy bar.

PJ O'Rourke nailed it when he described "the lonely Hell of the formerly cute". Female beauty is ephemeral, which is why it must be appreciated while it lasts.

Hypergamy conquers all

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 08, 2017

British man was dumped in favor of a [UK residence-seeking jihadi](#).

The jilted boyfriend of London Bridge terrorist Rachid Redouane's wife has told how she dumped him by text message to begin her new life with the jihadi. Phillip Nowell said he had been separated from girlfriend Charisse O'Leary for a few months when she began secretly seeing Moroccan mass murderer Redouane.

Within just 12 weeks of ending the relationship, Charisse, 38, married Redouane, 30, one of three men who murdered eight people in Saturday night's Borough Market atrocity. Phillip said he was stunned to be dumped by text and even more surprised when he learned she had so quickly wed in Dublin, Ireland.

Well, if two crazy kids like Charisse and Rachid can't make it work, what hope is there for the rest of us?

One cannot gamma any harder

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 09, 2017

You see, my dear Gamma males, this is why you NEED TO STOP LYING. Everyone sees through it.



"Then we cried"

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 11, 2017



And then she dumped him. Deservedly. Ye cats.

Seriously, we do notice

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 14, 2017

30 things women don't realize [that men notice](#):

4. The fact that girls often can't think for themselves.

When with their friends, girls will usually always look at each other before making a decision.

11. If she's playing stupid.

We can tell when you are playing stupid, and it is not cute.

We can also tell when you're attracted to another man, but refuse to admit it.

A smile is not interest

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 20, 2017

And being nice does not mean that she has the hots for you. **Quite the opposite**, usually:

Do you ever wonder why it seems like all pretty girls are nasty bitches? Does it seem like every time you try to talk to pretty girls they are kind of low grade mean and hostile to you? I know that sometimes I feel this way. However I've learned a very important truth that explains why so many pretty girls are forced to act nasty to men they meet.

When kind, sweet girls are really nice to men who they don't know and don't have interest in, the same thing always happens. Every freaking time, the guy she was nice to, decides that she is really interested in him and he decides that he wants to date her. Most average men don't know how to run game. They don't understand that they must ask a girl out on a date and if she always is unavailable it means that she isn't interested. What average men do is they add her on Facebook. Then they "like" all of her photos. Then they try to have never ending text conversations with the girl who was nice to them. When pretty girls are kind to most of the average men they date, their cell phone literally never stops buzzing with some perma-chode trying to find out about their day and telling them that they look pretty. After a very short time being kind to average men becomes a huge burden for pretty girls.

It's pretty easy to tell if a woman is nice rather than interested if you pay sufficient attention. If she seems to relax and loosen up once you've made it clear that you have no designs on her, she's not interested. If, on the other hand, she gets offended and even a little bitchy, then she probably is.

In fairness, male Democrats are creeps

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 21, 2017

Can you blame women for [not wanting to get with them?](#)

It turns out that Republicans are having sex more frequently than Democrats, a study published Monday revealed.

The study, conducted by Professor Nicholas H. Wolfinger, examined the sex lives of Democrats, Republicans and Independents. Independents and Republicans are more likely to have sex at least once a week than their Democrat peers, the study showed.

“This finding left me curious about how specific components of relational bliss might be affected by political leanings. The answer is surprising: Republicans have more sex than Democrats and cheat less on their spouses. Political independents have sex even more often than Republicans but cheat at the same rate Democrats do,” Wolfinger, a University of Utah professor, explained in the Institute for Family Studies report.

Burn the coal

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 22, 2017

Never [stop paying the toll](#):

New paint will go on the walls at Nicole Beverly's Ypsilanti Township house in the coming weeks.

She'll rip down the boards she nailed to the windows by the front door, too. Beverly put them up several years ago as a safety measure to ensure her abusive ex-husband couldn't break the glass and then reach inside to open the door.

"When he was stalking us, we literally had to do anything we could to slow him down," she said. "We nailed a board over each of my side windows. I had to replace my basement windows with glass block because the windows were big enough for him to get in. My friend's partner installed the safety lights in the back on the outside of the shed. We had an alarm system installed.

"It was as safe as it could be. ... I bought that house myself. ... The house, for me, was independence from him. It was, you know, a fresh start."

Beverly, 44, is preparing for the day this summer when she and her boys will have to leave that home and escape to a new life somewhere else, somewhere with better laws to protect survivors of abuse.

And that somewhere, she hopes, will be a safe haven not only for her, but for her two sons. She's being forced out of Michigan and into hiding by an ex-husband who, she says, is intent on killing her and by weak laws that fail to protect survivors like her.

Kevin Beverly, 44, is serving out the end of his sentence on a 2012 aggravated stalking conviction involving his ex-wife. But even from prison, the threats have continued.

Four times in four years, he allegedly tried to hire people to kill Nicole and their children from prison or threatened to kill them himself when he's released.

At least no one will ever call her racist, right? What madness is this?

The myth of gender equality

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 26, 2017

Feminists may talk up equality, but the fact is that women **don't want anything to do with it in marriage.**

It's common knowledge that roughly half of marriages today end in divorce. This is up significantly from the 1960s, when about 30 percent of marriages ended in divorce within 15 years. The underlying social and economic changes that have spurred this increase remain a bit of a mystery. But the topic was taken up in a massive 2016 study conducted by Harvard sociology professor Alexandra Killewald.

“A core unresolved question is how trends in marital stability relate to changing family and economic circumstances. Have wives' greater earnings power and work experience increased divorce by reducing the costs of exiting bad marriages? Are strained household finances associated with heightened risk of divorce? Or do spouses' work and earnings patterns alter marital stability by conveying signals about whether each partner is fulfilling the implicit, symbolic, gendered terms of the marital contract?”

Killewald analyzed three different theories (or “perspectives”) on divorce: the financial strain perspective, the economic independence perspective, and the gendered institution perspective.

Surprisingly, no support was found for the economic independence or financial strain perspectives, theories that suggest marriages are more likely to end when the cost of divorce is low or limited financial resources lead to family stress.

Killewald did find support for the gendered institution perspective.

“...the strongest evidence for the gendered institution perspective is that, for marriages begun in 1975 or later, divorce is more likely when husbands are not employed full-time. Consistent with my hypotheses, there is no evidence that this association is weaker for later than earlier marriage cohorts. Just as male breadwinning has remained important for marriage formation (Sweeney 2002), the results here demonstrate its enduring importance for marital stability. The results are consistent with claims that bread-winning remains a central component of the marital contract for husbands (Nock 1998).”

One of the best ways for a passive-aggressive man to get his wife to leave him is to simply stop working. Stop paying her bills and most women will decide the grass is greener, or at least more profitable, within a year or two. It will reduce any alimony too.

The rights of women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 27, 2017

Men these days. They show no respect for the female imperative.



faithful

@5fiine

I hate this generation. men nowadays will break up wit you for cheating instead of just fighting the man you cheated with & forgiving you.

8:39 PM · 14 Mar 17

This is what a good wife looks like

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 28, 2017

To say nothing of [proof that NAWALT](#):

Having been sold a pack of feminist lies that make both men and women unhappier, those of us in the millennial generation who are interested in happy marriages have had to rediscover a lot of politically incorrect truths from scratch.

But there's one truth that is particularly difficult for our genderless, sexless culture to accept, because it eviscerates not one, but two shibboleths of the age: first, that men and women desire the same things in relationships, and second, that a selfish, "be yourself" attitude is a good prescription for marital bliss.

The unspeakable truth is this: a spouse's physical appearance is much more likely to be important to men than women. Maintaining their figures and beauty—through reasonable efforts—is one important way that women can make their husbands happy.

My wife is in phenomenal condition. She works very hard to stay that way. And, indeed, after children, it is one of the greatest gifts a wife can give her husband.

See the world, meet exotic men

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 29, 2017

Get eaten by lizards:

A Belgian backpacker has become the latest tourist found dead on a notorious Thai island where seven others have died in the last three years. Elise Dallemange, 30, was found half-eaten by lizards on Koh Tao back in April with police claiming she hanged herself. But mother Michele van Egten says she does not believe that version of events amid fears authorities are working to suppress a series of grisly tourist murders.

It's difficult to have much sympathy for either the young people or the families. The world is, and always will be, a dangerous place. This is what is bound to happen with some degree of regularity when r/selected rabbits raised in safe little rabbit hutches venture out into the big K/selected world.

Take care of your own and don't expect anyone else to do so, or at least not to put the same priority on it.

Relationships bore women

Written by VD

Originally published on Jun 30, 2017

A counterintuitive survey result prompts Heartiste to take [yet another victory lap](#):

Over the last few decades almost all research studies have found that men are much more eager for casual sex than women are (Oliver & Hyde, 1993; Petersen & Hyde, 2010). This is especially true when it comes to desires for short-term mating with many different sexual partners (Schmitt et al., 2003), and is even more true for wanting to have sex with complete and total strangers (Tappé et al., 2013).

In a classic social psychological experiment from the 1980s, Clark and Hatfield (1989) put the idea of there being sex differences in consenting to sex with strangers to a real life test. They had experimental confederates approach college students across various campuses and ask “I’ve been noticing you around campus, I find you to be very attractive, would you go to bed with me tonight?” Around 75 percent of men agreed to have sex with a complete stranger, whereas no women (0 percent) agreed to sex with a complete stranger. In terms of effect size, this is one of the largest sex differences ever discovered in psychological science (Hyde, 2005).

Twenty years later, Hald and Høgh-Olesen (2010) largely replicated these findings in Denmark, with 59 percent of single men and 0 percent of single women agreeing to a stranger’s proposition, “Would you go to bed with me?” Interestingly, they also asked participants who were already in relationships, finding 18 percent of men and 4 percent of women currently in a relationship responded positively to the request.

Did you catch the glint of that sparkly truthgem? On the question of having sex with a stranger, the percentage of men willing to do so dropped from 75% if they were single to 18% if they were already in relationships.....while the percentage of women willing to fuck a stranger rose from 0% if they were single to 4% if they were in relationships.

At this point, do we actually need social scientists when we have Le Chateau?

Competition

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 03, 2017

It's not too hard to grasp why this Japanese man [prefers his sex doll to his wife](#):

Masayuki Ozaki bounced back when the spark went out of his marriage — by starting a new romance with a rubber sex doll he swears is the love of his life.

The ultra-realistic silicone dummy, called Mayu, shares his bed under the same roof as his wife and teenage daughter in Tokyo, an unusual arrangement that triggered angry arguments before the family declared a delicate truce.

Ozaki, 45, said: “After my wife gave birth, we stopped having sex and I felt a deep sense of loneliness.”

“But the moment I saw Mayu in the showroom, it was love at first sight. My wife was furious when I first brought Mayu home. These days she puts up with it, reluctantly.”

Masayuki’s long-suffering wife, Riho, tries hard to ignore the rubber temptress silently taunting her from her husband’s bedroom.

She said: “I just get on with the housework. I make the dinner, I clean, I do the washing. I choose sleep over sex.”

If a wife won't provide the primary element of a marriage to her husband, it should hardly be surprising when - not if - he turns to alternative providers. The sad thing is that the article makes it clear how little is required to satisfy most men, and how little many wives are willing to do in that regard.

Hypergamy renders women barren

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 05, 2017

Overeducation is [a form of self-sterilization](#):

A dearth of marriagable men has left an “oversupply” of educated women taking desperate steps to preserve their fertility, experts say.

The first global study into egg freezing found that shortages of eligible men were the prime reason why women had attempted to take matters into their own hands.

Experts said “terrifying” demographic shifts had created a “deficit” of educated men and a growing problem of “leftover” professional women, with female graduates vastly outnumbering males in many countries.

The study led by Yale University, involved interviews with 150 women undergoing egg freezing at eight clinics.

Researchers found that in more than 90 per cent of cases, the women were attempting to buy extra time because they could not find a partner to settle down with, amid a “dearth of educated men”.

Sure, they should simply settle for less-educated men. But they won't. Because hypergamy.

Game spreads to the mainstream

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 08, 2017

Of course, it's not as if I didn't predict this nearly 10 years ago, when I saw the male-female imbalance developing at the universities. [And it's not Darwinism, it is Game.](#)

While it's commonplace for snooty, liberal academics to blame men for every misery to betide humanity, boffins at Yale have taken this sexist blame-game to absurd new heights.

They are claiming that modern men are too stupid – or “feel threatened by their success” – to date 30-something “selfish career women,” who are increasingly having to freeze their eggs until they meet men they deem worthy of siring their children.

That is the conclusion of a Yale study that interviewed 150 women at eight IVF clinics in America and Israel – and experts admit the trend is identical in the UK.

With 81% having a college degree, in more than 90% of cases, these women were buying extra time because they were experiencing a “dearth of educated men”. Academics blamed this not on “selfish career women” but instead “sweeping social changes” and, of course, men.

The tantalisingly-named Marcia Inhorn, Professor of Anthropology at Yale University, said, “There is a major gap – they are literally missing men. In simple terms, this is about an oversupply of educated women”.

Using all her mighty intellect, Prof Inhorn proffered, “Maybe women need to be prepared to be more open to the idea of a

relationship with someone not as educated”.

At this point, most men will probably be face-palming to the point of whiplash, slugging scotch directly from the bottle or changing their Tinder settings to exclude late-30s careerists.

There is no two ways around it. Overeducating women is bad for society. There is a reason women weren't historically schooled past an eighth-grade education. Hypergamy means most of the intelligent and highly-educated women will never marry or have children, guaranteeing that the next generation will be less intelligent than the previous one. It is a disastrously dysgenic social policy.

Sex-blind hiring favors men

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 09, 2017

Dr. Helen comments on [the incongruous discovery](#):

The trial, which was an effort to push more women in senior position jobs, revealed that removing the gender from a candidate's application does not help boost gender equality in hiring. The trial also revealed that adding a male name to a candidate's application made them 3.2 percent less likely to get the job while adding a female name made it 2.9 percent more likely that the candidate would be hired.

Researchers assumed that removing gender identifiers from an application would make it easier for women to obtain employment in senior positions that have traditionally been dominated by men.

“We anticipated this would have a positive impact on diversity — making it more likely that female candidates and those from ethnic minorities are selected for the shortlist,” said Professor Michael Hiscox, a Harvard academic. “We found the opposite, that de-identifying candidates reduced the likelihood of women being selected for the shortlist.”

So as anyone in the real world knows, it is less likely, not more likely these days that a man will get hired if his gender is known.

It's not a surprise. Or, at least, it shouldn't be. Women get hired for a variety of reasons. Men only get hired if they are objectively superior to every possible woman and minority available.

They were lied to

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 10, 2017

As one of the many degreed single women [the article is talking about](#), this is so true it makes my stomach clench. I was lied to.

- [Girl Who](#)

She's a lawyer from the country with an Ivy League degree. As easy as it is to condemn her for her choices, and observe that she is experiencing the logical consequences of her actions, we should never forget that *these women were deceived*.

That doesn't mean that we should white knight for them, or wife them up, or even lift a finger to address their self-imposed problems. But neither should we take pleasure in their plight nor mock their misfortune. They are paying for their mistakes. They will regret - bitterly - their naive attempt to have it all.

The fact that they could not see through the scam because they did not want to does not change the fact that they were scammed.

Fat girls make inferior mothers

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 11, 2017

Science has [spoken](#):

A total of 43550 (3.5%) offspring had any major congenital malformation, and the most common subgroup was for congenital heart defects (n=20074; 1.6%). Compared with offspring of normal weight mothers (risk of malformations 3.4%), the proportions and adjusted risk ratios of any major congenital malformation among the offspring of mothers with higher BMI were: overweight, 3.5% and 1.05 (95% confidence interval 1.02 to 1.07); obesity class I, 3.8% and 1.12 (1.08 to 1.15), obesity class II, 4.2% and 1.23 (1.17 to 1.30), and obesity class III, 4.7% and 1.37 (1.26 to 1.49). The risks of congenital heart defects, malformations of the nervous system, and limb defects also progressively increased with BMI from overweight to obesity class III. The largest organ specific relative risks related to maternal overweight and increasing obesity were observed for malformations of the nervous system. Malformations of the genital and digestive systems were also increased in offspring of obese mothers.

Conclusions Risks of any major congenital malformation and several subgroups of organ specific malformations progressively increased with maternal overweight and increasing severity of obesity. For women who are planning pregnancy, efforts should be encouraged to reduce adiposity in those with a BMI above the normal range.

Conclusion: don't marry a fat chick if you want healthy children. Maintaining weight isn't merely about your preferences or her health, but the health of the children.

One thing I've noticed at the beach is that fat women very often only have one child. If you see a slender, fit mother, she's usually got three or four.

It is a good question

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 12, 2017

This confusion on the part of a Return of Kings reader cracked me up.

I was out with one of my readers the other night, who had the good fortune of never really coming across an American woman in his life. But this month, he's traveling through a few parts of Europe that are more dense (quite literally, in this case) with American women. And you know what he said to me?

I've only heard an American girl speak a few times in my life before this week, but now that I have heard them...I don't understand. What the fuck is the nonsense that they are talking about, all the time?

I couldn't help but laugh at his complete shock. I also couldn't help but laugh in despair at the fact that I really didn't have any answer for him.

In my experience, most of it is content-policing noise meant to prevent anyone else from talking. Once I detect a woman is in the-shark-must-swim-or-die mode, I don't even bother trying to interrupt her, much less say anything of any substance to her. Just nod, smile, occasionally make interested noises, and extricate yourself from the situation as soon as is reasonably possible.

The case for paternal custody

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 13, 2017

If not automatically removing boys from [the custody of single mothers](#):

I have two sons. They are strong and compassionate—the kind of boys other parents are glad to meet when their daughters bring them home for dinner. They are good boys, in the ways good boys are, but they are not safe boys. I’m starting to believe there’s no such thing.

I wrote an essay in The Washington Post last year, during the height of the Brock Turner case, about my sons and rape culture. I didn’t think it would be controversial when I wrote it; I was sure most parents grappled with raising sons in the midst of rape culture. The struggle I wrote about was universal, I thought, but I was wrong. My essay went semi-viral, and for the first time my sons encountered my words about them on their friends’ phones, their teachers’ computers, and even overheard them discussed by strangers on a crowded metro bus. It was one thing to agree to be written about in relative obscurity, and quite another thing to have my words intrude on their daily lives.

One of my sons was hurt by my words, although he’s never told me so. He doesn’t understand why I lumped him and his brother together in my essay. He sees himself as the “good” one, the one who is sensitive and thoughtful, and who listens instead of reacts. He doesn’t understand that even quiet misogyny is misogyny, and that not all sexists sound like Twitter trolls. He is angry at me now, although he won’t admit that either, and his anger led him to conservative websites and YouTube channels; places where he can surround himself with righteous indignation against feminists, and tell himself it’s ungrateful women like me who are the problem.

No doubt she'll be mystified as to why they hate her and leave her to die alone to be eaten by her cats.

The consequences of trading up

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 14, 2017

Two pro-West women, Lauren Southern and Brittany Pettibone, address the consequences of applied hypergamy.



The Consequences of "Trading Up"

2 percent

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 15, 2017

Who could have ever foreseen this?



Two percent of black men who father children with white women financially support the mother and the child. 98 percent don't. Miss Pegowska rolled the dice and apparently the 1/50 long shot didn't come through for her.

Burn the coal, pay the toll.

On male stress

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 16, 2017

Dr. Helen [addresses the seeming dichotomy](#) of men seeking situations which are apparently bad for their health:

Most women think that men cling to traditional male roles because it benefits them. Certainly ascending a professional ladder offers more money, power and status than chugging along on a mommy track. But these perks come at a price. In a recent 15-year survey of married American men and women between the ages of 18 and 32, Christin Munsch of the University of Connecticut found that men typically reported being in the best health during the years they split the burdens of breadwinning with their partners. As these men assumed more financial responsibility relative to their wives, their health and wellbeing declined. Often they suffered from the worst health and the most anxiety when their wives were out of the labour force entirely.

There is no question that being the sole provider for one's family is stressful. It is almost laughable to compare the difference between being young, single, and unencumbered to being middle-aged, married with children, and responsible for everyone. The stress is constant and can only be mitigated, never eliminated. Even when one has more money than one needs, the strain of everyone constantly having a hand out and the decisions that necessitates creates an amount of stress.

But then, the way one builds up one's muscles is to stress one's body. This stress is not to be avoided, or lamented, but rather, *utilized*. It's also why married men tend to outperform men with fewer responsibilities and less stress.

Granted, one can no more handle too much stress than too much weight. An excess of either can literally kill a man. But that doesn't make it something to be feared, merely respected. Being a man is about more than living as long as humanly possible. And building a family is more than worth the price one pays for the privilege.

The female humblebrag

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 17, 2017

ClarkHat [comments on a female scientist](#) wanting to make sure that everyone knows she is married and her colleagues find her attractive:

Tuuli Lappalainen @tuuliel

Dear fellow scientists. The next time you're going to google for info of the husband or wedding of a female colleague, think again.

Welcome to the Oort @ClarkHat

A woman humble-bragging about how people wonder if she's single is female intrasexual competition.

It's the more sophisticated "feminist" version of the 22yo posting on facebook "why do all these guys at the club stare at me?"

So the hilarious thing is that a thread NOMINALLY about feminists and against evolved heterosexual and status oriented behaviors...

Is in fact an EXAMPLE of that very thing: a high status woman letting medium and low status woman know that she has tits AND brains.

What's moderately amusing is the fact that these women seem to think no one understands what they're doing or why they're doing it... despite the fact that so many of them do it at every given opportunity.

The children pay the price

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 20, 2017

No one ever seems to stop and **think about the price** that the children - many of whom are not merely unattractive, but weird in appearance - pay as a result of their parents proud virtue-signaling and SMV maximizing:

I'm mixed race myself, and have a lot of trouble fitting in with broader society. Being a mullatto is an alienating experience. I'm funny-looking, and my prospects of finding someone I find attractive for a relationship are slim.

As a result, I welcome results like these that fight back against the PC mixed race narrative that leftist scumbags are trying to shove down people's throats. One theory I have is that people also show a higher degree of disgust or lack of affinity for mixed race children. This would be harder to tease out perhaps than the disgust for interracial couples (though let's be honest, the disgust over interracial couples stems from the relative lack of fitness of their children). It would be harder to study because some cross breeds tend to fare better than others.

Anyway, my life isn't so bad. I eagerly await the development of new technologies that can compensate for the lack of simple human relationships I have in my life. I like to think that, if I stick up for what's right, maybe in the afterlife I'll be surrounded by people that look like me. Nice dream...

If you want to see real interracial anger, don't look at white men or black women, look at male hapas. Whereas female half-Asians are often deemed more attractive as a result of the additional femininity provided by their Asian heritage, that same factor tends to make male half-Asians smaller, less masculine and less attractive to women than their white fathers, who can seldom empathize with their sons' challenges and experiences.

How dare he!

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 21, 2017



Stop worrying about campus rape

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 25, 2017

Universities would do better to concern themselves [with campus suicide](#).

A gifted student hanged herself after 'slowly unravelling' with depression, an inquest heard today. Elsa Scaburri, thought to be the fifth Bristol University student to commit suicide in one year, went 'downhill' during a year of studying modern languages abroad in Italy.

Miss Scaburri, 21, felt 'worthless' and came back to the UK so she could be with her mother in January this year where she was diagnosed with clinical depression.

Of course, it's harder to blame a woman's suicide on men than a woman's rape. And, of course, it's considerably harder to claim that a nonexistent suicide took place.

The female buzz cut

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 26, 2017

As Heartiste and others have observed, women getting buzz cuts is a reliable indicator of severe emotional stress. I'm sure this:

Her blonde tresses have become her trademark over the years. But Kate Hudson revealed she has bid her long locks goodbye on Tuesday as the actress was pictured with a bold new buzz cut while on the set of her new movie, Sister. The 38-year-old star proved her beauty knows no boundaries as she defiantly sat in hair and make up with her striking new hairdo.

Is totally unrelated to this:



When a woman is replaced by a younger, prettier woman, it is a savage blow to her psyche. In past times, shaving a woman's head was a sign of grief. It still is, it simply isn't usually recognized as such.

A Hultgreen-Curie near-miss

Written by VD

Originally published on Jul 28, 2017

Air India edition:

Two pilots have been suspended from duty after their aircraft, carrying 99 passengers, nearly ran out of fuel because they forgot to retract the landing gear after take-off.

Air India Flight AI676 was en route to Mumbai from Kolkata on July 22 but was forced to divert to Nagpur when the crew became alarmed by the speed at which the aircraft was losing fuel thanks to the additional drag created by the extended wheels.

An unidentified source told the Times of India that the “brand new Airbus A320”, one of the most fuel efficient aircraft in existence, had struggled to climb after take-off, prompting the pilots to settle on an altitude of 24,000 feet as opposed to a usual cruising height of 35,000 feet. The source, who made a point of saying that both pilots were women, said it flew like this at 230 knots - as opposed to around 500 knots - for about an hour-and-a-half, while the extended landing gear dragged heavily on the aircraft.

At this point, 90 minutes into a two-and-a-half-hour flight, the crew requested permission to divert to Nagpur as their fuel would have run out before reaching Mumbai.

You know, maybe that's why women are paid less....

A portrait in Gamma rage

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 02, 2017

In the event you did not understand what I mean by the concept of "Gamma rage", this should suffice to explain it. Gammas, and men with strong strains of Gamma, know they are low-status, so they tend to react with disproportionate anger whenever they feel they are disrespected. They mimic Alphas in this way, but their reaction is so over-the-top and embarrassing that they inevitably feel humiliated once they calm down. And unlike Alphas, they never get over it. A Gamma will wait years to try to take a verbal shot at someone he feels has humiliated him, whether the person knows it or not.

This all started with a typical Gamma being a Gamma. I'm not even entirely sure what he was whining about, probably being blocked on Periscope or something, but I know I told him to stop being a little bitch about it. I don't have time for Gammas on Twitter, so I blocked him as soon as he started being a little bitch about having been called a little bitch.

That's when the emails started:

1. You fucking pussy. You call me a bitch on Twitter, I respond in kind, and you fucking block me? Who's the "little bitch" now? Don't you ever fucking dare talk to me the way you talk to some SJW prick again. I never treated you with anything but respect, fucking told you you were one of the reasons I joined Twitter, did nothing but have your fucking back even if it could have gotten me kicked off Twitter, and you turn around and call me a bitch? Motherfucker you owe me an apology and I better fucking get it too. Be a fucking man and apologize for calling me a bitch, otherwise we can handle it another

way, but that insult is not standing. You will either apologize to me and unblock me, or believe me, one day I will ask you to call me a bitch to my face. Its one or the other, YOU PICK, but we're fucking dealing with this one way or the other. There's no fucking way you are calling me a bitch and thats the end of it.

I responded: You are a little bitch. Read this email again tomorrow and ask yourself what you would think if someone sent it to you? You didn't treat me with respect. But what is worse, you didn't treat yourself with respect. You're either a Gamma or a former Gamma because this is a classic example of low-status rage over perceived disrespect. Now, calm the fuck down before you further embarrass yourself. This probably isn't the first time you've done this, so I expect you know the drill. You will never, ever, get an apology from me, but you might be able to avoid public humiliation if you simply settle down.

That was only communication to him. Those who are familiar with Gammas can probably guess what happened next: the stream of ranting emails.

1. Its so brave of you to call me a bitch from Italy, you fucking mutt. I'll tell you what, you have my email address, you tell me the next time you are making an appearance in NYC and I promise I will be there to give you an opportunity to say that to my face, and then we'll see which one of us is humiliated you little silver spoon brat. Unlike you, I didn't have a rich daddy, everything I have I earned, and there's is NO DOUBT in my mind that I would fucking annihilate you if you called me a bitch to my face, and frankly I know there is no doubt in your mind either. But if there is, just let me know the next time you are visiting NYC and I'll give you a chance to prove it.

2. Incidentally I don't even know what a Gamma is. Speak English to me, you fucking jerk off, or don't speak at all. And if its an insult, which I'm sure it is, my response is, FUCK YOU and I repeat, I fucking dare you to say that to my face. Just let me know when you are visiting NYC, you have my email address. No arguments are necessary. I'll introduce myself, tell you to say it to my face, and we'll find out what kind of fucking man you are? Case closed.
3. BTW what are you going to do to publicly humiliate me, attack me while I'm blocked and I don't have a chance to fight back? Wow, that is so fucking brave! If you want to attack me, if you are itching for an internet fight, GREAT, but at least have the balls to make it a FAIR FIGHT and give me a chance to hit back. Unblock me and lets roll I will fuck you up intellectually the same as I would physically, and you know it.
4. Here's what I just posted on twitter, and I'm just getting started, I'm gonna pull your covers and destroy you, you fucking mutt. You fucked with the wrong guy ;-) you want a war with me, YOU GOT IT, now I will do everything in my power to expose you as the pussy that you are. I gave you one fucking chance to apologize, now FUCK YOU. *"Vox Day is a fucking punk, a silver spoon brat who inherited daddies wealth, challenge this fake tough guy and watch how fast he blocks you. I could show you my full correspondence with this mutt via email, and I will if I have too, but the bottom line is, he would rather block me than debate me. Know why? Because he's a fucking coward. Go ahead, challenge that silver spoon brat who inherited daddies wealth and you'll see what I mean."* you're move, motherfucker, do you have the balls to unblock me and debate me? Oh wait, I know, you are above debating me because you're so fucking special and the rest of us are beneath your station. But of course thats just a convenient cover for a coward, to feign superiority. Fact is, you're a coward who hides behind the veil of superiority.

5. Still afraid to unblock me and debate me? LOL You fucking mutt, I can't even shame you into unblocking me. I thought you were supposed to be tough, what are you so afraid of? What can I do to you on Twitter, I can't knock your fucking teeth out. LOL

If you imagine how this kind of guy reacts to being rejected by a girl, or worse, being dumped by one, you can probably understand why women instinctively react to Gammas as if they were carriers of plutonium-enhanced Black Plague.

The decline and fall of Yahoo!

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 06, 2017

An insider's tale:

As a former employee of Yahoo!, I can say with absolute conviction that the majority of the problems with the company stemmed from too many women being involved in the first place. When I started in 1999, it was mostly guys. By the time I left last year, it seemed like it was easily 75 percent women. No matter what job or position they were doing, they either were out on maternity leave half the time or just getting back therefrom. It was the most frustrating thing in the world to try to work with.

Have you ever gone to a meeting with six women and yourself as the only guy? You might as well not even turn up; nothing is going to get done, anyway. It's just going to be an hour spent on irrelevant, tangential nonsense with no decision reached at the end. I wasn't a misogynist before working there, but after seeing the company go from pretty good to total shit, and with it being directly related to the number of female employees fucking everything up, I kind of am now.

Everything was awesome in the beginning; then they basically outsourced everything they could, brought in cheap labor, and took away 90 percent of the perks that the employees used to enjoy. Everyone of any value was replaced by H1Bs and women started to swell the ranks of middle management. It was just shitty decision after shitty decision, Who the fuck greenlit the goddamn Yahoo! Music engine? Terrible product. Then they fucked up Yahoo! Chat by taking away profiles and trying to force this worthless social networking Yahoo! 360 garbage that no one liked. Then they ruined the message boards and classifieds.

Yahoo!'s problem was that they got filled with a bunch of middle management useless twats who kept 'fixing' things that weren't broken because they felt they had to justify the existence of their jobs. Rather than actually making improvements, they 'improved' their userbase away with a bunch of shitty changes that took away everything that anyone actually liked about the products.

Alter that, it was basically just hanging around collecting a paycheck and doing shitty work because I didn't care. Everyone else was doing pretty much the same thing.

You can either learn from the failure of others or learn it the hard way.

When less is more

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 07, 2017

The token is seldom a net benefit:

One of the guys I mentor recently took a job at a large tech company and has seen this problem firsthand. On the SWE team he works with, there are four engineers and one token woman. He complained to me that "it is like having one less engineer," my response was "no, it's like you traded an engineer for a commissar." His boss and many other people in management truly seem to want to fire her, but "their hands are tied." In the worst case scenario, which this seems like: an SJW enters the company, does almost no work, reduces morale across the department, and subtly threatens complaint or even litigation should they be removed.

Who, precisely, ties those hands? This is a failure of management. Document, discipline, and fire. It's not that hard.

May I suggest Google?

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 09, 2017

Seems fitting. Why not [a return to the old stomping grounds?](#)

Marissa Mayer is on the job market after the former Yahoo CEO left the company following its buyout from Verizon. But while some have speculated she'll take a role as a full-time venture capitalist, Mayer says she wants another turn in the driver's seat as a CEO, according to a report Wednesday by Business Insider.

I so hope that happens. I really do.

Women in technology

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 11, 2017

The fact is that women are less able to code than men. This is from a survey of 36,000 individuals in India.



That means there are 4.45 men for every woman capable of writing correct code. Factor in sex preferences and there are probably 50 men capable of and interested in writing correct code for every woman.

Positive Masculinity

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 12, 2017

Our friend Rollo Tommasi, aka Rational Male, [has a new book out](#).

Positive Masculinity is the newest supplemental reading in the Rational Male series designed to give men, not a prescription, but actionable information to build better lives for themselves based on realistic and objective intersexual dynamics between men and women.

The book outlines four key themes: Red Pill Parenting, The Feminine Nature, Social Imperatives and Positive Masculinity.

Free of the pop-psychology pabulum about parenting today, Red Pill Parenting is primarily aimed at the fathers (and fathers-to-be) who wanted more in depth information about raising their sons and daughters in a Red Pill aware context. While not an instruction manual, it will give men some insight into how to develop a parenting style based on Red Pill principles as well as what they can expect their kids to encounter from a feminine-primary social order determined to 'educate' them.

The Feminine Nature is a collection of essays, revised and curated, that specifically address the most predictable aspects of the female psyche. It outlines and explores both the evolutionary and socialized reasons for women's most common behaviors and their motives, and how men can build this awareness into a more efficient way of interacting with them.

Social Imperatives details how the female psyche extrapolates into western (and westernizing) cultural narratives, social dictates and legal and political legislation. This is the Feminine Imperative

writ large and this section explores how feminism, women's sexual strategy and primary life goals have molded our society into what we take for granted today. Also detailed is the 'women's empowerment' narrative, and the rise of a blank-slate egalitarian equalism masking as a form of female supremacism that has fundamentally altered western cultures.

The last section, Positive Masculinity, is comprised of essays, reformed and expanded upon, that will give men a better idea of how to define masculinity for themselves from a conventional and rational perspective. In an era when popular culture seeks to dismiss, ridicule, shame and obscure masculinity, this section and this book is intended to raise men's awareness of how fluid redefinitions of masculinity have been deliberately used to disempower and feminize men by a feminine-primary social order.

It's doing well too, a #1 bestseller in Fatherhood. I haven't read the book yet, but I have read the blog, and so I have no doubt it is full of valuable insight for raising masculine young men.

A portrait in Gamma

Written by VD

Originally published on Aug 28, 2017

If you want to know what a Gamma male is, consider what sort of nominally male individual responds to being blocked on social media [like this](#).

Ode To That Signed Book by Him Who Chose To Block Me

O that novel on my shelf
by him who chose to block me,
Who signed it o'er to my self,
in belief that it would rock me,
who called me friend and colleague then,...
in the hopes I'd write some praise,
with fine excerptable blurb,
that might his royalties raise.
But alas! Alack! That book
of Heinleinian flavor,
with ray gun blasts, I ne'er took
an afternoon to savor.
My author pal got online
with Hugo-baiting rancor
o'er books both poor and sublime,
with allies like a canker.
My friend whose best wishes lie
beneath his byline banner,
unpersoned old humble I
in well-worn Facebook manner.

Now that novel on my shelf
by he who has ejected
reminders of my base self
who politics rejected,
do I keep it there to read
or prize as a memento?
Do I pluck it like a weed
and sell it for my rento?
Do I say that madness reigns
in crusades so demented?
Do I satisfy with words
that hurt feelings were vented?
I don't know, and yet that book
sits still in my library,
teasing me with every look,
idle, sad, contrary.
In my garden of friend's works,
I cannot bear to weed it,
even as it cruelly lurks,
where I will never read it.

If your response to reading that is: "I wonder how many cringeworthy poems that loser has written to various "miladies", you've grasped the concept correctly.

Purple vs Red

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 14, 2017

The Rational Male [explains the difficulty](#) in the transformation:

What the Purple Pill anger critics (deliberately) refuse to get is that the Red Pill isn't (and was never) intended to get men to hate women, but rather to inform men about the inherent nature of women so they won't hate women for what they can never be to them. This is the disillusionment that men who still cling to Blue Pill idealism can't seem to get past – they cannot abandon those Blue Pill hopes that they believe women are capable of fulfilling for him, but the Red Pill disabuses him of. So they get angry. They get angry at themselves for ever having believed in them. They get angry for having wasted so much time investing themselves in them. They get angry, most importantly, because they realize that women simply aren't built to fulfill the hopes his Blue Pill conditioning made him believe should be possible.

The Purple Pill coach believes that this Red Pill realization leads to men hating women. The second complaint I read from them is that Red Pill awareness gives men some license to feeling like victims. This criticism is deductive to coaches for two reasons; it serves his 'get-rich-quick-on-the-internet-by-selling-sunshine' man-up and do better to qualify for women blog template, and it discourages men seeking answers from becoming Red Pill aware in a way that crushes their still Blue Pill belief set.

For the record, and as boldly as I can put this, if you are Red Pill aware man and still believe you are a victim of some sort because of your previous Blue Pill indenturement to pedestalizing women or the Feminine Imperative, you are only a victim of your own lack of vision. Red Pill awareness has set you free – free

from the blur and distraction that a feminine-primary social order would pull over your eyes, free from the delusional Blue Pill hopes that are only greater shackles for a man, and free from never seeing the intersexual pitfalls you were prone to fall into before. But Red Pill awareness comes at a cost; the truth may set you free, but it doesn't make it pretty. If you have a responsibility as a Red Pill aware man it's that you are never allowed to play the victim. You now know the rules of engagement. Play it well, change the rules if you can, but you are no longer allowed to say you didn't know the score.

It is always better to know the truth than remain deceived. Even if learning the truth makes you angry.

Hultgreene-Curie Watch

Written by VD

Originally published on Sep 22, 2017

The poor woman. She might as well be [wearing a red shirt on an away team](#):

In a historic first, the Marine Corps plans to assign a female officer to the infantry following her anticipated graduation from its grueling training program, service officials said Thursday.

The woman is a lieutenant. She and her male colleagues in the Infantry Officer Course completed an intensive combat exercise Wednesday at the Marines' rugged training facility in Twentynine Palms, Calif., the final graded requirement of the 13-week program.

IOC, as it's known among Marines, is considered some of the military's toughest training. Typically, about 25 percent of students wash out.

The woman, whose name has not been disclosed, is the first female officer to complete the course out of three dozen to have tried. She is expected to lead an infantry platoon of about 40 Marines, a trailblazing role within an organization that has been criticized for its resistance to such change and for fostering a culture of misogyny.

She has no chance. We know how this ends.

Why would you do this to your son?

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 09, 2017

Birthday parties and cake-smearred faces. Bath time. Halloween candy pig-outs.

On social media you'll see any number of posts featuring friends showing off their cute (and often not-so-cute) children.

We've seen YouTubers with massive vlogs where their children's daily lives are exposed for the entirety of the world to see.

Vox has of course [warned against doing this](#), though many still fall prey to the temptation to show off our families. It's natural to take pride in our kids, but frankly, it's stupid to put their lives on the internet.

And not just because of predators and perverts.

Consider [the case of Christopher Robin](#), the son of *Winnie The Pooh* creator A. A. Milne:

Christopher Robin was based upon the author A. A. Milne's own son, Christopher Robin Milne, who in later life became unhappy with the use of his name. Christopher Milne wrote in one of a series of autobiographical works: "It seemed to me almost that my father had got where he was by climbing on my infant shoulders, that he had filched from me my good name and left me nothing but empty fame". One of the poems, Vespers – which describes young Christopher Robin saying his evening prayers – was said by Christopher Milne as "the one work that has brought me over the years more toe-curling, fist-clenching, lip-biting embarrassment than any other."

I've read the Pooh series to my own children. It's charming and clever.

Millions of readers have enjoyed the adventures of Christopher Robin in the Hundred Acre Woods with his friends Pooh, Piglet, Eeyore and others.

Milne entertained the world - yet the price was his own son.

[One interview from 1980](#) encapsulates the broken life of Christopher Robin Milne at age 60, still seeking to escape his past:

“I grew away from Christopher Robin when I was 8 or 9 years old. That was 50 years ago. But the tourists who come to the bookshop don't want to think of me as anyone else,” he said ruefully.
Just then, a voice winged between the shelves, bringing temporary halt to the interview. “There he is. Go and shake hands and you can say you've shaken hands with Christopher Robin.”

Later in the same interview Milne states:

“I hadn't been trained for anything,” he said. “My name was famous all over the world but it made me miserable to be pointed out as the son of my father. I wanted to escape from fame and from ‘Christopher Robin.’ We ran away from London and the bookshop we opened was a success. We have been happy here, even if it did mean wrapping up those four books for our customers.”

Those four books are the Winnie the Pooh series.

Remember too, that Christopher Robin's life took place in large part before the existence of the internet. Chances are he could still go out to dinner without being recognized.

Imagine how the children of today's vloggers will fare.

Is the gratification you get from posting pictures of Timmy and Sue on Facebook "so Grammy can see!" worth the potential loss of a relationship with your child later on?

Christopher Robin ended up estranged from both his father and mother. Unlike his dad's stories, there is no happy ending here. According to Infogalactic:

[Christopher Robin] Milne (...) died in his sleep on 20 April 1996. He was seventy-five years old. After his death he was described by one newspaper as a "dedicated atheist."

When you can't trust your visible earthly father to protect you from the world, why trust an invisible Heavenly Father to preserve you in the next one?

Christopher Robin was a Snowflake

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 10, 2017

"Personally I think Christopher Robin was a snowflake who needed to get over it." - Nakota Publishing, at Vox Popoli

In yesterday's post I shared the tale of how A. A. Milne ruined the relationship between he and his son Christopher Robin Milne.

My wife proposed the same idea that NP did when I shared the tale of how the runaway success of *Winnie the Pooh* made it impossible for Christopher Milne to escape the spotlight and threw him into a spiral of bitterness and eventual estrangement from his parents.

He could have chosen a different path.

Yes, he could have. He could have said "fine, my dad loved me and was inspired by my childhood, enough so that he wrote a series of books which made me famous. Great, give me your teddy bear to sign."

People have gone through much worse and shone. Yet not all people are created equally. Sure, Mr. Milne may have been blaming his own failure to thrive on his dad. And maybe he was a wimp. A gamma.

Man up, Christopher Robin.

Yet still:

Vespers

*Little Boy kneels at the foot of the bed,
Droops on the little hands little gold head.
Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his prayers.*

*God bless Mummy. I know that's right.
Wasn't it fun in the bath to-night?
The cold's so cold, and the hot's so hot.
Oh! God bless Daddy - I quite forgot.*

*If I open my fingers a little bit more,
I can see Nanny's dressing-gown on the door.
It's a beautiful blue, but it hasn't a hood.
Oh! God bless Nanny and make her good.*

*Mine has a hood, and I lie in bed,
And pull the hood right over my head,
And I shut my eyes, and I curl up small,
And nobody knows that I'm there at all.*

*Oh! Thank you, God, for a lovely day.
And what was the other I had to say?
I said "Bless Daddy," so what can it be?
Oh! Now I remember it. God bless Me.*

*Little Boy kneels at the foot of the bed,
Droops on the little hands little gold head.
Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his prayers.*

AMOG Christopher Milne all you like, but having your dad publish a famous poem featuring your faltering bedtime prayers?



Christopher had a reason for anger, and that anger ate him.

It's hard to escape the shadow of our fathers. And A. A. Milne's shadow was long indeed.

You're not really competing against all 250

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 12, 2017

My brother once applied for a job out-of-state.

There were over 250 applicants for the position. His odds were 1/250, mathematically speaking.

I talked to him on the phone when he decided to go through the application process. He said "Lee, people keep telling me I don't have a chance because there are so many people trying to get this job."

"Yeah, I imagine," I said.

"But the thing is, I'm really not going against all those guys. I'm better than most of them already."

Arrogant? No. It was objectively true.

When we were young, our dad and both of our grandads told us to "have a firm handshake," "show up on time," etc. The kind of basic stuff every man was supposed to know.

In Current Year, these things aren't common among the uptalking soyboy set. My brother is a Millennial but doesn't act the part.

Sure, the whole job market is a complete mess where people are hired to fill certain racial quotas, etc. - but competence can still get you places, especially in the small business world. And my brother had an advantage in that he wasn't coddled and he was raised by tough men who had been there, done that.

He went to multiple interviews. He showed up, shook hands, met the people in charge, remembered their names, talked to other employees in the building and was out in the parking lot with a cup of coffee to nod at the boss when the man got in.

After a month, the remaining list of people was down to ten. And my brother was one of them.

Then they picked a man to fill the position - and it wasn't my brother.

He shrugged it off. He got close.

But then the boss called my brother in and said "listen, we want you to be on this team, somewhere - anywhere - so I've talked to the higher-ups and we're going to find a place for you if we can."

Shortly afterwards, he was hired into a new position.

I wasn't surprised.

You can look at marriage stats and say "OMG LOOK AT THE DIVORCE RATE!"

You can look at the supposed price of raising children and say "OMG I CAN'T HAVE KIDS!"

You can say "THE ODDS ARE 1/250 - NO WAY I'LL GET IT!"

But most people don't even have the self-control to quit eating potato chips when they have a gut. Most people don't have the patience to save for the future, train a dog or learn game. Instead they rail against the odds and complain that the world isn't fair and that women are wicked and that

no one is hiring. *And that @#%\$! dog keeps pissing on the sofa!*

Those are the guys you are competing against. The odds aren't nearly as bad as you think.

Worse than unbelievers

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 13, 2017

I heard of a very good, decent family who regularly shared how they were called to have "an open house." They hosted events, had people over for lunch, and enjoyed great discussions around the table with interesting people. All decent things to do.

Yet their desire to be hospitable went farther than it should have. They also rented a room to a foreign college student (they viewed this as a ministry opportunity), took in homeless men and let people in need stay in their home for months or even years at a time.

And their children paid for it. One of the sons was deliberately exposed to homosexual pornography as a young teenager thanks to their international renter (who, after leaving the house, came out as gay much to the Christian family's surprise). Another of the family's daughters left home early since she was uncomfortable with how one of the homeless men the parents helped had a habit of showing up in the yard outside her bedroom window.

Another time I heard the story of a Christian family who allowed a Russian exchange student to stay with them as a chance to "witness." The night before he returned to Russia, he raped their teenage daughter.

Yet another Christian parent sent his young brain-damaged daughter to a special school program where she was raped by two boys who rode with her on the bus.

With tears in his eyes, he "forgave them."

To hell with that.

Too many Christians have glorious "calls from God" to do all kinds of things that sacrifice their own flesh and blood for the sake of strangers.



Guess what? That ain't God.

Paul called these people out [in the book of Timothy](#):

"But if anyone does not provide for his relatives, and especially for members of his household, he has denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever."

With some of these people it seems to be pathological altruism. They simply do not understand how stupid they are. With others, they are low-status individuals seeking higher status through virtue-signaling. "Look at us! Look at how our family is so hospitable and loving!"

Meanwhile, their own children lose the family they should have had, and often more in the process. Sometimes they lose their innocence and even their lives.

Today Castalia House released [The Last Closet](#) by Moira Greyland.

Unlike Churchian parents who inadvertently allow their children to be sacrificed on the altar of hospitality, or diversity, or whatever else, Moira's parents deliberately brought evil into her home. They were evil - and they had evil people all around them who tore innocence away from children without a qualm of conscience.

Parents who would never dream of participating in or approving of the horrors Moira went through nevertheless set their children up for similar experiences with their stupid virtue signalling.

There are predators *everywhere*. Don't make their job easy. And don't be afraid of people telling you you're "mean" for not letting your kids go to sleepovers or for keeping your kids away from the Boy Scouts or the school camping trip.

Screw other people's feelings and guilt trip attempts. Your job is to protect your kids.

The Lion

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 14, 2017



THE LION

Well-played.

My shot at the characters:

The producer in the middle: Delta.

He's the normal guy, trying to make everyone happy and do his job, not rocking the boat too much. Guys like this are good employees but not great bosses.

Vince the voiceover pro: Alpha/Sigma.

He works for himself but is here to get the job done. His irritation at the situation is obvious - the producer should be running more interference on his behalf, instead of trying to please everyone.

On the topic of Deltas, I once had a boss who was always agitated in his position of authority. He'd talk down to the employees beneath him while kissing up to the higher bosses above him. Meanwhile, his wife ran his

life outside the office. He was scared of her and pedestalized her at the same time.

One of the main points of dissatisfaction his inferiors in the office expressed was that he didn't represent us well to the higher-ups. He'd deride us in front of the big guys in a half-teasing and uncomfortable way with entirely too much bluster, then when we caught him alone, he'd always explain how tough it was to press for raises on our behalf, etc., and that we all had to make do. He seemed to fear asking for anything from the higher-ups and when he was later promoted to a higher position (he was quite competent at his own work), he failed and ended up elsewhere. He would play at being a big shot but couldn't fill the shoes so he was perpetually uncomfortable. Outside the office, though, he was a decent guy. Just not a good leader.

I'd venture to say that a true Alpha is usually better at watching out for his people. He will smack down insubordination, etc., but loyalty is often rewarded. He needs a team to lead and enjoys it.

A Delta simply isn't sure of himself enough to work well in a management role.

Oh, and the audio engineer?



Whatever his rank, he's obviously a guitarist suffering through this crummy job until his record contract goes through.

I'm not seeing the problem here

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 16, 2017

Max Roscoe is [concerned about sexual harassment hysteria](#):

"Other prominent men who lost their careers after allegations of sexual groping or harassment include comedian Louis C.K., who invited women to his private room where he masturbated in front of them.

Louis, known for his "Everything is Amazing and No One Cares" routine, had some funny jokes in his early work, but now is deemed completely unworthy of using his comic talent, as his recent film project was cancelled days before its scheduled screening, scheduled TV interviews were cancelled, and Netflix cancelled his upcoming comedy special.

Because C.K. made 5 women allegedly feel gross and uncomfortable, he can no longer work in his chosen field, and his millions of fans cannot hear him tell another joke.

NBC television anchorman Matt Lauer, a veteran of over two decades on the Today Show, was fired after the first allegation of sexual misconduct in his professional career was made last month. When no specific allegations of rape or violence are made, one must conclude that the behavior was at worst an inappropriate, childish, unprofessional act that made a woman feel uncomfortable.

Nothing to be tolerated, perhaps, but does it rise to the level of termination and ostracizing Lauer from ever working again?"

Sure, why not? Matt Lauer was #fakenews made flesh. And C.K. was a sicko.

Most of the targets of the current "sexual harassment hysteria" are the enemies of Western Civilization, decency, Christianity and America. They fed the SJW beast and now it's eating them.

I'm half-way through *The Last Closet* right now and it's been quite eye-opening to see how the authors and intellectuals who imagined new futures where life is one big orgy... were perverts in real life, even preying on their own children.

"Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks."

Sure, culture has reached a point where just about anything a man does can be construed as sexual harassment and if you're a worrier, you can worry about that later - but right now, we're seeing our enemies getting torched by the world they created.

Let it burn. I'll bring the marshmallows.

Eminem cranks up the cringe

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 18, 2017

President Trump's alpha dominance brings gammas out of the closet like mentioning creationism triggers Facebook atheist sperg-outs.

The president ignored Eminem's vocal temper tantrum at the BET Hip-Hop Awards and Eminem can't let it go.

Via a [Vulture.com](#) interview:

When you were talking about Trump on the Shade 45 radio show, you sounded almost annoyed that he didn't respond to your freestyle about him. What do you want him to hear you say?

(EMINEM) It's not so much about him hearing something I have to say, because there's nothing I'm saying about him on Revival that he doesn't already know about himself. It's more that I want him to answer me because I got ideas for all kinds of shit to say back to him if he does.

You've got the tweets pre-written?

(EMINEM) I'm not going to give any away now, but I've got lines ready if he says something about me.



"I've got lines ready!"

What are you, 10?

"If that big, mean, jock quarterback ever mentions me, I'm gonna show him!"

Eminem would do much better shutting up but you can hardly expect an overexposed gamma to do anything of the sort.

"Look at me! Look at meeeee!"

Yawn. Wake us up when you do something really edgy. Like, I dunno, break away from the boring globohomo narrative.

Don't listen to your mom

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 20, 2017

Roissy [shares a story](#):

I'm standing in the cashier line.

A young (late teens, early 20s) couple are ahead of me.

Did not see a ring on her.

Dorky man, bombshell blonde.

He doesn't look like he has a lot of money.

Still, there they are, she's all over him.

WTF I wonder.

At register, cashier tells dork the total.

He motions to blondie, "Nope, she's buying."

He walks off as she's paying.

She pays, skips after him, all smiles.

Yup, mystery solved, I say to myself.

Mothers (and Churchian marriage gurus) often tell their sons to do the exact opposite of what women really want. Unfortunately in this Golden Age of Soy, many dads do as well.

"Be respectful! Don't be afraid to cry! A gentleman always pays! He always opens the door!"

Be nice!

This of course causes cognitive dissonance in nice guys as they see the jerks taking away the nice girls. Most of them never learn from the experience, though, and double down on the behavior, hoping they'll prove through the Virtue of Niceness that they're a great catch.

Old, old story.

It's not necessarily the case that being a jerk is the best way to get a woman - but it is more masculine than being "nice" and letting the woman lead you around.

A rough and tough outdoor dog is more likely to breed than a tame poodle. He's also less likely to be castrated by the woman of the house.

Moms often try to get their boys to be "nice" to girls, which has the unfortunate effect of handicapping their sons' futures. This is yet another reason why willfully single moms are a pox on the earth - there's no husband and father around to at least give the young man a chance.

Instead they learn to appease. The dork in Roissy's tale had game which overcame his appearance. You can get away with being unattractive, but escaping both bad looks and early "be nice" programming is a tall order.

SJWs claim a scalp

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 21, 2017

Someone should have read [a certain book](#):

"On Thursday, Papa John's announced that founder John Schnatter would step down as CEO.

Schnatter will be replaced by the company's current president Steve Ritchie.

Schnatter sparked controversy in November when he slammed NFL leadership over the ongoing national anthem protests.

"Leadership starts at the top, and this is an example of poor leadership," CEO John Schnatter said in a call with investors.

The CEO's statements quickly inspired backlash on the left and support on the right. The white supremacist website The Daily Stormer even posted an article asking whether Papa John's was the "official pizza of the alt right," forcing the company to say it does not want "hate groups" buying the chain's pizza.

Schnatter owns roughly 25% of Papa John's, and will stay on as chairman after stepping down as CEO in January. According to a press release from the company, he will "pursue his personal passion for entrepreneurship, leadership development and education." ([rest of story here](#))

From what I've heard, Schnatter always struck me as a decent guy. He's also an Alpha, as you can see in this short feature:



Papa Johns

He takes care of his people and they enjoy working for him. Notice his walk and his confidence. In interviews, he fills the chair, legs apart. The body language is dominant, even if he's soft-spoken.

He's also not a jackass, as people often assume Alphas to be. He's the kind of leader people like to follow.

Schnatter should have pulled a Trump or a Moore and hit back, but an SJW swarm is a nasty thing even for a confident guy. He may also have a touch of pathological altruism which blinded him to the reality of his attacker's pettiness. This is an unfortunate loss for American entrepreneurship and a win for the SJW hivemind.

A shot of emotions with a rationalization chaser

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 23, 2017

This was all too predictable:

Again and again, Eric's explanation of various predicaments sounded plausible to Debby as well as to her parents, who were helping her run the family's business.

"The story was so compelling that you would never, ever think it was fake," said her father, Jack Butz, a retired dentist. "She's not the kind of girl you could slip things over on."

Online, Eric introduced Debby to his 10-year-old son, Kenny, who lived with his widowed sister, Mary, in England.

"There were times when I would have three online conversations going on at once," said Debby. "I started to think of Kenny as my fourth son. Mary and I became like sisters."

Packages she sent to Mary and Kenny in the UK came back "addressee unknown," but Eric's explanations always sounded reasonable.

Psychologists call it confirmation bias, a tendency to look for reasons to believe the people we love.

Debby had to justify the money she'd sent by staunchly believing everything Eric told her.

Rosenberg, who is married to a police officer, became worried.

"One time, Eric and Debby were going to meet, but he couldn't come because his son had an accident. It was the third or fourth excuse. I said,

'Debby, open your eyes, there's something wrong here.' She clammed up immediately. She sent an email saying, *'I'm done with this friendship if you're going to be on me about this.'* It almost broke my heart," said Rosenberg.

When Debby's son, Charlie, questioned Eric heatedly online, Debbie asked him to leave the house.

If a bank balked at sending a large amount of money overseas, she went to another bank.

All along, she kept meticulous records of the wire transfers. \$70,000. \$10,000. \$105,000. She wired the money to Hong Kong, Kuala Lumpur, Kowloon, London.

She and Lou had been comfortable, but not even remotely wealthy.

"I emptied our retirement accounts," she said, and paid crippling penalties.

She sold her gold jewelry to send Eric \$5,000. She took loans on diamond rings. She sold stocks. She juggled business accounts. Eventually, she borrowed \$100,000 from her parents to help the man with whom she expected to spend the rest of her life.

She was nearly broke in September 2012, when "Eric" finally confessed that Eric Cole was nothing more than pixels and a stolen photograph.

Most people do not think rationally. Instead, they let their emotions decide for them, then rationalize their emotional decision.

Women are particularly prone to rationalizing. Share facts they don't like and they'll explode. It's not the facts - it's how they feel about the facts - but, by golly, they'll tell you they've "thought long and hard about it."

They'll also hate other women who don't nod along. A few years ago my wife shared some facts on homeschooling with a woman who was planning to send her children to public school. The facts had no impact. The other mother was a selfish, smug, lazy, self-satisfied nascent SJW and just wanted her children out of the house. When she claimed they'd found a "good" public school, my wife told her there were no good public schools, then started citing facts and sharing Scripture with her. This woman also claimed to be a Christian, but the verses didn't get through to her.

During the conversation her face went as hard and cold as stone and she quit talking with my wife. And ignored the facts and sent her kids to public school. And they're screwed up and she's posting anti-male and anti-white posts on Instagram while she stays home during the day.

SJWs liberals generally act the same way. You cannot argue with some people. They will not listen and they'll follow their destructive path right into hell.

The heart is deceitful and desperately wicked.

Sometimes it's also 1,000,000 bucks worth of stupid.

Explaining the "strong female leadership" in The Last Jedi

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 26, 2017

Steve (The Dark Ninja of Mockery) writes:

Remember, The Last Jedi was written by this guy:



Who (apparently without being coerced) married this woman:



Now, I'm no expert on this Alpha, Gamma, Sigmund stuff but I reckon The Soy Awakens up there is pretty low on the sociosexual totem pole.

How do these guys imagine "stronk wimmin"? As either their horrible overbearing mothers, or their cuntacular teachers, or their vagina dentata'ed problem-spectacled bosswives."

WHAT FEMINISTS SEE
A strong woman leader that
won't take shit from men.

WHAT I SEE
A commander that failed to communicate basic
knowledge to her subordinates during a
crisis which resulted in a mutiny.



Hair like that on a woman is a warning that every other evil rides in her train. Though even when she was blonde she wasn't quite right...



The sociosexuality of Die Hard: a very scientific analysis

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Dec 28, 2017

'Tis the season when all good men watch *Die Hard*.

After *It's a Wonderful Life* with the family, of course.

Watching John McClane again this year with the sociosexual hierarchy in mind, it's pretty obvious why this guy appeals to us. He loves his family, he's imperfect, he stands up to the bad guys and gets things done when they need doing. He's an everyman kind of a character, with a little extra wisecracking to make him likeable.



You might think "this guy has to be an Alpha - look at how he manages to face everyone down and conquer!"

But you'd be wrong.

Holly's boss Joseph Takagi is an Alpha:



Hans Gruber is an Alpha:



But John McClane?

Delta.

He's a normal guy. He's tough, but he's loyal. He's a hero when he has to be.

Yet his interactions with his career-chasing wife are cringeworthy. He's given her lots of leeway and she's left him, even going back to her maiden name - and he comes in to town for Christmas to see his kids, even berating himself for arguing with her *after she's changed her name*

and acted like a bitch.

He's a good guy, though. A decent, normal guy. And when things get serious, he steps into the breach and risks his life for his wife and a group of strangers.

Deltas build civilizations and keep them together. If John McClane had been an Alpha there would be no *Die Hard*. Instead, he would have stayed in New York and kept a few female gymnasts on speed dial while working his way to the top of his department. Frumpy old Holly wouldn't even be in the picture.

And then who would've been there to say all those corporate stooges and drop Alan Rickman off a tower?

This guy?



#itsokaytobeadelta

Finally, this guy is definitely a gamma:



Alpha posturing without the Alpha goods.

The curse of female "success"

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 02, 2018

Success is rarely as wonderful [as reported](#):

Debi Thomas, the best African-American figure skater in history, couldn't find her figure skates. She looked around the darkened trailer, perched along a river in a town so broke even the bars have closed, and sighed. The mobile home where she lives with her fiancé and his two young boys was cluttered with dishes, stacks of documents, a Christmas tree still standing weeks past the holiday.

"They're around here somewhere," she murmured three times. "I know I have a pair," she continued, before trailing off.

"Because — what did I skate in? — something. They're really tight, though, because your feet grow after you don't wear them for a long time." Her medals — from the World Figure Skating Championships, from the Olympics — were equally elusive: "They're in some bag somewhere." Uncertainty is not a feeling Debi Thomas has often experienced in her 48 years. She was once so confident that she simultaneously studied at Stanford University and trained for the Olympics, against the advice of her coach. She was once so lauded for her lithe beauty on the ice that Time magazine put her on its cover and ABC's Wide World of Sports named her athlete of the year in 1986. She wasn't just the nation's best figure skater. She was smart — able to win a competition, stay up all night cramming, then ace a test the next morning.

She wanted it all. And for a time, she had it. After Stanford came medical school at Northwestern, then marriage to a handsome lawyer who gave her a son — who in turn became one of the country's best high school football players. Higher and higher she went.

Now, she's here. Thomas, a former orthopedic surgeon who doesn't have health insurance, declared bankruptcy in 2014 and hasn't brought in a steady paycheck in years. She's twice divorced, and her medical license, which she was in danger of losing anyhow, expired around the time she went broke. She hasn't seen her family in years. She instead inveighs against shadowy authorities in the nomenclature of conspiracy theorists — "the powers that be"; "corporate media"; "brainwashing" — and composes opinion pieces for the local newspaper that carry headlines such as "Pain, No Gain" and "Driven to Insanity."

There's a conventional narrative of how Thomas went from where she was to where she is — that of a talented figure undone by internal struggles and left penniless. That was how reality TV told it, when the Oprah Winfrey Network's Fix My Life and Inside Edition did pieces on her.

"She's got all these degrees," fiance Jamie Looney said as he watched television with Thomas inside the trailer. "She's a doctor. She's a surgeon. And she's here. I've got one year of community college. I know why I'm here. I look at her, wondering, 'Why are you not working somewhere else?'"

Such comments upset Thomas. "People are all like, 'Get a job,' " she said. "And I'm like, 'You people are fools.' I'm trying to change the world."

A woman's primary purpose is to be a helpmeet to her husband and the mother of children. Unfortunately, neither of those qualities are praised by the mainstream like "being a SCIENTIST" or "an ENTREPRENEUR" or, best of all a "HUMAN RIGHTS ACTIVIST."

Often a woman will find great success at something non-marriage/non-making-babies related, then crash and burn when they find that success wasn't nearly as satisfying as advertised.

Remember, without women having children, the human race will literally

cease to exist. In comparison with that, being the first female
ASTRONAUTBALLERINALAWYERINNERCITYHANDBALLTHERAPYORGAN
means little.

When the carousel ends

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 03, 2018

Something [is missing](#):

"In my years of semi-voluntary celibacy, I have several friends who have been in multiple relationships, some of them quite passionate and committed, but with barely a pause in between each one.

The immediate sense of loss after a relationship is painful, but at least there's a word for it: heartbreak. I have no simple way to describe the slow, dull ache of separation from physical and emotional intimacy after years without it. To roll on the floor drunk-sobbing about being single at this point would be ludicrous. It would also be absurd, and cruel, to say to someone who just broke up with their lover, "I've heard all this before, and I'll hear it again before I get a turn." But I have wanted, in moments of exasperation or bitterness, to say it.

Love and relationships are also, among other things, a marker of time. "Forever" frequently begins in love, though it is theoretically as tenuous as the single state. Looking ahead, if I really am riding this train to the end of the tracks, I don't see any of the grand events in my future that help ground and timeline human existence, the events being in love provides. After my best friend got married she told me she cried all the next day, overwhelmed by the outpouring of affection from everyone she knew. She deserves it all, but years later, still single, I've realized that there will be no similar ceremonious acknowledgment of my life or my relationships with friends and family. Until I'm dead, I guess, but that won't be very fun for me. Anchoring my existence without the signposts of commitment, or children, is a lot of work, and sometimes I feel myself giving up on it, drifting off into a grey directionless space in danger of floating completely away.

Weddings and heartbreak are all intense moments in the journey of love, and they both make you feel alive as hell. There is something wildly cathartic about going nuts immediately after love ends, eating tubs of ice cream while watching TV, leaning on your girlfriends for emotional support, kissing the wrong person some drunken night out on the town. Then as time goes on and the kisses end, you're just someone eating ice cream. It's not an emotional high or low. It's your life, and a life that confuses and depresses people. I know when I try to tell a friend that I think I will be alone forever, they are imagining bleakness. They want it to stop. They want to give advice without acknowledging the subtext of offering a solution to my "problem."

The underlying message in those platitudes is that I need to just keep on wishing and hoping and waiting. Just wait, and wait, because something better than the life you have is guaranteed. Love is guaranteed. But it's not, is it? Not at all, not even for someone like me, who they maybe think is cool, reasonably attractive, and not obviously insane. I wanted to cry at that dinner table, because keeping up the farce that I'm still waiting means staying still. It means diminishing the life I do lead, which is a good one."

It's obviously not a "good life," as Aimée is miserable. The feminist worldview she still espouses and advocates for is leading her to the grave lonely and childless.

Marriage and children are indeed "anchors" of existence, giving meaning, purpose and focus outside one's own thoughts. She instinctively knows what she's missing, yet cannot find it.

Keep your daughters from the poison of feminism so they don't end up in the same state as Miss Lutkin.

Your progressive worldview will never love and cherish you, no matter how committed you may be to it. It will never hug your leg tightly and say "I love you, mommy." It won't be there to hold your hand in your old age.

The fruits of feminism are loneliness, bitterness and a lasting heartache that Merlot and cats can never fill.

Keynote Speaker At Biblical Manhood Conference Definitely Wearing Women's Pants

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 06, 2018

"INDIANAPOLIS, IN—The keynote speaker at the God's Design for Biblical Manhood Conference was definitely wearing a pair of women's pants, sources attending the event confirmed Wednesday.

Clad in a form-fitting cashmere sweater with plunging neckline, oversized glasses, and pants that looked like they were designed for a 14-year-old girl, the speaker gave a 45-minute talk on what it meant to be a "real man of God."

"God has specifically set up gender roles so that we can relate to each other as men and women as He designed," he said, taking a moment re-spritz his hair with product. "God has called you men to lead your homes and show your wives that they can count on you to be a true, strong man of God."

"It's the butterfly design on the pockets that tipped us off," attendee Carl Manning, 38, said. "A few people thought they were just super-trendy men's pants, but as soon as we saw the rhinestones on the pockets, we knew for sure."

Via the Babylon Bee, [on target as usual](#).

The cost of convergence

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 12, 2018

This is a good look at the problem with Google over at [Men of the West](#):

*"Convergence is a major problem in the Western world, arguably **the** major problem. Because inevitably, as an entity becomes more converged, its core reason for existing becomes increasingly neglected or even actively suppressed. For example, English police and social services – the people whose job it is to protect children – allowed 1,400 little white girls to be raped, beaten and tortured by Muslims over a 15 year period. That's not 1,400 little girls in total across England, that's **just in one small town**. Many other towns and cities have suffered from the predations of Muslim rape gangs.*

Why was this allowed to happen, even while tiny, vulnerable children cried out for help? Because the English police and social services are fully converged. Enforcing the law and protecting children might still be their official reason for existing, but as they've been taken over by the social justice hivemind their real purpose is now to signal politically correct narratives.

Google is now very far along this piteous path of poz, as anyone who's ever wondered why they have Google Doodles for Mohammedan festivals, obscure monobrowed lesbians and random Third Worlders – but not for Easter – might have noticed. Not coincidentally, Google is also now full of blue-haired freaks, man-hating butterbeasts, polyamorous perverts, trannies, and all of the above."

The abandoning of the God-ordained order of husband and wife leads to more than just corporate losses. It leads to abject misery and even the violation of children, as Moira Greyland so painfully shares in [The Last](#)

Closet.

Game works because it is in line with reality. Anything that goes against reality will fail no matter how large its market capitalization. On the small scale, you have bitter feminists and limp men. On the large scale you have nanny states and pozzed corporations.

Read [the entire article](#) - it's a very good analysis.

Literally not sleeping together

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 17, 2018

This fellow argues that [sleeping single in a double bed is a sure sign of trouble](#):

"Is there another room in the home which provides for a more natural setting for a couple's intimacy than their own bedroom and particularly their bed? Just walking into another person's boudoir makes me uneasy, it's their sanctuary and their holy of holies, and not for random strangers. The bedroom is where lives are made and secrets told. There are few other places where a couple can be so open with each other or where they can more freely enjoy each other's affection and sensuality. It's a place where couples can reconnect and where they can fall in love again and again. If the bedroom is love's temple then the bed is it's shrine.

It was also unsurprising that these same couples who slept in separate rooms had virtually no sex life to speak of . Without the ability for closeness with his wife, a husband will find other places for his passion such as his job while her desire gets stifled or redirected towards the children. If allowed to continue they soon can become so disconnected emotionally and spiritually they may as well be strangers and any impression they might give of being the happy couple is only by sheer luck or to intentionally throw others off the trail.

I've often wondered what these men thought as they moved into their guest bedroom with suitcase in hand, what was going through their mind? Did they offer to fix the problem? Did they ever attempt to even change her mind? Or were they too busy returning emails or catching up on the latest scores to even bother thinking about it, because ignoring seems much simpler than dealing with the real issues in the relationship? Or

maybe he was just satisfied that doing so would shut her up for a while. I'm convinced of few stronger signals that a relationship is in serious jeopardy than when couples stop sleeping in the same bed together."

This follows what I've seen as well, though I doubt most men are "*too busy returning emails or catching up on the latest scores to even bother thinking about it.*" That's blue pill thinking. Men know something is wrong but don't know how to fix it.

I knew a guy who was tall, broad-shouldered, proud, and aggressive in public. He was older but fit. His voice filled the room and he'd slap you on the back, then lean in and share a confidence in your ear like you'd been friends forever. You'd assume he was a solid alpha, or at least a very confident beta.

Until you visited him at home.

The children had moved out some years before. His wife, an overweight and bitchy woman who ran a very successful business catering to the rich, ran his life at home. He would cringe and hunch over when she came into the room and complained at him about something. It was the strangest transformation you could imagine. Dr. Heckled and Mr. Pride.

They had a beautiful house in a beautiful neighborhood. Nice cars. Nice stuff.

But they had separate rooms. He once half-apologized to me about it in a fumbling way. "You know, as folks get older, sometimes they just start to go their own way, so a few years ago she let me have this room..."

On the wall of his room were pictures of classic guns, sports memorabilia and other masculine accoutrements.

Yet he slept there alone.

Late one evening we were talking and he got talking about his marriage. He told me he was afraid. Afraid of being alone.

Yet he was worse than alone. His wife despised him.

What if he'd said "no" when she told him to get his own room?

What makes a "tough" guy turn to mush around his wife?

Why would he even stay?

Tell me what you think.

It's the wrong kind of tough

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 24, 2018

On my last post, Robert Browning commented:

"You are wrong. This guy is very tough. He is as tough as nails. He took an oath. He made a promise. And no matter what hell or torment his wife put him through this guy is going to keep his word to the day he dies and stay loyal and true."

Yes, sticking to your marriage vows, come hell or high water, is tough. It is honorable. It is absolutely what a man should do.

Oftentimes you see the refrain of "dump the bitch!" or "time to trade in for a younger model!" in the manosphere. Marriage is a God-ordained covenant, however, so jumping off because your wife is a pain or simply getting tiresome or old isn't a viable option, unless you're a pagan. In that case, you're going to hell anyhow, so breaking a marriage vow is the least of your worries.

My grandfather told me "staying married is easy - you just don't divorce."

Unfortunately, if your wife doesn't feel the same way, your decision to stay married can be overruled.

Staying in a bad marriage because you made a promise is "tough," but letting your wife walk all over you is not. That's so obviously wrong that it makes other men cringe and women loathe you.

It's not an either/or choice. "Lose your marriage" or "be a doormat" is a false dichotomy. There is a third way, and it's called game.

Coming back from the pit our previous example dug himself into wouldn't be easy, but it is possible. It would be tough - but it would be the kind of tough that comes from testosterone and grit, not just hanging on by your fingernails.

If you tell her enough is enough and she rebels, so what? You're already not getting sex or respect or even love. And if she breaks the covenant, you're off the hook. Work your way back towards headship. If she's a Christian, tell her that both of you have screwed things up and need to get back to a Biblical marriage.

Seriously, what do you have to lose? Better to live as a man.

Perfect

Written by Unknown
Originally published on Jan 27, 2018



She wants someone who is already wanted

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Jan 30, 2018

Who could [have predicted this?](#)

"Women find men more attractive once they find out he is desired by others, a new study suggests. Published in the journal Scientific Reports, researchers from the Universities of St Andrews, Durham and Exeter believe that a man is given an "attractiveness boost" when he is desired by other women. This is because he is perceived to be more kind, faithful and a better father. The study tested the idea of mate copying – where a person is preferred as a future romantic partner simply because they have relationship experience – by showing 49 female participants images of men's faces, hands and a piece of art. The women were asked to rate how attractive they found each image before being shown the average rating given by the rest of the group. Interestingly, when the women were asked to re-rate each image shortly after, their answer changed in favour of the social information."

I believe the rise of mass entertainment over the past century has skewed female desire upwards towards a tiny tier of top-rank men.



The reality of these men may or may not be impressive; however, the pre-selection of mass culture - no matter how manufactured - makes them desirable.

Would Susie be happier with Frank Sinatra as opposed to Joe with the plumbing company on Highway 35? Maybe, maybe not, but unless a group of local ladies are inexplicably excited over a man with mastery of copper pipe fittings, Susie is going to be more *attracted* to Frank.

It's something that eats at men who don't understand female desire.

"How can I get a girl when a girl only wants a guy who already has a girl? And how come the player ended up with the nice girl who should have been attracted to me. I'm a great guy!"

Yeah, you may be. But you need to understand female wiring.

A woman doesn't want to marry a husband that no one else wants, just like a man doesn't want to drive a car others laugh at.

Even Taylor Swift isn't immune:

*"I don't wanna touch you, I don't wanna be
Just another ex-love you don't wanna see
I don't wanna miss you (I don't wanna miss you)
Like the other girls do I don't wanna hurt you,
I just wanna be
Drinking on a beach with you all over me
I know what they all say, yeah, but I ain't tryna play
I wanna be your end game"*

Science!

Poor innocent woman!

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Feb 05, 2018

Modern feminism has made life increasingly ridiculous.

Women are strong and empowered, stronger than any man, capable of forging their own way in life!

Until they're afraid of losing their jobs, then they'll trade the boss sexual favors to stay employed.

This except from [a story on Steve Wynn supposedly chasing a grandmother](#) almost - almost - made me laugh out loud:

“You have so many new and young girls to choose from, and you know having sex with you makes me feel terrible,” the unidentified grandmother told Wynn, according to the sworn statement from Wiggins. “Why don’t you just leave me alone?”

Wynn reportedly responded that he had never had sex with a grandmother, court records allege.

Three other waitresses who were part of the lawsuit told the Review-Journal last week that the unidentified grandmother had recounted her story to them shortly after Wynn allegedly made the comments. “I remember telling him I don’t like it,” the grandmother said last week.

Despite her protests, she said the harassment by Wynn continued.

Twice, the woman said, Wynn walked by her and slapped her butt in passing in front of customers and other staff as she was working on the casino floor.

“That was embarrassing for me,” she said. You have so many new and young girls to choose from Steve Wynn Wynn often singled her out to bring him drinks even if he was in another server’s section, she said. “I have eight children to support. I need this money. And it’s not right for the other cocktail waitresses,” she said she told him.

“He only laughed. That’s what he does — laugh.”

Eventually, after one of her shifts, Wynn told her he wanted to talk to her and invited her into a hotel room, she said. In the room, they talked, she recounted.

According to the woman, Wynn then asked her for oral sex, which she says she performed on him. After that, the two had sex on multiple occasions, she said. “He didn’t force me or anything, but I did go,” she said. “But I felt so uncomfortable.”

You know, she could have just quit her job like a respectable person would.

"So uncomfortable!"

Not uncomfortable enough, obviously, or her virtue would still be intact.

Of course, she was already a single mother with eight children, so maybe not.

Either of my grandmothers would have slapped Steve across the face and marched home if he tried these shenanigans - not gone along with it.

But remember, kids:

Indiana University law professor Jennifer A. Drobac, who specializes in sexual harassment, said the woman was coerced into sex if she believed she could lose her job.

“Acquiescence is not consent,” Drobac said, adding that courts have made that distinction. “Even if someone goes along, it doesn’t mean they’re willing and enthusiastic.”

Great, thanks Jenny. I got your number.

Corporate orbiters

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Feb 22, 2018

This [made me laugh](#):

"Chloe Kim was hangry. The snowboarder hadn't finished her breakfast and now, halfway through the Olympic halfpipe competition, she was regretting it.

So she did what many 17-year-olds might do: She tweeted. "Wish I finished my breakfast sandwich but my stubborn self decided not to and now I'm getting hangry," she wrote from Pyeongchang, South Korea.

On the other side of the world in Richmond, Va., Mary Beth Brault woke at 6 a.m., rolled over and checked her phone. Someone had sent her a screen shot of Kim's tweet. "We've got to jump on this," Brault told the public relations team at Hamilton Beach. The company quickly tweeted: "Congrats on the gold! We'll send you a @HamiltonBeach #Breakfast Sandwich Maker so you never go #hangry again!"

A slew of companies — Roy Rogers Restaurants, California Pizza Kitchen, even Oreo — joined in to promote their sandwiches. Vermont Smoke & Cure jumped in with a recommendation for its high-protein "meat sticks."

"We don't like to brag, but our breakfast sandwiches are also [gold]," tweeted Einstein Bros. Bagels, using a gold-medal emoji in the message. "We've got a breakfast of champions waiting for you when you get home."

"Turn that hangry to happy with these digital churros and chocolate," offered Cocoa Cinnamon, a coffeeshop in Durham, North Carolina.

"If you're ever in DC, we got you," added Red Apron Butcher in Northwest Washington."

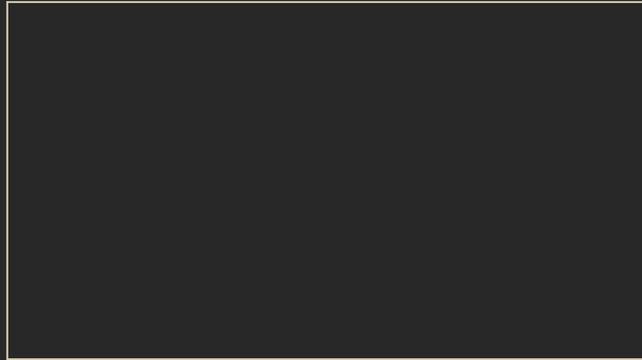
These corporations really need some game.

Though Vermont Smoke and Co. offering her "meat sticks" is getting into Roissy territory.

Won't you please help?

Written by Unknown

Originally published on Feb 27, 2018



[Editor's Note: Video could not be located]

12 Real Rules For Life

Written by VD

Originally published on Dec 9, 2018

From Appendix C of *Jordanetics*.

All is vanity. What is it that we must bestow our care and diligence upon? Even upon this only: that our minds and wills be just; that our actions be charitable; that our speech be never deceitful, and that our understanding be not subject to error; that our inclination be always set to embrace whatsoever shall happen unto us.

—Marcus Aurelius

After a modicum of reflection, these are my suggestions drawn from 50 years of various successes and failures.

1. **Embrace the iron.** Lifting weights will not only help you stand up straight, it will make you stronger, healthier, and more confident. The iron teaches the weak to be strong and it teaches the strong to be humble.
2. **Take the wheel.** You are the ultimate architect of your own decisions and actions. Even if you were dealt a bad card by life, even if your genetics are inferior, your upbringing was terrible, and your instincts are suboptimal, you are the only one who can improve yourself. You are driving and only you can determine the destination.
3. **Be the friend that you want to have.** Smiles are contagious. Loyalty inspires loyalty. Stand by those who stand by you. Give every friend who fails you a second chance. Only abandon those who have repeatedly proven they cannot be trusted and do not wish you well.

4. **Envision perfection and pursue excellence.** You will never achieve perfection. But if you envision it and you strive for it, you may well achieve success, and perhaps even excellence.
5. **Put a ring on it.** Marriage is the manifestation of love. Children are the manifestation of hope. Raising a family to serve as the foundation of future generations is how Man rebels against an uncaring universe, a fallen world, and the spirits of despair and destruction. Yes, there are real risks, especially in the current social and legal environment. But they are well worth taking nevertheless.
6. **Set your face against evil.** You will encounter evil within and evil without on a daily basis. Stand against all of it, without fear, without hesitation, and without remorse. And when you fail, when you give into temptation, when you are defeated, regroup, repent, and rise again.
7. **Do what is right.** Learn to listen to the still, small voice of conscience. Do what you know to be right, not what you can rationalize, justify, or excuse. If you have to talk yourself into something, then you probably already know in your heart of hearts that you are doing the wrong thing.
8. **Tell the truth in kindness.** It is too hard and too exhausting to spend all your mental energies trying to keep track of an ever-growing multitude of exaggerations, false narratives, self-serving spins, and outright lies. Just tell the truth, as you best understand it, without taking pride in it or using it to hurt others.

9. **Learn the easy way.** You will always encounter those who are stronger, smarter, and more successful than you are. Rather than envying them or attempting to tear them down to make yourself feel better, do your best to learn from them and apply those lessons to your own life. It is considerably easier and more efficient to learn from the mistakes of others than it is to make all of those same mistakes yourself.
10. **Believe the mirror.** The most reliably self-destructive mistake you can make is to lie to yourself about who, what, and where you are, because doing so precludes any real self-improvement. Be ruthless with your self-assessments, without wallowing in self-pity or despair.
11. **Get back on the horse.** Perseverance is one of the most important skills a man can develop. There is absolutely no substitute for the confidence and the courage that comes from the certain knowledge that you will get up again after an opponent, or life, knocks you down.
12. **Find a best friend.** Dogs teach us many things, perhaps the most important of which is what unconditional love is. No matter how rich and successful a man may be, there is no life that the addition of a dog would not considerably improve. And yes, all dogs go to Heaven, obviously, because Heaven would not be paradise without them.

